

**Adventurers  
of Purse and Person  
*VIRGINIA*  
1607-1624/5**



**Fourth Edition**

Adventurers  
of Purse and Person  
**VIRGINIA**  
1607-1624/5

Fourth Edition

*Compiled and Edited by*  
John Frederick Dorman, F.A.S.G.

VOLUME TWO

Families G-P



GENEALOGICAL PUBLISHING CO., INC.

First edition (1956) compiled and edited by  
Annie Lash Jester, F.A.S.G., in collaboration  
with Martha Woodroof Hiden, F.A.S.G.

Second edition (1964) compiled and edited by  
Annie Lash Jester, F.A.S.G., in collaboration  
with Martha Woodroof Hiden, F.A.S.G.

Third edition (1987) compiled and edited by  
Virginia M. Meyer (1974-1981) and  
John Frederick Dorman, F.A.S.G. (1981-1987)

Fourth edition, Volume Two (2005)  
Published by Genealogical Publishing Company  
3600 Clipper Mill Rd., Suite 260  
Baltimore, MD 21211-1953  
in collaboration with the Order of First Families of Virginia  
Second printing, 2007  
Third printing, 2010

Copyright © 2005 by the  
Order of First Families of Virginia  
All Rights Reserved. No part of this publication  
may be reproduced, in any form or by any means,  
including electronic reproduction, without the  
permission of the Publisher.

Library of Congress Catalogue Card Number 2005931567  
ISBN: 978-0-8063-1763-2  
*Made in the United States of America*

*This FOURTH EDITION is published  
to commemorate the FOUR HUNDREDTH Anniversary  
of the  
First Settlement at Jamestown  
1607*

*This volume is dedicated  
to the memory of  
those intrepid Adventurers of their Person  
who suffered hardship and gave their lives  
that a civilization might be created in the New World  
and to those  
Adventurers of Purse who dared to invest  
in support of the noble venture*



## THE SEAL OF THE VIRGINIA COMPANY.



The seal of the Virginia Company of London was granted, April 1606, by King James I to the incorporators of the Company and despite the revocation of the Charter, 1624, the seal continued to be the emblem of State until the surrender of Virginia to the Commonwealth in 1652. The obverse of the seal shows the arms of England with the inscription: "For his Council of Virginia." The reverse of the seal shows King James I in royal robes with the inscription: "Seal of the King of Great Britain, France and Ireland."

## **FOREWORD**

The Order of First Families of Virginia, 1607-1624/5 is proud to offer this publication—the second of three volumes of *Adventurers of Purse and Person*, Fourth Edition—as its gift to the celebration of the founding of Virginia and our nation. When the third and final volume is published in 2007, in time for the 400th anniversary of the founding of Jamestown, it will mark the culmination of a monumental work by our genealogist, Mr. John Frederick Dorman, who started collecting new and additional historical and genealogical material immediately following the publication of the third edition in 1987. Not only did Mr. Dorman make modifications and additions to the lineages in the third edition, including establishing new lines, but he also expanded the ancestral lines from four to six generations. This time-consuming task was obviously a labor of love on the part of Mr. Dorman.

Our thanks are again extended to genealogist John Frederick Dorman as well as to the chairman of our Publications Committee, Honorary President Kenneth Callaway King, Jr.

The Order of First Families of Virginia hopes that the reader will find much satisfaction and pleasure in discovering new and unique information concerning those earliest Virginia settlers and their descendants. It is in this spirit that this volume is offered on the eve of the commemoration of our nation's birth 400 years ago.

Carter Branham Snow Furr  
President

# CONTENTS

[Title Page](#)

[Copyright Page](#)

[Foreword: Carter Branham Snow Furr](#)

[Preface](#)

[Formation of the Counties \(Chart\)](#)

[Explanation of Arrangement](#)

[Key to Abbreviations](#)

[Adventurers of Purse and Person and their Families](#)

[Gaither](#)

[Gaskins](#)

[Gilbert](#)

[Gookin](#)

[Gosnold](#)

[Granger](#)

[Graves](#)

[Gray](#)

[Grendon](#)

[Gundry](#)

[Hallom](#)

[Hampton](#)

[Hansford](#)

[Harris \(John\)](#)

[Harris \(Thomas\)](#)

[Harwood](#)

[Holt](#)

[Hooe](#)

[Hopkins](#)  
[Johnson-Travis](#)  
[Jordan \(Samuel\)](#)  
[Jordan \(Thomas\)](#)  
[Kent](#)  
[Kingsmill](#)  
[Knott](#)  
[Laydon](#)  
[Lloyd](#)  
[Lovelace-Gorsuch](#)  
[Lukin](#)  
[Lupo](#)  
[Macock](#)  
[Martiau](#)  
[Mason](#)  
[Mathews](#)  
[Menefie](#)  
[Montague](#)  
[Moone](#)  
[Moore](#)  
[Offley](#)  
[O'Neil-Robins](#)  
[Osborne](#)  
[Pace](#)  
[Parramore](#)  
[Pead](#)  
[Peirce](#)  
[Peirsey](#)  
[Perry](#)  
[Pierce-Bennett](#)  
[Price](#)  
[Price-Llewellyn](#)  
[Purifoy](#)

[Index](#)

## **PREFACE**

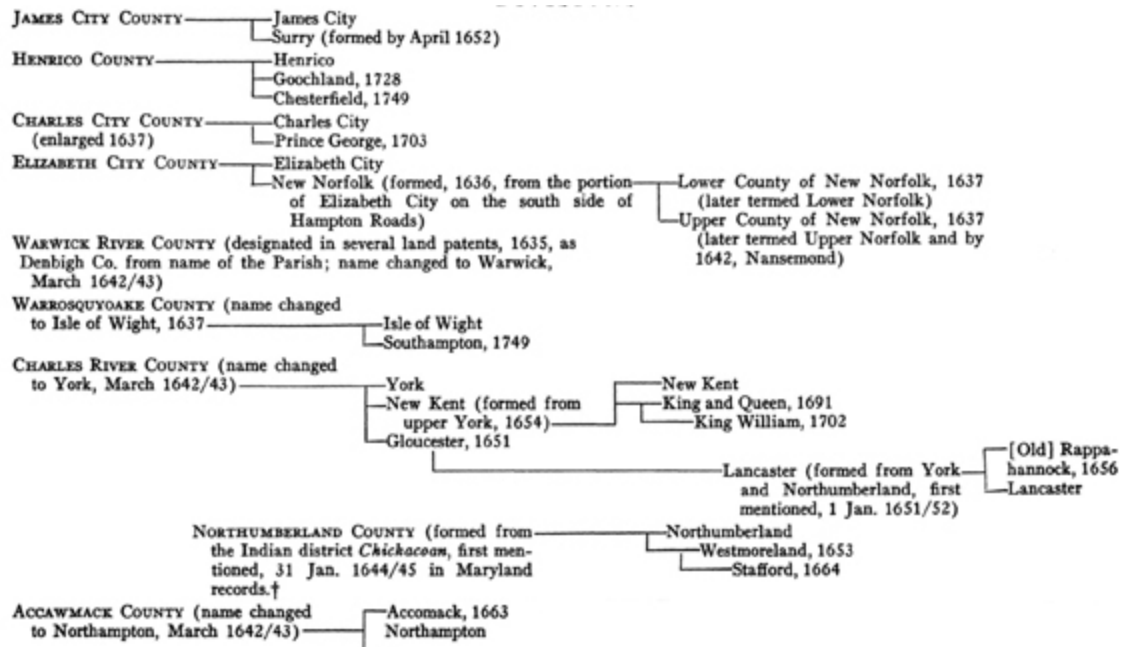
A brief history of earlier editions of *Adventurers of Purse and Person* and of the research carried out by the many individuals who have contributed to this compilation of data regarding the earliest settlers of Virginia and the English residents who as members of the Virginia Company financed the venture on new shores is set forth in the Preface to the first volume of this edition. The reader is referred to that volume for further information on this subject; the background leading to the 1607 settlement; the vicissitudes encountered by the earliest immigrants; the rationale for the initial publication set forth in Dr. Earl Gregg Swem's Introduction to the first edition; and the Explanatory Notes, which discuss terminology encountered in seventeenth-century records.

As research on this second of the projected three volumes progressed, additional connections among the families discussed in all three volumes have been noted and are reflected herein. Several families that had not been included in earlier editions are here discussed in detail for the first time.

The compiler wishes to express special thanks to John W. Pritchett of Dallas, Texas, who made many helpful suggestions and contributed additional information about a number of families while reading proofs of the entire text of this volume.

John Frederick Dorman

EIGHT ORIGINAL SHIRES (COUNTIES) CREATED 1634  
DIVISIONS\*



\* See Morgan Poitau Robinson, "Virginia Counties," *Bulletin #9 of the Virginia State Library*.

## EXPLANATION OF ARRANGEMENT

In each of the family accounts that follows, the members of the family are numbered consecutively. In most instances the member of the Virginia Company or settler in Virginia prior to 1624/5 from whom the descent has been traced has been assigned the number one (1), his or her children numbers 2, 3, 4, etc., and the members of the succeeding generations, in order, succeeding numbers. However, in several families, such as Epes, Lupo and West, in which a number of brothers came to the colony, these brothers are numbered consecutively according to their ages and the children and succeeding generations are numbered in order thereafter.

For consistency and to ensure correct identification when intermarriages occurred among the several families, these numbers had to be assigned in all of the families to be discussed in all three volumes before volume one was published. Because further research has identified additional descendants of the families discussed in volumes two and three, those newly identified individuals have been inserted in their proper sequence with the letters A, B, C, etc., appended to the preceding number, as in the case of children of 48. Sarah<sup>4</sup> (Gaither) Warfield Sedgwick Talbott and her sister 50. Ann<sup>4</sup> (Gaither) Hammond (pages 13 and 14 of this volume).

Preceding the name of the original ancestor and of some members of the second generation or other persons connected by marriage, a plus sign (+) indicates membership in the Virginia Company and an asterisk (\*) indicates settlement in Virginia prior to 1624/5.

A superscript number following a given name indicates the generation to which the individual belongs. For example, \*1. William<sup>1</sup> Andrews is the original settler of 1617; 32. Jacob<sup>4</sup> Andrews is his great-grandson, a member of the fourth generation of the Andrews family, and 116. Sarah<sup>6</sup> (Parker) Ker is Jacob's granddaughter, a member of the sixth generation.

Each member of the first five generations who left descendants known to have lived in the American colonies has been assigned a separate section in the family account in which information about his or her life, wives or husbands, and children is given. In listing the issue of such individuals, a child whose life, marriage and descendants are discussed subsequently is shown in capital letters to indicate that further information appears later in the account. If the surname of the children is different from that of the original progenitor, the surname is indicated following the word Issue.

Intermarriages between members of the several families discussed herein occurred frequently. In such instances, the name of the husband or wife (or the parent or grandparent named herein) is shown in italics with the number assigned in the family to which he or she belongs and reference to that family.

Since superscript numbers are used to identify footnotes as well as the generations to which an individual belongs, the reader should note that generation numbers are limited almost entirely to the numbers 1, 2, 3, 4, 5 and 6, although a few references to generations 7 and 8 may appear. These numbers are appended only to given names; if a footnote number of necessity must also follow a given name, it is invariably separated from the given name by some mark of punctuation.



## KEY TO ABBREVIATIONS

- Br. Gen.: Alexander Brown, *The Genesis of the United States* (New York, 1897), 2 v., paged continuously.
- Bruce, Ec/Hist.: Philip Alexander Bruce, *Economic History of Virginia in the Seventeenth Century* (New York and London, 1907), 2 v.
- C: *Calendar of Virginia State Papers* (Richmond, 1875-93), 11 v.
- Co.: County.
- CP: *Cavaliers and Pioneers*, v. 1-3, ed. by Nell Marion Nugent (Richmond, 1934-79), v. 4-7, ed. by Dennis Ray Hudgins (Richmond, 1994-99).
- Cra. Rep.: Lyon Gardiner Tyler, *The Cradle of the Republic* (Richmond, 1906).
- CVR: William Glover Stanard, *Colonial Virginia Register* (Albany, N.Y., 1902)
- ES: Ralph T. Whitelaw, *Virginia's Eastern Shore* (Richmond, 1951), 2 v., ed. by George Carrington Mason.
- Esqr.: Esquire.
- Gent.: Gentleman.
- H: William Waller Hening, *The Statutes at Large; Being a Collection of All the Laws of Virginia* (Richmond, etc., 1809-23), 13 v.  
[References to v. I-IV are to the second edition used in the facsimile reprint, Charlottesville, 1969].
- Hinshaw: William Wade Hinshaw, *Encyclopedia of American Quaker Genealogy*, I, *North Carolina* (Ann Arbor, Mich, 1936); II, *New Jersey and Pennsylvania* (Ann Arbor, Mich., 1938); IV, *Ohio* (Ann Arbor, Mich., 1946); VI, *Virginia* (Ann Arbor, Mich., 1950).
- Hotten: John Camden Hotten, *The Original Lists of Persons of Quality and Others Who Went from Great Britain to the American Plantations 1600-1700* (New York, 1874).
- JHB: *Journals of the House of Burgesses of Virginia, 1619-1776* (Richmond, 1905-15), 13 v., ed. by H. R. McIlwaine.

Leonard: Cynthia Miller Leonard, comp., *The General Assembly of Virginia, July 30, 1619-January 11, 1978, A Bicentennial Register of Members* (Richmond, 1978).

MCGC: *Minutes of the Council and General Court of Colonial Virginia*, 2nd ed. (Richmond, 1979), ed. by H. R. McIlwaine.

MHM: *Maryland Historical Magazine* (Baltimore, 1906-), 100 v.

Mrs.: Mistress (often a single woman).

N: *Lower Norfolk County, Virginia, Antiquary* (Baltimore, 1895-1906), 5 v., ed. By Edward Wilson James.

NEHGR: *The New England Historical and Genealogical Register* (Boston, 1847-), 159 v.

NGSQ: *National Genealogical Society Quarterly* (Washington, 1912-), 93 v.

P.C.C.: Prerogative Court of Canterbury.

P.R.O.: Public Record Office, London.

R: *The Virginia Historical Register, and Literary Advertiser* (Richmond, 1848-53), 6 v., ed. by William Maxwell.

R, Va. Co.: *The Records of the Virginia Company of London* (Washington, 1906-35), 4 v., ed. by Susan Myra Kingsbury.

SCH&GM: *The South Carolina Historical & Genealogical Magazine* (Charleston, 1900-51), 52 v.

Smith, Tra.: *Travels and Works of Captain John Smith* (Edinburgh, 1910), 2 v., ed. by Edward Arber and A. G. Bradley.

T: *Tyler's Quarterly Historical and Genealogical Magazine* (Richmond, 1919-52), 33 v.

V: *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography* (Richmond, 1893-), 113 v.

Val. Papers: *The Edward Pleasants Valentine Papers* (Richmond, 1927), 4 v., ed. by William Clayton Torrence.

Va. Carolorum: Edward Duffield Neill, *Virginia Carolorum: The Colony Under the Rule of Charles the First and Second, A.D. 1625-A.D. 1685, Based upon Manuscripts and Documents of the Period* (Albany, N. Y., 1886).

W(1): *William and Mary College Quarterly Historical Magazine*, 1st ser. (Williamsburg, 1892-1919), 27 v.

*W(2): William and Mary College Quarterly Historical Magazine*, 2nd ser. (Williamsburg, 1921-43), 23 v.

*W{3): The William and Mary Quarterly: A Magazine of Early American History*, 3rd ser. (Williamsburg, 1944-), 62 v.

*Waters, Gleanings*: Henry F. Waters, *Genealogical Gleanings in England* (Boston, 1901), 2 v., paged continuously.

## GAITHER<sup>1</sup>

\*1. JOHN<sup>1</sup> GAITHER came to Virginia, 1620, in the *George* and was living at James City, 1623/4,<sup>2</sup> but by 25 Jan. 1624/5 was at Mulberry Island under Capt. William Pierce. The date of his return to England is unknown but by midsummer 1636 he again sailed for the colony and on his second trip was accompanied by his wife. On the list of those who took the oaths of "Allegiance and Supremacie," 24 July 1635, before sailing on the *Assurance* from Gravesend to Virginia were "Jo. Gater aged 36, Joan Gater aged 23."<sup>3</sup>

The following year three patents were issued to him for land in the area which in 1637 became the Lower County of New Norfolk. These were for 300 acres, 300 acres and 200 acres, all dated 21 Sept. 1636, all in Elizabeth City County and all on a neck of land in Elizabeth River. Two of the headrights in the first one were himself and his wife Joane Gater.<sup>4</sup> On 26 July 1638 he repatented the first 300 acres as 800 acres in the Lower County of New Norfolk and again mentioned a creek called "dum out of the Mire." Again John Gater and Jane Gater were two of the headrights.<sup>5</sup>

John<sup>1</sup> Gaither was appointed by Act of Assembly, 6 Jan. 1639/40, one of the tobacco viewers for Lower Norfolk from "Daniel Taners Creeke to Eastern Branche," and on 25 May 1640 at a court held at William Shipps' "John Gatear" was one of three men appointed to collect a quota of £36 "for the inhabitants of Daniel Tanner's Creek over all the Eastward and Southward branches" in order to meet a yearly salary of £100 for a minister for Lynnhaven Parish.<sup>6</sup>

By Feb. 1645/6 he married (2) Mary \_\_\_\_<sup>7</sup> and on 12 June 1649 they assigned to John Godfrey the 800 acres he had patented in 1638.<sup>8</sup> They moved from Virginia to Maryland with the Puritans (or Dissenters), 1649 or 1650, and settled first at Providence Towne on the north shore of the Severn River opposite the present city of Annapolis.

He died intestate in Anne Arundel County and at the time had not applied for land rights due all persons coming into the province to live. Letters of administration were issued to “Mary Gaethar the widow and relict of John Gaether, late of the County of Annarundel deceased,” at a court held at St. Mary’s City 24 Nov. 1652.<sup>9</sup>

Issue: (by 2) 2. JOHN<sup>3</sup>.

2. JOHN<sup>2</sup> GAITHER (John<sup>1</sup>) may have been born in Maryland for he did not apply for land upon attaining his majority. According to his son John<sup>3</sup> he was “one of the first seaters in them parts (meaning the head of South River).”<sup>10</sup> In 1674 he was bequeathed personal property by Thomas Mears of Severn River, Md., a Quaker who had been a neighbor of John<sup>1</sup> Gaither in Lower Norfolk County.<sup>11</sup>

John<sup>2</sup> Gaither took an active part in the public life of Anne Arundel County, serving on juries, April 1679, and was a private in the Nanticoke Indian War, 1678, for which service he received 80 pounds of tobacco.<sup>12</sup> In 1681 he was paid 585 pounds of tobacco for public services and in 1696 he signed a document declaring himself to be a military officer under the Lord Proprietary in Anne Arundel County.<sup>13</sup> He was buried 12 Nov. 1702<sup>14</sup> and on 20 May 1703 Mrs. Ruth Gather, administratrix, returned the inventory of his estate.<sup>15</sup>

He married Ruth \_\_\_\_,<sup>16</sup> who married (2), 13 Jan. 1703/4, Francis Hardesty and was buried 5 Oct. 1719.<sup>17</sup>

Issue:<sup>18</sup> 3. JOHN<sup>3</sup>; 4. RUTH<sup>3</sup>; 5. BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>; 6. RACHEL<sup>3</sup>; 7. EDWARD<sup>3</sup>; 8. Mary<sup>3</sup>, born 13 April 1692, married (1), 9 Feb. 1709/10,<sup>19</sup> Joseph White, on whose estate she gave bond as administratrix, 19 Sept. 1733,<sup>20</sup> and (2), by 5 March 1734/5, Edward Nichols;<sup>21</sup> 9. REBECCA<sup>3</sup>; 10. Susan<sup>3</sup>, born 1697, died 1717.

3. JOHN<sup>3</sup> GAITHER (John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 16 Jan. 1677/8, of “Abingdon,” Anne Arundel Co., Md., left will 4 May 1739-20 June 1739,<sup>22</sup> married (1), 21 Aug. 1701, Jane [Jean] Buck who was born 19 Dec. 1681<sup>23</sup> and died 11 March 1718/9, and (2), 20 Aug. 1719,<sup>24</sup> Elizabeth (.Duvall) Warfield.

Issue:<sup>25</sup> (by 1) 11. Charles<sup>4</sup>, born and died 1702; 12. ALEXANDER<sup>4</sup>; 12A. John<sup>4</sup>, born 19 Feb. 1705/6;<sup>26</sup> 13. Edward<sup>4</sup>, born 17 Jan. 1708/9,<sup>27</sup> baptized 2 March 1713/4; 14. Rebecca<sup>4</sup>, baptized 2 March 1713/4; 15. Benjamin<sup>4</sup>, of Prince George's Co., Md., baptized 2 March 1713/4, left will 20 June 1791-16 Dec. 1793;<sup>28</sup> 16. Joseph<sup>4</sup>, baptized 2 March 1713/4, died young; 17. RACHEL<sup>4</sup>; 18. RICHARD<sup>4</sup>; 19. Samuel<sup>4</sup>, baptized 7 April 1717, died young; 20. David<sup>4</sup>, baptized 20 March 1718, left will 20 Dec. 1750-13 April 1751,<sup>29</sup> married Ruth \_\_\_\_; (by 2) 21. AMOS<sup>4</sup>; 22. Ruth<sup>4</sup>, born 15 Nov. 1721, died young; 23. MARY<sup>4</sup>; 24. RUTH<sup>4</sup>; 25. JOSHUA<sup>4</sup>; 26. REZIN<sup>4</sup>; 27. JOHN<sup>4</sup>; 28. Edward<sup>4</sup>; 29. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>; 30. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup>.

4. RUTH<sup>3</sup> GATTHER (John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 6 Sept. 1679, married (1), 16 Feb. 1696/7, John Warfield of Middle Neck Parish, Anne Arundel Co., Md., who died before 28 Feb. 1718/9 when an additional inventory of his estate was returned,<sup>30</sup> and (2), 17 June 1719,<sup>31</sup> Daniel Carter.

Issue: (by 1) [WARFIELD]<sup>32</sup> 31. RICHARD<sup>4</sup>; 32. JOHN<sup>4</sup>; 33. RUTH<sup>4</sup>; 34. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup>; 35. Elinor<sup>4</sup>, baptized 18 Feb. 1718/9, died young; 36. ALEXANDER<sup>4</sup>; 37. EDWARD<sup>4</sup>; 38. MARY<sup>4</sup>; 39. PHILIP<sup>4</sup>.

5. BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup> GATTHER (John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 26 Feb. 1681/2, left will 26 March 1741-31 Aug. 1741.<sup>33</sup> He married, 8 Sept. 1709, 29. Sarah<sup>4</sup> Burgess (see CHEW), who died 14 Nov. 1769 in her 79th year.<sup>34</sup>

Issue:<sup>35</sup> 40. Benjamin<sup>4</sup>, born 16 July 1710, left will 13 March 1783-7 Oct. 1784,<sup>36</sup> 41. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>; 42. JOHN<sup>4</sup>; 43. EDWARD<sup>4</sup>; 44. Samuel<sup>4</sup>, born 19 Jan. 1717/8, of Annapolis, Md., left will 23 Sept. 1762-8 Oct. 1762,<sup>37</sup> married Ann () Burman, perhaps the Ann Gaither of Annapolis, "aged and infirm," who by will 21 Dec. 1806-26 Dec. 1808<sup>38</sup> left her estate to 205. Col. Henry<sup>5</sup> Gaither and died 12 Dec. 1808;<sup>39</sup> 45. Ruth<sup>4</sup>, born 23 Oct. 1719; 46. Joseph<sup>4</sup>, born 10 March 1722/3; 47. HENRY<sup>4</sup>; 48. SARAH<sup>4</sup>; 49. William<sup>4</sup>, born 11 July 1726, left will 2 Oct. 1777-7 Jan. 1782;<sup>40</sup> 50. ANN<sup>4</sup>; 51. MARY<sup>5</sup>; 52. CASSANDRA<sup>4</sup>.

6. RACHEL<sup>3</sup> GAITHER (John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 19 April 1687, married, 18 April 1706, Samuel White of Anne Arundel Co., Md., who left will 19 May 1755-21 Aug. 1755.<sup>41</sup>

Issue: [WHITE]<sup>42</sup> 53. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup>; 54. Joseph<sup>5</sup>, baptized 13 Jan. 1709/10; 55. John<sup>4</sup>; <sup>43</sup> 56. Susannah<sup>4</sup>; 57. Richard<sup>4</sup>, baptized 10 Oct. 1717; 57A. Ruth<sup>4</sup>, baptized 17 Aug. 1718; 58. Rachel<sup>4</sup>, baptized 10 July 1720.

7. Capt. EDWARD<sup>3</sup> GAITHER (John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 28 June 1689, left will 2 Jan. 1740/1-10 April 1741.<sup>44</sup> He married (1), 21 Feb. 1709/10, Mary Duvall, who was buried 25 Sept. 1710, (2) Rachel \_\_\_\_, and (3), 19 Aug. 1734, Margaret (Sellman) Williams, who left will 7 May 1762-9 June 1762.<sup>45</sup>

Issue:<sup>46</sup> (by 1) 59. Mary<sup>4</sup>, died in infancy; (by 2) 60. Jane<sup>4</sup>; 61. LEAH<sup>4</sup>; 62. Diana<sup>4</sup>; 63. Moses<sup>4</sup>, died before 15 Aug. 1749 when the inventory of his estate was made;<sup>47</sup> 64. RACHEL<sup>4</sup>; 65. Sarah<sup>4</sup>, born 15 Feb. 1721/2; 66. EDWARD<sup>4</sup>.

9. REBECCA<sup>3</sup> GAITHER (John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 24 May 1695, died after 1742 when she signed the inventory of her brother Benjamin as next of kin.<sup>48</sup> She married Richard Stimson.<sup>49</sup>

Issue: [STIMSON]<sup>50</sup> 67. Francis<sup>4</sup>, baptized 10 July 1720; 68. Ruth<sup>4</sup>, baptized 1 March 1721/2.

12. ALEXANDER<sup>4</sup> GAITHER (John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 1 Oct. 1703,<sup>51</sup> died by 5 Sept. 1769 when the Vestry of St. Anne's Parish ordered £2 paid to his widow.<sup>52</sup> He married, 23 Oct. 1729,<sup>53</sup> Sarah Wells.

Issue: 69. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, left will 10 April 1781-10 Aug. 1781.<sup>54</sup>

17. RACHEL<sup>4</sup> GAITHER (John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), baptized 2 March 1713/4, married William Pickett.

Issue: [PICKETT] 70. RACHEL<sup>5</sup>.

18. RICHARD<sup>4</sup> (Gaither (John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 25 Dec. 1714, died before 1814. He married Martha \_\_\_\_.

Issue: Undetermined.

21. AMOS<sup>4</sup> GAITHER (John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), baptized 10 July 1720, of Anne Arundel Co., Md., left will 27 July 1790-4 Sept. 1790.<sup>55</sup> He married \_\_\_\_.

Issue: 71. MARY<sup>5</sup>; 72. Eleanor<sup>5</sup>, married, (license 18) Jan. 1791,<sup>56</sup> Thomas Bicknell.

23. MARY<sup>4</sup> GAITHER (John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), baptized 4 Oct. 1724, married 111. Seth<sup>5</sup> Warfield, baptized 15 June 1723/4,<sup>57</sup> took oath of allegiance in Anne Arundel Co., Md., 28 Feb. 1778, and left will 2 Aug. 1798-codicil 10 March 1805-14 May 1805.<sup>58</sup>

Issue: [WARFIELD]<sup>59</sup> 73. Seth<sup>5</sup>, married Ruth \_\_\_, who joined him in selling 3 acres of "Warfield's Forrest" to Beni<sup>5</sup>, 2 Nov. 1809;<sup>60</sup> 74. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, died unmarried before 1805; 75. BENI<sup>5</sup>; 76. BELA [Beal]<sup>5</sup>; 78. AZEL<sup>5</sup>; 79. MARY<sup>5</sup>; 80. AMOS<sup>5</sup>; 81. ELI<sup>5</sup>; 82. Mary Ann<sup>5</sup>, married 165. Edmund<sup>5</sup> Warfield.

24. RUTH<sup>4</sup> GAITHER (John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 4 Oct. 1724, married Robert Davis of "Ranter's Ridge," near Woodstock, Anne Arundel Co., Md., born 8 July 1719, left will 11 Jan. 1763-22 Dec. 1789.<sup>61</sup>

Issue: [DAVIS]<sup>62</sup> 83. Nicholas<sup>5</sup>, died before Dec. 1799, perhaps moved to Roostown, Pa., married \_\_\_; 84. Thomas<sup>5</sup>, of Anne Arundel Co., Md., died about 1812, married \_\_\_; 85. ELY<sup>5</sup>; 86. Ichabod<sup>6</sup>, married, 22 Jan. 1785,<sup>63</sup> 380. *Delilah<sup>6</sup> Randall* (see CHEW); 87. Robert<sup>5</sup>, of Roostown, Pa.; 88. Gaither<sup>5</sup>, daughter, of Baltimore Co., Md.; 89. MILCAH<sup>5</sup>; 90. Ruth<sup>5</sup>, married John Randall of Anne Arundel Co., Md.; 91. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, married John Brown of Anne Arundel Co., Md.; 92. Sarah<sup>5</sup>, married, Ralph Gaither of Frederick Co., Md.<sup>64</sup>

25. JOSHUA<sup>4</sup> GAITHER (John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), deposed 28 April 1803 he was aged nearly 77,<sup>65</sup> took the oath of allegiance in Anne Arundel Co., Md., March 1778, and died after 2 July 1803 when he deeded all of his real and personal property to his son Jeremiah, provided he care of his sister Susanna.<sup>66</sup> He probably married his cousin Sarah Jacob, daughter of Jeremiah Jacob.

Issue: 93. Jeremiah<sup>5</sup>; 94. Susanna<sup>5</sup>.

26. REZIN<sup>4</sup> GAITHER (John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) of Anne Arundel Co., Md., took the oath of allegiance, March 1778, and died before 11 Aug. 1807 when John Gaither gave bond as his administrator.<sup>67</sup> He married his housekeeper Sarah Yieldhill.

Issue:<sup>68</sup> 95. John<sup>5</sup>, probably the John, silversmith of Washington, D.C., who died 10 June 1819 at the house of his mother, Sarah Gaither, at Elk



Ridge, Anne Arundel Co., Md.;<sup>69</sup> 96. Sarah<sup>5</sup>; 97. Rebecca<sup>5</sup>, minor in 1812; 98. Ruth<sup>5</sup>, minor in 1812; 99. Rezin<sup>5</sup>; 100. JOSHUA<sup>5</sup>; 101. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>.

27. JOHN<sup>4</sup> GAITHER (John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) of Anne Arundel Co., Md., left will 24 June 1751-15 Oct. 1751.<sup>70</sup> He married Anne Ruley.

Issue:<sup>71</sup> 102. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup>; 103. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 104. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>; 105. Anne<sup>5</sup>; 106. Seth<sup>5</sup>, took oath of allegiance in March 1778, married, (license 24) Jan. 1778,<sup>72</sup> Rebecca Yieldhall.

29. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup> GAITHER (John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) married \_\_\_\_ Ijams.

Issue: [IJAMS] 107. Henry<sup>5</sup>; [Other children, unidentified].

30. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> GAITHER (John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) took the oath of allegiance in Anne Arundel Co., Md., March 1778, and left will 18 April 1783-14 Aug. 1783.<sup>73</sup> He married Ruth \_\_\_\_.

Issue:<sup>74</sup> 108. REZIN<sup>5</sup>; 109. Actious [Nackey]<sup>5</sup>, married Bazil Ridgely who enlisted, 3 Feb. 1776, in the Flying Camp and later was ensign in the 1st Maryland Regiment but resigned 7 Dec. 1777.<sup>75</sup>

31. RICHARD<sup>4</sup> WARFIELD (Ruth<sup>3</sup> Gaither, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), of Anne Arundel Co., Md., left will 1 March 1765-6 May 1765.<sup>76</sup> He married (1) Marian Caldwell and (2) Sarah (Gambrill?).

Issue: [WARFIELD] (by 1) 110. John<sup>5</sup>, born 15 Jan. 1722/3, married Elizabeth \_\_\_\_; 111. Seth<sup>5</sup>, married 23. Mary<sup>4</sup> Gaither; 112. RICHARD<sup>5</sup>; 113. Luke<sup>5</sup>, left will 18 Oct. 1768-15 Nov. 1780;<sup>77</sup> (by 2) 114. Joseph<sup>5</sup>, died before 22 Aug. 1787 when Richard Warfield Turner gave bond as his administrator;<sup>78</sup> 115. RACHEL<sup>5</sup>.

32. JOHN<sup>4</sup> WARFIELD (Ruth<sup>3</sup> Gaither, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) died 30 Jan 1776,<sup>79</sup> leaving will 8 Feb. 1773-13 March 1776.<sup>80</sup> He married Rachel Dorsey, daughter of Joshua and Ann (Ridgely) Dorsey, who was born 6 July 1717 and died 14 Dec. 1776.<sup>81</sup>

Issue: [WARFIELD]<sup>82</sup> 116. Ann<sup>5</sup>, born 8 Dec. 1741, married John Wyman; 117. John<sup>5</sup>, born 29 April 1744, of Anne Arundel Co., Md., left will 30 Nov. 1775-1 Jan. 1776;<sup>83</sup> 118. SARAH<sup>5</sup>; 119. Henry<sup>5</sup>, born 13 Jan. 1748/9; 120. CHARLES<sup>5</sup>; 121. Amelia<sup>5</sup>, born 3 April 1755, left will 1 May

1808-19 Sept. 1808;<sup>84</sup> 122. RACHEL<sup>5</sup>; 123. Joshua<sup>5</sup>, born 27 April 1761, left will 6 Nov. 1813-18 Jan. 1814,<sup>85</sup> married (1), 8 Oct. 1781, Elizabeth Dorsey and (2), (license 13) Jan. 1783,<sup>86</sup> Mary Ann Jones.

33. RUTH<sup>4</sup> WARFIELD (Ruth<sup>3</sup> Gaither, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) died 1781. She married, 15 Sept. 1719, Richard Davis, born 16 Oct. 1697, died 4 Aug. 1743, left will 17 May 1743-18 Oct. 1743.<sup>87</sup>

Issue: [DAVIS]<sup>88</sup> 124. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, baptized 16 July 1721; 125. Thomas<sup>5</sup>, born 2 Sept. 1722, tanner of Frederick Co., Md., married Anne Culver; 126. John<sup>5</sup>, baptized 1723, died young; 127. RICHARD<sup>5</sup>; 128. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 129. Ruth<sup>5</sup>, born 13 Feb. 1728/9; 130. Caleb<sup>5</sup>, born 10 Sept. 1731, died before 8 June 1769, married, 15 Dec. 1759, Lucretia Griffith, born 5 Feb. 1739, who married (2) Azel Waters; 131. Mary<sup>5</sup>, born 20 April 1734; 132. JOSHUA<sup>5</sup>.

34. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup> WARFIELD (Ruth<sup>3</sup> Gaither, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) died before 20 Jan. 1753 when the inventory of his estate was made.<sup>89</sup> He married (1), 12 Oct. 1731 in Cecil Co., Md., Rebecca Ridgely, daughter of Nicholas and Sarah (Worthington) Ridgely, born 18 Oct. 1714,<sup>90</sup> and (2) Ann White.

Issue: [WARFIELD] (by 1) 133. Nicholas Ridgely<sup>5</sup>, left will 25 Oct. 1811-10 Dec. 1814;<sup>91</sup> 133. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup>; 134. VACHEL<sup>5</sup>; 135. ELISHA<sup>5</sup>; 136. MARY RIDGELY<sup>5</sup>; (by 2) 137. CALIFF<sup>5</sup>; 138. (Daughter)<sup>5</sup>, married Charles Banks; 139. Nancy<sup>5</sup>, married, (license 6) June 1797,<sup>92</sup> John H. Lansdale.

36. ALEXANDER<sup>4</sup> WARFIELD (Ruth<sup>3</sup> Gaither, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) left will 18 Nov. 1748-24 Jan. 1749/50.<sup>93</sup> He married Thomasine Worthington, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Ridgely) Worthington, born 9 June 1724, who married (2) Francis Simpson.<sup>94</sup>

Issue: [WARFIELD]<sup>95</sup> 140. Thomas<sup>5</sup>, left will 4 Dec. 1766-23 Feb. 1767;<sup>96</sup> 141. JOHN WORTHINGTON<sup>5</sup>; 142. BRICE<sup>5</sup>; 143. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, married (1) 99. *West<sup>5</sup> Burgess* (see CHEW) and (2), by 11 April 1780,<sup>97</sup> John Dickerson; 144. Ruth<sup>5</sup>, never married; 145. Deborah<sup>5</sup>, married 100. *Caleb<sup>5</sup> Burgess* (see CHEW); 146. Alexander<sup>5</sup>, posthumous, died 2 Dec. 1812, aged 62 yrs. 8 mos. 19 days,<sup>98</sup> left will 3 July 1811-14 Dec. 1812.<sup>99</sup>

37. EDWARD<sup>4</sup> WARFIELD (Ruth<sup>3</sup> Gaither, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 11 Aug. 1710, died 31 Dec. 1786, leaving will 12 April 1782-13 Feb. 1787.<sup>[100](#)</sup> He was a planter of "Venison Park," Anne Arundel Co., Md. He married, 6 Sept. 1741,<sup>[101](#)</sup> Rachel Riggs, daughter of John and Mary (Davis) Riggs, who was born 11 June 1724 and died 16 April 1794.<sup>[102](#)</sup>

Issue: [WARFIELD]<sup>[103](#)</sup> 147. Ephraim<sup>5</sup>, born 23 Aug. 1741, died 22 Oct. 1832, left will 21 June 1825-29 Nov. 1833,<sup>[104](#)</sup> of Anne Arundel Co., Md., served in the Revolutionary War; 148. Edward<sup>5</sup>, born 8 Jan. 1745/6, died 19 Dec. 1768; 149. Achsah<sup>5</sup>, born 4 June 1747, married Joseph Hall; 150. Robert<sup>5</sup>, born 1 May 1749, left will 27 April 1817-3 Aug. 1818;<sup>[105](#)</sup> 151. JAMES<sup>5</sup>; 152. LEVIN<sup>5</sup>; 153. Ruth<sup>5</sup>, born 6 Feb. 1756, died unmarried; 154. Catherine<sup>5</sup>, born 22 July 1758, died unmarried; 155. RACHEL<sup>5</sup>; 156. Sarah<sup>5</sup>, married (1) 183. Zachariah<sup>5</sup> Gaither and (2) Helmer; 157. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, born 23 Aug. 1764, married James Ray; 158. EDWARD<sup>5</sup>.

38. MARY<sup>4</sup> WARFIELD (Ruth<sup>3</sup> Gaither, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) married, 1 Jan. 1729/30,<sup>[106](#)</sup> Augustine Marriott, of Anne Arundel Co., Md., who left will 3 Jan. 1771-17 June 1772.<sup>[107](#)</sup>

Issue: [MARRIOTT]<sup>[108](#)</sup> 159. ACHSAH<sup>5</sup>; 160. Sarah<sup>5</sup>, married William Yieldhall, of Anne Arundel Co., Md., who left will 24 Nov. 1789-21 Dec. 1789;<sup>[109](#)</sup> 161. MARY<sup>5</sup>; 162. John<sup>5</sup>, married 326. Ann<sup>6</sup> Warfield(see WILKINS).

39. PHILIP<sup>4</sup> WARFIELD (Ruth<sup>3</sup> Gaither, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), of "Venison Park," Anne Arundel Co., Md., died after 2 March 1778 when he took the oath of allegiance. He married, by Dec. 1751, Ann Purdy, daughter of Edmund Purdy.

Issue: [WARFIELD]<sup>[110](#)</sup> 163. Philip<sup>5</sup>, took oath of allegiance, 1778, married Susannah Hobbs; 164. Ephraim<sup>5</sup>, married, (license 1) March 1794,<sup>[111](#)</sup> Ariana Worthington Watkins; 165. EDMOND<sup>5</sup>; 166. Lydia<sup>5</sup>, married, (license 6) Oct. 1779,<sup>[112](#)</sup> William Hobbs; 167. John<sup>5</sup>, moved to Kentucky, married (1), (license 3) Dec. 1788,<sup>[113](#)</sup> Asenath Hobbs, daughter of William Hobbs, and (2), Nancy Bosley; 168. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, married, (license 2) Jan. 1793,<sup>[114](#)</sup> Jeremiah Duvall; 169. Ruth<sup>5</sup>, died unmarried; 170. SARAH<sup>5</sup>; 171. William<sup>5</sup>; 172. Richard<sup>5</sup>, married, (license 9) March

1803,<sup>[115](#)</sup> Sally Ann Watkins and moved west, possibly to Greene Co., Ohio;<sup>[116](#)</sup> 173. Mary<sup>5</sup>, died unmarried; 174. Amelia<sup>5</sup>, married, (license 18) Jan. 1792,<sup>[117](#)</sup> Joseph Higgins; 175. Rachel<sup>5</sup>, died unmarried; 176. Polly<sup>5</sup>, moved west with kinsmen.

41. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup> GAITHER (Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 14 Oct. 1711,<sup>[118](#)</sup> left will 26 Dec. 1773-22 Jan. 1774.<sup>[119](#)</sup> She married (1) Thomas Davis, born 24 Feb. 1704/5, died 19 April 1749,<sup>[120](#)</sup> and (2) Mark Brown, Jr., who left will 21 Oct. 1752-30 April 1753.<sup>[121](#)</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [DAVIS]<sup>[122](#)</sup> 177. Mary<sup>5</sup>, born 22 Dec. 1733, died 1784, married 97. *Edward<sup>5</sup> Burgess* (see CHEW); 178. EPHRAIM<sup>5</sup>; 179. SARAH<sup>5</sup>; 180. Elizabeth [Betsey]<sup>5</sup>, born 20 Aug. 1741, died 21 Dec. 1795, left will dated 4 Dec. 1795,<sup>[123](#)</sup> married, 1784, John Welch, natural son of John Welch;<sup>[124](#)</sup> 181. AMOS<sup>5</sup>.

42. JOHN<sup>4</sup> GAITHER (Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 24 April 1713, died 6 Sept. 1784, left will 3 Sept. 1783-6 Nov. 1784.<sup>[125](#)</sup> He resided in Anne Arundel Co., Md. He married Agnes (Rogers) Williams, daughter of John Rogers and widow of John Williams, who was born 2 Oct. 1733 and died 3 Aug. 1802.

Issue:<sup>[126](#)</sup> 182. JOHN ROGERS<sup>5</sup>; 183. ZACHARIAH<sup>5</sup>; 184. VACHEL<sup>5</sup>; 185. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup>; 186. Anne<sup>5</sup>, born 31 March 1755, died 19 Jan. 1835, unmarried; 187. Sarah<sup>5</sup>, born 19 Jan. 1757, left will 18 Dec. 1815-6 Feb. 1816;<sup>[127](#)</sup> 188. Mary<sup>5</sup>, born 25 Dec. 1758, left will 14 Dec. 1815-6 Feb. 1816;<sup>[128](#)</sup> 189. SUSANNAH<sup>5</sup>; 190. Agnes [Nancy]<sup>5</sup>, born 17 Jan. 1762, married 208. Gerrard<sup>5</sup> Gaither; 191. Evan<sup>5</sup>, born 17 April 1765, died 23 Nov. 1793, left will 6 Oct. 1793-11 Feb. 1794.<sup>[129](#)</sup>

43. EDWARD<sup>4</sup> GAITHER (Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 20 Dec. 1714,<sup>[130](#)</sup> left will 26 March 1777-11 June 1777.<sup>[131](#)</sup> He married Eleanor (\_\_\_\_) Whittle, who as his widow moved to Iredell Co., N.C., and lived until after 1790 when she was named in her daughter Sarah's will.

Issue:<sup>[132](#)</sup> 192. BASIL<sup>5</sup>; 193. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup>; 194. ELEANOR<sup>5</sup>; 195. GREENBERRY<sup>5</sup>; 196. BURGESS<sup>6</sup>; 197. NICHOLAS<sup>5</sup>; 198. JOHNSEY; 199. Sarah<sup>5</sup>, left will 4 May 1790-24 Aug. 1792;<sup>[133](#)</sup> 200. Cassandra<sup>5</sup>, married, 8 Nov. 1792, James Reid; 201. BRICE<sup>5</sup>; 202. Lyla<sup>5</sup>; 203. ELI<sup>5</sup>.

47. HENRY<sup>4</sup> GAITHER (Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), of Montgomery Co., Md., born 24 May 1724, left will 24 Aug. 1780-21 Aug. 1783.<sup>[134](#)</sup> He married Martha Ridgely, who left will 2 Feb. 1795-7 Nov. 1797.<sup>[135](#)</sup>

Issue: 204. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 205. Henry Chew<sup>5</sup>, died 22 June 1811 at Georgetown, D.C., in his 61st year,<sup>[136](#)</sup> left undated will proved 27 Aug. 1811,<sup>[137](#)</sup> served as ensign to major in the Maryland Line, 1776-83, original member of the Society of the Cincinnati, lieutenant colonel commandant of 3rd Infantry, U.S. Army, 1793-1802, later of "Carenot," Montgomery Co., Md.; 206. Beale<sup>5</sup>, left will 13 April 1835-26 March 1839;<sup>[138](#)</sup> 207. EPHRAIM<sup>5</sup>; 208. GERRARD<sup>5</sup>; 209. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup>; 210. DANIEL<sup>5</sup>; 211. FREDERICK<sup>5</sup>; 212. ANN<sup>5</sup>; 213. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>; 214. Deborah<sup>5</sup>, left will 21 May 1828-10 June 1828,<sup>[139](#)</sup> married, (license 5) Feb. 1803,<sup>[140](#)</sup> James Ray; 215. MARY<sup>5</sup>; 216. AMELIA<sup>5</sup>.

48. SARAH<sup>4</sup> GAITHER (Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 29 March 1725, married (1) Richard Warfield, son of Alexander and Sarah (Pierpont) Warfield, of "Brandy," Anne Arundel Co., Md., who left will 15 June 1752-9 Nov. 1752,<sup>[141](#)</sup> (2) John Sedgwick, who left will 5 Sept. 1753-10 Aug. 1757,<sup>[142](#)</sup> and (3), 27 March 1765,<sup>[143](#)</sup> Benjamin Talbott, who purchased 177V2 acres of "Gaither's Chance" from John Hammond, 12 Sept. 1765,<sup>[144](#)</sup> the same day, with Sarah, sold a different 177 acre portion of "Gaither's Chance" to Hammond,<sup>[145](#)</sup> and, 10 Aug. 1775, joined by Richard<sup>5</sup> Warfield and his wife Ann, sold a further 74 acres of "Gaither's Chance" to Hammond.<sup>[146](#)</sup> He presumably married (2), (license 13) April 1785,<sup>[147](#)</sup> 244. Sarah<sup>5</sup> Gaither and died before Feb. 1789 when she married William Merriken.

Issue: (by 1) [WARFIELD]<sup>[148](#)</sup> 217. LANCELOT<sup>5</sup>; 218. Mary<sup>5</sup>, married Elijah Robertson; 219. RICHARD<sup>5</sup>; 220. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>; (by 3) [TALBOTT] 220A. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>; 220B. Ann<sup>5</sup>, married Elijah Robertson.

50. ANN<sup>4</sup> GAITHER (Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 25 Feb. 1729/30, died 29 May 1783 in Baltimore Co., Md., left will 29 May 1783-26 June 1784.<sup>[149](#)</sup> She married, 14 May 1748,<sup>[150](#)</sup> John Hammond, son of Thomas John and Ann (Cockey) Hammond, born 9 June 1729 in Anne Arundel Co., Md., left undated will proved 15 Dec. 1780.<sup>[151](#)</sup>

Issue: [HAMMOND]<sup>152</sup> 221. VACHEL<sup>5</sup>; 221A. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 221B. BEALE<sup>5</sup>; 221C. ANNE<sup>5</sup>; 221D. SARAH<sup>5</sup>; 221E. HENRIETTA<sup>5</sup>; 221F. Rebecca<sup>5</sup>.

51. MARY [MARIA]<sup>4</sup> GAITHER (Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 17 March 1732/3, married (1) Edward Norwood and (2) \_\_\_\_ Long.

Issue: (by 1) [NORWOOD] 222. Mary<sup>5</sup>; 223. John<sup>5</sup>.

52. CASSANDRA<sup>4</sup> GAITHER (Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 23 March 1734/5, married Thomas Linthicum, son of Francis and Eleanor (Williams) Linthicum, born 29 Aug. 1743. They moved to Dorchester Co., Md.

Issue: [LINTHICUM]<sup>153</sup> 224. ANN<sup>5</sup>; 225. Benjamin<sup>5</sup>, married \_\_\_\_; 226. Edward<sup>5</sup>.

53. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> WHITE (Rachel<sup>3</sup> Gaither, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), baptized 13 Jan. 1709/10, died 9 March 1751 in his 45<sup>th</sup> year.<sup>154</sup> He married \_\_\_\_.

Issue: [WHITE] 227. Samuel<sup>5</sup>.

61. LEAH<sup>4</sup> GAITHER (Edward<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) probably married (1) Bazil Phelps, son of Walter and Rose (Bazil) Phelps, baptized 18 May 1719,<sup>155</sup> later of South River, Anne Arundel Co., Md., who left will 12 Aug. 1760-18 Oct. 1760,<sup>156</sup> and (2) \_\_\_\_ Kirkland.<sup>157</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [PHELPS]<sup>158</sup> 228. Edward<sup>5</sup>; 229. BAZIL<sup>5</sup>; 230. Gaither<sup>5</sup>; 231. Absolute<sup>5</sup>, unborn 1760.

64. RACHEL<sup>4</sup> GAITHER (Edward<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 1 June 1718, married, 29 Nov. 1736,<sup>159</sup> Jeremiah Jacob, son of John and Mary (Swanson) Jacob, baptized 28 June 1713, died about 1781 in North Carolina. They resided in Sugarland Hundred, Frederick Co., Md.<sup>160</sup>

Issue: [JACOB]<sup>161</sup> 232. Joseph<sup>5</sup>, born about 1739, married Lucy \_\_\_\_; 233. Ann<sup>5</sup>, married 103. John<sup>5</sup> Gaither; 234. JEREMIAH<sup>5</sup>; 235. Rachel<sup>5</sup>, married 102. Benjamin<sup>5</sup> Gaither; 236. Sarah<sup>5</sup>, married \_ Gaither; 237. ZACHARIAH<sup>5</sup>; 238. REBECCA<sup>5</sup>; 239. Edward Gaither<sup>5</sup>, born 4 Jan. 1759, was drafted in 1777 in Montgomery Co., Md., under Capt. Briscoe and Lt. Basil Gaither for three months, after marriage moved to Iredell Co., N.C., and served in 1781 as a mounted gunman for about ten weeks and in 1782 against Tories on Pedee River for six weeks, moved to the Clinch River in



East Tennessee for about five years and then about 1803 to Wilson Co., Tenn.,<sup>162</sup> married, 28 Oct. 1779 in Montgomery Co., Md.,<sup>163</sup> Mary Summers; 240. Ruth<sup>5</sup>, aged 13 in 1776; 241. John<sup>5</sup>, aged 12 in 1776.

66. EDWARD<sup>4</sup> GAITHER (Edward<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) died before 4 Jan. 1794 when Henry Gaither and William Merrikin were granted administration on his estate.<sup>164</sup> He took the oath of allegiance in March 1778. He married Sarah Howard, daughter of Joseph and Margeray (Keith) Howard.

Issue:<sup>165</sup> 242. Col. Edward<sup>5</sup>, born 28 Oct. 1745, died 24 Sept. 1787 at "The Woodyard," Prince George's Co., Md.,<sup>166</sup> left will 18 Sept. 1787-3 Oct. 1787,<sup>167</sup> captain and major of the Elk Ridge Battalion of Anne Arundel Co., Md., militia, during the Revolutionary War, merchant of Anne Arundel County; 243. Joseph<sup>5</sup>, born 23 Feb. 1746/7, died young; 244. Sarah<sup>5</sup>, born 6 April 1749, presumably married (1), (license 13) April 1785,<sup>168</sup> Benjamin Talbott, widower of 48. Sarah<sup>4</sup> Gaither, and (2), (license 17) Feb. 1789,<sup>169</sup> William Merriken of Anne Arundel Co., Md., who left will 19 Feb. 1802-23 March 1802;<sup>170</sup> 245. HENRY<sup>5</sup>; 246. EPHRAIM<sup>5</sup>; 247. Beale<sup>5</sup>, born 14 Nov. 1755, of Berkeley Co., W.Va.; 248. John Howard<sup>5</sup>, born 8 Sept. 1757, died 24 April 1840 in Washington Co., Md.,<sup>171</sup> 249. Elijah<sup>5</sup>, born 28 March 1759, of Hagerstown, Md., 1786, of Moorefield, Hardy Co., W.Va., by 1794, and of Hampshire Co., W.Va., by 9 Dec. 1799 when he and wife Harriet sold one acre in Romney to Andrew Wodrow;<sup>172</sup> 250. MARGERY<sup>5</sup>.

70. RACHEL<sup>5</sup> PICKETT (Rachel<sup>4</sup> Gaither, John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) married James Disney, son of Richard and Elizabeth (Gwinn) Disney, who was born 28 May 1755 and died before 1828.

Issue: [DISNEY]<sup>173</sup> 251. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born about 1774, married, (license 8) Feb. 1794,<sup>174</sup> Moses Deaver; 252. William I.<sup>6</sup>, born 1778, died 30 March 1842, Knox Co., Ohio, married Amelia Elliott; 253. James<sup>6</sup>, born about 1780, died 1850-60 in LaGrange, Ind., married (1) and (2) Eliza Leisure; 254. Richard<sup>6</sup>, died before 1840 in Knox Co., Ind., married (1), (license 31) July 1802,<sup>175</sup> Hannah White and (2) (license 19) April 1804,<sup>176</sup> Regina White; 255. Mordecai<sup>6</sup>, born 1770-80, married, (license 11) Oct. 1811,<sup>177</sup> Achsah White; 256. (possibly) (Child)<sup>6</sup>.

71. MARY<sup>5</sup> GAITHER (Amos<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) died before 1790. She married, (license 31) Dec. 1777,<sup>[178](#)</sup> Rezin. Gambrill.

Issue: [GAMBRILL] 258. Amos<sup>6</sup>; 259. Eleanor<sup>6</sup>; 260. John<sup>6</sup>.

75. BENI<sup>5</sup> WARFIELD (Mary<sup>4</sup> Gaitherjohn<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) left will 28 March 1827-7 Oct. 1829.<sup>[179](#)</sup> He took the oath of allegiance in Anne Arundel Co., Md., 2 March 1778. He married, (license 28) April 1779,<sup>[180](#)</sup> Ariana Dorsey.

Issue: [WARFIELD]<sup>[181](#)</sup> 261. Sarah<sup>6</sup>; 262. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, left will 13 April 1850-4 May 1850;<sup>[182](#)</sup> 263. Marion<sup>6</sup>; 264. Daniel<sup>6</sup>, died 21 June 1867, aged 84, proprietor of Monumental Mills at Baltimore, Md., married (1), (license 20) Feb. 1807,<sup>[183](#)</sup> Eleanor Merriweather and (2), (license 9) Feb. 1819,<sup>[184](#)</sup> Ann Mactier; 265. Nicholas Dorsey<sup>6</sup>, married, (license 17) Feb. 1826,<sup>[185](#)</sup> Rebecca Burgess; 266. Charles Dorsey<sup>6</sup>, born about 1780, left will 13 May 1852-4 June 1852,<sup>[186](#)</sup> planter of Howard Co., Md.,<sup>[187](#)</sup> married, (license 16) Jan. 1823,<sup>[188](#)</sup> Ruth (Griffith) Dorsey, born about 1794, left will 17 July 1852-19 Sept. 1854;<sup>[189](#)</sup> 267. Alfred<sup>6</sup>.

76. BELA<sup>5</sup> [Beal] WARFIELD (Mary<sup>4</sup> Gaitherjohn<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) left will 3 Nov. 1816-24 Nov. 1817.<sup>[190](#)</sup> He married, (license 25) July 1785,<sup>[191](#)</sup> Achsah Dorsey.

Issue: [WARFIELD]<sup>[192](#)</sup> 268. Lucretia<sup>6</sup>, left will 16 Feb. 1836-22 Dec. 1836;<sup>[193](#)</sup> 269. Mary Gaither<sup>6</sup>, born about 1791, left will 24 Oct. 1851-4 Sept. 1854;<sup>[194](#)</sup> 270. Sarah G.<sup>6</sup>, born 1796, left will 15 July 1855-4 Sept. 1856;<sup>[195](#)</sup> 271. Juliet [Julia]<sup>6</sup>, born about 1798, died 1851; 272. Rachel<sup>6</sup>; 273. Achsah Dorsey<sup>6</sup>; 274. Nicholas Dorsey<sup>6</sup>, married 581. Rebecca<sup>6</sup> Gaither; 275. Mary Ann<sup>6</sup>, married, (license 19) Sept. 1807,<sup>[196](#)</sup> Rezin Welch; 276. Bela<sup>6</sup>, born about 1793;<sup>[197](#)</sup> 277. Joshua<sup>6</sup>.

78. AZEL<sup>5</sup> WARFIELD (Mary<sup>4</sup> Gaither, John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) died before Sept. 1822 when Elizabeth Warfield and Richard Warfield gave bond as his administrators.<sup>[198](#)</sup> He took the oath of allegiance 28 Feb. 1778. He married, (license 4) Dec. 1786,<sup>[199](#)</sup> Elizabeth Welling who left will 31 March 1843-9 May 1843.<sup>[200](#)</sup>



Issue: [WARFIELD]<sup>201</sup> 278. Richard<sup>6</sup>; 279. Azel<sup>6</sup>, born about 1790, of Howard Co., Md.,<sup>202</sup> perhaps married (1), (license 6) March 1812,<sup>203</sup> Sarah WoodHincks and(2), (license 1)Dec. 1821,<sup>204</sup> MaryDelawder; 280. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>; 281. William W.<sup>6</sup>, born about 1793, planter of Howard Co., Md.,<sup>205</sup> married \_\_\_\_; 282. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married, (license 12) March 1823,<sup>206</sup> John Fisher; 283. Matilda<sup>6</sup>; 284. Henry<sup>6</sup>, born about 1796, left will 19 Dec. 1854-4 May 1858,<sup>207</sup> of Howard Co., Md., married, (license 1) Nov. 1822,<sup>208</sup> Juliet Dorsey, born about 1796; 285. Eliza<sup>6</sup>, married \_\_ Mercer; 286. Sarah Welling<sup>6</sup>, married, 29 Jan. 1824,<sup>209</sup> Talbot Griffith Shipley, born 28 Jan. 1803;<sup>210</sup> 287. Ann<sup>6</sup>, married \_\_ Dorsey; 288. George W.<sup>6</sup>, born about 1807, planter of Howard Co., Md.,<sup>211</sup> married Sarah \_\_, born about 1814; 289. Charles A.<sup>6</sup>, died before 11 March 1841 when William Owings gave bond as his administrator,<sup>212</sup> married, (license 2) Dec. 1822,<sup>213</sup> Juliana (Owings) Dorsey, widow of Charles Boone Dorsey.

79. MARY<sup>5</sup> WARFIELD (Mary<sup>4</sup> Gaither, John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) died before 1805. She married, (license 12) Dec. 1791,<sup>214</sup> Joseph Owings.

Issue: [OWINGS] 289A. Anna<sup>6</sup>.

80. AMOS<sup>5</sup> WARFIELD (Mary<sup>4</sup> Gaither, John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) died by 24 Sept. 1822 when Sarah Warfield and Seth Washington Warfield gave bond as his administrators.<sup>215</sup> He married, (license 8) Nov. 1783,<sup>216</sup> 608. Sarah<sup>6</sup> Warfield.

Issue: [WARFIELD]<sup>217</sup> 290. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married, (license 10) Nov. 1812,<sup>218</sup> John Holland Warfield; 291. Lydia<sup>6</sup>, married, (license 31) Jan. 1816,<sup>219</sup> Warner Welsh; 292. Catherine<sup>6</sup>, married, (license 27) Nov. 1823,<sup>220</sup> Fielder Wilson; 293. Seth Washington.<sup>6</sup>

81. ELI<sup>5</sup> WARFIELD (Mary<sup>4</sup> Gaither, John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) died before 29 Aug. 1815 when George Warfield gave bond as administrator of his estate.<sup>221</sup> He married, (license 17) Feb. 1792,<sup>222</sup> Frances (Dorsey) Chapman who died before 23 July 1846 when Nicholas R. Warfield was granted administration on her estate.<sup>223</sup>

Issue: [WARFIELD]<sup>224</sup> 294. George<sup>6</sup>; 295. Eli Gaither<sup>6</sup>, died before 10 Jan. 1842 when his widow gave bond as his administratrix,<sup>225</sup> of Anne

Arundel Co., Md., married, (license 10) June 1831,<sup>[226](#)</sup> Ellen Bowie Magruder, born about 1800, who resided as a widow in Montgomery Co., Md.;<sup>[227](#)</sup> 296. Seth<sup>6</sup>, died before 26 Feb. 1837 when his widow renounced administration on his estate and it was granted to Charles D. Warfield,<sup>[228](#)</sup> married Elizabeth \_\_\_\_; 297. Reuben<sup>6</sup>; 298. Rufus<sup>6</sup>; 299. Louisa<sup>6</sup>, married, (license 18) July 1826,<sup>[229](#)</sup> James Henderson; 300. Eleanor<sup>6</sup>, married, (license 23) Nov. 1832,<sup>[230](#)</sup> Nicholas R. Warfield of Joshua.

85. ELY<sup>5</sup> DAVIS (Ruth<sup>4</sup> Gaither, John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), of Anne Arundel Co., Md., 1790, married Jane Sears.<sup>[231](#)</sup>

Issue: [DAVIS] 301. Richard<sup>6</sup>, born 1786, died 28 April 1872 in Howard Co., Md., married, 7 Sept. 1820, Rebecca Black, born 1799, died 28 May 1866 in Howard Co., Md.;<sup>[232](#)</sup> 302. (Son)<sup>6</sup>; 303. (Son)<sup>6</sup>; 304. (Son)<sup>6</sup>; 305. (Son)<sup>6</sup>; 306. (Daughter)<sup>6</sup>.

89. MILCAH<sup>5</sup> DAVIS (Ruth<sup>4</sup> Gaither, John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) married Caleb Warfield, son of Joshua and Ruth (Davis) Warfield, who moved to Montgomery Co., Ky., and later to Hardin Co., Ky., where he married (2), (bond 11) June 1828,<sup>[233](#)</sup> Leah (\_\_\_\_) Barnett and left will 23 Dec. 1835-15 Feb. 1836.<sup>[234](#)</sup>

Issue: [WARFIELD]<sup>[235](#)</sup> 307. Caleb<sup>6</sup>, born about 1799, died 29 May 1865 in Macon Co., 111., married (1) Nancy Livingston, who died 13 Aug. 1834, aged 34, (2), 21 May 1835 in Macon Co., 111., Nancy Rae, and (3), 27 Aug. 1849, Ann Wood; 308. Mary Betsy<sup>6</sup>, married 20 Oct. 1812,<sup>[236](#)</sup> Henry Long; 309. Smith<sup>6</sup>; 310. John Wesley<sup>6</sup>.

100. JOSHUA<sup>5</sup> GAITHER (Rezin<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 1780-90, was murdered about 1844. He married Elizabeth \_\_\_\_,<sup>[237](#)</sup> who was born about 1810. They resided in Anne Arundel Co., Md.,<sup>[238](#)</sup> and as a widow she lived in Prince George's Co., Md.,<sup>[239](#)</sup> before moving to Youngstown, Ohio.

Issue: 311. Amos K.<sup>6</sup>, born Dec. 1826, machinist of Youngstown, Ohio, married, about 1848, Martha E. \_\_\_\_, born Jan. 1830;<sup>[240](#)</sup> 312. (Child)<sup>6</sup>; 313. Thomas J.<sup>6</sup>, born July 1830, of Howard Co., Md., Trumbull Co., Ohio, and Youngstown, Ohio, married Algae C. \_\_\_\_, born Dec. 1839;<sup>[241](#)</sup> 314. Andrew J.<sup>6</sup>, born about 1832; 315. Elizabeth A.<sup>6</sup>, born about 1834; 316. Richard

H.<sup>6</sup>, born about 1838; 317. (Child)<sup>6</sup>; 318. (Child)<sup>6</sup>; 319. (Child)<sup>6</sup>; 320. (Child)<sup>6</sup>.

102. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup> GAITHER (John<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup> John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) left will 21 May 1788-8 Aug. 1788.<sup>242</sup> He took the oath of allegiance in Anne Arundel Co., Md., March 1778, and later moved to Rowan Co., N.C. He married 235. Rachel<sup>5</sup> Jacob.

Issue:<sup>243</sup> 321. John<sup>6</sup>, left will 8 April 1833-8 July 1835,<sup>244</sup> moved to Putnam Co., Ind.,<sup>245</sup> married, (bond 17) Feb. 1795,<sup>246</sup> Susan Johnson; 322. Jeremiah<sup>6</sup>, born 11 Sept. 1776, died 16 April 1848 in Iredell Co., N.C., married Eleanor (Greenfield) Gaither, widow of 197. Nicholas<sup>5</sup> Gaither, who died 9 Oct. 1850; 323. Zachariah<sup>6</sup>, of Iredell Co., N.C.; 324. Basil<sup>6</sup>, born 1771, died 30 June 1844, left will dated 1 Jan. 1842,<sup>247</sup> of Iredell Co., N.C., married Augerena Gatton; 325. Edward<sup>6</sup>, married Mary Dyson; 326. Reason<sup>6</sup>, of Iredell Co., N.C., married Tabitha \_\_\_\_; 327. Ann<sup>6</sup>; 328. Rachel<sup>6</sup>, born 1774, died 1835.

103. JOHN<sup>5</sup> GAITHER (John<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) left will 18 Sept. 1809-20 May 1811.<sup>248</sup> He moved to Rowan Co., N.C. He married 233. Anne<sup>5</sup> Jacob.

Issue:<sup>249</sup> 329. Jeremiah<sup>6</sup>, born 19 [9?] Sept. 1762, died Aug. 1815, married (1) Eleanor Lovelace and (2) \_\_\_\_, who as a widow moved with their children to Woodford Co., Ky., and then to Grayson Co., Ky.; 330. John<sup>6</sup>, born 12 Sept. 1766; 331. Rachel<sup>6</sup>, born 12 Oct. 1768, died 13 May 1858 in Clark Co., Ind., married Thomas Prather, born 26 March 1756 in Prince George's Co., Md., died 25 March 1854 in Clark Co., Ind.,<sup>250</sup> who, living at the Mulberry Fields in North Carolina, volunteered Sept. 1776 on an expedition against the Cherokee Indians on Highwassee River, also was in the battle of King's Mountain, served until Oct. 1781, later lived in Henry County, moved to Fleming Co., Ky., 1805, and to Jackson Co., Ind., 1817;<sup>251</sup> 332. Ary<sup>6</sup> [Ariana?], born 14 Dec. 1770, died 12 Feb. 1794, married, 17 Dec. 1792 in Iredell Co., N.C., as his (1) wife, William Prather, born 15 Aug. 1766, died 12 April 1858, of Iredell Co., N.C., and later of Jennings Co., Ind.,<sup>252</sup> 333. Eleanor<sup>6</sup>, born 26 Oct. 1773, married \_\_\_\_ Veach; 334. Mary Ann<sup>6</sup>, born June 1776; 335. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, born 17 Sept. 1778; 336.

Greenberry<sup>6</sup>, born 1 Nov. 1780; 337. Thomas Jacob<sup>6</sup>, born 26 Dec. 1783; 338. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 1784.

108. REZIN<sup>5</sup> GAITHER (Samuel<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) took oath of allegiance in Anne Arundel Co., Md., 28 Feb. 1778. He married, (license 28) June 1783,<sup>253</sup> Sarah Ridgely.

Issue:<sup>254</sup> 339. Elijah<sup>6</sup>; 340. Rezin<sup>6</sup>, born 1793, died 20 Dec. 1848, of Howard Co., Md., sold, 6 May 1820, a one-fifth interest in "Gaither's Enlargement" to Greenbury<sup>6</sup>,<sup>255</sup> married, (license 10) June 1820,<sup>256</sup> Mary Ann Ricketts; 341. William<sup>6</sup>; 342. Greenbury<sup>6</sup>, born about 1789,<sup>257</sup> married, (license 17) Jan. 1816,<sup>258</sup> Catherine Close, born about 1794; 342A. Eliza<sup>6</sup>, sold a one-fifth interest in "Gaither's Enlargement" to William<sup>6</sup>, 14 Feb. 1820.<sup>259</sup>

112. RICHARD<sup>5</sup> WARFIELD (Richard<sup>4</sup>, Ruth<sup>3</sup> Gaither, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) married Hamutal Marriott, who married (2) \_\_\_\_ Fowler.

Issue: [WARFIELD]<sup>260</sup> 343. Richard<sup>6</sup>, left will 21 Jan. 1788-6 May 1789,<sup>261</sup> 344. Luke<sup>6</sup>, left will 29 July 1789-5 Oct. 1789;<sup>262</sup> 345. John<sup>6</sup>, married \_\_\_\_; 346. Sylvanus<sup>6</sup>, married, (license 30) Jan. 1778,<sup>263</sup> Patience Kirby.

115. RACHEL<sup>5</sup> WARFIELD (Richard<sup>4</sup>, Ruth<sup>3</sup> Gaither, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) married Philip Turner, born 10 June 1728, of Prince George's Co., Md., who left will 18 Nov. 1791-21 May 1796.<sup>264</sup>

Issue: [TURNER] 347. Richard Warfield<sup>6</sup>.

118. SARAH<sup>5</sup> WARFIELD (John<sup>4</sup>, Ruth<sup>3</sup> Gaither, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 12 Nov. 1746, died 21 Jan. 1776. She married, 13 Nov. 1766, as his (1) wife, Henry Griffith, born 16 March 1745, died 14 April 1809, son of Henry and Elizabeth (Dorsey) Griffith. He was lieutenant colonel of the Middle Battalion of Montgomery Co., Md., militia, 1777, and married (2) 179. Sarah<sup>5</sup> (Davis) Norwood.

Issue: [GRIFFITH]<sup>265</sup> 348. Henry<sup>6</sup>, born 31 Dec. 1767, died 27 Oct. 1837 at "Retirement," Montgomery Co., Md., left will 5 June 1832-15 Nov. 1837,<sup>266</sup> married, 1790, Mary Riggs, born 14 Aug. 1768 at "Pleasant Hill," Montgomery Co., Md., died 21 Jan. 1846 at "Retirement";<sup>267</sup> 349. Allen<sup>6</sup>, born 8 May 1769, died 12 Aug. 1787; 350. Nicholas<sup>6</sup>, born 10 Nov. 1771,

married Anne Ridgely; 351. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 22 July 1773, married James Worthington; 352. Henrietta<sup>6</sup>, born 20 April 1775, died in infancy.

120. CHARLES<sup>5</sup> WARFIELD (John<sup>4</sup>, Ruth<sup>3</sup> Gaither, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 1 Feb. 1750/1, died before 16 April 1804 when his widow gave bond as his administratrix.<sup>268</sup> He married Catherine Dorsey, who left will 20 March 1840-5 May 1840.<sup>269</sup>

Issue: [WARFIELD]<sup>270</sup> 353. Fielder<sup>6</sup>, left will 27 Feb. 1848-17 March 1848;<sup>271</sup> 354. Eleanor<sup>6</sup>, born about 1801; 355. Kitty<sup>6</sup>, born about 1800; 356. Prestley<sup>6</sup>, born 5 March 1786; 357. Rachel<sup>6</sup>, born about 1778; 358. Amelia<sup>6</sup>, born about 1794, left will 30 May 1845-5 Jan. 1861;<sup>272</sup> 359. John<sup>6</sup>; 360. Singleton<sup>6</sup>; 361. Charles<sup>6</sup>; 362. Tilghman D.<sup>6</sup>, died before 31 Aug. 1842 when Cyrus Waters gave bond as his administrator;<sup>273</sup> 363. Matilda<sup>6</sup>; 364. Sarah<sup>6</sup>.

123. RACHEL<sup>5</sup> WARFIELD (John<sup>4</sup>, Ruth<sup>3</sup> Gaither, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 1 Oct. 1757, died by 1779. She married, as his (1) wife, Capt. Samuel Griffith, who was born 7 May 1752 and died 12 May 1833 in Montgomery Co., Md. He was commissioned captain in the 3rd Maryland Regiment, 10 Dec. 1776, was wounded at Monmouth, N.J., 28 June 1778, and resigned 3 Aug. 1778.<sup>274</sup>

Issue: [GRIFFITH] 365. Lyde<sup>6</sup>, born 13 Jan. 1774, left will 1 June 1836-codicil 8 Dec. 1838-2 July 1839,<sup>275</sup> married (1) Anne Poole and (2), (license 10) March 1809,<sup>276</sup> Amelia Wayman.

127. RICHARD<sup>5</sup> DAVIS (Ruth<sup>4</sup> Gaither, John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 10 Jan. 1724/5, left will 20 March 1787-20 Feb. 1788.<sup>277</sup> He was a justice of Frederick Co., Md. He married (1), 26 March 1746, Sophia Simpson and (2) Rachel \_\_\_\_.

Issue: [DAVIS] 366. Amos<sup>6</sup>, died before 1807, married \_\_\_\_; 367. Rezin<sup>6</sup>, left will 26 Sept. 1807-codicil 15 March 1809-23 March 1809,<sup>278</sup> married Eleanor \_\_\_\_; 368. Dennis<sup>6</sup>; 369. Albinus<sup>6</sup>; 370. Isaac<sup>6</sup>, moved to Ohio Co., W.Va.; 371. Richard<sup>6</sup>, married \_\_\_\_.

128. JOHN<sup>5</sup> DAVIS (Ruth<sup>4</sup> Warfield, Ruth<sup>3</sup> Gaither, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 6 Oct. 1727, left will 13 March 1778-7 Nov. 1778.<sup>279</sup> He married Ariana Worthington, born 20 Oct. 1737, died 15 May 1767.

Issue: [DAVIS] 372. William Worthington<sup>6</sup>; 373. Sarah<sup>6</sup>; 374. Ruth<sup>6</sup>; 375. Mary Ann<sup>6</sup>.

132. JOSHUA<sup>5</sup> DAVIS (Ruth<sup>4</sup> Gaither, John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 13 Sept. 1737, lived in Prince George's Co., Md. He married Elizabeth \_\_\_\_.

Issue: [DAVIS] 376. Joshua<sup>6</sup>; 377. Caleb<sup>6</sup>; 378. (probably) Ruth<sup>6</sup>.

133. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup> WARFIELD (Benjamin<sup>4</sup>, Ruth<sup>3</sup> Gaither, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) left will 8 July 1806-19 Sept. 1806.<sup>280</sup> He was captain of the Elk Ridge Battalion of Anne Arundel Co., Md., militia, 1777. He married Catherine Dorsey, daughter of Capt. Philemon and Catherine (Ridgely) Dorsey, who was born 30 Nov. 1745.<sup>281</sup>

Issue: [WARFIELD]<sup>282</sup> 379. Beale<sup>6</sup>, died before 19 April 1815 when Philemon Warfield gave bond as his administrator,<sup>283</sup> married Amelia Ridgely; 380. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>, died young; 381. Philemon Dorsey<sup>6</sup>, born about 1777,<sup>284</sup> died 3 April 1851, lieutenant of Anne Arundel Co., Md., militia in the War of 1812, married, (license 15) Dec. 1815,<sup>285</sup> Lucretia Welsh, born about 1801, who left will 12 Sept. 1857-25 March 1859;<sup>286</sup> 382. Joshua<sup>6</sup>, born 8 Sept. 1781, left will 8 March 1846-21 March 1846,<sup>287</sup> married(1) Rachel Welsh and (2), (license 27) Feb. 1816,<sup>288</sup> Lydia Welsh, born 23 Oct. 1790.

134. VACHEL<sup>5</sup> WARFIELD (Benjamin<sup>4</sup>, Ruth<sup>3</sup> Gaither, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) left will 31 July 1815-codicil 27 Aug. 1815-17 Oct. 1815.<sup>289</sup> He married Sarah Dorsey, daughter of Philemon and Catherine (Ridgely) Dorsey, who was born 9 Sept. 1747.<sup>290</sup>

Issue: [WARFIELD]<sup>291</sup> 383. Allen<sup>6</sup>; 384. Philemon Dorsey<sup>6</sup>, left will 5 May 1827-22 April 1828;<sup>292</sup> 385. Lloyd<sup>6</sup>; 386. Joshua<sup>6</sup>; 387. Greenbury Ridgely<sup>6</sup>; 388. Rebecca<sup>6</sup>, died 1815; 389. Catherine<sup>6</sup>, married, (license 16) April 1811,<sup>293</sup> as his (1) wife, Lott Linthicum, born 3 March 1784, who lived at Nealsville, Montgomery Co., Md.;<sup>294</sup> 390. Nicholas<sup>6</sup>, died young; 391. Larkin<sup>6</sup>, died young.

135. ELISHA<sup>5</sup> WARFIELD (Benjamin<sup>4</sup>, Ruth<sup>3</sup> Gaither, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) died 16 July 1818, in his 78th year.<sup>295</sup> He was a justice and member of the Committee of Safety of Anne Arundel Co., Md., and later moved to Fayette Co., Ky. He married (1) Elizabeth Dorsey and (2), 22 Aug. 1778,



312. *Ruth*<sup>6</sup> *Burgess* (see CHEW), born 10 May 1763, died 30 May 1835 at Lexington, Ky., aged 73.[296](#)

Issue: [WARFIELD][297](#) (by 1) 392. Polly<sup>6</sup>, born Dec. 1772, married, 31 July 1795, William Ford of Fayette Co., Ky.; 393. Sally<sup>6</sup>, died young; 394. Nicholas<sup>6</sup>, died young; (by 2) 395. Dr. Elisha<sup>6</sup>, married, 15 Jan. 1805, Maria Barr; 396. Nicholas<sup>6</sup>, married Susan Orr; 397. Capt. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>, born 8 Feb. 1790, died 27 Oct. 1856, graduate of Transylvania University, lieutenant in the War of 1812, lawyer of Mount Sterling, Cynthiana and Lexington, Ky., until his retirement in 1831 and afterward of Fayette Co., Ky., married Sarah Caldwell, born 1799 in Bourbon Co., Ky., died 1836 in Fayette Co., Ky.;[298](#) 398. Henry<sup>6</sup>, married Eliza Miller; 399. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married Gen. James Coleman; 400. Rebecca Ridgely<sup>6</sup>, died 1 June 1826,[299](#) married William Pollock; 401. Harriet Burgess<sup>6</sup>, married Col. William Brown; 402. Ann [Nancy]<sup>6</sup>, married, 23 April 1816 in Fayette Co., Ky.,[300](#) Samuel Theobalds; 403. Lloyd<sup>6</sup>, physician of Lexington, Ky., married (1) Mary Barr, who died 17 April 1848, aged 46,[301](#) and (2), 3 July 1850, Elmira Burbank of Bangor, Me.; 404. Ruth<sup>6</sup>, died 1824, married, 1822, as his (1) wife, Joel C. Frazer, born 1798, graduate in medicine of Transylvania University and physician at St. Charles, Mo., and Cynthiana, Ky., before settling in 1833 at Paris, Ky.[302](#)

136. MARY RIDGELY<sup>5</sup> WARFIELD (Benjamin<sup>4</sup>, Ruth<sup>3</sup> Gaither, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) married Thomas Dorsey, son of Henry and Elizabeth (Worthington) Dorsey, born 15 March 1737/8.[303](#)

Issue: [DORSEY][304](#) 405. Benedict<sup>6</sup>, born 1768, died 1814, married, Margaret Watkins.

137. CALIFF<sup>5</sup> WARFIELD (Benjamin<sup>4</sup>, Ruth<sup>3</sup> Gaither, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) married, (license 12) March 1788,[305](#) Clara White.

Issue: [WARFIELD][306](#) 406. Eliza<sup>6</sup>, born about 1797, left will 23 Sept. 1851-21 June 1853;[307](#) 407. Ann<sup>6</sup>, born about 1800; 408. Clarissa<sup>6</sup>, born about 1804; 409. (Son)<sup>6</sup>, married \_\_\_\_.

141. JOHN WORTHINGTON<sup>5</sup> WARFIELD (Alexander<sup>4</sup>, Ruth<sup>3</sup> Gaither, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 3 Feb. 1742,[308](#) left will 14 Dec. 1802-11 March 1811.[309](#) He married (1) Susanna Holland and (2) Mary \_\_\_\_,[310](#)

Issue: [WARFIELD]<sup>311</sup> 410. Arnold<sup>6</sup>, moved to Clifton Springs, Ontario Co., N.Y., married, (license 21) March 1798,<sup>312</sup> Margaret Browning; 411. Alexander<sup>6</sup>, died before 29 Nov. 1825 when the inventory of his estate was made,<sup>313</sup> married, (license 8) Aug. 1807,<sup>314</sup> Mary Harwood, who left will 28 May 1839-11 July 1844;<sup>315</sup> 412. Araminta<sup>6</sup>, married (1) \_\_\_\_ Cooper and (2), (license 9) Nov. 1803,<sup>316</sup> Benjamin Fitzgerald; 413. Nancy<sup>6</sup>, married Thomas Stevens [Stephens]; 414. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married James Day.

142. BRICE<sup>5</sup> WARFIELD (Alexander<sup>4</sup>, Ruth<sup>3</sup> Gaither, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 3 Feb. 1742/3, died 30 April 1817,<sup>317</sup> left will 14 March 1817-2 June 1817.<sup>318</sup> He signed the oath of fidelity in Anne Arundel Co., Md., 28 Feb. 1778, and settled first in Montgomery Co., Md., and later in Frederick Co., Md. He married (1) Susannah Dickerson and (2), 18 Feb. 1797,<sup>319</sup> Sarah Collins.

Issue: [WARFIELD]<sup>320</sup> 415. Surratt Dickerson<sup>6</sup>, born 7 June 1787, died 6 Nov. 1851, married, (license 10) March 1812,<sup>321</sup> Matilda Spurrier, born 22 April 1785, died 7 June 1849;<sup>322</sup> 416. Zadock<sup>6</sup>, moved to Clifton Springs, Ontario Co., N.Y., married, (license 23) Dec. 1801,<sup>323</sup> Rachel Chambers; 417. Deborah<sup>6</sup>, born 18 Feb. 1792,<sup>324</sup> perhaps married, (license 29) March 1813,<sup>325</sup> Benjamin Browning, born about 1785, of Montgomery Co., Md.;<sup>326</sup> 418. Rachel<sup>6</sup>, married 345. *West Burgess* (see CHEW); 419. (perhaps) Sarah Ann<sup>6</sup>, born 1795, died 1820, married, 1817, John Carr, born 1793, died 1859.<sup>327</sup>

151. JAMES<sup>5</sup> WARFIELD (Edward<sup>4</sup>, Ruth<sup>3</sup> Gaither, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 21 Sept. 1751, left will 16 Nov. 1812-4 Jan. 1813.<sup>328</sup> He married, (license 15) Feb. 1797,<sup>329</sup> Ann Gassaway, daughter of Brice John and Dinah (Warfield) Gassaway, who married (2), (license 1) Aug. 1814,<sup>330</sup> Nicholas Worthington and moved to Tennessee.

Issue: [WARFIELD]<sup>331</sup> 420. Laban<sup>6</sup>, born about 1798, moved to Montgomery Co., Tenn., married (1) Huldah Metcalf and (2) Anne Alensworth; 421. James Harvey<sup>6</sup>, major in the Mexican War, died in Texas; 422. Henry<sup>6</sup>; 423. George Hanson<sup>6</sup>, moved to Montgomery Co., Tenn., married (1), (license 7) May 1827,<sup>332</sup> Susan Waters, and (2) Elizabeth J.



Johnson; 424. Luther<sup>6</sup>; 425. Charles Milton<sup>6</sup>, moved to Montgomery Co., Tenn., married (1) Jane Trigg and (2) Mary C. Hutchings; 426. Elizabeth Ann<sup>6</sup>, married, (license 2) Jan. 1826,<sup>333</sup> Walter Warfield Waters.

152. LEVIN<sup>5</sup> WARFIELD (Edward<sup>4</sup>, Ruth<sup>3</sup> Gaither, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 11 Dec. 1753, left will 21 April 1812-29 June 1812.<sup>334</sup> He married, (license 6) Oct. 1779,<sup>335</sup> Anna Hobbs, daughter of William Hobbs.

Issue: [WARFIELD]<sup>336</sup> 427. Edward<sup>6</sup>, left will 9 June 1836-16 Oct. 1836,<sup>337</sup> married (1), (license 4) Dec. 1805,<sup>338</sup> Eunice Etchison and (2) Elizabeth \_\_\_\_; 428. Greenberry<sup>6</sup>, left will 4 June 1841-28 Nov. 1841,<sup>339</sup> married, (license 13) March 1812,<sup>340</sup> Elizabeth Alder; 429. Rachel<sup>6</sup>, married, (license 14) April 1812,<sup>341</sup> William Etchison; 430. Achsah<sup>6</sup>, married, (license 7) Feb. 1801,<sup>342</sup> Daniel Browning; 431. Anna<sup>6</sup>, married, (license 13) Dec. 1804,<sup>343</sup> John Etchison; 432. Mary<sup>6</sup>; 433. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married \_\_\_\_ Duvall;<sup>344</sup> 434. Robert<sup>6</sup>, born 4 March 1790, died 23 May 1842, married (1), (license 3) Sept. 1812,<sup>345</sup> 454. Anna Warfield and (2), Feb. 1831 in Montgomery Co., Md., Sarah Griffith, born 28 April 1792, died 1 Oct. 1859, who married (2), (license 13) Jan. 1845,<sup>346</sup> Benjamin Lyon.

155. RACHEL<sup>5</sup> WARFIELD (Edward<sup>4</sup>, Ruth<sup>3</sup> Gaither, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 23 July 1760. She married, (license 15) Feb. 1780,<sup>347</sup> Noah Hobbs, son of Joseph and Elizabeth (Higgins) Hobbs, who left will 13 Nov. 1822-28 Oct. 1833.<sup>348</sup>

Issue: [HOBBS]<sup>349</sup> 435. Ephraim<sup>6</sup>; 436. Amos<sup>6</sup>; 437. Dennis<sup>6</sup>; 438. Warfield<sup>6</sup>, born 1794; 439. Rachel<sup>6</sup>, married \_\_\_\_ Leach; 440. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>; 441. Ruth<sup>6</sup>, married Caleb Hobbs, who died 1837; 442. Anna<sup>6</sup>; 443. Hannah<sup>6</sup>.

158. EDWARD<sup>5</sup> WARFIELD (Edward<sup>4</sup>, Ruth<sup>3</sup> Gaither, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 5 June 1769, died March 1853. He resided in Howard Co., Md. He married, (license 7) Oct. 1794,<sup>350</sup> Mary Ann<sup>7</sup> Warfield, daughter of 322. *Davidge*<sup>6</sup> Warfield (see WILKINS).

Issue: [WARFIELD]<sup>351</sup> 444. Anna<sup>6</sup>, born 8 Sept. 1795, died 18 July 1852; 445. Ephraim<sup>6</sup>, born 15 Feb. 1797, died 7 May 1860, clergyman of the Methodist Episcopal Church, married Catherine Browne, born 17 Feb.

1807, died 16 April 1853; 446. John Davidge<sup>6</sup>, born 4 March 1799, died 31 July 1865 near Poplar Springs, Howard Co., Md., married, 7 Dec. 1826 in Anne Arundel Co., Md., Corilla Elizabeth Hobbs, born 3 March 1806, died 23 July 1880 at Lisbon, Md.

159. ACHSAH<sup>5</sup> MARRIOTT (Mary<sup>4</sup> Warfield, Ruth<sup>3</sup> Gaither, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) married John Hall of "White Hall," Anne Arundel Co., Md.

Issue: [HALL] 447. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married (1) Francis Rawlings and (2) Capt. Henry Baldwin.

161. MARY<sup>5</sup> MARRIOTT (Mary<sup>4</sup> Warfield, Ruth<sup>3</sup> Gaither, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), died 1800. She married John Sewell, son of John and Hannah (Carroll) Sewell, born 1725, died 1805.

Issue: [SEWELL]<sup>352</sup> 448. John<sup>6</sup>, born 1761, left will 20 Oct. 1817-17 March 1818,<sup>353</sup> married, (license 27) Feb. 1804,<sup>354</sup> Lydia Baldwin, daughter of James and Sally (Rawlings) Baldwin, born 1781, left will 12 June 1849-22 Jan. 1850;<sup>355</sup> 449. Achsah<sup>6</sup>, born 1768, died 1859, married, (license 18) Jan. 1791,<sup>356</sup> Leonard Mallonee, born 1763, left will 24 Nov. 1853-20 Sept. 1854;<sup>357</sup> 450. Augustine<sup>6</sup>, left will 22 March 1816-21 May 1816,<sup>358</sup> married, (1) (license 21) Feb. 1784,<sup>359</sup> Mary Pitts and (2) Mary Twormstedt; 451. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married, (license 13) June 1782,<sup>360</sup> Thomas Pitts; 452. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married, (license 19) Dec. 1801,<sup>361</sup> as his (1) wife, Patrick Orme of Montgomery Co., Md.

165. EDMOND<sup>5</sup> WARFIELD (Philip<sup>4</sup>, Ruth<sup>3</sup> Gaither, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) married, (license 21) Dec. 1792,<sup>362</sup> 82. Mary Ann<sup>5</sup> Warfield.

Issue: [WARFIELD] 453. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married, (license 20) April 1815,<sup>363</sup> Ephraim Hobbs; 454. Anna<sup>6</sup>, married 434. Robert<sup>6</sup> Warfield.

170. SARAH<sup>5</sup> WARFIELD (Philip<sup>4</sup>, Ruth<sup>3</sup> Gaither, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) married Lancelot Dorsey, son of Michael and Ruth (Todd) Dorsey, who was born 17 July 1747 and died about 1 March 1829.<sup>364</sup>

Issue: [DORSEY]<sup>365</sup> 455. Deal<sup>6</sup>, moved to Kentucky; 456. Dennis<sup>6</sup>; 457. Darius<sup>6</sup>, died 29 Feb. 1848 at Dover, Ohio, married, 30 Nov. 1795, Mary Talbot, who died in 1852; 458. Philemon<sup>6</sup>, died before 1829 in Kentucky, married \_\_\_\_; 459. Nathan<sup>6</sup>, died 1857 in Baltimore Co., Md., married, 22 Dec. 1809, Ann Johnson; 460. Ann<sup>6</sup>, married, 1 Sept. 1799,

Owen Elder, Jr., who was born 19 Feb. 1771; 461. Ruth<sup>6</sup>, married, 22 Aug. 1821, Nicholas Ridgely.

178. EPHRAIM<sup>5</sup> DAVIS (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Gaither, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 3 Jan. 1736/7, died 13 Aug. 1769. He resided in Frederick Co., Md. He married Elizabeth Howard, who married (2) 204. William<sup>6</sup> Gaither and died 4 Jan. 1793, aged 48.<sup>[366](#)</sup>

Issue: [DAVIS] 462. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born 10 Dec. 1768, died 8 Feb. 1833,<sup>[367](#)</sup> left will 11 Jan. 1833-19 Feb. 1833,<sup>[368](#)</sup> surveyor of Montgomery Co., Md., 1790, raised a company during the Whiskey Rebellion, 1794, judge of the Levy and Orphans' courts, member of the Maryland legislature and senate, trustee of Brookeville Academy,<sup>[369](#)</sup> married, 21 Jan. 1802, Elizabeth Bowie, born 11 Sept. 1772, "The Hermitage," Montgomery Co., Md., died 23 Nov. 1840, left will 24 Sept. 1839-15 Dec. 1840.<sup>[370](#)</sup>

179. SARAH<sup>5</sup> DAVIS (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Gaither, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 21 Sept. 1739, died 25 June 1805. She married (1) Samuel Norwood and (2) Col. Henry Griffith, born 16 March 1745, died 14 April 1809, widower of 118. Sarah<sup>5</sup> Warfield.

Issue: (by 2) [GRIFFITH] 463. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, married Harriet Simpson.

181. AMOS<sup>5</sup> DAVIS (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Gaither, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 14 [or 17] Jan. 1743/4, died 7 Dec. 1793. He married Mary Gaither.<sup>[371](#)</sup>

Issue: [DAVIS]<sup>[372](#)</sup> 463A. Amos<sup>6</sup>, probably the Amos, born 15 July 1784, who was apprenticed by his mother to a house joiner and cabinetmaker;<sup>[373](#)</sup> 463B. Ephraim<sup>6</sup>; 463C. Thomas<sup>6</sup>; 463D. Frances<sup>6</sup>.

182. JOHN ROGERS<sup>5</sup> GAITHER (John<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 14 Sept. 1745, was a lieutenant in the Flying Camp and captain of Montgomery Co., Md., militia during the Revolutionary War but moved to the part of Nelson Co., Ky., which became Bullitt County, where he was granted 400 acres, 24 Feb. 1780, and perhaps later to Harrison Co., Ind. If so, he married Mary Perry, daughter of Joseph Perry, died there 1825,<sup>[374](#)</sup> and had as follows:

Issue: 464. James Wilson<sup>6</sup>, born 1784, died 1860, married, 1804, Mary W. Hunter, born 1795, died 1857.

183. ZACHARIAH<sup>5</sup> GAITHER (John<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) died before 13 Dec. 1802 when administration on his estate was granted to his widow.<sup>375</sup> He was commissioned ensign in Capt. Basil Burgess' company, Elk Ridge Battalion of Anne Arundel County militia, 30 March 1779. He married, 29 Aug. 1781,<sup>376</sup> 156. Sarah<sup>6</sup> Warfield, born 15 May 1762, who as a widow moved to Hagerstown, Md., married (2) \_\_\_\_ Helmer, a Hessian officer, and went with him to Hesse-Darmstadt, where she was buried.<sup>377</sup>

Issue:<sup>378</sup> 466. Rachel<sup>6</sup>, left will 16 Jan. 1843-17 Jan. 1860;<sup>379</sup> 467. Zachariah<sup>6</sup>, born about 1783, died 28 Dec. 1834 in Fayette Co., Pa., of Washington Co., Md., and after about 1824 of Fayette Co., Pa., married (1), 11 Jan. 1805 in Washington County, Elizabeth Garver, born 7 March 1786 at Hagerstown, Md., buried 12 Feb. 1827 at Clear Springs, Md., and (2) \_\_\_\_; 468. Greenbury<sup>6</sup>, born 5 Dec. 1792,<sup>380</sup> married \_\_\_\_; 469. James<sup>6</sup>, moved to Cincinnati, Ohio, married \_\_\_\_; 470. Lucy<sup>6</sup>; 471. Edward<sup>6</sup>, left will 10 March 1838-31 March 1838;<sup>381</sup> 472. Evan<sup>6</sup>, born 26 July 1795, died 2 Dec. 1860, of Cincinnati, Ohio, married, 1832, Mary Ann (Hinkle) Gibson, born 18 May 1803 at Hinkletown, Bucks Co., Pa., died 27 March 1892;<sup>382</sup> 473. John<sup>6</sup>, of Washington Co., D.C., 8 March 1819, when he sold to Edward Gaither his interest in his father's estate,<sup>383</sup> married Margaret \_\_\_\_.

184. VACHEL<sup>5</sup> GAITHER (John<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 14 Nov. 1749, died before 29 May 1804 when Ruth and Benjamin Gaither gave bond as his administrators.<sup>384</sup> He was a lieutenant and later captain in the Anne Arundel Co., Md., militia 1776-81, and was commissioned captain of an extra Maryland regiment of the Continental Line, 27 July 1780. He married, (license 25) Oct. 1782,<sup>385</sup> Ruth Marriott, daughter of John and Elizabeth () Marriott.

Issue:<sup>386</sup> 474. Julie [Juliette]<sup>6</sup>, married (1), (license 29) July 1800,<sup>387</sup> William T. Clark and (2), (license 19) Jan. 1805,<sup>388</sup> Thomas Bicknell; 475. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>; 476. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married, (license 28) Feb. 1805,<sup>389</sup> Osborn W. Mullikin; 477. Anne R.<sup>6</sup>; 478. John Marriott<sup>6</sup>, born 16 April 1790, died 27 Nov. 1850, farmer of Anne Arundel Co., Md.,<sup>390</sup> married, (license 12) Nov. 1818,<sup>391</sup> Henrietta Lusby, born 19 Aug. 1800, died 5 Aug. 1873; 479.

Agnes<sup>6</sup>, married, (license 26) Dec. 1814,<sup>392</sup> Thomas Owens; 480. Ruth<sup>6</sup>, died 1811 in Anne Arundel Co., Md.; **481**. Evan<sup>6</sup>; 482. Vachel Marriott<sup>6</sup>; 483. Rachel<sup>6</sup>.

185. Maj. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup> GAITHER (John<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born about 1763,<sup>393</sup> left will 28 March 1853-30 Aug. 1853.<sup>394</sup> He married, (license 11) Nov. 1799,<sup>395</sup> Ruth Shipley, born about 1783.

Issue:<sup>396</sup> 484. Evan<sup>6</sup>, born about 1801,<sup>397</sup> of Howard Co., Md., married, (license 7) Oct. 1831,<sup>398</sup> Sarah Ann Shipley Sellman, born about 1812; 485. Washington<sup>6</sup>, died 1866 in Howard Co., Md., in his 61st year,<sup>399</sup> farmer of Howard County,<sup>400</sup> register of wills of Howard District, 1840-45, married, 16 Dec. 1828,<sup>401</sup> Henrietta M. Linthicum; 486. Sarah Ann<sup>6</sup>, married, (license 17) Dec. 1829,<sup>402</sup> Cornelius Mercer.

189. SUSANNAH<sup>5</sup> GAITHER (John<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 17

July 1769, married Nathan Waters, probably the Nathan who died 19 April 1828.<sup>403</sup> and left

Issue: [WATERS] 487. David<sup>6</sup>, born 12 Oct. 1796, married Rebecca Lawrence.

192. BASIL<sup>5</sup> GAITHER (Edward<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) died Aug. 1803.<sup>404</sup> left will 8 Nov. 1802-7 Nov. 1803.<sup>405</sup> He was commissioned lieutenant in Capt. Briscoe's company, 30 Aug. 1777, and moved to Rowan Co., N.C., which he represented in the House of Commons, 1790-95, and Senate, 1796-1802. He married, 20 Dec. 1766,<sup>406</sup> Margaret Watkins, daughter of Nicholas and Arianna (Worthington) Watkins, born 1 Feb. 1756 [*sic!*], died 14 Jan. 1812.

Issue:<sup>407</sup> 488. Eleanor<sup>6</sup>, born 7 July 1769, died 2 Oct. 1825,<sup>408</sup> married, (bond 2) April 1787,<sup>409</sup> Maj. Isaac Jones; 489. (traditionally) Nicholas Watkins<sup>6</sup>, died 27 Dec. 1823 in Rowan Co., N.C.,<sup>410</sup> married, (bond 18) Sept. 1792,<sup>411</sup> Tabitha () Bailey; 490. Walter<sup>6</sup>, died before 17 Nov. 1830,<sup>412</sup> married, (bond 5) May 1807,<sup>413</sup> Elizabeth Smoot; 491. Basil<sup>6</sup>, born 21 Dec. 1774, died 1832 in Tennessee, married, (bond 8) March 1803,<sup>414</sup> Tabitha Smart; 492. Gassaway<sup>6</sup>, born 3 July 1778, married Mary Smoot; 493. Nathan<sup>6</sup>, born 15 Sept. 1786, died 12 Aug. 1862 at Columbia, Ky., attended

college at Bardstown, studied medicine under Edward B. Gaither and at Jefferson Medical College, practiced at Columbia, was assistant surgeon in the War of 1812, served in the Kentucky House of Representatives, 1815-18, 1855-57, and United States House of Representatives, 1829-33, and the Kentucky Constitutional Convention, 1849,<sup>[415](#)</sup> married, 1817, Martha Morrison; 494. Betsy<sup>6</sup>, born 26 Nov. 1788, married, (bond 18) Jan. 1810,<sup>[416](#)</sup> John March, Jr.

193. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup> GAITHER (Edward<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born about 1755, left will 21 May 1802-28 Feb. 1803.<sup>[417](#)</sup> He was a lieutenant in Maj. Beall's Battalion and toward the end of the Revolutionary War moved to Rowan Co., N.C., where he also served. He married Elizabeth Watkins, daughter of Nicholas and Arianna (Worthington) Watkins.

Issue:<sup>[418](#)</sup> 495. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 22) Jan. 1797,<sup>[419](#)</sup> Harriet; 496. Johnsey<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 19) March 1810,<sup>[420](#)</sup> Sarah Conn; 497. Beale<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 24) Aug. 1811,<sup>[421](#)</sup> Polly Rogers; 498. Brice<sup>6</sup>; 499. Basil<sup>6</sup>; 500. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 26) Jan. 1795,<sup>[422](#)</sup> John Howard; 501. Eleanor<sup>6</sup>, married Parker; 502. Aria<sup>6</sup>, married Parker; 503. Harriet<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 29) Oct. 1799,<sup>[423](#)</sup> Thomas Howard; 504. Sally<sup>6</sup>.

194. ELEANOR<sup>5</sup> GAITHER (Edward<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) married Thomas Prather, who married (2), (bond 12) Jan. 1783,<sup>[424](#)</sup> Verlinda Robey and died 1820 in North Carolina.

Issue: [PRATHER]<sup>[425](#)</sup> 505. Rachel Odell<sup>6</sup>, born about 1769, died after 28 May 1848, married, 30 Sept. 1791 in Stokes Co., N.C., Benjamin Beasley, born Feb. 1760 in Caroline County, died 24 April 1841 in Patrick County, served three tours in the King and Queen County militia in the Revolutionary War, moved about 1785 to Stokes Co., N.C., and in 1831 to Surry Co., N.C., in 1832 to Grayson County, and by 1833 to Patrick County;<sup>[426](#)</sup> 506. Amelia<sup>6</sup>; 507. John<sup>6</sup>, of Iredell Co., N.C., married, (bond 19) Aug. 1816,<sup>[427](#)</sup> Mary Franklin; 508. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, born 17 Feb. 1774, died 12 Sept. 1845, married William Howard.

195. GREENBERRY<sup>5</sup> GAITHER (Edward<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 4 Dec. 1751, died 9 June 1823. He was lieutenant and quartermaster in Capt. Briscoe's company of Montgomery Co., Md., militia



in the Revolutionary War.<sup>428</sup> He moved to Nelson Co., Ky., 1802. He married, 14 April 1779 in Montgomery Co., Md.,<sup>429</sup> Anne Anderson, daughter of Richard and Priscilla (Briscoe) Anderson, who was born 27 July 1762 and died after 1840.

Issue:<sup>430</sup> 509. Ann<sup>6</sup>, born 27 Dec. 1779, died 17 March [ ]; 510. Edward Briscoe<sup>6</sup>, born 3 March 1781, died 1854, studied at the Medical College of Pennsylvania, married, 21 Sept. 1815,<sup>431</sup> Jane<sup>7</sup> Lacy, daughter of 313. *Batte Cocke*<sup>6</sup> Lacy (see BALEY-COCKE); 511. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 26 Jan. 1783, died 11 April 1842, unmarried; 512. Catherine<sup>6</sup>, born 5 June 1785, died April 1838, unmarried; 513. Richard<sup>6</sup>, born 21 July 1787, died 11 March 1789; 514. Greenberry Anderson<sup>6</sup>, born 3 Sept. 1784, attorney of Elizabethtown, Ky., trustee of Hardin Academy, married, 25 Nov. 1822 in Hardin Co., Ky., Caroline Perciful; 515. Horatio<sup>6</sup>, born 22 April 1792, of Henderson Co., Ky., served in the War of 1812; 516. Priscilla<sup>6</sup>, born 17 Aug. 1794, died 10 Feb. 1796; 517. Eleanor<sup>6</sup>, born 5 Jan. 1797, married, 31 Jan. 1837 in Nelson Co., Ky., Richard Perciful; 518. Brice Forrest<sup>6</sup>, born 29 June 1799, died 17 Aug. 1823; 519. James A.<sup>6</sup>, born 21 Nov. 1801, died 13 July 1829; 520. Lucy Ann<sup>6</sup>, born 23 March 1804, married, (bond 3) June 1828,<sup>432</sup> as his (2) wife, Judge Henry Ormsby Brown, born 10 Dec. 1787 in Bourbon Co., Ky.;<sup>433</sup> 521. George Washington<sup>6</sup>, born 17 July 1806, died 1839.

196. BURGESS<sup>5</sup> GAITHER (Edward<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 16 July 1757, died 9 Dec. 1819 in his 63rd year.<sup>434</sup> He was commissioned ensign in the Middle Battalion of Montgomery Co., Md., militia, 12 Sept. 1777, and afterward moved to Iredell Co., N.C., which he represented in the House of Commons, 1792, 1795, 1797-1801. He married Amelia Martin.

Issue:<sup>435</sup> 522. Alfred<sup>6</sup>, born 23 April 1793, married Catherine Erwin; 523. Martin<sup>6</sup>, born 20 Dec. 1794; 524. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, born 19 Oct. 1796, married Robert Foster; 525. Elvira<sup>6</sup>, born 1 Aug. 1798, married Reid; 526. Forrest<sup>6</sup>, born 26 May 1800, married Caldwell; 527. Lemira<sup>6</sup>, born 15 Nov. 1802, married William Foster; 528. Milly Maria<sup>6</sup>, born 20 Dec. 1803, married Philip Pierson; 529. Burgess<sup>6</sup>, born 16 March 1807, of Lincoln Co.,

Tenn.,<sup>436</sup> married Elizabeth Erwin; 530. Eleanora Emmeline<sup>6</sup>, born 6 April 1810, married Abraham McRee; 531 Charles Cotes worth Pinkney<sup>6</sup>, born 31 May 1812, of Marengo Co., Ala.

197. NICHOLAS<sup>5</sup> GAITHER (Edward<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) left will 4 Jan. 1793-24 May 1793.<sup>437</sup> He was a private in the Flying Camp and in the Montgomery Co., Md., militia during the Revolutionary War. He married. 26 Oct. 1779 in Montgomery Co., Md.,<sup>438</sup> Eleanor Greenfield, who married (2) 322. Jeremiah<sup>6</sup> Gaither and died 9 Oct. 1850.

Issue:<sup>439</sup> 532. Edward Burgess<sup>6</sup>, moved to South Carolina; 533. Lebetious<sup>6</sup>, died after 1806; 534. Horatio<sup>6</sup>; 535. Walter<sup>6</sup>.

198. JOHNSEY<sup>5</sup> GAITHER (Edward<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), of Montgomery Co., Md., left will 12 Dec. 1797-1 Jan. 1798.<sup>440</sup> He was a private in the Middle Battalion of Montgomery Co., Md., militia. He married Mary Threlkeld.

Issue: 536. James O.<sup>6</sup>, of Georgetown, D.C., Oct. 1817, and Allegany Co., Md., March 1818; 537. Harriot<sup>6</sup>, married William Pearce; 538. Matilda<sup>6</sup>; 539. John<sup>6</sup>, posthumous, born 1798, of Cape Girardeau Co., Mo., married, June 1820,<sup>441</sup> Rebecca Bell, born 1804.

202. BRICE<sup>5</sup> GAJTHEER (Edward<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) left will 18 Aug. 1821-2 Nov. 1823.<sup>442</sup> He settled in Putnam Co., Ga. He married Elizabeth Reid.

Issue: 540. Maj. Greenbury<sup>6</sup>, married Ann; 541. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married Dr. Thomas Hoxie; 542. Henry<sup>6</sup>, perhaps physician of Newton Co., Ga., married Sarah; 543. Sarah D.<sup>6</sup>, married Dr. Andrew Park; 544. Nancy<sup>6</sup>, married John Hudson; 545. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, perhaps married, 3 June 1834,<sup>443</sup> Horatio McLester, of Greenville, Ga.; 546. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, perhaps married, 22 May 1828 at Eatonton, Ga.,<sup>444</sup> John H. McMath; 547. Eli<sup>6</sup>; 548. Brice B. H.<sup>6</sup>

203. ELI<sup>5</sup> GATTHEER (Edward<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) left will 7 March 1809-31 May 1809.<sup>445</sup> He married Elizabeth Newman, daughter of Anthony Newman.



Issue:<sup>[446](#)</sup> 549. Edward [Edwin] Newman<sup>6</sup>; 550. Brice Hamilton<sup>6</sup>; 551. William Warren<sup>6</sup>.

204. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> GAITHER (Henry<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 15 Feb. 1745, died 1 May 1804, left will 5 May 1802-12 June 1804.<sup>[447](#)</sup> He was an ensign of the Lower District of Frederick Co., Md., 1776, and second lieutenant of the Middle Battalion of Montgomery Co., Md., militia, 1776. He married Elizabeth (Howard) Davis, daughter of Cornelius and Rachel (Worthington) Howard and widow of 178. Ephraim<sup>5</sup> Davis, who was born 21 Nov. 1743.

Issue:<sup>[448](#)</sup> 552. Henry Chew<sup>6</sup>, married, 28 June 1811, Elizabeth Worthington, who was born 20 March 1793 and died 19 June 1851 at West Point, N.Y.;<sup>[449](#)</sup> 553. Ephraim<sup>6</sup>, born 24 April 1780, died 2 May 1857,<sup>[450](#)</sup> left will 19 Jan. 1855-6 May 1857,<sup>[451](#)</sup> member of the Maryland legislature, married, 16 May 1820,<sup>[452](#)</sup> Sarah Elizabeth Goldsborough, born 19 April 1799,<sup>[453](#)</sup> died 23 March 1872 at Brookeville, Md.;<sup>[454](#)</sup> 554. George W.<sup>6</sup>; 555. Henrietta<sup>6</sup>, left will 25 April 1840-5 Dec. 1842,<sup>[455](#)</sup> married, (license 25) Jan. 1794,<sup>[456](#)</sup> Dennis Poole, who left will 6 Jan. 1825-2 Feb. 1832;<sup>[457](#)</sup> 556. Martha<sup>6</sup>, left will 30 March 1849-15 Oct. 1849;<sup>[458](#)</sup> 557. Ann<sup>6</sup>; 558. William<sup>6</sup>, born 12 Oct. 1789, died 10 April 1834,<sup>[459](#)</sup> of "Pleasant Fields," Frederick Co., Md., married, 31 Dec. 1813,<sup>[460](#)</sup> Margaret Ann Dorsey, born 22 April 1796, died 29 April 1844.

207. EPHRAIM<sup>5</sup> GAITHER (Henry<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) served as a private in the 4th Company of the Middle Battalion of Montgomery Co., Md., militia, during the Revolutionary War. He married, (license 10) Dec. 1792,<sup>[461](#)</sup> Nancy Simpson, who left will 1 Oct. 1817-28 Oct. 1817.<sup>[462](#)</sup>

Issue:<sup>[463](#)</sup> 559. Ephraim Simpson<sup>6</sup>, died before 24 April 1824 when Surratt D. Warfield qualified as his administrator,<sup>[464](#)</sup> married, (license 6) June 1819,<sup>[465](#)</sup> Aria Musgrove.

208. GERRARD<sup>5</sup> GAITHER (Henry<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), of Montgomery Co., Md., died 9 Jan. 1816, left will 9 Jan. 1816-15 Feb. 1816.<sup>[466](#)</sup> He married, 16 May 1787 in Anne Arundel Co., Md., 190. Agnes<sup>5</sup> Gaither, who died 25 Sept. 1843 in her 82nd year.

Issue:<sup>[467](#)</sup> 560. Beale<sup>6</sup>, died 5 May 1833.

209. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup> GAITHER (Henry<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) married Margaret.

Issue:<sup>[468](#)</sup> 561. Bushrod Washington<sup>6</sup>, born 17 March 1800, died 11 Dec. 1824; 562. Martha<sup>6</sup>, born about 1803, died 26 Feb. 1876 at Gaithersburg, Md.;<sup>[469](#)</sup> 563. Eveline<sup>6</sup>, born about 1804, died 13 May 1887 at Gaithersburg, Md.,<sup>[470](#)</sup> married, (license 16) Jan. 1837,<sup>[471](#)</sup> Moses P. Hughes; 564. Beal<sup>6</sup>, born 1 April 1812; 565. James Brook<sup>6</sup>, born 8 Jan. 1815, died 21 March 1885,<sup>[472](#)</sup> farmer of Montgomery Co., Md.,<sup>[473](#)</sup> and first mayor of Gaithersburg, Md., married (1), 16 March 1861,<sup>[474](#)</sup> Virginia () Cissell, who left will 19 Aug. 1871-26 Nov. 1875,<sup>[475](#)</sup> (2), who died 16 Nov. 1878 in her 64th year,<sup>[476](#)</sup> and (3), 19 June 1879 in Washington, D.C.,<sup>[477](#)</sup> Susan V. () Brookes.

210. DANIEL<sup>5</sup> GAITHER (Henry<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 25 Dec. 1766, died 16 Sept. 1818,<sup>[478](#)</sup> left will 12 Sept. 1818-7 Oct. 1818.<sup>[479](#)</sup> He married Henrietta Riggs, born 22 Dec. 1769 at "Pleasant Hill," Prince George's Co., Md., died 3 April 1854,<sup>[480](#)</sup> left will 26 March 1850-11 April 1854.<sup>[481](#)</sup>

Issue:<sup>[482](#)</sup> 566. Henry Chew<sup>6</sup>, born 17 July 1792, merchant of Georgetown, D.C, later of Montgomery Co., Md., moved to Cincinnati, Ohio, married, 25 Dec. 1816 in Washington, D.C.,<sup>[483](#)</sup> Arianna Hughes, born 1800; 567. Paulina<sup>6</sup>, born 3 May 1794, died 11 March 1876 at Baltimore, Md., married, 27 Dec. 1814,<sup>[484](#)</sup> Robert Ould, born 11 March 1788 at London, England, died 22 July 1840 at Georgetown, D.C., and as a widow resided in Baltimore, Md.; 568. William Henry<sup>6</sup>, died young; 569. Ann Riggs<sup>6</sup>, born about 1796, died 1 Oct. 1824, married, 2 Sept. 1817,<sup>[485](#)</sup> as his (1) wife, Horatio Wilcoxon, born 22 Nov. 1795, died 22 March 1844;<sup>[486](#)</sup> 570. George Riggs<sup>6</sup>, born 15 April 1797, died 18 Sept. 1875 at Baltimore, Md.,<sup>[487](#)</sup> served in the War of 1812, merchant of Georgetown, D.C, and after about 1826 of Baltimore, Md., and later of "Oakland Manor," Howard Co., Md., married, 12 March 1822 at Georgetown, D.C.,<sup>[488](#)</sup> Hannah Bradley, born 1 May 1800 at Georgetown, died 20 June 1873; 571. Samuel Riggs<sup>6</sup>, born 2 Jan. 1800, died 8 Aug. 1860 near Unity, Md.,<sup>[489](#)</sup> left will 6 Aug.

1860-14 Aug. 1860,<sup>490</sup> farmer of Montgomery Co., Md., married, 27 Nov. 1823,<sup>575</sup>. Maria<sup>6</sup> Gaither, born 27 Feb. 1801;<sup>491</sup> 572. Elisha Riggs<sup>6</sup>, born about 1804, merchant of Montgomery Co., Md.,<sup>492</sup> left will 22 Aug. 1856-10 Nov. 1857;<sup>493</sup> 573. William Beale<sup>6</sup>, born about 1806, miller of Montgomery Co., Md.,<sup>494</sup> died 1866; 573A. Albert<sup>6</sup>, died 7 Sept. 1818;<sup>495</sup> 574. Hanson Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born 1 March 1814, died before 1818.

211. FREDERICK<sup>5</sup> GAITHER. (Henry<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) left will 26 April 1842-1 Aug. 1843.<sup>496</sup> He married, (license 17) Jan. 1800,<sup>497</sup> Jane Gartrell, who left will 9 Sept. 1844-24 Sept. 1844.<sup>498</sup>

Issue: 575. Maria<sup>6</sup>, married 571. Samuel Riggs<sup>6</sup> Gaither; 576. Perry<sup>5</sup>, of Howard Co., Md., left nuncupative will 2 March 1854-20 March 1854,<sup>499</sup> married, (license 23) Sept. 1833,<sup>500</sup> Henrietta Hanson Poole, who left will 20 June 1857-3 May 1859;<sup>501</sup> 577. Frederick O.<sup>6</sup>, died 17 Sept. 1885 at Unity, Md., aged 84,<sup>502</sup> married, 10 Dec. 1850,<sup>503</sup> AnneF.<sup>7</sup> Gaither, daughter of 566. Henry Chew<sup>6</sup> Gaither; 578. Beale<sup>6</sup>; 579. Greenberry<sup>6</sup>, died before 1850, married, (license 26) Jan. 1847,<sup>504</sup> Martha<sup>7</sup> Gaither, daughter of 553. Ephraim<sup>6</sup> Gaither; 580. Daniel Henry<sup>6</sup>, died 22 March 1899 at Baltimore, Md., in his 70th year,<sup>505</sup> of Montgomery Co., Md., and later of Baltimore, married Martha<sup>7</sup> (Gaither) Gaither, widow of his brother Greenberry<sup>6</sup> Gaither; 581. Rebecca<sup>6</sup>, married 274. Nicholas Dorsey<sup>6</sup> Warfield; 582. Martha<sup>6</sup>, married, (license 6) Nov. 1826,<sup>506</sup> John Griffith and moved to Missouri; 583. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 18 March 1805, married Elisha Riggs Griffith, born about 1805, farmer of Montgomery Co., Md.;<sup>507</sup> 584. Juliet<sup>6</sup>, born about 1808, died 10 April 1863, aged 56, married, (license 17) June 1844,<sup>508</sup> Bushrod Gartrell, born about 1807, farmer of Montgomery Co., Md.;<sup>509</sup> 585. Deborah Jane<sup>6</sup>; 586. Sarah Amelia<sup>6</sup>, born about 1820, married, (license 31) May 1847,<sup>510</sup> Col. Thomas Davis<sup>7</sup> Gaither, son of 553. Ephraim<sup>6</sup> Gaither, born about 1823, died 29 July 1881 at "Cover Hill," near Mt. Zion, Md.,<sup>511</sup> farmer of Montgomery Co., Md.<sup>512</sup>

212. ANN<sup>5</sup> GAITHER (Henry<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) married Henry Ayton who left will 6 Jan. 1803-15 Feb. 1803.<sup>513</sup>

Issue: [AYTON] 587. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, married, (license 26) Feb. 1802,<sup>[514](#)</sup> Anne Howard, who left will 7 Nov. 1835-13 Nov. 1835;<sup>[515](#)</sup> 588. Beall<sup>6</sup>, married, (license 20) June 1803,<sup>[516](#)</sup> Eleanor Redman; 589. Deborah<sup>6</sup>, married Prather; 590. Jane<sup>6</sup>, married, (license 23) July 1803,<sup>[517](#)</sup> Gabriel G. Vanhorn.

213. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> GAITHER (Henry<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 9 July 1746,<sup>[518](#)</sup> married, as his (3) wife, John Hood, Jr., son of John and Elizabeth (Shipley) Hood, who was born about 1740 and died 15 Dec. 1791 at "Bowling Green," Howard Co., Md.<sup>[519](#)</sup> He was a member of the Committee of Observation of Anne Arundel Co., Md., 1775.

Issue: [HOOD] 591. Henry Gaither<sup>6</sup>, died aged 9; 592. Hannah<sup>6</sup>, born 6 March 1786, died 28 Jan. 1838, married (1), 10 Dec. 1801, Jesse Owings, who was born 14 Sept. 1779 and died 19 Sept. 1812, and (2) Dr. Samuel Kennedy Jennings, born 1771, died 1874, physician, author and Methodist minister of Baltimore, Md.<sup>[520](#)</sup>

215. MARY<sup>5</sup> GAITHER (Henry<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) married Orlando Griffith Dorsey, who died before 14 Dec. 1816 when administration on his estate was granted to his sons Beale and Nicholas.<sup>[521](#)</sup>

Issue: [DORSEY] 593. Deborah<sup>6</sup>, married Nicholas D. Warfield of Baltimore, Md.; 593A. Beale<sup>6</sup>; 593B. Nicholas<sup>6</sup>; 593C. Henry Chew<sup>6</sup>, left will 27 Aug. 1845-2 Nov. 1845,<sup>[522](#)</sup> married (1) 621H. Corilla<sup>6</sup> Dorsey, died 18 Sept. 1822, and (2).

216. AMELIA<sup>5</sup> GAITHER (Henry<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) left will 26 Dec. 1829-22 May 1844.<sup>[523](#)</sup> She married Holland.

Issue: [HOLLAND] 594. Isaac<sup>6</sup>, born about 1785, left will 20 March 1859-5 April 1859,<sup>[524](#)</sup> stone mason of Montgomery Co., Md.,<sup>[525](#)</sup> married, (license 31) March 1821,<sup>[526](#)</sup> Lydia B. Matthews, born about 1793 in Pennsylvania; 595. John<sup>6</sup>; 596. Martha<sup>6</sup>, born about 1790,<sup>[527](#)</sup> left will 15 March 1848-24 Oct. 1854,<sup>[528](#)</sup> 597. Rachel H.<sup>6</sup>, born about 1794; 598. Deborah<sup>6</sup>, born about 1796; 599. Ann Amelia<sup>6</sup>, born about 1798.

217. LANCELOT<sup>5</sup> WARFIELD (Sarah<sup>4</sup> Gaither, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) left will 11 Feb. 1804-8 May 1804.<sup>[529](#)</sup> He served as a second lieutenant of Anne Arundel Co., Md., militia, 1776-81. He married (1) Polly

Robertson and (2), (license 1) Jan. 1783,<sup>530</sup> Rachel Marriott, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth (Davis) Marriott.

Issue: [WARFIELD]<sup>531</sup> (by 1) 600. Charles<sup>6</sup>, married Sewell, who married (2) the Rev. Gambrill; 601. Lancelot<sup>6</sup>, died 3 Nov. 1841, aged 68,<sup>532</sup> left will 27 Aug. 1841-23 Nov. 1841,<sup>533</sup> married, (license 29) Sept. 1795,<sup>534</sup> Polly Warfield, who died 23 Sept. 1828, aged 56; 602. Lemuel<sup>6</sup>, died 1820, settled at St. Bartholomew, B.W.I., and became a British citizen; 603. Sarah<sup>6</sup>; (by 2) 604. Evan<sup>6</sup>, died 15 Oct. 1803 at Havana, Cuba, in his 19th year;<sup>535</sup> 605. John<sup>6</sup>; 606. Allen<sup>6</sup>; 607. Rachel<sup>6</sup>.

219. RICHARD<sup>5</sup> WARFIELD (Sarah<sup>4</sup> Gaither, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) left will 30 April 1788-1 April 1791.<sup>536</sup> He married (1) Nancy Gassaway, daughter of Nicholas and Catherine (Worthington) Gassaway, and (2), (license 7) July 1780,<sup>537</sup> Anne Delashmutt.

Issue: [WARFIELD]<sup>538</sup> (by 1) 608. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married 80. Amos<sup>5</sup> Warfield; (by 2) 609. Lindsey<sup>6</sup>, settled in the Genesee Valley near Rushville, Yates Co., N.Y., married Elizabeth L'Amoreaux; 610. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>.

220. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> WARFIELD (Sarah<sup>4</sup> Gaither, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) married, 15 April 1762, 317. Col. *Charles<sup>6</sup> Warfield* (see WILKINS) of Frederick, later Carroll, Co., Md. She resided there as a widow, 1790.

Issue: [WARFIELD]<sup>539</sup> 611. Alexander<sup>6</sup>, died 6 Jan. 1835 in his 71st year,<sup>540</sup> left will 21 Feb. 1833-2 Feb. 1835,<sup>541</sup> married (1), (license 5) 1788,<sup>542</sup> Elizabeth Woodward and (2), (license 14) March 1797,<sup>543</sup> Jemima Dorsey, who died 20 Nov. 1847 in her 72nd year; 612. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married, (license 13) Jan. 1791,<sup>544</sup> Elisha Bennett; 512A. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married James Pearce; 613. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married Samuel Johnson; 614. Rezin<sup>6</sup>; 615. Anne<sup>6</sup>, born 17 March 1779, married, 15 Dec. 1796, Rev. Dr. Joshua Jones; 616. Elijah<sup>6</sup>, left will 22 Dec. 1812-4 May 1814/25 April 1818;<sup>545</sup> 617. Launcelot<sup>6</sup>, married; 618. David<sup>6</sup>, left will 31 Aug. 1821-4 Sept. 1821;<sup>546</sup> 618A. Dennis<sup>6</sup>, died 9 Oct. 1806 at Havana, Cuba, in his 22nd year,<sup>547</sup> left will 29 Oct. 1805-14 Nov. 1806,<sup>548</sup> merchant of Baltimore, Md.; 618B. Rev. Charles<sup>6</sup>, died 30 June 1848 in his 62nd year,<sup>549</sup> merchant of Baltimore, Md.

220A. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> TALBOTT (Sarah<sup>5</sup> Gaither, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), of Anne Arundel Co., Md., left will 30 Dec. 1795-20 Feb. 1796.<sup>[550](#)</sup> He married, (license 17) Nov. 1788,<sup>[551](#)</sup> Elizabeth Green.

Issue: [TALBOTT] 619. Sarah<sup>6</sup>; 619A. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married, (license 17) Jan. 1809,<sup>[552](#)</sup> Jacob Green; 619B. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>.

221. VACHEL<sup>5</sup> HAMMOND (Ann<sup>4</sup> Gaither, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born March 1751, died 18 Dec. 1821 in Frederick Co., Md. He married (1), 20 Aug. 1776 in Frederick Co., Md., 409. *Mary<sup>6</sup> Hammond* (see WILKINS), who was born 15 Dec. 1749 and died 22 Jan. 1814 near Liberty Town, Frederick Co., Md., aged 64,<sup>[553](#)</sup> and (2), 14 Nov. 1819,<sup>[554](#)</sup> Priscilla (Hauer) Haff, who was born about 1777.<sup>[555](#)</sup>

Issue: [HAMMOND]<sup>[556](#)</sup> (by 1) 620A. Lloyd<sup>6</sup>, born 1778, died 22 Jan. 1798; 620B. Mary<sup>6</sup>, died 10 April 1839, aged 58, married, (license 29) Dec. 1798,<sup>[557](#)</sup> Benjamin Johnson; 620C. Nathan<sup>6</sup>, died 16 July 1852, aged 69, farmer of Frederick Co., Md.,<sup>[558](#)</sup> married (1), (license 11) Nov. 1812,<sup>[559](#)</sup> Charlotte<sup>7</sup> Burgess, daughter of 303. *John<sup>6</sup> Burgess* (see CHEW), and (2), (license 30) Jan. 1836,<sup>[560](#)</sup> Margaret () Burgess, widow of his brother-in-law John H.<sup>7</sup> Burgess, who was born about 1781 and left will 3 April 1855-22 April 1858;<sup>[561](#)</sup> 620D. Carroll<sup>6</sup>, died 7 Sept. 1856, aged 71, farmer of Frederick Co., Md.; 620E. Rezin<sup>6</sup>, born 15 April 1788, married Anne P. M. Williams; 620F. Col. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born 22 Jan. 1790, died 24 June 1874, left will 28 May 1874-26 June 1874,<sup>[562](#)</sup> married, 11 March 1814,<sup>[563](#)</sup> Mary Cumming, who died 23 March 1818;<sup>[564](#)</sup> 620G. John<sup>6</sup>, married, 20 Nov. 1817 at Fountain Rock, Frederick Co., Md.,<sup>[565](#)</sup> Mary Govane Owings, who died 2 March 1823;<sup>[566](#)</sup> 620H. Julianna<sup>6</sup>, died 22 July 1879, aged 84, married, 24 Dec. 1818,<sup>[567](#)</sup> Jacob Angel, Jr., born about 1795, a merchant of Liberty Town, Md., and later farmer of Frederick Co., Md.;<sup>[568](#)</sup> 620I. Upton<sup>6</sup>, died 12 April 1822, aged 43,<sup>[569](#)</sup> married, (license 20) April 1799,<sup>[570](#)</sup> Arianna Hammond; 620J. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married (1), (license 2) Oct. 1795,<sup>[571](#)</sup> Philip Hammond, who left will 20 July 1802-27 Sept. 1802,<sup>[572](#)</sup> (2), (license 6) Oct. 1803,<sup>[573](#)</sup> Charles Hammond, who died 5 April 1819 in his 39th year,<sup>[574](#)</sup> and (3), (license 17) May 1820,<sup>[575](#)</sup> the Rev. Frederick Stier, a Methodist minister, who died 17 Oct. 1851 in Ohio;<sup>[576](#)</sup> (by 2) 620K.



Dawson V.<sup>6</sup>, born about 1821, married (1), (2), (license 25) Feb. 1846,<sup>577</sup> Lydia Hodgekiss and (3), (license 5) Jan. 1852,<sup>578</sup> Ann M. Hammond.

221A. JOHN<sup>5</sup> HAMMOND (Ann<sup>4</sup> Gaither, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 21 April 1754, of Frederick Co., Md., left will 28 Feb. 1811-30 Sept. 1811.<sup>579</sup> He married (1) Tomsey Simpson, daughter of Francis and Tomasis (Worthington) Simpson, who was born 11 March 1754 and died 11 Dec. 1800, and (2), (license 16) June 1801,<sup>580</sup> Rachel Roberts, who died 23 July 1846, aged 82 yrs. 5 mos. 6 days.<sup>581</sup>

Issue: [HAMMOND]<sup>582</sup> (by 1) 620L. Thomas John<sup>6</sup>, born 13 April 1777, died 21 Dec. 1844, married (1), (license 26) Jan. 1797,<sup>583</sup> Rachael Gaither and (2), (license 11) July 1805,<sup>584</sup> Mary Crumbacker, born 1788, died 1847; 620M. Lot<sup>6</sup>, born 22 June 1779, married, (license 4) March 1797,<sup>585</sup> Elizabeth Davis; 620N. Allen<sup>6</sup>, born 10 Aug. 1781; 620O. Dennis<sup>6</sup>, born 21 July 178., left will 29 Nov. 1817-25 Jan. 1837;<sup>586</sup> 620P. Tomsey<sup>6</sup>, born 21 July 1788, married, (license 8) Feb. 1806,<sup>587</sup> William Poole; 620Q. Francis Simpson<sup>6</sup>, born 20 Dec. 1790, died 1867, sergeant in War of 1812, moved to Ross Co., Ohio, about 1856, to Muscatine Co., Iowa, by 1859, and then planning to move to Kansas,<sup>588</sup> married, 1815, Mary Berier, born 1797, died 1874; 620R. Johnsey<sup>6</sup>, of New Windsor, Md., married, 24 Nov. 1818,<sup>589</sup> Elizabeth Schroeder; 620S. Denton<sup>6</sup>, born 5 June 1796, private in War of 1812, farmer of Frederick Co., Md.,<sup>590</sup> married (1), (license 9) Sept. 1817,<sup>591</sup> Hannah Stoner, (2), (license 3) March 1821,<sup>592</sup> Eliza M. Hammond and (3), (license 3) May 1847,<sup>593</sup> Rebecca Fox, who was born about 1797; 620T. Nicholas<sup>6</sup>, born 5 Nov. 1800, died 1830, married (license 11) Feb. 1822,<sup>594</sup> Elizabeth Miller; (by 2) 620U. Eleanor<sup>6</sup>, born 14 Feb. 1806; 620V. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 9 Dec. 1807, died 31 July 1822 at Liberty Town, Md., in her 15th year.<sup>595</sup>

221B. BEALE<sup>5</sup> HAMMOND (Ann<sup>4</sup> Gaither, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), of Baltimore Co., Md., left will 17 June 1797-13 Dec. 1797.<sup>596</sup> He married.

Issue: [HAMMOND] 620W. Caleb Dorsey<sup>6</sup>.

221C. ANNE<sup>5</sup> HAMMOND (Ann<sup>4</sup> Gaither, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) married, (license 12) Sept. 1778,<sup>597</sup> John Lebecious.

Issue: [LEBECIOUS] 620X. Anne<sup>6</sup>.

221D. SARAH<sup>5</sup> HAMMOND (Ann<sup>4</sup> Gaither, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) married, (license 5) March 1788, Johnse Dorsey, son of Vachel and Ruth (Dorsey) Dorsey, and moved to Jefferson Co., Ky., where he left will 6 Dec. 1820-14 May 1821.<sup>598</sup>

Issue: [DORSEY]<sup>599</sup> 621. Nimrod<sup>6</sup>, born 1789, married Matilda Dorsey; 621 A. Henrietta<sup>6</sup>, born 1793, married Abraham Hite; 621B. Rezin Hammond<sup>6</sup>, left will 9 Aug. 1826-4 Sept. 1826;<sup>600</sup> 621C. Ruth Maria<sup>6</sup>, married Miller; 621D. Vachel<sup>6</sup>, died before 1820, married; 621E. Sarah Anne<sup>6</sup>; 621F. Matilda<sup>6</sup>; 621G. Julianna<sup>6</sup>, married Edmond Talbott; 621H. Corilla<sup>6</sup>, married 593C. Henry Chew<sup>6</sup> Dorsey; 621I. Elizabeth Chew<sup>6</sup>, married Richard Booker; 621 J. Columbus<sup>6</sup>, married Permelia.

221E. HENRIETTA<sup>5</sup> HAMMOND (Ann<sup>4</sup> Gaither, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 28 March 1770, died 5 Sept. 1848, left will 14 Oct. 1844-13 Sept. 1848.<sup>601</sup> She married, 16 Feb. 1789, Joshua Dorsey, son of Nicholas and Elizabeth (Worthington) Dorsey, who was born 15 March 1768, died 12 July 1843.<sup>602</sup> left will 31 Dec. 1815-codicil 21 Jan. 1841-1 Aug. 1843.<sup>603</sup>

Issue: [DORSEY]<sup>604</sup> 621K. Lloyd<sup>6</sup>, left will 23 June 1860-17 July 1860;<sup>605</sup> 621L. Remus<sup>6</sup>, born 29 Sept. 1801, died 22 June 1860, left will 3 Jan. 1860-17 July 1860,<sup>606</sup> married, 9 Feb. 1826,<sup>607</sup> Jane Thomas Riggs, born 20 Feb. 1807, died 15 April 1887;<sup>608</sup> 621M. Anne Hammond<sup>6</sup>, married, (license 1) March 1815,<sup>609</sup> John Henry Worthington; 621N. Achsah<sup>6</sup>, died young; 621O. Henrietta<sup>6</sup>, died young; 621P. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, died 28 July 1871, aged 68 yrs. 1 mo. 2 days, married Noah Egbert Dorsey, born 14 Feb. 1799, died 17 Oct. 1871, of Anne Arundel Co., Md.; 621Q. Catherine<sup>6</sup>, born 9 Jan. 1810, married, 4 Dec. 1832,<sup>610</sup> Upton Worthington; 621R. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 30 Jan. 1797, died 29 Jan. 1848, left will 20 May 1846-codicil 2 Aug. 1847-filed 2 May 1848,<sup>611</sup> married, 6 Feb. 1826, as his (2) wife, Basil Macgill, born 18 Dec. 1794 in Anne Arundel Co., Md., died 12 Feb. 1850, served in War of 1812 in Asquith's Company of Sharp Shooters,



merchant of Baltimore and after 1840 merchant and farmer at Goshen, Montgomery Co., Md.<sup>[612](#)</sup>

224. ANN<sup>5</sup> LINTHICUM (Cassandra<sup>4</sup> Gaither, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>. John<sup>1</sup>), born 3 Sept. 1770, died 4 Nov. 1833.<sup>[613](#)</sup> She married (1), 8 Oct. 1794,<sup>[614](#)</sup> Impy Spedden and (2), (license 23) Dec. 1797, Levin Keene, born 7 Oct. 1755,<sup>[615](#)</sup> left will 13 Sept. 1833-7 Dec. 1837.<sup>[616](#)</sup>

Issue: (by 2) [KEENE] 621S. Benjamin Gaither<sup>6</sup>, born 1800 at "Mount Pleasant," Dorchester Co., Md., buried 24 Aug. 1874, member of the Maryland House of Delegates, 1830, and Senate, 1852-54, colonel of the 48th Regiment of Maryland militia, married, 23 Nov. 1835, Susan Tubman McMullan, who was buried 23 Nov. 1865;<sup>[617](#)</sup> 622. Mary Gaither<sup>6</sup>, born 22 Jan. 1814, died 17 March 1876, married, as his (2) wife, Dr. Robert Francis Tubman, who was born 7 May 1791 and died 24 Dec. 1864, of "Glasgow," Dorchester Co., Md., graduate of the University of Pennsylvania; 623. Levin Lingan<sup>6</sup>, born 18 Sept. 1810, died 5 Nov. 1884, of "Cedar Grove," Dorchester Co., Md., and Register of Wills of that county, married, 20 Nov. 1833, Elizabeth Chew Ford, who died 2 Aug. 1848, aged 34; 624. Susan Ann<sup>6</sup>, married, as his (2) wife, Dr. Charles Tubman, who died 3 June 1845 at Baltimore, Md., in his 47th year; 625. Ann<sup>6</sup>, married, 28 March 1817, Dr. Robert Wyvill; 626. Sarah Burgess<sup>6</sup>, born 1813, died 1892, married, 10 Oct. 1837, Dr. William Byus LeCompte, who was born 3 Nov. 1810 and died 19 Sept. 1863, graduate of the University of Maryland, 1833, physician at Cambridge, Md.; 627. Cassandra<sup>6</sup>, died young; 628. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, died young; 629. Amelia<sup>6</sup>, died at Baltimore, Md.

229. BAZIL<sup>5</sup> PHELPS (Leah<sup>4</sup> Gaither, Edward<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) married, (license 21) April 1791,<sup>[618](#)</sup> Barbara Davis. He may have died by March 1799 when Barbara Phelps married William Ward.<sup>[619](#)</sup>

Issue: [PHELPS]<sup>[620](#)</sup> 630. Edward Gaither<sup>6</sup>, born 25 Dec. 1791, died 31 Jan. 1794; 631. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, born 12 Dec. 1793; 632. Anne<sup>5</sup>, born 16 Jan. 1796.

234. JEREMIAH<sup>5</sup> JACOB (Rachel<sup>4</sup> Gaither, Edward<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 1745, died 9 Sept. 1813, moved to Clark Co., Ind.<sup>[621](#)</sup> He married Rebecca Dowden.

Issue: [JACOB] 632A. Martha<sup>6</sup>, born 1777, died 1851, married Walter Prather, who was born 2 Feb. 1768 and died 2 Oct. 1841.<sup>622</sup>

237. ZACHARIAH<sup>5</sup> JACOB (Rachel<sup>4</sup> Gaither, Edward<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), aged 23 in 1776, left will 8 May 1827-1843.<sup>623</sup> He moved to Iredell Co., N.C. He married, 5 Aug. 1779 in Montgomery Co., Md.,<sup>624</sup> Dorcas Summers.

Issue: [JACOB]<sup>625</sup> 633. Amos<sup>6</sup>, married Liza Summers; 634. Tabitha<sup>6</sup>; 635. Mary<sup>6</sup>; 636. Levi<sup>6</sup>.

238. REBECCA<sup>5</sup> JACOB (Rachel<sup>4</sup> Gaither, Edward<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), aged 20 in 1776, married, 1 Oct. 1778 in Montgomery Co., Md.,<sup>626</sup> as his (2) wife, William Summers, father of her sisters-in-law.

Issue: [SUMMERS]<sup>627</sup> 637. William Ing<sup>6</sup>, born 1779, married Anne Lovelace.

245. HENRY<sup>5</sup> GAITHER (Edward<sup>4</sup>, Edward<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 23 Feb. 1752, died before 9 Nov. 1812 when Stewart and Edward Gaither gave bond as his administrators.<sup>628</sup> He settled in Washington Co., Md. He married Elizabeth Stewart, sister of Gen. Daniel Stewart of Georgia, who died 30 June 1845, aged 83.<sup>629</sup>

Issue:<sup>630</sup> 638. Susan<sup>6</sup>, died 11 Jan. 1846, unmarried; 639. Stewart [Stuart]<sup>6</sup>, born 14 Aug. 1786, died 28 Oct. 1834,<sup>631</sup> left will 18 May 1833-codicil 11 Oct. 1834-31 Oct. 1834,<sup>632</sup> merchant of Frederick, Md., vestryman of All Saints Church, married, 6 Jan. 1821,<sup>633</sup> Margaret de la Plaud Schell; 640. Edward<sup>6</sup>, ensign in the 24th Maryland militia in the War of 1812, perhaps the Edward buried 29 March 1856, aged 68; 641. Sarah Howard<sup>6</sup>, buried 9 April 1872, aged 70, unmarried; 642. Rebecca<sup>6</sup>, died 5 June 1841, unmarried; 643. Catherine Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 17 July 1793, died 8 March 1857; 644. Louisa<sup>6</sup>; 645. Martha<sup>6</sup>, born 13 Feb. 1799, died 4 March 1885,<sup>634</sup> married, 27 Jan. 1834, as his (2) wife, Daniel Huyett, born 10 June 1796, died 14 May 1869;<sup>635</sup> 646. Matilda<sup>6</sup>, died 18 May 1853, unmarried; 647. Henry<sup>6</sup>, born 11 March 1795, died 22 April 1856, educated at Harvard College, lawyer of Hagerstown, Md., married, 4 Aug. 1824,<sup>636</sup> Catherine Holland Williams, born 17 Jan. 1793, died 8 March 1857; 648. Henrietta<sup>6</sup>,

died 9 Aug. 1850, aged 50, unmarried; 649. Juliana<sup>6</sup>, buried 7 Nov. 1873, aged 64, unmarried.

246. EPHRAIM<sup>5</sup> GAITHER (Edward<sup>4</sup>, Edward<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 25 Jan. 1754, settled in Berkeley Co., W.Va., where he operated a tavern at one time. He married, 2 Feb. 1792,<sup>637</sup> Catherine Taylor.

Issue: 650. (perhaps) Sally<sup>6</sup>, married, 6 May 1812,<sup>638</sup> Thomas McPherrin; 651. (perhaps) Elias<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 6) April 1815,<sup>639</sup> Margaret Catlett.

250. MARGERY<sup>5</sup> GAITHER (Edward<sup>4</sup>, Edward<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) married (1), (license 12) Dec. 1787,<sup>640</sup> Philemon Brown, who left will 1 July 1801-24 July 1801.<sup>641</sup> She married (2), (license 30) March 1803,<sup>642</sup> Thomas Warfield of Caleb.<sup>643</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [BROWN] 652. Joseph Gaither<sup>6</sup>; 653. Keeth<sup>6</sup>, daughter.

---

<sup>1</sup> Harry Wright Newman, *Anne Arundel Gentry* (Annapolis, 1971), I, pp. 59-66, 90-94, 138-40; Donna Valley Russell, *First Families of Anne Arundel County, Maryland, 1649-1658*, I (New Market, Md., 1999), pp. 52-54. The name is variously spelled Gatter, Gater, Gather, Gayther, Geather, Gatear and Gathur.

<sup>2</sup> Hotten, p. 173.

<sup>3</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 111-12. Also appearing on the list, although not in proximity to them, was "Jo. Gater, age 15." It was previously assumed he was the son of an earlier marriage of John<sup>1</sup> Gaither and was the John who moved to Maryland, but the Lower Norfolk County records in the years after he would have reached his majority do not indicate there was more than one John there. This John may have died or have returned to England. No land is known to have been claimed by him or others for his adventure to Virginia.

<sup>4</sup> Patent Bk. 1, p. 389. Elizabeth City County originally embraced land on both sides of Hampton Roads. In 1636 New Norfolk County was formed from the portion of Elizabeth City County that lay on the south side of

present Hampton Roads; the Lower County of New Norfolk was cut from Norfolk, 1637.

<sup>5</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 578.

<sup>6</sup> W(2) IV, p. 25; N I, p. 84. Among those named with Gaither was Thomas Mears, who later migrated to Maryland.

<sup>7</sup> Mary may have been the sister of Henry Waters (Wate, Walters). On 16 Feb. 1645/6 John Geather “as Brother in law to the said deceased” was granted administration on the estate of “Henry Wate late of this Collony deceased dyeing intestate” (Lower Norfolk Co. Record Bk. B, pp. 2a-3). John Geather, administrator of Henry Waters, having paid beyond assets, was granted *quietus est*, 15 June 1647 (*ibid.*, p. 40) and the same day exhibited the inventory of Henry Walters (*ibid.*, pp. 43-43a).

<sup>8</sup> Lower Norfolk Co. Record Bk. C, p. 73, deed of John Godfrey to Thomas Dedford, 16 Jan. 1653/4, indicating the deed from Gaither to Godfrey had been recorded in Nansemond County. No further mention of John<sup>1</sup> Gaither appears in the Lower Norfolk County records except for a patent issued, 1666, to William Porteen lying “along marked trees separating this from the land of Jno. Gater” (Patent Bk. 5, p. 496 [607]). Land descriptions frequently were copied from earlier records and did not reflect the names of current adjoining landholders.

<sup>9</sup> William Hand Browne, ed., *Judicial and Testamentary Business of the Provincial Court, 1649/50-1657* (Archives of Maryland, X; Baltimore, 1891), pp. 194-95.

<sup>10</sup> Maryland Chancery Record 3 [PL], 1712-24, p. 306, deposition of John Gaiter of Anne Arundel County, aged about 37, 11 Sept. 1716.

<sup>11</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 2, p. 3, will of Thomas Mears, 16 May 1674-9 Sept. 1674.

<sup>12</sup> William Hand Browne, ed., *Proceedings and Acts of the General Assembly of Mary land, October 1678-November 1683* (Archives of Maryland, VII; Baltimore, 1889), p. 96.

<sup>13</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 248; Browne, ed., *Proceedings of the Council of Maryland, 1693-1696/7* (Archives of Maryland, XX; Baltimore, 1900), p. 541, as Gaitheso.

<sup>14</sup> John Gaither Account Book, photocopy, File case A, Maryland Historical Society. He was buried 12 Nov. 1702 (All Hallows Parish, South River, Anne Arundel Co., Md., Register).

<sup>15</sup> Maryland Inventories and Accounts 1, pp. 634-36, which listed items in the Lower room, in the Chamber and in the Mill house.

<sup>16</sup> She is identified as daughter of Richard and Rachel (Robbins) Beard (Russell, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 3-6) but Fredric Z. Saunders points out that Richard Beard in his will, 24 June 1675-10 Aug. 1681 (Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 2, p. 143), left "Timber Neck" to his daughter Ruth and her sons, while John<sup>2</sup> and Ruth Gaither had no sons in 1675 and no record of Gaither ownership of "Timber Neck" is known.

<sup>17</sup> All Hallows Parish Register.

<sup>18</sup> *Ibid*, for all exact dates unless otherwise identified as to source.

<sup>19</sup> St. Ann's Parish Register.

<sup>20</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Testamentary Papers, Box 38, folder 36, Maryland State Archives.

<sup>21</sup> *Ibid*.

<sup>22</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 22, p. 60.

<sup>23</sup> John Gaither Account Book, *loc. cit.*

<sup>24</sup> St. Ann's Parish, Annapolis, Md., Register.

<sup>25</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, II, pp. 64-65.

<sup>26</sup> John Gaither Account Book, *loc. cit.*

<sup>27</sup> *Ibid*.

<sup>28</sup> Prince George's Co., Md., Will Bk. T #1, p. 340.

<sup>29</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 28, p. 110.

<sup>30</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Inventories 2, p. 22.

<sup>31</sup> St. Ann's Parish Register.

<sup>32</sup> Maryland Administration Accounts 2, pp. 52, 145.

<sup>33</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 22, p. 380.

<sup>34</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, Annapolis, 30 Nov. 1769.

<sup>35</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, p. 90; All Hallows Parish, Anne Arundel Co., Md., Register.

<sup>36</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. TG #1, pp. 201-05.

<sup>37</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 31, p. 733.

<sup>38</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. JG #2, pp. 451-52.

<sup>39</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, Annapolis, 15 Dec. 1808.

<sup>40</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. TG #1, pp. 116-17.

<sup>41</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 30, pp. 1-3. [Also named granddaughter Rachel Waddle.]

<sup>42</sup> All Hallows Parish, Anne Arundel Co., Md., Register.

<sup>43</sup> He may be the John White who married Mary and had daughter Rachel, born 22 Dec. 1748 (St. James Parish, Anne Arundel Co., Md., Register).

<sup>44</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 22, p. 409.

<sup>45</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 31, pp. 680-81.

<sup>46</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, I, p. 138.

<sup>47</sup> Maryland Inventories 40, p. 141. His brother Edward Gaither was executor; Richard Clark (relationship undetermined) and Leah Phelps signed as next of kin.

<sup>48</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Inventories 27, p. 1, as Stimp son

<sup>49</sup> Donna Valley Russell, "Who is Richard Simpson of Frederick County?," *Western Maryland Genealogy*, XIV, pp. 3-9, 50-55, suggested he may be the Richard Simpson, Sr., planter of Anne Arundel Co., Md., who conveyed part of his crop of tobacco, corn and wheat to Richard Simpson, Jr., carpenter, in exchange for the payment of a debt of \$7.6.0 (Anne Arundel Co., Md., Deed Bk. 2, pp. 459-60) and may have been the father of Gaither Simpson (of Anne Arundel Co., Md., and later of Fayette Co., Pa., died before 15 Dec. 1794 when Sally Simpson and John Dean gave bond as his administrators) and of Richard Simpson who married 324. *Sophia*<sup>6</sup> *Warfield* (see WILKINS).

<sup>50</sup> All Hallows Parish, Anne Arundel Co., Md., Register.

<sup>51</sup> John Gaither Account Book, *loc. cit.*

<sup>52</sup> St. Anne's Parish, Vestry Minutes # Accounts 1767-1818, p. 46.

<sup>53</sup> Queen Anne's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.

<sup>54</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Deed Bk. TG #1, pp. 30-31. She left her estate to Joshua Hall, the young man who lived with her, and to Elie Gaither, son of Rachel Gaither, deceased.

<sup>55</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. JG #1, pp. 170-74.

<sup>56</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.

<sup>57</sup> All Hallows Parish, Anne Arundel Co., Md., Register.

<sup>58</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. JG #2, pp. 322-26.

<sup>59</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, I, p. 363.

<sup>60</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Deed Bk. NH #15, pp. 475-77.

<sup>61</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. JG #1, pp. 121-23.

<sup>62</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, I, p. 468; David A. Avant, *Florida Pioneers* (Tallahassee, Fla., 1974), pp. 225-26.

<sup>63</sup> Register of the Rev. John Allen, St. John's Parish, Baltimore Co., Md.

<sup>64</sup> His identity is undetermined. One Ralph Gaither married, (license 9) Oct. 1788 in Anne Arundel Co., Md., Sarah Rowles (Gaius Marcus Brumbaugh, *Maryland Records*, II [Lancaster, Pa., 1928], p. 436) and was living there 1790, with three males under 16 and three females in his household (*Heads of Families at the First Census... 1790, Maryland* [Washington, 1907], p. 13). Ralph Gaiter, aged 89, born in Maryland, was enumerated in the household of Joshua Gaiter, aged 53, born in Maryland, in the 1850 census of Morgan Co., Ohio (Malta Twp., p. 257 or 129, family 293-293).

<sup>65</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Deed Bk. NH 12, p. 7.

<sup>66</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 70-71,

<sup>67</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Guardians' bonds 1807-14, pp. 23-24.

<sup>68</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, II, pp. 72-73.

<sup>69</sup> *Alexandria Herald*, 16 June 1819.

<sup>70</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 22, p. 218.

<sup>71</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, pp. 73, 74, 78.

<sup>72</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license.

<sup>73</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. TG #1, pp. 124-25.

- <sup>74</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, II, pp. 74-75.
- <sup>75</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, III, p. 112.
- <sup>76</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 33, p. 159.
- <sup>77</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. 39, p. 5.
- <sup>78</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Administration Bonds 1785-87, pp. 224-25.
- <sup>79</sup> Queen Charlotte's Parish, Anne Arundel Co., Md., Register.
- <sup>80</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 40, p. 702.
- <sup>81</sup> Queen Caroline's Parish Register.
- <sup>82</sup> *Ibid.*; Maxwell J. Dorsey, Jean Muir Dorsey and Nannie Ball Nimmo, *The Dorsey Family* (Baltimore, 1947), pp. 43-44; Newman, *op. dr.*, I, pp. 352-54, 365-70.
- <sup>83</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 40, p. 704.
- <sup>84</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. 37, p. 439.
- <sup>85</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. JG #1, p. 22.
- <sup>86</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license.
- <sup>87</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 23, pp. 266-68.
- <sup>88</sup> Avant, *Florida Pioneers*, p. 223; David A. Avant, *Some Southern Colonial Families*, III (Tallahassee, 1989), pp. 253-59.
- <sup>89</sup> Maryland Inventories 54, p. 259.
- <sup>90</sup> Ridgely Bible, in *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin*, XXXVI, p. 480.
- <sup>91</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Original will, Box W, folder 28, Maryland State Archives.
- <sup>92</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license.
- <sup>93</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 27, p. 265.
- <sup>94</sup> Sharon J. Doliente, *Maryland and Virginia Colonials* (Baltimore, 1991), p. 358.
- <sup>95</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 356-59.
- <sup>96</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 35, p. 245.
- <sup>97</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Testamentary Papers, Box 2, folder 46, Maryland State Archives.



<sup>98</sup> Gravestone, Warfield Cemetery, Johnsville, Md., in *Western Maryland Genealogy*, VII, p. 69.

<sup>99</sup> Frederick Co., Md., Will Bk. RB #1, pp. 338-43.

<sup>100</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. THH #2, pp. 4-7.

<sup>101</sup> Queen Caroline Parish, Anne Arundel Co., Md., Register.

<sup>102</sup> John Beverley Riggs, *The Riggs Family of Maryland* (Baltimore, 1939), pp. 65-66.

<sup>103</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 65-89; Newman, *op. cit.*, I, p. 359.

<sup>104</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. 40, p. 177.

<sup>105</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. JG #3, pp. 223-24.

<sup>106</sup> St. Anne's Parish, Anne Arundel Co., Md., Register.

<sup>107</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 38, p. 835.

<sup>108</sup> J. D. Warfield, *The Founders of Anne Arundel and Howard Counties, Maryland* (Baltimore, 1915), pp. 84-85, 132.

<sup>109</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. JG #1, pp. 118-21.

<sup>110</sup> Edward Warfield Ms., 1847, cited in Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 360-62, 380-81.

<sup>111</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.

<sup>112</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license.

<sup>113</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.

<sup>114</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>115</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>116</sup> Greene Co., Ohio, 1820 census, p. 141, with wife aged 26-45, son 10-16, two daughters 10-16, two sons under 10, three daughters under 10.

<sup>117</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.

<sup>118</sup> All Hallows Parish, Anne Arundel Co., Md., Register.

<sup>119</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 39, p. 841.

<sup>120</sup> Avant, *Florida Pioneers*, p. 223.

<sup>121</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 28, p. 487.

<sup>122</sup> Avant, *Florida Pioneers*, p. 224.

<sup>123</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. D, p. 144, without probate date.

- <sup>124</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 4, pp. 165-66, will of John Welch, 5 July 1786-21 Aug. 1786.
- <sup>125</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. TG #1, pp. 213-16.
- <sup>126</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, I, p. 95, citing family Bible.
- <sup>127</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. JG #3, pp. 142-43.
- <sup>128</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 141-42.
- <sup>129</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. JG #1, pp. 390-93.
- <sup>130</sup> All Hallows Parish, Anne Arundel Co., Md., Register.
- <sup>131</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. A, p. 1.
- <sup>132</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, p. 48.
- <sup>133</sup> Iredell Co., N.C., Will Bk. 1, p. 106.
- <sup>134</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. B, p. 143.
- <sup>135</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. D, p. 8.
- <sup>136</sup> *National Intelligencer*, 29 June 1811; *Maryland Gazette*, 3 July 1811.
- <sup>137</sup> Montgomery Co. Md., Will Bk. G, p. 389.
- <sup>138</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. W, p. 154.
- <sup>139</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. O, p. 462.
- <sup>140</sup> Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 51.
- <sup>141</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 28, p. 388.
- <sup>142</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 30, p. 511.
- <sup>143</sup> All Hallows Parish, in *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin*, XXXVJJI, p. 484.
- <sup>144</sup> Maryland Provincial Court Deed Bk. DD #3, pp. 693-96.
- <sup>145</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 690-93. On 13 Sept. 1765 they also sold Hammond 80 acres of "Gaither's Choice" [corrected from "Gaither's Chance"] (*ibid.*, pp. 696-99).
- <sup>146</sup> Maryland Provincial Court Deed Bk. DD #6, pp. 126-28.
- <sup>147</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, n, p. 473.
- <sup>148</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, I, p. 447.

- <sup>149</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 4, pp. 14-15.
- <sup>150</sup> St. Anne's Parish, Anne Arundel Co., Md., Register.
- <sup>151</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 3, p. 393.
- <sup>152</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, I, p. 212, which adds (bracketed) daughter Elizabeth, (1) wife of Elijah Robertson.
- <sup>153</sup> Elise Greenup Jourdan, *Early Families of Southern Maryland*, VII (Westminster, Md., 1999), pp. 107-08.
- <sup>154</sup> All Hallows Parish, Anne Arundel Co., Md., Register.
- <sup>155</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>156</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 31, p. 87.
- <sup>157</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Inventories 89, p. 201.
- <sup>158</sup> Robert W. Barnes, "The Phelps Family," *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin*, XXXIV, pp. 364-78; Barnes, *Colonial Families of Anne Arundel County, Maryland* (Westminster, Md., 1996), pp. 199-200.
- <sup>159</sup> All Hallows Parish, Ane Arundel Co., Md., Register.
- <sup>160</sup> Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, I (Baltimore, 1915), p. 218, Census of 1776.
- <sup>161</sup> Sharon J. Doliente, *Maryland and Virginia Colonials* (Baltimore, 1991), pp. 388-89
- <sup>162</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, Edward G. Jacobs, S. 1540, National Archives.
- <sup>163</sup> Doliente, *op. cit.*, p. 519.
- <sup>164</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Guardian Bonds JG, 1792-96, pp. 206-07.
- <sup>165</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 140-46.
- <sup>166</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, 27 **Sept. 1787**.
- <sup>167</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. THH #2, pp. 34-35.
- <sup>168</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 475.
- <sup>169</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 456.
- <sup>170</sup> Anne Arundel co., Md., Will Bk. JG #2, pp. 209-10.
- <sup>171</sup> *Sun*, Baltimore, 5 May 1840.

<sup>172</sup> Clara McCormick Sage and Laura Sage Jones, *Early Records, Hampshire County, Virginia, now West Virginia* (Delaven, Wis., 1939), p. 21.

<sup>173</sup> Barnes, *Colonial Families of Anne Arundel County, Maryland*, p. 110.

<sup>174</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *loc. cit.*, II, p. 430.

<sup>175</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.

<sup>176</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>177</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>178</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 479.

<sup>179</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. 40, p. 59.

<sup>180</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 479.

<sup>181</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 382, 402-03.

<sup>182</sup> Howard Co., Md., Will Bk. 1, pp. 229-30.

<sup>183</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.

<sup>184</sup> *Ibid.* They were great-grandparents of Wallis (Warfield) Spencer Simpson who married (3) the Duke of Windsor, formerly King Edward VIE

<sup>185</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>186</sup> Howard Co., Md., Will Bk. 1, p. 282.

<sup>187</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., 1850 census, Howard Dist., p. 997 or 498R, family 1246-1258.

<sup>188</sup> Margaret E. Myers, *Marriage Licenses of Frederick County, Maryland, 1811-1840* (Westminster, Md., 1994), p. 254.

<sup>189</sup> Howard Co., Md., Will Bk. 1, p. 322.

<sup>190</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. JG #3, pp. 206-08.

<sup>191</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, n, p. 479.

<sup>192</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, I, p. 384.

<sup>193</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. TTS #1, p. 285.

- <sup>194</sup> Howard Co., Md., Will Bk. 1, pp. 362-63.
- <sup>195</sup> Howard Co., Md., Will Bk. 1, pp. 360-62.
- <sup>196</sup> Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 65.
- <sup>197</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., 1850 census, Howard Dist., p. 1021 or 511, family 1425-1442.
- <sup>198</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Guardians' Bonds TTS, p. 82.
- <sup>199</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *loc. cit.*, II, p. 479.
- <sup>200</sup> Howard Co., Md., Will Bk. 1, p. 56.
- <sup>201</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 386. 404-06.
- <sup>202</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., 1850 census, Howard Dist., p. 1010 or 505R, family 1347-1364, with Mary G., Sarah G. and Juliet.
- <sup>203</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.
- <sup>204</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>205</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., 1850 census, Howard Dist., 1025 or 513, family 1455-1474.
- <sup>206</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.
- <sup>207</sup> Howard Co., Md., Will Bk. 1, p. 417.
- <sup>208</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.
- <sup>209</sup> *Ibid.*, license 15 Jan. 1824
- <sup>210</sup> *The Shipleys of Maryland 1968* (Baltimore, 1971), p. 422.
- <sup>211</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., 1850 census, Howard Dist., pp. 1010-11 or 505R-506, family 1348-1365. Also in the household was Nicholas D. Warfield, aged 70.
- <sup>212</sup> Howard Co., Md., Administration Bonds 1, 1840-70, p. 7.
- <sup>213</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.
- <sup>214</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 460, as Owens.
- <sup>215</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Guardians' Bonds TTS, pp. 84-85.
- <sup>216</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 479.
- <sup>217</sup> Bewman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 387-88.

<sup>218</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.

<sup>219</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>220</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>221</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Testamentary Papers, Box 117, folder 85, Maryland Archives. His widow, Frances Warfield, requested that her eldest son, George, be administrator.

<sup>222</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.

<sup>223</sup> Howard Co., Md., Administration Bonds 1, 1840-70, p. 50.

<sup>224</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, I, p. 385.

<sup>225</sup> Howard Co., Md., Administration Bonds 1, 1840-70, p. 12.

<sup>226</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.

<sup>227</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., 1850 census, Cracklin Dist., p. 658 or 329R, family 233-236.

<sup>228</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. TTS #1, p. 289.

<sup>229</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.

<sup>230</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>231</sup> *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin*, XXVI, p. 307.

<sup>232</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 306.

<sup>233</sup> Hardin Co., Ky., Marriage bond.

<sup>234</sup> Hardin Co., Ky., Will Bk. D, pp. 279-81.

<sup>235</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 468-70. Montgomery Co., Ky., 1810 census, p. 365, indicates one son and one daughter aged 16-26, two sons and one daughter aged 10-16, and four sons aged under 10.

<sup>236</sup> Bath Co., Ky., Marriage bonds and returns.

<sup>237</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, I, p. 75, states, without reference, he married, 22 Jan. 1805, Elizabeth Fairall and had ten children.

<sup>238</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., 1840 census, p. 190R.

<sup>239</sup> Prince George's Co., Md., 1850 census, Vansville Dist., p. 23, family 46-46.

<sup>240</sup> Mahoning Co., Ohio, 1880 census, Youngstown, Ward 3, p. 421D, family 225-285; 1900 census, Youngstown, Pet. B, p. 179A, family 380-398.

<sup>241</sup> Howard Co., Md., 1860 census, Elysville, 2nd Dist., p. 260 or 6, family 40-40; Trumbull Co., Ohio, 1880 census, Warren Twp., p. 366C, family 59-59; Mahoning Co., Ohio, 1900 census, Youngstown, Pet., p. 161 A, family 20-22.

<sup>242</sup> Rowan Co., N.C, Will Bk. C, p. 101; Minute Bk. 5, p. 167.

<sup>243</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, I, p. 76.

<sup>244</sup> Putnam Co., Ind., Deed Bk. D, p. 146. Newman, *op. cit.*, I, p. 76, states he left will 31 Aug. 1844-1844 (Iredell Co., N.C, Will Bk. 2, pp. 302-04) and married (2) Drucilla Beall.

<sup>245</sup> Eva Emery Doty, "Descendants of John and Susanna (Johnson) Gaither" (typewritten; Indiana DAR Genealogical Records Committee; n.p., 1986).

<sup>246</sup> Rowan Co., N.C, Marriage bond.

<sup>247</sup> Iredell Co., N.C, Will Bk. 2, pp. 286-87.

<sup>248</sup> Iredell Co., N.C, Will Bk. 1, p. 274; Minute Bk. 1807-14, no pagination.

<sup>249</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, I, p. 77.

<sup>250</sup> Tombstone, New Chapel Methodist Churchyard, Jeffersonville, Ind., which gives birth as 23 July 1769; Doliente, *op. cit.*, p. 698.

<sup>251</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, Thomas Prather, S. 17030.

<sup>252</sup> Doliente, *op. cit.*, p. 697. Anna M. Cartledge, *Marriage Records of People Names Prather, Prater, Prator, Praytor* (Baltimore, 1976), p. 79, gives marriage as 20 Dec. 1792.

<sup>253</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.

<sup>254</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 78, 84-85.

<sup>255</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Deed Bk. WSG #7, pp. 262-63.

<sup>256</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.

<sup>257</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., 1850 census, Howard Dist., p. pp. 990-91 or 495R-496, family 1209-1221.

<sup>258</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.

<sup>259</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Deed Bk. WSG #7, pp. 261-62.

<sup>260</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 364-65, 388.

- <sup>261</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. JG #1, p. 71-73.
- <sup>262</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 88-90.
- <sup>263</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.
- <sup>264</sup> Prince George's Co., Md., Will Bk. T #1, p. 385.
- <sup>265</sup> Riggs, *op. cit.*, p. 164.
- <sup>266</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. II, p. 321.
- <sup>267</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 163-65.
- <sup>268</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Administration Bonds 1801-09, pp. 231-32.
- <sup>269</sup> Howard Co., Md., Will Bk. 1, p. 3.
- <sup>270</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 365-67.
- <sup>271</sup> Howard Co., Md., Will Bk. 1, pp. 153-54.
- <sup>272</sup> Howard Co., Md., Will Bk. I, pp. 474-75
- <sup>273</sup> Howard Co., Md., Administration Bonds 1, 1840-70, p. 19. Kitty Warfield gave bond 27 Sept. 1842 (*ibid.*, p. 29).
- <sup>274</sup> Rieman Steuart, *A History of the Maryland Line in the Revolutionary War, 1775-1783* (n.p., 1969), p. 88.
- <sup>275</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. W, p. 212.
- <sup>276</sup> Margaret E. Myers, *Marriage Licenses of Frederick County, Maryland, 1778-1810* (2nd ed, Westminster, Md., 1994), p. 58.
- <sup>277</sup> Washington Co., Md., Will Bk. TS #1, pp. 293-96.
- <sup>278</sup> Washington Co., Md., Will Bk. B, pp. 268-71.
- <sup>279</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. EV #1, pp. 75-76.
- <sup>280</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. JG #2, p. 370.
- <sup>281</sup> Dorsey, *op. cit.*, p. 42, which gives her death as 1769.
- <sup>282</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 370-71, 392-93.
- <sup>283</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Administration Bonds 1814-19, pp. 108-09.
- <sup>284</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., 1850 census, Howard Dist., p. 1011 or 506, family 1353-1370.
- <sup>285</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.



- <sup>286</sup> Howard Co., Md., Will Bk. 1, pp. 424-25.
- <sup>287</sup> Howard Co., Md., Will Bk. 1, p. 119.
- <sup>288</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.
- <sup>289</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. JG #1, p. 12.
- <sup>290</sup> Queen Caroline Parish Register; Dorsey, *op. cit.*, p. 42.
- <sup>291</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, pp. 371-72.
- <sup>292</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. EV & JG, pp. 360-62.
- <sup>293</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.
- <sup>294</sup> Matilda P. Badger, *Genealogy of the Linthicum and Allied Families* (Baltimore, 1934), p. 57.
- <sup>295</sup> *Reporter*, Lexington, Ky., 29 July 1818; *American*, Baltimore, 10 Aug. 1818, as 15 July.
- <sup>296</sup> *Observer & Reporter*, Lexington, Ky., 17 June 1835.
- <sup>297</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 373-74, 395-96.
- <sup>298</sup> *Biographical Cyclopeda of the Commonwealth of Kentucky* (Chicago and Philadelphia, 1896), p. 525.
- <sup>299</sup> *Reporter*, Lexington, Ky., 5 June 1826.
- <sup>300</sup> *The Georgetown Patriot*, 27 April 1816, in *The Kentucky Genealogist*, XIV, p. 3, as daughter of Nicholas Warfield [*sic*].
- <sup>301</sup> *Observer & Reporter*, Lexington, Ky., 22 April 1848.
- <sup>302</sup> William Henry Perrin, *History of Bourbon, Scott, Harrison and Nicholas Counties, Kentucky* (Chicago, 1882), pp. 308-09.
- <sup>303</sup> Queen Caroline Parish Register
- <sup>304</sup> Dorsey, *op. cit.*, p. 337.
- <sup>305</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.
- <sup>306</sup> Assumed from Anne Arundel Co., Md., 1850 census, Howard Dist., p. 968 or 484R, family 1050-1060.
- <sup>307</sup> Howard Co., Md., Will Bk. 1, pp. 301-03.
- <sup>308</sup> Queen Caroline Parish Register.
- <sup>309</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. G, p. 233.

<sup>310</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. B, p. 14, will of William Holland, 23 Sept. 1769-22 Jan. 1781, naming daughter Susanna, wife of John Warfield; *ibid.*, p. 232, will of Susanna Holland, 5 April 1781-9 Aug. 1787, naming daughter Susanna Warfel. Newman, *op. cit.*, I, p. 375, says he married (1) Susanna Ridgely and (2) Mary Holland.

<sup>311</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 375, 396.

<sup>312</sup> Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 63.

<sup>313</sup> Frederick Co., Md., Administration Accounts GME #1, p. 470.

<sup>314</sup> Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 63.

<sup>315</sup> Frederick Co., Md., Will Bk. GME #11, p. 290.

<sup>316</sup> Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 25.

<sup>317</sup> Gravestone, Warfield cemetery, Johnsville, Md., *loc. cit.*

<sup>318</sup> Frederick Co., Md., Will Bk. HS #2, p. 79.

<sup>319</sup> Prince George's (Rock Creek) Parish, Montgomery Co., Md., Register.

<sup>320</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 376-77, 298, naming only Zadock, Surrat and Rachel.

<sup>321</sup> Myers, *Marriage Licenses of Frederick County, Maryland, 1811-1840*, p. 255.

<sup>322</sup> Gravestones, Warfield cemetery, Johnsville, Md., *loc. cit.*

<sup>323</sup> Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 63.

<sup>324</sup> Prince George's (Rock Creek) Parish, Montgomery Co., Md., Register.

<sup>325</sup> Myers, *Marriage Licenses of Frederick County, Maryland, 1811-1840*, p. 254.

<sup>326</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., 1850 census, Clarksburg Dist., p. 877 or 439, family 173-178.

<sup>327</sup> Queries, *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin*, XXXVII, p. 117; XXXVIII, p. 366.

<sup>328</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. 37, p. 598.

<sup>329</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.

<sup>330</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II", p. 487.

<sup>331</sup> Riggs, *op. cit.*, pp. 67-68; Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 376-77, 398-99.

<sup>332</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license.

<sup>333</sup> Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 63.

<sup>334</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. JG #2, p. 578.

<sup>335</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 480.

<sup>336</sup> Riggs, *op. cit.*, pp. 73-74.

<sup>337</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. II, p. 399.

<sup>338</sup> Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 63.

<sup>339</sup> Howard Co., Md., Will Bk. 1, p. 68.

<sup>340</sup> Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 63.

<sup>341</sup> Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 26.

<sup>342</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 12, as Azel Warfield.

<sup>343</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 24.

<sup>344</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, I, p. 378, says married, (license 4) March 1816 in the District of Columbia, Lamack Duvall.

<sup>345</sup> Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 63.

<sup>346</sup> Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 41.

<sup>347</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 444.

<sup>348</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. TTS #1, pp. 176-77.

<sup>349</sup> Riggs, *op. cit.*, pp. 79-80.

<sup>350</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, R, p. 480.

<sup>351</sup> Riggs, *op. cit.*, pp. 89-91.

<sup>352</sup> Warfield, *op. cit.*, pp. 138-42.

<sup>353</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. JG #3, pp. 216-18.

<sup>354</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 469.

- <sup>355</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. BEG #1, pp. 102-04.
- <sup>356</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 454.
- <sup>357</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. BEG #1, pp. 231-33.
- <sup>358</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. JG #3, pp. 159-61.
- <sup>359</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 469.
- <sup>360</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 463, as Pitt.
- <sup>361</sup> Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 48.
- <sup>362</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.
- <sup>363</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>364</sup> Dorsey, *op. cit.*, p. 89,
- <sup>365</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 90.
- <sup>366</sup> Monument, "Greenwood," Montgomery Co., Md., in Helen W. Ridgely, *Historic Graves of Maryland and the District of Columbia* (New York, 1908), p. 178
- <sup>367</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 179.
- <sup>368</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. S, p. 477.
- <sup>369</sup> T. H. S. Boyd, *The History of Montgomery County, Maryland* (Clarksburg, Md., 1879), pp. 68, 96.
- <sup>370</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. X, p. 124.
- <sup>371</sup> Her parentage has not been identified.
- <sup>372</sup> Avant, *Florida Pioneers*, p. 224.
- <sup>373</sup> Frederick Co., Md., Indenture, in *Western Maryland Genealogy*, V, p. 130.
- <sup>374</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 102-03. The Daughters of the American Revolution has questioned this identification and the identity of John Gaither of Harrison Co., Ind., is presently unresolved.
- <sup>375</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Testamentary papers, Box 54, folder 36, Maryland State Archives.
- <sup>376</sup> Queen Caroline Parish, Anne Arundel Co., Md., Register.

<sup>377</sup> Family account, quoted in Wilfred Jordan, ed., *Colonial and Revolutionary Families of Philadelphia* (New York, 1933), I, p. 147.

<sup>378</sup> Riggs, *op. cit.*, pp. 80-82; Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 103-04, 125-26.

<sup>379</sup> Howard Co., Md., Will Bk. 1, pp. 439-40.

<sup>380</sup> Prince George's [Rock Creek] Parish, Montgomery Co., Md.

<sup>381</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. TTS #1, p. 342.

<sup>382</sup> William Sumner Junkin and Minnie Wyatt Junkin, *The Henckel Genealogy. 1500-1960* (n.p., 1964), p. 927.

<sup>383</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Deed Bk. WSG #6, pp. 369-70.

<sup>384</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Administration Bonds 1801-09, pp. 242-43.

<sup>385</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 436.

<sup>386</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 106, 126.

<sup>387</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 426.

<sup>388</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 419.

<sup>389</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, R, p. 458.

<sup>390</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., 1850 census, 2nd Dist., p. 656 or 325R, family 118-118.

<sup>391</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.

<sup>392</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 460.

<sup>393</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., 1850 census, Howard Dist., p. 1021 or 511, family 1428-1445.

<sup>394</sup> Howard Co., Md., Will Bk. 1, pp. 307-10.

<sup>395</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.

<sup>396</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 107, 127.

<sup>397</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., 1850 census, Howard Dist., p. 958 or 479R, family 978-988.

<sup>398</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.

<sup>399</sup> *Sun*, Baltimore, 7 Feb. 1866.

<sup>400</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., 1850 census, Howard Dist., p. 103 lor 511, family 1429-1446.

<sup>401</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, 25 Dec. 1828; Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license, 25 Nov.

<sup>402</sup> *Frederick Herald*, 19 Dec. 1824.

<sup>403</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, II, p. 488.

<sup>404</sup> *Raleigh Register*, 10 Oct. 1803.

<sup>405</sup> Rowan Co., N.C, Will Bk. G, pp 61-63; Minute Bk. 7, p. 237.

<sup>406</sup> Marriages of the Rev. Richard Love, All Hallows Parish, Anne Arundel Co., Md., in *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin*, XXXVm, p. 484.

<sup>407</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 111, 128-29.

<sup>408</sup> Gravestone, Joppa Cemetery, Davie Co., N.C. *Western Carolinian*, Salisbury, N.C, 29 Nov. 1825, says died 13 Oct. 1825 near Mocksville, N.C, aged about 56.

<sup>409</sup> Rowan Co., N.C, Marriage bond.

<sup>410</sup> *Raleigh Register*, 20 Feb. 1824.

<sup>411</sup> Rowan Co., N.C, Marriage bond.

<sup>412</sup> Rowan Co., N.C, Minute Bk. 11, no pagination.

<sup>413</sup> Rowan Co., N.C, Marriage bond.

<sup>414</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>415</sup> W. H. Perrin and others, *Kentucky, A History of the State* (4th ed.; Louisville and Chicago, 1887), pp. 860-61; *Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1774-1996* (Alexandria, Va., 1997), p. 1069; Adair Co., Ky., 1850 census, First Dist., p. 61 or 31, family 432-432; 1860 census, Columbia in Division 2, p. 91 or 90, family 613-613. Although both published sources say he was born in 1788, the censuses show is age as 64 in 1850 and 74 in 1860.

<sup>416</sup> Brent H. Holcomb, *Marriages of Rowan County, North Carolina, 1753-1868* (Baltimore, 1986), p. 267.

<sup>417</sup> Rowan Co., N.C., Will Bk. G, pp. 55-57; Minute Bk. 7, p. 208.

<sup>418</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, I, p. 115.

<sup>419</sup> *Ibid.*, I, p. 114. Holcomb, *op. cit.*, p. 146, does not list such a marriage but shows a marriage, (bond 8 [ ] 1800), to Edy Busey.

<sup>420</sup> Holcomb, *op. cit.*, p. 146.

<sup>421</sup> *Ibid*, p. 145.

<sup>422</sup> *Ibid*, p. 198.

<sup>423</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 199.

<sup>424</sup> *Ibid*, p. 327.

<sup>425</sup> Sharon J. Doliente, *Maryland and Virginia Colonials* (Baltimore, 1991), p. 676.

<sup>426</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, Benjamin Beasley, widow Rachel, W.3757, National Archives.

<sup>427</sup> Stokes Co., N.C., Marriage bond.

<sup>428</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, Greenberry Gaither, widow Anna, W.8840.

<sup>429</sup> Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 518, as Andison.

<sup>430</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 108-09; Family record in Revolutionary War pension application, Greenberry Gaither, *loc. cit.*

<sup>431</sup> Nelson Co., Ky., Marriage Register 1, no pagination, in *The Nelson County Pioneer*, TV, p. 31; Mary Harrel Stancliff, *Nelson County, Kentucky, Marriage Bonds, 1785-1832* (Houston, Tex., 1962), I, p. 115.

<sup>432</sup> Stancliff, *op. cit.*, I, p. 39.

<sup>433</sup> Daniel E. McClure, *Two Centuries in Elizabethtown and Hardin County, Kentucky* (n.p., 1979), p. 298.

<sup>434</sup> *Raleigh Minerva*, 4 Feb. 1820.

<sup>435</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 112-13, 130.

<sup>436</sup> Lincoln Co., Tenn., 1850 census, Subdivision 1, p. 288 or 144R, family 534-534.

<sup>437</sup> Iredell Co., N.C., Will Bk. 1, p. 105; Minute Bk. 1789-1803, no pagination.

<sup>438</sup> Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 518.

- <sup>439</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 118, 131.
- <sup>440</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. D, p. 13.
- <sup>441</sup> Letter of Lurenne W. Watkins, 2 July 1825, in *History of Daviess County, Kentucky...* (Chicago, 1883), p. 325; Daviess Co., Ky., Marriage bond, 15 June, in Julia Spencer Ardery, *Kentucky Court and Other Records*, II (Lexington, Ky., 1926), p. 106.
- <sup>442</sup> Putnam Co., Ga., Will Bk. B, pp. 11-15.
- <sup>443</sup> *The Southern Recorder*, Milledgeville, Ga., 11 June 1834.
- <sup>444</sup> *The Southern Recorder*, Milledgeville, Ga., 7 June 1828.
- <sup>445</sup> Rowan Co., N.C., Will Bk. G, pp. 126-27; Minute Bk. 8, p. 112.
- <sup>446</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, I, p. 117.
- <sup>447</sup> Frederick Co., Md., Will Bk. GM & RB #1, pp. 28-30.
- <sup>448</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 114, 132-33.
- <sup>449</sup> *American*, Baltimore, 24 June 1851.
- <sup>450</sup> *Montgomery County Sentinel*, Rockville, Md., 22 May 1857.
- <sup>451</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. WT of R 2, p. 326.
- <sup>452</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, 18 May 1820; *National Intelligencer*, 1 June 1820; Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license.
- <sup>453</sup> Eleanora Goldsborough Winter Goldsborough, "The House of Goldsborough" (typewritten; n.p., n.d.), IV, Sec. 143, p. 1, citing her father's Bible.
- <sup>454</sup> *Sun*, Baltimore, 6 April 1872.
- <sup>455</sup> Frederick Co., Md., Will Bk. GME #2, pp. 714-15.
- <sup>456</sup> Myers, *Marriage Licenses of Frederick County, Maryland, 1778-1810*, p. 52.
- <sup>457</sup> Frederick Co., Md., Will Bk. GME #1, p. 330.
- <sup>458</sup> Frederick Co., Md., Will Bk. TS #1, pp. 36-37.
- <sup>459</sup> *Frederick Herald*, 3 May 1834.
- <sup>460</sup> *Ibid*, 9 Jan. 1813.
- <sup>461</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license.
- <sup>462</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. EV& JG#1, pp. 15-16, 97-98. The second recording shows the will as proved 8 Jan. 1822.



<sup>463</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, I, p. 120.

<sup>464</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Executors, Administrators & Guardians 2, p. 65.

<sup>465</sup> Tressie Nash Bowman, *Montgomery County, Maryland, Marriages 1796-1850* (Rockville, Md., 1966), p. 26.

<sup>466</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. I, p. 442.

<sup>467</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, I, p. 121.

<sup>468</sup> Prince George's [Rock Creek] Parish, Montgomery Co., Md., Register; Montgomery Co., Md., 1850 census, Cracklin Dist., p. 635 or 318, family 48-48.

<sup>469</sup> *Montgomery County Sentinel*, Rockville, Md., 3 March 1876.

<sup>470</sup> *Montgomery County Sentinel*, Rockville, Md., 20 May 1887.

<sup>471</sup> Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 34.

<sup>472</sup> *Montgomery County Sentinel*, Rockville, Md., 27 Feb. 1885, as James Bowie Gaither.

<sup>473</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., 1870 census, 1st Dist., p. 260 or 77, family 503-487.

<sup>474</sup> *Montgomery County Sentinel*, Rockville, Md., 29 March 1861

<sup>475</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. L, p. 205.

<sup>476</sup> *Montgomery County Sentinel*, Rockville, Md., 29 Nov. 1878.

<sup>477</sup> *Ibid*, 27 June 1879.

<sup>478</sup> Daniel Wilcoxon Bible (Philadelphia, 1811), in *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin*, XXXVI, pp. 495-96; *Alexandria Herald*, 23 Sept. 1818.

<sup>479</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. L, p. 91.

<sup>480</sup> John Beverly Riggs, *The Riggs Family of Maryland* (Baltimore, 1939), pp. 210-11; Ridgely, *op. cit.*, p. 182.

<sup>481</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. WT of R2, p. 141.

<sup>482</sup> Riggs, *op. cit.*, pp. 210-16, citing family Bible; Prince George's [Rock Creek] Parish Register.

<sup>483</sup> *National Intelligencer*, 31 Dec. 1816.

<sup>484</sup> Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 48, license 24, as Paulina Beddo.

- <sup>485</sup> *National Intelligencer*, 19 Sept. 1817.
- <sup>486</sup> Daniel Wilcoxon Bible, *loc. cit.*, which gives her birth as 8 Jan. 1797.
- <sup>487</sup> *Montgomery County Sentinel*, Rockville, Md., 24 Sept. 1875.
- <sup>488</sup> *National Intelligencer*, 15 March 1822.
- <sup>489</sup> *Montgomery County Sentinel*, Rockville, Md., 17 Aug. 1860.
- <sup>490</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. JWS 1, p. 61.
- <sup>491</sup> Prince George's [Rock Creek] Parish Register.
- <sup>492</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., 1850 census, Cracklin Dist., p. 647 or 324, family 140-142.
- <sup>493</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. WT of R #2, p. 357.
- <sup>494</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., 1850 census, Cracklin Dist., p. 653 or 327, family 186-188.
- <sup>495</sup> *National Intelligencer*, 22 Sept. 1818, obituary of father.
- <sup>496</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. Y, p. 253.
- <sup>497</sup> Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 26.
- <sup>498</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. Y, p. 502.
- <sup>499</sup> Howard Co., Md., Will Bk. Will Bk. 1, pp. 321-22.
- <sup>500</sup> Myers, *Marriage Licenses of Frederick County, Maryland, 1811-1840*, p. 85.
- <sup>501</sup> Howard Co., Md., Will Bk. 1, pp. 437-38.
- <sup>502</sup> *Montgomery County Sentinel*, Rockville, Md., 25 Sept. 1885.
- <sup>503</sup> *Sun*, Baltimore, 16 Dec. 1850; Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 26, license 9 Dec.
- <sup>504</sup> Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 26.
- <sup>505</sup> *Montgomery County Sentinel*, Rockville, Md., 24 March 1899.
- <sup>506</sup> Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 28.
- <sup>507</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., 1850 census, Cracklin Dist., p. 668 or 334R, family 299-303.
- <sup>508</sup> Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 26.

<sup>509</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., 1850 census, Cracklin Dist., p. 674 or 337R, family 339-343.

<sup>510</sup> Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 26.

<sup>511</sup> *Montgomery County Sentinel*, Rockville, Md., 29 July 1881.

<sup>512</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., 1850 census, Cracklin Dist., p. 654 or 327R, family 200-202.

<sup>513</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. E, p. 10.

<sup>514</sup> Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 6.

<sup>515</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. II, p. 174.

<sup>516</sup> Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 6.

<sup>517</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 62.

<sup>518</sup> Ida Morrison Murphy Shirk, *Descendants of Richard and Elizabeth (Ewen) Talbott of Poplar Knowle, West River, Anne Arundel County, Maryland* (Baltimore, 1927), p. 91.

<sup>519</sup> *The Shipleys of Maryland* 1968, p. 375.

<sup>520</sup> Shirk, *loc. cit.*

<sup>521</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Administration Bonds 11, 1815-21, p. 206.

<sup>522</sup> Jefferson Co., Ky., Will Bk. 3, p. 417.

<sup>523</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. Y, p. 423.

<sup>524</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. JWS 1, p. 27.

<sup>525</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., 1850 census, Berry Dist., p. 732 or 366R, family 286-290.

<sup>526</sup> Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 33.

<sup>527</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., 1850 census, Berry Dist., p. 736 or 368R, family 315-319,

<sup>528</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. WT of R 2, p. 176

<sup>529</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. JG #2, p. 279.

<sup>530</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 480.

<sup>531</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 450-51, 455-56.

<sup>532</sup> Gravestone, "Brandy," Anne Arundel Co., Md.

- <sup>533</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. 40, p. 435.
- <sup>534</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 480.
- <sup>535</sup> *Federal Gazette*, Baltimore, 12 Nov. 1803.
- <sup>536</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. JG #1, pp. 236-38.
- <sup>537</sup> Myers, *Marriage Licenses of Frederick County, Maryland, 1778-1810*, p. 158.
- <sup>538</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 452, 456.
- <sup>539</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 422-25, 436-38.
- <sup>540</sup> *Frederick-Town Herald*, 31 Jan. 1835.
- <sup>541</sup> Frederick Co., Md., Will Bk. GME #2, p. 28.
- <sup>542</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, U, p. 479
- <sup>543</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.
- <sup>544</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>545</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 9, pp. 449, 531. The second probate was necessary because he was mistakenly thought to be deceased in 1814.
- <sup>546</sup> Maryland Chancery Bk. 173, p. 1048.
- <sup>547</sup> *Federal Gazette*, Baltimore, 31 Oct. 1806.
- <sup>548</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 8, p. 112.
- <sup>549</sup> *Sun*, Baltimore, Md., 1 July 1848.
- <sup>550</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. JG #1, p. 550.
- <sup>551</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 475.
- <sup>552</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 439.
- <sup>553</sup> *Frederick-Town Herald*, 29 Jan. 1814.
- <sup>554</sup> *Political Examiner & Public Advertiser*, Frederick, Md., 17 Nov. 1819.
- <sup>555</sup> Frederick Co., Md., 1850 census, 8th Dist., p. 841 or 421, family 175-177.

<sup>556</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 214-15, 217-19; gravestones, "Black Rock," Frederick Co., Md., in *ibid.*, p. 215.

<sup>557</sup> Myers, *Marriage Licenses of Frederick County, Maryland, 1778-1810*, p. 62.

<sup>558</sup> Frederick Co., Md., 1850 census, New Market Dist., p. 519 or 260, family 347-357.

<sup>559</sup> Myers, *Marriage Licenses of Frederick County, Maryland, 1811-1840*, p. 101.

<sup>560</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>561</sup> Frederick Co., Md., Will Bk. GH #1, p. 307.

<sup>562</sup> Frederick Co., Md., Will Bk. 17, pp. 503-05.

<sup>563</sup> *Frederick-Town Herald*, 14 March 1814.

<sup>564</sup> *Frederick-Town Herald*, 4 April 1818.

<sup>565</sup> *Frederick-Town Herald*, 29 Nov. 1817.

<sup>566</sup> *The Republican Gazette*, Frederick, Md., 8 March 1823.

<sup>567</sup> *Frederick-Town Herald*, 2 Jan. 1819.

<sup>568</sup> Frederick Co., Md., 1850 census, New Market Dist., p. 527 or 264, family 399-411.

<sup>569</sup> *Frederick-Town Herald*, 4 May 1822, gives death as 24 April.,

<sup>570</sup> Myers, *Marriage Licenses of Frederick County, Maryland, 1778-1810*, p. 62.

<sup>571</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>572</sup> Frederick Co., Md., Will Bk. GM #3, p. 534.

<sup>573</sup> Myers, *Marriage Licenses of Frederick County, Maryland, 1778-1810*, p. 62.

<sup>574</sup> *Frederick-Town Herald*, 10 April 1819.

<sup>575</sup> Myers, *Marriage Licenses of Frederick County, Maryland, 1811-1840*, p. 101.

<sup>576</sup> Edith Olivia Eader and Trudie Davis-Long, *The Jacob Ebgebrecht Death Ledger of Frederick County, Virginia, 1810-1890* (Monrovia, Md., 1995), p. 193.

<sup>577</sup> Margaret E. Myers, *Marriage Licenses of Frederick County, 1841-1865* (Westminster, Md., 2000), p. 100.

<sup>578</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>579</sup> Frederick Co., Md., Will Bk. RB #1, pp. 221-25.

<sup>580</sup> Myers, *Marriage Licenses of Frederick County, Maryland, 1778-1810*, p. 62.

<sup>581</sup> Gravestone, St. Paul's Lutheran Church, Uniontown, Md., in Jacob Mehrling Holdcraft, *Names in Stone, 75,000 Cemetery Inscriptions From Frederick County, Maryland* (Ann Arbor, Mich., 1966), I, p. 518.

<sup>582</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, I, p. 216.

<sup>583</sup> Myers, *op. cit.*, p. 62.

<sup>584</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>585</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>586</sup> Frederick Co., Md., Will Bk. GME #2, pp. 233-34.

<sup>587</sup> Myers, *op. cit.*, p. 62.

<sup>588</sup> Sallie A. Mallick and F. Edward Wright, *Frederick County Militia in the War of 1812* (Westminster, Md., n.d.), pp. 140-41.

<sup>589</sup> *Star of Federalism*, Frederick, Md., 27 Nov. 1818.

<sup>590</sup> Frederick Co., Md., 1850 census, 8th Dist., p. 819 or 410, family 4-4.

<sup>591</sup> Myers, *Marriage Licenses of Frederick County, Maryland, 1811-1840*, p. 101.

<sup>592</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>593</sup> Myers, *Marriage Licenses of Frederick County, 1841-1865*, p. 100.

<sup>594</sup> Myers, *Marriage Licenses of Frederick County, Maryland, 1811-1840*, p. 101.

<sup>595</sup> *Frederick-Town Herald*, 17 Aug. 1822.

<sup>596</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 6, pp. 61-63.

<sup>597</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage license.

<sup>598</sup> Jefferson Co., Ky., Will Bk. 2, p. 134.

<sup>599</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, II, p. 32.

<sup>600</sup> Jefferson Co., Ky., Will Bk. 2, p. 328.

- <sup>601</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. GME #3, p. 340.
- <sup>602</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, II, pp. 72-74.
- <sup>603</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. Y, p. 257.
- <sup>604</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, II, pp. 73, 84-85.
- <sup>605</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. JWS #1, p. 60.
- <sup>606</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 58.
- <sup>607</sup> Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 21, license 8 Feb.
- <sup>608</sup> Riggs, *op. cit.*, p. 266.
- <sup>609</sup> Bowman, *op. cit.*, p. 68, as Worthing.
- <sup>610</sup> *Ibid.*, license 28 Nov.
- <sup>611</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Original wills.
- <sup>612</sup> John McGill, *The Macgill-McGill Family of Maryland* (Washington, 1948), p. 18.
- <sup>613</sup> Effie Gynn Bowie, *Across the Years in Prince George's County* (Richmond, 1947), pp. 561-66.
- <sup>614</sup> Dorchester Parish Register.
- <sup>615</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>616</sup> Dorchester Co., Md., Will Bk. THW #1, p. 75.
- <sup>617</sup> Bowie, *op. cit.*, pp. 497, 506-09.
- <sup>618</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license.
- <sup>619</sup> *Ibid.*, license 20 March.
- <sup>620</sup> All Hallows Parish, Anne Co., Md., Register; Barnes, *Colonial Families of Anne Arundel County, Maryland*, p. 199.
- <sup>621</sup> Doliente, *op. cit.*, p. 389.
- <sup>622</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 698.
- <sup>623</sup> Iredell Co., N.C., Will Bk. 3, p. 77, bequests made to Lewis, Tabitha, Mary, Solomon and William Jacob and Ann Green, no relationship stated.
- <sup>624</sup> Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 519.
- <sup>625</sup> Doliente, *op. cit.*, p. 389.
- <sup>626</sup> Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 521.

<sup>627</sup> Doliente, *op cit.*, p. 389.

<sup>628</sup> Washington Co., Md., Administrators' Bonds B, 1807-21, p. 155.

<sup>629</sup> Gravestone, Rose Hill Cemetery, Hagerstown, Md., in Mrs. Warren D. Miller, "Record of the Cemeteries of Washington County, Maryland" (typewritten; n.p., 1946), VU, p. 463.

<sup>630</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 143, 146; gravestones, Rose Hill Cemetery; *hoc. cit.*; St. John's Episcopal Church, Hagerstown, Md., Register, in *Western Maryland Genealogy*, DC, pp. 17-18, with minor variations from gravestones; Thomas J. C. Williams, *A History of Washington County, Maryland* (n.p., 1906), p. 1239.,

<sup>631</sup> All Saints Church, Frederick, Md., Register, in *Western Maryland Genealogy*, VI, p. 14; VH, p. 113.

<sup>632</sup> Frederick Co., Md., Will Bk. GME #1, pp. 637-38.

<sup>633</sup> All Saints Church, Frederick, Md., Register; *Frederick Herald*, 13 Jan. 1821.

<sup>634</sup> Gravestone, Christ Reformed Church, Cavetown, Md., in Miller, *op. cit.*, III, p. 61.

<sup>635</sup> F. Edward Wright, *Bible Records of Washington County, Maryland* (Westminster, Md., 1992), p. 44.

<sup>636</sup> Dale Walden Morrow and Deborah Jensen Morrow, *Marriages of Washington County, Maryland, An Index: 1799-1860*, 1 (n.p., 1982), p. G-6.

<sup>637</sup> Guy L. Kessecker, *Marriage Records of Berkeley County, Virginia... 1781-1854* (Baltimore, 1983), p. 78.

<sup>638</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>639</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>640</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, JJ, p. 422.

<sup>641</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. JG #2, pp. 178-80.

<sup>642</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license.

<sup>643</sup> Newman, *Anne Arundel Gentry*, I, p. 466.



## GASKINS<sup>1</sup>

\*1. THOMAS<sup>1</sup> GASKINS, apparently the “Thomas, sonne of Henry Gascoigne,” who was baptized 16 May 1601 at Aberford, Yorkshire,<sup>2</sup> came to Virginia in the *Bona Nova* in 1619. As “Thomas Gasko” he was living at Flowerdieu Hundred, 16 Feb. 1623/4<sup>3</sup> but had moved to the Eastern Shore by 7 Feb. 1624/5 when the muster lists him there as “Thomas Gaskoyne, age 24.”

His first land patent was issued 9 Sept. 1636 for 300 acres in Accomack County on the maine creek of the old plantation, now Northampton County, 50 acres being for his personal adventure and 250 acres for the transportation of Josias Gambling, Josias Gaskins, Eliz. Gaskins, Alice Gaskins and Mary Gaskins.<sup>4</sup>

By 15 Sept. 1649 he had moved to Northumberland County where he patented 250 acres in Great Wicocomoco River, being a neck of land bounded on the north by a branch parting this land from land of John Dennis and on the south from land of Peeter Knight, 150 acres being by right of a patent of 300 acres, 9 Sept. 1636, of which there can be but 150 acres found, the rest being taken up before by John Harloe, Wm. Waters and Kath: his wife.<sup>5</sup>

On 20 May 1658 Thomas<sup>1</sup> Gaskins made a deposition stating he was “57 years old or thereabouts”<sup>6</sup> and on 22 July 1661 he was declared exempt from levy because he was above 60 years of age.<sup>7</sup> He bought 1000 acres in Lancaster County from John Hughlett, 28 May 1658, and assigned this tract to James Jones and John Taylor, 24 Oct. 1659.<sup>8</sup> On 14 Jan. 1663/4 he and Henry Mayes patented 512 acres in Northumberland County.<sup>9</sup> His will, 20 June 1663-20 Nov. 1665, is badly mutilated in the recorded copy.<sup>10</sup> It names sons Josias, Thom. and Henry Gaskoyne, and son[-in-law] Henry Mayes.

The name of his wife is not known but she was probably surnamed Gambling.<sup>11</sup>

Issue: 2. THOMAS<sup>2</sup>; 3. Elizabeth<sup>2</sup>; 4. ELITIA<sup>2</sup>; 5. ALICE<sup>2</sup>; 6. Mary<sup>2</sup>; 7. JOSIAS<sup>2</sup>; 8. HENRY<sup>2</sup>.

2. THOMAS<sup>2</sup> GASKINS (Thomas<sup>1</sup>) was aged 38 years in 1664.<sup>12</sup> He married Sarah<sup>13</sup> who was granted administration on his estate 1 March 1675/6.<sup>14</sup> Her sureties were Henry Mayes and Josias Gaskoyne. She married (2) John Pinkard and died within four years. On 21 Jan. 1679/80 John Taylor, Henry Mayse, Josias Gascoyne and Henry Gascoyne, in behalf of the orphans of Thomas Gascoyne dec'd. in a suit against John Pinkard, who had married the widow of Thomas Gascoyne, for custody of the five children of Thomas Gascoyne, were successful and the court ordered the children to be delivered to them.<sup>15</sup>

Issue: 9. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>; 10. ISAAC<sup>3</sup>; 11.-13. three other children, names not known.

4. ELITIA<sup>2</sup> GASKINS (Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married Henry Mayes who left will 12 April 1702-18 June 1702.<sup>16</sup> The will of Elisha Mayes, now lost, was admitted to probate, with Thomas and Henry Mayes as executors, 19 Aug. 1708.<sup>17</sup>

Issue: [MAYES] 14. Mary<sup>3</sup>, bequeathed a cow by the will of Isaac Weaver, 13 Jan. 1663/4;<sup>18</sup> 15. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>; 16. HENRY<sup>3</sup>; 17. Josias<sup>3</sup>, died before 20 Jan. 1713/4, when Christopher was his father's only surviving son;<sup>19</sup> 18. Christopher<sup>3</sup>, left will, now lost, proved 17 April 1734 by Matthew Zuill, his executor,<sup>20</sup> married Kezia; 19. Elizabeth<sup>3</sup>, died 1708/9.

5. ALICE<sup>2</sup> GAS KINS (Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married John Taylor whose will, now lost, was proved 15 April 1702. Alice Taylor and John Taylor qualified as his executors.<sup>21</sup> Alice<sup>2</sup> was dead by 21 Oct. 1702, however.<sup>22</sup>

Issue: [TAYLOR]<sup>23</sup> 20. JOHN<sup>3</sup>; 21. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>; 22. LAZARUS<sup>3</sup>; 23. ELISHER<sup>3</sup>; 24. MARY<sup>3</sup>.

7. JOSIAS<sup>2</sup> GASKINS (Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married Dorothy Dameron, who deposed, 17 March 1725/6, she was aged 70,<sup>24</sup> daughter of Lawrence and Dorothy Dameron.<sup>25</sup> Administration on his estate was granted, 15 Sept. 1703, to Samuel Mahons and Dorothy his wife, relict of the deceased.<sup>26</sup> Dorothy was still living when Samuel Mahane made his will 4 Aug. 1737.<sup>27</sup>

Issue:<sup>28</sup> 25. JOSIAS<sup>3</sup>; 26. DOROTHY<sup>3</sup>; 27. Thomas<sup>3</sup>, perhaps the Thomas who rented land in Prince William County from the estate of George Mason<sup>29</sup> and died before 26 May 1740 when Elizabeth Gaskins gave bond as his administratrix;<sup>30</sup> 28. Laurence<sup>3</sup>, with Thomas<sup>3</sup> fined for not attending church.<sup>31</sup>

8. HENRY<sup>2</sup> GASKINS (Thomas<sup>1</sup>) was named constable of Upper Wicomico Parish, 17 May 1682.<sup>32</sup> He married Elizabeth, who was granted probate of her husband's will, now lost, 20 Oct. 1697.<sup>33</sup>

Issue:<sup>34</sup> 29. Elizabeth<sup>3</sup>, born 31 March 1681; 30. Mary<sup>3</sup>, born 21 May 1683; 31. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>; 32. HENRY<sup>3</sup>; 33. JOHN<sup>3</sup>; 34. FRANCIS<sup>3</sup>.

9. THOMAS<sup>3</sup> GASKINS (Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) of Wicomico Parish, Northumberland County, was born before 13 Jan. 1663/4<sup>35</sup> and chose his uncle Josias<sup>2</sup> as his guardian, 19 May 1680.<sup>36</sup> He brought suit in the General Court against his cousin Josias<sup>3</sup> Gaskins, claiming that the land devised by their grandfather to Josias<sup>2</sup> had been for his life only. But in a friendly settlement Josias<sup>3</sup> conveyed to him, Jan. 1710/11, the 250 acres granted 15 Sept. 1649 and he deeded to Josias<sup>3</sup> 100 acres of that tract.<sup>37</sup> He was a vestryman of Wicomico Parish.

He married (1)<sup>38</sup> and (2) Martha. He was named one of the administrators of the estate of Mrs. Elizabeth Pinkard, 9 March 1697/8.<sup>39</sup> His will, 28 April 1726-20 Sept. 1726,<sup>40</sup> named his wife Martha, granddaughter Elizabeth Gaskins, grandsons Thomas and Edwin Gaskins, and son Thomas Gaskins. The will of Martha Gaskins, now lost, was proved 18 April 1733.<sup>41</sup>

Issue: (by 1) 35. (DAUGHTER)<sup>4</sup>; (by 2) 36. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>.

10. ISAAC<sup>3</sup> GASKINS (Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will, 22 Oct. 1709-17 March 1709/10, which named his "loving Brothers Tho. Gaskins and Bartho: Schrever" overseers "over my children."<sup>42</sup> He married Elizabeth, a widow with a son Thomas who was named in Isaac's will.<sup>43</sup> The will of Elizabeth Gaskins, now lost, was admitted to probate 17 March 1735/6 by Samuel Gaskins, administrator.<sup>44</sup>

Issue: 37. ISAAC<sup>4</sup>; 38. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup>; 39. Sarah<sup>4</sup>; 40. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>; 41. Hannah<sup>4</sup>.

15. THOMAS<sup>3</sup> MAYES (Elitia<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) of Great Wicomico Parish sold 150 acres to Christopher<sup>3</sup> Mayes, 19 Dec. 1710,<sup>[45](#)</sup> and the same day purchased from Christopher<sup>3</sup> 60 acres which had been devised to him by the will of his father Henry Mayes.<sup>[46](#)</sup> He died before 20 Jan. 1713/4 when Christopher<sup>3</sup> was the only surviving son of Henry Mayes.<sup>[47](#)</sup> The name of his wife is not known.

Issue: [MAYES] 42. HENRY<sup>4</sup>; 43. CHRISTOPHER<sup>4</sup>.

16. HENRY<sup>3</sup> MAYES (Elitia<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married his cousin 65. Susannah<sup>4</sup> Basye. His will, 16 Feb. 1708/9-15 June 1709,<sup>[48](#)</sup> mentions his wife without naming her and names two daughters, "their two uncles Isaac Basie and Edmund Basie to be guides." Susannah Mayes, his executrix was granted probate.

Issue: [MAYES] 44. Mary<sup>4</sup>, aged past 12 on 15 Aug. 1711, when she chose John Coppage as her guardian;<sup>[49](#)</sup> 45. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>.

20. JOHN<sup>3</sup> TAYLOR (Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married, by 13 Nov. 1689, Ann Vezey, daughter of George Vezey of Lancaster County.<sup>[50](#)</sup> He was a merchant and a justice of Northumberland County and vestryman of Wicomico Parish. His will, now lost, 14 Oct. 1714-16 Feb. 1714/5, was presented in court by John<sup>4</sup> and Moses<sup>4</sup> Taylor, the executors.<sup>[51](#)</sup>

Issue: [TAYLOR] 46. JOHN<sup>4</sup>; 47. MOSES<sup>4</sup>; 48. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>; 49. JAMES<sup>4</sup>; 50. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup>.

21. THOMAS<sup>3</sup> TAYLOR (Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married, by 13 Nov. 1706,<sup>[52](#)</sup> Elizabeth Therriatt, daughter of William Therriatt of Lancaster County. He left will 7 Feb. 1717/8-11 June 1718<sup>[53](#)</sup> and she left will 20 Oct. 1746-18 Oct. 1751.<sup>[54](#)</sup>

Issue: [TAYLOR] 51. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>; 52. Therriatt<sup>4</sup>, died before 12 May 1738 when his estate was appraised;<sup>[55](#)</sup> 53. Martha<sup>4</sup>, left will, 22 April 1774-21 March 1776, naming many relatives,<sup>[56](#)</sup> married, (bond 10) Dec. 1718,<sup>[57](#)</sup> as his (2) wife, William Miller, who left will 20 Dec. 1718-13 May 1719;<sup>[58](#)</sup> 54. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>; 55. ANNA<sup>4</sup>; 56. Sarah<sup>4</sup>.

22. LAZARUS<sup>3</sup> TAYLOR (Alice<sup>3</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) deposed 18 July 1711 he was aged 44.<sup>[59](#)</sup> He married, by 13 Nov. 1689,<sup>[60](#)</sup> Mary Vezey,

daughter of George Vezey of Lancaster Co. and sister of his brother John's wife. He left will 29 Feb. 1711/2-codicil 16 Oct. 1722-18 Jan. 1726/7.<sup>61</sup>

Issue: [TAYLOR] 57. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>; 58. MARGARET<sup>4</sup>; 59. AARON<sup>4</sup>; 60. ARGYLE<sup>4</sup>; 61. Lazarus<sup>4</sup>, unmarried, left will 29 Nov. 1743-13 Feb. 1743/4;<sup>62</sup> 62. John<sup>4</sup>, left will 18 Sept. 1751-14 Oct. 1751,<sup>63</sup> married Margaret.

23. ELISHER<sup>3</sup> TAYLOR (Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married Edmond Basye, of Northumberland County,<sup>64</sup> who left will 2 Oct. 1714-codicil 28 Jan. 1723/4-18 March 1723/4.<sup>65</sup> She died before her husband.

Issue: [BASYE]<sup>66</sup> 63. ISAAC<sup>4</sup>; 64. EDMOND<sup>4</sup>; 65. Susannah<sup>4</sup>, married 16. Henry<sup>3</sup> Mayes; 66. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>; 67. John<sup>4</sup>, lived in the part of Prince William County which became Fauquier County; 68. JOSIAS<sup>4</sup>; 69. Elizamond<sup>4</sup>, son, left will 13 July 1746-12 April 1756;<sup>67</sup> 70. William<sup>4</sup>; 71. Julilia<sup>4</sup>; 72. Elesha<sup>4</sup>, daughter, left will 2 April 1756-12 Sept. 1768;<sup>68</sup> 72A. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>, born after 1714, named in will of brother Elizamond<sup>4</sup>

24. MARY<sup>3</sup> TAYLOR (Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married, by Oct. 1702,<sup>69</sup> George Everett. Mary<sup>3</sup>, as his widow, was living 18 June 1712.<sup>70</sup>

Issue: [EVERETT] 73. GEORGE<sup>4</sup>; 74. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>.

25. JOSIAS<sup>3</sup> GASKINS (Josias<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married (1) Elizabeth, who joined him in acknowledging his deed to his cousin Thomas<sup>3</sup> Gaskins, 16 May 1711, and (2), (license 25) Sept. 1735,<sup>71</sup> Winifred Gaskins, probably widow of 37. Isaac<sup>4</sup> Gaskins. He left will 9 May 1757-13 June 1757.<sup>72</sup>

Issue: (by 1) 75. JOSIAS<sup>4</sup>; 76. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>; (by 2) 77. Joana<sup>4</sup>; 78. Sarah Ann<sup>4</sup>; 79. Judith<sup>4</sup>.

26. DOROTHY<sup>3</sup> GASKINS (Josias<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>)<sup>73</sup> married, before 18 Nov. 1713, Onesiphorous Harvey, a Quaker. On that date the Grand Jury having presented "Dorothy Gaskins for having a bastard child and Onecephorous Harvey coming into Court affirmed that the said Dorothy is and for some time before the child was born (for which she was presented) was his wife, and that they were married according to the Rule of the Quakers whose religion they profess, And having here in Court proved such their marryage the said Presentment is therefore dismissed the said Harvie

paying costs.”<sup>74</sup> He was presented for not attending church in Wicomico Parish on 18 Nov. 1714 and 15 May 1717.<sup>75</sup>

Issue: [HARVEY] 80. Onesiphorous<sup>4</sup>, unmarried, of St. Mary’s White Chapel Parish, left will 14 May 1732-13 Sept. 1732,<sup>76</sup> naming two brothers and a sister; 81. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>; 82. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>; 83. Rebecca<sup>4</sup>.

31. THOMAS<sup>3</sup> GASKINS (Henry<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 22 Sept. 1685,<sup>77</sup> was bound to Diana Fletcher, 18 Aug. 1703, to learn the trade of a joiner,<sup>78</sup> as of Great Wicomico Parish, joiner, sold 90 acres to 36. Thomas<sup>4</sup> Gaskins, 15 Jan. 1723/4,<sup>79</sup> and is probably the Thomas on whose estate John Gaskins was granted administration 14 May 1730.<sup>80</sup> He married Mary, who relinquished dower when her husband sold land to Thomas<sup>4</sup>.<sup>81</sup>

Issue: 85. JOHN<sup>4</sup>; 86. Betty<sup>4</sup>, born May 1721, bound 16 Aug. 1730 to Isaac Basy,<sup>82</sup> 87. Thomas<sup>4</sup>, born Jan. 1723/4, apprenticed 19 Aug. 1730 to William Barret to learn the trade of a weaver;<sup>83</sup> 88. Mary<sup>4</sup>, born May 1726, bound 21 July 1736 to Joseph Hudnall and his wife.<sup>84</sup>

32. HENRY<sup>3</sup> GASKINS (Henry<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) with his brother Thomas<sup>3</sup> on 11 April 1712 was granted 338 acres in Northumberland County.<sup>85</sup> As of St. Stephen’s Parish he sold all the land that he owned to 36. Thomas<sup>4</sup> Gaskins, 15 July 1724.<sup>86</sup> He married Mary, heir of Ralph Harrington.<sup>87</sup>

Issue: 89. Elizabeth Frances<sup>4</sup>, born 15 March 1724/5.<sup>88</sup>

33. JOHN<sup>3</sup> GASKINS (Henry<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) lived in St. Stephen’s Parish and died by 8 Sept. 1766 when administration on his estate was granted to Isaac Gaskins.<sup>89</sup> He married, perhaps Eliza Parker.<sup>90</sup>

Issue:<sup>91</sup> 90. Isaac<sup>4</sup>, born 2 April 1722; 91. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>, born 1 Oct. 1725.

34. FRANCIS<sup>3</sup> GASKINS (Henry<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 6 Aug. 1693,<sup>92</sup> lived in Northumberland County and left will 1 Sept. 1738-10 Sept. 1739.<sup>93</sup> He married.

Issue:<sup>94</sup> 92. Isaac<sup>4</sup>, born 19 Sept. 1730; 93. Leanah<sup>4</sup>, born 2 Jan. 1733/4; 94. Jesse<sup>4</sup>, born 1 Sept. 1736, died 27 June 1757, left will 27 June 1757-11 July 1757, giving his estate to Joseph Hague, Sr., who “hath had the bringing me up.”<sup>95</sup>



35. (DAUGHTER)<sup>4</sup> GASKINS (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married Richard Hull, born 14 April 1685,<sup>[96](#)</sup> who married (2), by 20 Jan. 1713/4,<sup>[97](#)</sup> Hannah Kenner who was granted administration on his estate, 18 Dec. 1717.<sup>[98](#)</sup>

Issue: [HULL]<sup>[99](#)</sup> 95. SARAH<sup>5</sup>; 96. Richard<sup>5</sup>, born 4 Aug. 1709, died young; 97. William<sup>5</sup>, born 31 Aug. 1713,<sup>[100](#)</sup> died young.

36. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> GASKINS (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will, now lost, proved 8 Aug. 1737 by Mrs. Mary Gaskins.<sup>[101](#)</sup> He married (1), <sup>[102](#)</sup> (2) Conway, daughter of Edwin Conway III of Lancaster County,<sup>[103](#)</sup> and (3) 67. Mary<sup>4</sup> Snead (see WEST, Anthony), who married (2), (license 2) Aug. 1741,<sup>[104](#)</sup> Colin Campbell.

Issue: (by 1) 98. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>; 99. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>; (by 2) 100. Edwin<sup>5</sup>, left will 9 April 1748-14 Nov. 1748;<sup>[105](#)</sup> 101. SARAH ANN<sup>5</sup>; (by 3) 102. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 103. Ann<sup>5</sup>, married 57. William<sup>5</sup> Eustace (see WILLOUGHBY).

37. ISAAC<sup>4</sup> GASKINS (Isaac<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) died before 18 June 1735 when his will, now lost, was admitted to probate.<sup>[106](#)</sup> He married Winifred, who probably married (2) 25. Josias<sup>3</sup> Gaskins.

Issue:<sup>[107](#)</sup> 104. Frances Sinah<sup>5</sup>, married Joseph Ingram of Prince William County.

38. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> GASKINS (Isaac<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 9 Dec. 1743-13 Feb. 1743/4.<sup>[108](#)</sup> He married Mary.

Issue:<sup>[109](#)</sup> 105. Isaac<sup>5</sup>; 106. REBECCA<sup>5</sup>; 107. MARY ANN<sup>5</sup>; 108. John<sup>5</sup>, left will 4 Nov. 1768-8 July 1771;<sup>[110](#)</sup> 109. Charles<sup>5</sup>, on whose estate administration was granted to Thomas Gaskins, Jr., 14 Dec. 1772;<sup>[111](#)</sup> 110. William<sup>5</sup>; 111. Spencer<sup>5</sup>.

42. HENRY<sup>4</sup> MAYES (Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Elitia<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) was confirmed, 20 Aug. 1712, as attorney of his father to acknowledge a deed to Thomas Berry.<sup>[112](#)</sup> He deposed, 16 May 1717, he was aged 26 or thereabouts<sup>[113](#)</sup> and left will 2 May 1750-13 Aug. 1750.<sup>[114](#)</sup> On 11 July 1738 he was fined for not going to the church of Wicomico Parish.<sup>[115](#)</sup> He married Elizabeth, who relinquished dower when he sold 100 acres on Scotland Mill Creek and Church Spring Swamp, 19 April 1740.<sup>[116](#)</sup>

Issue: [MAYES] 112. Henry<sup>5</sup>; 113. Nathan<sup>5</sup>, apprenticed, 10 Sept. 1750, to George Humphrice to learn the trade of a shoemaker;[117](#) 114. Suzanar<sup>5</sup>.

43. CHRISTOPHER<sup>4</sup> MAYES (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Elitia<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), to whom his father gave a power of attorney, 17 Dec. 1712,[118](#) left will, now lost, proved 20 March 173[3/4]. On 17 April 1734, the named executors having refused to serve, Matthew Zuill, Gent., was appointed administrator with the will annexed.[119](#) Although no record of his marriage has been found, he probably was the father of

Issue: [MAYES] 115. JOHN<sup>5</sup>.

46. JOHN<sup>4</sup> TAYLOR (John<sup>3</sup>, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 20 March 1721/2-13 June 1722.[120](#) He married Catharine, who married (2), (bond 1) March 1724/5,[121](#) William Sydnor and was living 22 Jan. 1750/1 when he made his will.[122](#)

Issue: [TAYLOR] 116. Joseph<sup>5</sup>; 117. Anne<sup>5</sup>; 118. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>.

47. MOSES<sup>4</sup> TAYLOR (John<sup>3</sup>, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 29 April 1748-8 July 1748.[123](#) He married Mary Burbury (Burberry).

Issue: [TAYLOR] 119. Thomas<sup>5</sup>, left will 23 May 1751-14 June 1751,[124](#) 120. ISAAC<sup>5</sup>; 121. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 122. SARAH<sup>5</sup>.

48. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> TAYLOR (John<sup>3</sup>, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) died before 20 Sept. 1721 when administration on his estate was granted to his widow.[125](#) He married Elizabeth Ingram, daughter of Charles Ingram,[126](#) who married (2) Jeffrey Gouge [Gough], on whose estate she was granted administration 17 May 1727,[127](#) and (3), by 14 Sept. 1741, Capt. Robert Jones.[128](#)

Issue: [TAYLOR][129](#) 123. THOMAZINE<sup>5</sup>.

49. JAMES<sup>4</sup> TAYLOR (John<sup>3</sup>, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) exchanged 250 acres in Wicomico Parish, Lancaster County, for 1000 acres in Prince William County, 11 Aug. 1742,[130](#) but moved to Halifax Co., N.C., by 1761,[131](#) and left will 13 April 1770-Feb. 1772.[132](#) He married Dorcas Walters.

Issue: [TAYLOR] 124. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 125. Thomas<sup>5</sup>; 126. Tullard<sup>5</sup>; 127. Katy<sup>5</sup>; 128. Judith<sup>5</sup>; 129. Susan<sup>5</sup>, married Goodwin.



50. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup> TAYLOR (John<sup>3</sup>, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) resided three miles north of Warrenton in Fauquier County, Taylor's Church being named for him.<sup>133</sup> He married Elizabeth.

Issue: [TAYLOR] 130. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>; 131. Winifred<sup>5</sup>, married 159. Edmund<sup>5</sup> Basye; 132. Hannah<sup>5</sup>, married 161. John<sup>5</sup> Basye; 133. Mary<sup>5</sup>, married, (bond 29) Nov. 1759,<sup>134</sup> Joseph Hudnall, Jr.; 134. Benjamin<sup>5</sup>; 135. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup>; 136. RICHARD<sup>5</sup>; 137. FRANCES<sup>5</sup>.

51. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> TAYLOR (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) died before 11 Jan. 1744/5 when the inventory of his estate was made.<sup>135</sup> He married, 13 Dec. 1741, Eve Ball, born 24 Dec. 1713, died 18 Jan. 1778, daughter of Maj. James Ball, who married (2), 10 Jan. 1746/8, Capt. Solomon Ewell.<sup>136</sup> Issue: [TAYLOR] 138. JOHN<sup>5</sup>.

54. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup> TAYLOR (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 6 March 1771-9 Jan. 1771.<sup>137</sup> She married (1), (bond 12) Sept. 1728,<sup>138</sup> John Dameron of Northumberland County who left will 18 Dec. 1742-11 July 1743,<sup>139</sup> and (2), Aug. 1744,<sup>140</sup> as his (2) wife, George Flower, who left will 27 Oct. 1749-9 Feb. 1749/50.<sup>141</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [DAMERON] 139. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup>; 140. Thomas<sup>5</sup>, possibly the Thomas on whose estate administration was granted to Bartholomew Dameron, 13 Oct. 1766;<sup>142</sup> 141. John<sup>5</sup>; 142. BARTHOLOMEW<sup>5</sup>.

55. ANNA<sup>4</sup> TAYLOR (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married, (bond 14) June 1736,<sup>143</sup> Capt. George Ball, son of George and Grace (Waddy) Ball, who left will 29 June 1770-8 Oct. 1770.<sup>144</sup> He was justice of Northumberland County, sheriff, 1757, and vestryman of Wicomico Parish, 1770.

Issue: [BALL]<sup>145</sup> 143. DAVID<sup>5</sup>; 144. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>; 145. Sarah<sup>5</sup>; 146. Martha<sup>5</sup>; 147. Mary<sup>5</sup>, married 148. William<sup>5</sup> Taylor.

57. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> TAYLOR (Lazarus<sup>3</sup>, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will, now lost, probated 15 May 1734 by Arguile Taylor and Aaron Taylor.<sup>146</sup> He married Frances, who married (2) Boyd and left will 2 Nov. 1763-9 April 1764.<sup>147</sup>

Issue: [TAYLOR]<sup>148</sup> 148. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 149. MARGARET<sup>5</sup>.

58. MARGARET<sup>4</sup> TAYLOR (Lazarus<sup>3</sup>, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), living 1751, when named in brother John's will, married (1) George Dameron, on whose estate she was granted administration 19 July 1721,<sup>[149](#)</sup> and (2), by 1722, when named in the codicil to her father's will, Thomas Winter<sup>[150](#)</sup> who left will 23 March 1763-13 June 1763.<sup>[151](#)</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [DAMERON]<sup>[152](#)</sup> 150. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>; 151. JUDITH<sup>5</sup>.

59. AARON<sup>4</sup> TAYLOR (Lazarus<sup>3</sup>, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 25 Feb. 1734/5-10 Dec. 1746.<sup>[153](#)</sup> He married Elizabeth Wildey, daughter of William Wildey.<sup>[154](#)</sup>

Issue: [TAYLOR]<sup>[155](#)</sup> 152. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 153. Joseph<sup>5</sup>, died aged about 60, left will 27 May 1778-14 Oct. 1782,<sup>[156](#)</sup> tutor in the household of Robert Carter of "Nomini Hall"; 154. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, married, by 1743, Wornham; 155. LAZARUS<sup>5</sup>; 156. SUSANNA<sup>5</sup>.

60. Capt. ARGYLE<sup>4</sup> TAYLOR (Lazarus<sup>3</sup>, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), vestryman of Wicomico Parish, left will 29 March 1758-codicil 5 April 1758-12 June 1758.<sup>[157](#)</sup> He married Judith who married (2) 136. Richard<sup>5</sup> Taylor.

Issue: [TAYLOR] 157. Mary<sup>5</sup>, perhaps died young.

63. ISAAC<sup>4</sup> BASYE (Elisher<sup>3</sup> Taylor, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 2 June 1739-8 Oct. 1739.<sup>[158](#)</sup> He married Elizabeth.

Issue: [BASYE]<sup>[159](#)</sup> 158. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 159. EDMOND<sup>5</sup>; 160. JESSE<sup>5</sup>; 161. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 162. Winifred<sup>5</sup>; 163. Judith<sup>5</sup>; 164. Elisha<sup>5</sup>, daughter; 165. (probably) Isaac<sup>5</sup>, posthumous, died before 14 May 1764 when John Basye, his administrator, sold his estate.<sup>[160](#)</sup>

64. EDMOND<sup>4</sup> BASYE (Elisher<sup>3</sup> Taylor, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 5 Dec. 1745-14 April 1746.<sup>[161](#)</sup> He married (1), by 17 Dec. 1712 when she relinquished dower in land,<sup>[162](#)</sup> Lylia and (2) Karenhappuck.

Issue: [BASYE]<sup>[163](#)</sup> 166. LEANNA<sup>5</sup>; 167. Rebecka<sup>5</sup>, married William Lunceford; 168. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, married Richard Oldham, probably the Richard who, of Amelia County, 12 Nov. 1759, gave bond to release to Rawleigh Oldham any title he had in reversion to land in Northumberland County,<sup>[164](#)</sup> and died before 26 Nov. 1761 when Judith Oldham was granted

administration on his estate;<sup>[165](#)</sup> 169. Hannah<sup>5</sup>, married 180. Thomas<sup>5</sup> Everett.

66. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup> BASYE (Elisher<sup>4</sup> Taylor, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married, by 1714, John Coppedge, who died before 17 May 1727 when administration on his estate was granted to William Coppedge.<sup>[166](#)</sup>

Issue: [COPPEDGE]<sup>[167](#)</sup> 170. JOHN<sup>5</sup>.

67. JOSIAS<sup>4</sup> BASYE (Elisher<sup>3</sup> Taylor, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) died before 10 May 1756 when administration on his estate was granted to John<sup>4</sup> Basye.<sup>[168](#)</sup> He married

Issue: [BASYE]<sup>[169](#)</sup> 171. Alexander<sup>5</sup>, private under Gen. Wayne, died in service; 172. Josiah<sup>5</sup>, died before 24 March 1815 when the inventory of his estate was made,<sup>[170](#)</sup> married, (bond 22) May 1775,<sup>[171](#)</sup> Sarah Sinclair [Sinkler] who left will 22 May 1822-29 Aug. 1826;<sup>[172](#)</sup> 173. William<sup>5</sup>; 174. John<sup>5</sup>; 175. Jeremiah<sup>5</sup>; 176. HANNAH<sup>5</sup>.

73. GEORGE<sup>4</sup> EVERETT (Mary<sup>3</sup> Taylor, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) died before 20 July 1720 when administration on his estate was granted to his widow.<sup>[173](#)</sup> He married Ann.

Issue: [EVERETT] (perhaps) 177. John<sup>5</sup>, married Sarah Jones and moved to Beaufort Co., N.C., before 18 Aug. 1752 when they sold land she had inherited.<sup>[174](#)</sup>

74. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> EVERETT (Mary<sup>3</sup> Taylor, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 26 July 1726-13 Sept. 1727.<sup>[175](#)</sup> He married Elizabeth.

Issue: [EVERETT] 179. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 180. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>; 181. William<sup>5</sup>; 182. RAWLEIGH<sup>5</sup>; 183. Jesse<sup>5</sup>; 184. WINIFRED<sup>5</sup>; 185. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>; 186. Mary<sup>5</sup>; 187. Sarah<sup>5</sup>; 188. Judith<sup>5</sup>; 189. LUCRETIA<sup>5</sup>.

75. JOSIAS<sup>4</sup> GASKINS (Josias<sup>3</sup>, Josias<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married Sarah Dameron, daughter of Christopher Dameron,<sup>[176](#)</sup> who married (2), Feb. 1760,<sup>[177](#)</sup> William Lattimore.

Issue:<sup>[178](#)</sup> 190. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 191. Josias<sup>5</sup>; 192. Edwin<sup>5</sup>, bound, 13 Feb. 1764, to Mark Harding to be instructed as a tailor;<sup>[179](#)</sup> 193. Thomas<sup>5</sup>, bound, 11 March 1771, to James Lewis to be instructed as a house carpenter,<sup>[180](#)</sup> chose Josiah Gaskins as his guardian 11 Sept. 1775;<sup>[181](#)</sup> 194. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>.

76. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup> GASKINS (Josiah<sup>3</sup>, Josiah<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married George Ingram, on whose estate she was granted administration 8 May 1749.<sup>[182](#)</sup>

Issue: [INGRAM] 194A. (Daughter)<sup>5</sup>, married Michael Taylor,<sup>[183](#)</sup> perhaps the Michael on whose estate administration was granted, 14 Jan. 1771, to Thomas Reid;<sup>[184](#)</sup> 194B. (probably) GEORGE<sup>5</sup>; 194C. (possibly) THOMAZIN<sup>5</sup>.

81. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> HARVEY (Dorothy<sup>3</sup> Gaskins, Josias<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Great Wicomico Parish, left will 17 Oct. 1745-13 Jan. 1745/6, which mentioned his father-in-law Robert Roebuck.<sup>[185](#)</sup> He presumably married, daughter of Robert Roebuck.<sup>[186](#)</sup>

Issue: [HARVEY] 195. Onesiphorus<sup>5</sup>, married, 1762,<sup>[187](#)</sup> Elizabeth Gouge, who joined him in the sale of 50 acres to Joseph Hester, 7 Feb. 1778;<sup>[188](#)</sup> 196. Thomas<sup>5</sup>, on 10 July 1757 exchanged the land on which he lived with Walter Jameson for other land<sup>[189](#)</sup> which he then sold to Onesiphorus Harvey;<sup>[190](#)</sup> 197. Judith<sup>5</sup>; 198. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>.

82. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> HARVEY (Dorothy<sup>3</sup> Gaskins, Josias<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married \_\_\_\_\_.

Issue: [HARVEY]<sup>[191](#)</sup> 199. William<sup>5</sup>.

85. JOHN<sup>4</sup> GASKINS (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Henry<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born Oct. 1716, was apprenticed 16 Sept. 1730 to Benjamin Palmer to learn the trade of a cooper, turner and shoemaker.<sup>[192](#)</sup> He left will 24 Feb. 1738/9-14 April 1746.<sup>[193](#)</sup> He married Israel, <sup>[194](#)</sup>

Issue: 203. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 204. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>.

95. SARAH<sup>5</sup> HULL (<sup>4</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 25

Nov. 1706, married Bartholomew Schrever, Jr., who left will 14 Dec. 1727-20 Nov. 1728.<sup>[195](#)</sup>

Issue: [SCHREVER] 205. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, left will, under age, 17 July 1738-11 Sept. 1738.<sup>[196](#)</sup>

98. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> GASKINS (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 16 Oct. 1787-8 Dec. 1794.<sup>[197](#)</sup> She married, before 20

March 1738/9,<sup>198</sup> Col. Richard Hull, son of Richard and Hannah (Kenner) Hull, who was born 13 April 1717,<sup>199</sup> died 1776,<sup>200</sup> and left will 14 April 1773-10 Feb. 1777.<sup>201</sup> He was a justice of Northumberland County, which he represented in the House of Burgesses, 1762-65.<sup>202</sup>

Issue [HULL] 206. Richard<sup>6</sup>, born 14 Dec. 1741,<sup>203</sup> died young; 207. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married, (license 10) June 1765,<sup>204</sup> Charles Bell of Lancaster County, who left will 1 Nov. 1780-13 July 1781;<sup>205</sup> 208. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, born 27 Sept. 1747,<sup>206</sup> left will 2 June 1823-11 April 1831,<sup>207</sup> married Charles Lee, born 4 March 1744/5, "Cobbs Hall," Northumberland County,<sup>208</sup> left will 17 Feb. 1785-12 April 1785,<sup>209</sup> vestryman of Wicomico Parish, sheriff of Northumberland County, captain during Revolutionary War; 209. Hannah<sup>6</sup>, married 214. Thomas<sup>6</sup> Gaskins; 210. John<sup>6</sup>, born 2 Sept. 1752,<sup>210</sup> on whose estate administration was granted to Thomas<sup>6</sup> Gaskins, 8 June 1789,<sup>211</sup> married, (license 4) Sept. 1771,<sup>212</sup> 216. Sarah<sup>6</sup> Gaskins; 211. Edwin<sup>6</sup>, born 25 Dec. 1756,<sup>213</sup> killed 6 Jan. 1781 in a draft riot at Northumberland Court House, left nuncupative will 15 Sept. 1780-9 Jan. 1781,<sup>214</sup> captain in the Revolutionary War,<sup>215</sup> married, 18 Feb. 1779 in Stafford County, 142. *Ann*<sup>6</sup> *Eustace* (see WILLOUGHBY), born 21 Jan. 1761, died 2 Dec. 1840, Fauquier County, who married (2), (bond 21) Dec. 1784, Stafford County, Joseph Blackwell;<sup>216</sup> 212. *Ann*<sup>6</sup>, married Ball; 213. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 20 March 1759.<sup>217</sup>

99. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> GASKINS (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Northumberland County, left undated will, proved 12 April 1785.<sup>218</sup> He married (1), (license 14) Sept. 1741,<sup>219</sup> 56. *Sarah*<sup>5</sup> *Eustace* (see WILLOUGHBY), (2), (license 25) Feb. 1765,<sup>220</sup> Ann (Lee) Kerr, widow of George Kerr, (3), (license 21) Feb. 1770,<sup>221</sup> Sarah Lee, and (4), (license 30) Aug. 1784,<sup>222</sup> Sally Harding.

Issue: (by 1) 214. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, of "Gascony," Northumberland County, lieutenant colonel of 4th Virginia Regiment, left will 12 March 1800-14 April 1800,<sup>223</sup> married, (license 4) Sept. 1767,<sup>224</sup> 209. Hannah<sup>6</sup> Hull, born 26 Dec. 1749,<sup>225</sup> 215. Anne<sup>6</sup>, married (1), 1761,<sup>226</sup> Thomas Pinkard, and (2), June 1769, as his (2) wife, Richard Henry Lee, born 20 Jan. 1731/2, "Stratford," Westmoreland County, died 19 June 1794, "Chantilly,"

Westmoreland County,<sup>227</sup> left will 18 June 1793-codicil 4 May 1794-24 June 1794,<sup>228</sup> educated at Wakefield Academy, Yorkshire, justice of Westmoreland County, 1757, member of the House of Burgesses, 1758-76, of the five conventions, 1774-76, of the House of Delegates, 1777-78, 1780-81 (Speaker, 1781), 1783-85, of the Continental Congress, 1774-80, 1784-87 (President of Congress, 1784), and of the United States Senate, 1789-92,<sup>229</sup> widower of 75. *Anne*<sup>6</sup> *Aylett* (see BUR WELL); 216. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married 210. John<sup>6</sup> Hull; 217. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married 156. *Edward*<sup>6</sup> *Digges* (see DIGGES); (by 3) 218. Henry Lee<sup>6</sup>, commissioned justice of Northumberland County, 24 June 1796, left will 15 Sept. 1816-9 March 1818,<sup>230</sup> married, (bond 31) Aug. 1795,<sup>231</sup> 320. Judith<sup>6</sup> Ball.

101. SARAH ANN<sup>5</sup> GASKINS (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married (1), (license 26) March 1742,<sup>232</sup> John Pinkard who, 12 July 1742, received his wife's portion of her father's estate,<sup>233</sup> and left undated will-codicil 6 April 1743-13 May 1743,<sup>234</sup> and (2), (bond 11) July 1744,<sup>235</sup> Dr. Joseph McAdam of Northumberland County who left will 20 April 1788-9 Dec. 1788.<sup>236</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [PINKARD] 219. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, named as great-grandson in the codicil to Edwin Conway's will, 1 March 1763;<sup>237</sup> (by 2) [McADAM] 220. Joseph<sup>6</sup>, died April 1777, surgeon's mate in 5th Virginia Regiment;<sup>238</sup> 221. John<sup>6</sup>, unmarried, left undated will, proved 13 Dec. 1784;<sup>239</sup> 222. Charles<sup>6</sup>, died before his father; 223. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married Col. Edwin Conway, born 1742, County Lieutenant of Lancaster County, 1781;<sup>240</sup> 224. Janetta<sup>6</sup>, died 9 April 1793,<sup>241</sup> married, 22 Oct. 1771,<sup>242</sup> William Broun, died 23 Oct. 1797 leaving will 22 Oct. 1797-18 Dec. 1797;<sup>243</sup> 225. Anne<sup>6</sup>, married Thomas Keene; 226. Martha<sup>6</sup>, unmarried, left will 16 July 1791-13 Jan. 1794,<sup>244</sup> 227. Charlotte<sup>6</sup>, married \_ Taylor; 228. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married, as his (2) wife, Lindsay Opie, born 11 Jan. 1740/1,<sup>245</sup> who left will 12 Jan. 1785-15 March 1785;<sup>246</sup> 229. George Thomas<sup>6</sup>, left will 11 April 1793-15 April 1794,<sup>247</sup> married Sarah Eustace<sup>7</sup> Gaskins, died 1815, daughter of 214. Thomas<sup>6</sup> and 209. Hannah<sup>6</sup> (Hull) Gaskins, who married (2), 23 Dec. 1795, 310. the Rev. David<sup>6</sup> Ball.



102. JOHN<sup>5</sup> GASKINS (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) died before 11 June 1759 when administration on his estate was granted to Anne Gaskins.<sup>248</sup> He married, April 1758,<sup>249</sup> 60. Anne<sup>5</sup> Eustace (see WTLLOUGHBY), who married (2) John Lawson.

Issue: 230. John<sup>6</sup>, died before 11 Feb. 1782 when administration on his estate was granted to Francinah Gaskins,<sup>250</sup> married, 1778,<sup>251</sup> Frances Sinah Cole.

106. REBECCA<sup>5</sup> GASKINS (Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Isaac<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married — George, probably Moses George of Lancaster County who left will 9 Dec. 1771-10 April 1772,<sup>252</sup> naming wife Rebecca and

Issue: [GEORGE] 231. Moses<sup>6</sup>; 232. Thomas<sup>6</sup>; 233. Mary Ann<sup>6</sup>; 234. Rebecca<sup>6</sup>; 235. Jemima<sup>6</sup>; 236. Sarah<sup>6</sup>.

107. MARY ANN<sup>5</sup> GASKINS (Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Isaac<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married John Irons, who left will 1 April 1767-11 May 1767.<sup>253</sup>

Issue: [IRONS] 237. Elizabeth Gaskins<sup>6</sup>, married, (license 9) May 1785,<sup>254</sup> John Fletcher.

115. JOHN<sup>5</sup> MAYES (Christopher<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Elitia<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) died before 9 April 1750 when administration on his estate was granted to Mary Mayes.<sup>255</sup> Pursuant to order of 13 Nov. 1750 his land was divided to his widow and son John.<sup>256</sup> He married Mary.

Issue: [MAYES] 238. John<sup>6</sup>, for whom Moses Lunsford rendered a guardian's account pursuant to order of 13 Nov. 1750,<sup>257</sup> left will 13 Feb. 1781-9 April 1781,<sup>258</sup> married; 239. Maryan<sup>6</sup>, named in a guardian's account returned 18 Sept. 1751;<sup>259</sup> 240. Christopher<sup>6</sup>, for whom William Robuck rendered a guardian's account pursuant to order of 14 May 1753,<sup>260</sup> died before 9 Sept. 1776 when administration on his estate was granted to the sheriff.<sup>261</sup>

118. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> TAYLOR (John<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 2 March 1721/2,<sup>262</sup> left will 15 March 1785-10 Oct. 1785.<sup>263</sup> She married, (bond 3) Jan. 1736/7,<sup>264</sup> Anthony Sydnor, her stepfather's brother, born 18 Jan. 1711/2, died 5 Oct. 1779, who left will 4 Feb. 1779-13 Dec. 1779.<sup>265</sup>

Issue: [SYDNOR]<sup>266</sup> 241. Fortunatus<sup>6</sup>, born 30 Jan. 1737/8, died 12 Feb. 1781, left will 21 Oct. 1779-codicil 12 Feb. 1781-8 Oct. 1781,<sup>267</sup> married Frances; 242. John<sup>6</sup>, born 19 March 1739/40, left will 8 Dec. 1790-10 Jan. 1791;<sup>268</sup> 243. Catharine<sup>6</sup>, born 3 Jan. 1742/3, married, as his (2) wife, 54. *Samuel*<sup>5</sup> *Hinton* (see FLEET); 244. Judith<sup>6</sup>, born 16 April 1745, died March 1778, married, (license 27) Feo. 1765,<sup>269</sup> William King; 245. Susanna<sup>6</sup>, born 27 May 1747, died 5 March 1766, married, (license 14) May 1765,<sup>270</sup> William Oldham; 246. Joseph<sup>6</sup>, born 17 Oct. 1749, died about 1796,<sup>271</sup> left land in Dinwiddie County, married; 247. William<sup>6</sup>, born 27 April 1752, married (1), 5 March 1778, Sarah Garland, born 3 Oct. 1752, died 7 Jan. 1789, and (2), 27 Jan. 1795, 95. *Elizabeth*<sup>5</sup> (*Cocke*) *Cross* (see BALEY-COCKE), born 1741, died 1 Oct. 1815; 248. Betty<sup>6</sup>, born 11 Feb. 1755, married William Lawson, who left will 5 March 1789-19 April 1790;<sup>272</sup> 249. Ann<sup>6</sup>, born 9 Sept. 1757, married 51. *William*<sup>5</sup> *Hinton* (see FLEET); 250. Ruth<sup>6</sup>, born 1 Jan. 1760, married, (license 9) June 1783,<sup>273</sup> Charles Lattimore, Jr., who married (2), (bond 10) Aug. 1795,<sup>274</sup> 314. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> Ball and left will 23 May 1802-11 Oct. 1802;<sup>275</sup> 251. Anthony<sup>6</sup>, born 27 May 1762, died 5 Dec. 1833, of Dinwiddie County, married, 3 Jan. 1788,<sup>276</sup> 170. *Elizabeth*<sup>6</sup> *Hinton* (see FLEET), born 16 May 1763, died 18 Dec. 1831;<sup>277</sup> 252. Fanny Mitchell<sup>6</sup>, born 19 Nov. 1766, died 27 Oct. 1769.

120. ISAAC<sup>5</sup> TAYLOR (Moses<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 5 April 1764-17 Sept. 1764.<sup>278</sup> He married, (license 30) Nov. 1743,<sup>279</sup> Ann Lee.

Issue: [TAYLOR] 253. Thomas<sup>6</sup>; 254. Isaac<sup>6</sup>, perhaps married, (bond 9) Aug. 1785,<sup>280</sup> Elizabeth Carter; 255. (perhaps) Elizabeth Lee<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 19) June 1762, Robert Edmonds;<sup>281</sup> 256. (others?).

121. JOHN<sup>5</sup> TAYLOR (Moses<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 3 Sept. 1767-14 March 1768.<sup>282</sup> He married Judith Hadwell,<sup>283</sup> who left will 5 Jan. 1775-12 Feb. 1776.<sup>284</sup>

Issue: [TAYLOR]<sup>285</sup> 257. Sarahann<sup>6</sup>, born 3 Sept. 1751; 258. Maryan<sup>6</sup>, born 7 Feb. 1753; 259. Moses<sup>6</sup>, born 19 April 1754, left will 14 March 1797-10 April 1797,<sup>286</sup> married (1) and (2), 11 Aug. 1791,<sup>287</sup> Elizabeth Steptoe Blackwell; 260. John<sup>6</sup>, born 29 Jan. 1757; 261. Judith<sup>6</sup>, born 21 Jan.



1759; 262. Thomasin<sup>6</sup>, born 14 April 1761; 263. Jane<sup>6</sup>; 264. Thomas<sup>6</sup>; 264A. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>.

122. SARAH<sup>5</sup> TAYLOR (Moses<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married Pope.

Issue: [POPE] 265. Mary<sup>6</sup>; 266. (possibly) Thomas<sup>6</sup>; 267. (possibly) Joseph<sup>6</sup>, named as godsons in will of Thomas<sup>5</sup> Taylor.

123. THOMAZINE<sup>5</sup> TAYLOR (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married, 1740/1,<sup>[288](#)</sup> Ellis Gill of St. Stephen's Parish, Northumberland County, who left will 4 Oct. 1760-10 Nov. 1760.<sup>[289](#)</sup>

Issue: [GILL] 268. Thomas<sup>6</sup>; 269. Ellis<sup>6</sup>, probably the Ellis on whose estate administration was granted to Joseph Ball, 8 Feb. 1768,<sup>[290](#)</sup> married Sarah;

270. Betty<sup>6</sup>; 271. Taylor<sup>6</sup>, left will 22 Oct. 1792-Feb. 1793,<sup>[291](#)</sup> of Northumberland County and later of Edgecombe Co., N.C., where he acquired 400 acres, 20 May 1789,<sup>[292](#)</sup> married Molly.

124. JOHN<sup>5</sup> TAYLOR (James<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 1 May 1819-May 1820.<sup>[293](#)</sup> He married.

Issue: [TAYLOR] 272. Thomas<sup>6</sup>; 273. James<sup>6</sup>; 274. William<sup>6</sup>; 275. Mark M.<sup>6</sup>; 276. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>; 277. Lucy<sup>6</sup>; 278. Dorcas<sup>6</sup>, married Vinson; 279. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married McPherson; 280. Angean<sup>6</sup>.

130. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> TAYLOR (Benjamin<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) born 1735, died 1829.<sup>[294](#)</sup> She married (1) James Morgan, born 1730, died 1763, of Fauquier County, private in Capt. William Edmunds' company in French and Indian War.<sup>[295](#)</sup> She married (2), (bond 23) July 1763,<sup>[296](#)</sup> as his (2) wife, Henry Mauzy, born 1721,<sup>[297](#)</sup> of Fauquier County.

Issue:<sup>[298](#)</sup> (by 1) [MORGAN] 281. Ann<sup>6</sup>, born 4 March 1752, married (1), (bond 28) Dec. 1779,<sup>[299](#)</sup> Edwin Fielding, who left will 11 Jan. 1781-22 Sept. 1783,<sup>[300](#)</sup> and (2), (bond 31) Da.: 1783,<sup>[301](#)</sup> John Cooke; 282. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 28 Nov. 1754, married George Gibson of Rappahannock County; 283. Spencer<sup>6</sup>, born 22 Feb. 1756, died 14 July 1809, lieutenant in Gen. Daniel Morgan's rifle regiment in Revolutionary War, moved to Union Co., S.C., married (1) Susanna Kenner and (2) Nuckolls; 284. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 23 July

1758, died 10 May 1860, married John Henry Kemper; 285. Sallie<sup>6</sup>, born 7 May 1760, married (1) Moses Kemper, a Revolutionary soldier who died in service, and (2), (bond 5) Aug. 1782,<sup>302</sup> Jacob Button; 286. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>, born 10 Aug. 1762, Fauquier County, died 29 Sept. 1841,<sup>303</sup> served in Revolutionary War from Culpeper County, 1781, resided in Fauquier County until 1791, in Mecklenburg County, 1791-98, again in Fauquier County, 1798-1800, in Culpeper County, 1800-05, in Union Dist., S.C., 1805-20, in Madison Co., Ala., 1823-25, and then in Davidson Co., Tenn.,<sup>304</sup> married, 1 Nov. 1782,<sup>305</sup> Elizabeth Kemper, born 19 April 1760, died 9 Nov. 1821; (by 2) [MAUZY] 287. Susannah<sup>6</sup>, born 24 Sept. 1766, married, 30 Nov. 1786, Charles Kemper, born 27 June 1756, died 1 Dec. 1841, private, sergeant and ensign in the Revolutionary War and resident at "Cedar Grove" near Warrenton Springs, Va.;<sup>306</sup> 288. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born 1768, died 1827 in Orange County, settled in Rockingham County, married, (bond 23) Dec. 1805,<sup>307</sup> Violetta Bradford; 289. Richard<sup>6</sup>, born 1773, died 1808-09, farmer and store keeper at Jeffersonton, married Mary Fishback; 290. Jemima<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 22) Dec. 1798,<sup>308</sup> Joshua Darnall; 291. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, married George Duncan and resided in Rappahannock County; 292. George<sup>6</sup>, died young; 293. Michael<sup>6</sup>, born 4 Sept. 1776 in Fauquier County, died 13 Jan. 1848, partner with his nephew Rodham Kemper in the "Plow and Harrow Store" near Mt. Sidney in Augusta County,<sup>309</sup> married, 9 March 1818, Grace Laird, born 13 Dec. 1784; 294. Joseph<sup>6</sup>, born 14 Aug. 1779 in Fauquier County, died 20 Dec. 1863 at McGaheysville, Rockingham County, justice, colonel of the 58th Regiment of militia and in command of a company at Norfolk in the War of 1812, member of the House of Delegates, 1818-19,<sup>310</sup> married, 1805, Christina Kisling.

135. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> TAYLOR (Benjamin<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Fauquier County, left will 14 Feb. 1806-29 April 1806.<sup>311</sup> He married (1) Elizabeth Fishback and (2) Peggy.

Issue: [TAYLOR] 295. Brunella<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 25) Feb. 1803,<sup>312</sup> William Lunsford; 296. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married 372. James<sup>6</sup> Basye.

136. RICHARD<sup>5</sup> TAYLOR (Benjamin<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) of Lancaster County, left will 15 May 1774-17 Nov. 1774.<sup>313</sup> He married, 1759,<sup>314</sup> Judith, widow of 60. Argyle<sup>4</sup> Taylor.

Issue: [TAYLOR] 297. John Young<sup>6</sup>, born 11 July 1765, died 6 Oct. 1845, Greensburg, Ky., of Fauquier County and later judge of the Circuit Court of Green Co., Ky., married, (bond 2) Nov. 1790,<sup>315</sup> Catherine Taliaferro Buckner; 298. Richard<sup>6</sup>, for whom Taylorsville, Spencer Co., Ky., was named;<sup>316</sup> 299. Nancy<sup>6</sup>, aged 82 on 1 April 1844 and 83 on 22 Aug. 1844, married (1) 369. Richard<sup>6</sup> Basye and (2), 25 Aug. 1825, Spencer Co., Ky., Walter Stallard, who died 1827;<sup>317</sup> 300. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 21) Aug. 1787,<sup>318</sup> Ambrose Walden.

137. FRANCES<sup>5</sup> TAYLOR (Benjamin<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married, (bond 21) March 1762,<sup>319</sup> James Bashaw of Fauquier County.

Issue: [BASHAW] 301. Peter<sup>6</sup>, born 31 March 1763, Fauquier County, died after 14 April 1864, soldier in Revolutionary War, moved to Davidson Co., Tenn., 1809.<sup>320</sup>

138. JOHN<sup>5</sup> TAYLOR (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), named in the wills of his grandmother Elizabeth Taylor, 20 Oct. 1746, and his aunt Martha (Taylor) Miller, 22 April 1774, took oath as County Lieutenant of Lancaster County 15 Oct. 1778, and died before Feb. 1784 when an inventory of his estate was ordered.<sup>321</sup> He married Ann.

Issue: [TAYLOR]<sup>322</sup> 302. Thomas<sup>6</sup>; 303. Fanny<sup>6</sup>; 304. Patty<sup>6</sup>; 304A. John<sup>6</sup>; 304B. Betsey<sup>6</sup>; 304C. James Ball<sup>6</sup>; 304D. Nancy<sup>6</sup>; 304E. Mary Ann<sup>6</sup>; 304F. Sally Kenner<sup>6</sup>.

139. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> DAMERON (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Taylor, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 16 Nov. 1759-10 Dec. 1759.<sup>323</sup> He married, Feb. 1757,<sup>324</sup> 342. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> Waddy, who married (2) Robert Pinckard.

Issue: [DAMERON] 305. Nancy<sup>6</sup>.

142. BARTHOLOMEW<sup>5</sup> DAMERON (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Taylor, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Northumberland County, was devised land in Lancaster County and left will 2 Nov. 1805-12 Dec. 1807.<sup>325</sup> He married Mary.

Issue: [DAMERON] 306. Elizabeth Waddy<sup>6</sup>, named as granddaughter in will of Elizabeth Flower, 1771, married (1), 15 March 1787,<sup>326</sup> Lewis Lunsford, on whose estate administration was granted to Eliza W. 13 Jan.

1793,<sup>327</sup> and (2), (bond 1) Sept. 1797,<sup>328</sup> Elisha Carter; 307. Thomas<sup>6</sup>; 308. Bartholomew<sup>6</sup>.

143. Capt. DAVID<sup>5</sup> BALL (Anna<sup>4</sup> Taylor, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of "Bay View," Northumberland County, left will 5 Oct. 1811-11 Nov. 1811,<sup>329</sup> He was vestryman of Wicomico Parish, Northumberland County, 1770. He married, Nov. 1758,<sup>330</sup> Hannah Haynie.

Issue: [BALL]<sup>331</sup> 309. George<sup>6</sup>, married;<sup>332</sup> 310. Rev. David<sup>6</sup>, born 1765, died 1813, ordained Deacon in Episcopal Church, 1788, served Christ Church Parish, Lancaster County, 1788-91, thereafter rector of All Hallows Parish, Worcester Co., Md., married, (bond 14) Dec. 1795,<sup>333</sup> Sarah Eustace<sup>7</sup> (Gaskins) McAdam, widow of 229. George Thomas<sup>6</sup> McAdam, who died 1815; 311. William<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 14) Nov. 1791,<sup>334</sup> 333. Mary Ball<sup>6</sup> Taylor; 312. Dr. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born 1775, died in service in War of 1812, left will 15 Nov. 1814-12 Dec. 1814,<sup>335</sup> of "Bay View," married, 22 April 1800,<sup>336</sup> Louisa Edwards, who married (2), (bond 21) Feb. 1818,<sup>337</sup> Patrick Spiller; 313. Frederick<sup>6</sup>, moved to Philadelphia, Pa., married; 314. Elizabeth [Betsy]<sup>6</sup>, left will 1 Nov. 1814-9 Jan. 1815,<sup>338</sup> married, (bond 10) Aug. 1795,<sup>339</sup> Charles Lattimore, widower of 250. Ruth<sup>6</sup> Sydnor, who left will 23 May 1802-11 Oct. 1802;<sup>340</sup> 315. Ann<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 28) Nov. 1795,<sup>341</sup> Chapman Conway; 316. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 3) Jan. 1807,<sup>342</sup> Robert Conway; 317. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, died before her father, married, (bond 13) April 1789,<sup>343</sup> John Lawson; 318. Alice<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 14) Nov. 1796,<sup>344</sup> Cyrus Pinckard, born 7 Feb. 1776, died 1826,<sup>345</sup> who married (2), (bond 12) Feb. 1810,<sup>346</sup> Jane Hurst; 319. Hannah<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 28) Dec. 1814,<sup>347</sup> as his (2) wife, William Harding, who left will 13 March 1827-11 March 1833;<sup>348</sup> 320. Judith<sup>6</sup>, married 218. Henry Lee<sup>6</sup> Gaskins; 321. Col. Joseph<sup>6</sup>, born 1788-90, studied law, ensign in 37th Virginia Regiment, 1812, moved to Salisbury, Mo., 1839, married (1), (bond 14) Dec. 1807,<sup>349</sup> Sarah<sup>7</sup> Lattimore, daughter of Charles Lattimore and 250. Ruth<sup>6</sup> Sydnor and stepdaughter of his sister Elizabeth, (2), (bond 29) May 1812,<sup>350</sup> Elizabeth H. Crowder, (3), 11 Sept. 1815,<sup>351</sup> Ann Priscilla Edwards, born 22 July 1795, died 17 Feb. 1818, and (4), 13 Nov. 1819,<sup>352</sup> Martha Kendall<sup>8</sup> Lee,

daughter of Kendall<sup>7</sup> and Mary (Nutt) Lee and granddaughter of Charles Lee and 208. Sarah<sup>6</sup> Hull.

144. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> BALL (Anna<sup>4</sup> Taylor, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Lancaster County, left will 14 May 1814-12 Feb. 1816.<sup>[353](#)</sup> He married Mildred<sup>7</sup> Downman, daughter of 431. *Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> (Porteus) Downman* (see MARTIAU).

Issue: [BALL]<sup>[354](#)</sup> 322. George<sup>6</sup>, of Gloucester County and later of Georgia, married, (bond 10) June 1793,<sup>[355](#)</sup> 332. Martha<sup>6</sup> Taylor; 323. Edward P.<sup>6</sup>, moved to Campbell Co., Ky., married, (bond 2) Oct. 1809,<sup>[356](#)</sup> Janetta Davis; 324. Elizabeth Porteus<sup>6</sup>, born 11 Feb. 1767, died 31 Dec. 1831, married, 6 Dec. 1788, as his (2) wife, David Ball, born 23 Nov. 1754, died 3 Dec. 1815,<sup>[357](#)</sup> of Northumberland County; 325. Ann [Nancy]<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 10) April 1797,<sup>[358](#)</sup> Thomas Dameron and moved to Campbell Co., Ky.; 326. Mildred<sup>6</sup>, of Gloucester County, married (1) Hall and (2) Brumley; 327. Mary F.<sup>6</sup>, married Cary Hall; 328. Thomas P.<sup>6</sup>; 329. Martha T.<sup>6</sup>, married Daniel G. Hudnall.

148. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> TAYLOR (William<sup>4</sup> Taylor, Lazarus<sup>3</sup>, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 30 Aug. 1781-14 Oct. 1782.<sup>[359](#)</sup> He married 147. Mary<sup>5</sup> Ball.

Issue: [TAYLOR]: 330. (Son)<sup>6</sup>; 331. Ann<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 20) May 1794,<sup>[360](#)</sup> Anthony Haynie; 332. Martha<sup>6</sup>, married 322. George<sup>6</sup> Ball; 333. Mary Ball<sup>6</sup>, married 311. William<sup>6</sup> Ball; 334. Sarah<sup>6</sup>.

149. MARGARET<sup>5</sup> TAYLOR (William<sup>4</sup>, Lazarus<sup>3</sup>, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married Thomas Yerby who left will 28 Feb. 1788-codicil 19 Oct. 1792-10 Dec. 1792.<sup>[361](#)</sup>

Issue: [YERBY] 335. William<sup>6</sup>; 336. Charles<sup>6</sup>, left will 15 Feb. 1794-13 Oct. 1794,<sup>[362](#)</sup> married Judith Harvey, who married (2), (bond 9) Dec. 1799,<sup>[363](#)</sup> James Carter of Amherst County; 337. Nancy<sup>6</sup>, married, 1771,<sup>[364](#)</sup> William Barrett, on whose estate administration was granted to Thomas Yerby, 11 April 1791,<sup>[365](#)</sup> 338. Judith<sup>6</sup>, married, (license 26) Feb. 1774,<sup>[366](#)</sup> William Parrett, Jr.; 339. Frances<sup>6</sup>, married (1) Isaac Peed, on whose estate

administration was granted to Frances Peed, 14 April 1783,<sup>[367](#)</sup> and (2), (license 16) June 1784,<sup>[368](#)</sup> John Parrot.

150. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> DAMERON (Margaret<sup>4</sup> Taylor, Lazarus<sup>3</sup>, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) died by 12 June 1758 when administration was granted on her estate.<sup>[369](#)</sup> She married John Waddy who left will 15 Dec. 1748-13 Feb. 1749.<sup>[370](#)</sup>

Issue: [WADDY]<sup>[371](#)</sup> 340. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, left will 30 Nov. 1794-8 Dec. 1794,<sup>[372](#)</sup> married Ann Dameron; 341. John<sup>6</sup>, living Nov. 1794; 342. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married (1) 139. Joseph<sup>5</sup> Dameron and (2), (license 13) March 1765,<sup>[373](#)</sup> Robert Pinckard, who died by 10 Oct. 1785 when administration on his estate was granted to Elizabeth Pinckard;<sup>[374](#)</sup> 343. Mary<sup>6</sup>, living 1772.

151. JUDITH<sup>5</sup> DAMERON (Margaret<sup>4</sup> Taylor, Lazarus<sup>3</sup>, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 10 June 1772-10 Aug. 1772.<sup>[375](#)</sup> She married Richard Howson, who left will 18 Oct. 1743-13 Feb. 1743/4.<sup>[376](#)</sup>

Issue: [HOWSON] 344. Nancy<sup>6</sup>, died before 1766, married, Sept. 1756,<sup>[377](#)</sup> George Payne, Jr., who left will 12 May 1766-12 Feb. 1770.<sup>[378](#)</sup>

152. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> TAYLOR (Aaron<sup>4</sup>, Lazarus<sup>3</sup>, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born about 1730, died 1760, moved to Prince William County. He married Sarah Bradford, who married (2) [Bennett?] Rose and moved to Burke Co., N.C.

Issue: [TAYLOR]<sup>[379](#)</sup> 345. Col. Parmenas<sup>6</sup>, born 4 April 1753, Prince William County, died 28 Feb. 1827, Jefferson Co., Tenn., colonel in Revolutionary War, justice of Jefferson Co., Tenn., married, 1779, Betty White, born about 1760, died 1838, Jefferson Co., Tenn.; 346. Col. Leroy<sup>6</sup>, born 25 July 1758, Prince William County, died 24 March 1834, Leesburg, Tenn., captain of Burke Co., N.C, militia 1776-79, moved to Washington Co., Tenn., 1780, captain of light horsemen against the Cherokee Indians,<sup>[380](#)</sup> representative in Tennessee Territorial Assembly, 1793, and from Washington Co., Tenn., in the state Assembly, 1797-99, married (1) Susan Sherrill and (2) Mary Bradford.

155. LAZARUS<sup>5</sup> TAYLOR (Aaron<sup>4</sup>, Lazarus<sup>3</sup>, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 1728, was a resident of Frederick County, 1767, later of



Shenandoah County, and by 1785 moved to Fayette Co., Ky. He married Hannah Bradford.

Issue: [TAYLOR] 347. Argyle<sup>6</sup>, born 25 May 1750, died 8 Jan. 1825, of Woodford Co., Ky., married Mary (Tebbs) Ashby, widow of William Ashby, born 30 May 1750, died 4 Jan. 1829;<sup>381</sup> 348. Leanna<sup>6</sup>, born 1751, married Peter Lehugh and lived at Front Royal; 349. John<sup>6</sup>, born 27 Oct. 1752, died 12 April 1835 near Frankfort, Ky.,<sup>382</sup> Separate Baptist minister who organized churches in the scattered settlements along the Shenandoah, Potomac, Monongahela and Greenbrier rivers, at Clear Creek Church, Woodford Co., Ky., 1785-95, itinerant in Boone Co., Ky., 1795-1802, Trimble Co., Ky., 1802-15, and Franklin Co., Ky., 1818-35, author of *A History of Ten Baptist Churches* (1823) and other works,<sup>383</sup> married (1), Sept. 1782, Elizabeth Kavanaugh, born 18 June 1765, died 24 Dec. 1832,<sup>384</sup> and (2), 16 Aug. 1833, Mary Nash, born 1793; 350. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, unmarried; 351. Bradford<sup>6</sup>, unmarried; 352. Wildey<sup>6</sup>, died before 7 Nov. 1807,<sup>385</sup> as early as 1778 lived in Dunkard's Bottom of Cheat River in Monongalia, now Preston, Co., W. Va.,<sup>386</sup> married Mary; 353. Susannah<sup>6</sup>, lived on Cowpasture River in western Virginia, married Hughes; 354. Joseph<sup>6</sup>, resided in Woodford Co., Ky., married; 355. Jane<sup>6</sup>, died 1841, married Jeconias Singleton, born March 1776,<sup>387</sup> died 1836, of Woodford Co., Ky., captain in the War of 1812.

156. SUSANNA<sup>5</sup> TAYLOR (Aaron<sup>4</sup>, Lazarus<sup>3</sup>, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 10 Dec. 1738, died 29 Jan. 1815, left will 24 Sept. 1813-13 March 1815.<sup>388</sup> She married (1), 10 Dec. 1758,<sup>389</sup> Kemp Hurst, born 28 July 1734, died 12 July 1782,<sup>390</sup> left will 24 June 1782-14 Oct. 1782,<sup>391</sup> and (2), (license 1) Aug. 1785,<sup>392</sup> as his (2) wife, Onesiphorus Harvey, who left will 25 Sept. 1797-8 Oct. 1798.<sup>393</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [HURST]<sup>394</sup> 356. Patty<sup>6</sup>, born 4 July 1760; 357. Elizabeth Kemp<sup>6</sup>, born 21 June 1762, married Ingram; 358. Thomas Kemp<sup>6</sup>, born 3 May 1764, died 25 Nov. 1814,<sup>395</sup> married, 28 June 1792,<sup>396</sup> Winnifred Harvey, born 1772, died 29 March 1817, left will 7 Jan. 1817-14 July 1818;<sup>397</sup> 359. Susanna<sup>6</sup>, born 30 May 1766, married, (bond 15) June 1792,<sup>398</sup> as his (2) wife, William Cox; 360. Kemp<sup>6</sup>, born 10 Oct. 1769,

married Suckey, who married (2), 1 May 1800 at Fredericksburg,<sup>399</sup> James Allen; 361. Isaac<sup>6</sup>, born 4 April 1771; 362. Patty<sup>6</sup>, born March 1774; 363. Willis<sup>6</sup>, born 16 Sept. 1778.

158. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> BASYE (Isaac<sup>4</sup>, Elisher<sup>3</sup> Taylor, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 28 Oct. 1761-8 Feb. 1762.<sup>400</sup> He married Rebecca, who married (2), (license 10) Jan. 1763,<sup>401</sup> William Coppage and as his widow left will 23 Nov. 1767-11 Jan. 1768.<sup>402</sup>

Issue: [BASYE]<sup>403</sup> 364. Isaac<sup>6</sup>, left will 7 April 1824-8 Nov. 1824,<sup>404</sup> married (1) and (2), (license 22) Dec. 1772,<sup>405</sup> Sally Pope; 365. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married John Dameron; 366. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>; 367. Catherine<sup>6</sup>, born 20 May 1752, died 7 Jan. 1839, St. Louis Co., Mo., married, 4 Oct. 1768, George Edwards Cordell, born 17 Feb. 1742, died 25 July 1826, resided in Fauquier County and as a widow moved to St. Louis Co., Mo., about 1835; 368. Salley<sup>6</sup>, married, (license 7) Nov. 1770,<sup>406</sup> George Carter.

159. EDMOND<sup>5</sup> BASYE (Isaac<sup>4</sup>, Elisher<sup>3</sup> Taylor, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) was left land in Prince William County but moved to Culpeper County where he left a will dated 2 Feb. 1799<sup>407</sup> and died before 16 Sept. 1805.<sup>408</sup> He married 131. Winifred<sup>5</sup> Taylor.

Issue: [BASEY] 369. Richard<sup>6</sup>, died 4 Nov. 1822, left will 15 Sept. 1821-Nov. 1822,<sup>409</sup> private in 3rd Virginia Regiment, 1777-80, who moved to Spencer Co., Ky.,<sup>410</sup> married, (bond 4) Dec. 1781,<sup>411</sup> 299. Nancy<sup>6</sup> Taylor, who married (2) Walter Stallard; 370. Elizamond<sup>6</sup>, died before 3 Jan. 1825 when a purported will was not accepted by the court and administration on his estate was granted to Nancy Basye,<sup>412</sup> of Culpeper County and later of Bourbon Co., Ky., married Nancy McClanahan; 371. Joseph<sup>6</sup>, left will 22 Feb. 1799-17 June 1799,<sup>413</sup> married Mary; 372. James<sup>6</sup>, died before 21 Dec. 1820 when the inventory of his estate was made,<sup>414</sup> married, (bond 21) Sept. 1792,<sup>415</sup> 296. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> Taylor, who died before 14 Feb. 1859 when the inventory of her estate was made;<sup>416</sup> 373. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married John James; 374. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, left will 12 Aug. 1807-Dec. 1807,<sup>417</sup> married, 25 Dec. 1790,<sup>418</sup> Provey Dorsey; 375. Isaac<sup>6</sup>, died before 22 July 1817 when his estate was settled,<sup>419</sup> moved to Davidson Co., Tenn., married, (bond 7) Jan. 1786,<sup>420</sup> Frances Bashaw; 376. Winifred<sup>6</sup>, married Cornelius Scott who



died before 1816; 377. Judith<sup>6</sup>, married Walter Stallard, who married (2) 299. Nancy<sup>6</sup> (Taylor) Basye, her brother's widow; 378. Edmund<sup>6</sup>, married; 379. Hannah<sup>6</sup>, married John Cook.

160. JESSE<sup>5</sup> BASYE (Isaac<sup>4</sup>, Elisher<sup>3</sup> Taylor, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) died before 12 Sept. 1768 when the inventory of his estate was made.<sup>[421](#)</sup> He married Martha.

Issue: [BASYE]<sup>[422](#)</sup> 380. Nancy<sup>6</sup>, born 18 July 1752; 381. John<sup>6</sup>, born 19 July 1754; 382. Judith<sup>6</sup>, married 399. Thomas<sup>6</sup> Webb; 383. Mary Ann<sup>6</sup>, born 12 March 1759, died 8 April 1843, married, 10 Feb. 1785, Epaphroditus [Eppa] Fielding, born 11 Jan. 1755, died 3 March 1829, Louisa County, who served in Capt. Thomas Gaskins' company in the 5th Virginia Regiment, 1776-78, and in 3rd Virginia Light Dragoons, 1781-82, and moved to Louisa County after his marriage;<sup>[423](#)</sup> 384. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 10 Jan. 1762, married George Sampson; 385. Elismond [Lismon]<sup>6</sup>, born 10 March 1764; 386. Jesse<sup>6</sup>, born 8 March 1766, living 1802.

161. JOHN<sup>5</sup> BASYE (Isaac<sup>4</sup>, Elisher<sup>3</sup> Taylor, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 8 June 1768-13 Nov. 1769.<sup>[424](#)</sup> He was left land in Prince William County by his father and married 132. Hannah<sup>5</sup> Taylor.

Issue: [BASYE] 387. John<sup>6</sup>, died before 6 Oct. 1814 when the inventory of his estate was made,<sup>[425](#)</sup> married, 24 Jan. 1791,<sup>[426](#)</sup> Elizabeth Bashaw; 388. (Daughter)<sup>6</sup>, married Joseph Hackney; 389. Hannah<sup>6</sup>, married Nehemiah George who left will 13 Jan. 1788-codicil 26 April 1794-9 June 1794;<sup>[427](#)</sup> 390. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married Thomas Jones; 391. Jean<sup>6</sup>, married James Sebree who left will 5 May 1767-14 July 1767;<sup>[428](#)</sup> 392. Edmund<sup>6</sup>, probably the Edmund who went to Maryland and kept a store at Point Lookout, then came back to Virginia, and in 1787 moved to Jefferson Co., Ky.,<sup>[429](#)</sup> where he was a tailor and first auctioneer and market master of Louisville, married (1), (2) and (3) Elizabeth.

166. LEANNA<sup>5</sup> BASYE (Edmond<sup>4</sup>, Elisher<sup>3</sup> Taylor, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) died by 10 Aug. 1784 when administration on her estate was granted to Hillary Curtice.<sup>[430](#)</sup> She married John Webb who left will 3 May 1771-8 July 1771.<sup>[431](#)</sup>

Issue: [WEBB]<sup>432</sup> 393. Edmond<sup>6</sup>; 394. John<sup>6</sup>; 395. Judith<sup>6</sup>, married Welch; 396. Leanner<sup>6</sup>; 397. Nancy<sup>6</sup>; 398. Sally<sup>6</sup>; 399. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born Jan. 1765, died before 21 Feb. 1814, Mecklenburg County,<sup>433</sup> married, (bond 30) Sept. 1786,<sup>434</sup> 382. Judith<sup>6</sup> Basye, who was born 16 Aug. 1757 and died after 20 July 1816, Mecklenburg County; 400. Abdner [Abner?]<sup>6</sup>.

170. JOHN<sup>5</sup> COPPEDGE (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Basye, Elisher<sup>3</sup> Taylor, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) died before 29 March 1763 when his estate was divided.<sup>435</sup> He married Elizabeth Dameron, who married (2), by 26 Sept. 1764,<sup>436</sup> Isaac Coppage.

Issue: [COPPAGE] 401. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, died 1839, married, (bond 11) Dec. 1767,<sup>437</sup> John Leewright, Jr., who died by 10 Nov. 1785 when the inventory of his estate was ordered;<sup>438</sup> 402. William<sup>6</sup>, left will [ ] 1801-27 Oct. 1806,<sup>439</sup> of Fauquier County, married (1) Chichester, (2) Mary Whitledge, (3), (bond 17) Sept. 1783,<sup>440</sup> Sarah Railey, and (4), (bond 13) July 1791,<sup>441</sup> Mary Triplett, who died 1807; 403. Sally<sup>6</sup>; 404. John<sup>6</sup>, left will 8 Oct. 1780-7 March 1781,<sup>442</sup> married Susannah [Harrison?].

176. HANNAH<sup>5</sup> BASYE (Josias<sup>4</sup>, Elisher<sup>3</sup> Taylor, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married, (bond 26) Jan. 1789,<sup>443</sup> Louis Kemper of Fauquier County.<sup>444</sup>

Issue: [KEMPER]<sup>445</sup> 404A. Matilda<sup>6</sup>; 404B. Wesley<sup>6</sup>, married Sophia McElhanna, perhaps the Westley Kemper who lived in Bullitt Co., Ky.;<sup>446</sup> 404C. Lucy<sup>6</sup>; 404D. David [Daniel?]<sup>6</sup>.

179. JOHN<sup>5</sup> EVERETT (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Mary<sup>3</sup> Taylor, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 8 Nov. 1757-21 July 1758.<sup>447</sup> He married Betty Craven.

Issue: [EVERETT] 405. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, died by 16 April 1772 when his estate was appraised,<sup>448</sup> married, (license 13) April 1767,<sup>449</sup> Ruth Denny, who married (2), (bond 17) Nov. 1777,<sup>450</sup> William Griggs; 406. Craven<sup>6</sup>, married, (license 8) Dec. 1766,<sup>451</sup> Nancy Lunsford.

180. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> EVERETT (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Mary<sup>3</sup> Taylor, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 13 April 1769-12 June 1769.<sup>452</sup> He married 169. Hannah<sup>5</sup> Basye.

Issue: [EVERETT] 407. William<sup>6</sup>; 408. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, perhaps married, (license 14) Feb. 1785,<sup>453</sup> Nancy Wilson, who left will 13 April 1791-8 Oct. 1792;<sup>454</sup> 409. Jedithun<sup>6</sup>; 410. Jemima<sup>6</sup>; 411. Jesse<sup>6</sup>; 412. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>; 413. Hannah<sup>6</sup>; 414. Gideon<sup>6</sup>; 415. Suckey<sup>6</sup>; 416. Edmond<sup>6</sup>.

182. RAWLEIGH<sup>5</sup> EVERETT (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Mary<sup>3</sup> Taylor, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 29 Dec. 1756-20 May 1757.<sup>455</sup> He married Sarah.

Issue: [EVERETT] 417. Leroy<sup>6</sup>; 418. John<sup>6</sup>, born 28 Feb. 1753, died 13 Feb. 1845,<sup>456</sup> left will 3 Oct. 1832-March 1845,<sup>457</sup> enlisted in Bedford County in 1st Virginia Regiment, 1775-76, and in the regiment of guards at Albemarle Barracks, 1779-81, then settled at "Pleasant Grove" in the North Garden of Albemarle County, where he was colonel of militia, and in 1807 moved to Cabell Co., W.Va., married Sarah Dedman; 419. William<sup>6</sup>; 420. Simmons<sup>6</sup>, under 10 in 1756, moved to Bedford County.

184. WINIFRED<sup>5</sup> EVERETT (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Mary<sup>3</sup> Taylor, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married William Pullen, son of Henry and Mary (Stott) Pullen, who left will 6 Aug. 1767-17 Sept. 1767.<sup>458</sup>

Issue: [PULLEN] 421. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, died 14 Oct. 1811,<sup>459</sup> of Bedford County by 1754 and later of Pittsylvania County, left will 28 Jan. 1811-21 Oct. 1811,<sup>460</sup> married Peggy Adams, who died 12 Nov. 1809;<sup>461</sup> 422. Moses<sup>6</sup>, left will 1 Jan. 1790-28 June 1790,<sup>462</sup> married Lydia (perhaps widow Bean); 423. Betty<sup>6</sup>, married Hammond; 424. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married Parker; 425. Ann<sup>6</sup>, married Swain; 426. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married Lowry; 427. William<sup>6</sup>, private in Capt. George Mercer's company, killed at Fort Necessity, Pa., 4 July 1754.<sup>463</sup>

185. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> EVERETT (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Mary<sup>3</sup> Taylor, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married Thomas Pullen, son of Henry and Mary (Stott) Pullen, who left will 16 June 1767-8 Oct. 1781.<sup>464</sup>

Issue: [PULLEN]<sup>465</sup> 428. Ephraim<sup>6</sup>; 429. Nathaniel<sup>5</sup>, died before 11 Nov. 1790 when administration on his estate was granted to his widow,<sup>466</sup> married (1) Elizabeth Cundiff<sup>467</sup> and (2), 7 Aug. 1788,<sup>468</sup> Winifred Marsh, who left will 16 July 1803-12 Dec. 1808;<sup>469</sup> 430. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, of Wake Co., N.C.; 431. William<sup>6</sup>, left will 28 Aug. 1794-Feb. 1795,<sup>470</sup> married Charity;

432. John<sup>6</sup>, left will 28 June 1808-Feb. 1809,<sup>471</sup> of Wake Co., N.C., married Ann; 433. Leroy<sup>6</sup>, left will **11 June** 1810-8 June 1812,<sup>472</sup> of Northumberland County, married Winifred; 434. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, left will 4 Jan. 1792-9 April 1792,<sup>473</sup> married Benjamin Lansdell, who left will 3 Oct. 1780-13 Dec. 1784;<sup>474</sup> 435. (Daughter[s?])<sup>6</sup>.

189. LUCRETIA<sup>5</sup> EVERETT (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Mary<sup>3</sup> Taylor, Alice<sup>2</sup> Gaskins, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married Harry Carter, who left will 5 July 1775-27 June 1784.<sup>475</sup>

Issue: [CARTER]<sup>476</sup> 436. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, left will 15 Nov. 1818-16 Feb. 1824,<sup>477</sup> married, (bond 18) Nov. 1799,<sup>478</sup> Judith (Cundiff) Palmer; 437. Lucretia<sup>6</sup>; 438. Betty<sup>6</sup>; 439. Chloe<sup>6</sup>, left will 25 Sept. 1811-18 June 1827;<sup>479</sup> 440. Sinah<sup>6</sup>.

190. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> GASKINS (Josias<sup>4</sup>, Josias<sup>3</sup>, Josias<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 31 **Jan.** 1776-9 Sept. 1776.<sup>480</sup> Hemarried, (license 19) Dec. 1763,<sup>481</sup> Mary Harding, who left will 10 June 1807-13 July 1807.<sup>482</sup>

Issue:<sup>483</sup> 441. Jane Harding<sup>6</sup>, left will 8 Feb. 1803-13 July 1807;<sup>484</sup> 442. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married, as his (1) wife, 199. *John<sup>6</sup> Ledford* (see FLEET); 443. William<sup>6</sup>, unborn 1776, died before 1805.<sup>485</sup>

194B. GEORGE<sup>5</sup> INGRAM (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Gaskins, Josias<sup>3</sup>, Josias<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 12 Nov. 1796-12 Dec. 1796.<sup>486</sup> He married, 1760,<sup>487</sup> Chloe Ingram.

Issue: [INGRAM] 444. Josias<sup>6</sup>, perhaps married (1), (bond 14) July 1794,<sup>488</sup> Ann Shearman and (2), (bond 15) June 1839,<sup>489</sup> Harriott (Clarke) Hudnall Jett; 445. Thomas W.<sup>6</sup>; 446. John<sup>6</sup>; 447. Ann [Nancy]<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 12) May 1790,<sup>490</sup> Roger Winter Hughlett; 448. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 24) July 1795,<sup>491</sup> William T. Champion, on whose estate she was granted administration, 10 June 1799;<sup>492</sup> 449. Chloe<sup>6</sup>, married, as his (2) wife, (bond 8) Feb. 1802,<sup>493</sup> Peter Tankersley; 450. Sally<sup>6</sup>; 451. Alice<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 27) Dec. 1806,<sup>494</sup> Thomas Curtis; 452. Harriott<sup>6</sup>, married, as his (2) wife, (bond 19) Dec. 1811,<sup>495</sup> John T. Degges, Jr.

194C. THOMAZIN<sup>5</sup> INGRAM (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Gaskins, Josias<sup>3</sup>, Josias<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married, (license 17) Nov. 1769,<sup>496</sup> Isaac Hester, who left

will 16 May 1772-12 Oct. 1772.<sup>[497](#)</sup>

Issue: [HESTER] 453. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married, aged 20, (bond 9) July 1792,<sup>[498](#)</sup> Thomas Ingram.

203. JOHN<sup>5</sup> GAS KINS (John<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Henry<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) chose Thomas Gaskins as his guardian, 12 March 1749,<sup>[499](#)</sup> and left will 6 Nov. 1763-12 Dec. 1763.<sup>[500](#)</sup> He married Sarah.

Issue: 455. Edwin<sup>6</sup>; 456. John<sup>6</sup>, born 8 Jan. 1758;<sup>[501](#)</sup> 457. Isaac<sup>6</sup>, born 15 June 1761,<sup>[502](#)</sup> left will 28 Oct. 1784-13 June 1791,<sup>[503](#)</sup> married Elizabeth, who joined him in the sale of one acre adjoining a mill pond and dam, 2 Sept. 1788;<sup>[504](#)</sup> 458. (Child)<sup>6</sup>, unborn 1763.

204. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> GASKINS (John<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Henry<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) as orphan of John was bound, 8 Sept. 1755, to John Cockrell to be instructed as a shoemaker.<sup>[505](#)</sup> He served in the Illinois Regiment during the Revolutionary War.<sup>[506](#)</sup> He married.

Issue: 459. Hulda<sup>6</sup>, died unmarried; 460. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 10) May 1819,<sup>[507](#)</sup> William T.<sup>7</sup> Champion, son of William T. and 448. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> (Ingram) Champion, who married (2), (bond 20) Feb. 1830,<sup>[508](#)</sup> Sally Carter.

---

<sup>1</sup> *W(l)* XI, pp. 276-80. In the first three generations usually Gascoigne, Gascoyne, Gaskoyne. The family relationships set forth here differ from early accounts of the Gaskins family but appear to be the best explanation of seemingly contradictory evidence possible at this time.

<sup>2</sup> Aberford, Yorkshire, Parish register. The marriage of Henry Gascoigne and Anna (Hobbes) Mompesson took place at Salisbury Cathedral, Wiltshire, 22 May 1589.

<sup>3</sup> Hotten, p. 172.

<sup>4</sup> Patent Bk. 1, p. 377. He sold this land to John Walton, whose son William Walton sold to Richard Whitemarsh, who included it in a patent for 458 acres in Northampton County, 30 Oct. 1669 (Patent Bk. 6, p. 257).

<sup>5</sup> Patent Bk. 2, p. 180, as Gascoyne.

<sup>6</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1652-58, p. 141.

<sup>7</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1652-65, p. 143.

<sup>8</sup> Patent Bk. 5, p. 207 (107), as Gascome.

<sup>9</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 308 (284), as Gascom and Moyse.

<sup>10</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1658-66, p. 171.

<sup>11</sup> Not only was Josias Gambling named as one of Thomas Gaskins' headlights, but, 19 July 1657, Thomas' Gaskins gave a heifer to "my Cozen Elizabeth, daughter of Jno. Gamlin" (Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1652-58, p. 113). "Cousin" at this date usually meant nephew or niece.

<sup>12</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1658-66, p. 136.

<sup>13</sup> She may have been a widow since the will of Robert Francis, 22 Oct. 1671, left 10 pounds of tobacco "to Thomas Gaskins wives son for a handkerchief (Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1666-72, p. 204). This son may have been Bartholomew Schrever, *ST.*, named as brother in the will of Isaac<sup>3</sup> Gaskins.

<sup>14</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1666-78, p. 131.

<sup>15</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1678-98, p. 54.

<sup>16</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1706-20, pp. 205-06, readmitted to record 18 Nov. 1713 on the motion of John Coppedge. Although it has been stated that Coppedge married Mayes' widow, there does not appear to be evidence to support this.

<sup>17</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1698-1713, p. 541.

<sup>18</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1658-66, p. 116.

<sup>19</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1713-19, p. 12.

<sup>20</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1729-37, p. 142.

<sup>21</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1699-1713, p. 196.

<sup>22</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 225, Mary Everett, daughter of Alice Taylor, dec'd.

<sup>23</sup> Mrs. C. P. Anderson, "The Taylor Family of Northumberland and Lancaster Counties, Virginia," VXXXV, pp. 211-18, 309-12.

<sup>24</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1726-29, p. 9.

<sup>25</sup> TIV, p. 122.

<sup>26</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1699-1713, p. 259. His name also appears as Mahon and Mahane.

<sup>27</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1738-43, p. 76, proved 12 Aug. 1740.

<sup>28</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1699-1713, p. 337, petition, 18 May 1705, of Josias Gaskins and Dorothy Gaskins, son and daughter of Mr. Josias Gaskins, for equal portions of their father's estate.

<sup>29</sup> Prince William Co. Will Bk. C, pp., 275-86, 369-71, as Gascoigne.

<sup>30</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 241-42.

<sup>31</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1713-19, pp. 35-36, 44, 138.

<sup>32</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1678-98, p. 128.

<sup>33</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 796.

<sup>34</sup> St. Stephen's Parish, Northumberland County, Register.

<sup>35</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1658-66, p. 116.

<sup>36</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1678-98, p. 66.

<sup>37</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1706-20, pp. 80-87.

<sup>38</sup> A first marriage is posited on the basis of the apparent age difference between Mrs. Hull and Thomas<sup>4</sup> Gaskins. Thomas<sup>3</sup> Gaskins made a deed of gift, 14 March 1711/2, to his granddaughter Sarah, daughter of Richard Hull (Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1710-13, p. 315). Sarah Hull was born 25 Nov. 1706 (St. Stephen's Parish, Northumberland County, Register) and married Bartholomew Schrever, Jr. Their daughter Elizabeth left will, 17 July 1738-11 Sept. 1738 (Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1738-43, p. 31), naming Aunt Mary Gaskins, Uncle Richard Hull and six children of Uncle Thomas Gaskins, deceased. Uncle Richard Hull was her half-uncle and apparently her closest maternal relative (her father's half-brothers were all deceased). Uncle Thomas Gaskins must have been her [half?-] great-uncle. Although Elizabeth Schrever was under age (she refers to William Eustace, her guardian), a disposition of moveable estate by a minor by will was legal.

<sup>39</sup> Lancaster Co. Order Bk. 1696-1702, fo. 36. James Haynes, William Jones, Thomas Gaskins, Thomas Pinkard and Elizabeth Curtis jointly moved for administration of the estate of their mother Elizabeth Pinkard. The will of Elizabeth's husband John Pinkard, 24 March 1689/90-10 Dec. 1690 (Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 8, p. 7), named sons John, Thomas and James

and mentioned, but did not name, daughters. Elizabeth Curtis and her husband Henry Curtis conveyed to Elizabeth Pinckard, 11 June 1694, land she had inherited by the will of her father Thomas Haynes (Lancaster Co. Deed Bk. 7, pp. 83-84). This will, 15 Feb. 1678/9-24 May 1679 (Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 54), named son James Haynes and daughters Elizabeth and Margaret. If Thomas Gaskins was married twice it is unclear from available records whether his wife in 1697/8 was the child of Mrs. Elizabeth Pinkard's (1) marriage to Thomas Haynes or (2) marriage to John Pinkard, although since Capt. William Jones of Northumberland County had a wife Margaret, Thomas Gaskins' wife presumably was a Pinkard.

<sup>40</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1718-26, p. 394.

<sup>41</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1729-37, p. 77.

<sup>42</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1706-20, p. 167, rerecorded 18 June 1712; Order Bk. 1698-1713, p. 651.

<sup>43</sup> She may have been a sister of Bartholomew Schrever, Sr. (died 1720) or of his (2) wife Mary, who married (1) Thomas Heath, although it is also possible Bartholomew Schrever was Isaac's half-brother (see note 12).

<sup>44</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1729-37, p. 211.

<sup>45</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1710-13, p. 24.

<sup>46</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 158, deed to Thomas Berry, 18 March 1711/2.

<sup>47</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1713-19, p. 12.

<sup>48</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1706-20, pp. 101-02, rerecorded 17 May 1711; Order Bk. 1698-1713, p. 579.

<sup>49</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1698-1713, p. 748.

<sup>50</sup> Lancaster Co. Record Bk. 7, 1687-1700, pp. 21-22.

<sup>51</sup> Lancaster Co. Deeds &c 13, 1736-43, pp. 295-96; Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1713-19, p. 93

<sup>52</sup> Lancaster Co. Deeds &c 9, 1701-15, p. 189.

<sup>53</sup> Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 386.

<sup>54</sup> Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 15, p. 64.

<sup>55</sup> Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 13, p. 92.

<sup>56</sup> Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 20, p. 94.



<sup>57</sup> Stratton Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Lancaster County, Virginia, From 1701 to 1848* (Onancock, Va., 1927), p. 52.

<sup>58</sup> Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 286.

<sup>59</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1710-13, p. 91.

<sup>60</sup> Lancaster Co. Order Bk. 7, p. 21.

<sup>61</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1726-29, p. 36.

<sup>62</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1743-49, p. 11.

<sup>63</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1751-53, p. 56.

<sup>64</sup> Otto Basye, *The Basye Family in the United States* (Kansas City, Mo., 1950), pp. 124-37.

<sup>65</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1718-26, pp. 401-02.

<sup>66</sup> Basye, *op. cit.*, pp. 154-68.

<sup>67</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 3, 1752-56, p. 289. He named brother Josias Basye and sister Elizabeth Basye.

<sup>68</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 7, 1766-70, p. 282. Although her father did not name her in his will, he stated he had three daughters.

<sup>69</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1699-1713, p. 225.

<sup>70</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 782.

<sup>71</sup> Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in VLXVII, p. 41.

<sup>72</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1756-58, p. 78.

<sup>73</sup> Since her son 81. Thomas<sup>4</sup> Harvey in his will, 1744, referred to his "father-in-law Robert Roebuck," it is possible that Dorothy married again. The will of Robert Roebuck of Wiccocomoco, 7 Sept. 1750-Aug. 1751 (Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 2, 1751-53, p. 11), however, then named his wife as Elizabeth.

<sup>74</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1713-19, p. 5.

<sup>75</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 91, 208.

<sup>76</sup> Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 12, p. 224.

<sup>77</sup> St. Stephen's Parish, Northumberland Co., Register.

<sup>78</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1699-1713, p. 257. He had previously been bound to her husband William Fletcher who died without teaching him the trade or to read and write. Mrs. Fletcher swore she would

comply with the conditions and Thomas was ordered to serve out his indenture.

<sup>79</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1718-26, p. 392.

<sup>80</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1729-37, p. 14.

<sup>81</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1719-29, p. 138, 18 March 1723/4.

<sup>82</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>83</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 17.

<sup>84</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 233.

<sup>85</sup> Northern Neck Grant Bk. 4, p. 66, reciting that Hen: Mayes and Tho: Gaskins divided a tract conveyed to them by Nicholas Morris, 24 May 1661, Tho: Gaskins bequeathed to his son Hen: Gaskins, and he bequeathed to his sons Tho: and Hen: Gaskins one-half of 512 acres, the additional 82 acres being surplus within the bounds.

<sup>86</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1718-26, p. 347.

<sup>87</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1738-43, p. 208.

<sup>88</sup> St. Stephen's Parish, Northumberland County, Register.

<sup>89</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1762-66, p. 655.

<sup>90</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1718-26, p. 388a, will of Jane Parker, 13 Jan. 1724/5-20 7br 1726, naming daughter Eliza Gaskins and appointing brother Richard Price and John Gaskins as executors.

<sup>91</sup> St. Stephen's Parish, Northumberland County, Register.

<sup>92</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>93</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1738-43, pp. 49-49a.

<sup>94</sup> St. Stephen's Parish, Northumberland County, Register.

<sup>95</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1756-58, p. 92.

<sup>96</sup> St. Stephen's Parish, Northumberland County, Register.

<sup>97</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1713-19, p. 14.

<sup>98</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 251.

<sup>99</sup> St. Stephen's Parish, Northumberland County, Register.

<sup>100</sup> He may be the child of his father's (2) marriage to Hannah Kenner.

<sup>101</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1729-37, p. 266.

<sup>102</sup> It seems possible that Thomas<sup>4</sup> Gaskins married three times and that his children Elizabeth and Thomas were by a wife previous to his marriage to Edwin Conway's daughter. On 17 Jan. 1761 Edwin Conway made a deed of gift to his granddaughter Sarah Ann (Gaskins) Pinkard McAdam (Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 16, p. 122). By codicil to his will (Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 17, p. 30, which named no Gaskins grandchildren) on 1 March 1763 he provided for his great-grandson Thomas Pinkard, who presumably is Mrs. McAdam's son by her first marriage. No evidence has been found to show he provided for Elizabeth<sup>5</sup> (Gaskins) Hull or Thomas<sup>5</sup> Gaskins, suggesting they were not his grandchildren.

<sup>103</sup> Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 16, p. 122, deed of gift, 17 Jan. 1761, from Edwin Conway to granddaughter Sarah Ann [(Gaskins) Pinkard] McAdam, wife of Dr. Joseph McAdam of Northumberland County.

<sup>104</sup> Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in V XLVII, p. 41.

<sup>105</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1747-49, p. 208.

<sup>106</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 190.

<sup>107</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1, pp. 275-77.

<sup>108</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1743-49, p. 10a.

<sup>109</sup> The will of Samuel<sup>4</sup> Gaskins names son Isaac and refers to other children under age 18. The other children listed, all named in the will of John<sup>5</sup>, are assumed to be his.

<sup>110</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 8, 1770-72, pp. 290-91.

<sup>111</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1770-73, p. 468.

<sup>112</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1698-1713, p. 790.

<sup>113</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1706-20, p. 237.

<sup>114</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1750-51, p. 80.

<sup>115</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1737-43, p. 55.

<sup>116</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1738-43, p. 100.

<sup>117</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1749-53, p. 83.

<sup>118</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1698-1713, p. 802.

<sup>119</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1729-37, p. 142.

<sup>120</sup> Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 386.

<sup>121</sup> Stratton Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Lancaster County, Virginia, from 1701 to 1818* (Onancock, Va., 1927), p. 72.

<sup>122</sup> Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 15, p. 48, probated 19 July 1751.

<sup>123</sup> Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 14, p. 204.

<sup>124</sup> Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 15, p. 39.

<sup>125</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1719/20-1729, p. 51.

<sup>126</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 17558-63, p. 174, will of Charles Ingram, 10 Aug. 1754-11 Feb. 1760, which names granddaughter Thomson [*sic*] Gill and speaks of having great grandchildren.

<sup>127</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1719/20-1729, p. 266.

<sup>128</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1738-43, p. 175; *W(l)* XXDI, p. 265.

<sup>129</sup> Lancaster Co. Deeds &c 13, 1736-43, p. 305.

<sup>130</sup> Lancaster Co. Deeds & Wills 14, 1743-50, pp. 61-62.

<sup>131</sup> Halifax Co., N.C., Deed Bk. 7, p. 338; Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1766-70, pp. 268-69.

<sup>132</sup> Halifax Co., N.C., Will Bk. 1, p. 304.

<sup>133</sup> *W(2)* VI, p. 331.

<sup>134</sup> Gott, *op. tit.*, p. 102.

<sup>135</sup> Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 14, p. 53.

<sup>136</sup> Horace E. Hayden, *Virginia Genealogies* (Wilkes Barre, Pa., 1891), p. 338.

<sup>137</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1772-76, p. 516.

<sup>138</sup> Nottingham, *op. cit.*, p. 19.

<sup>139</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1738-43, p. 255.

<sup>140</sup> Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in V XLVII, p. 42.

<sup>141</sup> Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 14, p. 269.

<sup>142</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1762-66, p. 667.

<sup>143</sup> Nottingham, *op. cit.*, p. 2.

<sup>144</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 8, 1770-72, p. 73.

<sup>145</sup> Hayden, *op. cit.*, pp. 67-72.

<sup>146</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1729-37, p. 145.

<sup>147</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1762-66, p. 391.

<sup>148</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1743-49, p. 11, will of 61. Lazarus<sup>4</sup> Taylor; Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 6, 1762-66, p. 391, will of Frances Boyd, naming not only her son William Taylor, daughter Margaret Yerby, and son-in-law Thomas Yerby, but also daughter Winifred Kirk, wife of John Kirk, and granddaughter Frances Kirk. Winifred may have been a Boyd.

<sup>149</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1719/20-1729, p. 40.

<sup>150</sup> T Vffl, p. 44; W(l) XXV, p. 262.

<sup>151</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1762-66, p. 230.

<sup>152</sup> 7/Vm, p. 44.

<sup>153</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1743-49, p. 167a.

<sup>154</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1718-26, p. 387a, will of William Wildey, 19 April 1726-20 July 1726.

<sup>155</sup> V XLVIII, p. 63; *The Register of the Kentucky Historical Society*, XLVII, pp. 27-31.

<sup>156</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 11, 1780-82, p. 273.

<sup>157</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1756-58, p. 251.

<sup>158</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1738-43, p. 51.

<sup>159</sup> Basye, *op. cit.*, pp. 175-200.

<sup>160</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 6, p. 413. John Basye returned an account of his administration 12 May 1766 (*ibid.*, p. 647). Basye, *op. cit.*, p. 183, identifies him as a son of 63. Isaac<sup>4</sup> Basye, not named in his father's will.

<sup>161</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1743-49, p. 123a.

<sup>162</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1699-1713, p. 803.

<sup>163</sup> Basye, *op. cit.*, p. 200.

<sup>164</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 5, 1758-62, pp. 143-44.

<sup>165</sup> Amelia Co. Order Bk. 6, 1760-63, p. 192.

<sup>166</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1719/20-1729, p. 266.

<sup>167</sup> John E. Manahan and Arthur Max Coppage, *Coppage, Coppedge Chronicle, 1542-1975* (n.p., 1975), p. 102.

<sup>168</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1756-58, p. 6.

<sup>169</sup> Fauquier Co. Minute Bk. 1797-98, p. 167, 26 Sept. 1797, heirs of Alexander Basye. These children are placed by Basye, *op. cit.*, p. 200, as children of Josiah Basye.

<sup>170</sup> Fauquier Co. Will Bk. 6, p. 90.

<sup>171</sup> Gott, *op. cit.*, p. 13.

<sup>172</sup> Fauquier Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 14.

<sup>173</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1719/20-1729, p. 22.

<sup>174</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 2, pp. 276-78.

<sup>175</sup> Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 12, p. 32.

<sup>176</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1762-66, p. 337, will of Christopher Dameron, 28 June 1763-9 Jan. 1764, making bequest to daughter Sarah Lattimore, who had received the rest of her part when she married Josias Gaskins, deceased.

<sup>177</sup> Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in V LXVII, p. 42.

<sup>178</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1767-70, p. 307.

<sup>179</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1762-66, p. 264.

<sup>180</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1770-73, p. 73.

<sup>181</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1773-83, p. 244.

<sup>182</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1743-49, p. 468, with Josias Gaskins as a security.

<sup>183</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 3, p. 267, allotment, pursuant to order 3 Oct. 1755, to Elizabeth Ingram of her dower in her deceased husband George Ingram's estate and to Michael Taylor of his wife's part of her deceased father's estate.

<sup>184</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1770-73, p. 69.

<sup>185</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1743-49, p. 117a.

<sup>186</sup> Bette Dickson Casteel, *The Roebuck Family in America* (Alameda, N.Mex., 1969), pp. 2-4. It is also possible that Robert Roebuck was the (2) husband of 26. Dorothy<sup>3</sup> (Gaskins) Harvey.

- <sup>187</sup> Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in V XL VII, p. 43.
- <sup>188</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 10, pp. 277-80. She relinquished dower 10 Jan. 1780 (Record Bk. 10, pp. 9-10).
- <sup>189</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 4, 1756-58, pp. 144-45.
- <sup>190</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 5, 1758-62, pp. 59-61.
- <sup>191</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1743-49, p. 117a, will of William<sup>4</sup> Harvey.
- <sup>192</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1729-37, p. 22.
- <sup>193</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1743-49, p. 129a.
- <sup>194</sup> She was charged with bastardy, 10 Aug. 1752, and paid her fine (Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1749-53, p. 333). The child, Jesse Gaskins, was born 19 May 1752 (St. Stephen's Parish Register).
- <sup>195</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1726-29, p. 110a.
- <sup>196</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1738-43, p. 31.
- <sup>197</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1794-99, p. 116.
- <sup>198</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1738-43, p. 38.
- <sup>199</sup> St. Stephen's Parish, Northumberland County, Register.
- <sup>200</sup> *Virginia Gazette* (Purdie), 7 June 1776.
- <sup>201</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 10, 1776-80, p. 114.
- <sup>202</sup> Leonard, p. 93.
- <sup>203</sup> St. Stephen's Parish Register.
- <sup>204</sup> Northumberland Co. marriage license, in V XLVII, p. 44.
- <sup>205</sup> Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 20, p. 198.
- <sup>206</sup> St. Stephen's Parish Register.
- <sup>207</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 26, 1829-32, pp. 442-43
- <sup>208</sup> Edmund Jennings Lee, *Lee of Virginia* (Philadelphia, 1895), p. 568.
- <sup>209</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 12, 1783-85, p. 352.
- <sup>210</sup> St. Stephen's Parish Register.
- <sup>211</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1786-90, p. 522.
- <sup>212</sup> Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in V XLVH", p. 45.
- <sup>213</sup> St. Stephen's Parish Register.

<sup>214</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 11, 1780-82, p. 54.

<sup>215</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, Edwin Hull, Ann Blackwell former widow, W. 14316, National Archives.

<sup>216</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, Joseph Blackwell, widow Ann, Wid.Ctf. 1191, National Archives.

<sup>217</sup> St. Stephen's Parish Register.

<sup>218</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 12, p. 353.

<sup>219</sup> Northumberland Co. Marriage license in VXLVII, p. 41.

<sup>220</sup> Northumberland Co. Marriage license in VXLVII, p. 43; Lee, *op. cit.*, additions and corrections issued by The Society of the Lees of Virginia.

<sup>221</sup> Northumberland Co. Marriage license in VXLVII, p. 45.

<sup>222</sup> Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in VXLVII, p. 143.

<sup>223</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 16, 1799-1803, p. 79.

<sup>224</sup> Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in V XLVII, p. 44.

<sup>225</sup> St. Stephen's Parish Register.

<sup>226</sup> Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in VXLVII, p. 43.

<sup>227</sup> Lee, *op. cit.*, p. 172; Frederick Wallace Pyne, *Descendants of the Signers of the Declaration of Independence*, VI (Rcckport, Me., 2000), p. 10.

<sup>228</sup> Westmoreland Co. Deeds & Wills 19, pp. 29-33.

<sup>229</sup> *Dictionary of American Biography*, XI (New York, 1933), pp., 117-20; *Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1774-1996* (Alexandria, Va., 1997), p. 1380j Leonard, pp. xv, xxiii, xxviii, 90, 93, 96, 98, 101, 104, 107, 111, 113, 116, 118, 121, 127, 137, 139, 147, 151, 155.

<sup>230</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 21, pp. 370-72.

<sup>231</sup> Stratton Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Northumberland County, Virginia, From 1783 to 1850* (Onancock, Va., 1929), p. 41.

<sup>232</sup> Northumberland Co. marriage license, in VXLVII, p. 41.

<sup>233</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1738-43, p. 207.

<sup>234</sup> Lancaster Co. Deeds &c 13, p. 322.



<sup>235</sup> Stratton Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Lancaster County, Virginia, From 1701 to 1848* (Onancock, Va., 1927), p. 50.

<sup>236</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1787-93, p. 212.

<sup>237</sup> Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 17, p. 30. This identification appears to be the most reasonable from presently known family relationships. John Pinkard did not name a child in his will but since he died shortly after his marriage Thomas may have been posthumous.

<sup>238</sup> *Virginia Gazette* (Purdie), 16 May 1777; Bounty Warrants, Joseph McAdam, Jr., 1784, Virginia State Archives.

<sup>239</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 12, 1783-85, p. 306.

<sup>240</sup> W(l) XII, p. 267; Horace E. Hayden, *Virginia Genealogies* (Wilkes Barre, Pa., 1891), p. 261.

<sup>241</sup> Broun family Bible (London, 1698), Virginia State Archives.

<sup>242</sup> *Ibid.*; Northumberland Co. Marriage license, 8 Oct. 1771, in VXLVII, p. 45.

<sup>243</sup> Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 28, p. 26.

<sup>244</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 15, 1794-99, p. 9.

<sup>245</sup> VLIV, pp. 72-76.

<sup>246</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 12, 1783-85, p. 348.

<sup>247</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 15, 1794-99, p. 35.

<sup>248</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1758-62, p. 68.

<sup>249</sup> Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in V XLVII, p. 42.

<sup>250</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1773-83, p. 476.

<sup>251</sup> Northumberland Co. Marriage return, in V XLVII, p. 142, as Sinah Coles.

<sup>252</sup> Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 20, p. 45,

<sup>253</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 7, 1766-70, p. 76.

<sup>254</sup> Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in VXLVII, p. 143.

<sup>255</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1749-53, p. 6.

<sup>256</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1, p. 323.

<sup>257</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 3, p. 4, which includes reference to his part of Nancy Mayes' estate.

- <sup>258</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 11, 1780-82, p. 76.
- <sup>259</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 2, p. 38.
- <sup>260</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 2, p. 239.
- <sup>261</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1773-83, p. 366.
- <sup>262</sup> Sydnor Bible, in T III, pp. 283-86.
- <sup>263</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1785-87, p. 74.
- <sup>264</sup> Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Lancaster County*, p. 71.
- <sup>265</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1776-80, p. 511.
- <sup>266</sup> Sydnor Bible, *loc. cit.*
- <sup>267</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1780-82, p. 109.
- <sup>268</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1787-90, p. 402.
- <sup>269</sup> Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in VXLVII, p. 44.
- <sup>270</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>271</sup> Dinwiddie Co. Land tax list, 1796, last listed.
- <sup>272</sup> Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 22, p. 258.
- <sup>273</sup> Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in VXLVII, p. 142.
- <sup>274</sup> Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Northumberland County*, p. 66.
- <sup>275</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 16, 1799-1803, p. 464.
- <sup>276</sup> Stratton Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Lancaster County, Virginia, From 1706 to 1848* (Onancock, Va., 1927), p. 71, bond 1 Jan.
- <sup>277</sup> Sydnor Bible (Philadelphia, 1815), Virginia Historical Society, which gives his birth as 20 May 1762.
- <sup>278</sup> Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 18, p. 20.
- <sup>279</sup> Northumberland Co. marriage License, in VXLVII, p. 41.
- <sup>280</sup> Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Lancaster County*, p. 73.
- <sup>281</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 25. Isaac Taylor was security.
- <sup>282</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 7, 1766-70, p. 179.

<sup>283</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 5, 1758-62, p. 309, will of Jane Hadwell, 25 Sept. 1758-9 Feb. 1761.

<sup>284</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 9, 1772-76, p. 626.

<sup>285</sup> St. Stephen's Parish, Northumberland Co., Register.

<sup>286</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 15, 1794-99, p. 371.

<sup>287</sup> Northumberland Co. Marriage return, in V XLVII, p. 145; Nottingham, *Marriage License Bonds of Northumberland County*, p. 99.

<sup>288</sup> Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in VXLVII, p. 41. The husband's given name is missing.

<sup>289</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 5, 1758-62, p. 288.

<sup>290</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1767-70, p. 154.

<sup>291</sup> Edgecombe Co., N.C., Will Bk. C, p. 223.

<sup>292</sup> Edgecombe Co., N.C., Deed Bk. 6, p. 97.

<sup>293</sup> Halifax Co., N.C., Will Bk. 3, p. 653.

<sup>294</sup> W(2)VI, p. 331.

<sup>295</sup> VVII, pp. 305-06.

<sup>296</sup> John K. Gott, *Fauquier County, Virginia, Marriage Bonds: 1759-1854...* (Bowie, Md., 1989), p. 132.

<sup>297</sup> Richard Mauzy, *Genealogical Record of the Descendants of Henry Mauzy...* (Harrisonburg, Va., 1911), p. 22.

<sup>298</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 34-56.

<sup>299</sup> Gott, *op. cit.*, p. 64.

<sup>300</sup> Fauquier Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 4.

<sup>301</sup> Gott, *op. cit.*, p. 39.

<sup>302</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 28.

<sup>303</sup> Gravestone, Spring Hill Cemetery, Davidson Co., Tenn., in VXIV, pp. 89-90. Mauzy, *op. cit.*, p. 34, gives birth as 19 Oct. 1762.

<sup>304</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, Benjamin Morgan, S.2860, National Archives, which gives his birth as 10 Oct. 1763 in Fauquier County.

<sup>305</sup> Willis Miller Kemper, *Genealogy of the Kemper Family...* (Chicago, 1899), p. 69; Gott, *op. cit.*, p. 142.

<sup>306</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, Charles Kemper, widow Susannah, W.2029, National Archives; Kemper, *op. cit.*, p. 68.

<sup>307</sup> Gott, *op. cit.*, p. 132. Mauzy, *op. cit.*, p. 39, says married (1) Letitia Bradford and (2), 1805-06, Caroletta.

<sup>308</sup> Gott, *op. cit.*, p. 46.

<sup>309</sup> John W. Wayland, *Virginia Valley Records* (Strasburg, 1930), p. 312.

<sup>310</sup> Leonard, p. 295.

<sup>311</sup> Fauquier Co. Will Bk. 4, pp. 206-08.

<sup>312</sup> Gott, *op. cit.*, p. 126, as Brunette.

<sup>313</sup> Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 20, p. 76.

<sup>314</sup> Northumberland Co. marriage license, in V XLVII, p. 42.

<sup>315</sup> Gott, *op. cit.*, p. 196.

<sup>316</sup> Lewis Collins and Richard H. Collins, *History of Kentucky* (Covington, Ky., 1882), II, p. 722.

<sup>317</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, Richard Basye, Nancy Stallard former widow, W.8755, National Archives.

<sup>318</sup> Gott, *op. cit.*, p. 206.

<sup>319</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 12.

<sup>320</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, Peter Bashaw, S.2962, National Archives.

<sup>321</sup> Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 22, pp. 32-34 or 63-66.

<sup>322</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 75 or 148, 99 or 197-98.

<sup>323</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 5, 1758-62, p. 155.

<sup>324</sup> Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in V XLVII, p. 42.

<sup>325</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 17, 1803-08, p. 587.

<sup>326</sup> Northumberland Co. Marriage return, in V XLVII, p. 143.

<sup>327</sup> Northumberland Co. Minute Bk. 1793-97, no pagination.

<sup>328</sup> Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Northumberland County*, p. 15. Thomas Dameron was security.

<sup>329</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 19, p. 116.

- <sup>330</sup> Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in V XLII, p. 42.
- <sup>331</sup> Hayden, *op. cit.*, pp. 68-72.
- <sup>332</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 68, says he married Jane or Laura. George Ball, Jr., married, (license 13) May 1783, Jane Ball (Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in VXLVII, p. 142).
- <sup>333</sup> Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Northumberland County*, p. 3.
- <sup>334</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 4.
- <sup>335</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 19, 1811-15, p. 574.
- <sup>336</sup> Bond, in Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Northumberland County*, p. 4, dated 26 March.
- <sup>337</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 94.
- <sup>338</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 19, 1811-15, p. 586.
- <sup>339</sup> Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Northumberland County*, p. 66.
- <sup>340</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 16, 1799-1803, p. 464.
- <sup>341</sup> Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Northumberland County*, p. 20. Hayden, *op. cit.*, pp. 71, 290, gives his name as Chaplan Conway.
- <sup>342</sup> Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Northumberland County*, p. 20.
- <sup>343</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 66.
- <sup>344</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 82.
- <sup>345</sup> T XXXI, p. 205.
- <sup>346</sup> Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Northumberland County*, p. 82.
- <sup>347</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 46.
- <sup>348</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 33, pp. 316-18.
- <sup>349</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 4.
- <sup>350</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>351</sup> Lee, *op. cit.*, p. 539; Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Northumberland County*, p. 4.

<sup>352</sup> Lee, *op. cit.*, p. 571; Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Northumberland County*, p. 4.

<sup>353</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 20, 1815-15, p. 353.

<sup>354</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, Rawleigh Downman, BLWt.1917-300, National Archives; letter of Sallie Cargill Brown, 6 May 1884, in *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXXIII, p. 30.

<sup>355</sup> Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Northumberland County*, p. 3. David Ball, Jr., was security.

<sup>356</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 3. Her guardian, William Taylor, was security.

<sup>357</sup> Bible of David Ball (Philadelphia, 1808), in Northumberland County Historical Society, *Bulletin*, XIV, pp. 56-57.

<sup>358</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 26. David Ball, Jr., was security.

<sup>359</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 11, 1780-82, p. 300, indicating children were young and naming friend Thomas Yerby among executors.

<sup>360</sup> Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Northumberland County*, p. 50.

<sup>361</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 14, 1787-93, p. 639.

<sup>362</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 15, 1794-99, p. 100.

<sup>363</sup> Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Northumberland County*, p. 15.

<sup>364</sup> Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in V XLVII, p. 45.

<sup>365</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1790-95, p. 96. Administration was granted to Susanna Barrett 14 Jan. 1793 (*ibid.*, p. 298).

<sup>366</sup> Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in V XLVII, p. 46.

<sup>367</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1783-85, p. 14.

<sup>368</sup> Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in V XLVII, p. 143.

<sup>369</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1756-58, p. 302.

<sup>370</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1747-49, p. 231.

<sup>371</sup> *W(l)* XXV, pp. 262-63, 265-66.

<sup>372</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 15, 1794-99, p. 109.

<sup>373</sup> Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in V XLVII, p. 44.

<sup>374</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1783-85, p. 394.

- <sup>375</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1772-76, p. 13.
- <sup>376</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1743-49, p. 10a.
- <sup>377</sup> Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in V XLVII, p. 42.
- <sup>378</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 7, 1766-70, p. 459.
- <sup>379</sup> TXXVII, pp. 137-38; Carol J. York, "Hosea Rose, Bennet Rose, and the Rose Half-Siblings of Col. Leeroy Taylor and Col. Parmenas Taylor of Virginia, North Carolina, and Tennessee," *Tennessee Ancestors*, XV, pp. 28-50, 94-123.
- <sup>380</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, Laroy [Leeroy, Leroy] Taylor, S.1934, National Archives.
- <sup>381</sup> Bible of Argyle Taylor, in Ednah Wilson McAdams, *Kentucky Pioneer and Court Records* (Lexington, Ky., 1929), pp. 290-91.
- <sup>382</sup> Gravestone, Taylor Cemetery, in *The Register of the Kentucky Historical Society*, LIU, p. 348.
- <sup>383</sup> William S. Simpson, *Virginia Baptist Ministers, 1760-1790, A Biographical Survey*, I (Richmond, 1990), pp. 37-38.
- <sup>384</sup> Gravestone, Taylor Cemetery, *loc. cit.*
- <sup>385</sup> Melba Pender Zinn, *Monongalia County, (West) Virginia, Records of the District, Superior and County Courts*, IV (Bowie, Md., 1992), p. 54.
- <sup>386</sup> Oren F. Morton, *A History of Preston County, West Virginia* (Kingwood, W.Va., 1914), I, p. 60-61, 93, 398, 541.
- <sup>387</sup> William E. Railey, *History of Woodford County, Kentucky* (Frankfort, Ky., 1938), p. 257.
- <sup>388</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 20, 1815-16, p. 15.
- <sup>389</sup> Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in KXLVII, p. 42, dated Nov. 1758.
- <sup>390</sup> T XXI, p. 202.
- <sup>391</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 11, 1780-82, p. 281.
- <sup>392</sup> Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in VXLVU., p. 143.
- <sup>393</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 15, 1794-99, p. 525.
- <sup>394</sup> T XXI, pp. 202.

<sup>395</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 277. Administration on the estate of Thomas Hurst was, however, granted to Winifred 13 March 1815 (Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1811-16, p. 286).

<sup>396</sup> Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Northumberland County*, p. 58, bond 22 June.

<sup>397</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 21, p. 211.

<sup>398</sup> Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Northumberland County*, p. 22, which gives her name as Sarah Hurst.

<sup>399</sup> *Virginia Herald*, Fredericksburg, 2 May 1800.

<sup>400</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 5, 1758-62, p. 502.

<sup>401</sup> Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in V XLVII, p. 43.

<sup>402</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 7, 1766-70, p. 151.

<sup>403</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1758-62, p. 367.

<sup>404</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 24, pp. 70-72.

<sup>405</sup> Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in VXLVII, p. 46.

<sup>406</sup> Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in V XLVII, p. 45.

<sup>407</sup> Suit, James Basye vs. Edmund Basye, Fredericksburg District Court, in Basye, *op. cit.*, p. 194-95.

<sup>408</sup> Culpeper Co. Minute Bk. 4, p. 103, order that his will be produced in court. He was living 17 Jan. 1803 (Culpeper Co. Deed Bk. X, pp. 341-44).

<sup>409</sup> Shelby Co., Ky., Will Bk. 6, pp. 34-35.

<sup>410</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, Richard Basye, former widow Nancy Stallard, W.8755, National Archives.

<sup>411</sup> Gott, *op. cit.*, p. 13.

<sup>412</sup> Bourbon Co., Ky., Order Bk. H, pp. 192-93.

<sup>413</sup> Culpeper Co. Will Bk. D, pp. 251-52.

<sup>414</sup> Culpeper Co. Will Bk. H, pp. 292-93.

<sup>415</sup> Gott, *op. cit.*, p. 13.

<sup>416</sup> Rappahannock Co. Will Bk. D, p. 151.

<sup>417</sup> Henry Co., Ky., Will Bk. 1, p. 136.



<sup>418</sup> Nelson Co., Ky., Marriage register, in *The Nelson County Pioneer*, I, p.38.

<sup>419</sup> Davidson Co., Tenn., Will Bk. 7, pp. 176, 209.

<sup>420</sup> Gott, *op. cit.*, p. 13.

<sup>421</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 7, pp. 307-08.

<sup>422</sup> Family record in Revolutionary War pension application, Eppa Fielding, widow Mary Ann, W.7272, National Archives; Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 9, pp. 495-96, deed 5 Oct. 1774; Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 19, pp. 333-34, suit 1812.

<sup>423</sup> *W(l)XV III*, pp. 248-49.

<sup>424</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 7, 1766-70, p. 426.

<sup>425</sup> Nelson Co., Ky., Will Bk. C, pp. 307-08.

<sup>426</sup> Gott, *op. cit.*, p. 13, but bond dated 27 Jan.

<sup>427</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 15, 1794-99, p. 59.

<sup>428</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 7, 1766-70, p. 90.

<sup>429</sup> Jasmes J. Holmberg, ed., *Dear Brother, Letters of William Clark to Jonathan Clark* (New Haven and London, 2002), p. 135.

<sup>430</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 12, 1782-85, p. 367, inventory.

<sup>431</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 8, 1770-72, p. 291.

<sup>432</sup> One daughter may have married Hillary Curtice whose will, 11 Dec. 1791-9 April 1792 (Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 14, 1787-93, p. 578) named five children by his last wife, including Betty Basye Curtice.

<sup>433</sup> Mecklenburg Co. Order Bk. 17, 1813-15, p. 108.

<sup>434</sup> Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Lancaster County*, p. 78.

<sup>435</sup> Fauquier Co. Will Bk. 1, pp. 75-76.

<sup>436</sup> Fauquier Co. Deed Bk. 2, pp. 193-95.

<sup>437</sup> Gott, *op. cit.*, p. 216, as John Lee Wright.

<sup>438</sup> Prince William Co. Will Bk. H, p. 28.

<sup>439</sup> Fauquier Co. Will Bk. 4, pp. 283-85.

<sup>440</sup> Gott, *op. cit.*, p. 40.

<sup>441</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 39.

- <sup>442</sup> Jefferson Co., Ky., Minute Bk. A, p. 1.
- <sup>443</sup> Gott, *op. cit.*, p. 112, as Lewis Kamper.
- <sup>444</sup> He last paid personal property tax there in 1800.
- <sup>445</sup> Willis Miller Kemper, *Genealogy of the Kemper Family in the United States* (Chicago, 1899), pp. 76, 104, apparently in error in stating Lucy<sup>6</sup> married Jesse Kemper.
- <sup>446</sup> Bullitt Co., Ky., 1820 census, p. 172.
- <sup>447</sup> Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 16, p. 35.
- <sup>448</sup> Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 20, p. 55.
- <sup>449</sup> Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in V XLVII", p. 44.
- <sup>450</sup> Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Lancaster County*, p. 34.
- <sup>451</sup> Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in VXLVII, p. 44.
- <sup>452</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 7, 1766-70, p. 366.
- <sup>453</sup> Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in VXLVII, p. 143.
- <sup>454</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 14, 1787-93, p. 621.
- <sup>455</sup> Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 15, p. 290.
- <sup>456</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, John Everett, S. 16786, National Archives; gravestone, Everett Cemetery, between Barboursville and Ona, W.Va., in Buford Chapter DAR, "Cemetery Records of Cabell County, West Virginia," I (typewritten; n.p., 1944), p. 36.
- <sup>457</sup> Cabell Co., W.Va., Will Bk. 1, pp. 311-12.
- <sup>458</sup> Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 18, p. 90.
- <sup>459</sup> W(2) XVI, p. 42.
- <sup>460</sup> Pittsylvania Co. Deeds & Wills 11, pp. 362-63.
- <sup>461</sup> W(2) XVI, p. 42.
- <sup>462</sup> Bedford Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 34.
- <sup>463</sup> Lloyd DeWitt Bockstruck, *Virginia's Colonial Soldiers* (Baltimore, 1988), p. 46.
- <sup>464</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 11, 1780-82, p. 113.
- <sup>465</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 15, pp. 273-74; William E. Pullen, *Tide-Water to Blue Ridge, Pullen-Walker Families of Bedford County*,

Virginia (n.p., 1977), pp. 21-25.

<sup>466</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1790-95, p. 49.

<sup>467</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 19, p. 258.

<sup>468</sup> V XL VII, p. 144, as March; Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Northumberland County*, p. 84.

<sup>469</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 18, 1808-11, p. 64.

<sup>470</sup> Halifax Co., N.C., Will Bk. 3, p. 240.

<sup>471</sup> Wake Co., N.C., Will Bk. 8, p. 461.

<sup>472</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 19, 1811-15, p. 201.

<sup>473</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 14, 1787-93, p. 533.

<sup>474</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 12, 1783-85, p. 308.

<sup>475</sup> Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 22, p. 31.

<sup>476</sup> W(l) XVIII, p. 57; XIX, pp. 118-19.

<sup>477</sup> Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 28, 1796-1839, p. 247.

<sup>478</sup> Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Lancaster County*, p. 12.

<sup>479</sup> Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 28, 1796-1839, p. 277.

<sup>480</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 10, 1776-80, p. 44.

<sup>481</sup> Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in VXLVII, p. 44.

<sup>482</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 17, p. 559.

<sup>483</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1773-83, p. 399.

<sup>484</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 17, pp. 558-59.

<sup>485</sup> Northumberland Co. Deed Bk. 17, p. 390, sale, 29 Nov. 1805, by Jane H. Gaskins of land which descended to her by the death of her brother William.

<sup>486</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 15, 1794-99, p. 335.

<sup>487</sup> Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in V XLVII, p. 43.

<sup>488</sup> Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Northumberland County*, p. 59.

<sup>489</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>490</sup> *Ibid*, p. 56.

<sup>491</sup> *Ibid*, p. 16.

<sup>492</sup> Northumberland Co. Fiduciary Bond, in James F. Lewis, *Northumberland County, Virginia, Wills, 1793-1816, and Administrations, 1790-1816* (n.p., 1964), p. 50.

<sup>493</sup> Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Northumberland County*, p. 98.

<sup>494</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 25.

<sup>495</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 29.

<sup>496</sup> Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in V XLVJJ, p. 45.

<sup>497</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 9, 1772-76, p. 52.

<sup>498</sup> Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Northumberland County*, p. 59, consent of her guardian George Ingram.

<sup>499</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1749-53, p. 1.

<sup>500</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 6, 1762-66, p. 321.

<sup>501</sup> St. Stephen's Parish Register.

<sup>502</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>503</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 14, 1787-93, p. 444.

<sup>504</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 207.

<sup>505</sup> Northumberland Co. Order Bk. 1753-56, p. 361.

<sup>506</sup> Margie G. Brown, *Genealogical Abstracts, Revolutionary War Veterans, Scrip Act 1852* (Oakton, Va., 1990), p. 55.

<sup>507</sup> Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Northumberland County*, p. 16.

<sup>508</sup> *Ibid.*

## GILBERT<sup>1</sup>

1. Sir HUMPHREY<sup>1</sup> GILBERT, second son of Otes [Otho] Gilbert of Greenway and Compton,<sup>2</sup> County Devon, England, and his wife Catherine, daughter of Sir Philip Champernowne of Modbury, Devon, was born about 1539. He was the elder half-brother of Sir Walter Raleigh, his mother having married (2) Walter Raleigh of Fardell in the Parish of Cornwood, County Devon.<sup>3</sup> Educated at Eton and Oxford, he served in France in 1563, was a captain in Ireland under Sir Henry Sidney in 1566, and in July of that year presented a petition to Queen Elizabeth I seeking privileges “concerning the discoveringe of a passage by the North [west] to go to Cataia.” In Oct. 1569 he was placed in charge of the Province of Munster and was knighted by Sidney at Drogheda, 1 Jan. 1570/1. He served as a member of Parliament for Plymouth in 1571. Following the failure of an expedition to the Netherlands in 1572 with 1500 men to assist the Zeelanders against the Spanish, he lived in retirement at Limehouse for five years, during which he wrote a “Discourse of a Discovery for a New Passage to Cataia.”

In 1577 he presented to the Queen a discourse “How Her Majesty might annoy the King of Spain by fitting out a fleet of war-ships under pretence of a voyage of discovery, and so fall upon the enemy’s shipping, destroy his trade in Newfoundland and the West Indies, and possess both Regions.” As a result he obtained from Elizabeth 1,2 June 1578, the first Letters Patent issued authorizing the planting of an English colony in “such remote, heathen and barbarous lands... not actually possessed by any Christian people.” This first patent, issued at a period when England had not a single acre of land overseas, became a model for subsequent patents and “may be said to signify the birth of the British Empire.”

The expedition, which left Dartmouth 23 Sept. 1578, was doomed to failure but after great financial difficulties, which forced Gilbert to return to service in Ireland, he was able to mount another expedition which set out from Plymouth, 11 June 1583, and arrived at St. John’s, Newfoundland, 3

Aug. 1583, the date of the planting of the first English colony in North America. On the return trip to England, unfortunately, Gilbert was drowned as the *Squirrel*, upon which he had embarked and which did most of the exploring in western waters, encountered a storm off the Azores and foundered.<sup>4</sup>

This, however, marked but the beginning of the ventures of the Gilbert-Raleigh families, which eventually culminated in the successful planting of an English colony at Jamestown, 13 May 1607.

Sir Humphrey<sup>1</sup> Gilbert's brother Adrian Gilbert on 6 Feb. 1584/5 obtained from Queen Elizabeth I fresh letters patent for discovery of a passage to China "by the Northwestward (via a sea north of Labrador), into which parts of the world none of our loyal subjects have hitherto had any traffic or trade." His fifteen associates included representatives of noble families, the leading mariners of the day and his two half-brothers, Walter and Carew Raleigh. The Association was "The Fellowship for the Discovery of the North-West Passage," and it was "to have continuance forever." Shortly thereafter, Sir Walter Raleigh sponsored an expedition, 1584, which was almost successful in the original objective to colonize in western lands, having settled, 1585, on Roanoke Island [North Carolina]. The colony's fate, however, was sealed in the ultimate disappearance of all left on the Island.

Sir Humphrey<sup>1</sup> Gilbert married Anne Aucher, daughter and heiress of John Aucher and granddaughter of Sir Anthony Aucher of Ottringden, Kent.<sup>5</sup> She married (2) John Mitchell,<sup>6</sup> and was buried 11 May 1631 at Churston Ferrers, Devonshire.

Issue: 2. Elizabeth<sup>2</sup>; 3. Sir John<sup>2</sup>, of Compton, accompanied his half-uncle Sir Walter Raleigh to Guiana [South America], 1595, was knighted at Cadiz, 1596, married Alice Molyneux, daughter of Sir Richard Molyneux of Sefton, Lancashire, but died without issue, 5 July 1608; 4. Humphrey<sup>2</sup>; 5. Otho<sup>2</sup>, lived in Belgium; 6. Arthur<sup>2</sup>, killed at the siege of Amiens; 7. Anthony<sup>2</sup>; 8. RALEIGH<sup>2</sup>; 9. Adrian<sup>2</sup>, married Emma, widow of Andrew Fulford.

+4. RALEIGH<sup>2</sup> GILBERT (Sir Humphrey<sup>1</sup>), of Compton, born about 1581, was one of eight patentees of the charter granted 10 April 1606 by

King James I to “make habitation, plantation and to deduce a colony of sundry of our people in that part of America commonly called Virginia.” This grant provided for two colonies, one to be sponsored from London and the other from Plymouth, and was the original charter under which settlement was made at Jamestown, 13 May 1607.

The attempt of the Plymouth group, also 1607, led by Raleigh<sup>2</sup> Gilbert in the *Mary and John* and Capt. George Popham in the *Gift* was not successful. When the Plymouth, Mass., colony was eventually established, 1620, Raleigh<sup>2</sup> Gilbert was made a member of the Council in England for the Plymouth colony.

He married Elizabeth Kelly, buried 19 Feb. 1657/8 at Marldon, daughter and heiress of John Kelly of Spreyton, Devon. He was buried 30 Dec. 1634 at Marldon, Devonshire.<sup>7</sup>

Issue:<sup>8</sup> 10. Humphrey<sup>3</sup>, aged 5 in 1620; 11. Raleigh<sup>3</sup>, aged 4 in 1620, married Jane Sandford who was granted administration on his estate, 7 April 1647; 12. AGER<sup>3</sup>; 13. John<sup>3</sup>, born 2 May 1618 at Marldon; 14. Ferdinando<sup>3</sup>, aged 2 in 1620; 15. Amy<sup>3</sup>, aged Vh in 1620; 16. Elizabeth<sup>3</sup>, baptized 30 March 1623 at Churston Ferrers, buried 11 April 1662 at Marldon; 17. John<sup>3</sup>, baptized 25 July 1624 at Churston Ferrers; 18. John<sup>3</sup>, baptized 31 July 1625, buried 1 Aug. 1625 at Churston Ferrers; 19. Elinor<sup>3</sup>, baptized 28 Oct. 1628; 20. John<sup>3</sup>, buried 10 April 1645 at Marldon.

12. AGER<sup>3</sup> GILBERT (Raleigh<sup>2</sup>, Sir Humphrey<sup>1</sup>), of Compton, aged 3 in 1620, married (1) Margaret Walrond, daughter of John Walrond of Bovey, Devon, and (2), 20 Aug. 1653, Christian Lee who died 8 July 1660. He was buried 11 April 1661 at Marldon.

Issue: (by 1) 21. Humphrey<sup>4</sup>, of Compton, buried 19 June 1715 at Marldon, married, 24 Feb. 1679/80, Joan Pomeroy, died 9 April 1734, daughter and heiress of Roger Pomeroy of Sandridge, Devon; 22. John<sup>4</sup>, died 16 Oct. 1674; 23. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>, baptized 18 Jan. 1637/8, married, 4 May 1658, Thomas Hicks of Trenethick, Cornwall.



<sup>1</sup> *Compton Castle, Devon* (London, 1957), issued by Country Life Limited for The National Trust; J. L. Vivian, *The Visitations of the County of Devon... 1531, 1564 & 1630 With Additions* (Exeter, 1895), I, p. 406; John Tuckett, *Devonshire Pedigrees Recorded in the Herald's Visitation of 1620, With Additions...* (London, n.d.), pp. 86-87.

<sup>2</sup> "Compton Castle dating from the 14th to the 16th centuries is one of the few fortified houses in England that has survived without alterations and additions that usually modify the character of buildings of this antiquity. It has remained with a single break for 600 years in the Gilbert family." The castle is within two miles of Torbay off the English Channel into which harbor in 1688 was brought the galleon *Rosario* of the Spanish Armada, captured by Sir Francis Drake in the *Revenge*, and brought into Torbay by the *Roebuck* Sir Walter Raleigh's "fine ship" (*Compton Castle*, pp. 1, 15-16). The estate, sold in 1800, was bought back by the family of the late Commander Walter Raleigh Gilbert, R.N., in 1930. He and Mrs. Gilbert restored the house and rebuilt the great hall and in 1951 turned the property over to The National Trust. Commander Gilbert represented the family at the Jamestown Exposition of 1907 and the 350th anniversary celebration at Jamestown in 1957.

<sup>3</sup> Joseph Jackson Howard, ed., *Miscellanea Genealogica et Heraldica*, II (London, 1876), p. 155.

<sup>4</sup> *The Dictionary of National Biography*, VII (Oxford, 1973), pp. 1206-09; John Prince, ... *The Worthies of Devon* (London, 1810), pp. 416-20.

<sup>5</sup> Robert Hodenden, ed., *The Visitation of Kent Taken in the Years 1619-1621* (Harleian Society, *Publications*, XLII; London, 1898), p. 181. She was a first-cousin of Elizabeth Aucher, wife of 1. Sir Wiliiam' Lovelace (see LOVELACE-GORSUCH).

<sup>6</sup> Howard, *op. cit.*, 5th ser., V (London, 1923-25), p. 304.

<sup>7</sup> Vivian, *loc. cit.*

<sup>8</sup> *Ibid.*; Frederic Thomas Colby, ed., *The Visitation of the County of Devon In the Year 1620* (Harleian Society, *Publications*, VI; London, 1872), p. 128.



## GOOKIN<sup>1</sup>

+\*1. DANIEL<sup>1</sup> GOOKIN, baptized 28 Oct. 1582, was third son of John Gookin and his wife Catherine Denne of Ripple Court, County Kent, England.<sup>2</sup> In 1620 he projected an enterprise of transporting cattle to Virginia and founding there “a particular plantation”<sup>3</sup> to be developed by settlers to be sent over at his own charge in ships which he chartered or owned. As a reward for his colonization efforts, eventually, 1831 acres along the north bank of James River at Newport News fell to his heirs.<sup>4</sup>

Before his venture to Virginia, Gookin had an estate of 500 acres in County Longford, Ireland, which he sold 16 July 1622, and also was a tenant of the land and castle at Carygoline (“Carrigaline”, alias Biever [Beauvoir]) in County Cork, Ireland.<sup>5</sup> His interest in Virginia was spurred both by efforts of the Virginia Company to secure colonists and by the generous terms accorded his friend Capt. William Newce of Newcetown, Ireland, who came to Virginia, 1620, and established himself at Elizabeth City but died shortly after his arrival.<sup>6</sup>

Gookin’s arrival in *The Flying Harte* is of record in a letter from Governor Wyatt addressed to the Council in London, Jan. 1621/2:

There arrived here about 22 November a ship from Mr. Gookin out of Ireland wholly upon his own adventure, without any relation at all to his contract with you in England, which was so well furnished with all sorts of provisions as well as with cattle as we could wish all men would follow their example. He hath also brought with him about 50 men upon the adventure, besides some thirty other passengers; we have according to their desire seated them at Newport News, and we do conceive great hope (if the Irish plantation prosper) that from Ireland great multitudes of people will be like to come hither.<sup>7</sup>

Immediately upon arrival Gookin’s men set about building their houses and also threw up a palisade for protection. When the massacre of Good Friday,

22 March 1622/3, occurred, they were well entrenched and Gookin thereafter “thought him selfe sufficient against what could happen” and declined the order to move his company to Jamestown for safety.<sup>8</sup> At the end of April or early in May 1623, Daniel<sup>1</sup> Gookin embarked for England in the *Sea Flower*, leaving his plantation in care of his men<sup>9</sup> and carrying to the Virginia Company the first news of the Indian treachery and the devastation in the colony. In England he set about at once to secure his patent<sup>10</sup> and to outfit the *Providence* to supply his plantation (called “Marie’s Mount” in honor of his wife). Gookin did not embark on his second ship, which arrived in Virginia “very scant... having been long out and suffered extremely in passage.”<sup>11</sup>

Gookin’s affairs prospered neither in the new world nor in the old. He continued his interest in colonization and on 1 March 1630/1 petitioned the King for the grant of a newly discovered island, stating he had been many years a great well-wisher to the new plantations and a planter and adventurer in most of them.<sup>12</sup> At his death, Feb. or March 1632/3, there was little save debts for his widow Mary and son Richard<sup>2</sup>, administrators, to account for.<sup>13</sup>

He married, 31 Jan. 1608/9 in Canterbury Cathedral,<sup>14</sup> Mary Byrd, daughter of the Rev. Dr. Richard Byrd, one of the canons of the Cathedral. She was buried 27 July 1635 at Bkton, Gloucestershire.<sup>15</sup>

Issue:<sup>16</sup> 2. Richard<sup>2</sup>, born about 1609, died before 1655; 3. Edward<sup>2</sup>, baptized 23 June 1611 at Ripple, died young; 4. DANIEL<sup>2</sup>; 5. JOHN<sup>2</sup>; 6. Edward<sup>2</sup>, second of the name, born about 1615, died without issue before 3 July 1655 when his brother Daniel was granted administration of his estate.

4. DANIEL<sup>2</sup> GOOKIN (Daniel<sup>1</sup>), born about 1612, was at Newport News by 1 Feb. 1630/1, according to a deed of that date in which he conveyed 50 acres to Thomas Addison, “late servant to the said Daniel his father.”<sup>17</sup> On 20 March 1633/4 Peter deVries, a Dutch sea captain, arrived at Newport News and wrote that he “anchored at evening before Newport Snuw, where lived a gentleman by the name of Goegen.”<sup>18</sup>

A patent, 29 Dec. 1637, recites that 2500 acres in the Upper County of New Norfolk (which became Nansemond, 1642) had been granted to Daniel<sup>2</sup> Gookin, 25 Feb. 1634/5. This land lay on the south side of James

River between the Nansemond River and Chuckatuck Creek.<sup>19</sup> In this location Daniel<sup>2</sup> found congenial Puritan company. He served as commissioner for the county, as captain of the “trained band,” and as commander of militia, 29 June 1642.<sup>20</sup> However, following passage of the “act of conformity” by the Virginia Assembly, March 1642/3, requiring all ministers of the gospel to adhere to the established church, Daniel<sup>2</sup> moved to Maryland where he acquired land, 1643, near Annapolis.<sup>21</sup> Notwithstanding the welcome that Maryland accorded settlers from Virginia, apparently Daniel<sup>2</sup>, not content under papist rule, decided to settle in a Puritan community and he with his wife and infant daughter set sail for Boston, arriving there 20 May 1644. Six days later he was admitted to the First Church and became a close friend and associate of the Rev. John Eliot in work among the Indians.<sup>22</sup> He lived in Roxbury, Mass., and at his death, 19 March 1686/7, aged 75, was buried in the graveyard of the First Church in Cambridge, Mass.<sup>23</sup>

Daniel<sup>2</sup> Gookin married (1), (2), (license 11) Nov. 1639, Mary Dolling of the parish of St. Dunstan in I he West, London,<sup>24</sup> then aged about 21, who died at Cambridge, Mass., between 30 Oct. and 10 Nov. 1683,<sup>25</sup> and (3), before 1685, Hannah (Tyng) Savage, born 7 March 1640/1, died 29 Oct. 1688, widow of Habijah Savage of Massachusetts and daughter of Edward and Mary (Sears) Tyng.<sup>26</sup>

Issue:<sup>27</sup> (by 2) 7. Samuel<sup>3</sup>, born 1640 in England, died in infancy in Virginia; 8. MARY<sup>3</sup>; 9. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>; 10. Hannah<sup>3</sup>, baptized 9 May 1647 at Roxbury, Mass., died 2 Aug. 1647; 11. Daniel<sup>3</sup>, born 8 April 1649 at Cambridge, Mass., died 3 Sept. 1649; 12. DANIEL<sup>3</sup>; 13. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup>; 14. Solomon<sup>3</sup>, born 20 June 1654 at Cambridge, Mass., died 16 July 1654; 15. NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup>.

5. JOHN<sup>2</sup> GOOKIN (Daniel<sup>1</sup>), born about 1613, probably was at “Marie’s Mount,” Newport News, with his brother Daniel<sup>2</sup>. Their joint conveyance of the Newport News plantation to John Chandler is of record in Col. William Cole’s repatent of the land, 1685.<sup>28</sup> On 17 Oct. 1636 John<sup>2</sup> patented 500 acres on the Nansemond River adjoining the glebe land and in 1641 he acquired by patent 640 acres next to Capt. Adam Thorowgood in

that part of Lower Norfolk County which in 1691 became Princess Anne.<sup>29</sup> He served as justice of Lower Norfolk, 1638, and a Burgess for Upper Norfolk, 1640.<sup>30</sup>

He married, between 15 March 1640/1 and 2 May 1641,<sup>31</sup> 15. Sarah<sup>4</sup> (*Offley*) Thorowgood (see OFFLEY), widow of 1. Adam<sup>1</sup> Thorowgood (see THOROWGOOD), who was baptized 16 April 1609.<sup>32</sup> On 22 Nov. 1642 Capt. John<sup>2</sup> Gookin reported to the Quarter Court at James City outrages and robberies committed by the Indians belonging to Nansemond in the County of Upper Norfolk and secured an order that they be punished. He died before 22 Nov. 1643 when the General Court granted administration on his estate to Mrs. Sarah Gookin.<sup>33</sup> His widow married (3), 1647, 4. Francis<sup>2</sup> Yeardley (see YEARDLEY), and died Aug. 1657.<sup>34</sup>

Issue: 16. MARY<sup>3</sup>.

8. MARY<sup>3</sup> GOOKIN (Daniel<sup>2</sup>, Daniel<sup>1</sup>), born in Virginia about 1642, married 8 June 1670, as his (2) wife, Edmund Batter, born 1608 at Salisbury, Wiltshire, died Aug. 1685, of Salem, Mass., a maltster from Salisbury, who came to New England in 1635.<sup>35</sup> He was a deputy to the Massachusetts General Court from Salem, 1637-38. She died 1702.

Issue: [BATTER]<sup>36</sup> 17. Edmund<sup>4</sup>, born 8 Jan. 1672/3 at Salem, Mass., died there 2 Nov. 1756, married (1), 26 Oct. 1699, Martha Pickman, born 3 June 1677, died 1 June 1713, aged 36,<sup>37</sup> (2), 25 May 1714, Barbara (Weld) Hide, and (3), 25 Sept. 1741, Hannah ( ) Higginson; 18. Mary<sup>4</sup>, baptized 27 Feb. 1675/6, died about 25 Oct. 1749, married, 14 May 1696, the Rev. John Emerson, Jr., born 14 May 1670, died 21 June 1732, graduate of Harvard College, 1689, minister at Newcastle, N.H., 1704-12, and at Portsmouth, N.H., 1719-32;<sup>38</sup> 19. Sarah<sup>4</sup>, baptized 7 April 1679; 20. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>, baptized Dec. 1680, died 1701 unmarried; 21. Daniel<sup>4</sup>, born 25 Jan. 1682/3 at Salem, Mass., died before 1713 at Boston, Mass., married, 12 Feb. 1704/5 Sarah Hunlock.

9. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup> GOOKIN (Daniel<sup>2</sup>, Daniel<sup>1</sup>), Baptized 14 March 1644/5 at Roxbury, Mass., married (1), 23 May 1666, the Rev. John Eliot, born 31 Aug. 1636, died 13 Oct. 1668, son of her father's close friend and associate, John Eliot (1604-1690), the "Apostle to the Indians," who received his B.A., 1657, and M.A., 1659, from Harvard College, and was

ordained as minister of Newton, Mass., 20 July 1664.<sup>39</sup> She married (2), 8 Dec. 1680, as his (2) wife, Col. Edmund Quincy, baptized 15 March 1628/9, died 7 Jan. 1698/9, of Braintree, Mass. He was a magistrate, represented Braintree in the Massachusetts General Court, was lieutenant colonel of the Suffolk regiment, and was one of the Committee of Safety which governed Massachusetts from the time Governor Andros was deposed until a new charter arrived from King William and Queen Mary. She died 30 Nov. 1700.<sup>40</sup>

Issue:<sup>41</sup> (by 1) [ELIOT] 22. John<sup>4</sup>, born 28 April 1667, died 25 March 1719, a favorite grandchild of Daniel<sup>2</sup> Gookin, by whom he was raised, received A.B., Harvard College, 1685, was deputy from Guilford, 1696-97, and from Windsor many times, 1701-18, to the Connecticut General Court and was its speaker eight times, married(1), 31 Oct. 1699, Elizabeth (Stoughton) Mackman, baptized 18 Nov. 1660, died 24 Nov. 1702, and (2), 19 Dec. 1706, Mary Wolcott, died 1746;<sup>42</sup> (by 2) [QUINCY] 23. Edmund<sup>4</sup>, born 14 Oct. 1681, died 23 Feb. 1737/8 at London, attended Harvard College, 1699, member of the Council, justice of the Supreme Court of Massachusetts, selected to lay the claims of Massachusetts regarding its border with New Hampshire, before the government in England, married, 20 Nov. 1701, Dorothy Flynt of Dorchester, born 11 May 1678, died 27 Aug. 1737;<sup>43</sup> 24. Mary<sup>4</sup>, born 7 Dec. 1684, died 29 March 1716, married, 7 April 1715, the Rev. Daniel Baker, born 18 April 1686 at Dedham, Mass., died 14 May 1731, graduate of Harvard College, 1706, who kept a school at Dedham, 1708-09, and succeeded the Rev. Daniel<sup>3</sup> Gookin as ( minister at Sherburn, Mass.<sup>44</sup>

12. The Rev. DANJEL<sup>3</sup> GOOKIN (Daniel<sup>2</sup>, Daniel<sup>1</sup>), born 12 July 1650 at Cambridge, Mass., graduated from Harvard College, 1669, and was a resident Fellow or tutor there, 1673-81. He married (1), 4 Oct. 1682, Elizabeth Quincy, born 28 Sept. 1656, died 2 Jan. 1691/2, daughter of Col. Edmund Quincy and his (1) wife Joanna Hoar, and (2), 21 July 1692, Bethiah Collacott, who died 12 Dec. 1729 at Dedham, Mass., daughter of Richard and Thomazin Collacott of Dorchester, Mass. Daniel<sup>3</sup> was ordained the minister at Sherburne, Mass., 26 March 1685, and preached to the

Indians at Natick, Mass., for many years. He died at Sherburne 8 Jan. 1717/8.<sup>45</sup>

Issue:<sup>46</sup> (by 1) 25. Daniel<sup>4</sup>, born 7 July 1683; 26. Mary<sup>4</sup>, born 16 Oct. 1686, married, 6 June 1712, Thomas Pain of Newcastle, N.H.; 27. Edmund<sup>4</sup>, born 31 March 1688, joiner of Sherburne and of Norwich, Conn., married, 27 Oct. 1715, Sarah Thompson, born 23 Sept. 1689 at Braintree, Mass.; 28. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>, born 20 May 1690, died 11 Feb. 1767 at West Barnstable, Mass., married, 6 June 1712 at Sherburne, Isaac Hinckley, born 20 Aug. 1674, died 22 Aug. 1762 at West Barnstable; (by 2) 29. Bethiah<sup>4</sup>, born 7 Oct. 1693, died 1 March 1694/5; 30. Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, born 5 June 1695, lived 2 months; 31. Richard<sup>4</sup>, born 12 July 1696, died 23 Feb. 1754, of Dedham, Mass., married, 19 Feb. 1716/7, Margaret Morse.

13. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup> GOOKIN (Daniel<sup>2</sup>, Daniel<sup>1</sup>), born 22 April 1652, resided at Cambridge, Mass. He was a captain as early as 1692 when commissioned to settle difficulties existing at Little Compton, R.I., and was active in raising troops for the expedition to Canada, 1711. He was appointed sheriff of Middlesex Co., Mass., May 1687, and marshal-general, 5 March 1690/1, and when the latter office was abolished was sheriff in Suffolk, and held that office in Middlesex (except for the period Dec. 1715-July 1717) from 1702 until 27 June 1729.

He married (1) Mary (Larkin?), who died after 29 April 1707, and (2), 28 Sept. 1708, Hannah (Stearns) Biscoe, daughter of Samuel Stearns and his wife Hannah Manning. He died 16 Sept. 1730 at Cambridge.<sup>47</sup>

Issue:<sup>48</sup> (by 1) 32. Mary<sup>4</sup>, born 28 Aug. 1679, left will 30 Aug. 1743-21 Oct. 1746 at York Co., Me.,<sup>49</sup> married (1), 2 May 1701, Dr. Samuel Gedney of Salem, Mass., (2), 16 Aug. 1711, the Rev. Theophilus Cotton, born 5 May 1682 at Plymouth, Mass., died 16 Aug. 1726, graduate of Harvard College, 1701, and minister at Hampton Falls, N.H., and (3), 12 Oct. 1727, the Rev. John Newmarch, born 8 Oct. 1672, died 15 Jan. 1754, graduate of Harvard College, 1690, and minister at Kittery, Me.; 33. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>, born 11 Nov. 1681, died 3 Nov. 1762, married, 18 Nov. 1701, the Rev. Daniel Greenleaf, born 10 Feb. 1679/80 at Newbury, Mass., died 27 Aug. 1763 at Boston, graduate of Harvard College, 1699, pastor at Yarmouth, Mass., 1708-27, and afterward an apothecary of Boston;<sup>50</sup> 34. Samuel<sup>4</sup>, born 14



Aug. 1683, died about 1768, of Cambridge, lieutenant in the expedition against Port Royal, 1718, later captain, deputy sheriff of Middlesex Co., Mass., under his father, 1702, and held that office 64 years, crier of the courts, 1742-66, married (1), 28 Feb. 1711/2, Susanna Parker and (2), 15 May 1740, Priscilla (Dana) Hill; 35. Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, born 16 Feb. 1685/6; 36. Daniel<sup>4</sup>, born 1687/8, died 1743, first high sheriff of Worcester Co., Mass., 1732-43, married, 9 July 1716, Sarah (Remington) Biscoe.

15. The Rev. NATHANIEL<sup>3</sup> GOOKIN (Daniel<sup>2</sup>, Daniel<sup>1</sup>), born 22 Oct. 1656, graduated from Harvard College, 1675. He preached at Sherburne, Mass., 1678-79, and was ordained minister of the First Church at Cambridge, Mass., 15 Nov. 1682. He married, 3 Aug. 1685, Hannah Savage, born 27 Aug. 1667, died 14 May 1702, daughter of Habijah Savage and his wife Hannah Tyng. He died 7 Aug. 1692.<sup>51</sup>

Issue:<sup>52</sup> 37. the Rev. Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, born 15 April 1687 at Cambridge, Mass., died 25 Aug. 1734, graduate of Harvard College, 1703, kept a grammar school at Watertown, Mass., 1704-05, returned to Harvard as Scholar of the House, 1705-09, and college librarian, minister of Hampton, N.H., 1710-34,<sup>53</sup> and an author, married, 21 Dec. 1710, Dorothy Cotton, born 16 July 1693, died May 1748, daughter of the Rev. John Cotton; 38. Habijah<sup>4</sup>, born 23 Jan. 1689/90, died 1 Aug. 1690; 39. Hannah<sup>4</sup>, born 1692, died 20 March 1758, married (1), 10 Aug. 1710, Vincent Carter of Charlestown, Mass., and (2), 8 Sept. 1724, Col. Richard Kent of Newbury, Mass.

16. MARY<sup>3</sup> GOOKTN (John<sup>2</sup>, Daniel<sup>1</sup>) was born about 1642 and died after 4 Jan. 1692/3.<sup>54</sup> She married (1), about 1660, Capt. William Moseley, born about 1634 son of William Moseley (1606-1655) and his wife Susanna (Burnet) Blackmore (1595-1655/6).<sup>55</sup> He lived in Lower Norfolk County and died by 10 Nov. 1671 when the inventory of his estate was made.<sup>56</sup> She married (2), by 15 Aug. 1672,<sup>57</sup> as his (2) wife, Lt. Col. Anthony Lawson, justice of Lower Norfolk County, 1672/3-1682, 1687-91, Burgess from that county, 1680-82, 1688, 1691-92,<sup>58</sup> justice of Norfolk County, 1693, and justice of Princess Anne County, 1696-1701. Administration on his estate was granted 1 Oct. 1701.<sup>59</sup> The quit rent roll of

Princess Anne County, 1704, carried 3100 acres in the name of Anthony Lawson. He married (3) Elizabeth (Daynes) Conner.<sup>60</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [MOSELEY] 40. EDWARD<sup>4</sup>; 41. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>; 42. JOHN<sup>4</sup>; 43. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>; (by 2) [LAWSON]<sup>61</sup> 44. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>; 45. MARGARET<sup>4</sup>; 46. Anthony<sup>4</sup>, under 7 on 10 Sept. 1681,<sup>62</sup> died 1697.<sup>63</sup>

40. Col. EDWARD<sup>4</sup> MOSELEY (Mary<sup>3</sup> Gookin, John<sup>2</sup>, Daniel<sup>1</sup>) deposed, 18 May 1734, he was aged about 73.<sup>64</sup> He was a justice, sheriff and coroner and was Burgess for Princess Anne County, 1703-05, 1705-06,<sup>65</sup> vestryman of Lynnhaven Parish, 1723, owned 1000 acres in Princess Anne, 1704, was a member of the court that tried Grace Sherwood for witchcraft, 1706, and left will 6 March 1735/6-7 April 1736.<sup>66</sup> He married (1) Frances (Stringer) Taylor, daughter of Col. John Stringer of the Eastern Shore and widow of Bartholomew Taylor,<sup>67</sup> (2), by 7 Jan. 1705/6,<sup>68</sup> 18. *Rose<sup>2</sup> (Thorowgood) Lawson* (see THOROWGOOD), and (3) Isabella (Burgess) Wilson Godfrey, widow of Thomas Wilson and Mathew Godfrey, who left will 8 March 1739/40-2 April 1740.<sup>69</sup>

Issue: [MOSELEY] (by 1) 47. HILLARY<sup>5</sup>; 48. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, named in father's deeds 1 Feb. 1703/4 and 6 Nov. 1707,<sup>70</sup> but not in his will.

41. Capt. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> MOSELEY (Mary<sup>3</sup> Gookin, John<sup>2</sup>, Daniel<sup>1</sup>), mariner, was of age by 4 Jan. 1692/3<sup>71</sup> and left will 27 March 1699-7 July 1699.<sup>72</sup> He married (1) Blandinah Poole, daughter of Richard Poole, and (2) Mary Sayer, daughter of Maj. Francis Sayer, who married (2) 15. *Adam<sup>3</sup> Thorowgood* (see THOROWGOOD) and (3) Robert Kingman.

Issue: [MOSELEY] (by 1) 49. Mary<sup>5</sup>; 50. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 51. Richard<sup>5</sup>; (by 2) 52. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>.

42. Capt. JOHN<sup>4</sup> MOSELEY (Mary<sup>3</sup> Gookin, John<sup>2</sup>, Daniel<sup>1</sup>) deposed 18 May 1734 he was aged about 64.<sup>73</sup> He owned 325 acres in Princess Anne County, 1704, was appointed vestryman of Lynnhaven Parish, 1723, and left will 15 April 1739-2 July 1740.<sup>74</sup> He married, before 15 March 1693/4, Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_, widow of William Axstell.<sup>75</sup>

Issue: [MOSELEY] 53. ANTHONY<sup>5</sup>; 54. FRANCIS<sup>5</sup>; 55. John<sup>5</sup>, left will 5 May 1725-1 Sept. 1725;<sup>76</sup> 56. Ellen<sup>5</sup>, married Abia Cox who died



after 19 Dec. 1760 when he mortgaged land<sup>77</sup> and whom she joined in selling land, 15 July 1746;<sup>78</sup> 57. MARY<sup>5</sup>.

44. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup> LAWSON (Mary<sup>3</sup> Gookin, John<sup>2</sup>, Daniel<sup>1</sup>) was referred to, April 1732, as “lately deceased.”<sup>79</sup> She married Lewis Conner, Jr., son of her stepmother, who married (2) 59. *Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> (Thorowgood) Tenant* (see THOROWGOOD) and left will 10 Jan. 1733/4-16 March 1733/4.<sup>80</sup>

Issue: [CONNER]<sup>81</sup> 58. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, married Lee; 59. Bridget<sup>5</sup>, married \_\_\_\_ Lee; 60. LEWIS<sup>5</sup>; 61. Anthony<sup>5</sup>, mariner, who sold the land he inherited from his father, Jan. 1738,<sup>82</sup> died before 18 Feb. 1742/3 when the inventory of his estate was ordered made;<sup>83</sup> 62. Clare<sup>5</sup>; 63. Monica<sup>5</sup>, left will Nov. 1756-15 Feb. 1757;<sup>84</sup> 64. Margaret<sup>5</sup>; 65. MARY TERESA<sup>5</sup>; 66. Charlotte<sup>5</sup>, married 188D. *William<sup>5</sup> Conner* (see MASON); 67. CLOTILDA<sup>5</sup>.

45. MARGARET<sup>4</sup> LAWSON (Mary<sup>3</sup> Gookin, John<sup>2</sup>, Daniel<sup>1</sup>) deposed 18 May 1734 she was aged about 59.<sup>85</sup> She left will 18 May 1754-19 Nov. 1754,<sup>86</sup> married (1) 14. *John<sup>3</sup> Thorowgood* (see THOROWGOOD) and (2) Charles Sayer, clerk of the court of Princess Anne County, 1716-40, and vestryman of Lynnhaven Parish, who left will 18 Aug. 1740-5 Nov. 1740.<sup>87</sup>

Issue: (by 1) see THOROWGOOD; (by 2) [SAYER] 68. ARTHUR<sup>5</sup>; 69. Frances<sup>5</sup>, married (1) 85. *Thomas<sup>4</sup> Lawson* (see THOROWGOOD) and (2) 47. *Samuel<sup>4</sup> Boush* (see MASON); 70. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, married 133. *Nathaniel<sup>5</sup> Newton* (see MASON).

47. HILLARY<sup>5</sup> MOSELEY (Edward<sup>4</sup>, Mary<sup>3</sup> Gookin, John<sup>2</sup>, Daniel<sup>1</sup>), of Princess Anne County, took the oaths as a justice, 1 Jan. 1723/4,<sup>88</sup> was captain of militia, and left will 1 Nov. 1727-5 Aug. 1730.<sup>89</sup> He married Hannah,<sup>90</sup> who married (2), by 3 July 1734,<sup>91</sup> Col. Alexander McKenzie of Elizabeth City County.

Issue: [MOSELEY] 71. Edward Hack<sup>6</sup>, died 27 Oct. 1782,<sup>92</sup> leaving will 24 May 1782-codicil 18 Sept. 1782-10 April 1783,<sup>93</sup> chose Col. Alexander McKenzie as his guardian, 6 April 1737,<sup>94</sup> was justice, vestryman of Lynnhaven Parish, 1744, and warden, 1777, Burgess for

Princess Anne County, 1752-55, 1761-68,<sup>95</sup> and surveyor and searcher of the Elizabeth and Nansemond rivers, married (1) 67. *Mary*<sup>5</sup> (*Bassett*) *Daingerfield* (see TAYLOR-CARY), who died 23 Aug. 1755 in her 38th year,<sup>96</sup> and (2), (bond 27) April 1757,<sup>97</sup> 149. *Frances*<sup>6</sup> (*Boush*) *Wyllie* (see MASON), perhaps the Mrs. Frances Moseley who died 28 March 1795.<sup>98</sup>

50. Capt. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> MOSELEY (William<sup>4</sup>, Mary<sup>3</sup> Gookin, John<sup>2</sup>, Daniel<sup>1</sup>), of Norfolk, died before 7 Jan. 1718/9 when his wife was granted administration on his estate.<sup>99</sup> He married (1) 62. *Elizabeth*<sup>4</sup> *Thorowgood* and (2) Elizabeth, who married (2), by 2 Nov. 1720,<sup>100</sup> Capt. Anthony Moseley and died by Oct. 1723.<sup>101</sup>

Issue: [MOSELEY] (by 1) see THOROWGOOD; (by 2) 72. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married (1), by 2 Oct. 1734,<sup>102</sup> William Armistead of Elizabeth City County, who left will 7 July 1741-19 May 1742,<sup>103</sup> and (2), by 19 June 1745,<sup>104</sup> George Barbee; 73. William<sup>6</sup>, bound to Anthony Moseley, mariner, to learn the art of navigation, 2 Oct. 1723,<sup>105</sup> petitioned as oldest son and heir for his estate, 6 Oct. 1736,<sup>106</sup> mariner of Norfolk, married Edith, and left will 28 Oct. 1748-Jan. 1753.<sup>107</sup>

52. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> MOSELEY (William<sup>4</sup>, Mary<sup>3</sup> Gookin, John<sup>2</sup>, Daniel<sup>1</sup>) died before 6 May 1719.<sup>108</sup> She married, possibly about 7 March 1711/2,<sup>109</sup> Benjamin Moseley, son of Arthur and Ann (Hargrave) Moseley, of Newtown, who left will 16 April 1717-5 June 1717.<sup>110</sup>

Issue: [MOSELEY] 74 Daniel<sup>6</sup>; 75. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>, of Newtown, Princess Anne County, petitioned to receive his estate, 7 July 1736,<sup>111</sup> died before May 1753 when the inventory of his estate was ordered made,<sup>112</sup> married Argent,<sup>113</sup> 76. Axwell<sup>6</sup>; 77. Dinah<sup>6</sup>.

53. ANTHONY<sup>5</sup> MOSELEY (John<sup>4</sup>, Mary<sup>3</sup> Gookin, John<sup>2</sup>, Daniel<sup>1</sup>), mariner, deposed 1 Nov. 1760 he was aged 64 or thereabouts and 4 Aug. 1769 he was aged 73 and upwards,<sup>114</sup> and left will 25 March 1769-2 May 1771.<sup>115</sup> He married, by 4 Sept. 1728,<sup>116</sup> Abigail (Butt) Thelaball, widow of 61. *Francis*<sup>4</sup> *Thelaball* (see MASON).

Issue: [MOSELEY] 78 John<sup>6</sup>; 79 Anthony<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 23) May 1761,<sup>117</sup> Dinah Scott; 80 Abigail<sup>6</sup>, received deed of gift from her father, 22

Oct. 1734;<sup>[118](#)</sup> 81 Capt. Francis<sup>6</sup>, bricklayer of Isle of Wight County, married Sally, who joined him in sale, 7 Jan. 1773, of land given him by his father.<sup>[119](#)</sup>

54. Maj. FRANCIS<sup>5</sup> MOSELEY (John<sup>4</sup>, Mary<sup>3</sup> Gookin, John<sup>2</sup>, Daniel<sup>1</sup>) was justice, and sheriff of Princess Anne County and vestryman of Lynnhaven Parish, 1733. He left will 13 Feb. 1756-15 Feb. 1763.<sup>[120](#)</sup> He married, between 2 March 1725/6 and 1 March 1726/7,<sup>[121](#)</sup> 204. *Margaret<sup>5</sup> (Smith) Land* (see THOROWGOOD).

Issue: [MOSELEY]<sup>[122](#)</sup> 82 William<sup>6</sup>, left will 7 May 1772-9 Sept. 1773,<sup>[123](#)</sup> married (1), (bond 8) Jan. 1754,<sup>[124](#)</sup> *Margaret Land* and (2), 1768, 519. *Betty<sup>6</sup> Thorowgood* (see THOROWGOOD), who married (2) Henry Haynes;<sup>[125](#)</sup> 83. Edward<sup>6</sup>, left will 6 Dec. 1782-13 Feb. 1783,<sup>[126](#)</sup> married Elizabeth; 84. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, died 10 March 1796, married (1), 30 Nov. 1753, Francis Thorowgood Land, who was born April 1729 and died 5 May 1760, and (2), 27 Aug. 1762, as his (2) wife, Capt. William Haynes, widower of 137 A. *Elizabeth<sup>5</sup> Smith* (see WEST, Anthony), who was born 7 Jan. 1723 and died 13 May 1769,<sup>[127](#)</sup> left will 6 May 1769-2 June 1769,<sup>[128](#)</sup> 85. Mary<sup>6</sup>.

57. MARY<sup>5</sup> MOSELEY (John<sup>4</sup>, Mary<sup>3</sup> Gookin, John<sup>2</sup>, Daniel<sup>1</sup>) died between 27 July 1745 when she signed an accounting of Henry Moore's estate and 20 Dec. 1745 when the inventory of her estate was made.<sup>[129](#)</sup> She married (1), as his (3 or 4?) wife, Reodolphus Malbone, son of Peter and Sarah ( ) Malbone, who was apprenticed, 5 July 1693, by his mother, Sarah Jackson, to his brother Peter Malbone for six years to learn the trade of a cooper and carpenter.<sup>[130](#)</sup> He left will 14 April 1728-5 June 1728<sup>[131](#)</sup> and was referred to as deceased 21 April 1728.<sup>[132](#)</sup> She married (2) 82. *Henry<sup>5</sup> Moore* (see WOODHOUSE).

Issue: (by 1) [MALBONE] 86. Capt. Reodolphus<sup>6</sup>, of Norfolk, left will 10 Dec. 1746-19 March 1746/7;<sup>[133](#)</sup> 87. Francis<sup>6</sup>, born 27 Nov. 1727 in Princess Anne County, died 1 Jan. 1785 at Newport, R.I.,<sup>[134](#)</sup> moved to Rhode Island by 16 June 1761, when he deeded 50 acres to Jacob Hunter who married his sister Susanna Moore,<sup>[135](#)</sup> merchant of Newport and vestryman and warden of Trinity Church, married (1) Margaret, who died

29 Oct. 1775, aged 45,<sup>[136](#)</sup> and (2), 29 Sept. 1781, Katherine Pease, who died 1817 at Boston, Mass.;<sup>[137](#)</sup> (by 2) [MOORE] see WOODHOUSE.

60. LEWIS<sup>5</sup> CONNER (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Lawson, Mary<sup>3</sup> Gookin, John<sup>2</sup>, Daniel<sup>1</sup>) left will 25 Oct. 1752-codicil 11 Nov. 1752-June 1753.<sup>[138](#)</sup> He married Margaret \_\_\_\_.

Issue: [CONNER] 88. Joseph<sup>6</sup>; 89. Lewis<sup>6</sup>, left will dated 23 Nov. 1771;<sup>[139](#)</sup> 90. Charles<sup>6</sup>, perhaps the Charles, mariner of Norfolk County, whose will, 5 March 1775-Oct. 1777,<sup>[140](#)</sup> left his estate to his cousin 44 IF. Charles<sup>6</sup> Conner (see MASON); 91. Samuel<sup>6</sup>; 92. Lawson<sup>6</sup>; 93. Mary<sup>6</sup>, for whom William Colley gave bond as guardian, 20 Jan. 1757.<sup>[141](#)</sup>

65. MARY TERESA<sup>5</sup> CONNER (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Lawson, Mary<sup>3</sup> Gookin, John<sup>2</sup>, Daniel<sup>1</sup>) married Thomas Wishart.

Issue: [WISHART] 94. Jacomin<sup>6</sup>; 95. Mary<sup>6</sup>.

67. CLOTILDA<sup>5</sup> CONNER (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Lawson, Mary<sup>3</sup> Gookin, John<sup>2</sup>, Daniel<sup>1</sup>) married John Jones of Norfolk.

Issue: [JONES] 96. Mary<sup>6</sup>; 97. Clotilda Lawson<sup>6</sup>, died about 1819,<sup>[142](#)</sup> married, 11 March 1773,<sup>[143](#)</sup> Thomas Langston, who operated a tavern at Suffolk<sup>[144](#)</sup> and died there 21 April 1778;<sup>[145](#)</sup> 98. Jane<sup>6</sup>; 99. Monica Teresa<sup>6</sup>; 100. Margaret<sup>6</sup>.

68. ARTHUR<sup>5</sup> SAYER (Margaret<sup>4</sup> Lawson, Mary<sup>3</sup> Gookin, John<sup>2</sup>, Daniel<sup>1</sup>) left will 24 Feb. 1754-20 Oct. 1761.<sup>[146](#)</sup> He was clerk of Princess Anne County, 1740-61. He married Elizabeth Walke.

Issue: [SAYER]<sup>[147](#)</sup> 101. Frances<sup>6</sup>, married 144. *John<sup>5</sup> Hancock* (see WEST, Anthony); 102. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, died before 9 July 1791 when her administrators, Thomas Wishart, Jr., and Thomas Lawson, advertised her estate for sale,<sup>[148](#)</sup> married, by 19 May 1762,<sup>[149](#)</sup> Peter Singleton of Princess Anne County, who left incomplete and undated will, proved 14 Jan. 1790;<sup>[150](#)</sup> 103. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 22) March 1769,<sup>[151](#)</sup> William White; 104. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>; 105. Charles<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 20) April 1770,<sup>[152](#)</sup> Mary Hoggard.

---

<sup>1</sup> Frederick William Gookin, *Daniel Gookin, 1612-1687, Assistant and Major General of the Massachusetts Bay Colony...* (Chicago, 1912); Edward Elbridge Salisbury, *Family Memorials...* (n.p., 1885), II, pp. 375-455 and chart; Richard N. Gookins, *A History and Genealogy of the Gookin Family of England, Ireland and America* (Salem, Ore., 1991), which includes information on fifth and sixth generations of the New England branches not set forth here.

<sup>2</sup> Gookin, *op. cit.*, p. 12; Robert Hovenden, ed., *The Visitation of Kent Taken in the Years 1619-1621* (Harleian Society, Publications, XLII; London, 1898), p. 48.

<sup>3</sup> R, Va. Co. I, pp. 501-02. For terms granted the undertakers of "particular plantations" see the agreement for settling Martin's Hundred (*ibid.*, III pp. 98-108); see also BLAND.

<sup>4</sup> W(2) XIV, p. 203.

<sup>5</sup> Salisbury, *op. cit.*, II, pp. 423, 427.

<sup>6</sup> Capt. William Newce, named Marshal of the colony, proposed to settle 1000 persons in Virginia before 1625 (R, Va. Co. III, pp. 446-47, 482).

<sup>7</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 587.

<sup>8</sup> *Ibid.*, II, p. 584.

<sup>9</sup> John Shipwarde was serving as principal agent and overseer for Gookin, 1624 (MCGC, p. 48).

<sup>10</sup> R, Va. Co. IV, p. 210. There is no mention of the acreage in the approval of the patent. Gookin also acquired from Mrs. Mary True, daughter of Hugh Crouch and heir and executrix of Lt. Richard Crouch, 15C acres at Newport News, July 1622 (*ibid.*, II, p. 74). See note 28.

<sup>11</sup> *Ibid.*, III, p. 105.

<sup>12</sup> W. Noel Sainsbury, ed., *Calendar of State Papers, Colonial Series, 1574-1660* (London, 1860), p. 128.

<sup>13</sup> Gookin, *op. cit.*, pp. 54-55.

<sup>14</sup> Robert Hovenden, *The Register Boolce of Christnings, Marriages and Burial Is Within the Precinct... of Canterburie* (London, 1878), p. 55.

<sup>15</sup> Gookin, *op. cit.*, p. 57.

<sup>16</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 56, 85; Salisbury, *op. cit.*, II, p. 431.

<sup>17</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 498. The William Cole repatent of the Newport News plantation, 1685, reciting that Thomas Addison was assigned 150 acres was probably an error since the customary assignment to an indentured servant at the completion of his term of service was 50 acres.

<sup>18</sup> W{2} XIV, p. 204.

<sup>19</sup> Patent Bk. 1, p. 511. Seventeen of the fifty persons listed as headrights in this patent were among the twenty servants who came in the *Flying Harte*, 1621/22, and in the *Providence*, 1623. This would appear to be a duplication of claims unless Daniel' Gookin originally settled his men on both sides of the James River in order to secure this strategic location. This probability is borne out by the muster, 1624/5, in which the servants of Daniel' Gookin appear in two listings, the first, immediately adjacent to Wariscoyack, the location of the patent to Daniel<sup>2</sup>, 1634/5, and the second, with a full list of Gookin's men at Elizabeth City, at the present site of Newport News.

<sup>20</sup> Thomas Harding Ellis, "The Thorowgood Family of Princess Anne County, Va.," *The Richmond Standard*, 3 Dec. 1881, citing a Court Order Book of the General Court examined before the destruction of the records in 1865.

<sup>21</sup> Edward D. Neill, *Terra Maria, or Threads of Maryland Colonial History* (Philadelphia, 1867), p. 77. Two Negro servants were murdered by Indians at the "house of Cap': Daniell Gookins upon the South River in Annarundell County" in 1653 (William Hand Browne, ed., *Judicial and Testamentary Business of the Provincial Court 1649/50-1657* (Archives of Maryland, X; Baltimore, 1891), pp. 293-95.

<sup>22</sup> Gookin, *op. cit.*, pp. 72-73. Daniel<sup>2</sup> Gookin wrote two books, *An Historical Account of the Doings and Sufferings of the Christian Indians in New England in the Years 1675, 1676, 1677* (first printed 1836) and *Historical Collections of the Indians in New England* (first printed 1792).

<sup>23</sup> Tombstone, cited in Salisbury, *op. cit.*, II, p. 443.

<sup>24</sup> George J. Armytage, ed., *Allegations for Marriage Licenses Issued by the Bishop of London, 1611 to 1828*, II (Harleian Society, Publications, XVI; London, 1887), p. 246. The marriage license described Gookin as "a

widower, aged about 27.” He, his wife Mary and infant son sailed for Virginia, 1641 (Gookin, *op. cit.*, p. 64).

<sup>25</sup> Diary of Neadiah Russell, *NEHGR* VD, p. 59.

<sup>26</sup> James Savage, *A Genealogical Dictionary of the First Settlers of New England*, IV (Boston, 1862), pp. 356-57.

<sup>27</sup> Gookin, *op. cit.*, pp. 179-80.

<sup>28</sup> Patent Bk. 7, p. 466; W(2) XIV, p. 204. The date of the conveyance is unknown, as is the date of Chandler’s conveyance to Capt. Benedict Stafford, but on 3 April 1684, the land, found to escheat, was granted to Col. William Cole and Capt. Robert Jones. The latter sold his interest to Cole who, 20 April 1685, patented 1431 acres, of which 1217 lay in Warwick and 216 in Elizabeth City County, “commonly called Newport News, according to the most ancient and lawful bounds thereof being all that can be found upon an exact survey of the 2500 acres formerly granted to Daniel Gookin, Esq., except 250 acres formerly conveyed and made over by said Gookin.”

<sup>29</sup> PatentBk. 1, pp. 396, 785.

<sup>30</sup> Leonard, p. 18.

<sup>31</sup> Lower Norfolk Co. Record Bk. A, fo. 30, 39.

<sup>32</sup> *The Genealogist*, new ser., XIX, p. 229.

<sup>33</sup> Ellis, *loc. cit.*, citing records no longer extant.

<sup>34</sup> KH, p. 417.

<sup>35</sup> *NEHGR* XIV, p. 333.

<sup>36</sup> Gookins, *op. cit.*, pp. 425-26.

<sup>37</sup> Savage, *op. cit.*, III, pp. 424-25; *NEHGR* III, p. 128.

<sup>38</sup> John Langdon Sibley, *Biographical Sketches of Graduates of Harvard University...*, III (Cambridge, 1885), pp. 418-21.

<sup>39</sup> William H. Eliot and William S. Porter, *Genealogy of the Eliot Family* (New Haven, 1854), pp. 56-58; *Genealogy of the Descendants of John Eliot* (n.p., 1905), pp. 19-20; Sibley, *op. cit.*, I (Cambridge, 1873), pp. 475-80; Gookins, *op. cit.*, p. 477.

<sup>40</sup> *Genealogy of the Descendants of John Eliot*, p. 20; Salisbury, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 311-12.

<sup>41</sup> Gookins, *op. cit.*, pp. 477-78.

<sup>42</sup> Eliot, *op. cit.*, pp. 63-64; Sibley, *op. cit.*, III, pp. 339-40.

<sup>43</sup> Salisbury, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 315-16; Sibley, *op. cit.*, II (Cambridge, 1881), p. 153.

<sup>44</sup> Salisbury, *op. cit.*, p. 315; Clifford K. Shipton, *Biographical Sketches of Those Who Attended Harvard College* (.Sibley's *Harvard Graduates*, V; Cambridge, 1937), pp. 307-09.

<sup>45</sup> Salisbury, *op. cit.*, II, p. 445; Sibley, *op. cit.*, II, pp. 277-83; Gookins, *op. cit.*, p. 637

<sup>46</sup> Gookins, *op. cit.*, pp. 637-38.

<sup>47</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 717

<sup>48</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 717-20; Salisbury, *op. cit.*, II, p. 448.

<sup>49</sup> *NEHGR*, XXX, p. 38.

<sup>50</sup> *Ibid.*, V, pp. 472-76.

<sup>51</sup> Gookins, *op. cit.*, p. 925; Salisbury, *op. cit.*, II, pp. 449-50; Sibley, *op. cit.*, II, pp. 474-80.

<sup>52</sup> Gookins, *op. cit.*, pp. 925-26; Salisbury, *op. cit.*, II, pp. 450-51.

<sup>53</sup> Shipton, *op. cit.*, V, pp. 205-10.

<sup>54</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 1, p. 31.

<sup>55</sup> G. Andrews Moriarty, "William Moseley, Gent., of Lower Norfolk County, Virginia, and his Wife Susanna," *NEHGR* C, pp. 94-99, 292-95.

<sup>56</sup> Lower Norfolk Co. Wills & Deeds E, 1666-75, p. 106. A portrait of William Moseley survives.

<sup>57</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 124.

<sup>58</sup> Leonard, pp. 46, 49-50.

<sup>59</sup> Princess Anne Co. Order Bk. 1, p. 289.

<sup>60</sup> Lower Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 4, p. 18a; Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 8, pp. 155, 157.

<sup>61</sup> R. T. Barton, *Virginia Colonial Decisions* (Boston, 1909), I, pp. R68-69.

<sup>62</sup> Lower Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 4, fo. 106, will of Robert Hodge.

<sup>63</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 4, pp. 404-05 (see note 80).



<sup>64</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 4, p. 541.

<sup>65</sup> Leonard, pp. 60, 62, 64.

<sup>66</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 5, pp. 59-60.

<sup>67</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 1, p. 378.

<sup>68</sup> Princess Anne Co. Order Bk. 1, p. 443.

<sup>69</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 5, pp. 451-52.

<sup>70</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 1, pp. 378, 482.

<sup>71</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 1, p. 30.

<sup>72</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 225.

<sup>73</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 4, p. 541.

<sup>74</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 5, p. 489.

<sup>75</sup> Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 5, p. 216; Princess Anne Co. Order Bk. 1, 1691-1709, p. 102.

<sup>76</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 4, p. 47.

<sup>77</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 7, pp. 211-12.

<sup>78</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 6, p. 566.

<sup>79</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 4, pp. 404-05, sale by Lewis Conner, Jr., to Lewis Conner, Sr., of half of 550 acres on the Back Bay as heir at law of his mother Mrs. Elizabeth Conner, lately deceased, who was daughter of Col. Anthony Lawson and one of the surviving sisters of the whole blood of Mr. Anthony Lawson, Jr. "who also deceased in vita patris Anno Dom: 1697."

<sup>80</sup> Elizabeth B. Wingo, *Collection of Unrecorded Wills, Norfolk County, Virginia, 1711-1800* (n.p., 1961), pp. 31-33.

<sup>81</sup> In 1788 Thomas Wishart, Charles Cannon [*sic*], Joseph Holland and wife Elizabeth, Clotilda Lawson Langston, Mary Jones, Monica Teresa Jones and Margaret Jones claimed 75 acres, Cedar Island, as their inheritance (Creedy, *op. cit.*, p. 173). How the Hollands were descended from Elizabeth (Lawson) Conner has not been determined.

<sup>82</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 5, p. 340. Only the lease portion of this deed remains.

<sup>83</sup> Norfolk Co. Wills & Deeds H, 1742-49, pp. 22-23. The inventory was made 12 March 1742/3 at the house of Mr. Francis Wishart.

<sup>84</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 8, p. 146.

<sup>85</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 4, p. 541.

<sup>86</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 7, p. 661.

<sup>87</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 5, pp. 514-15.

<sup>88</sup> Princess Anne Co. Order Bk. 3, p. 191.

<sup>89</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 4, p. 300.

<sup>90</sup> Presumably Hannah Hack, born 27 March 1692 (St. Stephen's Parish, Northumberland Co., Register), daughter of Peter Hack, although not identified in any known record. Her brother John Hack in his will, 2 Nov. 1742-11 May 1747 (Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1743-49, p. 208a), left one shilling to his sister Hannah, stating no surname.

<sup>91</sup> Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 4, p. 230.

<sup>92</sup> *Virginia Gazette and Weekly Advertiser*, Richmond, 16 Nov. 1782.

<sup>93</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 18, p. 186.

<sup>94</sup> Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 4, p. 346.

<sup>95</sup> Leonard, pp. 85, 93, 96.

<sup>96</sup> Gravestone, "Greenwood," Princess Anne Co.

<sup>97</sup> Elizabeth B. Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792* (n.p., 1961), p. 47.

<sup>98</sup> *The Herald and Norfolk and Portsmouth Advertiser*, 1 April 1795.

<sup>99</sup> Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 3, p. 30.

<sup>100</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 91.

<sup>101</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 183.

<sup>102</sup> Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 4, pp. 239, 241, 275.

<sup>103</sup> Elizabeth City Co. Deeds, Wills, Bonds &c 1737-56, pp. 119-20.

<sup>104</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 197.

<sup>105</sup> Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 3, p. 183.

<sup>106</sup> Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 4, p. 324.

<sup>107</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. I, p. 296.

<sup>108</sup> Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 3, p. 42.

<sup>109</sup> Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 2, p. 84; Deed Bk. 3, p. 6, valuation, at the house of Robert Kingman, of the estate of Elizabeth Moseley, appraised to £20.

<sup>110</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 3, p. 158.

<sup>111</sup> Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 4, p. 319.

<sup>112</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 7, p. 481.

<sup>113</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 7, p. 189, sale of lot in New Town, reserving burying ground.

<sup>114</sup> John Harvie Creecy, ed., *Virginia Antiquary... Princess Anne County Loose Papers, 1700-1789* (Richmond, 1954), pp. 17, 58.

<sup>115</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 12, pp. 173-74.

<sup>116</sup> Princess Anne Co. Order Bk. 3, p. 323.

<sup>117</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County*, p. 47.

<sup>118</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 4, p. 25.

<sup>119</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 13, p. 136.

<sup>120</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 9, p. 133.

<sup>121</sup> Princess Anne Co. Minute Ilk. 3, p. 247, grant of administration on estate of Edward Land to his relict Margaret; Minute Bk. 3, p. 277, deed of Francis and Margaret Moseley acknowledged. The estate of Edward Land, Jr., was settled, 4 Oct. 1732, at the house of Capt. Francis Moseley (Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 4, p. 422).

<sup>122</sup> Princess Anne Co. Minute Ilk. 7, p. 196.

<sup>123</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 13, p. 206.

<sup>124</sup> Elizabeth B. Wingo, *Marriages of Princess Anne County, Virginia, 1749-1821* (n.p., 1961), p. 74.

<sup>125</sup> Creecy, *op. cit.*, p. 166.

<sup>126</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk 18, p. 158.

<sup>127</sup> Bible of Elizabeth Moseley Land Haynes, Haynes Papers, Southern Historical Collection, University of North Carolina, Ace. 1908.

<sup>128</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 10, p. 379; Minute Bk. 8, p. 535.

<sup>129</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 6, pp. 430, 502.

- <sup>130</sup> Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 1, p. 54.
- <sup>131</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 9, p. 182.
- <sup>132</sup> *Ibid*, p. 183, will of William Capps, 21 April 1728-5 June 1728.
- <sup>133</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. H, p. 198.
- <sup>134</sup> Gravestone, Common Ground, in Edith M. Tilley, "Newport, Rhode Island, Cemeteries" (Rhode Island DAR Genealogical Records Committee; n.p., 1927), p. 38.
- <sup>135</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 8, p. 597.
- <sup>136</sup> Gravestone, Common Ground, *loc. cit.*
- <sup>137</sup> George Champlin Mason, *Annals of Trinity Church, Newport, Rhode Island* ((Newport, 1890), I, p. 163.
- <sup>138</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. I, p. 325a-326a.
- <sup>139</sup> Dinwiddie Co. Original will, in *Virginia Genealogical Society Quarterly*, X, p. 6.
- <sup>140</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 93.
- <sup>141</sup> Norfolk Co. Guardian bond, in *The Southside Virginian*, I, p. 153.
- <sup>142</sup> Nansemond Co. Land tax book, 1819, last listed with two lots held with life right.
- <sup>143</sup> *Virginia Gazette*, 1 April 1773, as Chloe Lawson; N IV, p. 104, as Clotilda Sawyer
- <sup>144</sup> Fillmore Norfleet, *Suffolk in Virginia* (n.p., 1974), p. 67.
- <sup>145</sup> *Virginia Gazette*, 8 May 1778.
- <sup>146</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 8, p. 638.
- <sup>147</sup> Creecy, *op. cit.*, p. 22.
- <sup>148</sup> *The Norfolk and Portsmouth Chronicle*, 9 July 1791.
- <sup>149</sup> Elizabeth B. Wingo, *Marriages of Princess Anne County, Virginia, 1749-1821* (n.p., p. 92; Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 7, p. 493.
- <sup>150</sup> Princess Anne Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 135.
- <sup>151</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Princess Anne County*, p. 104.
- <sup>152</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 87.

## GOSNOLD<sup>1</sup>

+1. BARTHOLOMEW<sup>1</sup> GOSNOLD, born 1571, was the eldest son of Anthony Gosnold (about 1536-about 1609) of Grundisburgh, Suffolk, and his wife Dorothy Bacon, daughter of George Bacon (died 1569) of Hesselst and his wife Margaret (died 1574). He was at Cambridge University, 1587, and later at the Inns of Court. During his youth he came under the influence of the geographer, the Rev. Richard Hakluyt, who was the incumbent of a neighboring parish.

Gosnold probably had some voyaging experience in the later 1590s. He crossed the Atlantic in the *Concord*, 1602, with a group of prospective settlers, and discovered Cape Cod and Martha's Vineyard (named for his wife's mother) in what is now Massachusetts. He had undertaken a settlement on one of the Elizabeth Islands, which had to be abandoned for lack of provisions.<sup>2</sup> Gosnold's charting of his course on this voyage supplied valuable information followed later by voyagers, notably Capt. Martin Pring, who explored the New England coast, 1603, according to Gosnold's route.<sup>3</sup> With "Sir Ralph Laine, Master Heriot, Captain Weymouth, Sir Richard Greenville, Captain John White, Captain Martin Pring," Gosnold was included in the list of the great English sea captains of his day.<sup>4</sup>

His success in enlisting support for a second venture to the new world, backed by "certaine of the Nobilitie, Gentry and Marchants"<sup>5</sup> of England, was due in part to his lineage and his connections with the well known families of Bacon, Naunton, Wingfield, Tallmache and Windsor. Moreover, he married into the family of Sir Andrew Judd, wealthy merchant, whose grandson Sir Thomas Smith was governor of the East India Company and presiding Treasurer upon the organization of the Virginia Company.

Bartholomew<sup>1</sup> Gosnold was a man of rare merits, "the first mover" in getting the Virginia Company organized,<sup>6</sup> and Vice-Admiral of the fleet of three ships which sailed from Blackwall, 19 Dec. 1606, and arrived at

Jamestown, 13 May 1607.<sup>7</sup> His contemporaries gave him greater credit for his discoveries and for the major role he played in establishing a successful colony than does posterity. He is described as a man “strong with friends and followers... a worthy, religious gentleman upon whose lief stood a great part of the good success and fortune of our government and colony.”<sup>8</sup> Named a member of the first Council in orders sealed in England and opened when the 1607 expedition reached Virginia shores, he was from the beginning in the confidence of the President of the Council, Edward Maria Wingfield, who relied heavily upon him to help solve the many problems that faced the Englishmen on the little-known shores.<sup>9</sup> But Gosnold did not long survive the planting of the Virginia colony, which was to give birth to a new nation, for he died at Jamestown, 22 Aug. 1607, thirteen weeks after his arrival there.<sup>10</sup>

He married, 1595, at Latton, Essex, Mary Goldinge, daughter of Robert Goldinge (buried 1 March 1610/1) of Bury St. Edmunds, Suffolk, and his wife Martha Judd (buried 7 Dec. 1614).<sup>11</sup> She married (2), 23 May 1615, Jasper Sharpe, whose will, 5 Aug. 1653-1654, dated at Bury St. Edmunds, named his wife, three of the Gosnold children, his stepsons-in-law and stepgrandchildren.<sup>12</sup>

Mary (Goldinge) Gosnold Sharpe died 23 Oct. 1665.<sup>13</sup>

Issue:<sup>14</sup> 2. Martha<sup>2</sup>, baptized 24 April 1597, died young; 3. Mary<sup>2</sup>, born about 1599, died 1660, married, as his (2) wife, Richard Pepys, later Sir Richard, cousin of the diarist Samuel Pepys and in his later years Lord Chief Justice of Ireland, 1654-59, who died at Dublin 2 Jan. 1658/9;<sup>15</sup> 4. Robert<sup>2</sup>, baptized 20 Oct. 1600; 5. Susan<sup>2</sup>, baptized 2 Aug. 1602; 6. Bartholomew<sup>2</sup>, baptized 16 Dec. 1603; 7. Paul<sup>2</sup>, baptized 11 Dec. 1605, died after 1660, B.A. Cambridge 1624/5, M.A. 1628, vicar of Alciston, Sussex, 1640, and rector of Bradfield St. Clare, Suffolk, 1641-44, when ejected because he was a royalist; 8. MARTHA<sup>2</sup>.

8. MARTHA<sup>2</sup> GOSNOLD (Bartholomew<sup>1</sup>), Baptized 5 Feb. 1606/7,<sup>16</sup> married, 20 Aug. 1633, at Horringer or Bury, Suffolk,<sup>17</sup> John Blemell. He received his B.A. at Cambridge, 1623, and his M.A., 1627, and was curate at St. James in Bury St. Edmunds and assistant master at the Bury Grammar School after his ordination. Following the restoration, he

was appointed, 1662, rector of All Hallows the Great, Upper Thames Street, London, and remained there until his death, 1 Jan. 1665/6.<sup>18</sup>

Issue: [BLEMELL]<sup>19</sup> 9. Jasper<sup>3</sup>, baptized 19 June 1634, buried 18 Jan. 1662/3;<sup>20</sup> 10. Rebeckah<sup>3</sup>, baptized 6 Dec. 1635, buried 4 April 1636; 11. John<sup>3</sup>, baptized 12 Feb. 1636/7; 12. Thomas<sup>3</sup>, baptized 17 June 1638; 13. Mary<sup>3</sup>, baptized 5 Aug. 1640; 14. Martha<sup>3</sup>, baptized 16 Aug. 1642; 15. James<sup>3</sup>, baptized 15 Sept. 1644, buried 29 Nov. 1644; 16. James<sup>3</sup>, baptized 2 July 1646.

---

<sup>1</sup> Warner Foote Gookin, "Notes on the Gosnold Family," V LVQ", pp. 307-15; W. F. Gookin, "The First Leaders at Jamestown," KLVm, pp. 181-93; W. F. Gookin, "Who Was Bartholomew Gosnold?", W(3) VI, pp. 398-415; W. F. Gookin, "Family Connections of Bartholomew Gosnold," NEHGR CIV, pp. 27-36; W. F. Gookin, "The Ancestry of Bartholomew Gosnold," NEHGR CV, pp. 5-22; W. F. Gookin and Philip Lee Barbour, *Bartholomew Gosnold, Discoverer and Planter, New England-1602, Virginia-1607* (Hamden, Conn., 1963).

<sup>2</sup> Smith, *Tra.* I, pp. 332-35.

<sup>3</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 336.

<sup>4</sup> *Ibid.*, R, pp. 703, 964.

<sup>5</sup> *Ibid.*, I, p. 90.

<sup>6</sup> *Ibid.*, I, pp. 89-90. Letters patent for settlement between the 34th and the 44th parallels in the new world were issued by King James I, 10 April 1606, to the Royal Virginia Company.

<sup>7</sup> *Ibid.*, I, p. lvii; II, pp. 385-86. The *God[Good]speed*, *Susan [Sarah] Constant* and *Discovery* dropped down the Thames from London, 20 Dec. 1606, but because of bad weather remained in the Downes until New Year's Day, when the ships left British shores.

<sup>8</sup> *Ibid.*, I, pp. lxxv-lxxvi.

<sup>9</sup> *Ibid.*, I, p. xxviii.

<sup>10</sup> *Ibid.*, I, pp. lxxi, 95. His younger brother, Anthony Gosnold, who had come with him, was drowned 7 Jan. 1609/10 in Virginia.

<sup>11</sup> *NEHGR CTV*, pp. 27-28; *Bury St. Edmunds. St. James Parish Registers, Burials 1562-1800* (Suffolk Green Books, XVII; Bury St. Edmunds, 1916), pp. 50,54. Martha Judd was the only child of her mother's second marriage. Her mother, Mary Mathew, married successively three wealthy London merchants: (1) Thomas Langton, (2) Sir Andrew Judd, one time Lord Mayor of London, whose name she retained, and (3) James Alltham, who purchased the manor of Latton, Essex, Dame Judd's home until her death. Martha Judd's older stepsister, Alice Judd, married the wealthy Sir Thomas Smith and their son, Sir Thomas Smith, was the first Treasurer of the Virginia Company.

<sup>12</sup> P.C.C. 506 Alchin, in *NEHGR CIV*, p. 34.

<sup>13</sup> *Bury St. Edmunds. St. James Parish Registers, Burials*, p. 129.

<sup>14</sup> *Bury St. Edmunds St. James Parish Registers, Baptisms 1558-1800* (Suffolk Green Books, XVII; Bury St. Edmunds, 1915), pp. 46, 51, 53, 55, 58, 61. The surviving children (except Martha) were named in the will of their grandmother Martha Goldinge, 30 Nov. 1614-26 March 1615 (Arch. Sudbury, Steven 203, in *NEHGR CIV*, pp. 31-32). Another child may have been "Francisca Gosnold filia Gosnold, gen." who was buried 17 July 1604 (*Bury St. Edmunds. St. James Parish Registers, Burials*, p. 41).

<sup>15</sup> *Dictionary of National Biography*, XLIV (New York and London, 1895), pp. 359-60.

<sup>16</sup> *Bury St. Edmunds. St. James Parish Registers, Baptisms*, p. 61.

<sup>17</sup> *Bury St. Edmunds. St. James Parish Registers, Marriages 1562-1800* (Suffolk Green Books, XVII; Woodbridge, 1916), p. 32; *NEHGR CIV*, p. 33. The marriage was recorded in both parishes.

<sup>18</sup> John Venn and J. A. Venn, *Alumni Cantabrigienses*, pt. 1,1 (Cambridge, 1922), p. 166.

<sup>19</sup> *Bury St. Edmunds. St. James Parish Registers, Baptisms*, pp. 110, 112, 115, 118, 122, 126, 129, 132; *Burials*, pp. 86, 101, 123.

<sup>20</sup> He may be the Blemell who matriculated at Christ College, Cambridge, 1651 (Venn, *loc. cit.*).



## GRANGER

\*1. NICHOLAS GRANGER<sup>1</sup> was among the 75 boys and 25 “wenches” listed in the Bridewell Royal Hospital records, 27 Feb. 1618/9, to go to Virginia.’ These were children 8 to 16 found “running wild in the streets” of London, “sleeping under stalls,” and begging, who had been committed to Bridewell, which served as a house of correction. They were mainly homeless waifs, although some probably were petty pilferers.<sup>2</sup> One of the ships that brought them to Virginia was the *George*, 150 tons, William Ewens, master, which left England in March 1618/9 and arrived in Virginia in May 1619. By Feb. 1624/5 there were alive in Virginia very few young men who can be identified as “Bridewell Boys” and of these there are but two, Nicholas<sup>1</sup> Granger and Nathaniel<sup>1</sup> Tatum, from whom descent can be proved.

Nicholas<sup>1</sup> Granger is on the List of the Living, 16 Feb. 1623/4, when he was on the Eastern Shore.<sup>3</sup> The muster of Jan.-Feb. 1624/5 gives, on the Eastern Shore, among the servants of Capt. William Epes, Nicholas Granger, age 15, in the *George*, 1618. His surname appears in the early records as Granger, Grainger, Grindger and Gringer. On 13 Aug. 1638 Alice Robins was reported as saying that if Nicholas Granger had not come to Virginia he would have been hanged;<sup>4</sup> but 9 year olds were not hanged, even in 1619.

In his will dated 1 April 1639 Nicholas Harwood remembered “goodman” Grainger for taking care of him and left funds to buy a “cowcalfe” for Nicholas Granger, “my Godsonne.”<sup>5</sup> A certificate for 200 acres, naming his wife Elizabeth as one of the headrights, was given by court to Nicholas<sup>1</sup> Grainger on 3 Aug. 1640.<sup>6</sup> On 1 Oct. 1647 in Northampton County Nicholas<sup>1</sup> Granger deeded a heifer to his daughter Christian<sup>2</sup> Granger. This was witnessed by Henry Armitradinge, who was involved in a similar deed the same day.<sup>7</sup> Those deeds were in contemplation of marriage.

He patented 350 acres in Northampton County near the head of Nassawattocks Creek, adjacent to land of Stephen Horsey, 20 Sept. 1647,<sup>8</sup> but this land apparently was already included in a patent to Col. Francis Yeardley and was lost. He also had another patent for 350 acres on Pungoteague River and Pocomack Creek which he assigned to Nicholas Waddilow, which is mentioned in a new patent to Waddilow, 2 April 1655.<sup>9</sup>

Nicholas<sup>1</sup> Granger was alive 11 March 1651/2 when, with many others, he signed an “Engagement” concerning the change of government in England.<sup>10</sup> His wife was probably the Elizabeth Gringer, aged 33, who made a deposition in March 1634/5.<sup>11</sup>

Issue: 2. NICHOLAS<sup>2</sup>; 3. CHRISTIAN<sup>2</sup>.

2. NICHOLAS<sup>2</sup> GRANGER (Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) on 10 March 1653/4 leased two necks of land from Col. Argoll Yeardley, on one of which, containing 50 acres, he then lived.<sup>12</sup> He married (1) Jane who deposed, 30 Dec. 1675, she was aged 45 or thereabouts,<sup>13</sup> and (2), by 28 Nov. 1677,<sup>14</sup> Dorothy, widow of Edward Dolby, who petitioned, Jan. 1678/9, for administration on the estate of Nicholas Granger, Sr., on behalf of herself and children.<sup>15</sup>

Issue: (by 1)<sup>16</sup> 4. NICHOLAS<sup>3</sup>; 5. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>; 6. LETTICE<sup>3</sup>; 7. JOHN<sup>3</sup>.

3. CHRISTIAN<sup>2</sup> GRANGER (Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) married, 1647, Henry Armitradeing who was named as a headright in William Stone’s patent for land on the Eastern Shore, 4 June 1635,<sup>17</sup> made a deposition 13 Aug. 1638,<sup>18</sup> and signed the “Engagement” concerning the change of government in England, 11 March 1651/2.<sup>19</sup> She did not live long after the marriage for her oral will was proved 22 Aug. 1650.<sup>20</sup> He patented 300 acres on the south side of Hungar’s Creek, 6 March 1653/4, which he renewed 26 Nov. 1661, following the Stuart Restoration.<sup>21</sup> The will of Henry Armitradeing, 17 June 1663-28 Aug. 1663,<sup>22</sup> and the will of his (2) wife Alice, 6 April 1664-28 April 1664,<sup>23</sup> both mention his minor son Arthur.

Issue: [ARMITRADEING] 8. ARTHUR<sup>3</sup>.

4. NICHOLAS<sup>3</sup> GRANGER (Nicholas<sup>2</sup>, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) married, by 8 Nov. 1663, Anne Dolby, daughter of Edward Dolby.<sup>24</sup> He moved to Sussex Co., Del, and on 22 May 1693, as of “the Territoryes of Pennsylvania,”

assigned to Henry Pike a part of the lease given to Nicholas<sup>2</sup> Granger in 1653/4, “excepting the Neck of Land whereon my Bro. John Granger now liveth.”<sup>25</sup> He represented Sussex County in the Delaware Assembly, 1708, being a supporter of William Penn’s title to the lower counties of Pennsylvania which comprise Delaware.<sup>26</sup> The will of Nicholas Granger, yeoman, dated 19 March 1710/11, named his wife Ann and children.<sup>27</sup> He died in 1720.<sup>28</sup>

Issue: 9. Nicholas<sup>4</sup>, planter of Sussex Co., Del., left will dated 1 Feb. 1723/4,<sup>29</sup> married Frances; 10. Hannah<sup>4</sup>; 11. Mary<sup>4</sup>; 12. Abigail<sup>4</sup>; 13.

Sarah<sup>4</sup>; 14. Ann<sup>4</sup>.

5. HANNAH<sup>3</sup> GRANGER (Nicholas<sup>3</sup>, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) left will 11 Jan. 1729/30-9 June 1730.<sup>30</sup> She married Nathaniel Capell, who died 28 Oct. 1680 he was aged 26, 30 July 1694 he was aged 40, and 28 Nov. 1695 he was aged 41<sup>31</sup> and left will 2 Aug. 1713-18 Dec. 1716.<sup>32</sup>

Issue: [CAPELL] 15. NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup>; 16. ESTHER<sup>4</sup>; 17. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>; 18. Argoll<sup>4</sup>, died before 14 Aug. 1744 when the sheriff was ordered to sell his estate;<sup>33</sup> 19. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>; 20. Hannah<sup>4</sup>; 21. Grainger<sup>4</sup>.

6. LETTICE<sup>3</sup> GRANGER (Nicholas<sup>2</sup>, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) was baptized 17 April 1660<sup>34</sup> and left will 30 March [1720]-April 1720.<sup>35</sup> She married (1) William Cripps, bricklayer of Northampton County, who died by 28 Sept. 1688,<sup>36</sup> (2) Edward Ashby, on whose estate she was granted administration 28 Sept. 1692,<sup>37</sup> (3), as his (2) wife, Thomas Richards, on whose estate she was granted administration 29 July 1700,<sup>38</sup> and (4) John Ramsbottom, who left will 16 May 1719-16 June 1719.<sup>39</sup>

Issue:<sup>40</sup> (by 1) [CRIPPS] 22. William<sup>4</sup>, living 28 May 1702<sup>41</sup> but dead by 1706; (by 2) [ASHBY] 23. WASHBOURNE<sup>4</sup>; 24. EDWARD<sup>4</sup>; (by 3) [RICHARDS] 25. Isabel<sup>4</sup>; 26. LETTICE<sup>4</sup>; 27. John<sup>4</sup>.<sup>42</sup>

7. JOHN<sup>3</sup> GRANGER (Nicholas<sup>2</sup>, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), baptized 9 Oct. 1661,<sup>43</sup> lived on a portion of his father’s lease. He married, by 1 Oct. 1683, Margaret, daughter of Edward Dolby.<sup>44</sup> He left will, 16 Jan. 1723/4-9 Feb. 1724/5,<sup>45</sup> which named his children.

Issue: 28. DOROTHY<sup>4</sup>; 29. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>; 30. JONE [Jane]<sup>4</sup>; 31. Margaret<sup>4</sup>, died before 14 Sept. 1736 when administration was granted on her estate;<sup>46</sup> 32. Tabitha<sup>4</sup>, charged, Nov. 1728, by the Grand Jury for having a bastard child.<sup>47</sup>

8. ARTHUR<sup>3</sup> ARMITRADEING (Christian<sup>2</sup> Granger, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) married, by 28 Aug. 1668 when they sold 300 acres patented by his father 6 March 1653/4,<sup>48</sup> Rose, daughter of Richard Kellam, who, 18 June 1673, conveyed land to Rose and her children.<sup>49</sup> They moved to Accomack County. She married (2), by 1 June 1703 when her father made his will,<sup>50</sup> Richard Garretson who deposed, April 1673, he was aged 28<sup>51</sup> and left will, 23 Feb. 1708/9-6 Aug. 1717, naming her.<sup>52</sup>

Issue: [ARMITRADER]<sup>53</sup> 33. HENRY<sup>4</sup>; 34. RICHARD<sup>4</sup>.

15. NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup> CAPELL (Hannah<sup>3</sup> Granger, Nicholas<sup>2</sup>, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) married Elizabeth, who married (2) Hamman.<sup>54</sup>

Issue: [CAPELL]<sup>55</sup> 35. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 36. EDWARD<sup>5</sup>.

16. ESTHER<sup>4</sup> CAPELL (Hannah<sup>3</sup> Granger, Nicholas<sup>2</sup>, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) married Richard Burr, blacksmith of Northampton County, who left will 9 Sept. 1715-20 Sept. 1715.<sup>56</sup>

Issue:<sup>57</sup> [BURR] 37. John<sup>5</sup>; 38. Esther<sup>5</sup>

17. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> CAPLE (Hannah<sup>3</sup> Granger, Nicholas<sup>2</sup>, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) left will 23 Jan. 1718/9-17 March 1718/9.<sup>58</sup> He married Sarah, who married (2) Tylor and (3) John Fitchett<sup>59</sup> and died before 13 April 1762 when administration on her estate was granted to Joshua Fitchett.<sup>60</sup>

Issue: [CAPLE] 39. Waterson<sup>5</sup>.

23. WASHBOURNE<sup>4</sup> ASHBY (Lettice<sup>3</sup> Granger, Nicholas<sup>2</sup>, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), under age 21 in 1694,<sup>61</sup> married (1) Mary (Johnson) Parramore, widow of 7. Richard<sup>3</sup> Parramore (see PARRAMORE), and (2), by 10 Jan. 1727/8,<sup>62</sup> Ann \_\_\_\_\_.

Issue: [ASHBY] 40. Washborune<sup>5</sup>.

24. EDWARD<sup>4</sup> ASHBY (Lettice<sup>3</sup> Granger, Nicholas<sup>2</sup>, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) died before 22 June 1720 when administration on his estate was granted to

the sheriff on the petition of his widow Frances, <sup>63</sup> who married (2) Charles Williams.<sup>64</sup>

Issue: [ASHBY] 41. Rachel<sup>5</sup>, born Aug. 1716, bound by her mother to Joseph and Bridget Nottingham, 20 July 1720,<sup>65</sup> married Stephen Westcote,<sup>66</sup> whom she joined in a deed to Littleton Eyre, 10 Feb. 1755;<sup>67</sup> 42. Solomon<sup>5</sup>, born about 1719.<sup>68</sup>

26. LETTICE<sup>4</sup> RICHARDS (Lettice<sup>3</sup> Granger, Nicholas<sup>2</sup>, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) left will 9 Dec. 1753-8 Jan. 1754.<sup>69</sup> She married (1) Johnson and (2) William Hallett, who left will 4 May 1724-8 Sept. 1724.<sup>70</sup>

Issue:<sup>71</sup> (by 1) [JOHNSON] 45. MARY<sup>5</sup>; 46. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; (by 2) [HALLETT]<sup>72</sup> 47. Mashman<sup>5</sup>, chose Lettice Hallett as her guardian, 15 June 1728,<sup>73</sup> married John Knight, son of John and Alicia [Lisha, Elishe] (Willis) Knight, whom she joined in selling 137V4 acres where they lived to William Tazewell, 22 June 1744,<sup>74</sup> and on whose estate Lettice Hallett was granted administration, 13 Feb. 1749/50;<sup>75</sup> 48. Sarah<sup>5</sup>; 49. John<sup>5</sup>; 50. ANN [Nany]<sup>5</sup>; 51. William<sup>5</sup>; 52. Frances<sup>5</sup>.

28. DOROTHY<sup>4</sup> GRANGER (John<sup>3</sup>, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) married William Taylor, who left undated will proved 11 June 1734.<sup>76</sup>

Issue: [TAYLOR] 53. John<sup>5</sup>, died before 14 June 1777 when administration on his estate was granted to Thomas Underhill.<sup>77</sup>

29. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup> GRANGER (John<sup>3</sup>, Nicholas<sup>2</sup>, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) married Thomas Underhill, who died before 9 Jan. 1727/8 when administration on his estate was granted to Amos Underhill on behalf of the daughters.<sup>78</sup>

Issue: [UNDERHILL] 54. Tabitha<sup>5</sup>; 55. Abigail<sup>5</sup>.

30. JONE [Jane]<sup>4</sup> GRANGER (John<sup>3</sup>, Nicholas<sup>2</sup>, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) left will 28 Jan. 1721/2-10 July 1722.<sup>79</sup> She married John Douglas, who left will 19 Sept. 1720-18 Oct. 1720.<sup>80</sup>

Issue: [DOUGLAS] 56. Margaret<sup>5</sup>; 57. Thomas<sup>5</sup>; 58. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>; 59. John<sup>5</sup>, named by mother but not by father.

33. HENRY<sup>4</sup> ARMITRADER (Arthur<sup>3</sup>, Christian<sup>2</sup> Granger, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), accused 6 Jan. 1699/1700 of breaking the Sabbath,<sup>81</sup> held 175

acres in

Accomack County, 1704, and left will 13 Jan. 1734/5-6 March 1734/5.<sup>82</sup> He married, daughter of Edward Hitchins and his wife Elizabeth.<sup>83</sup>

Issue: [ARMITRADER] 60. LITTLETON<sup>5</sup>; 61. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 62. Henry<sup>5</sup>, married 23. *Abigail\* Bradford* (see SMITH, Richard); 63. RICHARD<sup>5</sup>; 64. John<sup>5</sup>; 65. Roxe<sup>5</sup>, married Willis; 66. ARTHUR<sup>5</sup>.

34. RICHARD<sup>4</sup> ARMITRADER (Arthur<sup>3</sup>, Christian<sup>2</sup> Granger, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) left will 24 Feb. 1755-25 March 1755.<sup>84</sup> He married, by 13 March 1705/6,<sup>85</sup> Elizabeth Chance, daughter of Henry and Margaret Chance.

Issue: [ARMITRADER]<sup>86</sup> 67. ROSE<sup>5</sup>; 68. SABRA<sup>5</sup>.

35. JOHN<sup>5</sup> CAPELL (Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Hannah<sup>3</sup> Granger, Nicholas<sup>2</sup>, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) left will 11 May 1745-9 July 1745.<sup>87</sup> He married Sarah.

Issue: [CAPELL] 69. Littleton<sup>6</sup>, born 29 July 1739, bound 10 June 1746 to Nehemiah Batson to learn the trade of a blacksmith;<sup>88</sup> 70. Ann Mary<sup>6</sup>, aged 4 on 2 June 1747 when bound to Charles Satchell.<sup>89</sup>

36. EDWARD<sup>5</sup> CAPELL (Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, Hannah<sup>3</sup> Granger, Nicholas<sup>2</sup>, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) left will 14 Sept. 1749-10 Oct. 1749.<sup>90</sup> He married Jane ( ) Pike, who married (3) 39. *Matthew<sup>5</sup> Freshwater* (see BIBBY).

Issue: [CAPELL] 71. John<sup>6</sup>; 72. Sorrowful Margaret<sup>6</sup>; 73. Betty<sup>6</sup>; 74. Major<sup>6</sup>, died before 10 Sept. 1798 when Richard Nottingham was granted administration on his estate,<sup>91</sup> married. <sup>92</sup>

45. MARY<sup>5</sup> JOHNSON (Lettice<sup>4</sup> Richards, Lettice<sup>3</sup> Granger, Nicholas<sup>2</sup>, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) married John Knight, son of Dixon Knight, who left will 17 April 1750-14 Aug. 1750.<sup>93</sup>

Issue: 75. William<sup>6</sup>, for whom Dixon Knight was appointed guardian, 28 Aug. 1750,<sup>94</sup> chose Dixon Knight as his guardian, 13 Aug. 1754, and John Hall as his guardian, 5 April 1755,<sup>95</sup> died before 13 Dec. 1785 when John Widgeon was granted administration on his estate,<sup>96</sup> married Anne, who survived him; 76. Ann<sup>6</sup>, for whom Dixon Knight was appointed guardian, 28 Aug. 1750;<sup>97</sup> 77. John<sup>6</sup>; 78. Peggy<sup>6</sup>; 79. Mary<sup>6</sup>.



46. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> JOHNSON (Lettice<sup>4</sup> Richards, Lettice<sup>3</sup> Granger, Nicholas<sup>2</sup>, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) died before 1758. He married.

Issue: [JOHNSON] 80. Harmanson<sup>6</sup>; 81. Esther<sup>6</sup>.

50. ANNE<sup>5</sup> HALLETT (Lettice<sup>4</sup> Richards, Lettice<sup>3</sup> Granger, Nicholas<sup>2</sup>, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) married Biggs, presumably James Biggs who deposed, Nov. 1742, he was aged 36<sup>98</sup> and left will 12 June 1776-10 Nov. 1778<sup>99</sup> and whose widow Ann left will 12 Jan. 1784-13 April 1784.<sup>100</sup>

Issue: [BIGGS] 85. Ann<sup>6</sup>; 86. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married Hundly; 87. William<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 9) March 1769,<sup>101</sup> Elishe Smaw; 88. Thomas<sup>6</sup>; 89. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married Sampson; 90. Lukey<sup>6</sup>, married Nathaniel Brown.

60. LITTLETON<sup>5</sup> ARMITRADER (Henry<sup>4</sup>, Arthur<sup>3</sup>, Christian<sup>2</sup> Granger, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) left will 9 Oct. 1771-29 Oct. 1771.<sup>102</sup> He married.

Issue: [TRADER] 91. Israel<sup>6</sup>, married Comfort who was granted administration on his estate 31 May 1768;<sup>103</sup> 92. Archibald<sup>6</sup>, left will 18 Feb. 1821-28 May 1821,<sup>104</sup> married Polly; 93. Ann<sup>6</sup>, married Nathaniel Bird,<sup>105</sup> of Accomack County, who left will 30 Dec. 1778-29 Feb. 1780;<sup>106</sup> 94. Euphamy<sup>6</sup>; 95. Comfort<sup>6</sup>, married William Morgan; 96. Sinah<sup>6</sup>, married Hopman.

61. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> TRADER (Henry<sup>4</sup>, Arthur<sup>3</sup>, Christian<sup>2</sup> Granger, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) left will 6 Jan. 1794-30 Dec. 1794.<sup>107</sup> He married.

Issue: [TRADER] 97. Sacker<sup>6</sup>, died before 26 Dec. 1826 when Samuel S. Nock was granted administration on his estate;<sup>108</sup> 98. William<sup>6</sup>; 99. Comfort<sup>6</sup>; 100. Agnes<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 12) Nov. 1788,<sup>109</sup> Eli Shay; 101. Ommey<sup>6</sup>, married Young; 102. George<sup>6</sup>, left will 15 Jan. 1800-24 Feb. 1800,<sup>110</sup> married, possibly 150. *Lucretia<sup>6</sup> Fisher* (see FISHER); 103. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married Lucust; 104. Susannah<sup>6</sup>, married Fisher; 105. Near<sup>6</sup>, married Taylor.

63. RICHARD<sup>5</sup> TRADER (Henry<sup>4</sup>, Arthur<sup>3</sup>, Christian<sup>2</sup> Granger, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) left will 13 March 1762-30 Nov. 1762.<sup>111</sup> He married Patience.

Issue: [TRADER] 106. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married Harrison; 107. Robert<sup>6</sup>; 108. Anne<sup>6</sup>; 109. James<sup>6</sup>; 110. Stephen<sup>6</sup>; 111. Susannah<sup>6</sup>, married Burton,

possibly Abner Burton who left undated will, proved 30 July 1777;<sup>112</sup> 112. Richard<sup>6</sup>; 113. Mathew<sup>6</sup>.

66. ARTHUR<sup>5</sup> TRADER (Henry<sup>4</sup>, Arthur<sup>3</sup>, Christian<sup>2</sup> Granger, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) probably moved to Augusta County. On 12 Aug. 1753 Arthur army trader witnessed a deed there<sup>113</sup> and in 1764 Arthur Trader was appointed proccessioner of land from Fowler's to the county line on the south of North Mountain.<sup>114</sup> He moved to Hardy County and then, prior to 1783,<sup>115</sup> to Monongalia County where he settled at Coburn's Fort where he acquired 400 acres by "tomahawk right."<sup>116</sup>

He married Sabra, on whose estate James Coburn, Sr., was granted administration, 13 Jan. 1807.<sup>117</sup> Issue: [TRADER] 114. (perhaps) Arthur<sup>6</sup>, born Aug. 1747 in Augusta County, served in Capt. Zackquil Morgan's company in Dunmore's War, 1774, and as an Indian spy or ranger between the Ohio and Monongahela rivers, 1776-83,<sup>118</sup> and lived for many years in Monongalia County near the Harrison County line, married; 115. (perhaps) Tegal<sup>6</sup> [Teackle?], who served in Capt. Zackquil Morgan's company, 1774;<sup>119</sup> 116. (perhaps) Moses<sup>6</sup>, taxpayer in Monongalia County, 1782-83.

67. ROSE<sup>5</sup> ARMITRADER (Richard<sup>4</sup>, Arthur<sup>3</sup>, Christian<sup>2</sup> Granger, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) died before 1755. She married Benjamin Nock who left will 7 July 1765-31 Dec. 1766.<sup>120</sup>

Issue: [NOCK] 117. William<sup>6</sup>, married Peggy who was granted administration on his estate 28 Aug. 1771;<sup>121</sup> 118. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>, left will 23 Dec. 1790-26 July 1791,<sup>122</sup> married Elizabeth; 119. Patience<sup>6</sup>, married Accor; 120. Levin<sup>6</sup>.

68. SABRA<sup>5</sup> ARMITRADER (Richard<sup>4</sup>, Arthur<sup>3</sup>, Christian<sup>2</sup> Granger, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) married John Mears, probably the man of that name who served in Capt. Hogg's Company at Wills Creek, 1754, with other Accomack County residents.<sup>123</sup> She was granted administration on his estate 30 March 1762<sup>124</sup> and left will 20 April 1784-22 Feb. 1785.<sup>125</sup>

Issue: [MEARS]<sup>126</sup> 121. William<sup>6</sup>; 122. John<sup>6</sup>, left will 27 Dec. 1784-25 Jan. 1785,<sup>127</sup> married Molly Beach; 123. Levin<sup>6</sup>, left will 8 Oct. 1806-29 Feb. 1808,<sup>128</sup> married; 124. Zorobable<sup>6</sup>; 125. Spencer<sup>6</sup>, left will 25 May 1794-29 Sept. 1794,<sup>129</sup> married Margaret [Peggy], who died before 25 Jan.



1796 when administration on her estate was granted to James Mears;<sup>[130](#)</sup>  
126. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married Bell; 127. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, married Richardson; 128.  
>Rose<sup>6</sup>, married Harmon; 129. Sinah<sup>6</sup>, married Bradford.

---

<sup>1</sup> Archives Division, Library of Virginia, Acc.26237. His name appears as Grange.

<sup>2</sup> E. G. O'Donoghue, *Bridewell Hospital*, II (London, 1929), pp. 20-21.

<sup>3</sup> Hotten, p. 188.

<sup>4</sup> Northampton Co. Orders, Wills, Deeds &c 1632-40, p. 146.

<sup>5</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 182.

<sup>6</sup> Susie M. Ames, ed., *County Court Records of Accomack-Northampton, Virginia, 1640-1645* (Virginia Historical Society, *Documents*, X; Charlottesville, 1973), p. 27.

<sup>7</sup> Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1645-51, p. 94.

<sup>8</sup> Patent Bk. 2, p. 110.

<sup>9</sup> Patent Bk. 3, p. 333.

<sup>10</sup> Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 4, 1651-54, p. 188.

<sup>11</sup> Northampton Co. Orders, Wills, Deeds &c 1632-40, p. 46.

<sup>12</sup> Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1657-66, p. 82, recorded 10 Feb. 1662/3.

<sup>13</sup> Northampton Co. Orders, Wills &c 1674-79, p. 101.

<sup>14</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 209.

<sup>15</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 324.

<sup>16</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 341.

<sup>17</sup> Patent Bk. I, p. 244.

<sup>18</sup> Northampton Co. Orders, Wills, Deeds &c 1632-40, p. 146.

<sup>19</sup> See note 10.

<sup>20</sup> Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1645-51, p. 219.

<sup>21</sup> Patent Bk. 4, p. 57(511).

<sup>22</sup> Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1657-66, p. 91.

<sup>23</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 99.

<sup>24</sup> Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 11, 1680-92, pp. 87-88.

<sup>25</sup> Northampton Co. Deeds & Wills 12, 1691-1707, p. 11. There is a marginal notation: "The Lease of which this is an assignment in part attested to be Recorded 20th Feby. 1662[1/3]."

<sup>26</sup> Bruce A. Bendler, *Colonial Delaware Assemblymen, 1682-1776* (Westminster, Md., 1989), p. 49.

<sup>27</sup> Sussex Co., Del., Will Bk. A, pp. 76-77, without date of probate.

<sup>28</sup> Bendler, *op. cit.*, p. 49.

<sup>29</sup> Sussex Co., Del., Will. Bk. A, pp. 178-79, without date of probate.

<sup>30</sup> Northampton Co. Wills, Deeds &c 26, 1725-33, p. 231.

<sup>31</sup> Northampton Co. Order Bk. 11, 1679-83, p. 108; Orders, Wills &c 3, 1686-98, pp. 283, 340.

<sup>32</sup> Northampton Co. Wills, Deeds &c 1711-18, p. 115.

<sup>33</sup> Northampton Co. Order Bk. 21, 1742-48, p. 172.

<sup>34</sup> Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1657-66, p. 110.

<sup>35</sup> Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1718-25, p. 62.

<sup>36</sup> Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 11, 1680-92, pp. 191-92.

<sup>37</sup> Northampton Co. Orders, Wills 13, 1689-98, pp. 189, 204.

<sup>38</sup> Northampton Co. Orders, Wills &c 14, 1698-1710, p. 48.

<sup>39</sup> Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1718-25, p. 19.

<sup>40</sup> Northampton Co. Orders, Wills &c 14, 1698-1710, p. 312; Deeds & Wills 12, 1692-1707, pp. 434-35.

<sup>41</sup> Northampton Co. Orders, Wills &c 14, p. 94.

<sup>42</sup> Perhaps the John Richards who left will 29 Oct. 1764-13 Nov. 1764 (Northampton Co. Wills &c 23, 1763-65, p. 352) naming grandchildren Thomas, Mary and Ann Scott and Mary Stripe and son-in-law Moses Stripe.

<sup>43</sup> Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1657-66, p. 134.

<sup>44</sup> Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 11, 1680-92, pp. 88-90.

<sup>45</sup> Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1718-25, pp. 218-19.

<sup>46</sup> Northampton Co. Order Bk. 20, 1732-40, p. 237. The inventory of her small estate, presented by John Savage 12 Oct. 1736 (*ibid.*, p. 243), is recorded in Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 18, 1733-40, p. 187, but is not listed in the general index or that volume's index.

<sup>47</sup> Jean M. Mihalyka, *Loose Papers and Sundry Court Cases, 1628-1731, Northampton County, Virginia* (Eastville, Va., 1997), p. 183.

<sup>48</sup> Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 7, 1655-68, pt. 2, pp. 29-30.

<sup>49</sup> Accomack Co. Wills &c 1673-76, pp. 12-13.

<sup>50</sup> Accomack Co. Wills &c 1692-1715, p. 231, will of Richard Kellam, proved 6 Oct. 1703.

<sup>51</sup> Northampton Co. Order Bk. 10, 1664-74, p. 156.

<sup>52</sup> Accomack Co. Wills, Deeds &c 1715-29, p. 61.

<sup>53</sup> Lucy Ames Edwards, *Ames, Mears and Allied Lines* (n.p., 1967), pp. 225-27.

<sup>54</sup> Probably Philip Hamman whose will, 10 Jan. 1725[/6?]-8 Nov. 1726, left his estate to wife Elizabeth (Northampton Co. Wills, Deeds &c 26, 1725-33, p. 64).

<sup>55</sup> Named as grandchildren in the will of Hannah<sup>3</sup> (Granger) Capell and presumably children of her son Nathaniel whom she did not mention.

<sup>56</sup> Northampton Co. Wills, Deeds &c **1711-18, p. 97.**

<sup>57</sup> She also had a son Stratton Capell who by Dec. 1730 married Abigail ( ) Scott (Mihalyka, *Loose Papers...*, p. 234).

<sup>58</sup> Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1718-25, p. 8.

<sup>59</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 22, 1760-62, p. 363, will of John Fitchett, 28 Sept. 1761-8 Dec. 1761.

<sup>60</sup> Northampton Co. Minute Bk. 26, 1761-65, p. 24.

<sup>61</sup> Northampton Co. Orders, Wills 13, 1689-98, p. 286.

<sup>62</sup> Northampton Co. Wills, Deeds &c 1725-38, pp. 79-80.

<sup>63</sup> Northampton Co. Order Bk. 17, 1719-22, p. 84.

<sup>64</sup> Mihalyka, *Loose Papers...*, p. 244.

<sup>65</sup> Northampton Co. Order Bk. 17, 1719-22, p. 87.

<sup>66</sup> Northampton Co. Suit, Westcote vs. Roberts, pack 33.

<sup>67</sup> Northampton Co. Deeds &c 1750-63, pp. 259-60.

<sup>68</sup> Mihalyka, *Loose Papers*..., p. 244.

<sup>69</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 20, 1750-54, p. 483.

<sup>70</sup> Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1718-25, p. 195.

<sup>71</sup> A number of interpretations regarding the marriages and children of Lettice<sup>4</sup> Richards, based on the stated relationships in her will, are possible. The identifications presented here appear to be the most likely. She was also the mother of a daughter Hamutel by Jeremiah Townsend. In May 1729 Jeremiah Townsend was “summoned to answer the presentment of the Grand Jury for leaving his wife and living with a whore. It appearing to the Court that he lived incontinently with Lettice Hallett, it was ordered that he give bond of £50 not to cohabit with Lettice or dwell on that plantation where she lives after his crop now in the ground is finished” (Mihalyka, *Loose Papers*..., pp. 201-02). Jeremiah Townsend left will, 12 April 1730-9 June 1730 (Northampton Co. Wills, Deeds &c 26, 1725-33, p. 238, leaving to Hamutal Townsend Hallett 240 acres on the south side of Assateague Creek in Somerset Co., Md., one shilling each to a son and daughter, and the residue of his estate to Lettice Hallett. Hamutel married (1) John Johnson, by whom she had children John and Peggy, (2) Dixon Knight, named as “son” in the will of Lettice Hallett, who left will 17 Dec. 1754-14 Oct. 1755 (Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 21, 1754-60, p. 130), by whom she had a daughter Susannah, and (3), (bond 22) Oct. 1758, Henry Knight (Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 66; Northampton Co. Loose papers, pack 49).

<sup>72</sup> First four named in the will of William Hallett; William and Frances, named in the will of Lettice Hallett were presumably posthumous twins.

<sup>73</sup> Northampton Co. Order Bk. 18, p. 337. Since Mashman is the only child for whom there was guardianship, it is possible she was a child of an earlier marriage of William Hallett.

<sup>74</sup> Northampton Co. Deed Bk. 18, 1733-50, pp. 271-72.

<sup>75</sup> Northampton Co. Order Bk. 22, 1748-51, p. 172.

<sup>76</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 18, 1733-40, p. 48.

<sup>77</sup> Northampton Co. Minute Bk. 28, 1771-78, p. 348.

- <sup>78</sup> Northampton Co. Order Bk. 18, 1722-29, p. 311.
- <sup>79</sup> Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1718-25, p. 148.
- <sup>80</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 113.
- <sup>81</sup> Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1697-1703, p. 64.
- <sup>82</sup> Accomack Co. Deeds & Wills 1729-37, p. 432.
- <sup>83</sup> Accomack Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1715-29, pp. 288-89, deed of gift, 21 Nov. 1719, from Henry<sup>4</sup> to his son Arthur Armitrader for 170 acres given him by his father-in-law Edward Hitchins.
- <sup>84</sup> Accomack Co. Deeds & Wills 1752-57, p. 271.
- <sup>85</sup> Accomack Co. Deeds & Wills 1692-1715, p. 190.
- <sup>86</sup> Edwards, *op. cit.*, p. 227.
- <sup>87</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 19, 1740-50, p. 186.
- <sup>88</sup> Northampton Co. Order Bk. 21, 1746-48, p. 336.
- <sup>89</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 487.
- <sup>90</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 19, p. 424.
- <sup>91</sup> Northampton Co. Order Bk. 33, 1776-1800, p. 253.
- <sup>92</sup> Perhaps Catherine Caple who consented for marriage of a daughter in July 1798.
- <sup>93</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 19, 1740-50, p. 463. On 13 Nov. 1750, on the motion of Lettice Hallett, it was ordered that the dower of Mary Knight, widow of John, in lands and tenements be laid off (Order Bk. 22, p. 281).
- <sup>94</sup> Northampton Co. Order Bk. 22, p. 252.
- <sup>95</sup> Northampton Co. Order Bk. 24, pp. 126, 213.
- <sup>96</sup> Northampton Co. Order Bk. 30, 1783-87, p. 371.
- <sup>97</sup> Northampton Co. Order Bk. 22, p. 252.
- <sup>98</sup> Jean M. Mihalyka, *Loose Papers and Sundry Court Cases, 1732-1744/5* (Eastville, Va., 2000), p. 157.
- <sup>99</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 26, 1777-83, p. 161.
- <sup>100</sup> Northampton Co. Wills &c 27, 1783-88, p. 81.
- <sup>101</sup> Jean M. Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County, Virginia, 1660/1-1854* (Bowie, Md., 1990), p. 10.

- <sup>102</sup> Accomack Co. Wills &c 1767-72, p. 624.
- <sup>103</sup> Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1768-69, p. 47.
- <sup>104</sup> Accomack Co. Will Bk. 1819-21, p. 387.
- <sup>105</sup> Gordon Warren Godwin Chesser, *The Godwin Ancestry* (Utica, N.Y., 1972), p. 165.
- <sup>106</sup> Accomack Co. Wills &c 1777-80, p. 514.
- <sup>107</sup> Accomack Co. Wills 1794-96, p. 71.
- <sup>108</sup> Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1824-27, p. 432.
- <sup>109</sup> Nora Miller Turman, *Marriage Records of Accomack County, Virginia, 1776-1854* (Bowie, Md., 1994), p. 255.
- <sup>110</sup> Accomack Co. Wills &c 1798-1800, p. 373.
- <sup>111</sup> Accomack Co. Wills 1761-67, p. 148.
- <sup>112</sup> Accomack Co. Wills 1777-80, p. 20.
- <sup>113</sup> Augusta Co. Deed Bk. 7, p. 171.
- <sup>114</sup> Augusta Parish Vestry Book, p. 377.
- <sup>115</sup> Monongalia Co., W.Va., Personal property tax list, 1783. He was not charged for poll tax.
- <sup>116</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, Arthur Trader, S.30169.
- <sup>117</sup> Monongalia Co., W.Va., Order Bk. 3, p. 82.
- <sup>118</sup> *Ibid.*; Lloyd DeWitt Bockstruck, *Virginia's Colonial Soldiers* (Baltimore, 1988), pp. 144,203-04. His pension declaration detailed service each summer and a pension was granted, but upon investigation the claim was judged to be fraudulent. Witnesses declared he was a man of infamous character and not to be relied on but his second declaration to the special agent, 2 Aug. 1834, tends to support service under Capt. Morgan at Coburn's Fort, 1776, and at Pricket's Fort on Monongahela, 1777, at the mouth of Yellow Creek under Capt. James Neale, 1779, and at Kern's Fort, 1782, and Pricket's Fort, 1783, under Morgan, although the federal government did not recognize these services as qualifying for a pension.
- <sup>119</sup> Bockstruck, *op. cit.*, p. 144.
- <sup>120</sup> Accomack Co. Wills 1761-67, p. 685.
- <sup>121</sup> Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1770-73, p. 234.

- <sup>122</sup> Accomack Co. Wills 1788-94, p. 381.
- <sup>123</sup> Bockstruck, *op. cit.*, pp. 45, 47-51, 129, 131-32, 134.
- <sup>124</sup> Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1735-63, p. 445.
- <sup>125</sup> Accomack Co. Wills &c 1784-87, p. 111.
- <sup>126</sup> Edwards, *op. cit.*, pp. 195-97.
- <sup>127</sup> Accomack Co. Wills 1784-87, p. 99.
- <sup>128</sup> Accomack Co. Wills &c 1806-09, p. 471.
- <sup>129</sup> Accomack Co. Wills &c 1794-96, p. 31.
- <sup>130</sup> Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1793-96, p. 411.

## GRAVES<sup>1</sup>

+\* 1. THOMAS<sup>1</sup> GRAVES came to Virginia in the *Mary and Margaret* and is listed among those arriving in the second supply, 1608.<sup>2</sup> Shortly after his arrival, while on an exploring expedition, he was taken captive by the Indians who held him in Opecancanough's town subject to an uncertain fate when a timely rescue was effected by Ensign Thomas Savage.<sup>3</sup>

An undated letter from Governor Yeardley to Sir Edwin Sandys concerning Smythe's (Southampton) Hundred, written after 29 April 1619, recites circumstances of the affair between Capt. William Epes, Commander, and Capt. Stallings in which the latter was slain and the former placed under arrest, and states "I have entreated Capt. Graves, an Antient officer of this Co[m]pany to take charge of the people and the workes."<sup>4</sup> Capt. Graves was sent as one of two representatives from Smythe's Hundred to the first Representative Legislative Assembly which convened at Jamestown, 30 July 1619.<sup>5</sup>

As a member of the Virginia Company, Capt. Graves had agreed to transport 100 persons to Virginia and accordingly was allowed a patent for land, 20 Nov. 1622.<sup>6</sup> His grant for 200 acres "on the Easterne side of the Shoare of the bay of Chesepeacke [Eastern Shore] and abutting Southerly on the Land of Cap' Henry Fleete" is of record, 14 March 1628/9, and recites that the land was due him "by vertue of an Adventure" of £25 paid to "Sir Thomas Smith, late Tresurer for the Company of Virginia."<sup>7</sup> A tract of 100 acres due to Capt. Thomas Grayes "for his pergonal] devident as being an Ancient Planter" was assigned to Capt. Thomas Purifye 29 Feb. 1631.<sup>8</sup>

Capt. Graves, referred to as Esquire in the Accomack-Northampton County court records, was appointed commander of the "Plantation of Accawmacke" by the General Court, 8 Feb. 1627/8,<sup>9</sup> and headed the list of commissioners at the first extant court of record held for Accawmack, 7



Jan. 1633/4. He served as Burgess to the Assembly, 1630 and 1632, and was a member of the first vestry of the parish, 14 Sept. 1635.<sup>10</sup> His death occurred between Nov. 1635, when he was witness to a deed, and 5 Jan. 1635/6, when suit was entered against a “servant to Mrs. Graves.”<sup>11</sup>

Thomas<sup>1</sup> Graves married Katherine who, with his two sons, came to Virginia after 1616, as is shown in a patent granted to John<sup>2</sup>, 9 Aug. 1637, reciting that the 600 acres granted to him in Elizabeth City was “due... in Right of descent from his Father Thomas Graves, whoe transported at his owne proper costs... himselfe, Katherine Graves his wife, John Graves the pattentee and Thomas Graves, Junr. and eight persons.”<sup>12</sup> Mrs. Graves was living at the “Old Plantation,” 20 May 1636.<sup>13</sup>

Issue: 2. JOHN<sup>2</sup>; 3. THOMAS<sup>2</sup>; 4. ANN<sup>2</sup>; 5. VERLINDA<sup>2</sup>; 6. KATHERINE<sup>2</sup>; 7. FRANCIS<sup>2</sup>.

2. JOHN<sup>2</sup> GRAVES (Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born by 1605, was in Accawmack by 19 Feb. 1634/5 when he sued John Parramore.<sup>14</sup> He owned 600 acres in Elizabeth City, as before stated, and to this land, which lay at the headwaters of Back River adjacent to York County, he subsequently added in two patents, 15 May 1638 and 29 May 1639, some 350 acres.<sup>15</sup> His death was noted 30 April 1640 when William Parry (Perry) of Kecoughtan gave bond to indemnify his former administrators William Cotten, William Stone and Capt. Roper.<sup>16</sup> The name of his wife is unknown.

Issue: 8. RALPH<sup>3</sup>; 9. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup>; 10. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>; 11. Sarah<sup>3</sup>, married, by 29 July 1661,<sup>17</sup> Thomas Dipnall, a planter near Skimino Creek in Marston Parish<sup>18</sup> who was Burgess from James City County, 1654,<sup>19</sup> by 1664 had left Virginia and in 1667 was a merchant of London;<sup>20</sup> 12. (DAUGHTER)<sup>3</sup>.

3. THOMAS<sup>2</sup> GRAVES (Thomas<sup>1</sup>), planter of Timberneck Creek, Abingdon Parish, Gloucester, first patented land in that county 20 March 1657/8, being 55 acres “about a mile from Timberneck Creek” and 240 acres in a swamp “betwixt Seaverne & the Indian Path.”<sup>21</sup> On 2 March 1656/7 he acquired 300 acres in Westmoreland County<sup>22</sup> and, 20 March 1661/2, 700 acres in Lancaster County on Corotoman River, which he sold, 14 May 1662, to John Edwards, chirurgon.<sup>23</sup> On 6 March 1674/5 Governor

Berkeley confirmed to “Thomas and Jeffrey Graves, son of Thomas Graves, dec’d, 440 acres in Abingdon Parish, Gloucester, near the dwelling house of said Jeffrey... due unto said Thomas and Jeffrey by the last will and testament of their dec’d father Thomas Graves, Sr.”<sup>24</sup> The name of his wife is unknown.

Issue: 13. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>; 14. JEFFREY<sup>3</sup>; 15. (perhaps) WILLIAM<sup>3</sup>.

4. ANN<sup>2</sup> GRAVES (Thomas<sup>1</sup>), who deposed 5 Nov. 1662 that she was aged 42,<sup>25</sup> married successively three ministers of Hungar’s Parish, Accawmack. She married (1), before 10 July 1637, the Rev. William Cotton, who on that date patented land in right of his wife Ann<sup>2</sup> Graves.<sup>26</sup> He left will, Aug. 1640-29 Dec. 1646, naming “Brethrin-in-Lawe Capt. William Stone and Capt. William Roper” as overseers.<sup>27</sup>

She married (2), by 1642, the Rev. Nathaniel Eaton who came to Virginia from Massachusetts where in 1638 he had become the first master of the school that later became Harvard University.<sup>28</sup> In 1642 he assigned land at Hungar’s Creek due him by right of intermarriage with the “widdowe and relict of William Cotton, Clerke”<sup>29</sup> and by 1647 he had left the colony.<sup>30</sup>

She married (3), as his (2) wife, the Rev. Francis Doughty, with whom Ann entered into a marriage contract, 8 June 1657.<sup>31</sup> He was formerly minister of Boxwell, Leighterton and Rangeworthy in Gloucestershire, and minister at Taunton, Mass., New York, and Flushing, Long Island.<sup>32</sup> He entered into an agreement with the commissioners and housekeepers of the Lower Parish of Northampton County, 28 Feb. 1654/5, and they accepted him as their minister.<sup>33</sup> By Oct. 1659 he had moved to Charles Co., Md., and by April 1662 to Rappahannock County where Doughty was minister of Sittenbourne and South Farnham parishes, 1662-68.<sup>34</sup> In 1668 John Catlett and Humphrey Booth referred to his “nonconformity & Scandalous living” in a petition to the Governor and on 13 March 1669/70, stating that he wished to “Transport myself out of the Colony of Virginia into some other country and clymate that may prove more favorable to my aged, infirm & decayed Body,” Doughty conveyed to Richard Boughton of Charles Co., Md., 200 acres on the Rappahannock River for the use of his wife Anne, she being “unwilling to Depart the s<sup>d</sup> country, shee finding the

same Best agreeing with her health, Besides her loathness and unwillingness to Bid Farewell to her more Deare & Beloved children, and to her Beloved kindred & Relacons, all or least most of them Residing in the s<sup>d</sup> Colony of Virginia and in the Neighboring province of Maryl'd."<sup>35</sup>

She moved from thence to Charles Co., Md., where her will, 26 Dec. 1682-18 July 1683,<sup>36</sup> named six of her eight grandchildren and her deceased son Samuel<sup>3</sup> Eaton.

Issue: (by 1) [COTTON] 16. VERLINDA<sup>3</sup>; 17. (Child)<sup>3</sup>, died in infancy; 18. (Child)<sup>3</sup>, died in infancy; (by 2) [EATON] 19. Samuel<sup>3</sup>, lived at "Eaton's Delight," Charles Co., Md., left will dated April 1681;<sup>37</sup> 20. Nathaniel<sup>3</sup>, named by Verlinda<sup>3</sup> (Cotton) Burdett as brother in her deed of gift to her Burdett children, 24 June 1668.<sup>38</sup>

5. VERLINDA<sup>2</sup> GRAVES (Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married, before 1640, Capt. William Stone, who came to Virginia, 1628, as agent for his uncle Thomas Stone, and was commissioner of Accawmack, 1633, vestryman of Hungar's Parish, 1635, and sheriff of Northampton County, 1646. He moved to Maryland about 1648 and in Aug. 1648 was commissioned Lieutenant Governor of that colony. It was during his administration that the Maryland Act of Toleration was passed. Deprived of office briefly in 1652 by Lord Baltimore's Puritan opponents, he was restored to his office and continued until 1654 when replaced by a board of ten commissioners who governed Maryland in the name of Parliament. In 1655 he fought an unsuccessful battle against the Commonwealth's Puritan supporters and on the restoration of Lord Baltimore's authority in 1658 he was named a member of the Council and served as justice of the Provincial Court.<sup>39</sup> His will, 3 Dec. 1659-21 Dec. 1660,<sup>40</sup> named his wife and children and "brother Sprigg," the husband of Katherine<sup>2</sup> Graves. The will of Verlinda<sup>2</sup>, 3 March 1674/5-13 July 1675,<sup>41</sup> named two of her children.

Issue: [STONE]<sup>42</sup> 21. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>; 22. Richard<sup>3</sup>, bequeathed by his father 500 acres of "Nangemy Manor," died before 11 June 1667 when his brother John was granted administration on his estate;<sup>43</sup> 23. JOHN<sup>3</sup>; 24. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>; 25. Mathew<sup>3</sup>, bequeathed 500 acres of "Nangemy," deposed, 29 Jan. 1695/6, he was aged 38;<sup>44</sup> 26. MARY<sup>3</sup>; 27. Katherine<sup>3</sup>.

6. KATHERINE<sup>2</sup> GRAVES (Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married (1) William Roper, lieutenant and captain of militia, justice of Accawmack, 1637, and Burgess from Accawmack, 1637, and from Northampton, 1644.<sup>45</sup> He died between 28 Aug. 1650, when he attended court as a justice, and 30 Dec. 1650 when Mrs. Kathryne Roper, the relict of Capt. William Roper, deceased, was mentioned.<sup>46</sup> She married (2) Thomas Sprigg, who deposed 14 Oct. 1665 he was aged 35 and 17 Sept. 1694 he was aged 64.<sup>47</sup> He was a justice of Northampton County, 1655,<sup>48</sup> and as Lieft. Thomas Sprigge signed the Northampton engagement to recognize the Parliamentary government of England, 26 July 1653.<sup>49</sup> He shortly afterward moved to Maryland where he was justice of Calvert County, 1658-74, and sheriff, 1664-65,<sup>50</sup> and later resided in Prince George's County, where he left will 9 May 1704-9 Dec. 1704.<sup>51</sup> Katherine<sup>2</sup> died before 1 Sept. 1668 when he married (2) Eleanor Nuttall.<sup>52</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [ROPER] 28. William<sup>3</sup>, given a calf in the will of his godfather William Burdett, 22 July 1643;<sup>53</sup> 29. Verlinda<sup>3</sup>, to whom her mother, on the eve of her (2) marriage, made a deed of gift, 1 March 1650/1;<sup>54</sup> (by 2) [SPRIGG] 30. SARAH<sup>3</sup>; 31. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>.

7. FRANCIS<sup>2</sup> GRAVES (Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born about 1630, mentioned as "orphant of Capt. Tho. Graves," 28 Nov. 1642,<sup>55</sup> settled in Rappahannock County where he patented 714 acres "on the south side of the River upon the branch of Gilson's Creek," 10 Oct. 1672.<sup>57</sup> He married, by 28 Nov. 1678, Jane \_\_\_\_\_, a widow, and that date deeded cattle "to her three children... John and Jane Moguffe and Elizabeth Davenport," according to a "verbal promise to my now wife Jane before marriage."<sup>58</sup> He died by 5 Aug. 1691 when a court order mentioned "the plantation of the widow Graves... between Hoskins and Gilsons pocoson."<sup>59</sup> His widow married (4) John Doughty of Essex County who, 2 May 1694, "by reason of an intermarriage between me and the widow Graves, do give unto the three children of Francis Graves, namely: Francis, Richard and Thomas Graves" certain cattle.<sup>60</sup>

Issue:<sup>61</sup> 32. FRANCIS<sup>3</sup>; 33. RICHARD<sup>3</sup>; 34. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>.

8. RALPH<sup>3</sup> GRAVES (John<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born about 1625, married, by 1652, 8. Rachel<sup>1</sup> Croshaw (see CROSHAW), daughter of Maj. Joseph Croshaw of York County who, 26 Dec. 1654, "out of naturall affection" conveyed to Ralph<sup>3</sup> and Rachael Graves "the espoused of the said Ralph," 1000 acres in New Kent County on the south side of the Mattaponi River.<sup>62</sup> On 25 Feb. 1666/7 Ralph<sup>3</sup> was granted a certificate for 1500 acres for the transportation of thirty persons.<sup>63</sup> He died 9 May 1667<sup>64</sup> leaving will 5 May 1667-2 July 1667.<sup>65</sup> His widow married (2) Richard Barnes and died 20 April 1669.<sup>66</sup>

Issue: 35. RALPH<sup>4</sup>; 36. William<sup>4</sup>, born 2 March 1666/7;<sup>67</sup> 37. Ann<sup>4</sup>, buried 9 March 1668/9; 38. Mary<sup>4</sup>, buried 12 Sept. 1668; 39. (probably) Martha<sup>4</sup>, died 27 Dec. 1666.<sup>68</sup>

9. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup> GRAVES (John<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) owned land in York County by 1652 and patented 80 acres there, 3 Oct. 1655.<sup>69</sup> He died before 24 Aug. 1675 when 33. Ralph<sup>4</sup> Graves entered his claim, as next heir, to the plantation his uncle William Graves died possessed of.<sup>70</sup> He probably married Ann, named as a headright with him in a patent issued 28 Aug. 1658.<sup>71</sup>

Issue: 40. Ann<sup>4</sup>, died by 10 April 1668.<sup>72</sup>

10. THOMAS<sup>3</sup> GRAVES (John<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) owned land in York County adjacent to that of his brother William<sup>3</sup>, 1652, and with Elizabeth, probably his wife, witnessed a deed in York Hampton Parish, York County, 1695.<sup>73</sup>

Issue:<sup>74</sup> 41. JOHN<sup>3</sup>.

12. (DAUGHTER)<sup>3</sup> GRAVES (John<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married Grenther, as is shown in an item in the settlement of the estate of Ralph<sup>3</sup>: "to pd. his sister Grenther by Mr. Dipnall."<sup>75</sup>

Issue: [GRENTHER] 42. William<sup>4</sup>, died by 7 Sept. 1667.<sup>76</sup>

13. THOMAS<sup>3</sup> GRAVES (Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married Mary.

Issue:<sup>77</sup> 43. JOHN<sup>4</sup>; 44. Robert<sup>4</sup>, baptized 14 Feb. 1682/3; 45. Mary<sup>4</sup>, baptized 19 Aug. 1685.

14. JEFFREY<sup>3</sup> GRAVES (Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married Dorothy.

Issue:<sup>78</sup> 46. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>, born 15 May 1681; 47. Jeffrey<sup>4</sup>, born 29 May 1683; 48. Sarah<sup>4</sup>, baptized 1 July 1688.

15. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup> GRAVES (Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married Mary.

Issue:<sup>79</sup> 48. John<sup>4</sup>, baptized 2 Dec. 1686, died in infancy; 50. William<sup>4</sup>, baptized 29 April 1688; 51. John<sup>4</sup>, baptized 5 Jan. 1689/90.

16. VERLINDA<sup>3</sup> COTTON (Ann<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married (1) Thomas Burdett, with whom she entered into a marriage contract 1 Sept. 1658.<sup>80</sup> He was living 28 Nov. 1667 but died before 2 March 1667/8 when administration on his estate was granted to Virilinda Burdett, the relict.<sup>81</sup> On 24 June 1668, before her “intended marriage” to (2) Richard Boughton, Verlinda<sup>3</sup> made a deed of gift to her children by her (1) husband, naming them.<sup>82</sup>

Richard Boughton was commissioned Provincial Secretary, member of the Council and judge of the Provincial Court, 17 May 1666, and on 23 Dec. 1667 was named clerk of Charles Co., Md., serving until 1669. He was a member of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly from Charles County, 1669, was clerk of the Upper House, 1674-76, and of Anne Arundel County, 1674-82, deputy commissary of the General Court, and was again clerk of Charles County, 1682-1689/90, but his opposition to the Revolution of 1689 virtually terminated his political career.<sup>83</sup> He married (2), by March 1694, Honor, and died before 29 June 1706 when Samuel Boughton was granted administration of his estate.<sup>84</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [BURDETT] 52. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>; 53. Frances<sup>4</sup>, married probably Col. Charles Ashton of Westmoreland County; 54. Parthenia<sup>4</sup>, left will 17 Feb. 1697/8-13 March 1697/8, Charles Co., Md.;<sup>85</sup> 55. Sarah<sup>4</sup>, married 10. *Gerard<sup>3</sup> Fowke* (see THOROWGOOD); by (2) [BOUGHTON] 56. Samuel<sup>4</sup>, whose estate inventory, 29 June 1714, was signed by Katherine Thomas and Virilinda Boughton as nearest kin;<sup>86</sup> 57. Verlinda<sup>4</sup>; 58. Katherine<sup>4</sup>, married Benony Thomas who left will 10 Oct. 1711-25 Feb. 1713/4, Charles Co., Md.;<sup>87</sup> 59. Mary<sup>4</sup>.

21. THOMAS<sup>3</sup> STONE (Verlinda<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) was named as eldest son and executor in his father’s will and was a commissioner of Charles Co., Md., 1661. He married Mary and left will 24 April 1676-5 Oct.



1676.<sup>88</sup> His widow married (2) John Blackfan who in his will, 31 Jan. 1676/7-12 March 1676/7, named William and Richard Stone,<sup>89</sup> and (3) Joseph Manning.

Issue: [STONE]<sup>90</sup> 60. Richard<sup>4</sup>, under 18 in 1676; 61. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>.

23. JOHN<sup>3</sup> STONE (Verlinda<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) chose his brother-in-law William Calvert as his guardian, 5 June 1667,<sup>91</sup> was a merchant and planter, justice of Charles Co., Md., 1670-94 and 1697, coroner, and sheriff, 1694-97, Indian interpreter, 1679, vestryman of Nanjemoy Parish, and member of the Associators' Convention of Charles County, 1689-92, and of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1678-88.<sup>92</sup> He married (1) Elizabeth, (2), and (3), 1684, Eleanor Bayne, who was aged 6 in 1673 and 17 when she married, daughter of Walter and Eleanor Bayne. He left will 17 Sept. 1697-10 Aug. 1698.<sup>93</sup> His widow married (2), about 18 months after the death of her (1) husband, Hugh Tears, who left 300 acres to Eleanor and Elizabeth Stone in his will, 23 Jan. 1699/1700-20 Feb. 1699/1700,<sup>94</sup> and (3), 22 June 1700, John Beale.<sup>95</sup>

Issue: [STONE]<sup>96</sup> (by 1) 62. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>; 63. John<sup>4</sup>, left will 27 Jan. 1702/3-1 June 1703;<sup>97</sup> (by 2) 64. MATTHEW<sup>4</sup>; (by 3) 65. Walter<sup>4</sup>, died young;<sup>98</sup> 66. Eleanor<sup>4</sup>; 67. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>.

24. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup> STONE (Verlinda<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) was named as "eldest daughter" in her father's will. She married 23. *William<sup>3</sup> Calvert*.

Issue: see CALVERT.

24. MARY<sup>3</sup> STONE (Verlinda<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 1642, married (1) \_\_\_\_\_ Thomas and (2), by 10 March 1674/5,<sup>99</sup> Col. Robert Doyne who died 23 July 1689.<sup>100</sup> He was sheriff of Charles Co., Md., at the time of his death. He married (2) Anne Burford, who married (2) George Plater,<sup>101</sup> and (3) John Rousby.

Issue: (by 2) [DOYNE]<sup>102</sup> 68. Wharton<sup>4</sup>, died beyond the seas, under age; 69. William<sup>4</sup>, died under age; 70. SARAH<sup>4</sup>; 71. VERLINDA<sup>4</sup>; 72. Eleanor<sup>4</sup>, died 1705; 73. MARY<sup>4</sup>.

30. SARAH<sup>3</sup> SPRIGG (Katherine<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married (1), by 20 Jan. 1680/1 when she consented to the sale of land to William Digges,<sup>103</sup> John Pearce, and (2) Enoch Coombs of Prince George's Co., Md., who died

before 10 March 1726/7 when the inventory of his estate was made.<sup>[104](#)</sup> She survived him and died before 15 Dec. 1736 when the inventory of her estate was made.<sup>[105](#)</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [PEARCE] 74. JOHN<sup>4</sup>; 75. SARAH<sup>4</sup>.

31. THOMAS<sup>3</sup> SPRIGG (Katherine<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) was born about 1665. On 31 Oct. 1707 Charles Calvert of Stafford County, son of William and Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> (Stone) Calvert, appointed his “well beloved cousen Mr. Thomas Sprigg of Prince George’s County,” Md., to convey land for him.<sup>[106](#)</sup> Thomas<sup>3</sup> was a merchant and planter at “Nottingham,” justice of Prince George’s County, 1697-1704, vestryman of Queen Anne’s Parish, representative in the Maryland Assembly, 1712-15, and was major and lieutenant colonel of militia.<sup>[107](#)</sup> He married Margaret, daughter of Edward and Honor Marriott [Mariartee] of Anne Arundel Co., Md.,<sup>[108](#)</sup> who survived him and on whose estate Osborn<sup>4</sup> Sprigg was granted administration 27 Nov. 1739.<sup>[109](#)</sup>

Issue: [SPRIGG]<sup>[110](#)</sup> 76. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>; 77 EDWARD<sup>4</sup>; 78. OSBORN<sup>4</sup>; 79. PRISCILLA<sup>4</sup>; 80. MARGARET<sup>4</sup>; 81. ELEANOR<sup>4</sup>; 82. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>.

32. FRANCIS<sup>3</sup> GRAVES (Francis<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), probably born in Rappahannock County, lived most of his life in Essex where he is mentioned, 8-9 Sept. 1709, as of South Farnham Parish when he sold 125 acres in St. Ann’s Parish.<sup>[111](#)</sup> His will, 25 June 1746-18 Oct. 1748,<sup>[112](#)</sup> named his wife Anne and children.

Issue: 83. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>; 84. CLARA<sup>4</sup>; 85. Jane<sup>4</sup>; 86. Ann<sup>4</sup>; 87. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>; 88. Mary<sup>4</sup>.

33. RICHARD<sup>3</sup> GRAVES (Francis<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) had left Essex County by 1714, at which time he probably was engaged in coastwise trade for, about 1708, he had purchased a one-half partnership in a sloop from Francis Shackelford.<sup>[113](#)</sup> Presumably, he is identical with the Richard Graves who was taxed for the first time in Craven Precinct, N.C., in 1715<sup>[114](#)</sup> and who in his will, 11 April 1730-16 Sept. 1730,<sup>[115](#)</sup> mentions Richard and Francis, sons of “Thomas Graves my Brother in Virginia.” He represented Craven Precinct in the North Carolina Assembly, 1726.<sup>[116](#)</sup> He married Hannah (Kent) Smithwick Green, daughter of Thomas and Ann Kent and



widow of John Smithwick and Farnifold Green, who was born 10 May 1673 and survived him.[117](#)

Issue: 89. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>; 90. MARY<sup>4</sup>.

34. THOMAS<sup>3</sup> GRAVES (Francis<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born about 1684, remained in Essex County and married, about 1708, Elizabeth Moody, born 1690, daughter of John and Mary Moody of Essex,[118](#) who relinquished her dower right, 19 June 1739, in land deeded by her husband.[119](#) Thomas<sup>3</sup> died by 15 Feb. 1742/3 when John Graves obtained administration on his estate.[120](#)

Issue: 91. John<sup>4</sup>, administrator of Thomas<sup>3</sup> and presumed to be a son; 92. RICHARD<sup>4</sup>; 93. FRANCIS<sup>4</sup>

35. RALPH<sup>4</sup> GRAVES (Ralph<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), aged 17 by 13 April 1672,[121](#) married his first cousin 21. *Unity<sup>4</sup> White* (see CROSHAW), who qualified, 25 June 1694, as one of the administrators of his estate,[122](#) married (2), by 24 Jan. 1694/5,[123](#) Thomas Cripps, and died 1695.[124](#)

Issue:[125](#) 94. RALPH<sup>5</sup>; 95. HENRY<sup>5</sup>; 96. (SON)<sup>5</sup>.

41. JOHN<sup>4</sup> GRAVES (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born about 1667, was of Stratton Major Parish, King and Queen County, 6 May 1704, when he bought 100 acres from John Claiborne, and, 23 Jan. 1705/6, when he bought another 400 acres of marsh land,[126](#) and of Spotsylvania County, 7 June 1737, when he petitioned to be levy free.[127](#) He married.

Issue: (possibly) 97. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>; 98. JOHN<sup>5</sup>.

43. JOHN<sup>4</sup> GRAVES (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), baptized 25 Jan. 1677/8, is probably the John Graves, Jr., of King William County who on 2 March 1712/3 purchased about 60 acres with marsh and sunken ground known as Little Island in New Kent County from William Smith who secured an Act of Assembly to break the entail and confirm the sale.[128](#) He married Rebeckah \_\_\_\_.

Issue: 99. JOHN<sup>5</sup>.

52. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup> BURDETT (Verlinda<sup>3</sup> Cotton, Ann<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married (1) John Hamilton of Charles Co., Md., who proved his right to land for his own transportation to Maryland, 14 Oct. 1674[129](#) and

died intestate before 4 April 1684,<sup>[130](#)</sup> and (2) 8. *Richard*<sup>4</sup> *Chandler* (see THOROWGOOD).

Issue: (by 1) [HAMILTON] 100. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 101. ALEXANDER<sup>5</sup>.

61. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> STONE (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Verlinda<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of “Poynton Manor,” deposited, 1 Aug. 1721, he was aged 55 and, 28 Oct. 1726, he was aged about 60.<sup>[131](#)</sup> He was licensed to practice law, 1690, was clerk of indictments of Charles Co., Md., 1699-1704, member of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1704-07, justice of Charles County, 1715-29, and vestryman of Nanjemoy Parish,<sup>[132](#)</sup> and left will 17 April 1730-12 Aug. 1731.<sup>[133](#)</sup> He married Theodosia Wade, who left will June 1747-25 March 1749.<sup>[134](#)</sup>

Issue: [STONE] 102. William<sup>5</sup>, deposited, 2 May 1727, he was aged 37,<sup>[135](#)</sup> died before 4 Dec. 1727 when the inventory of his estate was made;<sup>[136](#)</sup> 103. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>; 104. MARY<sup>5</sup>; 105. Richard<sup>5</sup>, died by Oct. 1782 when his heirs agreed John Matthews should be his administrator;<sup>[137](#)</sup> 106. VERLINDA<sup>5</sup>; 107. Theodosia<sup>5</sup>, left will 21 May 1773-9 June 1773,<sup>[138](#)</sup> married, as his (2) wife, Francis Meek, Sr., of Charles Co., Md., who left will 25 March 1765-11 May 1765;<sup>[139](#)</sup> 108. PRECIOUS<sup>5</sup>; 109. BETHIA<sup>5</sup>.

62. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> STONE (John<sup>3</sup>, Verlinda<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) deposited 1 Aug. 1721 he was aged 44.<sup>[140](#)</sup> He was a justice of Charles Co., Md., 1712-27, and member of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1715,<sup>[141](#)</sup> and left will 25 May 1727-7 Nov. 1727.<sup>[142](#)</sup> He married (1) Martha Hoskins, daughter of Col. Philip Hoskins, and (2) Katherine, who left will 31 Oct. 1750-4 Feb. 1750/1.<sup>[143](#)</sup>

Issue: [STONE]<sup>[144](#)</sup> (by 1) 110. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>; 111. DAVID<sup>5</sup>; 112. Ann<sup>5</sup>, married 36. *Roger*<sup>6</sup> *Fowke* (see THOROWGOOD); 113. MARY<sup>5</sup>.

64. MATTHEW<sup>4</sup> STONE (John<sup>3</sup>, Verlinda<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of “Poynton Manor,” Charles Co., Md., deposited, 14 Feb. 1728/9, he was aged 49 and, 23 July 1745, he was aged 64.<sup>[145](#)</sup> He left will 7 Nov. 1748-10 Aug. 1750.<sup>[146](#)</sup> He married Rachel Smoot, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Barton) Smoot, who left will 8 Sept. 1756-6 Nov. 1758.<sup>[147](#)</sup>

Issue: [STONE]<sup>[148](#)</sup> 114. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>; 115. Ann<sup>5</sup>; 116. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>; 117. William<sup>5</sup>, private of Charles Co., Md., militia in the Revolutionary War,

taxpayer in Upper Durham Hundred, 1783; 118. BARTON<sup>5</sup>; 119. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup>; 120. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 121. MATTHEW<sup>5</sup>.

70. SARAH<sup>4</sup> DOYNE (Mary<sup>3</sup> Stone, Ann<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), named in will of Ann<sup>2</sup> (Graves) Cotton Eaton Doughty, 1682, was devised 600 acres, "Saturday's Work," at Piscataway by her father, and left will 16 April 1711-23 April 1711.<sup>149</sup> She married William Hutchison, born in Scotland, merchant and planter of Charles Co., Md., which he represented in the Maryland Assembly, 1694-96, and then of Prince George's Co., Md., which he represented 1696-1700, justice and surveyor,<sup>150</sup> who left will 13 Dec. 1708-23 April 1711.<sup>151</sup>

Issue: [HUTCHISON] 122. John<sup>5</sup>, devised his father's inheritance of "Sangwhaire" in Ayrshire, Scotland, and given no estate in Maryland; 123. ANN<sup>5</sup>; 124. MARY<sup>5</sup>; 125. William<sup>5</sup>, left Maryland land; 126. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>; 127. George<sup>5</sup>, born after 1708.

71. VERLINDA<sup>4</sup> DOYNE (Mary<sup>3</sup> Stone, Verlinda<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 23 April 1741-1 11 Jan. 1741/2.<sup>152</sup> She married (1) Samuel Taylor of Prince George's Co., Md., who left will 16 Dec. 1706-3 Feb. 1706,<sup>153</sup> and (2) John Brown of Prince George's Co., Md.<sup>154</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [TAYLOR] 127A. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup>.

73. MARY<sup>4</sup> DOYNE (Mary<sup>3</sup> Stone, Ann<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), on whose petition, 14 Sept. 1697, being past the age of 14, William Dent and William Stone were admitted as her guardians,<sup>155</sup> left will 14 Dec. 1734-24 Jan. 1734/5.<sup>156</sup> She married, 1706, Nicholas Dawson, who resided at "Saturday's Work" and died before 27 June 1727 when Mary was granted administration on his estate.<sup>157</sup>

Issue: [DAWSON] 128. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 129. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>; 130. William<sup>5</sup>, under age in 1734, left part of "Spring Bank," Somerset Co., Md., which he, George Dawson and Samuel Taylor, of Prince George's Co., Md., sold 5 April 1739;<sup>158</sup> 131. GEORGE<sup>5</sup>; 132. NICHOLAS<sup>5</sup>.

74. JOHN<sup>4</sup> PEARCE (Sarah<sup>3</sup> Sprigg, Katherine<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), to whom his grandfather Thomas Sprigg deeded land 16 March 1700/1,<sup>159</sup> was living 22 Sept. 1727 when his mother gave him a Negro and cattle.<sup>160</sup>

He married Martha Gaile, daughter of Edward Gaile,<sup>[161](#)</sup> and perhaps as his (2) wife, Mary Evans.

Issue: [PEARCE]<sup>[162](#)</sup> 133. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 134. (perhaps) ELEANOR<sup>5</sup>; 135. RUTH<sup>5</sup>; 136. EDWARD<sup>5</sup>; 137. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 138. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>; 139. Benjamin Notley<sup>5</sup>, of Frederick Co., Md., aged 48 in 1776.<sup>[163](#)</sup>

75. SARAH<sup>4</sup> PEARCE (Sarah<sup>3</sup> Sprigg, Katherine<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 2 May 1755-28 May 1761,<sup>[164](#)</sup> naming children, grandchildren and great-grandchildren. She married (1), before 16 March 1700/1,<sup>[165](#)</sup> James Beall, son of Alexander and Margaret (Ramsay) Beall, baptized 5 Feb. 1652/3,<sup>[166](#)</sup> who came to Maryland in the early 1690s, resided in Prince George's Co., Md., and left will 21 Nov. 1723-10 July 1725,<sup>[167](#)</sup> and (2), before Nov. 1726,<sup>[168](#)</sup> Dr. John Haswell, who left will 12 Nov. 1746-11 April 1750.<sup>[169](#)</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [BEALL]<sup>[170](#)</sup> 140. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 141. JAMES<sup>5</sup>; 142. NATHANIEL<sup>5</sup>; 143. MARGARET<sup>5</sup>; 144. SARAH<sup>5</sup>; 145. Robert<sup>5</sup>, aged 10 in 1726, left will 22 April 1740-5 July 1740;<sup>[171](#)</sup> 146. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup>; 147. Zephaniah<sup>5</sup>, aged 5 in 1726, died unmarried.

76. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> SPRIGG (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Katherine<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) died before 15 Nov. 1725 when his widow was granted administration on his estate.<sup>[172](#)</sup> He was a justice of Prince George's Co., Md., 1719-25. He married Margery Wight, daughter of John Wight, who married (2) Col. Joseph Belt and left will 29 June 1772-27 Sept. 1783.<sup>[173](#)</sup>

Issue: [SPRIGG] 148. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>; 149. John<sup>5</sup>, born 26 Nov. 1716, living 1772; 150. EDWARD<sup>5</sup>; 151. ANN<sup>5</sup>; 152. MARY<sup>5</sup>.

77. EDWARD<sup>4</sup> SPRIGG (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Katherine<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) deposed 21 March 1747/8 he was aged 50 and 17 Sept. 1750 he was aged about 53,<sup>[174](#)</sup> and died 30 Nov. 1751,<sup>[175](#)</sup> leaving will 30 Nov. 1751-21 Feb. 1752.<sup>[176](#)</sup> He was a justice of Prince George's Co., Md., 1727-31, presiding justice, 1747-51, justice of the Provincial Court, 1732, member of the Maryland Assembly, 1729-51, Speaker of the House, 1742-51, vestryman and churchwarden of Queen Anne's Parish, and colonel of militia.<sup>[177](#)</sup> He married (1), 26 April 1720,<sup>[178](#)</sup> Elizabeth Pile, daughter of Dr. Robert Pile,

and (2) Mary (Belt) Hall, born 24 Dec. 1722, daughter of Col. Joseph Belt and widow of Edward Hall, who married (3) Thomas Pindle.

Issue: [SPRIGG] (by 1) 153. Richard<sup>5</sup>, born 28 April 1721, possibly Dr. Richard Sprigg of Prince William County who died before 6 March 1781 when Edward Sprigg gave bond as his administrator,<sup>179</sup> married Elizabeth Wootten, daughter of Turner and Agnes (Chambers) Wootten, born 1724, buried 17 Jan. 1798; 154. EDWARD<sup>5</sup>; 155. JAMES<sup>5</sup>; 156. Thomas<sup>5</sup>, born 21 Feb. 1726/7; 157. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>; 158. GILBERT<sup>5</sup>; 159. Mary<sup>5</sup>, born 17 Aug. 173[ ]; 160. MARGARET<sup>5</sup>; (by 2) 161. Jacob<sup>5</sup>, of Prince George's Co., Md., left will 21 March 1770-13 April 1770;<sup>180</sup> 162. FREDERICK<sup>5</sup>; 163. LUCY BELT<sup>5</sup>.

78. OSBORN<sup>4</sup> SPRIGG (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Katherine<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) deposed 29 May 1745 he was aged 38,<sup>181</sup> and died 7 Jan. 1749/50,<sup>182</sup> leaving will 6 Jan. 1749/50-8 Feb. 1749/50.<sup>183</sup> He was a planter and merchant of "Northampton," Prince George's Co., Md., vestryman and churchwarden of Queen Anne's Parish, 1733-45, member from Prince George's County of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1739-44, commissioner to erect the town of Bladensburg, 1742, sheriff, 1747-50.<sup>184</sup> He married (1) Elizabeth<sup>185</sup> who died 1726/7, and (2), 11 July 1727, Rachel Belt, born 13 Dec. 1711, daughter of Col. Joseph Belt.<sup>186</sup>

Issue: [SPRIGG] (by 1) 164. MARGARET<sup>5</sup>; (by 2)<sup>187</sup> 165. Lucy<sup>5</sup>, born 9 Jan. 1728/9, married Baruch Williams of Prince George's Co., Md., who left will 20 April 1753-13 July 1753;<sup>188</sup> 166. Esther<sup>5</sup>, born 16 Feb. 1730/1, died 1749, married Thomas Bowie, who married (2) Hannah Lee and left will 3 May 1758-12 May 1758;<sup>189</sup> 167. RACHEL<sup>5</sup>; 168. Priscilla<sup>5</sup>, born 26 Sept. 1735, died before 1 Oct. 1788 when Osborn Sprigg gave bond as her administrator,<sup>190</sup> married, 28 Nov. 1762, Col. Barton Lucas, who was born 29 Jan. 1729/30;<sup>191</sup> 169. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup>; 170. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>; 171. Osborn<sup>5</sup>, married, 8 April 1779, Sarah Gantt, daughter of Thomas Gantt; 172. Gen. Thomas<sup>5</sup>, born 1747, died 13 Dec. 1809 in Washington Co., Md., ensign in the 6th Battalion of the Flying Camp, 1776, Register of Wills of Washington Co., Md., 1777-80, appointed lieutenant of Washington County, 1779, member

of Congress, 1793-97,<sup>[192](#)</sup> married, 8 Feb. 1780 in Montgomery Co., Md.,<sup>[193](#)</sup> 415. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> Belt, who died 28 July 1808;<sup>[194](#)</sup> 173. Anne<sup>5</sup>.

79. PRISCILLA<sup>4</sup> SPRIGG (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Katherine<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married, 22 Aug. 1716,<sup>[195](#)</sup> Ralph Crabb, merchant of Prince George's Co., Md., vestryman of Queen Anne's Parish, 1716-34, churchwarden, 1730-31, justice, 1719-33, and member of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1719-33,<sup>[196](#)</sup> who left will 14-15 Dec. 1733-8 March 1733/4.<sup>[197](#)</sup>

Issue: [CRABB]<sup>[198](#)</sup> 174. SARAH<sup>5</sup>; 175. Thomas<sup>5</sup>, born 21 April 1719, married Elizabeth; 176. MARGARET<sup>5</sup>; 177. HENRY WRIGHT<sup>5</sup>; 178. Ralph<sup>5</sup>, born 29 Nov. 1724; 179. ELEANOR<sup>5</sup>; 180. Jeremiah<sup>5</sup>, born Oct. 1728, of Anne Arundel Co., Md., left will 18 April 1773-7 April 1777,<sup>[199](#)</sup> married Lucy; 181. John<sup>5</sup>; 182. EDWARD<sup>5</sup>.

80. MARGARET<sup>4</sup> SPRIGG (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Katherine<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 13 Sept. 1755-26 Nov. 1755.<sup>[200](#)</sup> She married (1), 26 Sept. 1717,<sup>[201](#)</sup> Francis King, on whose estate she gave bond as administratrix, 15 June 1726,<sup>[202](#)</sup> and (2), as his (2) wife, Richard Keene, merchant of Prince George's Co., Md., who left will 25 May 1751-27 Aug. 1754.<sup>[203](#)</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [KING]<sup>[204](#)</sup> 183. MARGARET<sup>5</sup>; 184. Thomas<sup>5</sup>, born 5 Nov. 1720, left will 18 Nov. 1754-20 March 1755,<sup>[205](#)</sup> married Martha ( ) Brooks; 185. CAVE<sup>5</sup>; 186. FRANCIS<sup>5</sup>.

81. ELEANOR<sup>4</sup> SPRIGG (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Katherine<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married, by 25 Jan. 1716/7, Henry Wright.<sup>[206](#)</sup>

Issue: [WRIGHT]<sup>[207](#)</sup> 187. MARY<sup>5</sup>; 188. MARGARET<sup>5</sup>.

82. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup> SPRIGG (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Katherine<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 25 Nov. 1781-17 Nov. 1787.<sup>[208](#)</sup> She married (1) Josiah Wilson of Prince George's Co., Md., who left will 9 Dec. 1726-14 March 1726/7,<sup>[209](#)</sup> and (2), as his (3) wife, Turner Wootten, who resided at "Essington," Prince George's Co., Md., deposed, 20 April 1732, he was aged about 36,<sup>[210](#)</sup> was a merchant and planter, justice, 1732-39, sheriff, 1753-56, member of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1738-52, died 3 Nov. 1760,<sup>[211](#)</sup> administration on his estate being granted, 25 Nov. 1760, to William Turner Wootten.<sup>[212](#)</sup>



Issue: (by 1) [WILSON] 189. Henry<sup>5</sup>; 190. Martha<sup>5</sup>; 191. Margaret<sup>5</sup>; (by 2) [WOOTTEN] 192. Mary<sup>5</sup>, born 6 Nov. 1735;<sup>[213](#)</sup> 192A. WILLIAM TURNER<sup>5</sup>; 192B. Thomas Sprigg<sup>5</sup>, left will 11 Jan. 1789-30 Nov. 1789,<sup>[214](#)</sup> of "Discontent," Montgomery Co., Md., represented Frederick County in the Maryland Assembly, 1769-76, and Montgomery County, 1777, 1779-80, justice, vestryman of Prince George's Parish, married Mary Offutt, who was said to have been murdered;<sup>[215](#)</sup> 192C. Richard<sup>5</sup>; 192D. Singleton<sup>5</sup>, died 1 Nov. 1788,<sup>[216](#)</sup> left will 12 July 1788-17 Nov. 1788,<sup>[217](#)</sup> merchant of Queen Anne, Prince George's Co., Md.; 192E. John<sup>5</sup>, left will 27 Dec. 1773-22 Dec. 1774.<sup>[218](#)</sup>

83. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> GRAVES (Francis<sup>3</sup>, Francis<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), aged 53 when he took the oath of allegiance in Henry County, 1777,<sup>[219](#)</sup> of Caroline County and, after 1771, of the part of Pittsylvania County which eventually became Franklin County, died before 6 Dec. 1809 when his estate was ordered appraised.<sup>[220](#)</sup> He married Dorothy,<sup>[221](#)</sup>

Issue:<sup>[222](#)</sup> 193. DAVID<sup>5</sup>; 194. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 195. PEYTON<sup>5</sup>; 196. Francis<sup>5</sup>, died before Oct. 1797 when the inventory of his estate was returned,<sup>[223](#)</sup> lieutenant and quartermaster of the North Carolina Line during the Revolutionary War, original member of the Society of the Cincinnati, of Franklin County and later of Davidson Co., Tenn., whose land in Smith Co., Tenn., was sold, 17 Oct. 1812, by William<sup>6</sup> and Peyton<sup>6</sup>;<sup>[224](#)</sup> 197. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 198. MARY<sup>5</sup>; 199. ANN<sup>5</sup>.

84. CLARA<sup>4</sup> GRAVES (Francis<sup>3</sup>, Francis<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married, before 1746, Capt. Aaron Higginbotham, Sr., son of John and Frances (Riley) Higginbotham, of Amherst County who left will 19 Sept. 1778-3 Oct. 1785.<sup>[225](#)</sup>

Issue: [HIGGINBOTHAM]<sup>[226](#)</sup> 200. FRANCES GRAVES<sup>5</sup>; 201. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup>; 202. MARY ANN<sup>5</sup>; 203. TAMSIN<sup>5</sup>; 204. AARON<sup>5</sup>; 205. MARGARET<sup>5</sup>.

87. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup> GRAVES (Francis<sup>3</sup>, Francis<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married, 21 Feb. 1750/1,<sup>[227](#)</sup> Benjamin Higginbotham, son of John and Frances (Riley) Higginbotham, who left will 9 Feb. 1790-25 July 1791.<sup>[228](#)</sup> They resided in Amherst County, first on 204 acres which he purchased from his

brother Moses on 30 April 1751 and sold 2 May 1761,<sup>[229](#)</sup> and later patented several tracts there which he and Elizabeth sold 4 Oct. 1784.<sup>[230](#)</sup> They moved to Elbert Co., Ga., where he had a grant of 239 acres, 17 Feb. 1795.<sup>[231](#)</sup>

Issue: [HIGGINBOTHAM]<sup>[232](#)</sup> 206. Ann<sup>5</sup>, perhaps the A. who married, 19 Dec. 1791,<sup>[233](#)</sup> William Kilgoar; 207. Caleb<sup>5</sup>, died after 1811, of Elbert Co., Ga., married Mary Ann; 208. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 209. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup>; 210. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup>; 211. FRANCIS<sup>5</sup>.

89. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> GRAVES (Richard<sup>3</sup>, Francis<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) died about 1767, Craven Co., N.C. He married Sara Turner,<sup>[234](#)</sup> who married (2) John Fonvielle.

Issue:<sup>[235](#)</sup> 212. Richard<sup>5</sup>, of Craven Co., N.C, left will 3 May 1774-4 June 1774,<sup>[236](#)</sup> married Ann, who married (2), (bond 24) May 1783,<sup>[237](#)</sup> Charles Crawford; 213. Thomas<sup>5</sup>; 214. HANNAH<sup>5</sup>; 215. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>; 216. MARY<sup>5</sup>; 217. Ann<sup>5</sup>; 218. Sarah<sup>5</sup>, died 1785-89, married Peter Butt Oram.<sup>[238](#)</sup>

90. MARY<sup>4</sup> GRAVES (Richard<sup>3</sup>, Francis<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married, after 1730, Richard Nixon, who represented Craven County in the North Carolina Assembly, 1742-45,<sup>[239](#)</sup> and left will 5 March 1745/6-June 1746.<sup>[240](#)</sup>

Issue: [NIXON] 219. Gartry<sup>5</sup>, daughter; 220. Mary<sup>5</sup>; 221. Richard<sup>5</sup>; 222. (Child)<sup>5</sup>, unborn 1746.

92. RICHARD<sup>4</sup> GRAVES (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Francis<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), named in the will of his uncle Richard<sup>3</sup> Graves, married Elizabeth,<sup>[241](#)</sup>

Issue: 223. RICHARD<sup>5</sup>.

93. FRANCIS<sup>4</sup> GRAVES (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Francis<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), named in the will of his uncle Richard<sup>3</sup> Graves, is probably the Francis of Essex County who died 23 March 1792 in his 68th year,<sup>[242](#)</sup> leaving will 9 March 1792-16 April 1792.<sup>[243](#)</sup> He married.

Issue: 224. FRANCIS<sup>5</sup>; 225. Luca<sup>5</sup>, married James Spearman, who sold the land inherited from her father, 10 Sept. 1794;<sup>[244](#)</sup> 226. RICE<sup>5</sup>; 227. Betty<sup>5</sup>.



94. RALPH<sup>5</sup> GRAVES (Ralph<sup>4</sup>, Ralph<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of York County, left will 11 Feb. 1748/9-15 May 1749,<sup>[245](#)</sup> married (1), by 1712,<sup>[246](#)</sup> Mary Pinkethman, and (2) Elizabeth, who left will 3 Aug. 1760-May 1761.<sup>[247](#)</sup>

Issue: 228. William<sup>6</sup>, of York County, justice, sheriff, 1779, left will 19 Aug. 1781-17 June 1782,<sup>[248](#)</sup> married Ann; 229. Henry<sup>6</sup>, unmarried, left will 16 May 1728-19 June 1758;<sup>[249](#)</sup> 230. Richard<sup>6</sup>, of "Indian Fields," New Kent County, and of York and James City counties,<sup>[250](#)</sup> died before 12 Jan. 1769,<sup>[251](#)</sup> married Dionysia; 231. Unity<sup>6</sup>, died 3 Dec. 1759,<sup>[252](#)</sup> William Hilliard; 232. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married Stone; 233. (possibly) Ralph<sup>6</sup>, Jr.; 234. Richard Croshaw<sup>6</sup>, of New Kent County, died about 1799,<sup>[253](#)</sup> married Elizabeth Valentine.

95. HENRY<sup>5</sup> GRAVES (Ralph<sup>4</sup>, Ralph<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) patented 431, 400 and 400 acres in Hanover County, 26 June 1731,<sup>[254](#)</sup> and died before Dec. 1749.<sup>[255](#)</sup> He married (1) 26. *Mary<sup>4</sup> Jones* (see CROSHAW) and (2) Mary [Williams?] who as of Hanover County purchased 174 acres in what became Mecklenburg County, 14 April 1763,<sup>[256](#)</sup> sold one-half acre with her right to a water mill, 10 June 1765,<sup>[257](#)</sup> and died after 1770.<sup>[258](#)</sup>

Issue: (by 1) see CROSHAW; (by 2) 236. Rachel<sup>6</sup>, born 30 Dec. 1734, died Dec. 1800 in Anson Co., N.C., or Chesterfield Co., S.C, married Benjamin Hendrick, born 3 June 1730, died 29 April 1818, of Mecklenburg County, Granville Co., N.C., and Chesterfield Co., S.C, captain in Revolutionary War, who married (2), aged 86, Sept. 1816, Sarah (\_\_\_\_) Smith,<sup>[259](#)</sup> 237. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married, 3 Feb. 1754,<sup>[260](#)</sup> Thomas Barnett, who moved to Granville Co., N.C., and left will 16 April 1779-May 1780;<sup>[261](#)</sup> 238. (possibly) Mary<sup>6</sup>, married John Christmas of Orange Co., N.C., who left will 11 Aug. 1783-Nov. 1783;<sup>[262](#)</sup> 239. William<sup>6</sup>, of Louisa County and later of Granville Co., N.C., left will April 1786-8 May 1786,<sup>[263](#)</sup> married Mary; 240. Elijah<sup>6</sup>, tithable with his mother, 1764,<sup>[264](#)</sup> of Bute Co., N.C., 1770,<sup>[265](#)</sup> and later of Mecklenburg County, where he had land grants of 200 and 514 acres on Grassy Creek, 1 May 1784,<sup>[266](#)</sup> murdered by his slaves,<sup>[267](#)</sup> left will 7 Jan. 1798-8 April 1799,<sup>[268](#)</sup> married Lucretia Lewis,<sup>[269](#)</sup> 241. Henry<sup>6</sup>, of Granville Co., N.C., left will 12 July 1797-Aug. 1797,<sup>[270](#)</sup> married

Rachel Chappell,<sup>[271](#)</sup> died after 24 Jan. 1803;<sup>[272](#)</sup> 242. John Williams<sup>6</sup>, of Hanover County, moved to Granville Co., N.C., 1761, left will 21 Dec. 1788-Feb. 1789,<sup>[273](#)</sup> married Mary, who died after 25 Dec. 1802;<sup>[274](#)</sup> 243. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 1751, died 1804, married Joshua Coffee, born 1745, died 1797, of Mecklenburg County, 1772.<sup>[275](#)</sup>

96. (SON)<sup>5</sup> GRAVES (Ralph<sup>4</sup>, Ralph<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married Elizabeth, who possibly married (2) William Townsend.<sup>[276](#)</sup>

Issue: 244. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, under 21 on 10 May 1767 when his mother gave bond to pay him £30 when of age,<sup>[277](#)</sup> left will 4 June 1836-21 Jan. 1839,<sup>[278](#)</sup> married (1) Sarah and (2), 6 March 1828,<sup>[279](#)</sup> Henrietta Greenwood.

97. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> GRAVES (John<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) deposed, 27 July 1747, he was aged above 55 years and, 19 March 1749/50, he was aged 60,<sup>[280](#)</sup> and left will 17 Oct. 1767-6 June 1768.<sup>[281](#)</sup> He settled in Spotsylvania County before 3 Feb. 1725/6 when he purchased 170 acres.<sup>[282](#)</sup> He married (1) Eleanor, who joined him in a deed, 3-4 April 1758,<sup>[283](#)</sup> and (2) Ann,<sup>[284](#)</sup> who joined him in a deed, 25 Jan. 1760,<sup>[285](#)</sup> and died before 15 Aug. 1782 when administration on her estate was granted to Rice Graves and an inventory of her estate was ordered made.<sup>[286](#)</sup>

Issue:<sup>[287](#)</sup> (by 1) 245. John<sup>6</sup>, died 1792, of Caswell Co., N.C., member of North Carolina Assembly, married Isabella Lea; 246. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, left will 24 Oct. 1801-14 Dec. 1801,<sup>[288](#)</sup> of Fayette Co., Ky., married Isabel Bartlett; 247. Rice<sup>6</sup>, died 1814,<sup>[289](#)</sup> of Louisa County, married Sarah, died 1812; 248. David<sup>6</sup>, left will 9 Jan. 1808-8 Feb. 1808,<sup>[290](#)</sup> of Shelby Co., Ky., married Agnes; 249. Richard<sup>6</sup>, of Fayette Co., Ky.; 250. Solomon<sup>6</sup>, left will 17 March 1784-17 Feb. 1785,<sup>[291](#)</sup> of Sussex County, married Sarah, who left will 26 June 1801-4 Feb. 1802;<sup>[292](#)</sup> 251. William<sup>6</sup>, left will 24 May 1790-Feb. 1791,<sup>[293](#)</sup> of Hanover County, 1760, and later of Henry County, where, aged 53, he took the oath of allegiance in 1777,<sup>[294](#)</sup> married Mary; 252. Susannah<sup>6</sup>, married William Pettus of Louisa County where he was captain of militia, 1772, and lieutenant colonel, 1778, later of Spotsylvania County, who left will 18 Sept. 1795-4 Sept. 1798;<sup>[295](#)</sup> 253. Eleanor<sup>6</sup>, married, by 1747, Thomas Kimbrough; 254. (Daughter)<sup>6</sup>, married William Lea of Granville Co., N.C.; 255. (Daughter)<sup>6</sup>, married Thomas Pulliam; 256.

(Daughter)<sup>6</sup>, married John Spencer; 257. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married Campbell; 258. Jonathan<sup>6</sup>, died before 7 Nov. 1768 when a guardian was appointed for his son,<sup>296</sup> married; 258A. Robert<sup>6</sup>.

98. JOHN<sup>5</sup> GRAVES (John<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Spotsylvania County, died before 7 Dec. 1772.<sup>297</sup> On 24 May 1729 as John Graves, Jr., of St. Stephen's Parish, King and Queen County, he exchanged 100 acres with Thomas Gambrill for 200 acres in Spotsylvania County.<sup>298</sup> When he deeded 200 acres to his son Joseph on 31 May 1765, he retained the life interest of himself and his wife Frances.<sup>299</sup> He married Frances.

Issue:<sup>300</sup> 259. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, left will 11 Dec. 1788-codicil Feb. 1792-18 June 1792,<sup>301</sup> of Culpeper County, married Elizabeth; 260. James<sup>6</sup>, ensign of Culpeper County militia, 1763, left will 27 April 1781-21 May 1781;<sup>302</sup> 261. Joseph<sup>6</sup>, named as nephew in will of Thomas<sup>5</sup>, left will 12 May 1785-5 Sept. 1786,<sup>303</sup> married (1) Sarah and (2) Frances Coleman, who moved to Fayette Co., Ky., and left will 22 April 1840-Jan. 1845;<sup>304</sup> 262. John<sup>6</sup>, left will 17 Nov. 1798-5 March 1799,<sup>305</sup> married Mary McGehee; 263. (probably) Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 14 Feb. 1720, died Jan. 1826 in Green Co., Ky., married William Sandidge and moved to Albemarle County about 1755; 264. (probably) Ann<sup>6</sup>, married John McGehee of Louisa County who left will 2 Nov. 1798-14 Sept. 1801;<sup>306</sup> 265. (perhaps) Frances<sup>6</sup>, married, as his (1) wife, Philip Bush of Caswell Co., N.C., who died about 1809.

99. JOHN<sup>5</sup> GRAVES (John<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 10 Dec. 1712, died 30 March 1747,<sup>307</sup> left will 30 March 1747-2 June 1747.<sup>308</sup> He married, 20 Nov. 1732, Susanna Dicken, born 14 June 1714, who married (2) Henry Chiles (died 1763) and left will 8 March 1784-17 May 1784.<sup>309</sup>

Issue:<sup>310</sup> 266. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born 14 Nov. 1733, left will 28 April 1809-22 March 1810,<sup>311</sup> married Sarah Delaney; 267. Rebecca<sup>6</sup>, born 4 Sept. 1735, perhaps died young; 268. John<sup>6</sup>, born 19 Dec. 1737, died 8 Dec. 1825, captain of Culpeper County militia in Revolutionary War, moved to Boone Co., Ky., married, 30 Nov. 1760, Ann Rice, born 21 Nov. 1741, died 12 Nov. 1826; 269. Isaac<sup>6</sup>, born 2 Sept. 1741, left will 3 Nov. 1812-23 Feb. 1818,<sup>312</sup> married (1) Mildred Mc Williams, (2) Elizabeth Cowherd, born 28

Nov. 1751, died 18 March 1791, and (3) Jemima Holladay, born 29 May 1754, died 5 Feb. 1836;<sup>[313](#)</sup> 270. Jemima<sup>6</sup>, born 21 March 1743/4, married, by 1764 when they sold land she inherited from her father,<sup>[314](#)</sup> James Chiles; 271. Edward<sup>6</sup>, born 19 Aug. 1746, left will 30 Dec. 1831-23 Feb. 1832,<sup>[315](#)</sup> married Sarah Rice.

100. JOHN<sup>5</sup> HAMILTON (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Burdett, Verlinda<sup>3</sup> Cotton, Ann<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) chose Gerard Fowke as his guardian, 14 Sept. 1697<sup>[316](#)</sup> and left will 18 Nov. 1708-18 Feb. 1709.<sup>[317](#)</sup> He married Elizabeth Harrison, daughter of Richard Harrison.<sup>[318](#)</sup>

Issue: [HAMILTON] 272. John<sup>6</sup>, died about 1734 unmarried; 273. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, died young.

101. ALEXANDER<sup>6</sup> HAMILTON (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Burdett, Verlinda<sup>3</sup> Cotton, Ann<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) was a planter of Charles Co., Md., and left will 14 Jan. 1730/1-20 Feb. 1730/1.<sup>[319](#)</sup> He married, about 1708, Elizabeth Zacharia, who died about 1753.<sup>[320](#)</sup>

Issue: [HAMILTON]<sup>[321](#)</sup> 274. John<sup>6</sup>, deposed, 1762, he was aged 53,<sup>[322](#)</sup> died before 10 May 1769 when the inventory of his estate was made,<sup>[323](#)</sup> served under Capt. Joshua Beall on an expedition to Fort Duquesne,<sup>[324](#)</sup> married Sarah Stewart; 275. William<sup>6</sup>, left will 20 June 1771-10 Feb. 1773,<sup>[325](#)</sup> planter of Charles Co., Md.; 276. James<sup>6</sup>, of Prince George's Co., Md., left will 20 May 1785-[Oct. 1785],<sup>[326](#)</sup> married Mary Anne Coombs; 277. Patrick<sup>6</sup>, deposed 31 May 1762 he was aged 45,<sup>[327](#)</sup> left will 20 Sept. 1790-22 Nov. 1790,<sup>[328](#)</sup> married Anne Green, born 24 Jan. 1724,<sup>[329](#)</sup> died 1814; 278. Mary<sup>6</sup>, left will 14 June 1777-30 July 1777.<sup>[330](#)</sup> married John Stewart; 279. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, left will 8 March 1773-16 June 1773.<sup>[331](#)</sup> planter of Charles Co., Md., married Elizabeth Green, who married (2) Benjamin Notley Mitchell.

103. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> STONE (William<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Verlinda<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Charles Co., Md., deposed, 15 Dec. 1760, he was aged 64,<sup>[332](#)</sup> and died 1 April 1771 at Nanjemoy, Md., in his 75th year,<sup>[333](#)</sup> leaving will 27 July 1770-4 Nov. 1771.<sup>[334](#)</sup> He married Margery, who left will 7 Jan. 1773-10 June 1773.<sup>[335](#)</sup>

Issue: [STONE]<sup>336</sup> 280. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 10 Jan. 173[8/9], left will 23 July 1795-26 Nov. 1795;<sup>337</sup> 281. Verlinda<sup>6</sup>, born 25 Aug. 1740, married (1) James Smith and (2) William Jones; 282. Theodosia<sup>6</sup>, born 9 Aug. 1742, married William MacConchie; 282A. Margarey<sup>6</sup>, born 9 Jan. 1743[4], married Smith; 283. William<sup>6</sup>, born 24 Aug. 1746.

104. MARY<sup>5</sup> STONE (William<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Verlinda<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married Thomas Matthews of Charles Co., Md., who left will Jan. 1747/8-9 March 1748/9.<sup>338</sup>

Issue: [MATTHEWS]<sup>339</sup> 284. Maximilian<sup>6</sup>, left will 31 Dec. 1770-2 March 1771,<sup>340</sup> married Anne; 285. William<sup>6</sup>, died before 24 Feb. 1757 when the inventory of his estate was returned to court,<sup>341</sup> married Elizabeth Barnes, who married (2)\* 12 March 1757, Thomas Reed Cooksey; 286. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, deputy clerk of Charles Co., Md., 1747, at age 15, later of Prince George's Co., Md., left will 24 June 1757-6 Feb. 1762;<sup>342</sup> 287. John<sup>6</sup>, married Ann Booker Meek; 288. Mary<sup>6</sup>, left will 18 June 1785-7 Feb. 1788,<sup>343</sup> married, 28 April 1770,<sup>344</sup> Andrew Grant, merchant of Boyds Hole, who left will 22 Jan. 1781-5 July 1781,<sup>345</sup> 289. Theodosia<sup>6</sup>, left will 16 Nov. 1804-5 Dec. 1804,<sup>346</sup> married John Short of "Belmount," Stafford County, who left will 7 Aug. 1763-9 July 1764.<sup>347</sup>

106. VERLINDA<sup>5</sup> STONE (William<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Verlinda<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 4 Dec. 1739-6 Feb. 1739/40.<sup>348</sup> She married Capt. Joseph Harrison, son of Richard and Jane (Wade) Harrison, born 27 Oct. 1687, of Charles Co., Md., justice, 1712-27, member of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1715, 1722-26,<sup>349</sup> who left will 24 Dec. 1726-5 May 1727.<sup>350</sup>

Issue: [HARRISON] 290. Richard<sup>6</sup>, left will 19 July 1776-16 Sept. 1780,<sup>351</sup> of Charles Co., Md., which he represented in the 1742-54, justice, colonel of militia, married (1) Dorothy Hanson, born 1721, died 1752, and (2) Elizabeth (Dent) Penn, died 1781;<sup>352</sup> 291. Capt. Joseph Hanson<sup>6</sup>, left will 8 Oct. 1784-28 May 1785,<sup>353</sup> justice of Charles Co., Md., which he represented in the Maryland Assembly, 1768-80, vestryman of Durham Parish,<sup>354</sup> married Mary; 292. Tabitha<sup>6</sup>, married 4. *Rice*<sup>4</sup> *Hooe* (see HOOE); 293. William<sup>6</sup>, perhaps the William who deposed, 15 Dec. 1760, he was

aged 50 or thereabouts;<sup>355</sup> 294. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, posthumous, left will 31 Jan. 1785-28 May 1785,<sup>356</sup> married (1) 22. *Robert<sup>5</sup> Dade* (see TOWNSHEND) and (2) Robert Mastin.

108. PRECIOUS<sup>5</sup> STONE (William<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Verlinda<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married Jones.

Issue: [JONES]<sup>357</sup> 294A. Verlinda<sup>6</sup>, married 21. *Baldwin<sup>5</sup> Dade* (see TOWNSHEND); 294B. Mary<sup>6</sup>, left will 20 Feb. 1783-20 Dec. 1783,<sup>358</sup> married Barnes.

109. BETHIA<sup>5</sup> STONE (William<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Verlinda<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married Thomas Barnes of Charles Co., Md., who died before 15 Nov. 1745 when administration on his estate was granted to Henry Barnes, Jr.<sup>359</sup>

Issue: [BARNES]<sup>360</sup> 295. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, died before 1767; 296. Verlinda<sup>6</sup>, left will 24 Oct. 1801-25 Jan. 1802,<sup>361</sup> married John Booker Meek, who left will 5 June 1800-17 March 1801;<sup>362</sup> 297. Henrietta<sup>6</sup>, married Henry Speake; 298. Mary<sup>6</sup>, left will 10 May 1811-codicil 2 Sept. 1815-2 Jan. 1816,<sup>363</sup> married Walter McPherson of Charles Co., Md., who died before 14 March 1805 when appraisers of his estate were sworn;<sup>364</sup> 299. Theodocia<sup>6</sup>, married Hezekiah Speake and perhaps (2) Robert Taylor.

110. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> STONE (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Verlinda<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married.

Issue: [STONE] 300. Chloe<sup>6</sup>, named as niece in will of Ann<sup>5</sup> (Stone) Fowke, 1760.

111. DAVID<sup>5</sup> STONE (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Verlinda<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of "Poynton Manor," Charles Co., Md., died 18 March 1773 in his 65th year.<sup>365</sup> He married (1) Sarah Hanson, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (Stony) Hanson, who was born 29 July 1714, and (2) Elizabeth Jenifer, daughter of Dr. Daniel Jenifer.

Issue: [STONE]<sup>366</sup> (by 1) 301. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, left will 14 May 1778-26 May 1778,<sup>367</sup> of "Poynton Manor," recommended as ensign of Charles Co., Md., militia, 26 Feb. 1776, married Ann (Hanson) Mitchell; (by 2) 302. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born 1742-43, died 5 Oct. 1787 at Alexandria,<sup>368</sup> left undated will-codicil 20 July 1787-9 Oct./10 Dec. 1787,<sup>369</sup> attorney of "Havre de



Venture,” Charles Co., Md., which he represented in the eight Maryland conventions, 1774-76, in the Senate, 1776-87, delegate to the Continental Congress, 1774-79, signer of the Declaration of Independence, member of Congress, 1783-85, and its Speaker *pro tern*,<sup>370</sup> married Margaret Brown, daughter of Dr. Gustavus and Margaret (Black) Boyd Brown, born 1751 at “Rich Hill,” Charles Co., Md., died 1 June 1787 at Annapolis, Md.;<sup>371</sup> 303. John Hoskins<sup>6</sup>, deposed, 28 Aug. 1779, he was aged 28,<sup>372</sup> died 5 Oct. 1804 at Annapolis, Md., in his 54th year,<sup>373</sup> attorney and merchant of Charles Co., Md., captain in the Revolutionary War, colonel of the 1st Maryland Battalion, 1777-79, major general of Maryland militia, 1794-95, member of the Lower House of the Assembly, 1785-87, 1790, and of the Executive Council, 1779-85, 1791-92, Governor of Maryland, 1794-97, president of the Maryland Society of the Cincinnati,<sup>374</sup> married, (license 15) Feb. 1781,<sup>375</sup> Mary Couden, who died 4 March 1792, aged 32;<sup>376</sup> 304. Michael Jenifer<sup>6</sup>, born 1747, left will 23 Jan. 1809-codicil 11 Jan. 1810-1 April 1812,<sup>377</sup> lawyer of Charles Co., Md., which he represented in the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1781-83, second lieutenant of militia, 1776, member of the Maryland Constitutional Convention, 1788, member of Congress, 1789-91, judge of the First Judicial District of Maryland, 1791-1802,<sup>378</sup> married Mary Hanson Briscoe; 305. Walter<sup>6</sup>, died at Sweet Springs, Botetourt County, left will 4 Dec. 1790-codicil 25 Aug. 1791-14 Oct. 1791,<sup>379</sup> unmarried; 306. Frederick<sup>6</sup>, merchant with the firm of Hooe, Stone & Company of Charles Co., Md., left will 30 April 1772-12 June 1773,<sup>380</sup> 307. Daniel Jenifer<sup>6</sup>, unmarried; 308. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married; 309. Elizabeth Anne<sup>6</sup>, married Townsend Eden; 310. Grace<sup>6</sup>, left will 23 July 1809-12 Dec. 1809,<sup>381</sup> unmarried; 311. Catherine<sup>6</sup>, married 279. *Robert<sup>6</sup> Scott* (see THOROWGOOD).

113. MARY<sup>5</sup> STONE (Matthew<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Ann<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married William Hanson, son of Robert and Mary (Hoskins) Hanson, of Charles Co., Md., who deposed 6 May 1747 he was aged 37, and 31 May 1762 he was aged 52,<sup>382</sup> and left will 16 Dec. 1765-14 May 1766.<sup>383</sup>

Issue: [HANSON] 312. Aurelia<sup>6</sup>; 313. William<sup>6</sup>, left undated will proved 17 Nov. 1774;<sup>384</sup> 314. Theophilus<sup>6</sup>, married; 315. Samuel<sup>6</sup>; 316. Jean Hoskins<sup>6</sup>.

116. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> STONE (Matthew<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Verlinda<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Charles Co., Md., left will 19 Jan. 1758-6 Nov. 1758.<sup>[385](#)</sup> He married Margaret.

Issue: [STONE] 317. Matthew<sup>6</sup>, private of Charles Co., Md., militia in Revolutionary War, on 12 April 1791 sold the portion of "Poynton Manor" which his grandfather had deeded to his father,<sup>[386](#)</sup> and on 21 Nov. 1791 purchased 87 acres, "Engleton," from Thomas Swann.<sup>[387](#)</sup>

118. BARTON<sup>5</sup> STONE (Matthew<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Verlinda<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 28 July 1785-13 Feb. 1786.<sup>[388](#)</sup> He married Sarah Speake, daughter of Thomas Speake. They moved to Stafford County.

Issue: [STONE] 317A. Hawkins<sup>6</sup>, left will 4 March 1810-11 June 1810,<sup>[389](#)</sup> of Stafford County, married Elizabeth; 317B. Richard<sup>6</sup>, of Stafford County, died after 12 March 1827 when he acknowledged the sale of 33 acres and a slave to William B. Stone,<sup>[390](#)</sup> married Hannah; 317C. William Barton<sup>6</sup>, of Stafford County; 317D. Sarah<sup>6</sup>; 317E. Anne<sup>6</sup>, married William Philips.

119. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup> STONE (Matthew<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Verlinda<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married Elizabeth Howard, daughter of John and Rebecca ( ) Howard. They resided in Charles Co., Md., until after 1790 and may have moved to Somerset Co., Md.<sup>[391](#)</sup>

Issue: [STONE] Undetermined.

120. JOHN<sup>5</sup> STONE (Matthew<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Verlinda<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Charles Co., Md., deposed, 21 March 1769, he was aged 55<sup>[392](#)</sup> and left will 6 Aug. 1775-12 Sept. 1775.<sup>[393](#)</sup> Hemarried(1) and (2) Mary (Warren) Briscoe Musgrove, daughter of Barton Warren and widow of George Briscoe and Harrison Musgrove, who moved to Pittsylvania County by 1778.<sup>[394](#)</sup>

Issue: [STONE]<sup>[395](#)</sup> (by 1) 318. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, left will 13 Sept. 1808-27 Sept. 1808,<sup>[396](#)</sup> married Catherine; 319. Josias<sup>6</sup>, of Somerset Co., Md., left will 4 Sept. 1780-12 June 1781;<sup>[397](#)</sup> 320. William<sup>6</sup>, of Somerset Co., Md., married Betsy Murray; 321. John<sup>6</sup>, died 28 Jan. 1783,<sup>[398](#)</sup> of Charles Co., Md., and later of Somerset Co., Md., left undated will proved 29 March 1783;<sup>[399](#)</sup> 322. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married Jeremiah Gray; (by 2) 323. Matthew<sup>6</sup>, born 28



Feb. 1763, of Oglethorpe Co., Ga., married, 20 July 1789, Jane Duke, born 1771;<sup>400</sup> 324. Warren<sup>6</sup>, born 22 July 1766, died 27 Oct. 1849,<sup>401</sup> left will 22 March 1848-9 Nov. 1849,<sup>402</sup> married (1), 31 Dec. 1789, Martha Bedell, who was born 16 April 1772 and died 8 Oct. 1834, (2), 16 June 1835, Mary, who died 7 Sept. 1835, and (3), 2 April 1839, Silva; 325. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>; 326. Barton Warren<sup>6</sup>, born 24 Dec. 1772 near Port Tobacco, Md., died 9 Nov. 1844, Hannibal, Mo., licensed, 1796, by the Orange, N.C., Presbytery, was an itinerant minister in Tennessee, then took charge of churches at Cane Ridge and Concord, Bourbon Co., Ky., became a leader of the "New Light" faction of Presbyterians, later lived at Lexington, Ky., and Georgetown, Ky., founded the newspaper *Christian Messenger* in 1826, moved to Jacksonville, 111., 1834,<sup>403</sup> married (1), 2 July 1801, Elizabeth Campbell, who died 30 May 1809, and (2), 31 Oct. 1811, Celia Wilson Bowen, born 26 Aug. 1792, died 23 April 1857.<sup>404</sup>

121. MATTHEW<sup>5</sup> STONE (Matthew<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Verlinda<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Charles Co., Md., died before 27 Aug. 1757 when his administratrix certified to the inventory of his estate.<sup>405</sup> He married Sarah Douglas, daughter of Benjamin and Elizabeth ( ) Douglas, who left will 29 Aug. 1775-24 Oct. 1775.<sup>406</sup>

Issue: [STONE]<sup>407</sup> 327. Rachel<sup>6</sup>; 328. Elizabeth Land<sup>6</sup>; 329. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>.

123. ANN<sup>5</sup> HUTCHISON (Sarah<sup>4</sup> Doyne, Mary<sup>3</sup> Stone, Ann<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married Gabriel Parker, son of George and Susannah (Parrott) Parker, who left will Aug. 1746-1 Nov. 1749.<sup>408</sup> He was Deputy Commissary (judge of probate) for Calvert Co., Md.

Issue: [PARKER] 329A. Hutchison<sup>6</sup>; 329B. Susannah<sup>6</sup>, married Benjamin Lane; 329C. William<sup>6</sup>; 329D. Ann<sup>6</sup>, married Greenfield; 329E. Sarah<sup>6</sup>; 329F. Mary<sup>6</sup>; 329G. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>.

124. MARY<sup>5</sup> HUTCHISON (Sarah<sup>4</sup> Doyne, Mary<sup>3</sup> Stone, Ann<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married, 20 Oct. 1715,<sup>409</sup> John Abington, who in 1728 brought suit against the estate of her father's executor.<sup>410</sup>

Issue: [ABINGTON] 330. William<sup>6</sup>, born 1 Oct. 1718; 331. Anne<sup>6</sup>, born 10 Aug. 1720.

126. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> HUTCHISON (Sarah<sup>4</sup> Doyne, Mary<sup>3</sup> Stone, Ann<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married (1), 29 April 1723,<sup>[411](#)</sup> William Pile, son of Dr. Richard Pile,<sup>[412](#)</sup> who left will 18 March 173[1/]2-27 Feb. 1732/3,<sup>[413](#)</sup> and (2) George Parker.

Issue: (by 1) [PILE] 332. Richard<sup>6</sup>, married 157. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup> Sprigg; 333. William<sup>6</sup>, married 188. Margaret<sup>5</sup> Wright; 334. Mary<sup>6</sup>.

127A. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup> TAYLOR (Virilinda<sup>4</sup> Doyne, Mary<sup>3</sup> Stone, Virilinda<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) deposed, 15 Aug. 1737, he was aged 36, and, 29 Jan. 1738/9, he was aged 38,<sup>[414](#)</sup> and died 11 March 1749. He married (1), 16 April 1722, Amanda Boggess and (2), 10 Jan. 1726/7, Mary Wight, daughter of John and Ann (Greenfield) Wight, who married (2), 26 Nov. 1750, Jonathan Thorne<sup>[415](#)</sup> and left will 6 Jan. 1757-28 June 1759.<sup>[416](#)</sup>

Issue: [TAYLOR] 334A. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born 19 April 1728, died 30 Jan. 1797, Loudoun County; 334B. Verlinda<sup>6</sup>, born 23 Feb. 1730, died 30 Jan. 1732; 334C. Verlinda<sup>6</sup>, born 3 Oct. 1735, died 5 Sept. 1759, Prince George's Co., Md., married Moses Orme, Jr.; 334D. Priscilla<sup>6</sup>, born 15 Feb. 1739/40, died about 1821 at Ontario, N.Y., married Moses Orme, Jr., widower of her sister Verlinda; 334E. Susannah<sup>6</sup>, baptized 27 May 1741; 335F. Ann<sup>6</sup>, born 30 Jan. 1742/3; 335G. William<sup>6</sup>, born about 1744.

128. JOHN<sup>5</sup> DAWSON (Mary<sup>4</sup> Doyne, Mary<sup>3</sup> Stone, Ann<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) was left "Saturday's Work," Prince George's Co., Md. He perhaps married Ann.

Issue: [DAWSON] 335. John<sup>6</sup>, baptized 12 July 1752.<sup>[417](#)</sup>

129. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> DAWSON (Mary<sup>4</sup> Doyne, Mary<sup>3</sup> Stone, Ann<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 5 March 1708/9, died Aug. 1800 in Montgomery Co., Md., left will 6 Jan. 1794-2 Oct. 1800<sup>[418](#)</sup> He was left "Constant Friendship," Baltimore County, took the oath of fidelity and support in Prince George's Co., Md., and later lived in Montgomery Co., Md. He married Elizabeth Lowe, born 27 Dec. 1712, died 1802.

Issue: [DAWSON]<sup>[419](#)</sup> 336. Benoni<sup>6</sup>, born 1742, died 6 May 1806 in Beaver Co., Pa., moved to southwest Pennsylvania, 1782, married Rebecca Mackall; 337. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married Benjamin Mackall; 338. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, born about 1748, married Capt. William Blackmore, born about 1746, died at Smith's

Ferry, W.Va., before 1790, lived in Sugarland Hundred, Frederick Co., Md., 1776,<sup>420</sup> and moved to Washington Co., Pa.; 339. Eleanor<sup>6</sup>, born 24 April 1750, died 29 Oct. 1832, left will 8 Sept. 1831-6 Nov. 1832,<sup>421</sup> married, 17 Feb. 1771, Lawrence Allnutt, died 18 May 1825 in his 76th year,<sup>422</sup> left will 13 Nov. 1814-10 June 1825,<sup>423</sup> ensign of militia, 1780, and farmer of Montgomery Co., Md.;<sup>424</sup> 340. Nicholas Lowe<sup>6</sup>, baptized 5 Nov. 1752,<sup>425</sup> left will 6 Sept. 1831-17 Sept. 1832,<sup>426</sup> married Mary Mackall; 341. Verlinda Hawkins<sup>6</sup>, born about 1756, married James Allnutt, born 16 Nov. 1751, died 21 Feb. 1838, left will 6 Jan. 1838-9 March 1838,<sup>427</sup> resided in Montgomery Co., Md.;<sup>428</sup> 342. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, left will 12 May 1809-4 Aug. 1809,<sup>429</sup> unmarried; 343. Rebecca<sup>6</sup>, married Benjamin Mackall; 344. Jane Lowe<sup>6</sup>, married Weaver Johns of "The Clifts," Calvert Co., Md.; 345. Robert Doyne<sup>6</sup>, born 1758, died 13 Aug. 1824 at Dawsonville, Md., in his 66th year,<sup>430</sup> served in Gen. William Smallwood's Brigade in Revolutionary War, married, 25 Oct. 1781 in Montgomery Co., Md.,<sup>431</sup> Sarah Newton Chiswell.

131. GEORGE<sup>5</sup> DAWSON (Mary<sup>4</sup> Doyne, Mary<sup>3</sup> Stone, Ann<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), under age in 1734, died by 1786. Left "Spring Bank," Somerset Co., Md., he resided at Broad Creek, Prince George's Co., Md., and in Fayette Co., Pa. He married Eleanor Lowe.

Issue: [DAWSON]<sup>432</sup> 346. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>; 347. Nicholas Lowe<sup>6</sup>, volunteer in Crawford's expedition against Sandusky, 1782, died in Pennsylvania, married Violet Littleton; 348. Henry Hawkins<sup>6</sup>; 349. John Lowe<sup>6</sup>; 350. Verlinda Hawkins<sup>6</sup>, married Augustine Moore of Kent Co., Md.; 351. Eleanore<sup>6</sup>, married, 17 Jan. 1771, John Swearingen, born 9 Nov. 1751 in Frederick Co., Md., died about 1830, who moved to Washington Co., Pa., briefly but then settled at Holiday's Cove, Brooke, now Hancock, Co., W.Va., where he was a justice of the peace, married (2) 6 March 1806, Fannie Baker;<sup>433</sup> 352. Rebecca<sup>6</sup>, married, 5 July 1778, Daniel Swearingen, died by Sept. 1822, of Brooke, now Hancock, Co., W.Va.;<sup>434</sup> 353. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 28 Feb. 1762,<sup>435</sup> married William Swearingen, and moved to Fayette Co., Pa.;<sup>436</sup> 354. Nancy<sup>6</sup>, married Thomas<sup>7</sup> Dawson, son of 336. Benoni<sup>6</sup> Dawson.

132. NICHOLAS<sup>5</sup> DAWSON (Mary<sup>4</sup> Doyne, Mary<sup>3</sup> Stone, Ann<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) was left "Sligo," Prince George Co., Md. He perhaps married Sarah

Issue: [DAWSON]<sup>437</sup> 355. George<sup>6</sup>, born 10 March 1750[1?]; 356. Richard Edelin<sup>6</sup>, born 10 Jan. 175[ ].

133. JOHN<sup>5</sup> PEARCE (John<sup>4</sup>, Sarah<sup>3</sup> Sprigg, Katherine<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) of Prince George's Co., Md., possibly married Mary and had

Issue: [PEARCE]<sup>438</sup> 357. John<sup>6</sup>, born 8 Nov. 1730, perhaps the John who left will 1 Feb. 1785-5 April 1785,<sup>439</sup> married Sarah; 358. Peter<sup>6</sup>, born 9 April 1732.

135. RUTH<sup>5</sup> PEARCE (John<sup>4</sup>, Sarah<sup>3</sup> Sprigg, Katherine<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married Daniel Jenkins of Prince George's Co., Md., who died about 1779.<sup>440</sup>

Issue: [JENKINS] 358A. Enoch<sup>6</sup>, died by 1794, married, probably, Conn.

139. ELEANOR<sup>5</sup> PEARCE (?John<sup>4</sup>, Sarah<sup>3</sup> Sprigg, Katherine<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married Samuel Duvall, son of Mareen and Sarah Duvall, born 22 June 1714, planter of Prince George's Co., Md.<sup>441</sup>

Issue: [DUVALL]<sup>442</sup> 359. John Pearce<sup>6</sup>, born 1737, left will 8 Jan. 1803-9 May 1803,<sup>443</sup> of Frederick Co., Md., until he moved to the frontier of Virginia, 1767, County Lieutenant of Monongalia County, 1783-85, later moved to Mason Co., Ky., married (1) Martha and (2) or (3), 11 April 1798 in Mason Co., Ky., Frances Dobyys, from whom he was later estranged; 360. Jeremiah<sup>6</sup>, died 111 A in what became Washington Co., Md., married, by 11 Feb. 1771, Eleanor ( ) Sprigg, widow of 155. Capt. Edward<sup>5</sup> Sprigg; 361. William<sup>6</sup>, of Prince William County, left will 16 Jan. 1815-5 June 1815,<sup>444</sup> married Ann Johnson.

136. EDWARD<sup>5</sup> PEARCE (John<sup>4</sup>, Sarah<sup>3</sup> Sprigg, Katherine<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Prince George's Co., Md., married Lydia.

Issue: [PEARCE]<sup>445</sup> 362. John Waters<sup>6</sup>, born 22 Dec. 1745; 363. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, born 1 May 1747; 364. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 18 Nov. 1749.

137. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> PEARCE (John<sup>4</sup>, Sarah<sup>3</sup> Sprigg, Katherine<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Prince George's County, aged 52 in 1776,<sup>[446](#)</sup> married Rachel, aged 52 in 1776.

Issue: [PEARCE]<sup>[447](#)</sup> 365. James Riley<sup>6</sup>, born 14 Jan. 1763; 366. Ruth<sup>6</sup>, born 18 May 1765; 367. William<sup>6</sup>, born 28 Feb. 1768.

138. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> PEARCE (John<sup>4</sup>, Sarah<sup>3</sup> Sprigg, Katherine<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), aged 50 in 1776,<sup>[448](#)</sup> left will 18 Feb. 1785-6 June 1785.<sup>[449](#)</sup> He was a planter of Prince George's Co., Md. He married Martha, aged 43 in 1776.

Issue: [PEARCE]<sup>[450](#)</sup> 368. Margaret<sup>6</sup>; 369. George<sup>6</sup>; 370. Sarah<sup>6</sup>; 371. Thomas<sup>6</sup>; 372. Isabella<sup>6</sup>; 373. John<sup>6</sup>; 374. Benony<sup>6</sup>; 375. Levey<sup>6</sup>.

140. JOHN<sup>5</sup> BEALL (Sarah<sup>4</sup> Pearce, Sarah<sup>3</sup> Sprigg, Katherine<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 11 Feb. 1701, died 28 Oct. 1756.<sup>[451](#)</sup> He was a justice of Prince George's Co., Md., 1723-40. He married, 24 Feb. 1724, Elizabeth Fendall, daughter of Col. John Fendall,<sup>[452](#)</sup> born 4 May 1704, left will 26 Jan. 1785-19 Dec. 1785.<sup>[453](#)</sup>

Issue: [BEALL] 376. Josias<sup>6</sup>, born 4 Nov. 1725, died 24 Feb. 1803, left will 12 May 1801-11 March 1803,<sup>[454](#)</sup> delegate to the Maryland Legislature from Prince George's Co., Md., 1757-74, 1779, and to the Maryland Convention, 1775, trustee of Charlotte Hall Academy, 1774, married, March 1760, Millicent Bradley, born 5 Jan. 1733/4, died 21 April 1772; 377. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 10 Nov. 1727, died 25 Dec. 1800, married, Nov. 1754, Thomas Marshall, born 1714; 378. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born Nov. 1729, died 28 Feb. 1777, married, 4 May 1751, George Noble, born 1729, died 27 Oct. 1760; 379. John Fendall<sup>6</sup>, born 6 Aug. 1731, died 10 Feb. 1776, left will 14 June 1770-27 March 1776,<sup>[455](#)</sup> member of the Prince George's Co., Md., committee to carry out the resolves of the Continental Congress, 1775, married(1), April 1757, Susannah Freeman and (2), 27 Sept. 1764, Mary Wilkinson, who died 8 Aug. 1767; 380. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, born 8 May 1733, died 4 Oct. 1795, left will 6 April 1795-21 Oct. 1795;<sup>[456](#)</sup> 381. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, born 8 Feb. 1735/6, died 5 May 1792, married, 26 Sept. 1758, as his (1) wife, Samuel Hanson, born 30 Oct. 1738, who married (2) Sarah and left will 29 Sept. 1817-15 Oct. 1817;<sup>[457](#)</sup> 382. Jerusha<sup>6</sup>, born 3 Feb. 1737/8, died 9 Jan.

1740/1; 383. Hepsibah<sup>6</sup>, born 20 Jan. 1739/40, died 30 Oct. 1791, married (1), 23 April 1765, Allanson Ford of Prince George's Co., Md., who died 3 March 1774 leaving will 8 Jan. 1774-25 Jan. 1775,<sup>[458](#)</sup> and (2), June 1777, Hezekiah Johnson, who died 30 Oct. 1791; 384. James Alexander<sup>6</sup>, born 6 June 1742, died 24 May 1747; 385. Elishaba<sup>6</sup>, born 28 June 1744, died 19 Feb. 1799, left will 17 Jan. 1799-26 Feb. 1799,<sup>[459](#)</sup> married Moses Cawood, who married (2) her niece Mary Fendall<sup>7</sup> Hanson and left will 7 June 1811-28 June 1811.<sup>[460](#)</sup>

141. JAMES<sup>5</sup> BEALL (Sarah<sup>4</sup> Pearce, Sarah<sup>3</sup> Sprigg, Katherine<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), vestryman of Rock Creek Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., left will 3 May 1733-29 Nov. 1733.<sup>[461](#)</sup> He married Mary Ann Edmondson.

Issue: [BEALL]<sup>[462](#)</sup> 386. Charity<sup>6</sup>, born 1733, married Haswell Magruder, born 1732, who left will 30 June 1807-17 May 1811;<sup>[463](#)</sup> 387. Cassandra<sup>6</sup>, married White of Montgomery Co., Md.; 388. Hester<sup>6</sup>, married Thomas Moxley of Fairfax County who left will 23 Jan. 1787-18 June 1787.<sup>[464](#)</sup>

142. NATHANIEL<sup>5</sup> BEALL (Sarah<sup>4</sup> Pearce, Sarah<sup>3</sup> Sprigg, Katherine<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born after 1705, married Elizabeth Brooke, daughter of Roger and Elizabeth (Hawkins) Brooke, who was born 23 Nov. 1707<sup>[465](#)</sup> and died before 1753.<sup>[466](#)</sup>

Issue: [BEALL]<sup>[467](#)</sup> 389. Basil<sup>6</sup>, first lieutenant of 34th Battalion, Frederick Co., Md., 1776; 390. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married, 1753, John Bracco, captain of 2nd Independent Company of Maryland, 1776; 391. James<sup>6</sup>, private of lower Frederick Co., Md., militia, 1776; 392. Roger<sup>6</sup>, aged 42 in 1776,<sup>[468](#)</sup> of Montgomery Co., Md., married Ruth Scott, aged 34 in 1776; 393. Mary<sup>6</sup>; 394. Ann<sup>6</sup>.

143. MARGARET<sup>5</sup> BEALL (Sarah<sup>4</sup> Pearce, Sarah<sup>3</sup> Sprigg, Katherine<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) was living 1755 when named in her mother's will. She married Thomas Odell, Jr., who was born 7 Jan. 1692/3,<sup>[469](#)</sup> and probably died after 1763 in South Carolina. They resided in Prince George's Co., Md., until after 1750. He took up 400 acres in Berkeley Co., S.C., 1758.<sup>[470](#)</sup>



Issue: [ODELL]<sup>471</sup> 395. James<sup>6</sup>, died before 12 Aug. 1753 when the inventory of his estate was made,<sup>472</sup> married Martha Prather, born 20 April 1720, who married (2), as his (2) wife, Robert Lazenby and died after July 1790 in North or South Carolina; 396. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, perhaps died 16 April 1815, aged 94, probably married Jacob Duckett, born 11 Nov. 1714, left will 24 April 1764-23 June 1764,<sup>473</sup> and as a widow moved to South Carolina; 397. Mary<sup>6</sup>, perhaps married Hilleary Williams; 398. John<sup>6</sup>, of Berkeley Co., S.C., served in Revolutionary War, died before 19 May 1794 when administration on his estate was granted to Eleanor O'Dell,<sup>474</sup> married Eleanor Hendrix, who died after 7 March 1809 when she made deeds of gift to two daughters.<sup>475</sup>

144. SARAH<sup>5</sup> BEALL (Sarah<sup>4</sup> Pearce, Sarah<sup>3</sup> Sprigg, Katherine<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married (1) Reginald [Rignall] Odell, born 24 Oct. 1705,<sup>476</sup> died before 8 April 1754 when the inventory of his estate was made,<sup>477</sup> and (2), by 31 Oct. 1754,<sup>478</sup> as his (2) wife, Col. Thomas Prather, widower of 124. *Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> Clagett* (see LOVELACE-GORSUCH), who left will 24 Sept. 1783-20 Sept. 1785.<sup>479</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [ODELL]<sup>480</sup> 399. James<sup>6</sup>, born 12 July 1712; 400. Rignall [Reginald]<sup>6</sup>, born 6 May 1734, probably the Rignall who died before 13 Jan. 1764 when his widow gave bond to produce an inventory of his estate,<sup>481</sup> married, 25 Aug. 1754,<sup>482</sup> Martha Duckett, who married (2), 14 June 1764, Edward Hall.

146. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> BEALL (Sarah<sup>4</sup> Pearce, Sarah<sup>3</sup> Sprigg, Katherine<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), aged 7 in 1726, left will 11 May 1801-12 June 1801.<sup>483</sup> He resided at "Lay Hill," Montgomery Co., Md. He married Eleanor, probably Eleanor Prather, born 2 April 1735, daughter of John Smith and Elizabeth (Nuttall) Prather.<sup>484</sup>

Issue: [BEALL]<sup>485</sup> 401. Horatio<sup>6</sup>, of Montgomery Co., Md., and later of Baltimore, Md., married Everline Offutt, who left will 9 Aug. 1871-14 Dec. 1875;<sup>486</sup> 402. Josias<sup>6</sup>; 403. Jeremiah<sup>6</sup>, moved to Ohio; 404. Joseph<sup>6</sup>; 405. Nathaniel<sup>6</sup>, left will 29 Dec. 1828-10 June 1831;<sup>487</sup> 406. Rachel<sup>6</sup>, married Obediah Swearingen, who died before 3 Dec. 1807 when she was his administratrix;<sup>488</sup> 407. Martha<sup>6</sup>, married Samuel Swearingen; 408.

Eleanor<sup>6</sup>, buried 15 April 1800,<sup>[489](#)</sup> married Basil Musgrove Beall of Montgomery Co., Md., sheriff, 1813, who died before 8 Oct. 1825 when James Beall of James was granted administration on his estate.<sup>[490](#)</sup>

148. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> SPRIGG (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Katherine<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) of Anne Arundel Co., Md., deposed 19 April 1745 he was aged about 30 and Feb. 1767 he was aged 52.<sup>[491](#)</sup> He died 29 Dec. 1781 in his 67th year,<sup>[492](#)</sup> leaving will 14 Sept. 1768-codicil 17 Jan. 1774-21 June 1782.<sup>[493](#)</sup> He married, 14 Feb. 1737/8,<sup>[494](#)</sup> Elizabeth Galloway, daughter of Richard and Sophia ( ) Galloway, who was born 16 Jan. 1721/2.

Issue: [SPRIGG] 409. Richard<sup>6</sup>, born 16 Dec. 1739, died 24 Nov. 1798<sup>[495](#)</sup> at "Strawberry Hill," Anne Arundel Co., Md., of "Cedar Park," Anne Arundel County, clerk of Dorchester Co., Md., 1766-77, married, 1 Aug. 1765 in Dorchester Co., Md., Margaret Caile, who died 13 July 1796.<sup>[496](#)</sup>

150. EDWARD<sup>5</sup> SPRIGG (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Katherine<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) died before 10 April 1790 when Richard Sprigg, Jr., gave bond as his administrator.<sup>[497](#)</sup> He resided in Prince George's Co., Md., 1757-64, in St. Anne's Parish, Anne Arundel Co., Md., 1764-68, and thereafter again in Prince George's County, and was a member of the Prince George's Committee of Observation, 1774, and Committee of Correspondence, 1775, and of two of the Maryland conventions, 1774.<sup>[498](#)</sup> He married.

Issue: [SPRIGG] 410. Richard<sup>6</sup>, died 20 March 1806 at Charleston, S.C., in his 37th year,<sup>[499](#)</sup> member from Prince George's County of the Maryland Legislature, 1794, associate judge of the General Court, and Chief Justice of the First Judicial District of Maryland; 410A. Anne<sup>6</sup>.

151. ANN<sup>5</sup> SPRIGG (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Katherine<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married Joseph Belt, Jr., son of Joseph and Esther (Beall) Belt, of Upper Marlborough, Prince George's Co., Md., who was born 19 Dec. 1717, died 6 June 1761,<sup>[500](#)</sup> and left will 19 April 1759-26 Aug. 1761.<sup>[501](#)</sup>

Issue: [BELT]<sup>[502](#)</sup> 411. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, died 3 Dec. 1823 at Hagerstown, Md. In his 83rd year,<sup>[503](#)</sup> married Elizabeth Lawson Bowie, who died 31 July 1816 at "Long Meadows," Washington Co., Md.;<sup>[504](#)</sup> 412. Joseph<sup>6</sup>; 413. Charles<sup>6</sup>; 414. William<sup>6</sup>, married Elizabeth Smith Waters, born 15 May



1786; 415. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married 172. Gen. Thomas<sup>5</sup> Sprigg; 416. Anne<sup>6</sup>; 417. Mary<sup>6</sup>.

152. MARY<sup>5</sup> SPRIGG (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Katherine<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) was born 15 Dec. 1723. She married, 21 June 1746,<sup>505</sup> Jeremiah Belt of Prince George's Co., Md., son of Joseph and Esther (Beall) Belt, who was born 4 March 1724/5 and left undated will proved 18 Jan. 1785.<sup>506</sup>

Issue: [BELT]<sup>507</sup> 418. Richard<sup>6</sup>, born 26 Dec. 1747; 419. Edward<sup>6</sup>, born 15 March 1749/50, married; 420. John Sprigg<sup>6</sup>, born 18 Sept. 1752, of Anne Arundel Co., Md., lieutenant and captain of 4th Maryland Regiment, 1776-83, taken prisoner at the capture of Fort Washington, breveted major 30 Sept. 1783, original member of the Society of the Cincinnati,<sup>508</sup> married Rachel Griffith; 421. George<sup>6</sup>, born 1 March 1755; 422. Thomas Sprigg<sup>6</sup>, born 19 July 1756, died 1792; 423. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 18 Feb., 1758, married (1), (license 29) April 1787,<sup>509</sup> William John Jackson and (2), (license 1) Feb. 1808,<sup>510</sup> Joseph R. Hodges and moved to Kentucky; 424. Fielding [Fielder]<sup>6</sup>, born 29 March 1761; 425. Margery<sup>6</sup>, born 18 Jan. 1764, married, (license 28) April 1800,<sup>511</sup> Beale Duvall, who married (2), (license 11) April 1806,<sup>512</sup> Elizabeth Williams, moved to Baltimore, Md., where he was a merchant with Duvall, Keigler & Company, and died 21 Aug. 1840;<sup>513</sup> 425A. Tobias<sup>6</sup>, born 15 June 1766, died 1830, married, (license 21) Jan. 1798,<sup>514</sup> Rebecca Beall, died 11 Sept. 1830 at Upper Marlborough, Md., aged 52.<sup>515</sup>

154. EDWARD<sup>5</sup> SPRIGG (Edward<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Katherine<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 12 June 1723,<sup>516</sup> died Sept. 1758 in an explosion of a powder magazine at Fort Cumberland, Md.<sup>517</sup> He was a member of the Maryland Assembly from Frederick County, 1754-57, and captain of militia.<sup>518</sup> He married Eleanor, who married (2), by 11 Feb. 1771, 360. Jeremiah<sup>6</sup> Duvall and (3), by 6 May 1786, Moore.<sup>519</sup>

Issue: [SPRIGG] 425B. Edward<sup>6</sup>, born 1 Nov. 1746.<sup>520</sup>

155. JAMES<sup>5</sup> SPRIGG (Edward<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Katherine<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 27 Jan. 1724/5,<sup>521</sup> of Montgomery Co., Md., left will 2 April 1778-14 May 1778.<sup>522</sup> He married Elizabeth, who left will 17 Jan. 1807-30 Dec. 1811.<sup>523</sup>

Issue: [SPRIGG]<sup>524</sup> 426. John<sup>6</sup>; 427. Levin<sup>6</sup>, baptized 14 March 1762, apparently died young;<sup>525</sup> 428. Reason<sup>6</sup>, baptized 31 Aug. 1766, possibly of Rowan Co., N.C., and later of Pendleton Dist., S.C., married; 429. Eleanor<sup>6</sup>, married (1) Thomas Stallings and (2) Joseph Stallings; 430. Mary<sup>6</sup>, baptized 4 Sept. 1768, married Lawman; 431. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married Markham; 432. Lucy<sup>6</sup>, married McAtee; 433. Margaret<sup>6</sup>.

157. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> SPRIGG (Edward<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Katherine<sup>3</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 21 July 1728, married 322. Richard<sup>6</sup> Pile, who was born 9 Feb. 1726/7 and died about 1780 in Berkeley Co., W.Va.

Issue: [PILE]<sup>526</sup> 433A. William<sup>6</sup>, born 14 Dec. 1761, died about 1807 in Washington Co., Ky.; 433B. Richard<sup>6</sup>, died 16 March 1816 at Jeffersonville, Ind., enlisted 17 Jan. 1777 for three years and served in the 12th and 8th Virginia regiments, married (1) and (2), 15 Jan. 1798, Rebecca Clifton; 433C. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>, born 3 Dec. 1766 [1768?], died 9 May 1824 in Washington Co., Ky., married, 14 Oct. 1790,<sup>527</sup> Ruth Roberts; 433D. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married John Evan Shelby and moved to Clark Co., Ind.; 433E. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, of Washington Co., Ky.

158. GILBERT<sup>5</sup> SPRIGG (Edward<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Katherine<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 11 Aug. 1730,<sup>528</sup> died before 5 April 1765 when the inventory of his estate was made.<sup>529</sup> He married Elizabeth Clark, daughter of Thomas and Amy (Rivers) Clark.

Issue: [SPRIGG]<sup>530</sup> 433F. John Clark<sup>6</sup>, left will 25 Oct. 1780-24 March 1781,<sup>531</sup> married Elizabeth Brookes, who married (2) 437. William Sprigg<sup>6</sup> Bowie; 433G. Priscilla<sup>6</sup>, left will 27 June 1776-17 Aug. 1776;<sup>532</sup> 433H. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married John Horn; 433I. Amy<sup>6</sup>; 433J. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married, (license 27) Feb. 1781,<sup>533</sup> as his (1) wife, Enoch Magruder, who died 14 Dec. 1828 at "Mount Lubentia," Prince George's Co., Md.<sup>534</sup>

160. MARGARET<sup>5</sup> SPRIGG (Edward<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Katherine<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 4 May 1783-13 June 1783.<sup>535</sup> She married Samuel Dorsey, son of Caleb and Priscilla (Hill) Dorsey, born 7 Dec. 1741, died 11 Sept. 1777.<sup>536</sup>

Issue: [DORSEY]<sup>537</sup> 433K. Edward<sup>6</sup>, married Elinor Pue; 433L. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married Sam Bayley; 433M. Eleanor<sup>6</sup>, married Allen Dorsey.

162. FREDERICK<sup>5</sup> SPRIGG (Edward<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Katherine<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 1749, died 15 Oct. 1791. He resided at "Clean Drinking," Montgomery Co., Md. He married Deborah Woodward.

Issue: [SPRIGG]<sup>538</sup> 433N. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, died aged 12; 433O. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, married Daniel Jarrett; 433P. Mary Belt<sup>6</sup>, married, (license 7) Jan. 1793,<sup>539</sup> the Rev. Henry Camden; 433Q. Priscilla Woodward<sup>6</sup>, born 21 April 1780, died 2 May 1866, married, (license 31) Dec. 1799,<sup>540</sup> John Poole, who died 30 March 1828 in his 59th year.<sup>541</sup>

163. LUCY BELT<sup>5</sup> SPRIGG (Edward<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Katherine<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 1752, posthumous, died 1 Dec. 1825 at Hagerstown, Md., in her 74th year.<sup>542</sup> She married (1) Nicholas Dorsey, son of Henry and Elizabeth (Worthington) Dorsey, who was born 8 Jan. 1750/1 and died 7 Oct. 1788. She married (2), (license 13) May 1793,<sup>543</sup> Thomas Sprigg.

Issue:<sup>544</sup> (by 1) [DORSEY] 433R. Francis<sup>6</sup>, born 27 March 1774, moved to Georgia about 1800, married (1), 18 Nov. 1805, Sarah Forbes, who was born 25 Aug. 1782, and (2) Eliza Crowe; 433S. Dr. Frederick<sup>6</sup>, born 4 May 1776, died 26 Oct. 1858, moved to Washington Co., Md., 1795, physician there until his death, awarded honorary M.D. degree by the University of Maryland, 1824, married Sarah Claggett;<sup>545</sup> 433T. John<sup>6</sup>, born 3 Aug. 1780, died 18 Jan. 1879, of Henry Co., Ga., married (1), 17 Sept. 1808, Mary Phillips, who was born 4 March 1791 and died 27 July 1851, and (2) Everline, who died 18 Jan. 1870; 433U. Roderick<sup>6</sup>, born 1 Jan. 1784, died 1858, of Frederick Co., Md., married, 11 April 1821, Rachel Hobbs, who was born 26 Oct. 1791 and died 23 June 1830; 433 V. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, died unmarried; 433 W. Dennis<sup>6</sup>, married, (license 5) Jan. 1811,<sup>546</sup> Maria Owings; 433X. Mary<sup>6</sup>; (by 2) [SPRIGG] 433Y. Harriet<sup>6</sup>, born 1795, married Bentley; 433Z. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 1800.

164. MARGARET<sup>5</sup> SPRIGG (Osborn<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Katherine<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 20 March 1726/7,<sup>547</sup> left will 15 Nov. 1802-20 Oct. 1804.<sup>548</sup> She married Capt. William Bowie, son of John and Mary (Mullikin) Bowie, who left will 15 March 1791-9 April 1791.<sup>549</sup> He resided

at “Mattaponi,” near Nottingham, Md., and was a vestryman and warden of St. Paul’s Parish and a member of the Maryland legislature.<sup>550</sup>

Issue: [BOWIE]<sup>551</sup> 434. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 1746, married Walter Smith of Calvert Co., Md.; 435. Walter<sup>6</sup>, born 1748, died 9 Nov. 1810,<sup>552</sup> lieutenant of Prince George’s Co., Md., militia, 1776, colonel, 1794, planter at “Locust Grove,” Prince George’s County and merchant at Bladensburg, Md., member of several conventions, 1774-76, and of the Lower House of the legislature, 1780-84, and Senate, 1801, and of United States Congress 1802-03,<sup>553</sup> married, 16 May 1771, Mary Brookes, born Nov. 1747, died 16 May 1812;<sup>554</sup> 436. Robert<sup>6</sup>, born March 1750, died 8 Jan. 1818 at Nottingham Md., left will 5 Jan. 1818-13 Jan. 1818,<sup>555</sup> first lieutenant of a military company organized at Nottingham, Feb. 1776, captain of the 2nd battalion of the Maryland flying artillery, 21 June 1776, wounded at White Plains, represented Prince George’s County in the Maryland Assembly, 1785-86, 1788-90, 1801-03, Governor of Maryland, 1803-06, 1811-12, planter at “Mattaponi” and of Nottingham,<sup>556</sup> married Priscilla Mackall, who died 18 Jan. 1822; 437. William Sprigg<sup>6</sup>, born 1751, died Aug. 1809, left will 18 Aug. 1809-9 Sept. 1809,<sup>557</sup> married, 28 [18?] Dec. 1781, Elizabeth (Brookes) Sprigg, widow of 433F. John Clark<sup>6</sup> Sprigg; 438. Osborn Sprigg<sup>6</sup>, died 31 March 1806,<sup>558</sup> served in United States Navy; 439. Ann<sup>6</sup>, married 210. *Philemon Lloyd\* Chew* (see CHEW); 440. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, born 1765, married, 24 Dec. 1785, Maj. Benjamin Brookes, died 1800, of Marlborough, Md., served in the Continental Line during the Revolutionary War, later General of militia.

167. RACHEL<sup>5</sup> SPRIGG (Osborn<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Katherine<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) born 1 June 1733, married Thomas Harwood, who was born in 1726 and died in 1791. He was a captain of militia in the Revolutionary War.

Issue: [HARWOOD]<sup>559</sup> 440A. Lucy<sup>6</sup>, married (1) John Battee and (2) Richard Harwood, Jr; 440B. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, born 1755, married, 1774, William Hall, who was born 1748 and died 1815.

169. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> SPRIGG (Osborn<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Katherine<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) deposed 1 Feb. 1774 he was aged 38.<sup>560</sup> He was a justice of Prince George’s Co., Md., 1766-74, was a member of the Committee of

Correspondence of Frederick Co., Md., Nov. 1774, and was commissioned judge of the Orphans Court of Washington Co., Md., 1777. He married (1) Hannah (Lee) Bowie, daughter of Philip Lee and widow of Thomas Bowie, born about 1736, and (2), 8 April 1781, Margaret (Weems) Elzey, daughter of James Weems, who died 1783.

Issue: [SPRIGG]<sup>561</sup> (by 1) 441. Philip<sup>6</sup>, born about 1761; 442. Osborn<sup>6</sup>, born about 1761, died 1815 in Prince George's Co., Md.,<sup>562</sup> left will 28 Nov. 1814-4 May 1815,<sup>563</sup> married, 24 March 1790,<sup>564</sup> Sarah Cresap; 443. Lettice<sup>6</sup>, born about 1762; 444. Joseph<sup>6</sup>, born about 1765;<sup>565</sup> 445. Anne<sup>6</sup>, born about 1766, died 7 April 1837 at "The Hermitage," Williamsburg, N.Y., aged 68, married Charles<sup>7</sup> Carroll, son of 114. *Charles<sup>6</sup> Carroll* (see DIGGES), born 7 Nov. 1767 at "Carrollsbury," Prince George's Co., Md. (now part of Washington, D.C.), died 28 Oct. 1823, left will 14 Sept. 1823-10 Nov. 1823,<sup>566</sup> student at Liege, Belgium, 1783-85, of "Belle Vue," Washington Co., Md., where he was judge of elections and major of militia, of Georgetown, D.C., 1811-15, where he was a director of the Bank of Washington, moved to the Genesee Valley (now Livingston Co., N.Y.), but briefly resident of Missouri where he was Register of Lands for Howard County, 1819-21;<sup>567</sup> 446. Corbin<sup>6</sup>, daughter, born about 1767; 447. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born about 1769, died 10 July 1810, a sea captain,<sup>568</sup> 448. William<sup>6</sup>, born about 1770, judge of the Supreme Court of Ohio, 1803, United States judge for the Territory of Michigan, 1805, Orleans Territory, 1806, Louisiana, 1812, and District Judge of the state of Missouri; 449. Hannah<sup>6</sup>, born about 1770; (by 2) 450. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, died 21 April 1855,<sup>569</sup> Governor of Maryland, 1819-22, married, 1 Jan. 1811,<sup>570</sup> Violetta<sup>7</sup> Lansdale, daughter of 469A. Thomas Lancaster<sup>6</sup> Lansdale, who was born 2 Feb. 1787<sup>571</sup> and died 13 April 1865.<sup>572</sup>

174. SARAH<sup>5</sup> CRABB (Priscilla<sup>4</sup> Sprigg, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Katherine<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 20 Oct. 1717, married (1), 5 Dec. 1734,<sup>573</sup> Robert Magruder, son of Samuel and Eleanor (Wade) Magruder. She married (2), 1740, as his (1) wife, Stephen Lee of Prince George's Co., Md., and Prince William County, who moved to Mason Co., Ky., and left will 18 May 1791-20 July 1791.<sup>574</sup>

Issue:<sup>575</sup> (by 1) [MAGRUDER] 451. Eleanor<sup>6</sup>; (by 2) [LEE] 452. Lucy<sup>6</sup>, married, 9 April 1758,<sup>576</sup> Moses Bridwell; 453. Nancy<sup>6</sup>, married Mountjoy; 454. Ann<sup>6</sup>, never married; 455. Priscilla<sup>6</sup>, died 18 April 1792, married, 9 Nov. 1769, William Botts, who was born 16 April 1744 and died 10 Aug. 1801 in Mason Co., Ky.<sup>577</sup>

176. MARGARET<sup>5</sup> CRABB (Priscilla<sup>4</sup> Sprigg, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Katherine<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married William Hilleary, son of Thomas and Eleanor (Young) Hilleary, who died 1758.

Issue: [HILLEARY]<sup>578</sup> 456. Sarah<sup>6</sup>; 457. Margaret<sup>6</sup>; 458. Eleanor<sup>6</sup>; 459. Thomas Wright<sup>6</sup>; 460. Ralph<sup>6</sup>, born 1740, died 1823, married Mary Beall, born 1744; 461. Jeremiah<sup>6</sup>; 462. John<sup>6</sup>; 463. (Child)<sup>6</sup>.

177. HENRY WRIGHT<sup>5</sup> CRABB (Priscilla<sup>4</sup> Sprigg, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Katherine<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 16 Jan. 1722/3, left will 20 Jan. 1762-12 June 1764.<sup>579</sup> He was a justice of Frederick Co., Md., captain of militia, and member of the Maryland Assembly, 1749-61.<sup>580</sup> He married Ann Snowden, daughter of Richard Snowden.

Issue: [CRABB]<sup>581</sup> 464. Richard<sup>6</sup>, died 1780, represented Montgomery County in the Maryland Assembly, 1777-79;<sup>582</sup> 465. Ralph<sup>6</sup>; 466. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>; 467. John<sup>6</sup>; 468. Jeremiah<sup>6</sup>, born 1760, died 19 Feb. 1800, of Montgomery Co., Md., served as second lieutenant of 1st Maryland Regiment, promoted to first lieutenant, 15 Dec. 1777, resigned 1 April 1778 on account of ill health occasioned by the winter hardships at Valley Forge, was member of Congress, 1795-96, and general of militia during the Whiskey Rebellion, 1794,<sup>583</sup> married Elizabeth Ridgely Griffith, born 1764, died 1828.

179. ELEANOR<sup>5</sup> CRABB (Priscilla<sup>4</sup> Sprigg, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Katherine<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 20 Sept. 1726, left will 19 Sept. 1790-15 Oct. 1790.<sup>584</sup> She married Isaac Lansdale, son of Isaac and Margaret (Lancaster) Lansdale, who was born 3 June 1719.<sup>585</sup>

Issue: [LANSDALE] 469. Jeremiah<sup>6</sup>, under 21 in 1773,<sup>586</sup> died young; 469A. Thomas Lancaster<sup>6</sup>, born 10 Nov. 1748, died 19 Jan. 1803, left will 13 Nov. 1802-codicil 11 Jan. 1803-27 Jan. 1803,<sup>587</sup> merchant at Queen



Anne with the firm of Lansdale & Clagett, married Cornelia Van Horn, born 1763, died 3

July 1853;<sup>588</sup> 469B. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, married Boyd; 469C. William<sup>6</sup>; 469D. Isaac<sup>6</sup>; 469E. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>; 469F. Henrietta<sup>6</sup>.

182. EDWARD<sup>5</sup> CRABB (Priscilla<sup>4</sup> Sprigg, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Katherine<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 1734, posthumous, married, 28 Oct. 1759, Ursula.

Issue: [CRABB]<sup>589</sup> 470. Col. Ralph<sup>6</sup>, born 1760, died 1836 in Tennessee, married Mary Metcalf Thomas; 471. Charles<sup>6</sup>, born 12 Nov. 1762, died 5 Dec. 1827 in Jackson Co., Ind., moved to Shelby Co., Ky., 1802, and Jackson Co., Ind., 1814, married, 13 Feb. 1792, Susanna Smith, born 31 March 1778, died 28 July 1826; 472. Priscilla Sprigg<sup>6</sup>, born 11 Jan. [June?] 1765, died 14 Nov. 1831, married 24 Dec. 1793, Stephen Drane, born 1768, died 4 Dec. 1841, and moved to Shelby Co., Ky., about 1801; 473. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born 1767, married Mary Adlum; 474. Jeremiah<sup>6</sup>, born 17 Sept. 1769, died 21 March 1840 in Henry Co., Ky., married Eleanor Williamson Compton, born 4 Sept. 1774, died 26 Dec. 1851; 475. Basil<sup>6</sup>, born 1772.

183. MARGARET<sup>5</sup> KING (Margaret<sup>4</sup> Sprigg, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Katherine<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 28 Aug. 1718, married, 18 Dec. 1735,<sup>590</sup> John Hilleary, son of Thomas and Eleanor (Young) Hilleary, who died before 1755.

Issue: [HILLEARY]<sup>591</sup> 476. Thomas<sup>6</sup>; 477. John<sup>6</sup>.

185. CAVE<sup>5</sup> KING (Margaret<sup>4</sup> Sprigg, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Katherine<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 17 Jan. 1792-14 March 1792.<sup>592</sup> She married (1) James Magruder, son of James and Barbara (Coombs) Magruder, who was born 11 Dec. 1701 and died 1751. She married (2) Thomas Williams, son of Thomas and Eleanor (Prather) Williams, who was born 25 Jan. 1717.

Issue: (by 1) [MAGRUDER] 478. Barbara<sup>6</sup>, married Boyd.; 479. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, married 73. *Richard Bennett<sup>5</sup> Hall* (see UTIE-BENNETT); (by 2) [WILLIAMS]<sup>593</sup> 480. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born 1739, died 1785 married Rachel Williams Duckett, who was born 2 May 1748 [1749?]; 481. Elizabeth Ellen<sup>6</sup>, born 1743, died 1825, married, 27 Feb. 1761, Thomas Millikin, who was born 24 May 1729; 481A. Lilburn<sup>6</sup>; 481B. Osborn<sup>5</sup>.

186. FRANCIS<sup>5</sup> KING (Margaret<sup>4</sup> Sprigg, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Katherine<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 19 Jan. 1724/5, died before 27 Nov. 1771 when Francis<sup>6</sup> King gave bond as his administrator.<sup>594</sup> He was a planter at "Piscattaway Forest," Prince George's Co., Md., until about 1765 when he sold the plantation, justice of Prince George's County, vestryman of King George's Parish, tobacco inspector at Piscataway, and member of the Maryland Assembly, 1757-61.<sup>595</sup> He married Sarah ( ) Parker, widow of Gabriel Parker.

Issue: [KING] 482. Francis<sup>6</sup>.

187. MARY<sup>5</sup> WRIGHT (Eleanor<sup>4</sup> Sprigg, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Katherine<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 9 Oct. 1728, married Thomas Snowden, son of Richard and Elizabeth (Thomas) Snowden,<sup>596</sup> of "Montpelier," Prince George's Co., Md., proprietor of the Patuxent Iron Works as successor to his father, who was born 1722 and left will 1 July 1765-24 May 1770.<sup>597</sup>

Issue: [SNOWDEN] 483. Henry<sup>6</sup>, left will 19 Feb. 1775-22 April 1775;<sup>598</sup> 484. Richard<sup>6</sup>; 485. Maj. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, died Oct. 1803 in his 54th year,<sup>599</sup> of "Montpelier," married Anne Ridgely, who died 1834.<sup>600</sup>

188. MARGARET<sup>5</sup> WRIGHT (Eleanor<sup>4</sup> Sprigg, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Katherine<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 29 April 1733, married (1) 331. William<sup>6</sup> Pile, Jr., who was born 3 April 1729,<sup>601</sup> and (2) John Gantt<sup>602</sup> and moved to Berkeley County.

Issue: (by 1) [PILE]<sup>603</sup> 485A. Eleanor<sup>6</sup>, baptized 8 Dec. 1751,<sup>604</sup> 485B. Mary Wright<sup>6</sup>; 486. William<sup>6</sup>, born 1757, left will 28 Dec. 1814-20 Feb. 1815,<sup>605</sup> served as ensign of Berkeley County militia during the Revolutionary War, moved to Breckinridge Co., Ky., married (1), 1784, Lucretia Keys and (2), (bond 26) Jan. 1813,<sup>606</sup> Nancy Jones.

192A. WILLIAM TURNER<sup>5</sup> WOOTTEN (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Sprigg, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Katherine<sup>2</sup> Graves, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 8 March 1777-20 March 1777.<sup>607</sup> He married Anne, who died 18 Nov. 1774, in her 25th year.<sup>608</sup>

Issue: [WOOTTEN] 486A. Turner<sup>6</sup>, died 12 Jan. 1797 near Queen Anne, Prince George's Co., Md., in his 27th year,<sup>609</sup> left undated will, proved 12 April 1797,<sup>610</sup> married, (license 27) March 1793,<sup>611</sup> Mary Mackall<sup>7</sup> Bowie, daughter of 436. Robert<sup>6</sup> Bowie, who married (2), (license



7) Feb. 1801,<sup>612</sup> Thomas Contee Bowie and died 31 July 1825 in Prince George's Co., Md., in her 50th year;<sup>613</sup> 486B. Mary Sprigg<sup>6</sup>, married (1) Maj. John Hermance of New York and (2), (license 18) Dec. 1798,<sup>614</sup> John Mackall Gantt.

193. DAVID<sup>5</sup> GRAVES (William<sup>4</sup>, Francis<sup>3</sup>, Francis<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) born in Caroline County, as aged 20 took oath of allegiance in Henry County, 1777.<sup>615</sup> He served in Revolutionary War,<sup>616</sup> resided in Franklin County, and died 20 Aug. 1833,<sup>617</sup> leaving will 20 Aug. 1831-2 Sept. 1833,<sup>618</sup> He married (1), (bond 27) Jan. 1793,<sup>619</sup> Nancy Pinkard and (2) Frances Ryan.

Issue: (by 1)487. Lucy<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 9) Feb. 1818,<sup>620</sup> William Witcher; 488. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 29) Sept. 1821,<sup>621</sup> John Witcher.

194. JOHN<sup>5</sup> GRAVES (William<sup>4</sup>, Francis<sup>3</sup>, Francis<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born about 1763, left will 12 April 1826-2 Feb. 1829.<sup>622</sup> He married, (bond 13) Dec. 1790,<sup>623</sup> Ann Ryan, who died after 8 July 1848.<sup>624</sup>

Issue: 489. Dorothy<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 24) Jan. 1809,<sup>625</sup> Hezekiah Gill.

195. PEYTON<sup>5</sup> GRAVES (William<sup>4</sup>, Francis<sup>3</sup>, Francis<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Pittsylvania County, died before 16 March 1846 when James and Francis Graves were granted administration on his estate.<sup>626</sup> He married, (bond 11) Nov. 1788,<sup>627</sup> Charlotte Pinkard.

Issue:<sup>628</sup> 490. Jane<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 19) Jan. 1807,<sup>629</sup> Thomas Broome<sup>7</sup> Jefferson, son of 487. *John<sup>6</sup> Jefferson* (see BRANCH), and moved to Missouri; 491. John<sup>6</sup>, of Patrick County and later of Missouri, married 9 May 1817,<sup>630</sup> Mildred George; 492. Ann<sup>6</sup>, married, 23 April 1818,<sup>631</sup> Elisha Greer; 493. William<sup>6</sup>, moved to Missouri in 1837, married, 14 May 1818,<sup>632</sup> Lucy Berger; 494. James<sup>6</sup>, born about 1801, left will 14 Sept. 1839-17 Oct. 1859,<sup>633</sup> farmer of Pittsylvania County,<sup>634</sup> married, 21 May 1818,<sup>635</sup> Denny Witcher, born about 1801, who left will 7 Aug. 1867-19 Oct. 1874,<sup>636</sup> 495. Peyton<sup>6</sup>, died 9 July 1836,<sup>637</sup> married, 20 May 1824,<sup>638</sup> Nancy B. Hurt, born 13 Dec. 1807; 496. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born about 1811, farmer of Pittsylvania County,<sup>639</sup> married, 12 Aug. 1838,<sup>640</sup> Joanna Witcher, born about 1810; 497. Francis<sup>6</sup>, born about 1808, farmer of Pittsylvania

County,<sup>641</sup> married, (bond 19) Nov. 1838,<sup>642</sup> Elvira A. Edwards, born about 1822; 498. Washington<sup>6</sup>, born 1808, died 1875,<sup>643</sup> moved to Montgomery Co., Mo., about 1840, married, (bond 14) Jan. 1833,<sup>644</sup> Mildred Berger.

197. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> GRAVES (William<sup>4</sup>, Francis<sup>3</sup>, Francis<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) as aged 22 took the oath of allegiance in Henry County, 1777,<sup>645</sup> and moved to Oglethorpe Co., Ga., where he was a justice. He married Sally.<sup>646</sup>

Issue: 499. (perhaps) William<sup>6</sup>; 500. (perhaps) Susanna<sup>6</sup>; 501. (perhaps) Polley<sup>6</sup>.

198. MARY<sup>5</sup> GRAVES (William<sup>4</sup>, Francis<sup>3</sup>, Francis<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married Nathan Swanson, son of William and Mary (McGuire) Swanson, who was aged 29 when he took the oath of allegiance in Henry County, 1777.<sup>647</sup> He later lived in Franklin County and in 1787 moved to Wilkes Co., Ga., and then to Greene Co., Ga.<sup>648</sup>

Issue: [SWANSON] 502. (Son)<sup>6</sup>, born before 1776; 502A. (perhaps) Graves<sup>6</sup>, married (1), 8 Dec. 1808 in Greene Co., Ga., Sally C. Brown and (2),

18 March 1819 in Greene Co., Ga., Nancy Wilkinson;<sup>649</sup> [Other children].

199. ANN<sup>5</sup> GRAVES (William<sup>4</sup>, Francis<sup>3</sup>, Francis<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) died 25 July 1830. She married William Swanson, Jr., son of William and Mary (McGuire) Swanson, who died 25 May 1827,<sup>650</sup> leaving will 23 Jan. 1827-10 July 1827.<sup>651</sup> They resided in Pittsylvania County.

Issue: [SWANSON]<sup>652</sup> 503. William Graves<sup>6</sup>, born 11 May 1777, died 13 June 1840 in Lowndes Co., Ala., represented Pittsylvania County in the House of Delegates, 1812-13, 1818-20, 1821-23, 1832-36,<sup>653</sup> active in the effort to establish a railroad between Richmond and Danville,<sup>654</sup> married, (bond 15) June 1801,<sup>655</sup> Elizabeth Muse, who was born 21 May 1779 and died 16 July 1836; 503 A. Francis<sup>6</sup>, died before 18 March 1850 when the inventory of his estate was made,<sup>656</sup> married, (bond 21) Nov. 1803,<sup>657</sup> Fanny Chattin Muse, who left will 26 July 1856-18 Sept. 1865;<sup>658</sup> 503B. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married Tuggle; 503C. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 20) July 1801,<sup>659</sup> Thomas Pinckard; 503D. Dorothy<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 17) Jan. 1803,<sup>660</sup> Samuel Allen Muse; 503E. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 3 June 1790, died 11 April

1866 in Franklin County, married, 5 Dec. 1816,<sup>661</sup> Henry Lawson Muse, who was born 2 Dec. 1788 and died 7 March 1845; 503F. Frances<sup>6</sup>, left will 20 March 1858-5 April 1858,<sup>662</sup> married, (bond 18) Nov. 1805,<sup>663</sup> Joel Muse; 503G. Nancy<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 20) Feb. 1809,<sup>664</sup> John Muse, Jr.; 503H.

Clary<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 3) Dec. 1815,<sup>665</sup> George Hutcherson.

200. FRANCES GRAVES<sup>5</sup> HIGGINBOTHAM (Clara<sup>4</sup> Graves, Francis<sup>3</sup>, Francis<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married Joseph Higginbotham Morrison, who died before 21 June 1802.<sup>666</sup> He was lieutenant in Capt. Samuel Higginbotham's company of Amherst County militia, who moved briefly to Oglethorpe Co., Ga., but returned to Virginia and married (2), (bond 7) Oct. 1796,<sup>667</sup> Mary () Walker.

Issue: [MORRISON]<sup>668</sup> 504. (Son)<sup>6</sup>; 505. (Son)<sup>6</sup>; 506. (Son)<sup>6</sup>; 507. Clary G.<sup>6</sup>; 508. Mary Dandridge<sup>6</sup>, born 1784, died 8 Sept. 1839 in Elbert Co., Ga., married, 8 Jan. 1805 in Elbert Co., Ga., James Reagan, Jr., born 2 July 1780 in Guilford Co., N.C., died 27 Dec. 1855 in Pike Co., Ga.;<sup>669</sup> 509. Frances<sup>6</sup>, married, 1810, Reuben Joseph Satterwhite, who was born 1782 and died 1844;<sup>670</sup> 510. (Daughter)<sup>6</sup>.

201. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup> HIGGINBOTHAM (Clara<sup>4</sup> Graves, Francis<sup>3</sup>, Francis<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) was captain of Amherst County militia, 1769, 1776, vestryman of Lexington Parish, and deputy sheriff, 1782-87. He moved to Elbert Co., Ga., where he was a justice and died before 16 April 1805.<sup>671</sup> He married, 1769, Jane Satterwhite, daughter of John and Ann () Satterwhite<sup>672</sup>, who joined him in selling land, 1792,<sup>673</sup> and 4 Feb. 1799.<sup>674</sup>

Issue: [HIGGINBOTHAM]<sup>675</sup> 511. John Satterwhite<sup>6</sup>, married (1), (bond 17) Dec. 1792,<sup>676</sup> Ann Stanton Higginbotham, born 22 Dec. 1773, (2) and (3), 30 March 1834,<sup>677</sup> Sally Lowrimore; 512. Samuel<sup>6</sup>; 512A. Aaron<sup>6</sup>, moved to Warren Co., Term., before 18 July 1811 when he sold the land inherited from his father;<sup>678</sup> 512B. Blackley<sup>6</sup>, of Elbert Co., Ga., sold to John S.<sup>6</sup> the land he inherited from his father, 16 April 1816;<sup>679</sup> 512C. George Green<sup>6</sup>, born 15 July 1791, died 6 May 1859 at Clinton, Ala., of Elbert Co., Ga., major in the War of 1812 under Gen. Andrew Jackson and wounded six times, sold the land he inherited from his father, 2 Dec.

1817,<sup>680</sup> married, 20 Feb. 1817,<sup>681</sup> Sarah Fortson; 512D. Clary<sup>6</sup>, married, 5 April 1810,<sup>682</sup> Stephen<sup>7</sup> Chatham [Cheatham], son of 228. *Epps*<sup>6</sup> *Cheatham* (see EPES), of Elbert and Franklin cos., Ga., who left will April 1825-3 July 1826;<sup>683</sup> 512E. Violette<sup>6</sup>, died 1838, married George Turman of Elbert Co., Ga., who died before 16 Nov. 1825;<sup>684</sup> 512F. Ann<sup>6</sup>, born 8 May 1772, died 21 April 1852 in Greene Co., Ala., married, 7 Aug. 1794, William Fortson, born 28 Jan. 1774, of Elbert Co., Ga., who, 3 Feb. 1812, sold to John S.<sup>6</sup> the land Ann inherited from her father;<sup>685</sup> 512G. Jane<sup>6</sup>, married Claiborne Sandidge, with whom she joined in selling a lot in Elberton, Ga., 1 Sept. 1814.<sup>686</sup>

202. MARY ANN<sup>5</sup> HIGGINBOTHAM (Clara<sup>4</sup> Graves, Francis<sup>3</sup>, Francis<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 11 Oct. 1749,<sup>687</sup> married (1) Henry Franklin, who died before 3 June 1782 when she gave bond as his administratrix,<sup>688</sup> and (2) Benjamin Arnold, born 28 Jan. 1762 in Buckingham County, who served two tours during the

Revolutionary War from Laurens Co., S.C., then moved back to Henry County where he served one tour and to Amherst County where he served one tour, and after the war lived in Amherst and Henry counties, Rowan Co., N.C., Greenville Dist., S.C., and finally in Warren Co., Term.<sup>689</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [FRANKLIN]<sup>690</sup> 513. Reuben<sup>6</sup>, born 15 May 1769, married, (bond 2) Nov. 1796,<sup>691</sup> Matilda Harrison; 514. Aaron<sup>6</sup>, born 29 Sept. 1771, died 4 Oct. 1833; 515. Jasper<sup>6</sup>, born 27 April 1773, of Franklin County, married, (bond 27) Oct. 1796,<sup>692</sup> Polly Brockman, who died about 1819;<sup>693</sup> 516. Peachey<sup>6</sup>, born 27 Aug. 1775, married, (bond 20) March 1799,<sup>694</sup> Susannah Dillard; 517. Anthony<sup>6</sup>, born 17 July 1778, married, (bond 15) Feb. 1802,<sup>695</sup> Polly Nelson; 518. Henry Tarlton<sup>6</sup>, born 17 April 1781, married, (bond 12) Dec. 1809,<sup>696</sup> Jane Cowper Moss.

203. TAMSIN<sup>5</sup> HIGGINBOTHAM (Clara<sup>4</sup> Graves, Francis<sup>3</sup>, Francis<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) died after 27 Oct. 1837.<sup>697</sup> She married (1), by 6 Oct. 1775,<sup>698</sup> Robert Howard Cash, who left will 6 Nov. 1781-6 May 1782,<sup>699</sup> and (2), 19 Aug. 1783,<sup>700</sup> William Sandidge, who left will 26 June 1830-20 Sept. 1830.<sup>701</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [CASH] 519. Pamela<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 18) Sept. 1793,<sup>702</sup> Luke Ray of Amherst County, who died before 18 June 1827 when Dabney G. and Barnett C. Ray gave bond as his administrators;<sup>703</sup> 520. Sophia<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 4) Dec. 1810,<sup>704</sup> Randolph Cash of Amherst County, who left will 2 April 1838- codicil 13 July 1838-17 June 1839;<sup>705</sup> 521. Frances<sup>6</sup>, born about 1778, married, (bond 26) May 1804,<sup>706</sup> Richard Slaughter, born 22 Dec. 1771, died about 1855,<sup>707</sup> farmer of Bedford County until 1813, then of Kanawha Co., W.Va., until 1836, and finally of Louisa Co., Iowa;<sup>708</sup> 522. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 9) May 1808,<sup>709</sup> Joannah H. Major; 523. Barnett<sup>6</sup>, born about 1781, farmer of Amherst County,<sup>710</sup> married (1), (bond 7) April 1806,<sup>711</sup> Sally Tucker and (2) Elizabeth, born about 1800; (by 2) [SANDIDGE] 524. Olive<sup>6</sup>, died before 1830, married, 2 Dec. 1804,<sup>712</sup> Ambrose Rucker McDaniel, who left will 13 March 1857-Dec. 1858;<sup>713</sup> 525. Tamsey<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 28) Oct. 1818,<sup>714</sup> John [Jonathan] Mountcastle of New Glasgow, who died before 18 Aug. 1830;<sup>715</sup> 526. Dudley<sup>6</sup>, left will 19 Aug. 1856-codicil 21 Nov. 1859-21 Jan. 1861,<sup>716</sup> married, (bond 26) Sept. 1818,<sup>717</sup> Belinda Smith; 527. Dabney<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 21) July 1828,<sup>718</sup> Nancy Smith.

204. AARON<sup>5</sup> HIGGINBOTHAM (Clara<sup>4</sup> Graves, Francis<sup>3</sup>, Francis<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married, (bond 9) Dec. 1774,<sup>719</sup> Nancy Croxton. He was ensign of Amherst County militia, 1786.

Issue: [HIGGINBOTHAM]<sup>720</sup> 528. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 11 July 1778, died 7 Sept., 1837, married, 1 March 1797, James Shields; 529. Absalom<sup>6</sup>, born 2 May 1781, died 7 July 1866, left will 11 Aug. 1860-16 July 1866,<sup>721</sup> married, 6 Nov. 1806, Mary C. Sandidge, born 26 Aug. 1789, died 18 May 1871; 530. Sallie<sup>6</sup>, born 25 Sept. 1783; 531. Nancy<sup>6</sup>, born 12 June 1786; 532. Aaron<sup>6</sup>, born 23 Feb. 1789, died 8 March 1852, married 20 May 1817, Elizabeth Steward Sandidge, who was born 26 Jan. 1796 and died 7 Jan. 1850; 533. Clara Graves<sup>6</sup>, born 1 Dec. 1791, married, 16 Dec. 1811, Lindsay Sandidge; 534. Joannah Croxton<sup>6</sup>, born 26 June 1794, died 4 Sept. 1860, married, 17 June 1822,<sup>722</sup> as his (2) wife, Maj. George Washington Higginbotham, who was born 20 Dec. 1783 and died 30 April 1862 at Mt. Pleasant, Amherst County.

205. MARGARET<sup>5</sup> HIGGINBOTHAM (Clara<sup>4</sup> Graves, Francis<sup>3</sup>, Francis<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married (1), (bond 14) Dec. 1778,<sup>723</sup> Edward Cox, who left will 28 May 1780-2 Oct. 1780,<sup>724</sup> and (2), (bond 2) June 1783,<sup>725</sup> Col. Thomas Morrison.

Issue: (by 1) [COX] 535. Clary<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 19) Nov. 1805,<sup>726</sup> Edward Ware Jopling.

208. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> HIGGINBOTHAM (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Graves, Francis<sup>3</sup>, Francis<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) was a sergeant in the 2nd Virginia Regiment, 1776-78, and 4th and 6th Virginia regiments, 1778-81,<sup>727</sup> moved to Elbert Co., Ga., and later to Thompkinsville, Perry Co., Term. He married Dolly, daughter of John Sandidge.

Issue: [HIGGINBOTHAM] 536. Dolly<sup>6</sup>, married Elisha Kelley.

209. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> HIGGINBOTHAM (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Graves, Francis<sup>3</sup>, Francis<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married, (bond 17) Dec. 1788,<sup>728</sup> Frances Higginbotham, daughter of Moses and Frances (Kyle) Higginbotham. They moved to Elbert Co., Ga.

Issue: [HIGGINBOTHAM]<sup>729</sup> 536A. Bartley C.<sup>6</sup>, married, 10 Jan. 1811 in Elbert Co., Ga.,<sup>730</sup> Tabitha Oliver; 536B. Willis<sup>6</sup>, born 6 May 1792 in Hickman Co., Term., died July 1861, married Rebecca Higginbotham, who was born 16 May 1800 and died 1 May 1873; 536C. Permetia<sup>6</sup>; 536D. Lindsay<sup>6</sup>, married, 22

Dec. 1817 at St. Francisville, La., Elinor Higginbotham; 536E. Frances<sup>6</sup>, married John Kerr; 536F. Jackson<sup>6</sup>, under 18 in 1805; 536G. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married, 21 Dec. 1826 at Clinton, La., Andrew Dreher.

210. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup> HIGGINBOTHAM (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Graves, Francis<sup>3</sup>, Francis<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 20 May 1809-3 Sept. 1810.<sup>731</sup> He married, (bond 21) Jan. 1782,<sup>732</sup> Mary Gatewood.

Issue: [HIGGINBOTHAM]<sup>733</sup> 537. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, died 1835 in Georgia; 538. Anny<sup>6</sup>; 539. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>; 540. Benjamin Graves<sup>6</sup>, born 17 Feb. 1788, died 23 April 1862 in Noxubee Co., Miss., lieutenant in the War of 1812, married, 2 Feb. 1812 in Elbert Co., Ga.,<sup>734</sup> Mary Foster Lawlace [Lollis]; 541. Peter<sup>6</sup>, married, 4 Feb. 1813 in Elbert Co., Ga.,<sup>735</sup> Jinney Howard; 542. Mary<sup>6</sup>, died 20 July 1833 at Clinton, La., married (1), Jan. 1805, Charles Carter,



who died 6 Aug. 1809 in Louisiana, (2), 3 Oct. 1811, William Hightower, and (3), 19 March 1829, John C. Flynn; 543. Larkin<sup>6</sup>, married, 12 Jan. 1815 in Elbert Co., Ga.,<sup>736</sup> Polly Howard.

211. FRANCIS<sup>5</sup> HJGGINBOTHAM (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Graves, Francis<sup>3</sup>, Francis<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) died 1819 at Clinton, La. He moved to Elbert Co., Ga., and later to Feliciana Parish, La.,<sup>737</sup> married, 2 Dec. 1783,<sup>738</sup> Dolly Gatewood, daughter of Larkin Gatewood.<sup>739</sup>

Issue: [HIGGINBOTHAM]<sup>740</sup> 544. Martha<sup>6</sup>, born 1785, died 1833, married, 12 July 1812 in Elbert Co., Ga., George Carter; 545. Caleb<sup>6</sup>, died 8 May 1829 at East Feliciana Parish, La., married, 17 Oct. 1833 at Indianapolis, Ind., Ann Minerva Bryant; 546. Lawson<sup>6</sup>, born 24 July 1794, died 12 Jan. 1860, married, 11 April 1822 at St. Francisville, La., Elizabeth McCants, who was born 30 Nov. 1804, died 5 Nov. 1863; 547. Cleaton<sup>6</sup>, died Aug. 1832, married, 17 April 1820 at St. Francisville, La., Mary McKneely; 548. James C.<sup>6</sup>; 549. Amy<sup>6</sup>, married Isaac McD. Reily; 550. Lucy<sup>6</sup>, married Durrell Stodgehill.

214. HANNAH<sup>5</sup> GRAVES (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Francis<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married William Brice Fonville of Craven Co., N.C., who left will 27 May 1779-Dec. 1780.<sup>741</sup> He served in the militia during the Revolutionary War.<sup>742</sup>

Issue: [FONVTLLE] 551. Richard<sup>6</sup>; 552. Brice<sup>6</sup>; 553. Thomas Graves<sup>6</sup>; 554. Sarah<sup>6</sup>; 555. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>; 556. Hannah<sup>6</sup>.

216. MARY<sup>5</sup> GRAVES (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Francis<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married Simon Bright,<sup>743</sup> of Dobbs Co., N.C., who left will 23 Nov. 1772-18 Jan. 1778.<sup>744</sup> He was appointed a justice of Johnston Co., N.C., 25 Oct. 1756, but refused to qualify,<sup>745</sup> and was sheriff of Dobbs Co., N.C., 1770.<sup>746</sup>

Issue: [BRIGHT] 557. Simon<sup>6</sup>, of Lenoir Co., N.C.,<sup>747</sup> married; 558. Graves<sup>6</sup>, died before Jan. 1807,<sup>748</sup> of Dobbs Co., N.C., 1790, and Greene Co., N.C., 1800,<sup>749</sup> married Catherine, who was his administratrix; 559. James<sup>6</sup>; 560. Mary<sup>6</sup>; 561. Nancy<sup>6</sup>; 562. Sally<sup>6</sup>; 563. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>.

223. RICHARD<sup>5</sup> GRAVES (Richard<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Francis<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Essex County, is probably the Richard who settled in Orange County and

left will 28 April 1797-25 Sept. 1797.<sup>750</sup> He married Susanna, who probably died by 20 Aug. 1801.<sup>751</sup>

Issue: 564. William<sup>6</sup>, born about 1761,<sup>752</sup> left will 13 Nov. 1848-20 Nov. 1851,<sup>753</sup> married, (bond 22) Dec. 1796,<sup>754</sup> Betsy Hilman, born about 1774, left will 4 Feb. 1854-8 Sept. 1854;<sup>755</sup> 565. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, died by 15 Dec. 1825,<sup>756</sup> married, (bond 18) June 1788,<sup>757</sup> Anna Grady; 566. Ann<sup>6</sup>, married, 28 July 1791,<sup>758</sup> Thornton Foushee; 567. Susanna<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 7) April 1795,<sup>759</sup> George Morris; 568. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 11) July 1797,<sup>760</sup> Uriel Hilman; 569. Lydia<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 29) Oct. 1804,<sup>761</sup> Samuel Mason; 570. James<sup>6</sup>, under age in 1797; 571. Joannah<sup>6</sup>, under age in 1797, married, 14 April 1808,<sup>762</sup> John Oakes.

224. FRANCIS<sup>5</sup> GRAVES, (Francis<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Francis<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), aged 32 in 1782,<sup>763</sup> died 19 Dec. 1797 in Richmond.<sup>764</sup> He was a merchant of Richmond. He married, (bond 19) Aug. 1783,<sup>765</sup> Martha Johnson, who died before 1806.

Issue:<sup>766</sup> 572. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married (1), (bond 25) Jan. 1800,<sup>767</sup> John Addison, perhaps Capt. John Addison who “sailed out of Richmond for many years” and died on board the schooner *Experiment*, 8 July 1808,<sup>768</sup> and (2), (bond 8) Sept. 1809,<sup>769</sup> William Worsham; 573. Francis<sup>6</sup>, born about 1790, left will 18 July 1848-30 Dec. 1858,<sup>770</sup> farmer of Goochland County;<sup>771</sup> 574. William<sup>6</sup>; 575. Samuel<sup>6</sup>.

226. RICE<sup>5</sup> GRAVES (Francis<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Francis<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 16 Jan. 1813-18 March 1822.<sup>772</sup> He served in 7th Virginia Regiment, 1776-78, and was vestryman of St. James Northam Parish, Goochland County, 1799. He married Clary Satterwhite, who was living 1829.

Issue:<sup>773</sup> 576. Patsy<sup>6</sup>, married, 8 March 1801,<sup>774</sup> Andrew Knight Nucleoids; 577. James M.<sup>6</sup>, married, 14 April 1807,<sup>775</sup> Mary M. Clements; 578. Ann<sup>6</sup>, married, 20 July 1820,<sup>776</sup> John Satterwhite; 579. Franky<sup>6</sup>; 580. Harriett<sup>6</sup>; 581. Spottswood<sup>6</sup>, daughter; 582. Thomas E.<sup>6</sup>, private in War of 1812, married, 17 May 1820,<sup>777</sup> Nancy Carden.

<sup>1</sup> Br. *Gen.*, p. 905; William Montgomery Sweeny, “Captain Thomas Graves and Some of his Descendants,” W(2) XV, pp. 385-94; Martha Woodroof Hiden, “The Graves Family of Essex County,” W(2) XVI, pp.



650-68; Hiden, “Three Rectors of Hungar’s Parish and Their Wife,” and “Addenda,” W(2) XK, pp. 34-41, 299-301; Hiden, “The Graves Family of York County,” W(2) XXI, pp. 157-71, 256-70; Hiden, “The Graves Family of Spotsylvania County,” 7/XIX, pp. 176-85. Since members of several branches of the family lived in counties whose records are no longer extant, the relationships set forth concerning these branches are tentative.

---

<sup>2</sup> Smith, *Tra.* I, p. 129; II, p. 445.

<sup>3</sup> *Ibid.*, n, p. 569.

<sup>4</sup> R, Va. Co. III, p. **121**.

<sup>5</sup> Leonard, p. 3.

<sup>6</sup> R, Va.Co. II,p. 132.

<sup>7</sup> Patent Bk. 1, p. 72-73.

<sup>8</sup> Patent Bk. 1, p. 323.

<sup>9</sup> *MCGC*, p. 165, as Capt. Thomas Grayes.

<sup>10</sup> Leonard, pp. 9,11; Accawmack [Northampton] Co. Orders, Wills, Deeds 1632-40, p. 58.

<sup>11</sup> Northampton Co. Orders, Wills, Deeds 1632-40, p. 66.

<sup>12</sup> Patent Bk. 1, p. 443. The 50 acres assigned for each headright shows the persons were transported after 1616.

<sup>13</sup> Northampton Co. Orders, Wills, Deeds 1632-40, p. 73.

<sup>14</sup> “*Ibid.*, p. 43.

<sup>15</sup> Patent Bk. 1, pp. 556, 655.

<sup>16</sup> Northampton Co. Orders, Wills & Deeds 2, 1640-45, p. 281. Parry named most of the same headrights claimed by John Graves in 1637 (see note 12), including Thomas Graves, Katherine his wife, John Graves and Thomas Graves, Junr., in a patent, 11 Nov. 1651, for 550 acres in Northumberland County (Patent Bk. 2, p. 349).

<sup>17</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills 4, 1665-72, p. 127.

<sup>18</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 127,165.

<sup>19</sup> Leonard, p. 32.

<sup>20</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills 4, 1665-72, pp. 127, 356.

<sup>21</sup> Patent Bk. 4, pp. 63 (523), 67 (530).

<sup>22</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 86(125).

<sup>23</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 129 (635); Lancaster Co. Record Bk. 2, p. 236.

<sup>24</sup> Patent Bk. 6, p. 548.

<sup>25</sup> Charles Co., Md., Court and Land Records B, p. 10.

<sup>26</sup> Patent Bk. 1, p. 434.

<sup>27</sup> Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 3, 1645-51, p. 55.

<sup>28</sup> W(2) XIX., pp. 35-37; Edward Lewis Goodwin, *The Colonial Church in Virginia* (London, 1927), p. 266.

<sup>29</sup> Patent Bk. 1, p. 823.

<sup>30</sup> Warwick Co. records, Earl Gregg Swem Library, College of William and Mary, in *The Virginia Genealogist*, I, pp. 54, 58. For a discussion of the statement in John Winthrop, *The History of New England, 1630-1649*, ed. by James Savage, II (Boston, 1826), p. 342, that Nathaniel Eaton married the daughter of a Thomas Graves of Dorchester, Mass., see Robert Charles Anderson, *The Great Migration Begins* (Boston, 1995), U, pp. 806-07.

<sup>31</sup> Northampton Co. Deeds & Wills 7, 1655-58, p. 48.

<sup>32</sup> *MHM* XXIII, pp. 155-57; John Anderson Brayton, "The Ancestry of the Rev. Francis Doughty....," *The American Genealogist*, LXXVII, pp. 1-17, 127-36.

<sup>33</sup> Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 5, 1654-55, p. 117.

<sup>34</sup> *MHM* XXII, pp. 158-62; Old Rappahannock Co. Record Bk. 1656-65, p. 256; Record Bk. 1668-72, p. 119; Goodwin, *op. cit.*, p. 265.

<sup>35</sup> VV, pp. 288-90.

<sup>36</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 4, p. 210.

<sup>37</sup> Maryland Testamentary Proceedings 13, p. 130. The will, which appointed his mother Anne Doughty as executrix, was never admitted to probate. On 4 April 1684 Richard Boughton petitioned for administration in right of his wife Verlinda as next of kin (*ibid.*, 13, p. 106).

<sup>38</sup> Charles Co., Md., Deed Bk. C-1, p. 271.

<sup>39</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature, 1635-1789*, II (Baltimore and London, 1985), pp. 788-89; John W. Raimo, *Biographical Directory of American Colonial and Revolutionary Governors, 1607-1789* (Westport, Conn., 1980), pp. 83-84.

<sup>40</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 1, p. 89.

<sup>41</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 2, p. 364.

<sup>42</sup> Harry Wright Newman, *The Stones of Poynton Manor* (n.p., 1937), p. 8.

<sup>43</sup> Maryland Testamentary Proceedings 2, pp. 156-57.

<sup>44</sup> Maryland Testamentary Proceedings 17, p. 116.

<sup>45</sup> Leonard, pp. 15, 22.

<sup>46</sup> Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 3, 1645-51, pp. 223, 236.

<sup>47</sup> Maryland Provincial Court Liber FF, p. 91; Liber WRC #1, p. 696.

<sup>48</sup> Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 5, 1654-55, p. 143.

<sup>49</sup> Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 4, 1651-54, p. 189. He had previously signed, 11 March 1651/2, with the majority of Northampton County residents (*ibid.*, p. 188).

<sup>50</sup> A///A/Vffl, pp. 74-76.

<sup>51</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 3, pp. 443-44.

<sup>52</sup> *The Archives of Maryland*, V (Baltimore, 1887), p. 34.

<sup>53</sup> Northampton Co. Orders, Deeds, Wills &c 2, 1640-45, p. 159.

<sup>54</sup> Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 4, 1651-54, p. 14.

<sup>55</sup> Northampton Co. Orders, Deeds, Wills &c 2, 1640-45, transcript, p. 187.

<sup>57</sup> Patent Bk. 6, p. 443.

<sup>58</sup> Old Rappahannock Co. Record Bk. 1677-82, p. 200.

<sup>59</sup> Old Rappahannock Co. Order Bk. 1686-92, p. 301.

<sup>60</sup> Essex Co. Deeds & Wills 6, p. 296.

<sup>61</sup> Since Francis<sup>2</sup> Graves was about 50 years old when his three known children were born, he may have had a previous marriage and be the father of John Graves who, 29 Sept. 1683, received an assignment of a 99 year lease (first made 1671) of a plantation in the vicinity of Gilson's Swamp

(Essex Co. Deeds & Wills 13, 1707-11, pp. 356-57). He appears to be the John Graves of St. Anne's Parish, Essex County, who left will 4 Sept. 1718-17 May 1720 naming wife Hannah and children James, Benjamin, Martha and Jean (Essex Co. Will Bk. 3, 1717-21, pp. 140-41).

<sup>62</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 1, p. 290.

<sup>63</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 4, p. 124.

<sup>64</sup> Bruton Parish Register.

<sup>65</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 4, p. 149.

<sup>66</sup> Bruton Parish Register.

<sup>67</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 6, p. 299.

<sup>68</sup> Bruton Parish Register.

<sup>69</sup> Patent Bk. 3, p. 147; Patent Bk. 4, p. 12 (19).

<sup>70</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 5, p. 121.

<sup>71</sup> Patent Bk. 4, p. 186 (274). He may be the William Graves who witnessed a deed of George Mason, 25 Dec. 1655 (Westmoreland Co. Deeds, Wills & Patents 1653-59, pp. 123-123a) and she the Ann Graves who witnessed a release of dower, 28 Feb. 1669/70 (Westmoreland Co. Deeds, Patents &c 1665-77, pp. 104-104a). John Rice married the relict of Mr. William Graves by 24 Oct. 1680 (Westmoreland Co. Order Bk. 1675/6-1688/9, p. 193).

<sup>72</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 4, p. 178.

<sup>73</sup> York Co. Deeds & Bonds 1, 1694-1701, p. 26.

<sup>74</sup> Although no evidence has been found that Thomas<sup>3</sup> Graves had children, chronology and geography suggest that he is the most likely member of the family to be the father of John<sup>4</sup> Graves. See Charles H. Hamlin, "Genealogy of the Graves Family of Virginia," *The Virginia Gazette*, Williamsburg, Va., 28 Aug. and 4 Sept. 1959. John Bennett Boddie, *Southside Virginia Families*, I (Redwood City, Calif., 1955), p. 204, identified this John as 99. John<sup>4</sup> Graves but Hamlin's analysis of the extant records suggests this is highly unlikely.

<sup>75</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 4, p. 265.

<sup>76</sup> Bruton Parish Register.

<sup>77</sup> Abingdon Parish Register.

<sup>78</sup> *ibid.*

<sup>79</sup> *ibid.*

<sup>80</sup> Northampton Co. Order Bk. 9, 1657-66, p. 18.

<sup>81</sup> Northampton Co. Deeds & Wills 7-8, 1655-58, 1666-68, p. 31; Maryland Testamentary Proceedings 2, p. 304. The inventory of his estate (*ibid.*, pp. 445-50) included property at Accomack.

<sup>82</sup> Charles Co., Md., Deed Bk. C-1, p. 270-71.

<sup>83</sup> J. Hall Pleasants, ed., *Proceedings of the County Court of Charles County, 1666-1674* (Archives of Maryland, LX; Baltimore, 1943), pp. xv-xvii; *A Biographical Dictionary...*, I (Baltimore and London, 1979), p. 149.

<sup>84</sup> Maryland Testamentary Proceedings 19C, p. 75.

<sup>85</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 6, p. 75.

<sup>86</sup> Maryland Inventories & Accounts 36A, pp. 55-56.

<sup>87</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 13, p. 678.

<sup>88</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 5, p. 94.

<sup>89</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 234.

<sup>90</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, pp. 11, 14-15.

<sup>91</sup> J. Hall Pleasants, ed., *Proceedings of the Provincial Court of Maryland, 1666-1678* (Archives of Maryland, LVII; Baltimore, 1940), p. 199.

<sup>92</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II pp. 783-84.

<sup>93</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 6, p. 153.

<sup>94</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 11, p. 189.

<sup>95</sup> Maryland Provincial Court Judgments WG 2 [21], 1724-26, pp. 513-17, a suit regarding land inherited by Eleanor from her father and detailing her age at various times and her marriages. See also Provincial Court Judgments TB 2 [9], 1705-06, pp. 40-45.

<sup>96</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, pp. 16-18.

<sup>97</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 11, p. 361.

<sup>98</sup> Richard Beale, Eleanor's son by her (3) marriage, was her heir at law (Charles Co., Md., Deed Bk.L, pp. 117-18).

<sup>99</sup> Charles Co., Md., Deed Bk. F-1, 1674-76, p. 90.

<sup>100</sup> Charles Co., Md., Deed Bk. Q #1, 1689-92, p. 15. A memorandum of his will, made 20 July 1689 but never formally drawn, was presented by Richard Boughan, 24 July 1689, and Ann Doyne agreed to administer the estate. A deposition filed then reported a different disposition of his estate made four hours before he died, naming “Collo. William Diggs, his Brother Joshua Doyne & his Brother John Stone” as executors (*ibid.*, p. 16).

<sup>101</sup> Maryland Inventories & Accounts 15, pp. 31-35; Testamentary Proceedings 16, pp. 92, 201, 232.

<sup>102</sup> Charles Co., Md., Deed Bk. F-2, p. 59.

<sup>103</sup> Maryland Provincial Court Deed Bk. WRC 1, pp. 189-90.

<sup>104</sup> Prince George’s Co., Md., Deed Bk. PD 1, p. 232.

<sup>105</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 371.

<sup>106</sup> Prince George’s Co., Md., Deed Bk. C, pp. 206a-207. Richard D. Prall, “Eleanor Nuttall of Prince George’s County, Md.”, in *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin*, XXXK, pp. 535-41, contends that Thomas<sup>4</sup> Sprigg was a child of his father’s (2) marriage to Eleanor Nuttall but provides no specific record evidence. Charles Calvert’s reference to him as “well beloved cousen,” however, indicates a blood rather than a step-relationship.

<sup>107</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, p. 765.

<sup>108</sup> *MHM*, p. 381; II, p. 179.

<sup>109</sup> Prince George’s Co., Md., Original bonds, Box 10, folder 50, Maryland State Archives.

<sup>110</sup> *MHM* VIII, pp. 77-80.

<sup>111</sup> Essex Co. Deeds & Wills 13, pp. 248-50.

<sup>112</sup> Essex Co. Will Bk. 8, pp. 90-91.

<sup>113</sup> Essex Co. Order Bk. 1708-14, pp. 608-09.

<sup>114</sup> *The North Carolina Genealogical Society Journal*, I, p. 55. In 1719 he was charged with 1900 acres and with 1400 acres belonging to the orphans of Farnifold Green (*ibid.*, p. 59).

<sup>115</sup> Secretary of State records, North Carolina Archives, file SS Wills, in John Anderson Brayton, *Transcription of Provincial North Carolina Wills, 1663-1729/30*, 1 (Memphis, 2003], pp. 244-46.

- <sup>116</sup> *North Carolina Government, 1585-1979* (Raleigh, 1981), p. 35.
- <sup>117</sup> *Journal of North Carolina Genealogy*, X, pp. 1379-83.
- <sup>118</sup> Essex Co. Will Bk. 6, 1735-43, pp. 157-58, will of John Moody, 10 Dec. 1735-20 March 1738/9.
- <sup>119</sup> Essex Co. Deeds &c 21, pp. 422-25.
- <sup>120</sup> Essex Co. Will Bk. 6, p. 418.
- <sup>121</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 1672-76, p. 11.
- <sup>122</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 10, p. 2.
- <sup>123</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 93.
- <sup>124</sup> Bruton Parish Register.
- <sup>125</sup> W(2) XXI, pp. 167-71, 256-64.
- <sup>126</sup> King William Co. Record Bk. 1, pp. 195, 296.
- <sup>127</sup> Spotsylvania Co. Order Bk. 1730-38, p. 501.
- <sup>128</sup> Waverly K. Winfree, *The Laws of Virginia...* (Richmond, 1971), pp. 99-101.
- <sup>129</sup> Maryland Patents Bk. 18, p. 106.
- <sup>130</sup> Maryland Testamentary Proceedings 13, p. 106.
- <sup>131</sup> Charles Co., Md., Deed Bk. M-2, p. 138; Court Record P #2 [#35], 1725-28, p. 403.
- <sup>132</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, p. 789.
- <sup>133</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 20, p. 221.
- <sup>134</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 26, p. 111.
- <sup>135</sup> Charles Co., Md., Deed Bk. P #2, p. 488).
- <sup>136</sup> Maryland Inventories 13, p. 9. His administratrix was Eleanor Stone [his wife?].
- <sup>137</sup> Charles Co. Will Bk. B #1, p. 48.
- <sup>138</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 39, p. 235.
- <sup>139</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 33, pp. 282-88.
- <sup>140</sup> Charles Co., Md., Deed Bk. M-2, p. 137.
- <sup>141</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, p. 786.
- <sup>142</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 19, p. 254.

- <sup>143</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 28, pp. 26-27.
- <sup>144</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, pp. 16-17; Hayden, p. 175; George A. Hanson, *Old Kent* (Baltimore, 1876), p. 114.
- <sup>145</sup> Charles Co., Md., Court Record T #2 [#38], 1734-39, p. 538; Y #2 [#40], 1744-46, p. 400.
- <sup>146</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 27, p. 367.
- <sup>147</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 30, p. 594.
- <sup>148</sup> Newman, *op. cit.*, p. 17.
- <sup>149</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 13, p. 320.
- <sup>150</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...*, I, pp. 473-74.
- <sup>151</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 13, p. 317.
- <sup>152</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 22, p. 434.
- <sup>153</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 12, p. 113.
- <sup>154</sup> Somerset Co., Md., Deed Bk. IKL, p. 60.
- <sup>155</sup> Charles Co., Md., Court Record V, 1696-98, p. 245.
- <sup>156</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 21, p. 311.
- <sup>157</sup> Maryland Testamentary Proceedings 28, p. 58.
- <sup>158</sup> Somerset Co., Md., Deed Bk. MF#Y [O-20], pp. 56-57, conveying two-thirds of 500
- <sup>159</sup> Prince George's Co., Md., Deed Bk. A, p. 361.
- <sup>160</sup> Prince George's Co., Md., Deed Bk. M, p. 252.
- <sup>161</sup> Robert Barnes, *Colonial Families of Anne Arundel County, Maryland* (Westminster, Md., 1996), pp. xxviii-xxix.
- <sup>162</sup> Doliente, *op. cit.*, pp. 639-42; Harry Wright Newman, *Mareen Duvall of Middle Plantation* (Washington, 1952), p. 106.
- <sup>163</sup> Gaius Marcus Brumbaugh, *Maryland Records*, I (Baltimore, 1915), p. 194.
- <sup>164</sup> Prince George's Co., Md., Will Bk. T-l, p. 535.
- <sup>165</sup> Prince George's Co., Md., Deed Bk. A, p. 361.
- <sup>166</sup> St. Andrew's Church, Fifeshire, Scotland, Register.
- <sup>167</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 18, p. 394.



- <sup>168</sup> Prince George's Co., Md., Court Record Bk. IV, pp. 112-14.
- <sup>169</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 27, pp. 276-77.
- <sup>170</sup> Doliente, *op. cit.*, pp. 13-20 *et seq.*; Prince George's Co., Md., Deed Bk. Q, p. 110, deed, 22 May 1730, of Sarah Coomes to her daughter Sarah Haswell's children James, Jr., Robert, Joseph and Zephaniah Beall of all wearing apparel, plate, jewelry and land where she dwelled.
- <sup>171</sup> Prince George's Co., Md., Will Bk. T-l, p. 298.
- <sup>172</sup> Prince George's Co., Md., Original bonds, Box 6, folder 10, Maryland State Archives.
- <sup>173</sup> Prince George's Co., Md., Original wills, Box 14, folder 21, Maryland State Archives.
- <sup>174</sup> Prince George's Co., Md., Deed Bk. EE, p. 466; Deed Bk. PP, p. 88.
- <sup>175</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, 4 Dec. 1751.
- <sup>176</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 28, p. 31.
- <sup>177</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, pp. 760-61.
- <sup>178</sup> Queen Anne's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.
- <sup>179</sup> Prince William Co. Bond Bk. 1753-82, no pagination; Prince William Co. Will Bk. G, pp. 122-25, inventory.
- <sup>180</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 37, p. 573.
- <sup>181</sup> Maryland Chancery Record 7 [IR #4], pp. 591-92.
- <sup>182</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, 10 Jan. 1749/50.
- <sup>183</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 27, p. 136.
- <sup>184</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, pp. 763-74.
- <sup>185</sup> Queen Anne's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.
- <sup>186</sup> *Ibid*
- <sup>187</sup> *Ibid*.
- <sup>188</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 28, p. 504.
- <sup>189</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 30, p. 505.
- <sup>190</sup> Prince George's Co., Md., Administration Bonds 1784-99, p. 6.
- <sup>191</sup> St. George's (Rock Creek) Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.

<sup>192</sup> *Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1774-1996* (Alexandria, Va., 1997), p. 1866.

<sup>193</sup> Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 514.

<sup>194</sup> *Whig*, Baltimore, Md., 4 Aug. 1808.

<sup>195</sup> Queen Anne's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.

<sup>196</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...*, I (Baltimore and London, 1979), p. 240.

<sup>197</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 20, pp. 923-25.

<sup>198</sup> Queen Anne's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.

<sup>199</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 41, p. 424.

<sup>200</sup> Prince George's Co., Md., Wills, Box 8, folder 42, Maryland State Archives.

<sup>201</sup> Queen Anne's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.

<sup>202</sup> Prince George's Co., Md., Bonds, Box 6, folder 30, Maryland State Archives.

<sup>203</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 29, pp. 198-99.

<sup>204</sup> Queen Anne's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.

<sup>205</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 29, p. 417.

<sup>206</sup> Prince George's Co., Md., Deed Bk. E [old series], 1710-17, pp. 614-16.

<sup>207</sup> Queen Anne's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.

<sup>208</sup> Prince George's Co., Md., Original wills, Box 16, folder 19, Maryland State Archives.

<sup>209</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 19, p. 105.

<sup>210</sup> Maryland Chancery Record 5 [IR #2], 1730-36, pp. 380-82.

<sup>211</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, pp. 911-12.

<sup>212</sup> Maryland Testamentary Proceedings 38, p. 23.

<sup>213</sup> Queen Anne's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.

<sup>214</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. B, p. 410.

<sup>215</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, pp. 910-11.

<sup>216</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, 6 Nov. 1788.

- <sup>217</sup> Prince George's Co., Md., Will Bk. T #1, pp. 270-71.
- <sup>218</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 40, p. 140.
- <sup>219</sup> V IX, p. 139.
- <sup>220</sup> Franklin Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 394; Order Bk. 5, pp. 24-25.
- <sup>221</sup> Essex Co. Deed Bk. 27, p. 136. She may be the wife of their son.
- <sup>222</sup> T XXII, pp. 105-10; *The Graves Family Newsletter*, DC, pp. 36-41.
- <sup>223</sup> Davidson Co., Tenn., Will Bk. 2, p. 90.
- <sup>224</sup> Smith Co., Tenn., Deed Bk. D, pp. 209-10, in *Virginia Genealogical Society Bulletin*, V, p. 20.
- <sup>225</sup> Amherst Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 254; W(l) XXVI, pp. 265-68.
- <sup>226</sup> W(2) XV, p. 394; Amherst Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 470.
- <sup>227</sup> Ralph Emmett Fall, ed., *The Diary of Robert Rose* (n.p., 1977), p. 73.
- <sup>228</sup> Elbert Co., Ga., **Will Bk. Will Bk. A**, p. 8.
- <sup>229</sup> Albemarle Co. Deed Bk. 1, p. 300; Amherst Co. Deed Bk. A, p. 20.
- <sup>230</sup> Amherst Co. Deed Bk. E, p. 548.
- <sup>231</sup> Elbert Co., Ga., Deed Bk. E, pp. 29, 48.
- <sup>232</sup> W(l) XXVI, pp. 269-74.
- <sup>233</sup> Greene Co., Ga., Marriage, in *Georgia Genealogical Magazine*, no. 94, p. 267.
- <sup>234</sup> W(2) XVII, p. 302.
- <sup>235</sup> W(2) XVII, pp. 302-03.
- <sup>236</sup> Stephen E. Bradley, *Early Records of North Carolina*, VIII, Wills, 1756-1794 (From the Secretary of State Papers) (Keysville, Va., 1994), p. 32.
- <sup>237</sup> Chowan Co., N.C, Marriage bond; Stephen E. Bradley, *New Bern District, North Carolina, Loose Estates Papers, 1775-1810* (Virginia Beach, Va., 1994) p. 42.
- <sup>238</sup> Stephen E. Bradley, *New Bern District, North Carolina, Loose Estate Papers, 1775-1810* (Virginia Beach, Va., 1994), p. 14.
- <sup>239</sup> *North Carolina Government, 1585-1979*, p. 41.

<sup>240</sup> Bradley, *Early Records of North Carolina*, VI, Wills, 1737-1749 (From the Secretary of State Papers) (Keysville, Va., 1994), p. 68.

<sup>241</sup> Essex Co. Will Bk. 12, p. 138, will of Richard Hill, 29 July 1764-20 Aug. 1764.

<sup>242</sup> *Virginia Gazette and General Advertiser*, Richmond, 4 April 1792.

<sup>243</sup> Essex Co. Will Bk. 14, p. 285.

<sup>244</sup> Essex Co. Deed Bk. 34, p. 100.

<sup>245</sup> York Co. Will Bk. 20, p. 147.

<sup>246</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders. Wills &c 14, 1709-16, pp. 229-32, will of father William Pinkethman, 1 Dec. 1712-16 Feb. 1712/3.

<sup>247</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 21, p. 59.

<sup>248</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 22, p. 531.

<sup>249</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 20, p. 484.

<sup>250</sup> York Co. Deeds & Bonds 6, pp. 517-19, as planter of York County when he and his wife sold 200 acres; Deeds & Bonds 7, pp. 212-14, as of James City County when they sold 253 acres, both bought from Henry and Sarah Graves 3 May 1753.

<sup>251</sup> *Virginia Gazette*, 12 Jan. 1769.

<sup>252</sup> St. Peter's Parish, New Kent Co., Register.

<sup>253</sup> New Kent Co. Land Tax list, 1800, estate taxed.

<sup>254</sup> Patent Bk. **14**, pp. 166, 173, **184**.

<sup>255</sup> Louisa Co. Deed Bk. A, pp. 368-69, valuation of improvements on the land of William and Elijah Graves, orphans of Henry Graves.

<sup>256</sup> Lunenburg Co. Deed Bk. 9, pp. 90-92; Katherine B. Elliott, *Early Settlers, Mecklenburg County, Virginia*, I (South Hill, Va., 1964), p. 154.

<sup>257</sup> Mecklenburg Co. Deed Bk. 1, p. 51.

<sup>258</sup> *Ibid*, p. 341; Deed Bk. 3, p. 48.

<sup>259</sup> GeLee Corley Hendrix, "Benjamin Hendrick (1730-1818) of Virginia and Carolina...", *The American Genealogist*. LXV, pp. 44-49.

<sup>260</sup> W. Mac. Jones, *The Douglas Register* (Richmond, 1928), p. 11.

<sup>261</sup> Granville Co., N.C., Will Bk. 1, pp. 273-74.

<sup>262</sup> Orange Co., N.C., Will Bk. A, p. 264.

- <sup>263</sup> Granville Co., N.C., Will Bk. 1, pp. 492-95.
- <sup>264</sup> Landon C. Bell, *Sunlight on the Southside, Lists of Tithes, Lunenburg County, Virginia, 1748-1783* (Philadelphia, 1931), p. 251.
- <sup>265</sup> Mecklenburg Co. Deed Bk. 3, p. 48.
- <sup>266</sup> Grant Bk. L, pp. 119, 131.
- <sup>267</sup> C DC, p. 17.
- <sup>268</sup> Mecklenburg Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 95.
- <sup>269</sup> Autobiography of the Rev. Elijah Graves, 1867, in *The Graves Newsletter*, I, no. 3, Dec. 1969, pp. 14-15.
- <sup>270</sup> Granville Co., N.C., Will Bk. 4, pp. 136-38.
- <sup>271</sup> Autobiography of the Rev. Elijah Graves, *loc. cit.*
- <sup>272</sup> Granville Co., N.C., Will Bk. 5, p. 305.
- <sup>273</sup> Granville Co., N.C., Will Bk. 2, p. 110.
- <sup>274</sup> Granville Co., N.C., Will Bk. 5, p. 304.
- <sup>275</sup> Mecklenburg Co. Order Bk. 3, p. 214.
- <sup>276</sup> Lunenburg Co. Deed Bk. 18, p. 44, deed of Thomas Graves and wife Sarah and William Townsend and wife Elizabeth, 25 June 1798, selling 100 acres on the branches of Juniper Creek to Samuel Jordan. Sarah relinquished dower but Elizabeth did not. Since Thomas Graves had purchased the 100 acres alone, 22 Feb. 1779 (Deed Bk. 13, p. 206), and William Townsend had purchased 30 acres adjoining from Jordan, 9 Jan. 1795 (Deed Bk. 17, pp. 34-35), the Townsend participation may have been only to settle a dispute over boundaries.
- <sup>277</sup> Mecklenburg Co. Deed Bk. 2, p. 4.
- <sup>278</sup> Mecklenburg Co. Will Bk. 14, p. 422.
- <sup>279</sup> Prestwoud Chapter DAR, *Marriage Records, 1811-1853, Mecklenburg County, Virginia* (South Hill, Va., 1962), p. 70.
- <sup>280</sup> Spotsylvania Co. Order Bk. 1749-55, p. 21; Caroline Co. Order Bk. 1746-54, p. 365.
- <sup>281</sup> Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. D, p. 318.
- <sup>282</sup> Spotsylvania Co. Deed Bk. A, pp. 177-79. Out of this tract he sold 48 acres (no wife relinquishing dower) on 2 May 1726 (*ibid.*, p. 222) and

when he and wife Eleanor sold the remaining 120 acres in 1758 they described it as the land where they lived. He also acquired 400 acres on 2 March 1730/1 (Deed Bk. B, pp. 141-43) which was conveyed by his heir at law to William Pettus in 1782 (Deed Bk. K, pp. 115-16) and 200 acres on 21 Sept. 1745 (Deed Bk. D, pp. 239-41) which he and his wife Ann sold in 1760.

<sup>283</sup> Spotsylvania Co. Deed Bk. E, pp. 422-25.

<sup>284</sup> On 23 Dec. 1772 Ann Graves conveyed a Negro to her granddaughter Barbara Pettus (Spotsylvania Co. Deed Bk. H, p. 278). Since Ann was not married to 97. Thomas<sup>5</sup> Graves until 1758-60, it would appear that she was the mother of Barbara's father William Pettus rather than her mother 252. Susannah<sup>6</sup> Graves. See Pocahontas Hutchinson Stacy, *The Pettus Family*, comp. and ed. by A. Bohmer Rudd (Washington, 1957), p. 22, for a tentative identification which suggests she was Ann (Hart) Pettus, widow of William Pettus.

<sup>285</sup> Spotsylvania Co. Deed Bk. E, pp. 663-65.

<sup>286</sup> Spotsylvania Co. Minute Bk. 1774-81, no pagination; Will Bk. E, pp. 489-90.

<sup>287</sup> T XIX, pp. 180, 183, 242, 246-48.

<sup>288</sup> Fayette Co., Ky., Will Bk. A, pp. 5-7.

<sup>289</sup> Louisa Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 572, settlement of estate.

<sup>290</sup> Shelby Co., Ky., Will Bk. 2, pp. 221-22.

<sup>291</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. D, p. 297.

<sup>292</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. F, p. 278.

<sup>293</sup> Henry Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 203.

<sup>294</sup> V IX, p. 139.

<sup>295</sup> Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. F, p. 37.

<sup>296</sup> Spotsylvania Co. Minute Bk. 1768-74, no pagination.

<sup>297</sup> Spotsylvania Co. Deed Bk. H, pp. 276-77.

<sup>298</sup> Spotsylvania Co. Deed Bk. A, pp. 405-07.

<sup>299</sup> Spotsylvania Co. Deed Bk. F, pp. 563-65.

<sup>300</sup> T XX, pp. 54-64.,

- <sup>301</sup> Culpeper Co. Will Bk. D, pp. 44-45.
- <sup>302</sup> Culpeper Co. Will Bk. B, pp. 416-18.
- <sup>303</sup> Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. E, p. 798.
- <sup>304</sup> Fayette Co., Ky., Will Bk. Q, p. 279.
- <sup>305</sup> Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. F, pp. 67-68.
- <sup>306</sup> Louisa Co. Will Bk. 5, pp. 44-45.
- <sup>307</sup> W(2) XVI, p. 657.
- <sup>308</sup> Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. A, p. 445.
- <sup>309</sup> Culpeper Co. Will Bk. C, pp. 62-63.
- <sup>310</sup> W(2) XVI, pp. 659-65.
- <sup>311</sup> Madison Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 240.
- <sup>312</sup> Orange Co. Will Bk. 5, pp. 217-20. The witnesses proved the will in Christian Co., Ky., 23 Jan. 1818. Isaac<sup>6</sup>, therefore, probably died in 1817.
- <sup>313</sup> *Magazine of Virginia Genealogy*, XLU, p. 259.
- <sup>314</sup> Spotsylvania Co. Deed Bk. F, pp. 325-26.
- <sup>315</sup> Madison Co. Will Bk. 6, p. 72.
- <sup>316</sup> Charles Co., Md., Court Record V, 1696-98, p. 245.
- <sup>317</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 13, p. 12.
- <sup>318</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 98, undated will of Richard Harrison, proved 25 July 1710.
- <sup>319</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 20, p. 138.
- <sup>320</sup> Mary Louise Donnally, *Imprints 1608-1980, Hamilton, Allied Families* (Burke, Va., 1980), pp. 9-10.
- <sup>321</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 15-16.
- <sup>322</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 15, without citation of source.
- <sup>323</sup> Maryland Inventories 100, p. 61.
- <sup>324</sup> Charles Co., Md., Court Record I #3, p. 257, certificate 30 Dec. 1759.
- <sup>325</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 39, p. 199.
- <sup>326</sup> Prince George's Co., Md., Will Bk. T#1, pp. 225-26, without probate date.
- <sup>327</sup> Charles Co., Md., Court Record M #3, p. 4.

- <sup>328</sup> Charles Co., Md., Will Bk. AI #10, p. 528.
- <sup>329</sup> Harry Wright Newman, *The Maryland Semmes and Kindred Families* (Baltimore, 1956), p. 148.
- <sup>330</sup> Charles Co., Md., Will Bk. AF #7, pp. 36-37.
- <sup>331</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 39, p. 289.
- <sup>332</sup> Charles Co., Md., Court Record K #3, p. 144.
- <sup>333</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, 22 April, 2 May 1771.
- <sup>334</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 38, p. 448.
- <sup>335</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 39, p. 233.
- <sup>336</sup> Newman, *The Stones of Poynton Manor*, pp. 18-19.
- <sup>337</sup> Charles Co., Md., Will Bk. AK #11, pp. 313-14.
- <sup>338</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 25, p. 550.
- <sup>339</sup> Newman, *The Maryland Semmes and Kindred Families*, pp. 242, 245.
- <sup>340</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 38, p. 235.
- <sup>341</sup> Maryland Inventories 63, p. 68.
- <sup>342</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 31, p. 777.
- <sup>343</sup> King George Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 101.
- <sup>344</sup> St. Paul's Parish, King George Co., Register.
- <sup>345</sup> King George Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 9-13.
- <sup>346</sup> King George Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 350.
- <sup>347</sup> Stafford Co. Will Bk. O, p. 468.
- <sup>348</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 22, p. 136.
- <sup>349</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...*, I, p. 417.
- <sup>350</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 19, p. 151.
- <sup>351</sup> Charles Co., Md., Will Bk. AF #7, p. 555.
- <sup>352</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...*, I, pp. 417-18.
- <sup>353</sup> Charles Co., Md., Will Bk. AH #9, p. 60.
- <sup>354</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...*, I, p. 417.
- <sup>355</sup> Charles Co., Md., Court Record K #3, p. 144.
- <sup>356</sup> Charles Co., Md., Will Bk. AH #9, p. 59.



<sup>357</sup> Although no evidence has been located to identify the Jones husband or the children of Precious<sup>5</sup> Stone, she is the only possible parent of the two otherwise unidentified heirs of 105. Richard<sup>5</sup> Stone (Charles Co., Md., Will Bk. B #1, pp. 202-03).

<sup>358</sup> Charles Co., Md., Will Bk. B #1, p. 262.

<sup>359</sup> Maryland Testamentary Proceedings 31, p. 615.

<sup>360</sup> Charles Co., Md., Administration Accounts 1738-54, p. 504; Court Proceedings 1746-47, pp. 312-13.

<sup>361</sup> Charles Co., Md., Will Bk. AL#12, p. 425.

<sup>362</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 2-5.

<sup>363</sup> Charles Co., Md., Will Bk. HBBH #13, pp. 430-35.

<sup>364</sup> Charles Co., Md., Inventories & Accounts 1802-08, p. 208.

<sup>365</sup> Maryland Gazette, 1 April 1773.

<sup>366</sup> Newman, *The Stones of Poynton Manor*, pp. 20, 26-30.

<sup>367</sup> Charles Co., Md., Will Bk. AF#7, p. 158.

<sup>368</sup> *Virginia Journal and Alexandria Advertiser*, 11 Oct. 1787; gravestone, "Havre de Venture," Charles Co., Md.

<sup>369</sup> Charles Co., Md., Will Bk. AH #9, p. 459.

<sup>370</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature*, U, pp. 786-88; *Dictionary of American Biography*, v. 18 (New York, 1936), pp. 84-85.

<sup>371</sup> Frederick William Pyne, *Descendants of the Signers of the Declaration of Independence*, V (Rockport, Me., 1999), p. 173; *Maryland Gazette*, 7 June 1787.

<sup>372</sup> Charles Co., Md., Deed Bk. Y #3, p. 470.

<sup>373</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, 11 Oct. 1804.

<sup>374</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature*, II, pp. 784-85.

<sup>375</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Marriage license, in Brunbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 474.

<sup>376</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, 8 March 1792.

<sup>377</sup> Charles Co., Md., Will Bk. WBBH #13, p. 166.

<sup>378</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature*, II, pp. 785-86.

<sup>379</sup> Charles Co., Md., Will Bk. AK #11, pp. 47-51.

<sup>380</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 39, p. 290.

<sup>381</sup> Charles Co., Md., Will Bk. HBBH #13, p. 51; Charles Co., Md. Court Record M #3,

<sup>382</sup> Maryland Chancery Bk. 8 [IR #5], p. 290.

<sup>383</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 34, p. 129.

<sup>384</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 40, p. 146.

<sup>385</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 30, p. 587.

<sup>386</sup> Charles Co., Md., Deed Bk. K, pp. 246-47.

<sup>387</sup> *Ibid*, pp. 361-62.

<sup>388</sup> Stafford Co. Deed Bk. S, p. 301. He was dead before 28 Jan. 1786 when his heirs agreed to a division of his estate (*ibid.*, pp. 302-03).

<sup>389</sup> Stafford Co. Deed Bk. AA, p. 69.

<sup>390</sup> Stafford Co. Deed Bk. GG, pp. 351-52.

<sup>391</sup> Newman, *The Stones of Poynton Manor*, p. 23.

<sup>392</sup> Charles Co., Md., Deed Bk. Q #3, p. 440a.

<sup>393</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 40, p. 482.

<sup>394</sup> Elise Greenup Jourdan, *Early Families of Southern Maryland*, Vm (Westminster, Md., 2000), p. 139.

<sup>395</sup> Newman, *The Stones of Poynton Manor*, p. 24.

<sup>396</sup> Charles Co., Md., Will Bk. HBBH #1, pp. 1-3.

<sup>397</sup> Charles Co., Md., Will Bk. AF #7, p. 638.

<sup>398</sup> Charles Co., Md., Will Bk. B #1, p. 177, letter of William Stone, 24 April 1783.

<sup>399</sup> Somerset Co., Md., Will Bk. EB #1, p. 176; Charles Co., Md., Will Bk. B#1, pp. 176-77.

<sup>400</sup> Evelyn Duke Brandenberger, *The Duke Family*, II (Houston, Tex., 1995), pp. 253-54.

<sup>401</sup> Wilkinson-Nicholson family Bible; Gravestone, Stone burial ground, Lowndes Co., Ala., which gives death as 28 Oct. 1848.

- <sup>402</sup> Lowndes Co., Ala., Will Bk. B, p. 219.
- <sup>403</sup> *Dictionary of American Biography*, v. 18, pp. 71-72.
- <sup>404</sup> Anna Russell des Cognets, *William Russell and His Descendants* (Lexington, Ky., 1884), pp. 66, 93.
- <sup>405</sup> Maryland Inventories 63, p. 488.
- <sup>406</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 40, p. 485.
- <sup>407</sup> Newman, *The Stones of Poynton Manor*, p. 25.
- <sup>408</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 27, p. 92.
- <sup>409</sup> King George's (Broad Creek) Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.
- <sup>410</sup> Maryland Chancery Record 5 [IR #2], p. 436.
- <sup>411</sup> Queen Anne's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.
- <sup>412</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 20, p. 227, will of Dr. Richard Pile, 24 May 1731-10 July 1731.
- <sup>413</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 584.
- <sup>414</sup> Prince George's Co., Md., Deed Bk. T, p. 505; Maryland Chancery Record IR #3, 1738-43, pp. 45-46.
- <sup>415</sup> Orme family Bible, in Jourdan, *op. cit.*, I (Westminster, Md., 1992), p. 164.
- <sup>416</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 30, p. 691, as Throne.
- <sup>417</sup> King George's (Broad Creek) Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.
- <sup>418</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. D, p. 434.
- <sup>419</sup> George Norbury Mackenzie, *Colonial Families of the United States of America*, IV (Baltimore, 1914), p. 117.
- <sup>420</sup> Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, I, p. 221.
- <sup>421</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Original wills, Box 10, folder 14, Maryland State Archives.
- <sup>422</sup> Gravestones, now in Monocacy Cemetery, Beallsville, Md.
- <sup>423</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Original wills, Box 8, folder 63, Maryland State Archives.

<sup>424</sup> *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin*, XXX, pp. 730-33; Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, I, p. 202.

<sup>425</sup> King George's (Broad Creek) Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.

<sup>426</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. S, p. 316.

<sup>427</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. V, p. 281.

<sup>428</sup> *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin*, XXX, p. 730; Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, I, p. 202.

<sup>429</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. F, p. 507.

<sup>430</sup> *National Intelligencer*, 24 Aug. 1824; Sharon J. Doliente, *Maryland and Virginia Colonials* (Baltimore, 1991), pp. 607-08.

<sup>431</sup> Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II (Lancaster, Pa., 1928), p. 518.

<sup>432</sup> Mackenzie, *op. cit.*, TV, p. 116. A lineage chart, in Prince George's County Genealogical Society, *Bulletin*, XI, p. 86, without citation of source, also names daughter Mary, married John Garrott of Frederick Co., Md., who died 1798.

<sup>433</sup> Jourdan, *op. cit.*, IV (Westminster, Md., 1995), p. 149.

<sup>434</sup> *ibid.*

<sup>435</sup> Prince George's (Rock Creek) Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.

<sup>436</sup> Jourdan, *op. cit.*, IV, p. 152.

<sup>437</sup> King George's (Broad Creek) Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.

<sup>438</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>439</sup> Prince George's Co., Md., Will Bk. T #1, p. 210.

<sup>440</sup> Barnes, *op. cit.*, pp. xxvi-xxvii.

<sup>441</sup> Harry Wright Newman, *Mareen Duvall of Middle Plantation* (Washington, 1952), pp. 106-07

<sup>442</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 113-21.

<sup>443</sup> Mason Co., Ky., Will Bk. B, pp. 333-37.

<sup>444</sup> Prince William Co. Will Bk. K, pp. 403-04.

<sup>445</sup> Prince George's (Rock Creek) Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.

<sup>446</sup> Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, I, p. 61.

<sup>447</sup> Prince George's (Rock Creek) Parish Register.

<sup>448</sup> Census of 1776, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, I, p. 61.

<sup>449</sup> Prince George's Co., Md., Will Bk. T #1, p. 219.

<sup>450</sup> Census of 1776, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, I, p. 61, shows daughters aged 25 and 23, and sons aged 21, 17, 14, 7, 3 and 1.

<sup>451</sup> St. George's (St. John's, Piscataway) Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.

<sup>452</sup> Prince George's Co., Md., Deed Bk. M, pp. 322-23.

<sup>453</sup> Prince George's Co., Md., Will Bk. T #1, p. 229.

<sup>454</sup> Prince George's Co., Md., Will Bk. T #1, pp. 527-30.

<sup>455</sup> Prince George's Co., Md., Will Bk. T #1, p. 117.

<sup>456</sup> Prince George's Co., Md., Will Bk. T #1, p. 367.

<sup>457</sup> Charles Co., Md., Will Bk. HBBH #1, pp. 532-38.

<sup>458</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 40, p. 618.

<sup>459</sup> Prince George's Co., Md., Will Bk. T #1, p. 430.

<sup>460</sup> Prince George's Co., Md., Will Bk. TT #1, p. 42.

<sup>461</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 20, p. 822.

<sup>462</sup> Doliente, *op. cit.*, pp. 29-31.

<sup>463</sup> Prince George's Co., Md., Will Bk. TT #1, pp. 40-41

<sup>464</sup> Fairfax Co. Will Bk. E-l, pp. 213-16.

<sup>465</sup> *MHM 1*, p. 187.

<sup>466</sup> Maryland Provincial Court Judgments BT #2, pp. 91-95, will of Anne (Brooke) Carmichael, dated 15 Jan. 1753.

<sup>467</sup> Doliente, *op. cit.*, p. 28.

<sup>468</sup> Census of 1776, St. John's and Prince George's parishes, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, I, p. 66.

<sup>469</sup> All Hallows Parish, Anne Arundel Co., Md., Register.

<sup>470</sup> Doliente, *op. cit.*, pp. 460-65.

- <sup>471</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 150-54, 465-68, 584-86.
- <sup>472</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. A, pp. 55-59, sworn to by Martha Lazenby 3 April 1778.
- <sup>473</sup> Frederick Co., Md., Will Bk. A, p. 221.
- <sup>474</sup> Newberry Co., S.C., Will Bk. A, p. 230.
- <sup>475</sup> Laurens Co., S.C., Deed Bk. 1, p. 149.
- <sup>476</sup> Queen Anne's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.
- <sup>477</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Inventories 57, p. 432.
- <sup>478</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>479</sup> Washington Co., Md., Will Bk. A, p. 118.
- <sup>480</sup> Queen Anne's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.
- <sup>481</sup> Prince George's Co., Md., Bonds, Box 15, folder 64, Maryland Archives.
- <sup>482</sup> Queen Anne's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.
- <sup>483</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. D, p. 447.
- <sup>484</sup> Queen Anne's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.
- <sup>485</sup> Doliente, *op. dr.*, p. 331.
- <sup>486</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. RWC 6, p. 109.
- <sup>487</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. S, p. 140.
- <sup>488</sup> Frederick Co., Md., Will Bk. F, p. 403.
- <sup>489</sup> Prince George's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.
- <sup>490</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Executors, Administrators & Guardians 2, p. 73.
- <sup>491</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Land Commission Bk. IB #1, 1724-66, p. 212; Maryland Chancery Bk. 1774-83, p. 20.
- <sup>492</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, 3 **Jan.** 1782.
- <sup>493</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. TG #1, pp. 60-63.
- <sup>494</sup> Clifts Monthly Meeting records, in *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin*, XV, p. 121.
- <sup>495</sup> *Federal Gazette*, Baltimore, Md., 27 Nov. 1798.
- <sup>496</sup> *Maryland Journal*, Baltimore, Md., 23 July 1796; *MHM* VII, p. 82.

- <sup>497</sup> Prince George's Co., Md., Administration Bonds 1784-99, p. 115.
- <sup>498</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, p. 761.
- <sup>499</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, 27 March 1806.
- <sup>500</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, 11 June 1761.
- <sup>501</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 31, p. 425.
- <sup>502</sup> Richard Dwight Prall, *The Crabb Family* (Albuquerque, N.Mex., 1997), H, pp. 791-92.
- <sup>503</sup> J. Thomas Scharf, *History of Western Maryland* (Philadelphia, 1882), n, p. 1046.
- <sup>504</sup> *National Intelligencer*, 1 Aug. 1816.
- <sup>505</sup> Queen Anne's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.
- <sup>506</sup> Prince George's Co., Md., Will Bk. T #1, pp. 202-03.
- <sup>507</sup> Queen Anne's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register; Maryland Chancery case #1402.
- <sup>508</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, John Sprigg Belt, S.34649; Rieman Steuart, *A History of the Maryland Line in the Revolutionary War, 1775-1783* (n.p., 1969), pp. 56-57.
- <sup>509</sup> Helen W. Brown, *Index of Marriage Licenses, Prince George's County, Maryland, 1777-1886* (Baltimore, 1973), p. 119.
- <sup>510</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 110.
- <sup>511</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 69.
- <sup>512</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>513</sup> Newman, *Mareen Duvall*, pp. 292-94.
- <sup>514</sup> Brown, *op. cit.*, p. 18.
- <sup>515</sup> *National Intelligencer*, 18 Sept. 1830.
- <sup>516</sup> Queen Anne's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register,
- <sup>517</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, 19 Oct. 1758; William Hand Browne, ed., *Correspondence of Governor Horatio Sharpe*, II {*Archives of Maryland*, K; Baltimore, 1890), p. 270, undated letter to Gen. John Forbes, "Since my last [20 Sept. 1758] I have had the misfortune to lose Capt. Spriggs & Mr. Luckett my Adjutant by the blowing up of the lesser Magazine..."

<sup>518</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature, II*, pp. 761-62.

<sup>519</sup> Newman, *Mareen Duvall of Middle Plantation*, p. 117.

<sup>520</sup> Prince George's [Rock Creek] Parish Register.

<sup>521</sup> Queen Anne's Parish Register.

<sup>522</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. A, pp. 47-49.

<sup>523</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. G, p. 402.

<sup>524</sup> King George's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register; Doliente, *op. cit.*, p. 908.

<sup>525</sup> It has been suggested he was the Leven Sprigg who served in the 13th (later 9th) Virginia Regiment, 1776-79, was in Nelson Co., Ky., by 1788 and later of Hardin and Meade cos., Ky., but this Leven deposed 24 Sept. 1832 he was aged 75 (Revolutionary War pension application, Leven Sprigg, S. 14552). James<sup>5</sup> Sprigg did not name Levin in his will.

<sup>526</sup> Jourdan, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 111-14.

<sup>527</sup> Mary Harrel Stancliff, *Marriage Bonds of Nelson County, Kentucky, 1785-1832*, II (Houston, Tex., 1963), p. 85, bond 10 July.

<sup>528</sup> Queen Anne's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.

<sup>529</sup> Maryland Inventories 87, p. 144.

<sup>530</sup> Doliente, *op. cit.*, pp. 908-09,

<sup>531</sup> Prince George's Co., Md., Will Bk. T #1, p. 135.

<sup>532</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 41, p. 162.

<sup>533</sup> Brown, *op. cit.*, p. 203.

<sup>534</sup> *National Intelligencer*, 25 Dec. 1828.

<sup>535</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. TG #1, pp. 119-21.

<sup>536</sup> Maxwell J. Dorsey, Jean Muir Dorsey and Nannie Ball Nimmo, *The Dorsey Family* (Baltimore, 1947), p. 162.

<sup>537</sup> Prall, *The Crabb Family*, II, p. 797.

<sup>538</sup> Doliente, *op. cit.*, p. 909.

<sup>539</sup> Margaret E. Myers, *Marriage Licenses of Frederick County, Maryland, 1778-1810* (Westminster, Md., 1994), p. 143.

<sup>540</sup> *Ibid.*



- <sup>541</sup> Gravestones, Poolesville, Md., Cemetery.
- <sup>542</sup> *Frederick-Town Herald*, Frederick, Md., 19 Dec. 1825.
- <sup>543</sup> Myers, *loc. cit.* Dorsey and Nimmo, *op. cit.*, p. 41, says 4 May 1794.
- <sup>544</sup> Dorsey and Nimmo, *op. cit.*, pp. 40-41.
- <sup>545</sup> Scharf, *History of Western Maryland*, II, pp. 1134-37.
- <sup>546</sup> Margaret E. Myers, *Marriage Licenses of Frederick County, Maryland, 1811-1840* (Westminster, Md., 2000), p. 61.
- <sup>547</sup> Queen Anne's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register. Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, II, p. 25, shows her age as 36 in 1767.
- <sup>548</sup> Prince George's Co., Md., Will Bk. T #1, pp. 573-74.
- <sup>549</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 303-04.
- <sup>550</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature*, I, pp. 153-54.
- <sup>551</sup> Effie Gwynn Bowie, *Across the Years in Prince George's County* (Richmond, 1947), p. 657
- <sup>552</sup> *National Intelligencer*, 22 Nov. 1810.
- <sup>553</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...*, I, pp. 152-53.
- <sup>554</sup> *National Intelligencer*, 21 May 1812.
- <sup>555</sup> Prince George's Co., Md., Will Bk. TT #1, pp. 216-17.
- <sup>556</sup> *The National Cyclopaedia of American Biography*, DC (New York, 1907), pp. 296-97; *A Biographical Dictionary...*, I, pp. 151-52.
- <sup>557</sup> Prince George's Co., Md., Will Bk. TT #1, pp. 22-23.
- <sup>558</sup> *Federal Gazette*, Baltimore, 2 April 1806.
- <sup>559</sup> Doliente, *op. cit.*, p. 937.
- <sup>560</sup> Maryland Chancery Bk. 1774-83, pp. 111-12.
- <sup>561</sup> Frederick Co., Md., Elizabeth Hundred, 1776 census, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 238,246,251.
- <sup>562</sup> *National Intelligencer*, 7 June 1815, and *Patriot and Evening Advertiser*, Baltimore, Md., 8 June 1815, reported his death in Prince George's County the middle of last month [*sic*].
- <sup>563</sup> Prince George's Co., Md., Will Bk. TT #1, pp. 122-24.

<sup>564</sup> Manuscript genealogy owned by Mrs. Irwing A. Cover, 1953, File case A, Maryland Historical Society.

<sup>565</sup> *MHM* VIII, pp. 82-83, however, identifies him as Joseph Sprigg, died 5 Dec. 1821 in his 62nd year, of Washington Co., Md., until 1816 when he moved to Dlinois, married Ann Taylor.

<sup>566</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. RWC #15, p. 321, originally probated in Livingston Co., N.Y.

<sup>567</sup> Robert F. McNamara, "The Search for the Carrolls of Belle Vue," *Maryland Historical Magazine*, LXXX, pp. 99-113.

<sup>568</sup> Doliente, *op. cit.*, p. 935, states he married (1) and (2) Mrs. Magruder. Can his (1) wife be 163. Lucy Belt<sup>5</sup> (Sprigg) Dorsey?

<sup>569</sup> Helen W. Ridgely, *Historic Graves of Maryland and the District of Columbia* (New York, 1908), p. 249.

<sup>570</sup> *National Intelligencer*, 3 Jan. 1811.

<sup>571</sup> Prall, *Crabb Family*, I, p. 234.

<sup>572</sup> *Sun*, Baltimore, 15 April 1865.

<sup>573</sup> Queen Anne's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.

<sup>574</sup> Mason Co., Ky., Will Bk. A, pp. 8-10.

<sup>575</sup> After the death of Robert Magruder and before her marriage to Stephen Lee, Sarah (Crabb) Magruder was charged in March 1738 with having a "base born child," not otherwise identified and paternity not stated (Prince George's Co., Md., Court Record W #11, pp. 646, 666-67).

<sup>576</sup> Overwharton Parish, Stafford Co., Register.

<sup>577</sup> Howard J. Rhodes, *The Rhodes Family in America* (New York, 1959), p. 375.

<sup>578</sup> Doliente, *op. cit.*, p. 943.

<sup>579</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 32, p. 87.

<sup>580</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...*, I, pp. 239-40.

<sup>581</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 31, p. 902, will of Richard Snowden, 5 Jan. 1763-12 March 1763.

<sup>582</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...*, I, p. 241.

<sup>583</sup> *Ibid.*, I, p. 240; *Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1774-1996* (Alexandria, Va., 1997), p. 873.

<sup>584</sup> Prince George's Co., Md., Will Bk. T #1, pp. 297-98

<sup>585</sup> All Hallows Parish, Anne Arundel Co., Md., Register.

<sup>586</sup> Will of 180. Jeremiah<sup>5</sup> Crabb, *loc. cit.*

<sup>587</sup> Prince George's Co., Md., Will Bk. T #1, pp. 524-27.

<sup>588</sup> Prall. *Crabb Family*, I, p. 234.

<sup>589</sup> Henry C. Peden, *MoreMarylanders to Kentucky, 1778-1828* (Westminster, Md., 1997), pp. 32-33; Richard D. Prall, "A Revised Ancestry of the Maryland Crabb Family," *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin*, XXXIX, p. 380.

<sup>590</sup> Queen Anne's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.

<sup>591</sup> Doliente, *op. cit.*, p. 943.

<sup>592</sup> Prince George's Co., Md., Will Bk. T #1, pp. 310-11.

<sup>593</sup> Doliente, *op. cit.*, pp. 693, 695.

<sup>594</sup> Prince George's Co., Md., Administrators Bonds 1758-83 [Inventories GS #2, pt. 2], p. 144.

<sup>595</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, p. 511.

<sup>596</sup> Doliente, *op. cit.*, p. 938.

<sup>597</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 39, p. 2.

<sup>598</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 40, p. 260.

<sup>599</sup> *Federal Gazette*, Baltimore, 29 Oct. 1803; *Maryland Gazette*, 3 Nov. 1803, as 35th year.

<sup>600</sup> Bowie, *op. cit.*, p. 439.

<sup>601</sup> Queen Anne's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register.

<sup>602</sup> Doliente, *op. cit.*, p. 940.

<sup>603</sup> Jourdan, *op. cit.*, I, p. 114.

<sup>604</sup> St. John's Piscataway Parish, Prince George's Co, Md., Register.

<sup>605</sup> Breckinridge Co., Ky., Will Bk. 1, p. 10.

<sup>606</sup> Michael L. Cook and Bettie Anne Cook, *Breckinridge County, Kentucky, Records*, I (Evansville, Ind., 1977), p. 203.

- <sup>607</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 41, p. 289.
- <sup>608</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, 24 Nov. 1774.
- <sup>609</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, 19 Jan. 1797.
- <sup>610</sup> Prince George's Co., Md., Will Bk. T #1, p. 397.
- <sup>611</sup> Brown, *op. cit.*, p. 246.
- <sup>612</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>613</sup> *National Intelligencer*, 4 Aug. 1825.
- <sup>614</sup> Brown, *op. cit.*, p. **107**.
- <sup>615</sup> V IX, p. 139.
- <sup>616</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, David Graves, S.8597, National Archives.
- <sup>617</sup> AlyconTrubey Pierce, *Selected Final Pension Payment Vouchers, 1818-1864, Virginia: Richmond & Wheeling* (Athens, Ga., 1996), I, p. 224.
- <sup>618</sup> Franklin Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 527-28.
- <sup>619</sup> Marshall Wingfield, *Marriage Bonds of Franklin County, Virginia, 1786-1858* (Memphis, Tenn., 1939), p. 98.
- <sup>620</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 245.
- <sup>621</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>622</sup> Franklin Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 240-42.
- <sup>623</sup> Winfield, *op. cit.*, p. 98.
- <sup>624</sup> Franklin Co. Deed Bk. 20, p. 441.
- <sup>625</sup> Wingfield, *op. cit.*, p. 95
- <sup>626</sup> Pittsylvania Co. Court Record Bk. 39, p. 32.
- <sup>627</sup> Wingfield, *op. cit.*, p. 98.
- <sup>628</sup> T XXII, pp. 108-09.
- <sup>629</sup> Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Pittsylvania County, Virginia, 1806-1830* (n.p., 1965), p. 85.
- <sup>630</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 66; Winston Dalton's Register, in W(2) XIV, p. 40.
- <sup>631</sup> Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 67; Winston Dalton's Register, *loc. cit.*
- <sup>632</sup> Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 66.
- <sup>633</sup> Pittsylvania Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 313-14.

- <sup>634</sup> Pittsylvania Co. 1850 census, p. 516 or 257R, family 1286-1286.
- <sup>635</sup> Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 66.
- <sup>636</sup> Pittsylvania Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 121.
- <sup>637</sup> Winston Dalton's Register, *loc. cit.*
- <sup>638</sup> *Ibid.*; Bedford Co. Marriage bond, in Hinshaw, VI, p. 923, 5 April.
- <sup>639</sup> Pittsylvania Co. 1850 census, p. 515 or 157, family 1279-1279.
- <sup>640</sup> Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 66. Winston Dalton's Register, *loc. cit.*, says  
21 Aug.
- <sup>641</sup> Pittsylvania Co. 1850 census, p. 516 or 257R, family 1287-1287.
- <sup>642</sup> Pittsylvania Co. Marriage Bonds 1767-1862, p. 117.
- <sup>643</sup> *The Graves Family Newsletter*, IX, p. 41.
- <sup>644</sup> Pittsylvania Co. Marriage Bonds 1767-1862, p. 104.
- <sup>645</sup> V IX, p. 140.
- <sup>646</sup> Wilkes Co., Ga., Deed Bk. II, p. 131; Oglethorpe Co., Ga., Deed  
Bk. B, p. 229.
- <sup>647</sup> V IX, p. 139.
- <sup>648</sup> Marshall Wingfield, *Pioneer Families of Franklin County, Virginia*  
(Berryville, 1964), p. 207; Pittsylvania Co. Deed Bk. 13, p. 115; Greene Co.,  
Ga., Deed Bk. 4, p. 113.
- <sup>649</sup> *Georgia Genealogical Magazine*, XXVI, p. 223.
- <sup>650</sup> Wingfield, *op. cit.*, p. 207; Winston Dalton's Register, in W(2) XIV,  
p. 43.
- <sup>651</sup> Pittsylvania Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 12.
- <sup>652</sup> Wingfield, *op. cit.*, pp. 207-09.
- <sup>653</sup> Leonard, pp. 275, 295, 300, 310, 315, 264, 368, 373, 377.
- <sup>654</sup> Maud Carter Clement, *History of Pittsylvania County, Virginia*  
(Lynchburg, 1929), p.259.
- <sup>655</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns  
of Pittsylvania County, Virginia, 1767-1862* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1956), p. 84.  
They were the great-grandparents of Governor and Senator Claude A.  
Swanson.

<sup>656</sup> Pittsylvania Co. Accounts Current Bk. 18, pp. 301-03, earliest date in estate account.

<sup>657</sup> Knorr, *loc. cit.*

<sup>658</sup> Pittsylvania Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 468.

<sup>659</sup> Knorr, *op. cit.*, p. 67.

<sup>660</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 59.

<sup>661</sup> Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 110, bond 2 Dec.

<sup>662</sup> Franklin Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 254.

<sup>663</sup> Knorr, *op. cit.*, p. 58.

<sup>664</sup> Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 110.

<sup>665</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>666</sup> Amherst Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 348.

<sup>667</sup> William Montgomery Sweeny, *Marriage Bonds and Other Marriage Records of Amherst County, Virginia, 1765-1800* (Lynchburg, 1927), p. 54.

<sup>668</sup> The four unidentified children may be Peter, Ezra, Washington and Violet Morrison. On 2 Jan. 1798 Peter Morrison and Violet Morrison of Elbert Co., Ga., gave a power of attorney to John Higginbotham to receive legacies, estate and any other property in Virginia (Elbert Co., Ga., Deed Bk. D, p. 240) and on 7 Dec. 1803 Peter, Ezra and Washington made Higginbotham their attorney for like purpose (Elbert Co., Ga., Deed Bk. H, p. 42). Violet Morrison was the purchaser of all the property of Joseph H. Morrison when it was sold under execution on 13 April 1796 (Elbert Co., Ga., Deed Bk. C, p. 105).

<sup>669</sup> W(l) XXVII, p. 129.

<sup>670</sup> L. David Roper, *Higginbotham Family of Amherst County, Virginia, and England* (Blacksburg, Va., 1996), p. 41.

<sup>671</sup> Elbert Co., Ga., Deed Bk. J, p. 195.

<sup>672</sup> Roper, *op. cit.*, p. 29.

<sup>673</sup> Amherst Co. Deed Bk. 9, pp. 74, 77.

<sup>674</sup> Elbert Co., Ga., Deed Bk. F, p. 2.

<sup>675</sup> Elbert Co., Ga., Deed Bk. J, p. 195; Roper, *op. cit.*, pp. 29, 38, 40-41, with some apparent confusion. W(1) XXVI, p. 270, names a son Joseph (who married, 20 Dec. 1829, Elizabeth Broach [Roper, *op. cit.*, p. 38]).

<sup>676</sup> Sweeny, *op. cit.*, p. 39.

<sup>677</sup> Georgia DAR, *Historical Collections*, III (Atlanta, 1930), p. 302.

<sup>678</sup> Elbert Co., Ga., Deed Bk. O, p. 51.

<sup>679</sup> Elbert Co., Ga., Deed Bk. Q, p. 17.

<sup>680</sup> Elbert Co., Ga., Deed Bk. Q, p. 98.

<sup>681</sup> Georgia DAR, *op. cit.*, III, p. 285.

<sup>682</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 275, as Clarysa.

<sup>683</sup> Franklin Co., Ga., Minutes of the Court of Ordinary Bk. M, p. 51.

<sup>684</sup> Elbert Co., Ga., Old Will Bk. N, p. 44, inventory.

<sup>685</sup> Elbert Co., Ga., Deed Bk. O, p. 6.

<sup>686</sup> Elbert Co., Ga., Deed Bk. Q, p. 34.

<sup>687</sup> Harrison Bible, owned by Mrs. David Renneau, Glasgow, Ky.

<sup>688</sup> Amherst Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 60.

<sup>689</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, Benjamin Arnold, S.2920, National Archives.

<sup>690</sup> Harrison Bible, *loc. cit.*

<sup>691</sup> Sweeny, *op. cit.*, p. 31.

<sup>692</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>693</sup> William Everett Brockman, *Orange County, Virginia, Families*, HI (Minneapolis, 1959), p. 126.

<sup>694</sup> Sweeny, *op. cit.*, p. 31.

<sup>695</sup> Garrard Co., Ky., Marriage bond, in Edna McAdams, *Kentucky Pioneer and Court Records* (Lexington, Ky., 1929), p. 104.

<sup>696</sup> Amherst Co. Marriage Register 1763-1853, p. 219.

<sup>697</sup> Amherst Co. Will Bk. 12, p. 241.

<sup>698</sup> Amherst Co. Deed Bk. D, p. 326.

<sup>699</sup> Amherst Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 58.

<sup>700</sup> Amherst Co. Order Bk. 1782-84, p. 173, in Sweeny, *op. cit.*, p. 67.

- <sup>701</sup> Amherst Co. Will Bk. 8, p. 22.
- <sup>702</sup> Sweeny, *op. cit.*, p. 64.
- <sup>703</sup> Amherst Co. Will Bk. 7, p. 11.
- <sup>704</sup> Amherst Co. Marriage Register 1763-1852, p. 224.
- <sup>705</sup> Amherst Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 132.
- <sup>706</sup> Bedford Co. Marriage bond, in Hinshaw, VI, p. 994.
- <sup>707</sup> Henry Smith Slaughter papers, The Filson Historical Society, Louisville, Ky.
- <sup>708</sup> Bedford Co. Personal property tax lists, 1802-12; Kanawha Co., W.Va., Personal property tax lists, 1815-36; Louisa Co., Iowa, 1850 census, Columbus City Twp., p. 165 or 93, family 33-33.
- <sup>709</sup> Amherst Co. Marriage Register 1763-1852, p. 211.
- <sup>710</sup> Amherst Co. 1850 census, p. 236 or 117R, family 638-638.
- <sup>711</sup> Amherst Co. Marriage Register 1763-1852, p. 194.
- <sup>712</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 180, bond 26 Nov.
- <sup>713</sup> Barren Co., Ky., Will Bk. 4, pp. 83-85.
- <sup>714</sup> Amherst Co. Marriage Register 1763-1852, p. 252, as John.
- <sup>715</sup> Amherst Co. Will Bk. 8, p. 19.
- <sup>716</sup> Amherst Co. Will Bk. 15, p. 512.
- <sup>717</sup> Amherst Co. Marriage Register 1763-1852, p. 252.
- <sup>718</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 298, but p. 466 shows license 28 July.
- <sup>719</sup> Sweeny, *op. cit.*, p. 39.
- <sup>720</sup> Bible, in W(l) XXVII, pp. 294-96; Roper, *op. cit.*, pp. 69-70, 79, 88.
- <sup>721</sup> Amherst Co. Will Bk. 17, p. 150.
- <sup>722</sup> *The Lynchburg Virginian*, 5 July 1822. Amherst Co. Marriage Register 1763-1852, p. 265, however, shows bond 22 June.
- <sup>723</sup> Sweeny, *op. cit.*, p. 22.
- <sup>724</sup> Amherst Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 533.
- <sup>725</sup> Sweeny, *op. cit.*, p. 54.
- <sup>726</sup> Amherst Co. Marriage Register 1763-1852, p. 190.



<sup>727</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, William Higginbotham, S.46448, NationalArchives.

<sup>728</sup> Sweeny, *op. cit.*, p. 39.

<sup>729</sup> Elbert Co., Ga., Deed Bk. J, p. 145, 24 Jan. 1805; Roper, *op. cit.*, p. 28.

<sup>730</sup> Georgia DAR, *op. cit.*, III, p. 275.

<sup>731</sup> Elbert Co., Ga., Will Bk. 1809-12, p. 94.

<sup>732</sup> Sweeny, *op. cit.*, p. 39.

<sup>733</sup> Roper, *op. cit.*, pp. 104, 106.

<sup>734</sup> Georgia DAR, *op. cit.*, III, p. 276.

<sup>735</sup> *Ibid.*, III, p. 279.

<sup>736</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>737</sup> Elbert Co., Ga., Deed Bk. Q, p. 38.

<sup>738</sup> Sweeny, *op. cit.*, p. 39.

<sup>739</sup> Elbert Co., Ga., Deed Bk. P, p. 214, 27 Nov. 1815.

<sup>740</sup> Roper, *op. cit.*, pp. 107, 110, 112.

<sup>741</sup> Craven Co., N.C, Original wills, North Carolina Department of Archives and History.

<sup>742</sup> North Carolina DAR, *Roster of Soldiers from North Carolina in the American Revolution* (Durham, 1932), p. 337.

<sup>743</sup> Chowan Co., N.C, Deed Bk. 19, p. 309.

<sup>744</sup> Stephen E. Bradley, *Early Records of North Carolina*, VJU, Wills, 1756-1794 (From the Secretary of State Papers) (Keysville, Va., 1994), pp. 9-10.

<sup>745</sup> *Records of the Executive Council, 1755-1775 (The Colonial Records of North Carolina*, 2nd sen, DC; Raleigh, 1994), pp. 33, 51.

<sup>746</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 235, as Samuel, Jr.

<sup>747</sup> Lenoir Co., N.C, 1800 census, Kinston, p. 35.

<sup>748</sup> Bradley, *New Bern District, North Carolina, Loose Estate Papers*, p. 14.

<sup>749</sup> *Heads of Families at the First Census... 7790, North Carolina* (Washington, 1908), p. 135; Greene Co., N.C, 1800 census, p. 608.

- <sup>750</sup> Orange Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 431-33.
- <sup>751</sup> Orange Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 216, accounting of husband's estate, payment to minister for preaching funeral sermon.
- <sup>752</sup> Orange Co. 1850 census, p. 454 or 223R, family 177-178.
- <sup>753</sup> Orange Co. Will Bk. 11, p. 352A.
- <sup>754</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriages of Orange County, Virginia, 1747-1810* (PineBluff, Ark., 1959), p. 37.
- <sup>755</sup> Orange Co. Will Bk. 12, pp. 108-09.
- <sup>756</sup> Orange Co. Will Bk. 7, p. 88-90, settlement of his estate.
- <sup>757</sup> Knorr, *loc. cit.*
- <sup>758</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 31.
- <sup>759</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 61.
- <sup>760</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 44.
- <sup>761</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 58.
- <sup>762</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 63.
- <sup>763</sup> *Heads of Families at the First Census... 1790... Virginia* (Washington, 1908), p. 111.
- <sup>764</sup> *Virginia Gazette and General Advertiser*, Richmond, 20 Dec. 1797.
- <sup>765</sup> Michael E. Pollock, *Marriage Bonds of Henrico County, Virginia, 1782-1853* (Baltimore, 1984), p. 69.
- <sup>766</sup> Richmond City Hustings Court Bk. Deed 4, p. 560-61.
- <sup>767</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Chesterfield County, Virginia, 1771-1815* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1958), p. 1.
- <sup>768</sup> *Virginia Argus*, Richmond, 29 July 1808.
- <sup>769</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 133.
- <sup>770</sup> Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 38, pp. 613-14.
- <sup>771</sup> Goochland Co., 1850 census, p. 225 or 113, family 168-168.
- <sup>772</sup> Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 25, pp. 97-98.
- <sup>773</sup> W(2) XVI, p. 655.
- <sup>774</sup> Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Goochland County, Virginia, 1733-1815* (n.p., 1960), p. 68.

<sup>775</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 33.

<sup>776</sup> Thomas P. Hughes and Jewel B. Sandefer, *Goochland County, Virginia, Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns, 1816-1854* (Memphis, 1972), p. 90; *Enquirer*, Richmond, 3 Aug. 1820, 27 Jan. 1821.

<sup>777</sup> *Enquirer*, Richmond, 30 May 1820.

## GRAY<sup>1</sup>

\*1. THOMAS<sup>1</sup> GRAY, “an ancient planter at or before the time of Sir Thomas Dale,”<sup>2</sup> 1616, was living at James City, 1623/4,<sup>3</sup> and was listed there in the muster, 1624/5, with his wife Margaret, son William<sup>2</sup>, aged 3 years, and daughter Joane, aged 6 years. He deposed 7 March 1653/4 that he was aged 60 years or thereabouts.<sup>4</sup>

On 12 Oct. 1626 Thomas<sup>1</sup> Gray appeared as a witness before the General Court at Jamestown.<sup>5</sup> His first patent, 27 Aug. 1635, for 550 acres on the south side of James River, “over against James City” and on Rolfe’s and Cross creeks, included 100 acres as an Ancient Planter and 50 acres each for the transportation of his (1) wife Anis (Annis) Gray, his present wife Rebecca Gray and two sons William<sup>2</sup> and Thomas<sup>2</sup>, and adjoined a plantation already in his possession.<sup>6</sup> He added 400 acres of Grayes Creek by patent, 20 July 1639,<sup>7</sup> and an adjoining 100 acres on 7 June 1642.<sup>8</sup> Another 400 acres he had patented was lost for failure of planting and seating and repatented by Samuel Abbott, 10 April 1644,<sup>9</sup> but both this tract, by purchase from Abbott, and his July 1639 patent were included in a new patent for 800 acres, 14 March 1652/3.<sup>10</sup>

Thomas<sup>1</sup> Gray was probably dead before 2 Nov. 1658<sup>11</sup> when Francis<sup>2</sup> Gray transferred a patent to his brother Thomas<sup>2</sup>. On 11 May 1659 Luke Mizell testified in court that while he was servant to Tho. Gray, Sr., deceased, he “did often hear sd Gray and his wife say that [Thomas] Gates had given 50 acres to their son Thomas and daughter Jane.”<sup>12</sup>

He married (1), 29 March 1611 at St. Peter, Paul’s Wharf, London,<sup>13</sup> Anis (Annis) Valentine, who apparently was deceased by 24 Jan. 1624/5 when his (2) wife \*Margaret was listed in the muster.<sup>14</sup> He married (3), by 11 Sept. 1626, Rebecca who deposed before the General Court that “good wief Wright did tell her this deponent That by one Token w: this deponent had in her forehed she should burye her Husbände.”<sup>15</sup> This prediction did not come true since Thomas’ Gray survived Rebecca and, by about 1645,

married (4)by whom he had young children, the orphans mentioned in a controversy about land with John Corker, 26 June 1662.<sup>16</sup>

Issue: (by 1) 2. JONE (Jane)<sup>2</sup>; 3. William<sup>2</sup>, born about 1622, named in his father's 1635 patent, apparently died young; (by 3) 4. Thomas<sup>2</sup>, sold 100 acres on Gray's Creek called Hollowing Point to Richard and Isabella Case, 3 Nov. 1667,<sup>17</sup> and about 80 acres on Gray's Creek and Cross Creek to Thomas and Joane Cruse, 5 Nov. 1667,<sup>18</sup> both tracts apparently inherited from his father, and died before 1 Jan. 1672/3 when Francis<sup>2</sup> Gray was appointed his administrator;<sup>19</sup> 5. REBECCA<sup>2</sup>; 6. FRANCIS<sup>2</sup>; (by 4) 7. WILLIAM<sup>2</sup>; 8. JOHN<sup>2</sup>; 9. Thomas<sup>2</sup>, deposed, 2 July 1672, he was near 21 years of age,<sup>20</sup> left will, 16 April 1676-2 May 1676,<sup>21</sup> making bequests to his brother Francis' three daughters and Francis' wife and leaving his land to his brothers John and William.

2. JONE<sup>2</sup> (Jane) GRAY (Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born about 1618, married John Hux who gave his age as 40 in a deposition, 7 Nov. 1652, and as 46 in a deposition, 9 May 1659.<sup>22</sup> He married (2) Mary and died before 4 May 1668 when his widow appointed John Harlow, whom she subsequently married, as her attorney.<sup>23</sup>

Issue: [HUX] 10. MARY<sup>3</sup>; 11. William<sup>3</sup>, left will, 31 Oct. 1676-1 May 1677, giving his land to his nieces Susannah and Mary Ironmonger.<sup>24</sup>

5. REBECCA<sup>2</sup> GRAY (Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born probably 1628-30, married Daniel Hutton. On 7 March 1653/4 Thomas<sup>1</sup> Gray deposed that Daniel Hutton left all his estate to his wife Rebecca.<sup>25</sup> She apparently died by 20 May 1655 when Arthur Jordan, as guardian of Elizabeth Hutton, leased 136 acres that had belonged to Daniel Hutton to Robert Stanton.<sup>26</sup>

Issue: [HUTTON] 12. Elizabeth<sup>3</sup>, as daughter of Daniel Hutton received patent for 136 acres, 26 May 1654,<sup>27</sup> married Nicholas Perry and died without issue by 11 March 1671/2.<sup>28</sup>

6. FRANCIS<sup>2</sup> GRAY (Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born about 1630-35, married Mary who was granted administration on his estate 6 May 1679.<sup>29</sup> His widow married (2), by 6 July 1679, Owen Myrick.<sup>30</sup>

Issue: 13. Joan<sup>3</sup>, left a bequest in the will of Thomas Weeks, 1676;<sup>31</sup> 14. Mary<sup>3</sup>, on whose estate Owen Myrick was ordered to give an accounting, 3

July 1683;<sup>32</sup> 15. (Daughter)<sup>3</sup>; 16. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup>.

7. WILLIAM<sup>2</sup> GRAY (Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born probably about 1648-49, was a justice of Surry County, sheriff 10 April 1700, and served as a member of the House of Burgesses, 1710-12.<sup>33</sup> He married Elizabeth Jarrett, daughter of Richard Jarrett.<sup>34</sup> He owned 1750 acres in Surry County, 1704. His will, 3 June 1719-18 Nov. 1719,<sup>35</sup> named his sons William and Gilbert, daughters Mary Gray, Faith Ruffin and Priscilla Gray, and several grandchildren.

Issue: 17. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup>; 18. John<sup>3</sup>, left will, 23 June 1708-9 Nov. 1708, naming his father, sister Lydia and brothers Thomas and Gilbert;<sup>36</sup> 19. Thomas<sup>3</sup>, apparently died unmarried before his father; 20. GILBERT<sup>3</sup>; 21. Mary<sup>3</sup>; 22. FAITH<sup>3</sup>; 23. Priscilla<sup>3</sup>, married Capt. Thomas Hill, on whose estate she returned an inventory dated 15 Jan. 1736/7;<sup>37</sup> 24. Lydia<sup>3</sup>; 25. (DAUGHTER)<sup>3</sup>; 26.

(DAUGHTER)<sup>3</sup>.

8. JOHN<sup>2</sup> GRAY (Thomas<sup>1</sup>) deposed 2 July 1672 that he was aged about 21.<sup>38</sup> With his brother William<sup>2</sup> as “joynt heirs of Thos. Grey there Brother, Lately deceased,” he sold land to Col. Thomas Swann, 15 Nov. 1677<sup>39</sup> and, 26 Sept. 1678, they were jointly granted the 800 acres originally patented by Thomas<sup>1</sup> Gray.<sup>40</sup> He married Mary who married (2), by 3 March 1684/5, Robert Nicholson.<sup>41</sup> His will, 16 May 1683-3 July 1683,<sup>42</sup> mentioned his wife and daughter and left his land, if his daughter died, to “my Cozen John Gray, Will Gray’s son.”

Issue: 27. (Daughter)<sup>3</sup>, probably married William Dennis of North Carolina who, 19 Nov. 1725, deeded the 800 acres patented by Thomas’ Gray to 17. William<sup>3</sup> Gray.<sup>43</sup>

10. MARY<sup>3</sup> HUX (Mary<sup>2</sup> Gray, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) died by 2 May 1693 when administration on her estate was granted to Samuel Alsobrook and Mary his wife.<sup>44</sup> She married Thomas Ironmonger who deposed, 3 March 1684/5, he was aged 49, but stated 7 Nov. 1690 he was aged 60.<sup>45</sup> Mary<sup>3</sup> as administratrix returned an inventory of the estate of Thomas Ironmonger, 7 July 1691.<sup>46</sup>

Issue: [IRONMONGER] 28. Susannah<sup>4</sup>, named in the will of her uncle William<sup>3</sup> Hux, 1676; 29. MARY<sup>4</sup>; 30. Ann<sup>4</sup>, mentioned as orphan of

Thomas, 3 Nov. 1696;<sup>47</sup> 31. Thomas<sup>4</sup>, died intestate 1711.<sup>48</sup>

16. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup> GRAY (Francis<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) deposed 7 Nov. 1690 he was aged 28 or thereabouts.<sup>49</sup> He owned 100 acres in Surry County, 1704. Hemarried Maryand left will, 10 Feb. 1710/1-20 Oct. 1714,<sup>50</sup> naming his wife and son.

Issue: 32. Thomas<sup>4</sup>, possibly physically disabled,<sup>51</sup> chose William Foster as his guardian, 21 Aug. 1717.<sup>52</sup>

17. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup> GRAY (William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born about 1676-77, owned 1050 acres in Surry County, 1704. He was a member of the House of Burgesses 1713-14, 1723-26, 1730-34,<sup>53</sup> and sheriff of Surry County, 18 June 1718. He married, by 3 March 1701/2,<sup>54</sup> 8. Mary<sup>1</sup> Holt (see HOLT), daughter of Randall<sup>2</sup> Holt and widow of John Seward. His will, 10 March 1731/2-16 June 1736,<sup>55</sup> and her will, 31 March 1756-20 Dec. 1757,<sup>56</sup> named their children.

Issue: 33. William<sup>4</sup>, born 1703, patented 5000 acres in New Kent County, 29 June 1739,<sup>57</sup> as resident of New Kent County sold land he had inherited from his father, 4 Dec. 1744,<sup>58</sup> was justice of New Kent, 1742, Burgess, 1742-47,<sup>59</sup> and vestryman of St. Peter's Parish, 1745-48, 1751-54, when Maj. William Gray was recorded as "Remov'd out of this Colony,"<sup>60</sup> married Elizabeth (Littlepage) Chamberlayne, daughter of Richard Littlepage and widow of William Chamberlayne of New Kent;<sup>61</sup> 34. ROBERT<sup>4</sup>; 35. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup>; 36. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>; 37. LUCY<sup>4</sup>; 38. Edmund<sup>4</sup>, under 21 in 1731, given land in Isle of Wight County by his father which, as a resident of Goochland County, he sold to his brother Joseph, 26 Sept. 1745,<sup>62</sup> King's Attorney for Albemarle County, 1744-46,<sup>63</sup> justice 1746, purchased, 4 Feb. 1746/7 from his brother William<sup>4</sup> 5800 acres on the head branches of Willis River in what became Buckingham County where he was living when he reconveyed to William 25 Oct. 1749,<sup>64</sup> married, (bond 31) July 1743,<sup>65</sup> Mary Mayo, daughter of William Mayo;<sup>66</sup> 38A. Charles<sup>4</sup>, died before 17 Oct. 1744;<sup>67</sup> 39. JAMES<sup>4</sup>.

20. GILBERT<sup>3</sup> GRAY (William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married Margaret Taylor, daughter of John Taylor and his wife Ann who married (2) Nicholas

Magit.<sup>68</sup> Gilbert<sup>3</sup> Gray left a will, 8 April 1758-18 Dec. 1764,<sup>69</sup> and Margaret Gray left a nuncupative will, 27 June 1767-17 Nov. 1767.<sup>70</sup>

Issue: 40. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup>; 41. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>; 42. SARAH<sup>4</sup>; 43. William<sup>4</sup>, named in the will of his maternal grandmother, Ann Magit, 5 Sept. 1752, but not in that of his father, 1758; 44. John<sup>4</sup>, resided in Edgecombe Co., N.C., 21 Dec. 1772, when he sold land his father had purchased from William Gray of New Kent County in 1741,<sup>71</sup> left will 11 June 1776-April 1777,<sup>72</sup> married Mary; 45. MARY<sup>4</sup>; 46. Lucy<sup>4</sup>, left will 31 Dec. 1772-28 Sept. 1778;<sup>73</sup> 47. James<sup>4</sup>, under 21 in 1772, left will 4 May 1797-Aug. 1797.<sup>74</sup>

22. FAITH<sup>3</sup> GRAY (William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born about 1688, died about 1720, married William Ruffin who settled in the part of Bertie Co., N.C., which in 1741 became Northampton County. He married (2) 7. Sarah<sup>4</sup> (*CrAfford*) Newsom (see CARTER) and died before 10 Feb. 1738/9 when the inventory of his estate was made.<sup>75</sup>

Issue: [RUFFIN] 48. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>; 49. ETHELRED<sup>4</sup>; 50. ROBERT<sup>4</sup>; 51. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup>.

25.(DAUGHTER)<sup>3</sup> GRAY (William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married Andrews. Issue: [ANDREWS] 52. William<sup>4</sup>, named in his grandfather's will, 1719.

26.(DAUGHTER)<sup>3</sup> GRAY (William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married Edwards.<sup>76</sup>

Issue: [EDWARDS] 53. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>, named in her grandfather's will, 1719.

29. MARY<sup>4</sup> IRONMONGER (Mary<sup>3</sup> Hux, Mary<sup>2</sup> Gray, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), named in will of William Hux, married Samuel Alsobrooke, on whose estate administration was granted to John Thompson, 5 Nov. 1696.<sup>77</sup>

Issue: [ALSOBROOKE] 54. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup>; 55. (possibly) Thomas<sup>5</sup>, purchased 100 acres on south side of main Blackwater, 13 March 1723, and with wife Sarah sold this land 14 May 1727.<sup>78</sup>

34. ROBERT<sup>4</sup> GRAY (William<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 1704, qualified as sheriff of Surry County, 1749,<sup>79</sup> moved to Edgecombe Co., N.C., and left will 18 Feb. 1781-Aug. 1781.<sup>80</sup> He married Mary.



Issue: 56. ETHELDRED<sup>5</sup>; 57. Simon<sup>5</sup>, died before his father leaving a will mentioned in his father's will; 58. HANNAH<sup>5</sup>; 59. MARY<sup>5</sup>.

35. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup> GRAY (William<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 1707, was colonel of militia, justice, 1749, sheriff, 1751, and Burgess from Isle of Wight County, 1742-49, and Southampton County, 1755-69,<sup>81</sup> vestryman of Nottoway Parish, and left will 30 Aug. 1769-13 June 1771.<sup>82</sup> He married (1), 14 Dec. 1729,<sup>83</sup> 122. Sarah<sup>5</sup> Simmons (see MASON) and (2), about 1748,<sup>84</sup> Sarah, named in his will.

Issue:<sup>85</sup> (by 1) 60. William<sup>5</sup>, born 12 April 1732, died 2 Oct. 1750; 61. MARY<sup>5</sup>; 62. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, married 83. William<sup>5</sup> Newsom (see HOLT); 63. ANNE<sup>5</sup>; 64. SARAH<sup>5</sup>; 65. John<sup>5</sup>, born 25 July 1741, died 4 April 1760; 66. EDWIN<sup>5</sup>; 67. Peter<sup>5</sup>, born 23 June 1745, died 26 Dec. 1761; 68. JAMES<sup>5</sup>; (by 2) 69. Joseph<sup>5</sup>, born 10 June 1749, died 23 Jan. 1754; 70. Lucy<sup>5</sup>, married 33. John Flood<sup>5</sup> Edmunds (see FLOOD); 71. Jane<sup>5</sup>, born 26 June 1753, died 27 Feb. 1754.

36. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> GRAY (William<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) was admitted to practice as an attorney in Surry County, 19 Sept. 1745.<sup>86</sup> He resided in Southampton County and died before 8 Feb. 1763 when his son Thomas<sup>5</sup> mortgaged land and slaves as his heir at law.<sup>87</sup> He married Elizabeth, who joined him in selling land 4 Nov. 1761<sup>88</sup> and brought suit as his administratrix, 12 May 1768.<sup>89</sup>

Issue:<sup>90</sup> 71A. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>; 71B. Alexander<sup>5</sup>, for whom Joseph Gray gave bond as guardian, 18 Oct. 1763, left will dated 29 Dec. 1783,<sup>91</sup> qualified as an attorney in Johnston Co., N.C., 31 May 1774,<sup>92</sup> and was a merchant of Smithfield, N.C., married Anne; 71C. Mary<sup>6</sup>, for whom Joseph Gray gave bond as guardian, 18 Oct. 1763; 71D. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>; 71E. MARTHA<sup>5</sup>; 71F. William<sup>5</sup>, for whom Elizabeth Gray gave bond as guardian, 14 April 1763, and Joseph<sup>4</sup> Gray was appointed guardian, 13 July 1769, possibly the William of Southampton County who married, (bond 13) Oct. 1786,<sup>93</sup> Mary Ledbetter, and as resident of Brunswick County sold land 14 Sept. 1789.<sup>94</sup>

37. LUCY<sup>4</sup> GRAY (William<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 1711, left will 25 June 1778-18 Feb. 1779.<sup>95</sup> She married Howell Briggs, of "Wales," Dinwiddie County, justice and captain of militia, who died 21 April 1775 in his 66th year,<sup>96</sup> leaving will 16 Dec. 1772-21 Sept. 1775.<sup>97</sup>

Issue: [BRIGGS]<sup>98</sup> 72. GRAY<sup>5</sup>; 73. MARY<sup>5</sup>; 74. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, left will 4 Nov. 1789-6 March 1795,<sup>99</sup> married, (bond 17) Nov. 1766,<sup>100</sup> George Kerr, who died before 16 Sept. 1784 when the inventory of his estate was returned;<sup>101</sup> 74A. Charles<sup>6</sup>; 74B. Amelia<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 16) April 1795,<sup>102</sup> Harris Nicholson.

39. JAMES<sup>4</sup> GRAY (William<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), under 21 in 1731, left will 9 Feb. 1788-25 June 1788.<sup>103</sup> He married Sarah.

Issue: 75. JOSIAH<sup>5</sup>; 76. JAMES<sup>5</sup>; 77. Nathaniel<sup>5</sup>, under age 1788, of Isle of Wight County; 78. Sarah<sup>5</sup>, married Richard Rowell; 79. Mary<sup>5</sup>, married Davis; 80. Ann<sup>5</sup>, under age 1788; 81. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, under age 1788; 82. Susanna<sup>5</sup>, under age 1788.

40 JOSEPH<sup>4</sup> GRAY (Gilbert<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married.

Issue: 82A. (probably) James<sup>5</sup>, of Southampton County, named as nephew in will of James<sup>4</sup> Gray, 1797, perhaps the James who married, Aug. 1799,<sup>104</sup> Polly Pope.

41. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup> GRAY (Gilbert<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married Matthias Marriott who left will 13 July 1774-22 Nov. 1774.<sup>105</sup>

Issue: [MARRIOTT]<sup>106</sup> 83. William<sup>5</sup>, under guardianship of his mother, 27 Aug. 1775, perhaps moved to Halifax Co., N.C.; 84. Thomas<sup>5</sup>, under guardianship of his mother, 27 Aug. 1775; 85. SARAH<sup>5</sup>.

42. SARAH<sup>4</sup> GRAY (Gilbert<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) died after 1818 when named in the will of her son Thomas. She married, after 1758, Thomas Washington, Jr., who died before 6 Dec. 1774 when his estate was sold.<sup>107</sup>

Issue: [WASHINGTON]<sup>108</sup> 86. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>; 87. Mary<sup>5</sup>, married, (bond 23) Oct. 1786,<sup>109</sup> Thomas Jenkins; 88. ANN [Nancy]<sup>5</sup>; 89. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, married, 3 April 1794,<sup>110</sup> David Tucker, Jr., of Brunswick County; 90. GRAY<sup>5</sup>

45. MARY<sup>4</sup> GRAY (Gilbert<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married, as his (3) wife, William Clinch, widower of 8. *Rebecca<sup>4</sup> Edloe* (see EDLOE), of Surry County, who served as Burgess for Surry County, 1756-57, but was expelled 27 April 1757, and, although reelected by the freeholders of Surry County in 1758, was again expelled and declared incapable of ever serving again,<sup>[111](#)</sup> and left will 6 Nov. 1783-28 March 1786.<sup>[112](#)</sup>

Issue: [CLINCH] 90A. William<sup>5</sup>, married, 23 Feb. 1786,<sup>[113](#)</sup> Sarah Collier.

90B. Mary<sup>5</sup>, married, (bond 23) Jan. 1787,<sup>[114](#)</sup> Moody Collier of Surry County, who married (2), 29 May 1794,<sup>[115](#)</sup> Elizabeth Mary Holt.

48. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> RUFFIN (Faith<sup>3</sup> Gray, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born about 1708, left will 1 March 1779-Nov. 1781.<sup>[116](#)</sup> He resided in Northampton Co., N.C. He married.

Issue: [RUFFIN]<sup>[117](#)</sup> 90C. William<sup>5</sup>; 90D. Richard<sup>5</sup>, left will 23 Sept. 1782-April 1783,<sup>[118](#)</sup> married Avarilla DeLoach;<sup>[119](#)</sup> 90E. PURITY<sup>5</sup>; 90F. Faith<sup>5</sup>, married (1) John Bridgers of Northampton Co., N.C., and (2) Joseph Pender.

49. ETHELRED<sup>4</sup> RUFFIN (Faith<sup>3</sup> Gray, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born about 1710, of Northampton Co., N.C., left will 30 March 1777-June 1777.<sup>[120](#)</sup> He married Martha.

Issue: [RUFFIN]<sup>[121](#)</sup> 91. Bartholomew<sup>5</sup>, born about 1762, of Edgecombe Co., N.C., 1790; 92. ETHELDRED<sup>5</sup>; 93. Nancy<sup>5</sup>.

50. ROBERT<sup>4</sup> RUFFIN (Faith<sup>3</sup> Gray, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born about 1712, left will 28 March 1767-Aug. 1767.<sup>[122](#)</sup> He married, 1733, Anne Bennett, daughter of Capt. William and Grace Bennett.<sup>[123](#)</sup>

Issue: [RUFFIN]<sup>[124](#)</sup> 94. Robert<sup>5</sup>, died young; 95. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 96. ANNE<sup>5</sup>; 97. OLIVIA<sup>5</sup>.

51. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> RUFFIN (Faith<sup>3</sup> Gray, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born about 1716, died before 23 Feb. 1779 when his sons Ethelred and Gray Ruffin were granted administration on his estate.<sup>[125](#)</sup> He was justice and sheriff, 1778, of Edgecombe Co., N.C., member of North Carolina Assembly, 1762,<sup>[126](#)</sup> and married Sarah McWilliams,<sup>[127](#)</sup> who left will 4 Dec. 1779-Feb. 1780.<sup>[128](#)</sup>

Issue: [RUFFIN]<sup>129</sup> 98. Lamon<sup>5</sup>, left will 3 Nov. 1809-Aug. 1828;<sup>130</sup> 99. ETHELRED<sup>5</sup>; 100. Gray<sup>5</sup>; 101. Olive<sup>5</sup>, married Archibald Lamon; 102. MARTHA<sup>5</sup>; 103. (DAUGHTER)<sup>5</sup>; 104. Penelope<sup>5</sup>, married, as his (2) wife,

Jesse DeLoach, who died before 29 Nov. 1794.<sup>131</sup>

54. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup> ALSOBROOKE (Mary<sup>4</sup> Ironmonger, Mary<sup>3</sup> Hux, Mary<sup>2</sup> Gray, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) died before 15 Feb. 1758 when the inventory of his estate was made.<sup>132</sup> He married (1) Joan Howell, daughter of William Howell,<sup>133</sup> and (2) Agnes, who married (2) Arthur Bass.<sup>134</sup>

Issue: [ALSOBROOKE] (by 1) 105. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, with wife sold all his land in Sussex County, 15 Sept. 1761,<sup>135</sup> moved to Halifax Co., N.C., and left will 5 Sept. 1763-Oct. 1766,<sup>136</sup> married Mary; (by 2) 106. John<sup>6</sup>, perhaps of Halifax Co., N.C., left will 11 March 1781-Aug. 1781,<sup>137</sup> married Elizabeth

56. ETHELDRED<sup>5</sup> GRAY (Robert<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 15 July 1788-Feb. 1790.<sup>138</sup> He was a justice and sheriff of Surry County but moved to Edgecombe Co., N.C., before his death. He married Drew, daughter of William Drew.<sup>139</sup>

Issue: 107. William Robert<sup>6</sup>, died before 15 Dec. 1799 when his brother Charles sold his land, subject to the dower of his widow,<sup>140</sup> married; 108. Charles<sup>6</sup>, of Edgecombe Co., N.C., left will 18 June 1811-Aug. 1811,<sup>141</sup> married, (bond 9) April 1789,<sup>142</sup> Ann Briggs; 109. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>; 110. Etheldred<sup>6</sup>.

58. HANNAH<sup>5</sup> GRAY (Robert<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 23 Dec. 1786-Feb. 1805.<sup>143</sup> She married (1) Sherwood Haywood, who left will 10 March 1780-May 1780,<sup>144</sup> and (2), (contract 30) Nov. 1782,<sup>145</sup> Joseph Green of Wayne Co., N.C.

Issue: [HAYWOOD] 112. Adam John<sup>6</sup>, gave receipt to his guardian in full for his estate, 3 March 1796.<sup>146</sup>

59. MARY<sup>5</sup> GRAY (Robert<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 1 Nov. 1822-May 1827.<sup>147</sup> She married Capt. William Jeffreys, son of

Osborn Jeffreys, of Franklin Co., N.C., who left will 25 March 1802-14 June 1802.<sup>[148](#)</sup>

Issue: [JEFFREYS] 112A. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married Nathaniel Alston; 112B. Leah<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 29) July 1808,<sup>[149](#)</sup> John Perry Strickland of Wake Co., N.C.; 112C. Simon Gray<sup>6</sup>; 112D. Robert Nicholas<sup>6</sup>; 112E. William<sup>6</sup>, perhaps the William who married, (bond 8) May 1815,<sup>[150](#)</sup> Mary A. Sledge.

61. MARY<sup>5</sup> GRAY (Joseph<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) was born 10 Feb. 1733/4 <sup>[151](#)</sup> and died in 1808 in Brunswick County.<sup>[152](#)</sup> She married (1), 13 Feb. 1753,<sup>[153](#)</sup> 45. *Littleton*<sup>6</sup> *Tazewell* (see SOUTHY-HARMER-LITTLETON), born 1727, died 17 March 1757,<sup>[154](#)</sup> clerk of Brunswick County, vestryman and warden of St. Andrew's Parish, and (2), 1777, the Rev. William Fanning, born 1728, left will 5 April 1782-codicil 10 April 1782-25 July 1782,<sup>[155](#)</sup> who received the King's Bounty for North Carolina, 17 March 1754.<sup>[156](#)</sup>

Issue:<sup>[157](#)</sup> (by 1) [TAZEWELL] 113. Henry<sup>6</sup>, born 27 Nov. 1753, died 24 Jan. 1799 at Philadelphia, Pa., attorney, represented Brunswick County in the House of Burgesses, 1775-76, all five Revolutionary conventions, 1775-76, and the House of Delegates, 1776-78, and Williamsburg in the House of Delegates, 1779-86, judge of the General Court, United States Senator, 1794-99,<sup>[158](#)</sup> married, 13 Jan. 1774 at Williamsburg, Dorothea Elizabeth Waller, daughter of Benjamin and Martha (Hall) Waller, born 2 Sept. 1754,<sup>[159](#)</sup> died 13 May 1777; 114. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, born 11 March 1756, died 8 Sept. 1763; (by 2) [FANNING] 115. Mary Smith<sup>6</sup>, born 25 Sept. 1775, died 1 Feb. 1799, married, 24 Dec. 1791, as his (1) wife, John Wickham, attorney of Williamsburg and later of Richmond, one of the counsel of Aaron Burr in his trial for treason, 1807, who married (2), 29 March 1800 at Richmond,<sup>[160](#)</sup> Elizabeth Selden<sup>7</sup> McClurg, daughter of 188. *Elizabeth*<sup>6</sup> (*Selden*) *McClurg* (see TAYLOR-CARY) and died 22 Jan. 1839, aged 76, at Richmond.<sup>[161](#)</sup>

63. ANNE<sup>5</sup> GRAY (Joseph<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) was born 1 Jan. 1737/8<sup>[162](#)</sup> and died by 11 Feb. 1791.<sup>[163](#)</sup> She married (1), (bond 12) Dec. 1757,<sup>[164](#)</sup> Thomas Blunt, who left will 26 Sept. 1777-12 March 1778,<sup>[165](#)</sup> (2), (bond 14) Feb. 1781,<sup>[166](#)</sup> Richard Blow, who left will 19 Dec.

1785-9 March 1786,<sup>[167](#)</sup> and (3), 17 Sept. 1787,<sup>[168](#)</sup> as his (4) wife, Jeremiah Godwin, born 22 Nov. 1727.<sup>[169](#)</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [BLUNT]<sup>[170](#)</sup> 116. Henry<sup>6</sup>, died without issue; 117. Joseph Gray<sup>6</sup>, died 1824 in Columbia Co., Ga., married Mary Rebecca Lewis; 118. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, left will 19 June 1840-6 July 1840,<sup>[171](#)</sup> married (1) Martha Emmanuel and (2) Mary Ricketts; 119. Edmund<sup>6</sup>, of Putnam Co., Ga., left will 25 March 1824-7 March 1825,<sup>[172](#)</sup> married Mary; 120. William<sup>6</sup>, died without issue by 1786; 121. James<sup>6</sup>, died without issue by 1786; 122. Ann<sup>6</sup>, died 18 May 1797, married, 21 Jan. 1790, William Godwin; 123. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, born 13 Oct. 1758,<sup>[173](#)</sup> died 1835, married, 8 Feb. 1780,<sup>[174](#)</sup> Mills Godwin, born 2 Feb. 1760, of "Cherry Grove," Nansemond County, who died 1826 in Nansemond County;<sup>[175](#)</sup> 124. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 18) Dec. 1792,<sup>[176](#)</sup> Samuel Edmunds.

64. SARAH<sup>5</sup> GRAY (Joseph<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) was born 7 Nov. 1739 and died 18 March 1794. She married, 10 Dec. 1757, James Wall, born 11 Dec. 1779 and died 3 June 1788,<sup>[177](#)</sup> left will 15 May 1788-23 Oct. 1788.<sup>[178](#)</sup> He was a member of the House of Delegates from Brunswick County, 1780-81, and Greenville County, 1783-86.<sup>[179](#)</sup>

Issue: [WALL] 125. James<sup>6</sup>, born 9 Oct. 1759, died 31 Dec. 1759; 126. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, born 25 Nov. 1761, died 21 Feb. 1763; 127. John<sup>6</sup>, born 8 Sept. 1763, died 20 April 1801, married, (bond 15) Sept. 1784,<sup>[180](#)</sup> Mary Turner; 128. Jane Gray<sup>6</sup>, born 27 Feb. 1766, died 22 May 1831,<sup>[181](#)</sup> married (1), (bond 25) June 1793,<sup>[182](#)</sup> Thomas Shore, merchant of "Violet Bank Farm," Chesterfield County, who left will 1 Oct. 1800-8 Oct. 1800,<sup>[183](#)</sup> and (2), (bond 30) Nov. 1804,<sup>[184](#)</sup> Henry Haxall; 129. Peter Gray<sup>6</sup>, born 27 Feb. 1766; 130. James<sup>6</sup>, born 3 Dec. 1767; 131. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 15 Feb. 1770, married, March 1801, John Grayson; 132. Martha<sup>6</sup>, born 9 Oct. 1771, left will 1 Aug. 1838-codicil 1 Aug. 1840-7 Sept. 1840,<sup>[185](#)</sup> married, (bond 6) Nov. 1792,<sup>[186](#)</sup> Alexander Madill; 133. Lucy<sup>6</sup>, born 23 May 1773, died 5 April 1805, married, (bond 22) Feb. 1799,<sup>[187](#)</sup> John Fisher; 134. Edwin<sup>6</sup>, born 24 May 1775; 135. Sarah Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 23 Dec. 1778, died 2 April 1847, aged 67 yrs. 3 mos. 9 days,<sup>[188](#)</sup> left will 22 Feb. 1847-20 May 1847,<sup>[189](#)</sup> married, 1799, Thomas Bennett.



66. EDWIN<sup>5</sup> GRAY (Joseph<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) was born 18 July 1743 and died 4 April 1790.<sup>190</sup> He represented Southampton County in the House of Burgesses, 1766-76, was a member of the Conventions of 1775 through 1776, and a member of the House of Delegates, 1779, 1787-89,<sup>191</sup> and left will 3 Sept. 1788-June 1790.<sup>192</sup> He married Juliana Godwin,<sup>193</sup> who died by 15 April 1796 when Edwin Gray was granted administration on her estate.<sup>194</sup>

Issue: 136. Joseph<sup>6</sup>, died about 1798;<sup>195</sup> 137. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, died in Southampton County, aged 75,<sup>196</sup> left will 6 Sept. 1831-9 Sept. 1831,<sup>197</sup> married 457. *Anne<sup>6</sup> (Cocke) Browne* (see BAILEY-COCKE); 138. Edwin<sup>6</sup>, died about 1817 in Nansemond County,<sup>198</sup> member of the House of Delegates from Southampton County, 1791, and of United States Congress, 1799-1813,<sup>199</sup> married (1) Charlotte (Langston?) and (2), 5 Dec. 1802,<sup>200</sup> Margaret () Kearns; 139. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 22) Sept. 1788,<sup>201</sup> Daniel<sup>7</sup> Simmons, son of 285. *William<sup>6</sup> Simmons* (see MASON), who married (2), 9 Feb. 1808,<sup>202</sup> Elizabeth Hughes; 140. Henry Mills<sup>6</sup>, for whom Edwin Gray gave bond as guardian, 15 April 1796,<sup>203</sup> died before 18 June 1814 when the inventory of his estate was made,<sup>204</sup> physician of Southampton County, married, (consent 17) March 1812,<sup>205</sup> Martha F. B. Hines.

68. JAMES<sup>5</sup> GRAY (Joseph<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) was born 1 March 1746/7<sup>206</sup> and died before 20 Oct. 1800 when Joseph Ruffin was appointed administrator of his estate.<sup>207</sup> He served as a captain in the Revolutionary War, was wounded at the battle of Germantown, and lived in Southampton County. He married Elizabeth Grizzie Cowper, daughter of Robert and Christian (Cowper) Cowper.<sup>208</sup>

Issue:<sup>209</sup> 141. John Cowper<sup>6</sup>, died 9 May 1823 in his 44th year<sup>210</sup> in Southampton County, represented Southampton County in the House of Delegates, 1804-06, 1821-23<sup>211</sup> and was a member of the United States House of Representatives, 1820-21;<sup>212</sup> 142. Elizabeth Grizzie Groves<sup>6</sup>, married, 7 Jan. 1808,<sup>213</sup> her first cousin Wills Cowper, of "Stockley," Nansemond County, who traditionally attended the College of William and Mary, studied law but never practiced, died 1848 at Sweet Springs;<sup>214</sup> 143. George Gilbert Gustavus<sup>6</sup>, left will 8 Oct. 1836-19 Dec. 1836,<sup>215</sup> married,

(bond 30) May 1828,<sup>216</sup> Mary Ann Lewis, who married (2), (bond 19) April 1841,<sup>217</sup> Edwin Gray, whom she survived.<sup>218</sup>

71 A. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> GRAY (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) died 11 Sept. 1829 at Newport, Tenn., in his 88th year.<sup>219</sup> As his father's heir at law, he inherited his father's Southampton County land, but mortgaged it and it was ordered sold by decree of the Dinwiddie County Court.<sup>220</sup> He was a lawyer of Dinwiddie County, was appointed deputy King's Attorney for Lunenburg County, 1 Feb. 1765,<sup>221</sup> and later moved to Dobbs and Duplin cos., N.C., which he represented in the North Carolina Assembly, 1768-75, and in four provincial congresses, 1775-76, and was a trustee of Grove Academy at Kenansville, N.C., 1785. He moved to Tennessee, 1797, when appointed United States Attorney, settling in Cocke County.<sup>222</sup> He married Charity (Goodwin?) who survived him.

Issue: 143A. Henry<sup>6</sup>, died before May 1797,<sup>223</sup> sheriff of Johnston Co., N.C., 1793-94; 143B. Abner<sup>6</sup>; 143C. Alexander<sup>6</sup>, died 2 Aug. 1823, served as captain in the 24th United States Infantry during the War of 1812 from Kentucky, settled at Cape Girardeau, Mo., 1815, and later at St. Louis, Mo., where he was an attorney and in 1820 was appointed judge of the circuit north of the Missouri River;<sup>224</sup> 143D. Mary<sup>6</sup>; 143E. Clinch<sup>6</sup>, born 21 Feb. 1775, died 20 March 1823,<sup>225</sup> of Wayne Co., Miss., being appointed one of the surveyors of the Choctaw Purchase, 1810, clerk of the county court, 1811, and member of the Mississippi Constitutional Convention, 1817, married, 26 Sept. 1811, Margaret Evans, who was born in Kershaw Dist., S.C., and died 22 April 1859 in Wayne Co., Miss., in her 67th year;<sup>226</sup> 143F. Elizabeth Charity [Betsy Chelly]<sup>6</sup>, born 26 Dec. 1777, died 16 July 1850 at Nashville, Tenn., married 31 Oct. 1799, the Rev. William Garrett, who was born 10 Dec. 1774 and died 20 Nov. 1853 in Coosa Co., Ala.,<sup>227</sup> was a lawyer and Methodist minister of "Beechwood Hall," Cocke Co., Tenn., where he was clerk of the Circuit Court, 1798-1828, and later of Nashville, Term., where he was Recorder of the City, 1839-51; 143G. Edmund<sup>6</sup>, born 9 May 1782, sheriff and assessor of Wayne Co., Miss., where he was last taxed in 1828;<sup>228</sup> 143H. (Daughter)<sup>6</sup>.

71C. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> GRAY (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married, (bond 13) June 1771,<sup>229</sup> Thomas Wills, son of Francis and



Temperance () Wills,<sup>230</sup> who died before 12 Jan. 1775 when administration on his estate was granted to William Urquhart.<sup>231</sup> On 16 July 1771 he purchased 960 acres which formerly belonged to his wife's father, sold part of it in 1772 and mortgaged the rest, but that portion was lost in 1774.<sup>232</sup>

Issue: [WILLS] 143I. Martha H.<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 22) July 1791,<sup>233</sup> Jesse Williams Moore; 143J. Robert<sup>6</sup>, of Southampton County, married, 14 Feb. 1797,<sup>234</sup> Nancy Arrington.

71E. MARTHA<sup>5</sup> GRAY (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), for whom Elizabeth Gray gave bond as guardian, 14 April 1763, and William Simmons gave bond as guardian, 11 April 1771,<sup>235</sup> married, (bond 20) April 1778,<sup>236</sup> 52B. Isaac<sup>6</sup> Rawlings (see KNOTT). They resided in Greensville County.

Issue: [RAWLINGS] 143K. Nancy<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 3) Feb. 1793,<sup>237</sup> William Butler; 143L. (Son)<sup>6</sup>.

72. GRAY<sup>5</sup> BRIGGS (Lucy<sup>4</sup> Gray, William<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) was born 1730 at "Wales," Dinwiddie County, and died 1807. He was a member of the House of Burgesses from Sussex County, 1752-58, and later moved back to "Wales" and was commonwealth attorney for Dinwiddie County, 1782. He married 104. Dorothy<sup>1</sup> Pleasants (see JORDAN), living 1776 but apparently died by 1789.<sup>238</sup>

Issue: [BRIGGS] 144. Dolly Pleasants<sup>6</sup> [eldest daughter], married, 1777,<sup>239</sup> Col. John Nicholas of "Norborne," Dinwiddie County, clerk of Dinwiddie County, who died 22 Feb. 1818;<sup>240</sup> 145. Gray<sup>6</sup>; 146. John Howell<sup>6</sup>, died 2 March 1808 near Petersburg,<sup>241</sup> deeded 1380 acres in Sussex County by his father, 10 Jan. 1789,<sup>242</sup> member of the House of Delegates, 1785-89, and of the Convention of 1788;<sup>243</sup> [other children?].

73. MARY<sup>5</sup> BRIGGS (Lucy<sup>4</sup> Gray, William<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married, (bond 27) Nov. 1757,<sup>244</sup> Halcott Pride of Dinwiddie County, who left undated will proved 20 Oct. 1774.<sup>245</sup>

Issue: [PRIDE] 147. Lucy<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 18) Oct. 1777,<sup>246</sup> as his (1) wife, Dr. Alexander Glass Strachan of Prince George County and later of Petersburg, vestryman of Bristol Parish, 1785-88; 148. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married 406.

*Cadwalladei\** Jones (see EPES); 149. Halcott Briggs<sup>6</sup>, unmarried, left will 24 Nov. 1794-Dec. 1795.<sup>[247](#)</sup>

75. JOSIAH<sup>5</sup> GRAY (James<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Isle of Wight County after 1794, left will 23 Jan. 1813-3 May 1813,<sup>[248](#)</sup> He married (1), (bond 16) Aug. 1788,<sup>[249](#)</sup> Elizabeth West and (2), 27 Oct. 1791,<sup>[250](#)</sup> Martha (Wills) Everett, daughter of Miles and Mary (Godwin) Wills<sup>[251](#)</sup> and widow of Thomas Everett, who died before 7 Nov. 1814 when administration on her estate was granted to Miles W. Gray.<sup>[252](#)</sup>

Issue: (by 2) 150. Miles Wills<sup>6</sup>, of Isle of Wight County, left will 30 Nov. 1819-4 June 1821;<sup>[253](#)</sup> 151. Davis<sup>6</sup>; 152. Elizabeth Susannah<sup>6</sup>, married (1), as his (2) wife, Nathaniel Wills, justice of Isle of Wight County, who left will 25 Oct. 1821-1 Sept. 1823,<sup>[254](#)</sup> and (2), (bond 10) March 1828,<sup>[255](#)</sup> Edwin Morrison, born 13 Jan. 1805, who married (2), 19 May 1840, Catharine (Joyner) Chalmers.<sup>[256](#)</sup>

76. JAMES<sup>5</sup> GRAY (James<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married (1), 18 Dec. 1791,<sup>[257](#)</sup> Sarah Godwin Wills, daughter of Miles and Mary (Godwin) Wills,<sup>[258](#)</sup> and (2), (bond 1) March 1798,<sup>[259](#)</sup> Esther Pitt.

Issue: (by 1) 153. Polly Godwin<sup>6</sup>.

85. SARAH<sup>5</sup> MARRIOTT (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Gray, Gilbert<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married, (bond 19) May 1777,<sup>[260](#)</sup> 15. Carter<sup>6</sup> Crafford (see CARTER), who, aged 11, 15 March 1763, was deeded Crafford's Mill in Surry County by his uncle,<sup>[261](#)</sup> later moved to Warwick County and died about 1801.<sup>[262](#)</sup>

Issue: [CRAFFORD]<sup>[263](#)</sup> 154. Henry<sup>6</sup>, died about 1826, married Ann; 154A. Carter<sup>6</sup>, died about 1849,<sup>[264](#)</sup> married.

86. Gen. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> WASHINGTON (Sarah<sup>4</sup> Gray, William<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) died 1818 in Rutherford Co., Tenn., aged 55,<sup>[265](#)</sup> and left will 20 March 1818-Sept. 1818.<sup>[266](#)</sup> He lived in Brunswick County, which he represented in the House of Delegates, 1794-96,<sup>[267](#)</sup> and in 1805 moved to Rutherford Co., Tenn. He married, (bond 22) Nov. 1784,<sup>[268](#)</sup> Janet Love, daughter of Allen Love, who left will 24 Sept. 1827-Jan. 1828.<sup>[269](#)</sup>

Issue: [WASHINGTON]<sup>270</sup> 155. Gilbert Gray<sup>6</sup>, born 7 Oct. 1785, died 1 Dec. 1846,<sup>271</sup> married, 18 Dec. 1822,<sup>272</sup> Elizabeth H. Wharton; 156. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born 1 Jan. 1788 in Brunswick County, died 18 Dec. 1863, lawyer, married, 11 Jan. 1831,<sup>273</sup> Mary (Alibone) Osborne, born 3 Nov. 1802, died 14 April 1867; 157. Fannie<sup>6</sup>, married Thomas J. Read of Nashville, Tenn.; 158. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 2) Dec. 1807,<sup>274</sup> Thomas Masterson of Nashville, Tenn., who left will 23 May 1812-18 Aug. 1812;<sup>275</sup> 159. James Gray<sup>6</sup>, born Sept. 1798 in Brunswick County, died 21 Jan. 1834,<sup>276</sup> married, 5 Feb. 1827,<sup>277</sup> Susan Thomas; 160. George<sup>6</sup>; 161. Mary E.<sup>6</sup>, married, 23 April 1823,<sup>278</sup> John Thompson; 162. William L.<sup>6</sup>, married, 13 Nov. 1828,<sup>279</sup> Susan P. Trimble.

88. ANN [Nancy]<sup>5</sup> WASHINGTON (Sarah<sup>4</sup> Gray, Gilbert<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married, (bond 5) Sept. 1787,<sup>280</sup> Edmund Collier, son of Lewis and Elizabeth (Hogood) Collier,<sup>281</sup> who married (2), 7 Jan. 1796,<sup>282</sup> Judith Hicks and moved to Edgefield Co., S.C., and later to Washington Co., Ala.

Issue: [COLLIER] 162A. Margaret Taylor<sup>6</sup>, born 13 Nov. 1789, died 31 Jan. 1853 in New York, N.Y., married, 22 Feb. 1809 in Edgefield Dist., S.C.,<sup>283</sup> John Woolfolk, who was born 12 April 1781 in Burke Co., N.C., and died 1861, of Edgefield Co., S.C, Augusta, Ga., and Columbus, Ga.;<sup>284</sup> 162B. Gray<sup>6</sup>; 162C. Louisa Levins<sup>6</sup>, born 19 Sept. 1791, died 31 Jan. 1831, married, 29 Dec. 1808, Austin Woolfolk of Augusta, Ga., who was born 22 May 1787 and died 10 July 1827.

90. GRAY<sup>5</sup> WASHINGTON (Sarah<sup>4</sup> Gray, William<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) died before 10 Oct. 1808 when the inventory of his estate was made.<sup>285</sup> Hemarried (1), (bond 23) Dec. 1791,<sup>286</sup> Nancy Harrison, who died 1897, and (2), (license 5) Oct. 1805,<sup>287</sup> Elizabeth Everitt, who married (2) Sims.

Issue: [WASHINGTON]<sup>288</sup> (by 1) 163. Robert<sup>6</sup>, born 15 Oct. 1795 in Brunswick County, died 26 Aug. 1851, buried near Nashville, Tenn., attended the Medical College at Philadelphia, Pa., practiced fifteen years at Edgefield Co., S.C., and then in Sumpter Co., Ala., married, 8 Dec. 1825,

Hannah Presnal Spencer, born 10 Sept. 1808, died 29 Jan. 1892; (by 2) 164. Gray<sup>6</sup>, studied law; 165. Nancy H.<sup>6</sup>, married (1) Neall and (2) Kircheval.

90E. PURITY<sup>5</sup> RUFFIN (William<sup>4</sup>, Faith<sup>3</sup> Gray, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married, 1763, William DeLoach. They resided in Edgecombe Co., N.C., moved to Sumner Co., Tenn., and later moved to Logan Co., Ky.

Issue: [DeLOACH]<sup>289</sup> 165A. Ruffin<sup>6</sup>, moved to Sumner Co., Tenn., and later to "Meteraire," Wilkinson Co., Miss., married, Oct. 1783, Abba Mercer; 165B. William<sup>6</sup>; 165C. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, died about 1791, married Elizabeth Hopper; 165D. Thomas<sup>6</sup>; 166E. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 9 Aug. 1777, died 9 July 1837 in Kentucky, married, about 1795, John Sutton, born 15 Sept. 1772, died 21 June 1826; 166F. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married Glidewell Killebrew; 166G. Celia<sup>6</sup>, married Isaac Pennington.

92. ETHELDRED<sup>5</sup> RUFFIN (Etheldred<sup>4</sup>, Faith<sup>3</sup> Gray, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) died before 1 Dec. 1823 when the inventory of his estate was made.<sup>290</sup> He moved to Robertson Co., Tenn. He married Mary Draughon, daughter of James and Elizabeth (Wells) Draughon, who was born 19 April 1781 in Edgecombe Co., N.C., and died before Sept. 1842 when administration on her estate was granted to James E. Ruffin.<sup>291</sup>

Issue: [RUFFIN]<sup>292</sup> 166. James Edwin<sup>6</sup>, born 1804, died about 1890 in Robertson Co., Tenn., married Elizabeth Eddings, born 1802, died about 1885;

167. Hardy Davis<sup>6</sup>, born 1805, died by 1 Dec. 1871 in Greene Co., Mo., married Malinda Vaughan, born 1807, died after 1880 when resident of Newton Co., Mo.; 168. Thomas Wells<sup>6</sup>, born 24 Dec. 1808, died 13 April 1889 at Rogersville, Mo., moved to Greene Co., Mo., 1853, married 10 Jan. 1828, Rutha Vaughan, born 10 May 1812, died 19 June 1883; 169. Elizabeth Amanda<sup>6</sup>, died 1850 in Robertson Co., Tenn., married Jesse Gleason; 170. Henry<sup>6</sup>, died young.

95. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> RUFFIN (Robert<sup>4</sup>, Faith<sup>3</sup> Gray, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 1735, died 1781, of Bertie Co., N.C. He married, 1762, Sarah Hill, born 1743, who married (2), as his (5) wife, Capt. James Smith and died 1816.

Issue: [RUFFIN]<sup>293</sup> 171. Robert<sup>6</sup>, born 1763, died 1786, without issue; 172. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born about 1764, died young; 173. Sallie<sup>6</sup>, born about 1766, married William Rhoades; 174. Hannah<sup>6</sup>, born 1768, died 20 March 1847 in Warren Co., N.C.,<sup>294</sup> left will 21 Sept. 1842-May 1847,<sup>295</sup> married (1), 1786, Marmaduke Norfleet, born 1766, left will 20 March 1802-Aug. 1818,<sup>296</sup> of Halifax Co., N.C., and (2), (bond 11) Jan. 1820,<sup>297</sup> as his (2) wife, Capt. James Gee, born 28 Jan. 1762,<sup>298</sup> died 19 April 1834 at Scotland Neck, Halifax Co., N.C.;<sup>299</sup> 175. Rebecca<sup>6</sup>, born about 1770, married Jordan.

96. ANNE<sup>5</sup> RUFFIN (Robert<sup>4</sup>, Faith<sup>3</sup> Gray, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 6 April 1737,<sup>300</sup> left will 8 Jan. 1800-Aug. 1801,<sup>301</sup> married, 1752, Arthur Smith, born 14 Nov. 1732, of Halifax Co., N.C., who left will 7 Feb. 1789-May 1789.<sup>302</sup>

Issue: [SMITH]<sup>303</sup> 176. Mollie<sup>6</sup>, born 22 Jan. 1754, married Lemuel Hogan of Halifax Co., N.C., who left will 2 Feb. 1809-Feb. 1809;<sup>304</sup> 177. Pattie<sup>6</sup>, born 17 Jan. 1757, died 5 Sept. 1766; 178. Winney<sup>6</sup>, born 11 Aug. 1760, married, 1779, as his (1) wife, John Andrews of Bertie Co., N.C.; 179. Drew<sup>6</sup>, born 24 April 1762, left will 3 Sept. 1816-Nov. 1816,<sup>305</sup> private in 7th North Carolina Regiment, 1777, of Halifax Co., N.C., married (1) Sarah Bell and (2) Elizabeth Slatter; 180. Arthur<sup>6</sup>, born 6 April 1765, died before May 1801, of Rowan Co., N.C., married Sarah Dickinson, who married (2) Pleasant Chaffin and died before 1819; 181. Martha<sup>6</sup>, born 2 Jan. 1768, died 21 Oct. 1833, married (1) Marmaduke Bell, who left will 1796-Aug. 1797,<sup>306</sup> and (2) Richard Harrison, born 30 Jan. 1768 at Leonardtown, Md., who moved to Edgecombe Co., N.C., 1789, was a member of the North Carolina Senate, 1801-07, and left will 28 March 1856-codicil 13 April 1856-May 1856;<sup>307</sup> 182. James<sup>6</sup>, born 4 May 1770, died 9 Oct. 1770; 183. Robert Ruffin<sup>6</sup>, born 15 Dec. 1771, died 4 Nov. 1821,<sup>308</sup> left will 25 Oct. 1821-Nov. 1821,<sup>309</sup> married, 1797, Sarah Slatter; 184. Richard<sup>6</sup>, born 11 Dec. 1774, died young; 185. Ann Bennett<sup>6</sup>, born 22 May 1777, died 5 Nov. 1859, married, 1 Aug. 1797,<sup>310</sup> as his (3) wife, Maj. John Hannon, of Halifax, N.C., who died Feb. 1805;<sup>311</sup> 186. William Ruffin<sup>6</sup>, born 26 July 1779 at Scotland Neck, Halifax Co., N.C., died 22

June 1845, left will 16 Dec. 1844-Aug. 1845,<sup>[312](#)</sup> justice of Halifax County, married Sarah Walton Norfleet, born 27 Nov. 1782, died 9 Dec. 1870.

97. OLIVIA<sup>5</sup> RUFFIN (Robert<sup>4</sup>, Faith<sup>3</sup> Gray, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 1739, died 2 April 1803. She married, 8 July 1760, William Barrow, deputy sheriff of Edgecombe Co., N.C., and later of South Carolina where he was a representative from the District between Broad and Catawba rivers to the Second Provincial Congress, Nov. 1775, but about 1781 returned to Halifax Co., N.C.<sup>[313](#)</sup> He left will 6 Nov. 1786-Feb. 1787.<sup>[314](#)</sup> As a widow she moved to Tennessee and later to East Feliciana Parish, La.

Issue: [BARROW]<sup>[315](#)</sup> 187. William<sup>6</sup>, born 1761, died 1762; 188. Robert<sup>6</sup>, born 18 Feb. 1763, died 29 May 1815, married Mary Haynes; 189. William<sup>6</sup>, born 26 Feb. 1765, died 19 Nov. 1823 at Washington, D.C.,<sup>[316](#)</sup> moved to "Highland Plantation," West Feliciana Parish, La., 1801, was active in the insurrection which proclaimed West Florida an independent state, 1810, was one of the five members of the provisional government until President James Madison proclaimed West Florida a part of the United States, later served in the War of 1812,<sup>[317](#)</sup> married, 26 June 1792, Pheraby Hilliard, born 10 Feb. 1775, died 10 Oct. 1827;<sup>[318](#)</sup> 190. Bartholomew<sup>6</sup>, born 16 Oct. 1766, died 15 Feb. 1852, moved to West Feliciana Parish, La.; 191. Anne<sup>6</sup>, born 11 Sept. 1768, died young; 192. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 16 May 1771, died 18 July 1822, married David Lane of Halifax Co., N.C., who moved to the southwest in 1797 and eventually to West Feliciana Parish, La.; 193. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, born 14 May 1773, died 17 Feb. 1816, married John Dawson and moved to West Feliciana Parish, La.; 194. Ruffin<sup>6</sup>, born 8 April 1775, died 16 Dec. 1799 in Sumner Co., Tenn., left will 15 July 1799-21 April 1800;<sup>[319](#)</sup> 195. Bennett<sup>6</sup>, born 22 June 1777, died 22 July 1833, of Tarboro, N.C., moved to West Feliciana Parish, La., in 1818, married Martha Hill, born about 1780, died 1829.

99. ETHELRED<sup>5</sup> RUFFIN (Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Faith<sup>3</sup> Gray, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 1744, resided in Dobbs County (name changed to Glasgow and then Greene County), N.C. He married Mary Haywood, who left will 12 Feb. 1817-Aug. 1818.<sup>[320](#)</sup>

Issue: [RUFFIN] 196. Col. Henry John Gray<sup>6</sup>, born 9 May 1788 at Louisburg, N.C, died 8 March 1854, left will 16 Nov. 1853-March 1854,<sup>[321](#)</sup>



member of the House of Representatives, 1812, and of North Carolina Senate, 1828, and officer in militia, 1812, married Mary Tannt, born 29 April 1791, died 10 March 1879, left will 9 Sept. 1869-5 codicils to 30 Nov. 1872-21 March 1879;<sup>322</sup> 197. William Haywood<sup>6</sup>, of Bertie Co., N.C, 1805; 198. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, left will 8 Nov. 1798-Nov. 1798;<sup>323</sup> 199. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married Henry Haywood; 200. Charity Ann<sup>6</sup>, married (1)Wood and (2)Henderson; 201. Margaret Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>; 202. James L.<sup>6</sup>, died before 13 Dec. 1817, married Mary Ann Staunton.

102. MARTHA<sup>5</sup> RUFFIN (Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Faith<sup>3</sup> Gray, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>)married Thomas Pridgen, son of William Pridgeon who devised to him 100 acres on the south side of Tar River<sup>324</sup> which, as of Dobbs Co., N.C., they sold, 13 Oct. 1766,<sup>325</sup> taxpayer in the part of Dobbs Co., N.C., which became Glasgow[Greene] County, 1769, 1779-80.<sup>326</sup>

Issue: [PRIDGEN] 203. Betty<sup>6</sup>.

103.(DAUGHTER)<sup>5</sup> RUFFIN (Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Faith<sup>3</sup> Gray, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>)died before 1781. She married Benjamin Sheppard, possibly the Benjamin who was a taxpayer in the part of Dobbs Co., N.C., which became Glasgow [Greene]County, 1779-80.<sup>327</sup>

Issue: [SHEPPERD] 204. Catherine<sup>6</sup>; 205. Mary<sup>6</sup>; 206. Nancy<sup>6</sup>; 207. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>.

---

<sup>1</sup> Benjamin C. Holtzclaw, "Thomas Gray, Ancient Planter of Surry County, Virginia, and Descendants," *Historical Southern Families*, XVII (Baltimore, 1972), pp. 81-102; John Bennett Boddie, *Virginia Historical Genealogies* (Redwood City, Calif., 1954), pp. 309-13.

<sup>2</sup> Patent Bk. 1, p. 283.

<sup>3</sup> Hotten, p. 176.

<sup>4</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1, 1652-72, p. 41.

<sup>5</sup> MCGC, p. 119.

<sup>6</sup> Patent Bk. 1, pp. 283, 631 (repatent 26 May 1638).

<sup>7</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 669.

<sup>8</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 787.

<sup>9</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 950.

<sup>10</sup> Patent Bk. 3, p. 158.

<sup>11</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1, 1652-72, p. 121.

<sup>12</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 131.

<sup>13</sup> Register, St. Peter, Paul's Wharf, London, MS 5721/1, Guild Hall, London.

<sup>14</sup> The name Margaret may have been an error of the recorder of the muster.

<sup>15</sup> MCGC, p. 111.

<sup>16</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1, 1652-72, p. 192.

<sup>17</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 291.

<sup>18</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 292.

<sup>19</sup> Surry Co. Order Bk. 1671-91, p. 18.

<sup>20</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 2, 1671-84, p. 20.

<sup>21</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 113.

<sup>22</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1, 1652-72, pp. 9, 131.

<sup>23</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 302.

<sup>24</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 2, 1671-84, p. 122.

<sup>25</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1, 1652-72, p. 41.

<sup>26</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 77.

<sup>27</sup> Patent Bk. 3, p. 26. This land fell to 16. William<sup>3</sup> Gray as "next cousin and heir of thesaid Eliza. Hutton" (Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 3, 1684-87, p. 3).

<sup>28</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 2, 1671-84, p. 8.

<sup>29</sup> Surry Co. Order Bk. 1671-91, p. 248.

<sup>30</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 288; Order Bk. 1691-1713, p. 248.

<sup>31</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 2, 1671-84, p. 113.

<sup>32</sup> Surry Co. Order Bk. 1671-91, p. 406.

<sup>33</sup> Surry Co. Order Bk. 1691-1713, p. 209; Leonard, p. 66.



<sup>34</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 2, 1671-84, p. 33; Holtzclaw, *op. cit.*, p. 95.

<sup>35</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 7, 1715-30, p. 226.

<sup>36</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 5, 1694-1709, p. 403.

<sup>37</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 8, 1730-38, p. 703.

<sup>38</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 2, 1671-84, p. 20.

<sup>39</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 145.

<sup>40</sup> Patent Bk. 6, p. 653.

<sup>41</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 3, 1684-87, no pagination. She signed the inventory as MaryNicholson; Robert Nicholson swore to an accounting, 5 May 1685.

<sup>42</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 2, 1671-84, p. 330.

<sup>43</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 7, 1715-30, p. 621.

<sup>44</sup> Surry Co. Order Bk. 1691-1713, p. 71.

<sup>45</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 3, 1684-87, no pagination; Deeds, Wills &c 4, 1687-94, p.183.

<sup>46</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 4, 1687-94, pp. 212-13.

<sup>47</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 170.

<sup>48</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 6, 1709-15, p. 53.

<sup>49</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 4, 1687-94, p. 183a.

<sup>50</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 6, 1709-15, p. 212.

<sup>51</sup> Surry Co. Order Bk. 1713-18, p. 5. His father petitioned 20 May 1713 that Thomas beexempted from levies.

<sup>52</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 121.

<sup>53</sup> Leonard, pp. 67, 73, 75, 77.

<sup>54</sup> Surry Co. Order Bk. 1691-1713, p. 222.

<sup>55</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 8, 1730-38, p. 604.

<sup>56</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 10, 1754-68, p. 113; Order Bk. 1757-63, p. 43.

<sup>57</sup> Patent Bk. 18, pp. 291-92.

<sup>58</sup> Surry Co. Deed Bk 4, 1741-46, pp. 277-81.

<sup>59</sup> Leonard, p. 79.

<sup>60</sup> C. G. Chamberlayne, ed., *The Vestry Book and Register of St. Peter's Parish* (Richmond, 1937), pp. 287, 293, 306, 309, 316.

<sup>61</sup> Malcolm H. Harris, *Old New Kent County* (West Point, Va., 1977), I, p. 127.

<sup>62</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 7, p. 365.

<sup>63</sup> Albemarle Co. Order Bk. 1744-48, pp. 2, 88.

<sup>64</sup> Albemarle Co. Deed Bk. 1, p. 193. He also conveyed to William<sup>4</sup> 34 slaves, 13 Feb. 1749/50 (*ibid.*, p. 192), and the stock on several plantations in Lunenburg and Albemarle counties, 8 May 1750 (*ibid.*, p. 194). Several suits in Lunenburg County, Jan. 1749/50 and April 1751, refer to him as having absconded (Lunenburg Co. Order Bk. 2, pp. 259-60, 441).

<sup>65</sup> Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Goochland County, Virginia, 1733-1815* (n.p., 1960), p. 33.

<sup>66</sup> Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 4, p. 448, will of William Mayo, 10 Feb. 1743-20 Nov. 1744.

<sup>67</sup> Omission from settlement of father's estate, Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 9, p. 480.

<sup>68</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 7, p. 366; Deeds, Wills &c 9, p. 503; Deeds, Wills &c 10, p. 8.

<sup>69</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 10, p. 376.

<sup>70</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 489.

<sup>71</sup> Surry Co. Deed Bk. 10, p. 262.

<sup>72</sup> Edgecombe Co., N.C., Original will.

<sup>73</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 10A, p. 317.

<sup>74</sup> Edgecombe Co., N.C., Will Bk. D, p. 35.

<sup>75</sup> Bertie Co., N.C., Original Estates Papers, North Carolina Archives file C.R.010.504.1, Box 88.

<sup>76</sup> This marriage is conjectured because William<sup>2</sup> Gray named a granddaughter Elizabeth Edwards. Since William's children were born in the 1670s and 1680s, a granddaughter could well, however, have been married before 1719. No readily identifiable Elizabeth is mentioned in Anthony J.

Christensen, *William Edwards of Jamestown* (Spanish Fork, Utah, 1989), although several possibilities, unsupported by available evidence, appear.

<sup>77</sup> Surry Co. Order Bk. 1691-1713, p. 173.

<sup>78</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 7, pp. 560,715. They may be parents of John Alsobrook of Sussex County, who left will 9 Aug. 1784-16 Sept. 1784 (Sussex Co. Will Bk. D, p. 261), and married Rachel Doles (Surry Co. Deeds & Wills 1738-54, p. 696, will of mother Catherine Doles of Isle of Wight County, 24 Feb. 1749-19 March 1753), who left will 16 Aug. 1788-20 Nov. 1788 (Sussex Co. Will Bk. D, p. 536), who are otherwise unidentified.

<sup>79</sup> Surry Co. Order Bk. 1749-51, p. 4.

<sup>80</sup> Edgecombe Co., N.C., Will Bk. B, pp. 64-67. His will also provided for his son Etheldred Gray, alias Nicholson.

<sup>81</sup> Leonard, pp. 79, 81, 85, 87, 93, 96.

<sup>82</sup> Southampton Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 411.

<sup>83</sup> Family Bible, in V XXX, p. 64

<sup>84</sup> *Ibid.*,

<sup>85</sup> Gray Bible, in V XXX, pp. 64-65.

<sup>86</sup> Surry Co. Order Bk. 1744-49, p. 85.

<sup>87</sup> Southampton Co. Deed Bk. 3, pp. 218-19. The inventory of his estate was not returned until 17 Nov. 1765 (Southampton Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 64-66).

<sup>88</sup> Southampton Co. Deed Bk. 3, pp. 99-101.

<sup>89</sup> Southampton Co. Order Bk. 1768-72, p. 38.

<sup>90</sup> Southampton Co. Guardians' bonds, in *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXV, pp. 266-67.

<sup>91</sup> Johnston Co., N.C., Will Bk. 2, p. 284, without probate date.

<sup>92</sup> Johnston Co., N.C., Court Minutes 1767-77, p. 187.

<sup>93</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Brunswick County, Virginia, 1750-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1953), p. 35.

<sup>94</sup> Southampton Co. Deed Bk. 7, pp. 285-87.

<sup>95</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. C, p. 323.

<sup>96</sup> Albemarle Parish Register; V XLIV, p. 232.

<sup>97</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. C, pp. 190-92.

<sup>98</sup> John Bennett Boddie, *Southside Virginia Families*, I (Redwood City, Calif., 1955), p.107.

<sup>99</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. E, p. 323.

<sup>100</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Sussex County, Virginia, 1754-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1952), p. 45.

<sup>101</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. D, pp. 257-58.

<sup>102</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 58.

<sup>103</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. 12, p. 129.

<sup>104</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Southampton County, Virginia, 1750-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1955), p. 49.

<sup>105</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 10A, p. 389.

<sup>106</sup> Richard N. Gookin, *A History and Genealogy of the Gookin Family* (Salem, Ore.,1991), p. 102.

<sup>107</sup> Brunswick Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 453.

<sup>108</sup> T VII, pp. 128-32; Brunswick Co. Deed Bk. 14, pp. 135-37, deeds of gift of Thomas Washington to his brother and sisters, 23 July 1785.

<sup>109</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Brunswick County*, p. 48.

<sup>110</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Greensville County, Virginia, 1781-1825* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1955), p. 71

<sup>111</sup> Leonard, pp. 87, 90; *JHB* 1752-58, pp. 346, 351, 436-37; *JHB* 1758-61, p. 5. The expulsion resulted from John Ruffin's charge that Clinch owed him a large sum of money, decoyed him to his house, shut the door and cocked and presented a pistol and "with dreadful Oaths and Imprecations" threatened his life and impelled him to sign discharges for the debt.

<sup>112</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. 12, p. 98.

<sup>113</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Surry County, Virginia, 1768-1825* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1960), p. 20.

<sup>114</sup> *Ibid*, p. 23.

<sup>115</sup> *Ibid*.

- <sup>116</sup> Bertie Co., N.C, Will Bk. C, pp. 28-30.
- <sup>117</sup> John Bennett Boddie, *Historical Southern Families*, IX (Honolulu, 1965), p. 227.
- <sup>118</sup> Wayne Co., N.C., Wills & Inventories A, p. 23.
- <sup>119</sup> Edgecombe Co., N.C., Will Bk. A, p. 134, will of Samuel DeLoach, 31 Jan. 1764-April 1764; *ibid.*, p. 205, will of Mary DeLoach, 4 Jan. 1773-April 1774.
- <sup>120</sup> Northampton Co., N.C., Will Bk. 1, pp. 13-16.
- <sup>121</sup> Mrs. John Bennett Boddie, ed., *Historical Southern Families*, XXJH (Baltimore, 1980), pp. 139-44.
- <sup>122</sup> Northampton Co., N.C., Will Bk. 1, pp. 153-55.
- <sup>123</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 113-15, will of William Bennett, 17 July 1758-Feb. 1765.
- <sup>124</sup> Claiborne Thweatt Smith, *Smith of Scotland Neck* (Baltimore, 1976), p. 71; John Bennett Boddie, *Virginia Historical Genealogies* (Redwood City, Calif., 1954), p. 266, which omits Robert and adds Faith, born 1733, died 1733.
- <sup>125</sup> Edgecombe Co., N.C., Minutes 1772-84, no pagination.
- <sup>126</sup> *North Carolina Government, 1589-1979* (Raleigh, 1981), p. 49.
- <sup>127</sup> Northampton Co., N.C., Deed Bk. 1, p. 7.
- <sup>128</sup> Edgecombe Co., N.C., Will Bk. B, p. 44.
- <sup>129</sup> Boddie, *Virginia Historical Genealogies*, pp. 266-67; Boddie, *Historical Southern Families*, XXIII, pp. 137-38.
- <sup>130</sup> Edgecombe Co., N.C., Will Bk. F, pp. 93-94.
- <sup>131</sup> Edgecombe Co., N.C., Deed Bk. 8, p. 478.
- <sup>132</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. A, pp. 92-94.
- <sup>133</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 7, 1715-30, p. 122, will of William Howell, 9 May 1718-15 June 1720.
- <sup>134</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. A, p. 137; Sussex Co. Deed Bk. G, p. 118, 19 Dec. 1787.
- <sup>135</sup> Sussex Co. Deed Bk. B, p. 230.
- <sup>136</sup> Halifax Co., N.C., Will Bk. 1, p. 198.
- <sup>137</sup> Halifax Co., N.C., Will Bk. 3, p. 23.

- <sup>138</sup> Edgecombe Co., N.C, Will Bk. C, p. 124.
- <sup>139</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. 10A, p. 489, will of William Drew, 19 April 1778-23 June 1778.
- <sup>140</sup> Edgecombe Co., N.C, Deed Bk. 9, p. 373.
- <sup>141</sup> Edgecombe Co., **N.C, Will Bk. E, p. 21.**
- <sup>142</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 49.
- <sup>143</sup> Wayne Co., N.C, Original will, Hannah Green, 1815 [sic],
- <sup>144</sup> Edgecombe Co., N.C, Will Bk. B, p. 37.
- <sup>145</sup> Edgecombe Co., N.C, Deed Bk. E, p. 237.
- <sup>146</sup> Edgecombe Co., N.C., Deed Bk. 8, p. 491.
- <sup>147</sup> Franklin Co., N.C., Will Bk. H, p. 166.
- <sup>148</sup> Franklin Co., N.C., Will Bk. B, pp. 69-71; Minute Bk. 1800-05, p. 52.
- <sup>149</sup> Stephen E. Bradley, *Franklin County, North Carolina, Marriage Bonds, 1779-1868...* (South Boston, Va., 1989), p. 54.
- <sup>150</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 31.
- <sup>151</sup> Gray Bible, *loc. cit.*
- <sup>152</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, XLIV, p. 54.
- <sup>153</sup> Gray Bible, *loc. cit.*; Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 102.
- <sup>154</sup> Littleton Waller Tazewell, "Sketches of his own family written... 1823," Library of Virginia miscellaneous microfilm 391.
- <sup>155</sup> Greenville Co. Will Bk. 1, pp. 22-25.
- <sup>156</sup> Edward Lewis Goodwin, *The Colonial Church in Virginia* (London, 1926), p. 268. Meade, I, p. 481, reports a tradition he was minister of Meherrin Parish, Greenville County, but was too favorable to the British.
- <sup>157</sup> Tazewell, *loc. cit.*
- <sup>158</sup> Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1774-1996 (Alexandria, Va., 1997), p. 1928; Leonard, pp. 105, 109, 112, 114, 117, 119, 122, 125, 129, 135, 139, 147, 151, 155, 158.
- <sup>159</sup> Blow Bible (Oxford, 1715), Virginia State Archives, Acc.35363, gives 25 Sept.

- <sup>160</sup> Virginia Argus, Richmond, 25 March 1800.
- <sup>161</sup> Gray Bible, loc. cit. Enquirer, Richmond, 24 Jan. 1839, says 19 January.
- <sup>162</sup> Gray Bible, loc. cit.
- <sup>163</sup> Southampton Co. Administrator's bond, Joseph Gray Blunt as administrator of Ann Godwin.
- <sup>164</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 14.
- <sup>165</sup> Southampton Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 221.
- <sup>166</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 14.
- <sup>167</sup> Southampton Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 179.
- <sup>168</sup> Blanche Adams Chapman, *Isle of Wight County Marriages, 1632-1800* (n.p., 1933), p. 93.
- <sup>169</sup> Jamie Ault Godwin, *Godwin* (Knoxville, Tenn., 1981), p. 158.
- <sup>170</sup> The Virginia Genealogist, XLTV, p. 55.
- <sup>171</sup> Jones Co., Ga., will, in Caroline White Williams, *History of Jones County, Georgia, 1807-1907* (Macon, Ga., 1957), p. 964.
- <sup>172</sup> Putnam Co., Ga., Will Bk. B, pp. 27-28.
- <sup>173</sup> Mills Godwin Bible, in Fillmore Norfleet, *Bible Records of Suffolk and Nansemond County, Virginia* (n.p., 1963), pp. 60-61.
- <sup>174</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 49, bond 1 Feb.
- <sup>175</sup> Nansemond Co. Land tax book, 1826, estate taxed.
- <sup>176</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 40.
- <sup>177</sup> Wall Bible, Virginia Historical Society, Mss 6:4 W1548. Knorr, *Marriage Bonds...Southampton County*, p. 110, shows marriage bond as dated 12 Dec. 1757.
- <sup>178</sup> Greenville Co. Will Bk. 1, pp. 119-20.
- <sup>179</sup> Leonard, pp. 137, 150, 153.
- <sup>180</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Greenville County*, p. 75.
- <sup>181</sup> Grabestone, "Violet Bank," in Chesterfield Historical Society, Cemetery Committee, *Gone But Not Forgotten* (n.p., 1998), p. 174.
- <sup>182</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Greenville County*, p. 64.
- <sup>183</sup> Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 315; Order Bk. 14, p. 6.

<sup>184</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Chesterfield County, Virginia, 1771-1815* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1958), p. 66.

<sup>185</sup> Greensville Co. Will Bk. 6, pp. 31-32.

<sup>186</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Greensville County*, p. 46.

<sup>187</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 22.

<sup>188</sup> Blandford Cemetery, Petersburg, Interment Register 1843-71, pp. 15-16.

<sup>189</sup> Petersburg Will Bk. 3, p. 423.

<sup>190</sup> Gray Bible, *loc. cit.*

<sup>191</sup> Leonard, pp. 98,100,104,106,110,113,115,118,120,123,127,132, 135,136, 166, 170.

<sup>192</sup> Southampton Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 380.

<sup>193</sup> Will of Thomas Godwin, Nansemond County, 9 April 1778-13 May 1779, Godwingenealogical notes, Virginia State Archives, Acc.30183.

<sup>194</sup> Southampton Co. Minute Bk. 1793-99, p. 215.

<sup>195</sup> Sussex Co. Land tax book, 1798, estate taxed.

<sup>196</sup> *Enquirer*, Richmond, 8 Nov. 1831.

<sup>197</sup> Southampton Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 343.

<sup>198</sup> Nansemond Co. Personal property tax list, 1817. He was not listed there earlier or later.

<sup>199</sup> *Biographical Directory of the American Congress*, p. 1117; Leonard, pp. xxv, 185. Littleton Waller Tazewell, quoted in *W(2) XV*, p. 309, says he died at Portsmouth.

<sup>200</sup> *Norfolk Herald*, 9 Dec. 1802.

<sup>201</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 95.

<sup>202</sup> Thomas P. Hughes and Jewel B. Sandefer, *Petersburg, Virginia, Hustings Court Marriage Bonds... 1784-1854* (Memphis, Tenn., 1971), p. 122.

<sup>203</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXV, p. 267.

<sup>204</sup> Southampton Co. Will Bk. 8, pp. 238-40.

<sup>205</sup> Southampton Co. Marriage Register 1750-1853, p. 216.

<sup>206</sup> Gray Bible, *loc. cit.*



- <sup>207</sup> Southampton Co. Minute Bk. 1799-1803, p. 129.
- <sup>208</sup> Albert Wallace Cowper, *The Cowper Family* (n.p., 1971), p. 69.
- <sup>209</sup> Southampton Co. Order Bk. 1803-05, p. 3.
- <sup>210</sup> *National Intelligencer*, 23 May, 7 July 1823.
- <sup>211</sup> Leonard, pp. 237, 241, 310, 315, 320.
- <sup>212</sup> *Biographical Directory of the American Congress*, p. 1117.
- <sup>213</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 30, as Cooper.
- <sup>214</sup> Cowper, *loc. cit.*
- <sup>215</sup> Southampton Co. Will Bk. 11, pp. 519-20.
- <sup>216</sup> Southampton Co. Marriage Register 1750-1853, p. 387
- <sup>217</sup> *Ibid*, p. 508.
- <sup>218</sup> Southampton Co. Will Bk. 12, p. 589, will of Edwin Gray, 27 Jan. 1842-16 May 1842.
- <sup>219</sup> *The Knoxville Register*, 23 Sept. 1829; *Whig*, Richmond, 20 Oct. 1829.
- <sup>220</sup> Southampton Co. Deed Bk. 4, pp. 460-62.
- <sup>221</sup> Lunenburg Co. Loose court papers, photocopy provided by Mrs. Anita Nail, Greenville, Miss.
- <sup>222</sup> Ruth Webb O'Dell, *Over the Misty Blue Hills* (reprint, Easley, S.C., 1982), pp. 343-44.
- <sup>223</sup> Johnston Co., N.C., Deed Bk. W, p. 183.
- <sup>224</sup> Frederick L. Billon, *Annals of St. Louis in its Territorial Days from 1804-1821* (St. Louis, 1888), pp. 278-79; W. V. N. Bay, *Reminiscences of the Bench & Bar of Missuri* (St. Louis, 1878), pp. 55-56.
- <sup>225</sup> Gravestone, Gray family cemetery, Wayne Co., Miss.
- <sup>226</sup> *The Mississippi Baptist*, Jackson, Miss., 23 June 1859.
- <sup>227</sup> William Garrett Bible (Philadelphia, 1811).
- <sup>228</sup> He is probably the *Edward Gray* who represented Wayne County in the Mississippi legislature, 1825 (Robert Lowry and William H. McCardle, *A History of Mississippi* [Spartanburg, S.C., 1978], p. 603) and may have moved to Cocke Co., Tenn.
- <sup>229</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 119.

<sup>230</sup> Fred Eggleston, "Wills Family of Mulberry Island" (typewritten; Silver Spring, Md., 2004).

<sup>231</sup> Southampton Co. Order Bk. 1772-77, p. 396.

<sup>232</sup> Southampton Co. Deed Bk., pp. 460-62, 468-69, 494-95; Deed Book 5, pp. 120-22.

<sup>233</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 76.

<sup>234</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 119.

<sup>235</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXV, p. 267.

<sup>236</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 92, as Rollings.

<sup>237</sup> John Vogt and T. William Kethley, *Greensville County Marriages, 1781-1853* (Athens, Ga., 1989), p. 129.

<sup>238</sup> Brunswick Co. Deed Bk. 13, pp. 110-13; Sussex Co. Deed Bk. G, pp. 308-09.

<sup>239</sup> *Virginia Gazette* (Purdie), 18 April 1777, supplement.

<sup>240</sup> *Virginia Patriot*, Richmond, 26 Feb. 1818.

<sup>241</sup> *Norfolk Herald*, 1 March 1808.

<sup>242</sup> Sussex Co. Deed Bk. G, pp. 308-09.

<sup>243</sup> Leonard, pp. 155, 158, 162, 166, 170, 174, 177.

<sup>244</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 67.

<sup>245</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. C, p. 138.

<sup>246</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 77.

<sup>247</sup> Northampton Co., N.C. Will Bk. 2, pp. 86-89.

<sup>248</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 13, pp. 303-04.

<sup>249</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Surry County, Virginia, 1768-1825* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1960), p. 37.

<sup>250</sup> Chapman, *op. cit.*, p. 96.

<sup>251</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 11, p. 135, will of Miles Wills, 25 Feb. 1796-1 Oct. 1798.

<sup>252</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Order Bk. 1814-16, p. 83.

<sup>253</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 15, pp. 506-07.

<sup>254</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 16, pp. 265-66.

- <sup>255</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Marriage Register 1771-1853, p. 226.
- <sup>256</sup> Morrison Bible, Virginia State Archives, Acc.27931.
- <sup>257</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Marriage Register 1771-1853, pp. 44, 442.
- <sup>258</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 11, p. 135, will of Miles Wills, 23 Feb. 1796-1 Oct. 1798.
- <sup>259</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Marriage Register 1771-1853, p. 84.
- <sup>260</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 24.
- <sup>261</sup> Surry Co. Deed Bk. 8, p. 161.
- <sup>262</sup> Warwick Co. Land tax list, 1801, estate taxed.
- <sup>263</sup> Warwick Co. Land tax list, 1826, division of land of Carter Crafford Estate.
- <sup>264</sup> Warwick Co. Land tax list, 1849, estate taxed.
- <sup>265</sup> *Raleigh Register*, 17 July 1818.
- <sup>266</sup> Rutherford Co., Tenn., Will Bk. 4, 1816-20, pp. 167-71.
- <sup>267</sup> Leonard, pp. 195, 199, 203.
- <sup>268</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Brunswick County, Virginia*, p. 101.
- <sup>269</sup> Davidson Co., Tenn., Will Bk. 9, p. 155.
- <sup>270</sup> T VII, pp. 129-30.
- <sup>271</sup> Gravestone, City Cemetery, Nashville, Tenn., in Jeannette Tillotson Acklen, *Tennessee Records, Tombstone Inscriptions and Manuscripts* (Nashville, 1933), p. 44.
- <sup>272</sup> Edythe Rucker Whitley, *Marriages of Davidson County, Tennessee, 1789-1847* (Baltimore, 1981), p. 71.
- <sup>273</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 119.
- <sup>274</sup> Edythe Rucker Whitley, *Marriages of Rutherford County, Tennessee, 1804-1872* (Baltimore, 1981), p. 48.
- <sup>275</sup> Davidson Co., Tenn., Will Bk. 4, p. 189.
- <sup>276</sup> Gravestone, City Cemetery, Nashville, Tenn, *loc. cit.*
- <sup>277</sup> Whitley, *Marriages of Davidson County, Tennessee*, p. 94.
- <sup>278</sup> *Ibid*, p. 11.
- <sup>279</sup> *Ibid*, p. 105.

- <sup>280</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Brunswick County*, p. 19.
- <sup>281</sup> P. H. Arnot, *Colliers from Surry County, Virginia* (rev. ed.; n.p., 1989), pp. 45-46.
- <sup>282</sup> Ibid.
- <sup>283</sup> *Augusta Chronicle*, Augusta, Ga., 6 March 1809.
- <sup>284</sup> Elizabeth Carrow Woolfolk, *Pioneers, Patriots, and Planters, A Historic Narrative of a Woolfolk Family* (Houston, Tex., 2004), pp. 275-474.
- <sup>285</sup> Davidson Co., Tenn., Will Bk. 4, p. 18.
- <sup>286</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Brunswick County*, p. 101.
- <sup>287</sup> Whitley, *Marriages of Davidson County, Tennessee*, p. 11.
- <sup>288</sup> Davidson Co., Tenn., Will Bk. 4, p. 175; T VII, pp. 131-33.
- <sup>289</sup> Boddie, *Historical Southern Families*, IX, pp. 227-28.
- <sup>290</sup> Robertson Co., Tenn., Wills & Estate Settlements Bk. 4, p. 110.
- <sup>291</sup> Robertson Co., Tenn., Wills & Estate Settlements Bk. 11, p. 267.
- <sup>292</sup> Boddie, *Historical Southern Families*, XXIII, pp. 144-46.
- <sup>293</sup> Smith, *op. cit.*, p. 223.
- <sup>294</sup> *Raleigh Register*, 26 March 1847.
- <sup>295</sup> Warren Co., N.C., Will Bk. 39, p. 298
- <sup>296</sup> Halifax Co., N.C., Will Bk. 3, p. 625.
- <sup>297</sup> Halifax Co., N.C., Marriage bond.
- <sup>298</sup> Albemarle Parish Register; John Anderson Brayton, *The Descendants of Cheney Boyce* (Winston-Salem, N.C., 1996), pp. 212-13
- <sup>299</sup> *Raleigh Register*, 13 May 1834.
- <sup>300</sup> Sampler, photograph in Smith, *op. cit.*, p. 70.
- <sup>301</sup> Halifax Co., N.C., Will Bk. 3, p. 362.
- <sup>302</sup> Halifax Co., N.C., Will Bk. 3, p. 169.
- <sup>303</sup> Smith, *op. cit.*, pp. 70-75, 87-88, 90, 95-99; Boddie, *Virginia Historical Genealogies*, pp. 354-55; John Anderson Brayton, *The Descendants of Robert Harris (Colonial Families of Surry and Isle of Wight Counties, Virginia)*, II; Memphis, 1999), pp. 175-76
- <sup>304</sup> Halifax Co., N.C., Will Bk. 3, p. 485.

- <sup>305</sup> Halifax Co., N.C, Will Bk. 3, p. 594.
- <sup>306</sup> Halifax Co., N.C, Will Bk. 3, p. 284.
- <sup>307</sup> Edgecombe Co., N.C, Will Bk. G, pp. 125-35.
- <sup>308</sup> *Raleigh Register*, 7 Dec. 1821.
- <sup>309</sup> Halifax Co., N.C, Will Bk. 3, p. 662.
- <sup>310</sup> *North Carolina Journal*, Raleigh, 14 Aug. 1797.
- <sup>311</sup> *Raleigh Register*, 11 Feb. 1805.
- <sup>312</sup> Halifax Co., N.C, Will Bk. 4, pp. 244-46.
- <sup>313</sup> David B. Gammon, ed., *Eastern North Carolina Families*, I (Chapel Hill, N.C, 1997),pp. 46-48.
- <sup>314</sup> Halifax Co., N.C, Will Bk. 3, p. 118.
- <sup>315</sup> Gammon, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 48-49.
- <sup>316</sup> *National Intelligencer*, 22 Nov. 1823.
- <sup>317</sup> *Dictionary of North Carolina Biography*, I (Raleigh, 1979), p. 104.
- <sup>318</sup> Homer T. Fort and Drucilla Stovall Jones, *A Family Called Fort* (Midland, Texas,1970), p. 43.
- <sup>319</sup> Sumner Co., Tenn., Will Bk. C, p. 2.
- <sup>320</sup> Edgecombe Co., N.C, Will Bk. E, p. 203.
- <sup>321</sup> Franklin Co., N.C, Will Bk. N, pp. 54549.
- <sup>322</sup> Franklin Co., N.C, Will Bk. U, pp. 194-97.
- <sup>323</sup> Edgecombe Co., N.C., Will Bk. D, p. 63.
- <sup>324</sup> Edgecombe Co., N.C., Will Bk. A, p. 98.
- <sup>325</sup> Edgecombe Co., N.C., Deed Bk. C, p. 442.
- <sup>326</sup> Clarence R. Ratcliff, *North Carolina Taxpayers, 1701-1786*(Baltimore, 1984), p. 165; *Journal of North Carolina Genealogy*,XII., p. 1668.
- <sup>327</sup> *Ibid.*

## GRENDON

\*1. EDWARD<sup>1</sup> GRENDON was in Virginia by 1616. He was called "an auncient Planter" when he received a patent for 150 acres of land, 5 Dec. 1620.<sup>1</sup> This land, called the Old Fort and Grendon's Hill, was in what is now Surry County, opposite James City, and became part of the Treasurer's (George Sandys') Plantation.<sup>2</sup> He also owned land on James Island.<sup>3</sup> He represented the Plantations over the Water in the General Assembly of 1624 and Shirley in that of 1628.<sup>4</sup> Although he was in the List of the Living, 16 Feb. 1623/4, alone,<sup>5</sup> Mistress Grendon is mentioned 7 Feb. 1627/8.<sup>6</sup> On 4 July 1627 Mr. Grindon was named second in command to Capt. West to go against the Tappahannaes.<sup>7</sup> His will, now lost, was proved 9 Dec. 1628.<sup>8</sup> He left 650 acres of land to Thomas Grendon, "his heir in England," which Thomas sold to Capt. George Evelyn, 3 Aug. 1649.<sup>9</sup>

Issue: 2. THOMAS<sup>2</sup>.

2. THOMAS<sup>2</sup> GRENDON (Edward<sup>1</sup> ), a mature man when his father died, seems to have divided his time between Virginia and London. He was a member of the General Assembly of 1633 for Smith's Mount, the other side of the water and Hogg Island,<sup>10</sup> but was a merchant of London 12 April 1638.<sup>11</sup> As Thomas Grendon of Dukes Place, citizen and draper of London, he left a will, 15 Dec. 1678-29 Oct. 1680, which referred to lands in Fultherley in Shenston, Staffordshire.<sup>12</sup> His wife Elizabeth survived him but he survived his only son.

Issue: 3. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>; 4. HANNAH<sup>3</sup>.

3. THOMAS<sup>3</sup> GRENDON (Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup> ) died before Dec. 1678, the date of his father's will. He married Elizabeth, widow of Thomas Stegge, Sr., who left will 6 Oct. 1651-14 July 1652, naming her.<sup>13</sup>

Issue: 5. Lt. Col. Thomas<sup>4</sup>, of Westover, Charles City County, justice, 1677, died without issue at sea, 10 Oct. 1684,<sup>14</sup> left will 23 Feb. 1683/4-4

April 1685,<sup>15</sup> married Sarah, widow of Thomas Stegge, Jr. (died 1671<sup>16</sup>) and of George Harris (died 1674<sup>17</sup>) who was so active in Bacon's Rebellion that she was excepted from the general Act of Pardon,<sup>18</sup> and who married (4), Jan. 1684/5, Edward Braine,<sup>19</sup> and died before 3 Nov. 1692 when her will, now lost, was admitted to probate.<sup>20</sup>

4. HANNAH<sup>3</sup> GRENDON (Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>) was married four times.<sup>21</sup> She married (1) Thomas Jennings, distiller of London, (2) William Bird, vestryman of Martin's Brandon Parish, Charles City County, 1661/2, justice, 1663,<sup>22</sup> (3), before 20 Aug. 1672,<sup>23</sup> William Duke, justice of Charles City County, 1677, on whose estate Hannah was granted administration with the will, now lost, annexed, 14 Feb. 1677/8,<sup>24</sup> and (4), by 4 Nov. 1679,<sup>25</sup> Capt. William Archer, who was appointed clerk of Charles City County, 1677.<sup>26</sup> She was granted administration on Archer's estate 4 March 1694/5.<sup>27</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [JENNINGS] 6. Thomas<sup>4</sup>, merchant of London, 1685; 7. Rebecca<sup>4</sup>, married John Symonds, upholsterer of London, 1685; (by 2) [BIRD]

8. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>; 9. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>, whose guardianship was granted to Hannah Duke 4 June 1673.<sup>28</sup>

8. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> BIRD (Hannah<sup>3</sup> Grendon, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>) left will 21 Jan. 1687/8-5 Jan. 1688/9.<sup>29</sup> He married Mary, who married (2) George Nicholson<sup>30</sup> and died after 17 May 1721 when she qualified as executrix of the will of her son George Nicholson.<sup>31</sup>

Issue: [BIRD]<sup>32</sup> 10. Thomas<sup>5</sup>, died young; 11. Mary<sup>5</sup>, died unmarried; 12. TABITHA<sup>5</sup>; 13. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>.

12. TABITHA<sup>5</sup> BIRD (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Hannah<sup>3</sup> Grendon, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>) married (1) John Young, with whom she sold 30 acres on Southern Run belonging to the heirs of Thomas Burd, 5 Nov. 1709,<sup>33</sup> and who left will 4 Sept. 1714-18 May 1715,<sup>34</sup> and (2) Richard Jones, Jr.,

Issue: (2) [JONES] 14. Mary<sup>6</sup>, to whom her parents gave 130 acres, Sept. 1732, with reversion to her father's sisters Jaen and Tabitha Jones.<sup>35</sup>

13. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> BIRD (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Hannah<sup>3</sup> Grendon, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>) married (1) John Lanier of Brunswick County, who died before 4 March 1728/9 when Elizabeth sold land with her sister.<sup>36</sup> She married (2) Thomas Clare[Clary].

Issue: (by 1) [LANIER]<sup>37</sup> 17. John<sup>6</sup>, died before 14 July 1746 when his daughter Mary<sup>7</sup> and her husband John Hagood sold to Robert<sup>6</sup> Lanier 100 acres near the head of Upper Chipokes Creek which came to her on the death of

Elizabeth Clare,<sup>38</sup> married; 18. Bird Thomas<sup>6</sup>, of Brunswick County until after 4 April 1745 when they sold land,<sup>39</sup> and later of Granville and Duplin cos., N.C., married Mary [perhaps Madison]; 19. Lemuel<sup>6</sup>, of Surry County until after 17 Oct. 1747, when he sold land,<sup>40</sup> and later of Duplin Co., N.C., and Screven Co., Ga., married, by 15 July 1735, Hannah Peters; 20. Robert<sup>6</sup>, of Surry County, to whom his mother and stepfather deeded 100 acres on 15 Aug. 1730,<sup>41</sup> left will 23 Sept. 1753-18 May 1756,<sup>42</sup> married Priscilla Washington; 21. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>, of Brunswick County, took oath of allegiance, 10 Oct. 1778, left will, 14 Sept. 1790-12 Dec. 1796,<sup>43</sup> married (1)<sup>44</sup> (2), (contract 26) Nov. 1776,<sup>45</sup> Lucy, widow of Thomas Pennington, and (3), 10 Nov. 1782,<sup>46</sup> Ann, widow of 47. *Martin<sup>4</sup> Wilkinson* (see ROYALL).

---

<sup>1</sup> Patent Bk. 4, p. 316; R, Va. Co. II, p. 95; IV, p. 555. The name also appears as GRINDALL and GRINDON.

<sup>2</sup> Patent Bk. I.p. 775.

<sup>3</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 630.

<sup>4</sup> Leonard, pp. 5, 7.

<sup>5</sup> Hotten, p. 180.

<sup>6</sup> MCGC, p. 163.

<sup>7</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 151.

<sup>8</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 179.

<sup>9</sup> Patent Bk. 4, p. 316.



- <sup>10</sup> Leonard, p. 12.
- <sup>11</sup> Patent Bk. 1, p. 630.
- <sup>12</sup> P.C.C. 128 Bath, in V XIV, pp. 207-08.
- <sup>13</sup> P.C.C. 202 Bowyer, in Waters, *Gleanings*, I, pp. 101-02.
- <sup>14</sup> Letter of William Byrd I, in V XXVI, p. 236.
- <sup>15</sup> P.C.C. 44 Cann, in Waters, *Gleanings*, I, pp. 429-30.
- <sup>16</sup> P.C.C. 69 Duke, in Waters, *Gleanings*, I, pp. 102-03.
- <sup>17</sup> P.C.C. 100 Bunce, in V XII, p. 404; Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1672-74, p. 510.
- <sup>18</sup> H II, p. 371.
- <sup>19</sup> Marion Tinling, ed., *The Correspondence of the Three William Byrds of Westover, Virginia, 1684-1776* (Charlottesville, 1977), I, p. 32; Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1706-09, p.176; Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1687-95, pp. 386-87.
- <sup>20</sup> Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1687-95, p. 141.
- <sup>21</sup> Marriages proved by the wills of her father and brother; see Evelyn DukeBrandenberger, *The Duke Family* (n.p., 1979), pp. 13-16.
- <sup>22</sup> Robert Armistead Stewart, "The First William Bird of Charles City County, Virginia," V XLI, pp. 189-94, 323-29; XLII, pp. 41-46, 123-28, 247-51.
- <sup>23</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 2, 1671-84, p. 19.
- <sup>24</sup> Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1676-79, p. 268.
- <sup>25</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 2, 1671-84, p. 238.
- <sup>26</sup> Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1676-79, p. 21.
- <sup>27</sup> Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1687-95, p. 559.
- <sup>28</sup> Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1672-74, p. 531.
- <sup>29</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 4, 1687-94, p. 99.
- <sup>30</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 5, 1694-1709, p. 2. He left will 13 Feb. 1712/3-21 Nov.1716 (Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 7, 1715-30, p. 35).
- <sup>31</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 7, 1715-30, p. 332, will of George Nicholson 6 March1719/20-17 May 1721.

<sup>32</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 6, 1709-15, p. 2, deed, 4 March 1709/10; Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 7, 1715-30, pp. 924-27, deeds, 4 March 1728/9.

<sup>33</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 5, 1694-1709, p. 437.

<sup>34</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 6, 1709-15, p. 238.

<sup>35</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 8, 1730-38, p. 231.

<sup>36</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 7, 1715-30, pp. 924-25.

<sup>37</sup> Louise Ingersoll, *Lanier* (Washington, 1965), pp. 19-20, 42, 107, 133-35, which, however, failed to identify son John and misidentified son Robert.

<sup>38</sup> Surry Co. Deed Bk. 4, 1741-46, p. 480. On 15 Oct. 1746 the Hagoods also sold 100 acres on Blands Swamp which was part of land of Thomas Bird, inherited by his two daughters Elizabeth and Tabitha, of whom Elizabeth married Robert [sic] Lanier, Senr., and had as her eldest son John Lanier who was the father of Mary (*ibid.*, p. 478).

<sup>39</sup> Brunswick Co. Deed Bk. 3, p. 6.

<sup>40</sup> Surry Co. Deed Bk. 5, 1746-49, pp. 159, 161.

<sup>41</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 8, 1730-38, p. 28.

<sup>42</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 10, 1754-68, pp. 63-64.

<sup>43</sup> Mecklenburg Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 388.

<sup>44</sup> Ingersoll, *op. cit.*, p. 134, suggests she was Elizabeth Warren, daughter of Allen Warren and 42. Ann<sup>5</sup> Hart (see SPENCER), but Richard N. Gookin, *A History and Genealogy of the Gookin Family* (Salem, Ore., 1991), p. 98, points out inconsistencies in such an identification.

<sup>45</sup> Brunswick Co. Deed Bk. 11, p. 456.

<sup>46</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Brunswick County, Virginia, 1750-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1955), p. 54.

## GUNDRY

\*1. JOHN<sup>1</sup> GUNDRY came to Virginia in the *Starr*, 1610. He and his wife \*Mary, who came in the *George*, 1618, were living at Elizabeth City with their son \*John at the time of the census, 16 Feb. 1623/4.<sup>1</sup> John Gundrie, aged 33, his wife Marie, aged 20, and John Gundrie, aged 2, born in Virginia, were listed at the same place in the muster, 7 Feb. 1624/5. Gundry's grant of land, of record in the 1626 list of patents,<sup>2</sup> was issued 6 Dec. 1620 to "John Gundry of Elizabeth Citty, labourer, an old planter who hath remained 9 yeares compleate in this country and performed to the Company upon the comon land the full time of his service agreed on, and comprised for his first generall devident, 150 acres in the Territorie of Elizabeth Citty... 100 acres for his personal adventure and 50 acres for the personal adventure of Mary his wife a new planter."<sup>3</sup>

Gundry leased small parts of this land to Thomas Thornborough, Thomas Flint and Lancelott Barnes, mostly for five years with the yearly payment in capons, and sold it, 30 Dec. 1626, as of Kiquotan, Planter, to Capt. Adam Thorogood, Gent., subject to the leases.<sup>4</sup> On 5 Feb. 1627/8 he preferred a petition against John Jackson and Richard Kingsmill,<sup>5</sup> but he does not appear again in extant records until 1 Feb. 1637/8 when two patents to Thorowgood mention the "second devident due John Gundrye."<sup>6</sup>

It appears that the Gundrys went back to England but returned to Virginia. On 13 Aug. 1650 a patent issued to John Gundry for 200 acres on the east side of New Poynt Comfort Creek, due for the transportation of John Gundry, John Gundry his brother, John Gundry Junr., and Elizabeth Gundry.<sup>7</sup> This was then in York County but became Gloucester County about 1652 and Mathews County, 1791. This area was subsequently Kingston Parish. John<sup>1</sup> Gundry was dead by 24 July 1669 when a patent to Ann Wilson mentions the 150 acre patent to John Gundry, deceased.<sup>8</sup>

Issue: 2. \*JOHN<sup>2</sup>; 3. Elizabeth<sup>2</sup>.

2. JOHN<sup>2</sup> GUNDRY (John<sup>1</sup>), born 1622 in Virginia, married 2. Ann<sup>2</sup> Hallom (see HALLOM). On 15 Aug. 1654 John Gundry of Elizabeth City, Gent., and Ann his wife sold to William Edwards, cooper, 333 acres in Henrico County, adjoining Richard Cox and Samuel Woodward.<sup>9</sup> This was one-third of a tract of 1000 acres (the Turkey Island tract) willed by Robert Hallom to his three children.

John<sup>2</sup> Gundry was still of Elizabeth City County, 23 March 1661/2, when the House of Burgesses ordered the Court of Elizabeth City to rehear the case of John Gundry against Ann Price,<sup>10</sup> but was of Gloucester County, 11 Feb. 1673/4, when he was a witness to a deed from Henry Whiting, chirurgion, of Ware Parish to John Armistead of Kingston Parish for land in Middlesex County.<sup>11</sup>

Issue: 4. JOHN<sup>3</sup>.

4. JOHN<sup>3</sup> GUNDRY (John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) was of Gloucester County, 24-25 April 1691, when he made deeds of lease and release to Capt. William Randolph of Henrico County for one-half of the one-third of the 1000 acre Turkey Island tract, describing himself as son of John Gundry and Ann his wife, one of the daughters of Robert Hallom, deceased.<sup>12</sup> This was half of the interest of his mother's brother, Robert Hallom, Jr., which descended to the latter's nephews John Gundry and Samuel Woodward. He married.

Issue: (presumably) 5. William<sup>4</sup>, listed in the 1704 quit rent roll as owning 200 acres in Kingston Parish, Gloucester County, possibly the 200 acres patented by his great-grandfather in 1650, although on 20 April 1684 Thomas Dyar repatented 100 acres of this patent, stating that it had been sold to him.<sup>13</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Hotten, p. 187. See also *CP1*, p. xxxi.

<sup>2</sup> R, Va. Co. IV, p. 558.

<sup>3</sup> Patent Bk. I, p. 476.

<sup>4</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 477. The name is also spelled Gunnery and Gunery.

<sup>5</sup> *MCGC*, p. 161.

<sup>6</sup> Patent Bk. 1, pp. 515-16.

<sup>7</sup> Patent Bk. 2, p. 228. The phrase “John Gundry his brother” means merely “JohnGundry’s brother.” There is a possibility this was William Gundry “of London, gent., nowbound for Virginia in the *Rebecca* of London,” when he made his will 7 July 1637. Hementioned his mother Anne Preston and his sister Susan Jepson, wife of Robert Jepson. The willwas proved 24 April 1638 and the index says the testator died abroad, unmarried (P.C.C. 47 Lee, Virginia Colonial Records Project, Survey Report 3980 [4179]).

<sup>8</sup> Patent Bk. 6, p. 251.

<sup>9</sup> Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1655-65, p. 274. See also p. 275 when Samuel and SarahWoodward sold their one-third interest to Edwards.

<sup>10</sup> JHB 1659/60-1693, p. 17. As the records of Elizabeth City County are not extant for this period, nothing more is known of this case.

<sup>11</sup> Middlesex Co. Order Bk. 1673-80, fo. 40.

<sup>12</sup> Henrico Co. Deeds & Wills 1688-97, pp. 202-06.

<sup>13</sup> Patent Bk. 7, p. 353.

## HALLOM

\*1. ROBERT<sup>1</sup> HALLOM came from Burnham, County Essex, to Virginia, Aug. 1620, in the *Francis Bonaventure* and was living at Neck of Land in Charles City, 1623/4,<sup>1</sup> where he was also recorded, aged 23, Jan. 1624/5, as “servant” to Luke Boyse who had claimed him as a headright.<sup>2</sup> He married, about 1630, Ann, widow of 1. John<sup>1</sup> Price (see PRICE). She had also been a passenger in the *Francis Bonaventure*, 1620, and was aged 21 at the time of the muster, 1624/5.

Robert<sup>1</sup> Hallom was dead by 6 May 1638 when a patent was issued to Ann Hallom, widow, and the heirs of Robert Hallom, deceased, for 1000 acres in Henrico County, lying north by east into the woods, south by west upon the river, west by north towards Bremono and joining land of Mr. Richard Cocke, and east by south towards Turkey Island Creek joining land of John Price, which was due by bargain and sale from Arthur Bayly, merchant.<sup>3</sup> Later William Randolph acquired this plantation by purchase, which together with the 150 acre Price tract (see PRICE) was known as “Turkey Island,” and became the seat of the distinguished Randolph family. The deeds of conveyance to Randolph have made possible identification of three generations of the Hallom family.<sup>4</sup>

Following the death of her (2) husband, Ann () Price Hallom married (3) Daniel Llewellyn (see PRICE-LLEWELLYN), who, 1645/6, undertook the management of the Virginia interests of the Halloms in England.<sup>5</sup> This was productive of a considerable correspondence on the part of the Halloms. Their letters, together with receipts and transactions, were recorded in full in the court records of Charles City County<sup>6</sup> and reveal not only family relationships but also somewhat the economic situation in England when William Hallom, one of the brothers of the deceased Robert<sup>1</sup> Hallom, wrote Llewellyn: “if these times hold long amongst us we must all faine to come to Virginia.”<sup>7</sup>

Issue: 2. ANN<sup>2</sup>; 3. SARAH<sup>2</sup>; 4. Robert<sup>2</sup>, sent to England as a youth to live with his aunt Margaret, widow of Thomas Hallom, Sr., and her (2) husband William Mason, apprenticed to his cousin Wood to learn the trade of a Salter, described by William Mason as “a prettie witty boy and well approved of,”<sup>8</sup> heir to one-third of the 1000-acre “Turkey Island” tract which, he dying without issue, was inherited by his nephews Samuel<sup>3</sup> Woodward and John<sup>3</sup> Gundry who sold to William Randolph,<sup>9</sup> last mentioned in the will of his uncle William Hallom of Burnham, Essex, 2 Aug. 1657, which gave him £100 on his coming of age or having served out his time with Edward Palmer of Burnham, provided he divide £12 between his sisters Ann and Sarah.<sup>10</sup>

2. ANN<sup>2</sup> HALLOM (Robert<sup>1</sup>) married 2. *John<sup>2</sup> Gundry* of Elizabeth CityCounty.

Issue: see GUNDRY.

3. SARAH<sup>2</sup> HALLOM (Robert<sup>1</sup>), born about 1632, married (1), before 10 Aug. 1654, 2. *Samuel<sup>2</sup> Woodward* (see WOODWARD), who died 1658/9. On 10 Aug. 1654 Samuel Woodward and Sarah his wife sold to William Edwards, cooper, a third part of 1000 acres of land purchased of Mr. Richard Cocke and given to Sarah by the will of her deceased father Mr. Robert Hallam, being “that part lying next to the land downwards which was purchased by said Edwards of our brother John Gundry.”<sup>11</sup> Letters of administration on the estate of Samuel Woodward were granted to Sara Woodward, “his relict,” 3 Feb. 1658/9.<sup>12</sup> young Thomas Hallom, Jr., came to Virginia, seemingly for the purpose of settling in the colony, and was assigned the task of concluding the family affairs with Daniel Llewellyn, having been given power of attorney by his mother and stepfather and by his uncle William. In 1657 Thomas Hallom, Jr., gave Llewellyn a receipt in full.

She married (2), before 14 Sept. 1660,<sup>13</sup> John Sturdivant who, in company with Christopher Robinson, patented 600 acres in Henrico County on Hatcher’s Run of Swift Creek, 23 Feb. 1652/3.<sup>14</sup> He is mentioned, 29 Nov. 1663, as owning land on the south side of Appomattox River<sup>15</sup> and, 28 Oct. 1673, a patent issued to “Henry Batts and Mr. John Sturdivant” for 3528 acres in Charles City County on the south side of Appomattox

River.<sup>16</sup> In 1673 he received permission from the county court “to entertain Indians,”<sup>17</sup> and he seems to have been an Indian trader in the employ of William Byrd I of Westover, who wrote, 29 April 1684, from James City to Thomas Grendon in England, “Old Sturdivant, his son, Millner, Shipy, Womacke and Hugh Cassell were all killed by the Indians in their returne from the westward, about 30 miles beyond Ochanechee, what prejudice it is to mee you may guesse, they having (had they come well in) made a very advantagious journey.”<sup>18</sup>

In the absence of Charles City County records for this period, little more can be learned. John Sturdivant had been a sympathiser with Nathaniel Bacon and was exempted from pardon in a Proclamation of Sir William Berkeley, 10 Feb. 1676/7, which was revoked by the King’s commissioners.<sup>19</sup> Letters of administration were granted at January court 1690/1 to Daniel Sturdivant, on behalf of himself and brothers, on the estate of their mother Sarah Sturdivant, deceased.<sup>20</sup>

Issue: (by 1) see WOODWARD; (by 2) [STURDIVANT]<sup>21</sup> 5. (Son)<sup>3</sup> possibly named John, killed by the Indians, 1684, with his father; 6. DANIEL<sup>3</sup>; 7. MATTHEW<sup>3</sup>; 8. CHICHESTER<sup>3</sup>; 9. (perhaps) LLEWELLYN<sup>3</sup>.

6. DANIEL<sup>3</sup> STURDIVANT (Sarah<sup>2</sup> Hallom, Robert<sup>1</sup>), administrator of his mother’s estate, 1690/1, had 850 acres of land in Prince George County, 1704, received a patent, 17 Aug. 1725, for 400 acres there on the Middle Fork of Deep Creek,<sup>22</sup> and was living Feb. 1739/40.<sup>23</sup> He married.

Issue: [STURDIVANT] 10. JAMES<sup>4</sup>; 11. DANIEL<sup>4</sup>; 12. (probably) JOHN<sup>4</sup>.

7. MATTHEW<sup>3</sup> STURDIVANT (Sarah<sup>2</sup> Hallom, Robert<sup>1</sup>) held 150 acres in Prince George County, 1704. He was in Chowan Precinct, N.C., with his wife Sarah in July 1716,<sup>24</sup> and had patents, 22 Jan. 1717/8, for 100 acres, and 16 June 1727, for 220 and 230 acres, all on the south side of Nottoway River in Surry County.<sup>25</sup> The inventory of the estate of Matthew Sturdivant, deceased, was returned 19 March 1728/9 by Hollum Sturdivant, administrator.<sup>26</sup>



Issue: [STURDIVANT]<sup>27</sup> 13. HALLOM<sup>4</sup>; 14. HENRY<sup>4</sup>; 15. MATTHEW<sup>4</sup>; 16. JOHN ANDERSON<sup>4</sup>; 17. Abner<sup>4</sup>, whose inventory was returned 21 March 1765 by John Anderson Sturdivant, his administrator.<sup>28</sup>

8. CHICHESTER<sup>3</sup> STURDIVANT (Sarah<sup>2</sup> Hallom, Robert<sup>1</sup>) had 214 acres of land in Prince George County, 1704. As of Prince George County, he patented 230 acres on the south side of Nottoway River in Surry County, 23 March 1715/6, and 375 acres on the north side of White Oak Swamp, in Prince George County, 28 Sept. 1728.<sup>29</sup> On 8 May 1728 Chichester<sup>3</sup> Sturdivant made deeds of gift to his sons John and Thomas of land in Bristol Parish, Prince George County.<sup>30</sup> On 9 Sept. 1737 the Amelia County court released him from payment of county levies in the future.<sup>31</sup> He married (1) Elizabeth, who joined him by their attorney Edward Goodrich, in selling his Surry County patent to John Denton, 16 June 1719,<sup>32</sup> and (2) Katherine, for whom he gave bond, 16 July 1740, that she would keep the peace toward Mary Man and all others for one year.<sup>33</sup>

Issue: [STURDIVANT] (by 1) 18. JOHN<sup>4</sup>; 19. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>.

9. LLEWELLYN<sup>3</sup> STURDIVANT (Sarah<sup>2</sup> Hallom, Robert<sup>1</sup>) was declared by the vestry of Bristol Parish, 14 June 1729, to be exempt from parish levies.<sup>34</sup> The name of his wife is not known.

Issue: [STURDIVANT] 20. (perhaps) LLEWELLYN<sup>4</sup>; 21. (perhaps) BIGGIN<sup>4</sup>.

10. JAMES<sup>4</sup> STURDIVANT (Daniel<sup>3</sup>, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Hallom, Robert<sup>1</sup>), of Prince George County, on 7 March 1760 sold 340 acres on the west side of City Creek where he lived.<sup>35</sup> On 2 Jan. 1737/8 he patented 620 acres in Amelia County in the fork between Deep Creek and the Seller fork of that creek which included 400 acres patented in 1725 by Daniel<sup>3</sup> Sturdivant.<sup>36</sup> He conveyed part of this land to his son James. He married Mary.

Issue: [STURDIVANT]<sup>37</sup> 21. Francis D.<sup>5</sup>, born 25 Aug. 1724; 22. Mary<sup>5</sup>, married 19. *Daniel<sup>5</sup> Jones* (see PRICE-LLEWELLIN); 23. Rebeckah<sup>5</sup>, married 106A. *Richard<sup>5</sup> Hayes* (see ROYALL); 24. James<sup>5</sup>, born 28 March 1735, given 420 acres between Deep Creek and Seller Fork in Amelia County by his father, 26 June 1753, 203 acres of which he, joined by wife Elizabeth, sold 28 Aug. 1766,<sup>38</sup> and conveyed the rest to his

nephew Edward Jones in 1768,<sup>39</sup> on 31 Dec. 1802, finding himself “incapable to manage his estate,” conveyed 100 acres on Celler and Deep creeks where he lived, personalty, and ten Negroes in which he had only a life estate, to Stephen Beasley who agreed to provide him a moderate maintenance.<sup>40</sup>

11. DANIEL<sup>4</sup> STURDIVANT (Daniel<sup>3</sup>, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Hallom, Robert<sup>1</sup>) on 10 Oct. 1758, as a resident of Prince George County, conveyed to his son James 200 acres on the south side of Deep Creek in Amelia County, part of a tract “taken up by my father Daniel Sturdivant, dec’d.”<sup>41</sup> He married Sarah.

Issue: [STURDIVANT]<sup>42</sup> 25. JAMES<sup>5</sup>; 26. Martha<sup>5</sup>, born 22 March 1740; 27. Molly<sup>5</sup>, born 5 Aug. 1744; 28. DANIEL<sup>5</sup>.

12. JOHN<sup>4</sup> STURDIVANT (Daniel<sup>3</sup>, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Hallom, Robert<sup>1</sup>), of Prince George County, married Mary.

Issue: [STURDIVANT] 29. CATHERINE<sup>5</sup>; 30. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 31. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 32. Matthew<sup>5</sup>, born 29 April 1726;<sup>43</sup> 33. Mary<sup>5</sup>, born 21 Nov. 1728;<sup>44</sup> 34. JOEL<sup>5</sup>.

13. HALLOM<sup>4</sup> STURDIVANT (Matthew<sup>3</sup>, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Hallom, Robert<sup>1</sup>) left will 25 Sept. 1757-18 Nov. 1757.<sup>45</sup> He married, before 2 Dec. 1742,<sup>46</sup> Elizabeth Williamson, daughter of John Williamson.

Issue: [STURDIVANT] 35. MATTHEW<sup>5</sup>; 36. HALLOM<sup>5</sup>; 37. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, married Bales who moved to South Carolina, probably the John Bales of Ninety-Six Dist., S.C.

14. HENRY<sup>4</sup> STURDIVANT (Matthew<sup>3</sup>, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Hallom, Robert<sup>1</sup>) died 3 May 1772,<sup>47</sup> leaving will 22 April 1772-21 May 1772.<sup>48</sup> He married Margaret \_\_\_\_.

Issue: [STURDIVANT] 38. MATTHEW<sup>5</sup>; 39. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 40. CHARLES<sup>5</sup>; 41. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 42. LUCRETIA<sup>5</sup>; 43. ANN<sup>5</sup>; 44. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>; 45. JAMES<sup>5</sup>.

15. MATTHEW<sup>4</sup> STURDIVANT (Matthew<sup>3</sup>, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Hallom, Robert<sup>1</sup>) married Sarah Oliver. He may be the Matthew who, 9 Dec. 1749, as a resident of Prince George County, purchased 250 acres in Albemarle

Parish,<sup>[49](#)</sup> which withwife Sarah, as a resident of Dinwiddie County, he sold on 18 Aug. 1774.<sup>[50](#)</sup>

Issue: [STURDIVANT]<sup>[51](#)</sup> 46. Oliver<sup>5</sup>, born 26 Jan. 1740/1; 47. Christobel<sup>5</sup>, born 1 Feb. 1742/3; 48. Susanna<sup>5</sup>, born 14 May 1746.

16. JOHN ANDERSON<sup>4</sup> STURDIVANT (Matthew<sup>3</sup>, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Hallom, Robert<sup>1</sup>) was granted, 28 Sept. 1730, 198 acres on Harry's Swamp, Prince George County, which had been taken up by his father.<sup>[52](#)</sup> He left will 19 March 1773-18 Dec. 1777.<sup>[53](#)</sup> He married Rachel, who joined him in the sale of 150 acres 17 Nov. 1747.<sup>[54](#)</sup>

Issue: [STURDIVANT] 49. ABNER<sup>5</sup>; 50. Sarah<sup>5</sup>, moved to Brunswick County and left will 14 March 1797-26 June 1797;<sup>[55](#)</sup> 51. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 52. JESSE<sup>5</sup>; 53. ANDERSON<sup>5</sup>.

18. JOHN<sup>4</sup> STURDIVANT (Chichester<sup>3</sup>, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Hallom, Robert<sup>1</sup>), of PrinceGeorge County, married Elizabeth.

Issue: 54. William<sup>5</sup>, born 2 Feb. 1723/4.<sup>[56](#)</sup>

19. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> STURDIVANT (Chichester<sup>3</sup>, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Hallom, Robert<sup>1</sup>)resided in Bristol Parish, was involved in a suit in Prince George County, 1738,<sup>[57](#)</sup> and died Nov. 1763 in Dinwiddie County.<sup>[58](#)</sup> He married Mary.

Issue: [STURDIVANT] 55. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, born 18 Nov. 1727.<sup>[59](#)</sup>

20. LLEWELLYN<sup>4</sup> STURDIVANT (?Llewellyn<sup>3</sup>, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Hallom, Robert<sup>1</sup>)resided in Bristol Parish and later moved to Halifax Co., N.C. He married Mary \_\_.

Issue: [STURDIVANT]<sup>[60](#)</sup> 56. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, born 19 Nov. 1729; 57. Mary<sup>5</sup>, born 20 Nov. 1731; 58. Isaac<sup>5</sup>, born 8 June 1734.

21. BIGGIN<sup>4</sup> STURDIVANT (?Llewellyn<sup>3</sup>, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Hallom, Robert<sup>1</sup>) residedin Bristol Parish and later moved to Halifax Co., N.C, where he bought 50 acresnear Dry Pond Swamp, 7 Sept. 1757,<sup>[61](#)</sup> and left will 9 May 1771-Nov. 1771.<sup>[62](#)</sup>

He married Sarahwho left will 8 Dec. 1781-Feb. 1783.<sup>[63](#)</sup>

Issue: [STURDIVANT] 59. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>.

25. JAMES<sup>5</sup> STURDIVANT (Daniel<sup>4</sup>, Daniel<sup>3</sup>, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Hallom, Robert<sup>1</sup>), born 18 June 1735,<sup>64</sup> died about 1794.<sup>65</sup> He married Mary, who as administratrix of his estate with his will annexed on 4 March 1795 sold 200 acres in Nottoway County to Abner Osborne.<sup>66</sup>

Issue: [STURDIVANT] 59A. Daniel<sup>6</sup>, inherited 200 acres from James<sup>5</sup>,<sup>67</sup> perhaps the Daniel who married, (bond 4) Dec. 1784,<sup>68</sup> Martha Parham and left will 16 Feb. 1830-5 Aug. 1830;<sup>69</sup> 59B. (Son)<sup>6</sup>; 59C. John<sup>6</sup>, born 22 Sept. 1766;<sup>70</sup> 59D. James<sup>6</sup>, taxed in household of James<sup>5</sup>, 1787.<sup>71</sup>

28. DANIEL<sup>5</sup> STURDIVANT (Daniel<sup>4</sup>, Daniel<sup>3</sup>, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Hallom, Robert<sup>1</sup>), born 29 March 1746, died 21 Jan. 1798.<sup>72</sup> He married.

Issue: [STURDIVANT] 59E. William<sup>6</sup>, taxed in household of Daniel<sup>5</sup>, 1787, inherited 350 acres in Nottoway County, died about 1802.<sup>73</sup>

29. CATHERINE<sup>5</sup> STURDIVANT (John<sup>4</sup>, ?Daniel<sup>3</sup>, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Hallom, Robert<sup>1</sup>), born 16 Oct. 1721,<sup>74</sup> married Leath.

Issue: [LEATH] 60. John<sup>6</sup>; 61. Peter<sup>6</sup>, tavern keeper of Manchester, left will 31 Dec. 1792-8 April 1793,<sup>75</sup> married, (contract 14) Jan. 1787,<sup>76</sup> Barbara (Baker) Gordon, widow of Solomon Gordon, who died before 8 Feb. 1802 when George Perm was granted administration on her estate;<sup>77</sup> 62. Mary<sup>6</sup>.

30. JOHN<sup>5</sup> STURDIVANT (John<sup>4</sup>, ?Daniel<sup>3</sup>, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Hallom, Robert<sup>1</sup>) of Bristol Parish, Prince George County, died 25 Aug. 1793,<sup>78</sup> left will 29 May 1793-5 Oct. 1793.<sup>79</sup> He married 136. Ann<sup>5</sup> Thompson (see EPES).

Issue: [STURDIVANT]<sup>80</sup> 63. Mary Epes<sup>6</sup>, born 18 Jan. 1750, left will 28 Nov. 1817-20 March 1820,<sup>81</sup> married, as his (2) wife, Christopher Manlove, born in England, died about 1803 in Dinwiddie County,<sup>82</sup> surgeon in the British Navy, justice of Chesterfield County, 1790, and later of Dinwiddie County; 64. Thompson<sup>6</sup>, born 22 Sept. 1752, died 25 Aug. 1793, left will 20 Jan. 1795-20 March 1795;<sup>83</sup> 65. Ann Isham<sup>6</sup>, born 10 Oct. 1754, died 11 Sept. 1787;<sup>84</sup> 66. John<sup>6</sup>, born 20 May 1756, died 18 Feb. 1795, leaving will 20 Jan. 1795-20 March 1795,<sup>85</sup> commissioned lieutenant of marines, Virginia State Navy, and served on board the *Manley* galley until

he resigned, 24 April 1779; 67. Sally<sup>6</sup>, born 20 July 1758, died after Jan. 1795; 68. Joel<sup>6</sup>, born 15 Jan. 1764, died 7 Aug. 1801 at Petersburg,<sup>86</sup> married, 19 Dec. 1786,<sup>87</sup> Frances W. Burnett, who married (2), 19 Feb. 1806,<sup>88</sup> Thomas Young and deposed 6 Jan. 1818 she was aged 61.<sup>89</sup>

31. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> STURDIVANT (John<sup>4</sup>, ?Daniel<sup>3</sup>, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Hallom, Robert<sup>1</sup>) was a shoemaker and lived in the part of Prince George County which became Dinwiddie County. He left will 29 Sept. 1768-16 Jan. 1769.<sup>90</sup> He married Frances, who died about 1806.<sup>91</sup>

Issue: [STURDIVANT]<sup>92</sup> 69. James<sup>6</sup>, died 24 Nov. 1840,<sup>93</sup> of Dinwiddie County, married Mary Thweatt; 70. Robert<sup>6</sup>, born July 1752, died 6 Sept. 1808, of Dinwiddie County, married, 1777, Elizabeth Turner, born 4 Feb. 1755,<sup>94</sup> who may have moved to Georgia after 1811; 71. William<sup>6</sup>, died without issue; 72. John<sup>6</sup>, died 17 April 1839, of Hancock Co., Ga., Revolutionary War soldier, perhaps married Nancy Hollingsberry;<sup>95</sup> 73. Joel<sup>6</sup>, married; 74. Mary<sup>6</sup>, died without issue; 75. Martha<sup>6</sup>, married John Pegram, born 20 Dec. 1748;<sup>96</sup> 76. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, died without issue; 77. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married Charles Thweatt, who died 26 March 1827,<sup>97</sup> of Dinwiddie County.

34. JOEL<sup>5</sup> STURDIVANT (John<sup>4</sup>, ?Daniel<sup>3</sup>, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Hallom, Robert<sup>1</sup>), born 18 May 1732,<sup>98</sup> of Prince George County, captain in the Virginia State Navy, left will 3 March 1769-12 Aug. 1777.<sup>99</sup> He married Ann.

Issue: [STURDIVANT] 78. Jane<sup>6</sup>, died 1790, unmarried.

35. MATTHEW<sup>5</sup> STURDIVANT (Hallom<sup>4</sup>, Matthew<sup>3</sup>, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Hallom, Robert<sup>1</sup>) left will 10 Dec. 1781-18 April 1782.<sup>100</sup> He married (1) Martha Parham, daughter of Matthew Parham,<sup>101</sup> who joined him in the sale of land, 16 May 1758,<sup>102</sup> and (2) Rachel () Fennell.

Issue: [STURDIVANT] (by 1) 79. John<sup>6</sup>, named in the will of his grandfather Parham, probably the John of Beaufort Co., S.C.;<sup>103</sup> (by 2) 80. Matthew<sup>6</sup>; 81. Edith<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 19) Nov. 1792,<sup>104</sup> Gray Wynne, of Sussex County, who was born 23 June 1767.<sup>105</sup>

36. HALLOM<sup>5</sup> STURDIVANT (Hallom<sup>4</sup>, Matthew<sup>3</sup>, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Hallom, Robert<sup>1</sup>) moved to Wake Co., N.C., and left will 4 May 1795-10 June 1797.<sup>[106](#)</sup> He married Mary Green, to whom her uncle Robert Green conveyed 100 acres on Cabin Stick Run, 27 Sept. 1749, at the same time selling an additional 80 acres to her husband.<sup>[107](#)</sup>

Issue: [STURDIVANT]<sup>[108](#)</sup> 82. John<sup>6</sup>, born 30 April 1748; 83. Susanna<sup>6</sup>, born 2 Nov. 1750, married King; 84. William<sup>6</sup>, born 8 Jan. 1753, died 31 May 1826,<sup>[109](#)</sup> Revolutionary War soldier, of Wake Co., N.C.; 85. Lucretia [Lucy]<sup>6</sup>, born 3 May 1756, unmarried 1795; 86. Amy<sup>6</sup>, married, 17 March 1787.<sup>[110](#)</sup> Stephen Hobbs; 87. Hallom<sup>6</sup>, born 4 Jan. 1763, married, 22 Nov. 1788.<sup>[111](#)</sup> Drusilla Hobbs; 88. Frances<sup>6</sup>, born 7 Feb. 1767.

38. MATTHEW<sup>5</sup> STURDIVANT (Henry<sup>4</sup>, Matthew<sup>3</sup>, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Hallom, Robert<sup>1</sup>), of Pitt Co., N.C., married (1) Tabitha and (2) Sarah Hines, born 17 April 1757,<sup>[112](#)</sup> who married (2) Melus Broome of Greene Co., N.C.

Issue: [STURDIVANT] (by 1) 89. Henry<sup>6</sup>, born 3 April 1749,<sup>[113](#)</sup> died about 1796 in Pitt Co., N.C, married Mary Pope; 90. Edward<sup>6</sup>, born 8 Feb. 1750/1,<sup>[114](#)</sup> died about 1792, of Pitt Co., N.C, and later of Warren Co., N.C, married; 91. Mathew<sup>6</sup>, died 1803, of Pitt Co., N.C, and later of Lincoln Co., Ga., married; 92. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married John Lockhart, of Pitt Co., N.C, and Lincoln Co., Ga.; 93. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, married Edward Williams of Pitt Co., N.C; (by 2) 94. Nancy<sup>6</sup>, married Archibald Adams; 95. Robert<sup>6</sup>, died 1800 in Pitt Co., N.C.

39. JOHN<sup>5</sup> STURDIVANT (Henry<sup>4</sup>, Matthew<sup>3</sup>, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Hallom, Robert<sup>1</sup>), of Sussex County, probably the John who died before 25 July 1795.<sup>[115](#)</sup> He married Elizabeth.

Issue: [STURDIVANT]<sup>[116](#)</sup> 96. William<sup>6</sup>, born 4 Oct. 1748, perhaps William, Jr., who in 1773 bought 213 acres on both sides of the road from Freeman's

Bridge to Sussex Court House, which he, joined by his wife Mary, sold on 16 Feb. 1775;<sup>[117](#)</sup> 97. Henry<sup>6</sup>, born 11 April 1753; 98. John<sup>6</sup>, born 22 Aug. 1757, perhaps the John who married, 13 Oct. 1781,<sup>[118](#)</sup> Selah Hobbs, who left will 18 Dec. 1803-5 Jan. 1804;<sup>[119](#)</sup> 99. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born 7 Nov. 1766; 100. Joel<sup>6</sup>, born 1 Nov. 1768.



40. CHARLES<sup>5</sup> STURDIVANT (Henry<sup>4</sup>, Matthew<sup>3</sup>, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Hallom,Robert<sup>1</sup>), of Sussex County, died before 1782.<sup>[120](#)</sup> He married Anne Wynne, wholeft will 7 Dec. 1811-June 1812.<sup>[121](#)</sup>

Issue: [STURDIVANT]<sup>[122](#)</sup> 101. Charles Williams<sup>6</sup>, born 20 Dec. 1761, died 23 Sept. 1812 near Salem, Ga.,<sup>[123](#)</sup> soldier of artillery in the Revolutionary War, married, (bond 5) Jan. 1797,<sup>[124](#)</sup> Sally Wynne; 102. Robert<sup>6</sup>, born 10 Aug. 1763, married, (bond 6) Feb. 1787,<sup>[125](#)</sup> 113. Ann<sup>6</sup> Sturdivant; 103. Matthew<sup>6</sup>, born 22 April 1766, died by 1802,<sup>[126](#)</sup> married (1), (bond 19) Dec. 1787,<sup>[127](#)</sup> Patsy Tomlinson and (2), (bond 6) Aug. 1795,<sup>[128](#)</sup> Frances Tomlinson; 104. Lucy<sup>6</sup>, born 14 Aug. 1768; 105. Daniel<sup>6</sup>, born 13 Feb. 1771; 106. Anthony<sup>6</sup>, born 8 June 1773, of Northampton Co., N.C., married, (bond 29) Jan. 1792,<sup>[129](#)</sup> Martha Hall King.

41. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> STURDIVANT (Henry<sup>4</sup>, Matthew<sup>3</sup>, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Hallom,Robert<sup>1</sup>) was devised by his father 170 acres where he lived and 47 acres adjoining. With his wife Frances he sold 217 acres on Cypress Branch and adjoining land of Matthew Sturdivant and others to John Sturdivant on 25 April 1775<sup>[130](#)</sup> and on 21 Aug. 1777 conveyed another tract bounded by the Great

Branch, Wolfpit Branch and the Hunting Quarter Swamp to William Redding.<sup>[131](#)</sup> He moved to Northampton Co., N.C., where he left will 9 Dec. 1786-Sept. 1790.<sup>[132](#)</sup> He married Frances Parham, daughter of Matthew and Martha (Wynne) Parham.

Issue: [STURDIVANT]<sup>[133](#)</sup> 107. Martha<sup>6</sup>, named in the wills of both her grandfathers, perhaps the Martha who married, as his (2) wife, Frederick Freeman, widower of 43. Ann<sup>5</sup> Sturdivant; 108. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, born 25 Feb. 1757; 109. Hannah<sup>6</sup>, born 22 June 1759, died 1793 in Northampton Co., N.C., married Stafford; 110. Robert<sup>6</sup>, born 16 March 1761, married; 111. William<sup>6</sup>, born 28 Dec. 1763; 112. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 28 Nov. 1765; 113. James<sup>6</sup>, born 14 Feb. 1767, married; 114. Frances<sup>6</sup>, born 8 Sept. 1769, died before 1 June 1795 when James Bradley gave bond as her administrator;<sup>[134](#)</sup> 115. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 20 March 1770, married; 116. Prissilla<sup>6</sup>, born 10 Sept. 1773, died before 1 June 1795 when James Bradley gave bond as her administrator;<sup>[135](#)</sup> 117. Peter<sup>6</sup>, born 13 April 1775, under guardianship his

entire life, died before 3 June 1839 when administration was granted on his estate;<sup>[136](#)</sup> 118. Matthew P.<sup>6</sup>, born about 1776, of Nelson County, 1842.

42. LUCRETIA<sup>5</sup> STURDIVANT (Henry<sup>4</sup>, Matthew<sup>3</sup>, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Hallom, Robert<sup>1</sup>) married (1) 559. Robert<sup>6</sup> Parham (see BRANCH), who left will 27 Oct. 1767-17 Dec. 1767,<sup>[137](#)</sup> and (2), (bond 2) Dec. 1770,<sup>[138](#)</sup> as his (2) wife, Stith Parham, who moved to South Carolina but died in Virginia leaving will 5 June 1793-5 Sept. 1793.<sup>[139](#)</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [PARHAM] 119. Robert<sup>6</sup>.

43 ANN<sup>5</sup> STURDIVANT (Henry<sup>4</sup>, Matthew<sup>3</sup>, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Hallom, Robert<sup>1</sup>) married Frederick Freeman, who married (2) Martha Sturdivant, perhaps 107. Martha<sup>6</sup> Sturdivant.

Issue: [FREEMAN]<sup>[140](#)</sup> 120. James<sup>6</sup>, born 3 Jan. 1768, died young; 121. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, born 12 Dec. 1769, died unmarried.

44. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> STURDIVANT (Henry<sup>4</sup>, Matthew<sup>3</sup>, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Hallom, Robert<sup>1</sup>), of Sussex County, died about 1796.<sup>[141](#)</sup> He married Ann.

Issue: [STURDIVANT]<sup>[142](#)</sup> 122. Henry<sup>6</sup>, born 24 Dec. 1767; 123. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>, born 8 Dec. 1769, married, 20 Jan. 1793,<sup>[143](#)</sup> Elizabeth Whitfield; 124. Ann<sup>6</sup>, born 22 Jan. 1772, married 102. Robert<sup>6</sup> Sturdivant; 125. Rebecca<sup>6</sup>, born 25 May 1775.

45. JAMES<sup>5</sup> STURDIVANT (Henry<sup>4</sup>, Matthew<sup>3</sup>, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Hallom, Robert<sup>1</sup>), of Sussex County and later of Lunenburg County, died by 21 Dec. 1796 when the inventory of his estate was made.<sup>[144](#)</sup> He married Mary,<sup>[145](#)</sup> who left nuncupative will 26 March 1808-Sept. 1808.<sup>[146](#)</sup>

Issue: [STURDIVANT] 126. Jemima<sup>6</sup>, born 21 March 1765,<sup>[147](#)</sup> married, (bond 7) Nov. 1789,<sup>[148](#)</sup> Joseph Dunman, Jr.; 127. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 30) Jan. 1790,<sup>[149](#)</sup> Drury Ragsdale; 128. Lucy<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 24) March 1792,<sup>[150](#)</sup> David Garland; 129. John<sup>6</sup>, married, 26 Dec. 1798,<sup>[151](#)</sup> Lettitia Callis; 130.

James<sup>6</sup>, married (1), 12 Jan. 1797,<sup>[152](#)</sup> Fanny Callis and (2), 8 June 1811,<sup>[153](#)</sup> Nancy Brintle; 131. Ann<sup>6</sup>, married, 9 Dec. 1798,<sup>[154](#)</sup> William Johnson; 132. Rachel<sup>6</sup>, married Denton; 133. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married, 16 May 1800,<sup>[155](#)</sup> Tandy Dicks; 134. Herbert A.<sup>6</sup>; 135. Henry W.<sup>6</sup>, married, Nov.



1807,<sup>[156](#)</sup> Lucy Farguson; 136. Edward C.<sup>6</sup>, married, 15 March 1811,<sup>[157](#)</sup> Rebecca Dicks; 137. (Child)<sup>6</sup>, perhaps William.

49. ABNER<sup>5</sup> STURDIVANT (John Anderson<sup>4</sup>, Matthew<sup>3</sup>, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Hallom, Robert<sup>1</sup>) died before 21 March 1765.<sup>[158](#)</sup> He married Rachel.

Issue: 138. Charles<sup>6</sup>, born 18 Jan. 1763,<sup>[159](#)</sup> orderly sergeant in the North Carolina Continental Line, lived in Halifax Co., N.C., married Elizabeth, who joined him, 13 Nov. 1788, in selling the 125 acres devised jointly to him and his brother Abner by their grandfather,<sup>[160](#)</sup> later moved to Warren Co., Ga.;<sup>[161](#)</sup> 139. Abner<sup>6</sup>, born 1765, died young.

51. JOHN<sup>5</sup> STURDIVANT (John Anderson<sup>4</sup>, Matthew<sup>3</sup>, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Hallom, Robert<sup>1</sup>), of Brunswick County, left will 8 June 1805-23 Sept. 1805.<sup>[162](#)</sup> He married (1), (bond 28) Dec. 1773,<sup>[163](#)</sup> Rebecca Robinson, daughter of George Robinson, born about 1750, and (2), 6 April 1793,<sup>[164](#)</sup> Susanna Collier, daughter of Charles Collier.

Issue: [STURDIVANT] (by 1) 140. Nancy<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 7) Jan. 1797,<sup>[165](#)</sup> Benjamin Suggett, of Mecklenburg County, 1800; 141. Lucy<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond

6) Nov. 1805,<sup>[166](#)</sup> Israel Morris; 142. Jesse<sup>6</sup>; (by 2) 143. Betsy Collier<sup>6</sup>; 144. Lucas<sup>6</sup>.

52. JESSE<sup>5</sup> STURDIVANT (John Anderson<sup>4</sup>, Matthew<sup>3</sup>, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Hallom, Robert<sup>1</sup>) moved to Halifax Co., N.C. He left will 22 Oct. 1801-Feb. 1802.<sup>[167](#)</sup> He married Lucy.

Issue: [STURDIVANT] 145. Silas<sup>6</sup>, moved to Edmondson Co., Ky., by 1830; 146. Stephen<sup>6</sup>, of Franklin Co., N.C., 1850; 147. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married Frederick Threwitts, born 24 Feb. 1761,<sup>[168](#)</sup> left will 16 Oct. 1819-Feb. 1820;<sup>[169](#)</sup>

148. Rebecca<sup>6</sup>, married Ruffin; 149. John<sup>6</sup>; 150. Joseph A.<sup>6</sup>, of Madison Co., Term., married Peggy Pitts; 151. Edmund<sup>6</sup>, of Madison Co., Tenn.

53. ANDERSON<sup>5</sup> STURDIVANT (John Anderson<sup>4</sup>, Matthew<sup>3</sup>, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Hallom, Robert<sup>1</sup>), of Halifax Co., N.C., left will 20 Aug. 1815-Nov. 1815.<sup>[170](#)</sup> He married Jemima Threwitts, daughter of Peter and Anne Threwitts,<sup>[171](#)</sup> on whose estate administration was granted Nov. 1824.<sup>[172](#)</sup>

Issue: [STURDIVANT] 152. Joel<sup>6</sup>, born 13 Jan. 1773;<sup>173</sup> 153. Nancy<sup>6</sup>, born 12 Aug. 1775, married Joseph Daughtry; 154. Williamson<sup>6</sup>; 155. John<sup>6</sup>; 156. William<sup>6</sup>; 157. Wheelis<sup>6</sup>, served in 3rd Regiment of North Carolina militia,<sup>1812</sup><sup>174</sup> 158. Jesse<sup>6</sup>; 159. Rachel<sup>6</sup>, married Pullen.

59. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> STURDIVANT (Biggin<sup>4</sup>, ?Llewellyn<sup>3</sup>, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Hallom, Robert<sup>1</sup>), born 28 April 1732,<sup>175</sup> married Marder.

Issue: [MARDER] 160. John<sup>6</sup>, named in the will of his grandmother.

---

<sup>1</sup> Hotten, p. 169.

<sup>2</sup> Patent Bk. 1, p. 351.

<sup>3</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 547.

<sup>4</sup> Randolph acquired one-third of the tract directly from the Hallom heirs; two-thirds of the acreage had prior sale as shown hereafter.

<sup>5</sup> Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1655-65, pp. 92-93. In his will Llewellyn stated he was from Chelmsford in Essex; it is probable he had known the Hallom family in Essex.

<sup>6</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 85-90, 92-95, 103; W[illiam] XIII, pp. 237-45. Three brothers of Robert<sup>1</sup> Hallom were living in England: John, citizen and poulterer of London, who left will 21 June 1649-7 Nov. 1649 (P.C.C. 167 Fairfax, in KLVI, p. 325); William, of Burnham, County Essex, Salter, who left will 2 Aug. 1657-8 Sept. 1657 (P.C.C. 362 Ruthven, in VLVI, p. 326); Thomas, Sr., who married Margaret and had issue Thomas, Jr., and Ann (who married Wood, a salter). Thomas, Sr., was dead by 1644 and his widow married (2) William Mason. In 1655

<sup>7</sup> Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1655-65, p. 88.

<sup>8</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 90.

<sup>9</sup> 'Henrico Co. Deeds &c 1697-1704, pp. 451-55, 16-17 Jan. 1704/5, Woodward; Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1688-97, pp. 202-06, 24-25 April 1691, Gundry. The latter shows that Ann<sup>2</sup> was older than Sarah<sup>2</sup> Hallom.

<sup>10</sup> P.C.C. 362 Ruthven, see note 6.

<sup>11</sup> Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1655-65, p. 275. Daniel Llewellyn acknowledged the deed as attorney.

<sup>12</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 172.

<sup>13</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 240. On 14 Sept. 1660 *quietus est* was granted to Jno. Sturdivant of the estate of Samuel Woodward, he having given bond for overplus for the use of the orphans, and releasing him from the administration obtained by his wife in her widowhood.

<sup>14</sup> Patent Bk. 3, p. 172.

<sup>15</sup> Patent Bk. 5, p. 350 (366).

<sup>16</sup> Patent Bk. 6, p. 480.

<sup>17</sup> Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1672-74, fragment, p. 505.

<sup>18</sup> Marion Tinling, ed., *The Correspondence of the Three William Byrds of Westover, Virginia, 1684-1776* (Charlottesville, 1977), I, pp. 15-16. The date of this letter may have been later in the year. Letters of administration on the estates of John Milner, Thomas Shippy, Richard Womeck (and John Davis) were granted to their widows at the same Henrico County court, 1 Aug. 1684, and all of these men's inventories show some connection with the Indian trade: Indian boys and girls, trading knives, a tomahawk, Indian baskets (Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1677-92, pp. 282-90). The Occaneechee Trail or Path led from Fort Henry (Petersburg) through Occaneechee Town (near present Clarksville, Mecklenburg County), close to the forks of the Dan and Roanoke rivers. Twenty miles west of that would be present Person Co., N.C.

<sup>19</sup> Colonial Records Project, CO. 1/39, fo. 64-65; *ibid.*, Ms. All Souls, 254.

<sup>20</sup> Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1687-95, p. 322.

<sup>21</sup> Claiborne T. Smith, "The Sturdivant Family," *The Southside Virginian*, V, pp. 125-35.

<sup>22</sup> Patent Bk. 12, p. 271.

<sup>23</sup> Prince George Co. Minute Bk. 1737-40, p. 366.

<sup>24</sup> Chowan Co., N.C., Deed Bk. 1, pp. 334-35, reversed p. 18.

<sup>25</sup> Patent Bk. 10, p. 350; Patent Bk. 13, pp. 138-39.

<sup>26</sup> Surry Co. Wills & Deeds 1715-30, pp. 913-14.

<sup>27</sup> Claiborne T. Smith, "The Mathew Sturdivant Line," *The Southside Virginian*, VI, pp.23-32, 79-87.

<sup>28</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. B, 1764-71, pp. 34, 150.

<sup>29</sup> Patent Bk. 10, p. 273; Patent Bk. 14, p. 19.

<sup>30</sup> Prince George Co. Deeds &c 1713-28, pp. 1100-01.

<sup>31</sup> Amelia Co. Order Bk. 1, p. 35.

<sup>32</sup> Surry Co. Deeds & Wills 1715-30, pp. 193-94.

<sup>33</sup> Amelia Co. Order Bk. 1, p. 114.

<sup>34</sup> Churchill Gibson Chamberlayne, *The Vestry Book and Register of Bristol Parish, Virginia, 1720-1789* (Richmond, 1898), p. 45.

<sup>35</sup> Prince George Co. Wills, Deeds &c 1759-60, p. 164.

<sup>36</sup> Patent Bk. 17, p. 435.

<sup>37</sup> Bristol Parish Register.

<sup>38</sup> Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 5, pp. 24-25; Deed Bk. 9, pp. 27, 29.

<sup>39</sup> Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 10, pp. 47-48.

<sup>40</sup> Nottoway Co. Deed Bk. 2, pp. 372-73.

<sup>41</sup> Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 7, pp. 1-2.

<sup>42</sup> Bristol Parish Register.

<sup>43</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>44</sup> *Ibid.* She may have married Hall and been the mother of Joel Sturdivant Hall, born 30 July 1760 (Bristol Parish Register).

<sup>45</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. A, 1755-71, p. 82.

<sup>46</sup> Brunswick Co. Deed Bk. 2, p. 204.

<sup>47</sup> Albemarle Parish Register.

<sup>48</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. B, p. 348.

<sup>49</sup> Surry Co. Deed Bk. 6, p. 47.

<sup>50</sup> Sussex Co. Deed Bk. E, p. 231.

<sup>51</sup> Albemarle Parish Register.

<sup>52</sup> Patent Bk. 13, p. 522.

<sup>53</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. C, 1772-82, p. 281.

<sup>54</sup> Sussex Co. Deed Bk. 5, 1746-49, p. 175.

- <sup>55</sup> Brunswick Co. Will Bk. 6, p. 107.
- <sup>56</sup> Bristol Parish Register.
- <sup>57</sup> Prince George Co. Minute Bk. 1737-40, p. 261.
- <sup>58</sup> Dinwiddie Co. Fee Bk. 1763, p. 6.
- <sup>59</sup> Bristol Parish Register.
- <sup>60</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>61</sup> Halifax Co., N.C, Deed Bk. 6, p. 345.
- <sup>62</sup> Halifax Co., N.C, Will Bk. 1, p. 298.
- <sup>63</sup> Halifax Co., N.C., Will Bk. 3, p. 37.
- <sup>64</sup> Bristol Parish Register.
- <sup>65</sup> Prince George Co. Land tax list, 1795, estate taxed.
- <sup>66</sup> Nottoway Co. Deed Bk. 1, pp. 443-44.
- <sup>67</sup> Nottoway Co. Land tax list, 1798.
- <sup>68</sup> Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Amelia County, Virginia, 1735-1815* (n.p.,1961), p. 103; Nottoway Co. Order Bk. 4, p. 252, division of estate of Sarah Parham.
- <sup>69</sup> Nottoway Co. Will Bk. 6, pp. 185-86.
- <sup>70</sup> Bristol Parish Register.
- <sup>71</sup> Prince George Co. Personal property tax list, 1787.
- <sup>72</sup> Bristol Parish Register.
- <sup>73</sup> Prince George Co. Personal property tax list, 1787; Nottoway Co. Land tax lists, 1800-02.
- <sup>74</sup> Bristol Parish Register.
- <sup>75</sup> Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 9, p. 504; Order Bk. 10, p. 71, which mentioned his interest in the estate of Joel Sturdivant.
- <sup>76</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Chesterfield County, Virginia, 1771-1815* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1958), pp. 60, 77.
- <sup>77</sup> Chesterfield Co. Order Bk. 14, p. 203.
- <sup>78</sup> Bristol Parish Register.
- <sup>79</sup> Brock Collection, Henry E. Huntington Library, San Marino, Calif.

- <sup>80</sup> Bristol Parish Register.
- <sup>81</sup> Sturdivant Papers, Virginia State Archives, Acc.28517.
- <sup>82</sup> Dinwiddie Co. Personal property tax list, 1803.
- <sup>83</sup> Sturdivant Papers, *loc. cit.*
- <sup>84</sup> *Virginia Gazette and Petersburg Intelligencer*, 20 Sept. 1787.
- <sup>85</sup> Prince George Co. Will Bk. 1, 1861-98, pp. 6-69, rerecorded 1870.
- <sup>86</sup> *Raleigh Register*, 18 Aug. 1801.
- <sup>87</sup> J. Staunton Moore, ed., *Annals of Henrico Parish* (Richmond, 1904), p. 235; Michael E. Pollock, *Marriage Bonds of Henrico County, Virginia, 1782-1853* (Baltimore, 1984), p. 156.
- <sup>88</sup> Pollock, *op. cit.*, p. 156.
- <sup>89</sup> Revolutionary War Bounty warrant, John Sturdivant, Jr., Virginia State Archives.
- <sup>90</sup> Brock Collection, Henry E. Huntington Library, San Marino, Calif.
- <sup>91</sup> Dinwiddie Co. Land tax book, 1806, land transferred from her estate to James Sturdivant.
- <sup>92</sup> Margie G. Brown, *Genealogical Abstracts, Revolutionary War Veterans, Scrip Act 1852* (Oakton, Va., 1990), pp. 90-92.
- <sup>93</sup> *Raleigh Register*, 1 Jan. 1841.
- <sup>94</sup> T x, p. 51.
- <sup>95</sup> *The Southside Virginian*, VI, p. 106.
- <sup>96</sup> W(2) II, p. 63.
- <sup>97</sup> *The Southside Virginian*, VIII, p. 81.
- <sup>98</sup> Bristol Parish Register.
- <sup>99</sup> Brock Collection, Henry E. Huntington Library, San Marino, Calif.
- <sup>100</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. D, p. 14.
- <sup>101</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. B, p. 347, will of Matthew Parham, 2 Sept. 1770-21 May 1772.
- <sup>102</sup> Sussex Co. Deed Bk. A, p. 320.
- <sup>103</sup> *Heads of Families at the First Census... 1790, South Carolina* (Washington, 1908), p. 11, as Studiphant, with one male under 16 and four females.

<sup>104</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Sussex County, Virginia, 1754-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1952), p. 89.

<sup>105</sup> Albemarle Parish Register.

<sup>106</sup> Wake Co., N.C, Will Bk. D, p. 153.

<sup>107</sup> Surry Co. Deed Bk. 6, 1749-53, pp. 3, 6.

<sup>108</sup> Albemarle Parish Register.

<sup>109</sup> *Raleigh Register*, 2 June 1826.

<sup>110</sup> Knorr, *op. cit.*, p. 37.

<sup>111</sup> Knorr, *op. cit.*, p. 77.

<sup>112</sup> Albemarle Parish Register.

<sup>113</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>114</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>115</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. F, pp. 53-54., earliest date in estate account.

<sup>116</sup> Albemarle Parish Register.

<sup>117</sup> Sussex Co. Deed Bk. E, pp. 66, 284.

<sup>118</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 77.

<sup>119</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. F, pp. 360-61.

<sup>120</sup> Ann Sturdivant was head of the household, 1782 (*Heads of Families at the First Census... Virginia* [Washington, 1908], p. 44).

<sup>121</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. G, p. 422.

<sup>122</sup> Albemarle Parish Register.

<sup>123</sup> *Georgia Journal*, Milledgeville, Ga., 30 Sept. 1812.

<sup>124</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 77.

<sup>125</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 78.

<sup>126</sup> Sussex Co. Land tax book, 1802, estate taxed.

<sup>127</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 77.

<sup>128</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 78.

<sup>129</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 77.

<sup>130</sup> Sussex Co., Deed Bk. E, p. 168.

<sup>131</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 423a.

<sup>132</sup> Northampton Co., N.C., Will Bk. 1, pp. 400-02

<sup>133</sup> Albemarle Parish Register; Northampton Co., N.C., Estate papers, William Sturdivant; *The Southside Virginian*, VI, pp. 84-85, which errs in identifying 54. William<sup>5</sup> as 41. William<sup>5</sup>.

<sup>134</sup> Northampton Co., N.C., Estate papers.

<sup>135</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>136</sup> Northampton Co., N.C., Minute Bk. 1835-39, no pagination.

<sup>137</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. B, p. 145.

<sup>138</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 61.

<sup>139</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. E, p. 222.

<sup>140</sup> Albemarle Parish Register.

<sup>141</sup> Sussex Co. Personal property tax book, 1796. Ann Sturdivant, Jr., was taxed, 1797.

<sup>142</sup> Albemarle Parish Register.

<sup>143</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 77.

<sup>144</sup> Lunenburg Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 151b. An accounting of his estate by Mary Sturdivant, Joseph Dunman Jr., and Herbert Sturdivant, administrators, 13 Feb. 1799, referred to the widow's dower and twelve legatees.

<sup>145</sup> It had been assumed that she was Mary Rottenbury since the Albemarle Parish Register records the birth of John, son of James Sturdivant and Mary Rottenbury, on 3 March 1763. Mary, daughter of John and Susanna Rottenberry, was born 25 May 1743, but Sussex Co. Deed Bk. C, p. 281, 19 May 1768, names her as Mary Tyus, widow, and the will of Susanna Rottenberry, 16 Nov. 1767-17 Dec. 1767 (Sussex Co. Will Bk. B, p. 143), names daughter Mary Tyus and grandson John Rottenberry, son of "my daughter Mary Rottenberry," who was to live with Thomas Echols until he was 21.

<sup>146</sup> Lunenburg Co. Will Bk. 6, pp. 234-35.

<sup>147</sup> Albemarle Parish Register.

<sup>148</sup> Emma R. Matheny and Helen K. Yates, *Marriages of Lunenburg County, Virginia, 1746-1853* (Richmond, 1967), p. 36.

<sup>149</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 98.

<sup>150</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 47.



- <sup>151</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 119.
- <sup>152</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 118.
- <sup>153</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>154</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 70.
- <sup>155</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 34.
- <sup>156</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 118.
- <sup>157</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>158</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. B, p. 34, inventory. John Anderson Sturdivant was his administrator (*ibid.*, p. 150).
- <sup>159</sup> Albemarle Parish Register.
- <sup>160</sup> Sussex Co. Deed Bk. G, p. 263.
- <sup>161</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, Charles Sturdivant, S.36326, National Archives.
- <sup>162</sup> Brunswick Co. Will Bk. 7, p. 122.
- <sup>163</sup> Knorr, Marriage Bonds... Sussex County, p. 77.
- <sup>164</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Brunswick County, Virginia, 1750-1810 (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1953), p. 92.
- <sup>165</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>166</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 66.
- <sup>167</sup> Halifax Co., N.C, Will Bk. 2, p. 370.
- <sup>168</sup> Albemarle Parish Register.
- <sup>169</sup> Halifax Co., N.C, Will Bk. 3, p. 648.
- <sup>170</sup> Halifax Co., N.C, Will Bk. 2, p. 577.
- <sup>171</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. F, p. 254, will of Peter Threewitts, 18 July 1801-1 Oct. 1801.
- <sup>172</sup> Halifax Co., N.C, Minute Bk. 1822-24, no pagination.
- <sup>173</sup> Albemarle Parish Register.
- <sup>174</sup> *Muster Rolls of the Soldiers of the War of 1812, Detached From the Militia of North Carolina in 1812 and 1814* (Raleigh, 1851; Winston-Salem, N.C, 1926), p. 19.
- <sup>175</sup> Bristol Parish Register.

## HAMPTON<sup>1</sup>

\*1. WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> HAMPTON, son of Laurence Hampton, Sr., of Twickenham, Middlesex, England, was baptized in that parish 28 May 1592.<sup>2</sup> He arrived in Virginia in the *Bona Nova* in 1620 and his wife Joane arrived the next year in the *Abigail*. They were enumerated in the census, 1623/4, at Buck Roe<sup>3</sup> and were twice listed in the muster, 1624/5, at Elizabeth City, once by themselves, his age being given as 34, and again in the muster of Edward Waters where his age was given as 40 and hers as 25.

The will of Lawrence Hampton of London, tailor, 9 Nov. 1627-12 Feb. 1627/8, left £10 to his brother William Hampton, “to be paid unto him within twelve months after his return from Virginia in the parts beyond the seas,” and if he died before his return from Virginia gave that sum to his sister Philadelphia.<sup>4</sup>

On 10 Dec. 1627 William Hampton, planter of Elizabeth City County, leased for ten years a 50 acre tract at Buck Roe, bounded on the east by the creek parting the land from Point Comfort Island, and on 13 Aug. 1634 leased for 100 years a 100 acre tract.<sup>5</sup> Finally, 11 Dec. 1640, he secured a patent for 550 acres in Elizabeth City County for the personal adventure of himself and Joane his wife and naming Willi. Hampton, Grace Hampton and Eliza. Hampton among the headrights.<sup>6</sup>

By 25 March 1651 when he patented 700 acres on the east side of the easternmost river in Mockjack Bay,<sup>7</sup> he had moved to the portion of Gloucester County which is now Mathews County. One of the headrights named in this patent is Philad. Hampton, possibly his sister. His will, now lost, was dated 5 Sept. 1652 and divided his Gloucester County land between his sons William and Thomas.<sup>8</sup>

Issue: 2. WILLIAM<sup>2</sup>; 3. Grace<sup>2</sup>; 4. Elizabeth<sup>2</sup>; 5. THOMAS<sup>2</sup>.

2. WILLIAM<sup>2</sup> HAMPTON (Thomas<sup>1</sup>) resided in Kingston Parish and died after 28 June 1683 when he was a sponsor at the baptism of his great-nephew John<sup>4</sup> Hampton.<sup>9</sup> The name of his wife is unknown.

Issue: 6. William<sup>3</sup>, patented 42 acres in Kingston Parish, 28 Oct. 1697, adjoining a patent granted “his father” and 148 acres there, 26 April 1698, on the east side of the easternmost river along Mr. William Hampton’s old patent.<sup>10</sup> He held 348 acres in Kingston Parish, 1704.

5. THOMAS<sup>2</sup> HAMPTON (William<sup>1</sup>) was born 16 April 1623.<sup>11</sup> A clergyman, he was minister of Hampton Parish, York County, 1649-58, and of Wilmington Parish, James City County, 1658-90, and also served Wallingford Parish in James City County in 1677-80 or later.<sup>12</sup> On 6 June 1651 he and Thomas Duke jointly patented 430 acres containing two necks of land on Warrany Creek on the east side of Chickahominy River and, as the survivor, of James City County, on 21 Jan. 1671/2 he conveyed this land, as 450 acres, to Daniel Parke.<sup>13</sup> On 6 April 1653 he patented 550 acres nearby, on the east side of Chickahominy River on Tyescan [Diascond] Swamp and on 11 Oct. 1658 repatented this tract with 150 acres added.<sup>14</sup> He also patented 400 acres on the north side of a branch of Tyascon, 8 March 1658/9,<sup>15</sup> and out of this tract sold 100 acres to Joseph Preston and the remainder to Mary Duke, widow of his former associate, who, 30 Nov. 1670, as Mrs. Mary Wade, repatented the land as 463 acres.<sup>16</sup>

The land in Gloucester County which he inherited from his father was conveyed to his son John<sup>3</sup>, 8 June 1677.<sup>17</sup>

The name of his wife is unknown.

Issue: 7. JOHN<sup>3</sup>; 8. (Son)<sup>3</sup>.<sup>18</sup>

7. JOHN<sup>3</sup> HAMPTON (Thomas<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>) purchased, 3 March 1674/5, from Richard Cary 196 3/4 acres in Gloucester County adjoining his father’s plantation.<sup>19</sup>

He married (1) Mary Mann. On 5 June 1677 her uncle John Mann conveyed to him 157 acres in consideration of their marriage and on 8 June 1677 his father deeded him the 350 acres inherited from William<sup>1</sup> Hampton.<sup>20</sup>

He married (2) and thereafter moved to King William County,<sup>21</sup> where, 1 April 1702, he patented 50 acres in Pamunkey Neck which had recently been relinquished by the Pamunkey Indians.<sup>22</sup> His will, now lost, was dated 10 Nov. 1718 and recorded in King William County.<sup>23</sup>

Issue: (by 1)<sup>24</sup> 9. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>; 10. Mary<sup>4</sup>, named as “cozen” in the will of her great-uncle John Mann of Gloucester County, 6 Jan. 1694/5-18 Feb. 1694/5;<sup>25</sup> 11. JOHN<sup>4</sup>; 12. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>; 13. RICHARD<sup>4</sup>; (by 2) 14. (traditionally) Cary<sup>4</sup>.

9. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> HAMPTON (John<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>) was granted 100 acres on both sides of the main branch of Boot Swamp, King William County, 24 March 1725/6,<sup>26</sup> and inherited his father's 703 3/4 acres in Gloucester County.<sup>27</sup> He left will, now lost, proved 8 Aug. 1740.<sup>28</sup> He married.

Issue: 15. JOHN<sup>5</sup>.

11. JOHN<sup>4</sup> HAMPTON (John<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>), born 3 June 1683 in Gloucester County, died 17 Jan. 1748/9.<sup>29</sup> He settled in Fairfax County and left will 27 June 1746-21 March 1748/9.<sup>30</sup> He married, 1 May 1712, Margaret Wade, daughter of James Wade, born 1 May 1694 in New Kent County, died 17 May 1773.<sup>31</sup>

Issue: 16. John Wade<sup>5</sup>, born 27 May 1713, died 1 Sept. 1726; 17. ANTHONY<sup>5</sup>; 18. Mary<sup>5</sup>, born 10 June 1717, living 1773; 19. William<sup>5</sup>, twin, born 30 March 1719, died in infancy; 20. Richard<sup>5</sup>, twin, born 30 March 1719, died in infancy; 21. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>; 22. HENRY<sup>5</sup>; 23. JAMES<sup>5</sup>; 24. Margaret<sup>5</sup>, born 16 Dec. 1725; 25. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 26. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>; 27. ROSAMOND<sup>5</sup>.

12. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> HAMPTON (John<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>), of Caroline County, left will 20 Dec. 1749-13 March 1749/50.<sup>32</sup> He married (1) and (2), after 9 Sept. 1749,<sup>33</sup> Martha, widow of Thomas Catlett, who died before 12 March 1761 when her estate was ordered appraised.<sup>34</sup>

Issue:<sup>35</sup> (by 1) 28. Edward<sup>5</sup>; 29. GEORGE<sup>5</sup>; 30. Thomas<sup>5</sup>, possibly the Thomas, born about 1760 in Caroline County, who was a private in the 2nd Virginia State Regiment, 1777-80, lived at Troy, Mo., 1832, and died 13 July 1840;<sup>36</sup> 31. John<sup>5</sup>; 32. Susannah<sup>5</sup>; 33. Francis<sup>5</sup>; 34. William<sup>5</sup>.

13. RICHARD<sup>4</sup> HAMPTON (John<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>) married (1) Alee with whom he acknowledged the sale of land in Caroline County, 13 March 1746/7.<sup>37</sup> He purchased 375 acres in Hamilton Parish, 26-27 Dec. 1745, and as a planter of Prince William County bought additional land

there, 24-25 June 1748.<sup>38</sup> He left will 24 Nov. 1766-22 Dec. 1766<sup>39</sup> which named his (2) wife Martha.

Issue: 35. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>; 36. Sarah<sup>5</sup>; 37. Martha<sup>5</sup>, married Dr. Richard Lingan Hall of Fauquier County who died before July 1774 when his estate was ordered inventoried;<sup>40</sup> 38. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 39. RICHARD<sup>5</sup>.

15. JOHN<sup>5</sup> HAMPTON (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup> ), of "Hamptonville," Caroline County, deposed, 1759, he was aged 25<sup>41</sup> and left will 9 April 1801-12 July 1803.<sup>42</sup> He sold the "Hempfield" plantation in Gloucester County to Thomas Hays, 1 Oct. 1743.<sup>43</sup> He married Elizabeth, who died 6 Jan. 1800.<sup>44</sup>

Issue: 40. George<sup>6</sup>, died before 1801, ensign and lieutenant of Caroline County militia, 1780-82, married Mary; 41. Ann<sup>6</sup>, died before 1801, married (1) Collins and (2) Northrup; 42. Mary<sup>6</sup>, died before 1801, married Joseph DeJarnett, born 9 Oct. 1747, died 31 July 1824, of "Spring Grove," Caroline County, ensign and lieutenant in Revolutionary War;<sup>45</sup> 43. Frances<sup>6</sup>, died 30 April 1799, married Edmund Jones; 44. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married Edwin Gibson and moved to Montgomery Co., Tenn.; 45. Jane<sup>6</sup>, married (1) Vernon and (2), 28 March 1800, William Ball of Culpeper County.

17. ANTHONY<sup>5</sup> HAMPTON (John<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup> ), born 24 Feb. 1715, died 30 June 1776. He resided in Truro Parish, Fairfax County, moved to Rowan Co., N.C., where he was captain of Rangers, 1755-61, and by 1770 to Surry Co., N.C., which he represented in the Provincial Assembly, 1773, before moving to Spartanburg Co., S.C., where he and his wife were killed by Indians. He married, 10 March 1741, Elizabeth Preston, daughter of Edward Preston, born 10 March 1720, died 30 June 1776.

Issue: 46. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, born 14 April 1742, died 3 Oct. 1800 in Stokes Co., N.C., married, 2 April 1761 in Surry Co., N.C., Gray Bynum, born 20 Dec. 1737, died 22 Feb. 1814,<sup>46</sup> left will 4 Dec. 1813-March 1814,<sup>47</sup> member of the North Carolina Assembly, 1779, justice of Stokes County upon its creation in 1789; 47. John<sup>6</sup>, born 4 Aug. 1743, died 18 Oct. 1808 in Newberry Co., S.C., served in French and Indian War, 1763, and in Cherokee War, 1776, colonel of Light Dragoons, 1779, member of the South Carolina House of Representatives, 1776-78, 1779, 1780-86, 1802-04,

of the state Senate, 1790-1800, 1804-08, and of the South Carolina Constitutional Convention, 1788, married (1) Nancy Jackson and (2) 89. Margaret<sup>6</sup> Winn, who died 1837 at Woodville, Miss.; 48. Anthony<sup>6</sup>, born 1744, died 1745; 49. Edward<sup>6</sup>, born 9 April 1746, murdered by Tories Oct. 1780, Indian trader, captain in the Cherokee War, 1776, colonel of the South Carolina Continental Line, 1779-80, married (1) Dawkins, died 1771, and (2) Sarah Earle, born 4 Jan. 1759, who married (2) Charles Littleton; 50. Preston<sup>6</sup>, born about 1748, murdered 1776 in Spartanburg Co., S.C., by Indians and Tories with his parents, Indian trader of Surry Co., N.C., and, after 1776, of Ninety Six Dist., S.C., married Elizabeth (?Armstrong); 51. Henry<sup>6</sup>, born 1750, died 31 July 1826 at Cherry Fields, Wilkinson Co., Miss.,<sup>48</sup> served in Cherokee War, 1776, captain in 6th South Carolina Regiment, 1779, and lieutenant colonel of light dragoons, 1781, married, 30 May 1780 in Camden Dist., S.C.,<sup>49</sup> Susanna Andrews; 52. Wade<sup>6</sup>, born (May?) 1751, died 4 Feb. 1835 at Columbia, S.C., served in South Carolina Continental Line, 1777-80, major general in War of 1812, member of South Carolina House of Representatives, 1779-86, 1791, delegate to South Carolina Constitutional Convention, 1788, member of United States Congress, 1795-97, 1803-10, at his death called the wealthiest man in South Carolina, married (1), 1782, Martha Epps (Goodwin) Howell, born 1753, died 22 May 1784 in Richland Co., S.C., (2), 9 Aug. 1786 at Charleston, S.C., Harriet Flud, died 31 Oct. 1794 in Richland Co., S.C., and (3), 4 July 1801 in Spartanburg Co., S.C., Mary Cantey, born 29 June 1779, died 19 June 1863 at Columbia, S.C., left will 23 June 1856-22 June 1863;<sup>50</sup> 53. Richard<sup>6</sup>, born 25 Dec. 1752, died 3 Nov. 1792 at Edisto, S.C., trader and merchant, partner with his brother Wade in supplying Revolutionary forces, 1776-80, captain of Orangeburg militia, 1780-81, major and colonel, 1782-83, member of the South Carolina House of Representatives, 1779-80, 1782-84, and of Senate, 1784-92, delegate from Saxe-Gotha to the convention which ratified the federal Constitution, 1788, married Mary Bowers, died 28 May 1788; 54. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 19 Jan. 1758, died 28 July 1799, married, July 1773 in Surry Co., N.C., James Harrison, born 30 July 1748, died 18 Jan. 1815, left unprobated will dated 22 June 1814,<sup>51</sup> educated at Donald Robertson's school, King and Queen County, 1761-62, served in South Carolina militia in Revolutionary War, represented the Upper District

in South Carolina House of Representatives, 1782-86, justice of Union Co., S.C, 1786, moved to Greenville Co., S.C, 1786, State Senator, 1789-90, and member of the House of Representatives, 1794-96.

21. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> HAMPTON (John<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup> ), born 8 May 1720, married Capt. Thomas Triplett, soldier in the French and Indian War, vestryman of Christ Church, Alexandria, member of the Fairfax County Committee of Safety, 1774,<sup>52</sup> who died before 24 Oct. 1780 when the inventory of his estate was made.<sup>53</sup>

Issue: [TRIPLETT]55. Betty Ann<sup>6</sup>; 56. Thomas<sup>6</sup>.

22. HENRY<sup>5</sup> HAMPTON (John<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, William"), of PrinceWilliam County, born 27 March 1721, left will 10 March 1778-4 May 1778.<sup>54</sup> He married (1), 8 May 1738, Elizabeth Cary Hobson, daughter of William andBetsy (Cary) Hobson, born 18 Oct. 1723, died 8 July 1761, and (2), 2 Nov.1764, Eleanor (Preston) Garner, widow of John Garner.<sup>55</sup>

Issue:<sup>56</sup> 57. William C.<sup>6</sup>, born 4 June 1739, died 5 Oct. 1753; 58. John<sup>6</sup>, born 8 July 1741, died 3 Aug. 1742; 59. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, born 7 June 1743, died 28 June 1743; 60. Wade<sup>6</sup>, born 18 Oct. 1744, died 30 July 1761 from kick of a horse; 61. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 30 March 1746, married, 16 June 1772, Thomas Brewer, who died 1783; 62. Margaret Wade<sup>6</sup>, born 1 Sept. 1748, died 8 Oct. 1772; 63. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, born 16 Sept. 1750, died about 1820, married George Newman Brown of Prince William County; 64. William Hobson<sup>6</sup>, born 14 Aug. 1753, died 4 June 1839 in Fauquier County,<sup>57</sup> of "Cedar Hill," Fauquier County, private in the Revolutionary War, married, 14 Dec. 1779, Frances Hunton, born 1758, died 18 Sept. 1825; 65. Cary Henry<sup>6</sup>, born 16 Nov. 1754, died 7 Aug. 1840 in Wayne Co., W.Va., surgeon in Revolutionary War, moved to "Soldier's Claim," Cabell Co., W.Va., 1800, tried and acquitted of murdering Col. George Shortridge, married, 4 May 1779 in Fairfax County, Elizabeth Plunkett, born Feb. 1758, died 10 Dec. 1802.

23. JAMES<sup>5</sup> HAMPTON (John<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup> ), born 3 Sept.1723, left will 16 Sept. 1796-June 1801.<sup>58</sup> He was a member of the Surry Co.,N.C., Committee of Safety, 1775. He married, 2 March 1745, Martha MarySmith.



Issue:<sup>59</sup> 66. Thomas<sup>6</sup>; 67. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, married Halbert, probably John Halbert to whom, 15 Dec. 1770, James Hampton deeded 150 acres on both sides of the Town Fork “for love and affection,”<sup>60</sup> who died after 24 Nov. 1813 when he sold Town Fork land;<sup>61</sup> 68. Martha<sup>6</sup>, married Evans; 69. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, born about 1758, died 19 Dec. 1802, left nuncupative will proved March 1803,<sup>62</sup> of Stokes Co., N.C., private, lieutenant and captain during the Revolutionary War, married, 19 Aug. 1785, Surry Co., N.C., Bethenia Bostick, born 18 March 1767, died 1832, who married (2), 23 Jan., 1804 in Stokes Co., N.C., Charles Perkins.<sup>63</sup>

25. JOHN<sup>5</sup> HAMPTON (John<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup> ), born 27 May 1727, died before 21 June 1794 when Samuel and Joseph Hampton gave bonds administrators of his estate.<sup>64</sup> He was a Revolutionary War soldier. He married (1), 1 May 1746, Mary Gunnell, daughter of William Gunnell, and (2) Margaret Pierce.

Issue: (by 1) 72. John<sup>6</sup>, died before 20 Feb. 1797 when his widow gave bond as his administratrix,<sup>65</sup> married Mary, who married (2) William Jacobs; 73. William<sup>6</sup>, left will 5 April 1819-22 Aug. 1820,<sup>66</sup> married; 74. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, moved to Kentucky about 1821; 75. Joseph<sup>6</sup>, left will 15 Oct. 1802-28 Feb. 1803,<sup>67</sup> married, (bond 9) April 1786,<sup>68</sup> Mary Hathaway, who married (2) Cooksey; 76. Henry<sup>6</sup>, moved to Nelson Co., Ky., married Susannah Holmes; (by 2) 77. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 21 Sept. 1762, died 24 Sept. 1824, married, 8 June 1786, Henry Simpson Halley, born 18 May 1762,<sup>69</sup> died 29 Nov. 1838, left will 18 Feb. 1835-19 Dec. 1838,<sup>70</sup> of “Pleasant Green,” Fairfax County, who served briefly as a volunteer under Capt. Charles Little and Maj. Dennis Ramsay in the latter part of 1780;<sup>71</sup> 78. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married John Key and moved to Kentucky.

26. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> HAMPTON (John<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup> ), born 17 Oct. 1728, left will 28 July 1790-16 Jan. 1797.<sup>72</sup> He moved to Pittsylvania County by 1764, and also owned a plantation in Surry, now Stokes, Co., N.C. He was a sergeant in 2nd Virginia State Regiment from 25 March 1777 until 10 April 1780.<sup>73</sup> He married (1), 1 June 1749,<sup>74</sup> Sarah Pattison Conyers, daughter of Henry and Janett (Pattison) Conyers, and (2) Sarah () Pratt.



Issue: (by 1) 79. Preston<sup>6</sup>, born about 1750, died 10 July 1832 in Gallatin Co., Ky., Revolutionary War soldier, moved to Pittsylvania County, 1780, and after 1796 to Kentucky, married, Aug. 1779 in Loudoun County, Eliza (Smith) Conner, widow of Charles Conner, born 20 June 1754, living 1839 in Grant Co., Ky.;<sup>75</sup> 80. Henry<sup>6</sup>, died 8 March 1832 in Surry Co., N.C., aged about 81 yrs. 10 mos. 15 days,<sup>76</sup> left will 21 Nov. 1831-16 May 1832,<sup>77</sup> settled in Stokes Co., N.C. by 1790, married, March 1773, Sarah Beavers, who died 22 Jan. 1831 in Surry County, aged 81 yrs. 4 mos. 22 days;<sup>78</sup> 81. James<sup>6</sup>, born 1754, left will 2 May 1821-11 June 1821,<sup>79</sup> moved to Franklin Co., Ky., before 24 Nov. 1809 when he and his wife acknowledged a deed for 97<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> acres, half of the tract in Pittsylvania County where they formerly lived,<sup>80</sup> married Hannah Fox; 82. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, married, 5 April 1785,<sup>81</sup> James Colquit; 83. Nancy<sup>6</sup>, died 3 July 1844, aged near 90,<sup>82</sup> at "Waverly," Clay Co., Miss., married, (bond 12) Feb. 1780,<sup>83</sup> George Young, Jr., who moved to Oglethorpe Co., Ga., by 1797,<sup>84</sup> and left will Oct. 1836-10 Jan. 1839;<sup>85</sup> 84. John Anthony<sup>6</sup>, born 1764, died 3 July 1853 in Pittsylvania County, of Stokes Co., N.C., and later of Pittsylvania County, married, 23 April 1801,<sup>86</sup> Elizabeth Sarah Jenkins, born 20 Aug. 1781, died 7 July 1865.

27. ROSAMOND<sup>5</sup> HAMPTON (John<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>), born 8 Sept. 1735, married, as his (2) wife, William Winn, who moved to Fairfield Co., S.C., in 1760s, served as a horseman 33 days in 1779 and in the light dragoons, 1781, and died 1813 at Charleston, S.C.

Issue: [WINN] 85. John<sup>6</sup>, born 1758, died 1820 or 1821, moved to Madison Co., Ky., and, 1819, to Howard Co., Mo., married Ellen Hobson, born 1764; 86. William<sup>6</sup>, of Fayette Co., Ky., soldier in War of 1812, married (1) Elizabeth (Byrd) Ford and (2) Elizabeth Webb; 87. Rosamond<sup>6</sup>, married Broughton and moved to Kentucky; 88. Mary<sup>6</sup>, died 10 Dec. 1801 at Saxe-Gotha, S.C., married, 11 Sept. 1785, Robert Stark, Jr., born 10 Jan. 1763 at Petersburg, died 4 Sept. 1830 at Columbia, S.C., adjutant of Col. Hammond's South Carolina regiment in Revolutionary War, admitted to the bar, 1787, justice of Edgefield Dist., S.C., member of South Carolina House of Representatives, 1794-1804 and its Speaker, 1802-04, Senator, 1804-05, Solicitor of the Southern District of South Carolina, 1805-20, trustee of

South Carolina College, 1805-20, organizer and vestryman of Trinity Church, Columbia, mayor of Columbia, S.C, and Secretary of State of South Carolina, 1826-28, who married (2), 18 July 1802, Mary Hay and (3), 4 Sept. 1825, Grace Baker; 89. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, born 1765, died 1837, married 47. John<sup>6</sup> Hampton; 90. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, died 20 April 1807 at Columbia, S.C, married, 19 May 1792, Dr. John Hughes, who died 13 Feb. 1835; 91. Rebecca<sup>6</sup>; 92. Susanna<sup>6</sup>; 93. Minor<sup>6</sup>, born 1775, died about 1850, moved to Bedford Co., Term., and, 1836, to Washington Co., Ark., married Dicey Matilda Bedford, died 1870, Woolsey, Ark.

29. GEORGE<sup>5</sup> HAMPTON (William<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>) married, (bond 14) Nov. 1752,<sup>87</sup> Mary Nugent Ballard.

Issue: 94. Susannah<sup>6</sup>; 95. Frances<sup>6</sup>.

35. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> HAMPTON (Richard<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup>), living 31 July 1809 when she joined her husband in deeding land,<sup>88</sup> married, (bond 22) July 1778,<sup>89</sup> James Slaughter of Culpeper County. He was ensign of a company of minute men, 1775, lieutenant and captain in Illinois Regiment, 1779-81, resident of Mercer Co., Ky., 1794-1811, where he was appointed justice of the Court of Quarter Sessions, 1796, and of Logan Co., Ky., thereafter. He married (2), (bond 8) April 1812,<sup>90</sup> Ann (Johnson) Johnson and (3), 10 Dec. 1830,<sup>91</sup> Mildred Bowcock, and died 17 Nov. 1833,<sup>92</sup> leaving will 27 Aug. 1831-3 Feb. 1834.<sup>93</sup>

Issue: [SLAUGHTER] 96. William Harrison<sup>6</sup>, left will 20 Feb. 1846-codicil 20 May 1846-12 Feb. 1849,<sup>94</sup> of Mercer Co., Ky. to 1815, then of Salisbury, N.C., and after 1837 of Madison Co., Miss., married Elizabeth (Marshall) Locke, born about 1776;<sup>95</sup> 97. Martha<sup>6</sup>, married (1), 9 July 1795,<sup>96</sup> James Hord, (2), 29 July 1817,<sup>97</sup> Samuel Wims, and (3), 18 May 1830,<sup>98</sup> John T. Allensworth; 98. Tabitha<sup>6</sup>, left will 26 March 1829-6 April 1829,<sup>99</sup> married, (bond 9) Nov. 1799,<sup>100</sup> the Rev. Valentine Cook, born 1765 in York Co., Pa., died 14 Aug. 1822 in Logan Co., Ky.,<sup>101</sup> left will 12 Aug. 1822-7 Oct. 1822,<sup>102</sup> itinerant minister of the Methodist Church in Maryland, Virginia, Pennsylvania and Kentucky, principal of Bethel Seminary in Jessamine Co., Ky., and of an academy at Harroburg, Ky., before settling in Logan Co., Ky., 1808, credited with originating the

custom of calling anxious sinners to the front to be prayed for;<sup>103</sup> 99. Arthur<sup>6</sup>, of Mercer Co., Ky., then of Loudoun County, and after 1815 of Logan Co., Ky., married, 28 May 1811,<sup>104</sup> Sarah Dinwiddie Harrison<sup>7</sup> Fowke, daughter of 331. *Robert Dinwiddle\* Fowke* (see THOROWGOOD); 100. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married (1), 22 April 1806,<sup>105</sup> Thomas Feland of Mercer Co., Ky., and (2), (bond 21) Dec. 1811,<sup>106</sup> Fielding Gatewood of Warren Co., Ky., where he once owned Mammoth Cave, and later of Jefferson Co., Ky.; 101. Robert Fontaine<sup>6</sup>, died 10 Nov. 1829 at St. Francisville, La., aged 43,<sup>107</sup> physician of Clarksburg, Tenn., and Bowling Green, Ky., member of the Kentucky House of Representatives, 1820-21, before settling at St. Francisville, La., married, 3 July 1813,<sup>108</sup> Sophia Mary (Piercy) Treat, died 24 Aug. 1841 at St. Francisville, La.; 102. Matthew<sup>6</sup>, born about 1790,<sup>109</sup> soldier in the War of 1812,<sup>110</sup> farmer of Casey Co., Ky., and late in life of Boyle Co., Ky., married (1), (bond 1) April 1809,<sup>111</sup> Mary Huston and (2), 16 Dec. 1828,<sup>112</sup> Katherine H. Slaughter; 103. Susan Clayton<sup>6</sup>, married, 26 Feb. 1813,<sup>113</sup> as his (2) wife, William Bell, died 21 Jan. 1853,<sup>114</sup> of Barren Co., Ky., who operated Bell's Tavern at Three Forks, near Mammoth Cave.

38. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> HAMPTON (Richard<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup> ) served in the French and Indian War. He married, (bond 10) Feb. 1760,<sup>115</sup> Ann Minter.

Issue: 104. Richard<sup>6</sup>.

39. RICHARD<sup>5</sup> HAMPTON (Richard<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, William<sup>1</sup> ) died about 1810. He was a lieutenant in the French and Indian War and a planter of Culpeper County until 1777 when he moved to Edgefield Co., S.C. He married, (bond 29) July 1761,<sup>116</sup> Susannah Neville.

Issue:<sup>117</sup> 105. Gale<sup>6</sup>, Revolutionary War soldier, left will 7 April 1812-16 July 1812,<sup>118</sup> married Mary Ann, who married (2), 1815, Conrad Murph; 106. Charlotte<sup>6</sup>; 107. Joannah<sup>6</sup>; 108. Lucy<sup>6</sup>; 109. Mary<sup>6</sup>; 110. Edward<sup>6</sup>; 111. Richard<sup>6</sup>, of Edgefield Co., S.C, left will 24 July 1837-4 May 1840,<sup>119</sup> married

<sup>1</sup> , Virginia G. Meynard, *The Venturers, The Hampton, Harrison, and Earle Families of Virginia, South Carolina, and Texas* (Easley, S.C, 1981); Joseph Lyon Miller, "A History of the Hampton Family of the Southern States, 1586-1916" (typewritten; n.p., n.d.), Joseph L. Miller Collection, Howard Hampton Papers, Southwest Collection, Texas Tech University, Lubbock, Texas; Virginia Lee Hutcheson Davis, *Tidewater Virginia Families: A Social History* (Urbanna, Va., 1989), pp. 363-90. Most unreferenced exact dates hereafter are drawn from references by Miller to entries in the Henry Hampton Prayer Book

<sup>2</sup> Twickenham, Middlesex, parish register.

<sup>3</sup> Hotten, pp. 183-84. John Hampton and ux Hampton are listed but this presumably is an error since in the same list appears John Arrundell, who was with William and Joane in the muster and shown there as coming in the *Abigail*, 1621, at the same time Joane arrived.

<sup>4</sup> Archdeaconry of London Wills B. 7, L. 17, in Waters, *Gleanings*, JJ, p. 876.

<sup>5</sup> Patent Bk. 1, pp. 11, 153.

<sup>6</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 752. This land is mentioned as belonging to him, 18 March 1663/4, in a patent to William ap Thomas (Patent Bk. 5, p. 283 [238]). He assigned the 550 acres known later as Beaver Dams (but formerly called Otter Dams) to William ap Thomas (Blanche Adams Chapman, *Wills and Administrations of Elizabeth City County, Virginia* [n.p., 1941], p. 234).

<sup>7</sup> Patent Bk. 2, p. 311.

<sup>8</sup> Deed, John Hampton to Thomas Hayes, 1 Oct. 1743, in Meynard, *op. cit.*, p. 44.

<sup>9</sup> Prayer Book of Henry Hampton (Oxford, 1712), in Meynard, *op. cit.*, p. 885, and Joseph Lyon Miller, "The Hampton Family of Virginia" (typewritten; n.p., n.d.), in Joseph L. Miller Collection, *loc. cit.* The latter account contains a transcription of the earlier records in the Prayer Book, which was stated to be owned by John Hampton Miller, M.D., son of the compiler, and to contain these notations: "On this 12 day May 1746 I give to my son Henry Hampton this Book of Common Prayer which has been used by his Father and Mother for 34 years, John Hampton Sen'." and "Copied

from my Bible for my son Henry Hampton the 12 day of May 1746. John Hampton.”

<sup>10</sup> Patent Bk. 9, pp. 126, 138. If a grant was made to William<sup>2</sup> it is no longer of record; presumably, his grandfather’s patent was intended.

<sup>11</sup> Bible, presented to him “by his affectionate son John Hampton on his sixty-fifth birthday, 16th April 1688,” cited in Meynard, *op. cit.*, p. 22.

<sup>12</sup> Maynard, *op. cit.*, p. 14, without citation of source for the inclusive dates. The clergylist of 30 June 1680 (W[2] XVII, p. 467) shows him as minister of Wilmington Parish, but not of Wallingford. He is not to be confused with the Rev. Thomas Hampton, who was minister at Jamestown, 1640-45, and of Hampton Parish, York County, 1647, and died 5 Jan. 1647/8 (*Cra.Rep.*, p. 139; William Meade, *Old Churches, Ministers and Families of Virginia* [Philadelphia, 1857], I, p. 200) without issue.

<sup>13</sup> William Byrd Title Book, in VL, p. 251-52.

<sup>14</sup> Patent Bk. 3, p. 245; Patent Bk. 4, p. 225 (323).

<sup>15</sup> Patent Bk. 4, p. 261(363).

<sup>16</sup> Patent Bk. 7, p. 174.

<sup>17</sup> Deed, 1 Oct. 1743, *loc. cit.*

<sup>18</sup> *Ibid.*, which refers to John<sup>3</sup> as eldest son. Meynard, *op. cit.*, pp. 23, 344-45, shows two other children, Mary, who married (1) Duke and (2) Wade (see Evelyn Duke Brandenberger, *The Duke Family*, I [n.p., 1979], pp. 18-19, 0 [n.p., 1995], pp. 3-5, for discussion which identifies Mary’s [1] husband as Thomas Duke but leaves her parentage in question), and Thomas, a Quaker of Nansemond County who married Elizabeth Bridle and died testate in Isle of Wight County, 1703, presumably so identified because the earlier Rev. Thomas Hampton had Nansemond County land which this Thomas was assumed to have inherited (but see Patent Bk. 10, pp. 35, 53, for escheat proceedings in which “it did not appear to the Jury that... there was any heire of his in the country”).

<sup>19</sup> Deed, 1 Oct. 1743, *loc. cit.*

<sup>20</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>21</sup> Letter, John Hampton, at Hamptonville, Caroline County, to Tho. Hayes, Gloucester County, 7 Sept. 1743, in Meynard, *op. cit.*, p. 43.

<sup>22</sup> Patent Bk. 9, p. 430.

<sup>23</sup> Deed, 1 Oct. 1743, *loc. cit.*

<sup>24</sup> Sons named in letter, 7 Sept. 1743, *loc. cit.*

<sup>25</sup> *W(1)* VI, pp. 136-38. Since she was given £500 “upon th<sup>e</sup> day of marriage, and to havemaintenance in every respect fr[om my] estate as formerly,” she must be the daughter of hisniece Mary (Mann) Hampton.

<sup>26</sup> Patent Bk. 12, p. 364.

<sup>27</sup> Deed, 1 Oct. 1743, *loc. cit.*

<sup>28</sup> *Ibid.* The entry is missing from the surviving Caroline County order books which containonly partial proceedings of the court held that date.

<sup>29</sup> Prayer Book of Henry Hampton, *loc. cit.*

<sup>30</sup> Fairfax Co. Will Bk. A, pp. 264-65.

<sup>31</sup> Prayer Book of Henry Hampton, *loc. cit.*

<sup>32</sup> Stafford Co. Will Bk. O, p. 85.

<sup>33</sup> Caroline Co. Order Bk. 1746-54, p. 173, as Martha Catlett.

<sup>34</sup> Caroline Co. Order Bk. 1759-63, p. 144.

<sup>35</sup> William Carter Stubbs, *A History of Two Virginia Families... Baytop... Catlett...* (NewOrleans, La., 1918), p. 36, states that Thomas<sup>5</sup> left descendants in King William County, John<sup>5</sup> died in Stafford County and left descendants in and near Clarksville, Tenn., Susanna<sup>5</sup> marriedJohn Quarles, Frances<sup>5</sup> married Thomas Buckner of Caroline County, and another daughter,Sarah<sup>5</sup>, married Richard Durrett of Caroline County, but this account is confused and partiallyin error and the statements are otherwise unconfirmed.

<sup>36</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, Thomas Hampton, S. 16842, National Archives.

<sup>37</sup> Caroline Co. Order Bk. 1746-54, p. 21.

<sup>38</sup> Prince William Co. Deed Bk. I, 1745-46, pp. 2-7; Deed Bk. L, 1748-49, pp. 27-32.

<sup>39</sup> Fauquier Co. Will Bk. 1, pp. 112-14.

<sup>40</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 309.

<sup>41</sup> Caroline Co. Order Bk. 1759-63, p. 46.

<sup>42</sup> William Lindsay Hopkins, *Caroline County Court Records...* (Richmond, 1987), p. 146.

<sup>43</sup> Miller, *loc. cit.*

<sup>44</sup> Hopkins, *op. cit.*, p. 46.

<sup>45</sup> Davis, *op. cit.*, pp. 349-52.

<sup>46</sup> Robert William Baird, *Bynum and Baynham Families of America, 1616-1850* (Baltimore, 1983), pp. 115-16.

<sup>47</sup> Stokes Co., N.C., Will Bk. 2, pp. 150-53.

<sup>48</sup> *Western Carolinian*, Salisbury, N.C., 29 Aug. 1826, says he died 3 Aug. 1826 near Woodville, Miss., aged 74.

<sup>49</sup> Brent H. Holcomb, *South Carolina Marriages, 1688-1799* (Baltimore, 1980), p. 109.

<sup>50</sup> Richland Co., S.C, Will Bk. L, p. 564.

<sup>51</sup> Harrison family papers, The South Caroliniana Library, University of South Carolina, Columbia, S.C.

<sup>52</sup> W(1)XXI, p. 115.

<sup>53</sup> Fairfax Co. Will Bk. D-1, p. 209.

<sup>54</sup> Virginia State Archives, Personal papers, Acc.26465; Prince William Co., Order Bk.1778-85, p. 1; Cabell Co., W.Va., Deed Bk. 1, pp. 68-79.

<sup>55</sup> Miller, *loc. cit.*

<sup>56</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>57</sup> *Genius of Liberty*, Leesburg, 22 June 1839.

<sup>58</sup> Stokes Co., N.C., Will Bk. 2, pp. 3b-5.

<sup>59</sup> Maynard, *op. cit.*, pp. 381-82, also names children James (died 1787, of Wilkes Co., N.C., married Rachel), Mary and John. James Hunter Chapter, DAR, *Early Families of the North Carolina Counties of Rockingham and Stokes with Revolutionary Service*, JJ (Easley, S.C, 1900), p. 56, adds several other children.

<sup>60</sup> Surry Co., N.C., Deed Bk. A, p. 8.

<sup>61</sup> Stokes Co., N.C., Deed Bk. 5, p. 498.

<sup>62</sup> Stokes Co., N.C., Will Bk. 2, pp. 34-35.

- <sup>63</sup> James Hunter Chapter, DAR, *op. cit.*, II, pp. 56, 97.
- <sup>64</sup> Fairfax Co. Will Bk. G-1, pp. 14-15.
- <sup>65</sup> Fairfax Co. Will Bk. G-1, pp. 281-82.
- <sup>66</sup> Fairfax Co. Will Bk. M-1, pp. 75-76.
- <sup>67</sup> Fauquier Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 423-24.
- <sup>68</sup> John K. Gott, *Fauquier County, Virginia, Marriage Bonds, 1759-1854* (Bowie, Md., 1989), p. 87.
- <sup>69</sup> Laura Hawley, *Hawley, Halley, Holley...* (Bowie, Md., 2003), pp. 51-52.
- <sup>70</sup> Fairfax Co. Will Bk. S-1, pp. 541-42.
- <sup>71</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, Henry S. Halley, R.4493, National Archives.
- <sup>72</sup> Pittsylvania Co. Deeds & Wills II, p. 191.
- <sup>73</sup> James Hunter Chapter D AR, *Early Families of the North Carolina Counties of Rockingham and Stokes with Revolutionary Service*, I (Easley, S.C., 1990), pp. 39-40.
- <sup>74</sup> George Harrison Sanford King, *The Register of Overwharton Parish, Stafford County, Virginia, 1723-1758* (Fredericksburg, 1961), pp. 47, 22.
- <sup>75</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, Preston Hampton, widow Eliza, R.4546, National Archives.
- <sup>76</sup> *Western Carolinian*, Salisbury, N.C, 23 April 1832.
- <sup>77</sup> Surry Co., N.C, Will Bk. 4, pp. 40-42; Minute Bk. 1829-32, no pagination.
- <sup>78</sup> *Western Carolinian*, Salisbury, N.C, 28 Feb. 1831.
- <sup>79</sup> Gallatin Co., Ky., Will Nk. B, p. 266.
- <sup>80</sup> Kentucky Court of Appeals Deed Bk. N, p. 61.
- <sup>81</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Pittsylvania County, Virginia, 1767-1805* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1956), p. 19, as James Cotrill.
- <sup>82</sup> Gravestone, "Waverly," Clay Co., Miss.
- <sup>83</sup> Knorr, *op. cit.*, p. 99.



- <sup>84</sup> Oglethorpe Co., Ga., Deed Bk. C, p. 33.
- <sup>85</sup> Oglethorpe Co., Ga., Will Bk. D, pp. 52-54.
- <sup>86</sup> Knorr, *op. cit.*, p. 38.
- <sup>87</sup> Gott, *op. dr.*, p. 87.
- <sup>88</sup> Mercer Co., Ky., Deed Bk. 7, pp. 204-06.
- <sup>89</sup> Gott, *op. cit.*, p. 183.
- <sup>90</sup> Logan County Historical Society, *Logan County, Kentucky, Marriages, 1790-1865* (Russellville, Ky., 1991), p. 85.
- <sup>91</sup> Christian Co., Ky., Marriage Register A, p. 109.
- <sup>92</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, James Slaughter, widow Mildred, S.31370, and Virginia Half Pay claim, NA Acc. No. 874 050 163, National Archives.
- <sup>93</sup> Logan Co., Ky., Will Bk. F, pp. 55-57.
- <sup>94</sup> Madison Co., Miss., Will Bk. A, pp. 133-35.
- <sup>95</sup> Madison Co., Miss., 1850 census, p. 355 or 178, family 720-734.
- <sup>96</sup> Mercer Co., Ky., Marriage Register 1, p. 34.
- <sup>97</sup> Kentucky DAR Genealogical Records Committee, "Logan County, Kentucky, Marriages" (typewritten; n.p., 1942), p. 108.
- <sup>98</sup> Todd Co., Ky., Marriage Register A, pp. 58-59.
- <sup>99</sup> Logan Co., Ky., Will Bk. D, pp. 185-86.
- <sup>100</sup> Mercer Co., Ky., Marriage bond.
- <sup>101</sup> *The Weekly Messenger*, Russellville, Ky., 17 Aug. 1822.
- <sup>102</sup> Logan Co., Ky., Will Bk. B, pp. 396-97.
- <sup>103</sup> Edward Stevenson, *Biographical Sketch of the Rev. Valentine Cook, A.M.* (Nashville, 1858), pp. 19-23; A. H. Redford, *The History of Methodism in Kentucky*, I (Nashville, 1868), pp. 86, 232, 241-45; *Appleton's Cyclopedia of American Biography*, I (New York, 1887), p. 717.
- <sup>104</sup> Loudoun Co. Marriage Register 1793-1850, p. 44; Deed Bk. 2-0, pp. 194-96.
- <sup>105</sup> Mercer Co., Ky., Marriage Register 1, p. 120.
- <sup>106</sup> Mercer Co., Ky., Marriage bond.
- <sup>107</sup> Slaughter Bible, owned by W. Slaughter Ball, New Orleans, La.

<sup>108</sup> *Ibid.* Marion Stark Craig, “Doctors and Medicine in the Territory of Arkansas, 1819to 1836” (typewritten; n.p., n.d.), p. 5, says records of Arkansas Co., Ark., show 13 July.

<sup>109</sup> Casey Co., Ky., 1850 census, Dist. 1, p. 670 or 335R, family 127-127; Boyle Co., Ky., 1860 census, p. 920 or 80, family 478-539, which incorrectly lists him as Martha.

<sup>110</sup> War of 1812 Bounty land application, Matthew Slaughter, Wt.55-120-32181, NationalArchives.

<sup>111</sup> Lincoln Co., Ky., Marriage bond.

<sup>112</sup> Mercer Co., Ky., Marriage Register 1, p. 346.

<sup>113</sup> Kentucky DAR Genealogical Records Committee, *op. cit.*, p. 16.

<sup>114</sup> Franklin Gorin Bible, copy, The Filson Historical Society, Louisville, Ky.

<sup>115</sup> Gott, *op. cit.*, p. 87.

<sup>116</sup> *Ibid*

<sup>117</sup> Edgefield Co., S.C, Deed Bk. 3, pp. 78-79, deed, 14 July 1789, of Richard Hampton to his children, on condition they support him out of the estate conveyed.

<sup>118</sup> Richland Co., S.C, Will Bk. E, p. 246

<sup>119</sup> Edgefield Co., S.C, Estates, Apt. 39, package 1520.

## HANSFORD

A John Hansford was entered as a subscriber to the Virginia Company's Second Charter, 1609,<sup>1</sup> and was mentioned that year in the records of the Merchant Tailors of London which show that John Wooller had paid into the Company £50 in the names of his son Edward Wooller and John Hansford.<sup>2</sup>

It was previously assumed that this John Hansford was probably then a youth and was the same John who arrived in York County by 1644 when corn was "sorted at Elias Richardson's" and the share due Thomas Bassett remained in the hands of John Hansford, who was mentioned in the county records the following year, who in 1646 was ordered to take the list of tithables for Hampton Parish<sup>3</sup> and who died leaving will, 9 May 1654-24 June 1661.<sup>4</sup>

Two volumes relating to Hansford families have been published in recent years. One, tracing the descendants of John Hansford of York County,<sup>5</sup> makes no such claim, however, and the other<sup>6</sup> identifies the member of the Virginia Company as John Hansford, baptized 26 Feb. 1571/2, merchant tailor of London and brother of Sir Humfrie Handford (1565-1625), also a member of the Virginia Company. On the basis of this evidence, additional information is needed to confirm that John Hansford of York County was the member of the Virginia Company.

---

<sup>1</sup> Br. Gen., p. 200; //1, p. 84.

<sup>2</sup> Br. Gen., pp. 305-06.

<sup>3</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 2, pp. 90, 147, 284.

<sup>4</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 3, p. 121.

<sup>5</sup> Thelma Ironmonger Hansford, *Hansford and Kinsmen, 1642-1957* (Seaford, Va., 1958).

<sup>6</sup> Winnie H. Garrett, *The Hansard-Hansford Family History* (Baltimore, 1984).

## HARRIS (JOHN)

\*1. JOHN<sup>1</sup> HARRIS and his wife Dorothy and two infants were living at West and Shirley Hundred, 16 Feb. 1623/4.<sup>1</sup> They are not listed in the muster, 1624/5, probably because they were then in London, where, on 1 May 1624, John, son of “John Harris, gent., and Dorothy his wife, of Virginia,” was born and baptized the same day at St. Dunstan’s, Stepney.<sup>2</sup> He is frequently called Sergeant Harris, as on 17 Nov. 1625 when he made a deposition concerning the courtship of the Rev. Greville Pooley and Mrs. Cicely Jordan.<sup>3</sup> In May 1625 he owned 200 acres of land by patent in the Corporation of Charles City.<sup>4</sup> He represented Shirley Hundred in the General Assembly of 1626 and Shirley Hundred Maine in those of 1629 and 1630.<sup>5</sup> He was dead by 27 Aug. 1638 when John Baker and Dorothy his wife, daughter of the late deceased Sergeant John Harris, disposed of land she had been devised by the will of George Cawcott of James City County.<sup>6</sup>

Issue:<sup>7</sup> 2. Dorothy<sup>2</sup>, born about 1620,<sup>8</sup> married, by 20 Nov. 1637 when he patented land naming his three wives,<sup>9</sup> as his (3) wife, John Baker who was dead by 10 March 1655;<sup>10</sup> 3. (Child)<sup>2</sup>; 4. John<sup>2</sup>, baptized 1 May 1624.

---

<sup>1</sup> Hotten, p. 170. Although it has been stated that John’ Harris was the member of the Virginia Company listed in 1618 and 1620 as having subscribed £37.10.0 (*R*, Va. Co. JU, pp.84, 326) no confirming evidence has been located.

<sup>2</sup> NEHGR XLVI, p. 163.

<sup>3</sup> *R*., Va. Co. IV, p. 220.

<sup>4</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 553.

<sup>5</sup> Leonard, pp. 7-9.

<sup>6</sup> Patent Bk. 1, p. 668.

<sup>7</sup> John Bennett Boddie, *Historical Southern Families*, VIII (n.p., 1964), pp. 10-25, states that Dorothy<sup>2</sup> married (2) Maj. John Bond of Isle of Wight County, that the other child named in the census, 1623/4, was Thomas Harris who was associated with John Bond in various records in Isle of Wight, and that John Harris (baptized 1624) was the John Harris who deposed, 25 July 1664, he was aged 37 or thereabouts (Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1655-65, p. 487). On the same day and regarding the same subject Thomas Harris, aged 28, also made a deposition *ibid.*, p. 488); he, obviously, is not the infant living at the time of the census, nor can hereasonably be presumed to be the Thomas Harris of Isle of Wight County who, 20 Oct. 1664, was joined by his (2) wife Alice in selling land (Isle of Wight Co. Wills, Deeds &c 1, p. 39). No evidence has as yet been adduced to show a connection between the Harrises of Charles City and Isle of Wight counties. See also Claiborne T. Smith, "Sergeant John Harris of Charles City County, Virginia: A Reappraisal," *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXXVII, pp. 18-28, and John A. Brayton, *The Five Thomas Harrises of Isle of Wight County, Virginia* (Winston-Salem, N.C., 1995). On 10 March 1655/6 Capt. Daniel Luellin [Llewellyn] patented 636 acres in Shirley Hundred (Patent Bk. 3, p. 379), a part of which was described as adjoining land lately belonging to Sarjant John Harris, and which included 63 acres purchased of Dorothy Baker, the relict of John Baker, and 63 acres purchased of Michael Turpin. The identical acreage may suggest that the unidentified child of Sgt. John Harris could be a daughter who married Michael Turpin, although no other evidence appears to exist regarding this land or to show the extent of Sgt. John Harris' holdings at Shirley Hundred.

<sup>8</sup> *MCGC*, p. 149.

<sup>9</sup> Patent Bk. 1, p. 497.

<sup>10</sup> Patent Bk. 3, p. 379.

## HARRIS (THOMAS)<sup>1</sup>

\* 1. THOMAS<sup>1</sup> HARRIS came to Virginia aboard the *Prosperous* “in May” 1611<sup>2</sup> and presumably was one of the group which sailed under Sir Thomas Dale to Henricus in Sept. 1611 to establish the settlement there. His grant of 100 acres at Neck of Land, 18 Nov. 1618, and acquisition of another 400 acres by inheritance subsequently are mentioned in later patents. He was settled, 1.623/4, with his wife at Neck of Land, Charles City.<sup>3</sup> His muster there, 1624/5, listed him as aged 38, his wife \*Adria, aged 23, who came in the *Marmaduke*, Nov. 1621, and Ann Woodlase, “their kinswoman aged 7.”

Land originally assigned Harris within Diggs Hundred (later Bermuda Hundred), of record 11 Nov. 1635 for 750 acres, lay “southward upon the land of Edward Virgany [Gurganey] and thence extending Northward upon the land of Joane his wife...,” 100 acres due him as being an Ancient Planter on order of the late Treasurer and Company, 18 Nov. 1618, and 650 acres due for transportation of 13 persons.<sup>4</sup>

Thomas<sup>1</sup> Harris came into possession of the Gurganey land by 2 May 1636<sup>5</sup> and repatented in Henrico, 12 July 1637, the 700 acres included in this tract “called by the name of *Longfield*, with swamp and marshes... southeast towards Bremoes devident... 400 acres granted unto Edward Gurganey by order of the Court, 1 October 1617... and bequeathed by Ann Gurganey, widdowe of the said Edward, to Thomas Harris as by her last will dated 11 February 1619 [1619/20].”<sup>6</sup> In a second renewal of the patent for “Longfield,” 25 Feb. 1638/9, Harris claimed 100 acres in the name of his “first wife Adry Harris, being an Ancient Planter.”<sup>7</sup>

Harris served as Burgess for the Neck of Land, 1624, for Henrico, 1640, 1647-48,<sup>8</sup> was appointed, Aug. 1626, as one of the “Commissioners for the Upper Parts,” which included Henrico, and in Dec. 1640 was Commander of Henrico County.<sup>9</sup> His will, now lost, was made about 1649.<sup>10</sup>

He married (1) Adria Hoare, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Triplett) Hoare, who was baptized 28 Aug. 1604 at Aylesbury, Buckinghamshire,<sup>11</sup> and was described as able to “doe plain work and black works and can make all manner of buttons,”<sup>12</sup> and (2) Joane\_\_\_\_, widow of William Vincent, who was listed in the muster, 1624/5, as aged 43.<sup>13</sup>

Issue: (by 1) 2. MARY<sup>2</sup>; 3. WILLIAM<sup>2</sup>.

2. MARY<sup>2</sup> HARRIS (Thomas ) deposed 2 Dec. 1684 that she was aged about 64.<sup>14</sup> She married, by 1649,<sup>15</sup> Thomas Ligon, who was baptized 11 Jan. 1623/4 at Sowe, Warwickshire, the eldest son of Thomas Lygon (about 1577-1626) and his (2) wife Elizabeth Pratt (1602-1631).<sup>16</sup> He came to Virginia in the 1640s, was Burgess for Henrico, 1656,<sup>17</sup> and was lieutenant colonel of militia and surveyor of Henrico County until his death.<sup>18</sup> Thomas Ligon left a will, now lost, 10 Jan. 1675/6-16 March 1675/6.<sup>19</sup> Mary made an agreement with her brother Maj. William<sup>2</sup> Harris that he should have the “whole profits of the surveyor’s place” until her eldest son should come of age and half of the profits thereafter. Testimony as to this agreement was recorded 1 Nov. 1679.<sup>20</sup> By deed of gift, 29 April 1691, Mary<sup>2</sup> (Harris) Ligon conveyed to her “loving sons, Richard Ligon and Hugh Ligon,” 200 acres lying in Curies, Henrico County, “being part of a greater dividant granted unto Captain Thomas Harris deceased and given by will of said Thomas Harris to his daughter Mary Ligon,” to be equally divided between them.<sup>21</sup> Mary Lygon, Senr., left a will 18 April 1702/3-1 Feb. 1703/4.<sup>22</sup>

Issue: [LIGON]<sup>23</sup> 4. Thomas<sup>3</sup>, born about 1651, died before 20 Aug. 1678, unmarried;<sup>24</sup> 5. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup>; 6. JOHAN<sup>3</sup>; 7. RICHARD<sup>3</sup>; 8. Matthew<sup>3</sup>, born about 1659, died before 1 May 1689, without issue;<sup>25</sup> 9. Hugh<sup>3</sup>, born about 1661, held 150 acres in Henrico County, 1704, married (1), 1688-89, Elizabeth Walthall, orphan daughter of William Walthall,<sup>26</sup> and (2), between June 1711 and Dec. 1713,<sup>27</sup> Jane (Pew) Price, widow of 6 John<sup>3</sup> Price (see PRICE), but had no known issue; 10. MARY<sup>3</sup>.

3. WILLIAM<sup>2</sup> HARRIS (Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born about 1629, was heir to “Longfield,” later known as “Curies.” His inheritance of the plantation is established through a suit, John Broadnax against William Soane, 1 Oct.



1700, to clear title to the land and establish boundaries.<sup>28</sup> He served as justice of Henrico, Burgess for Henrico, 1652,1653,1656,1658,<sup>29</sup> and major of militia of Henrico and Charles City. On 3 Oct. 1670 he was ordered paid £25 “for his Srvice in the Western discovery.”<sup>30</sup> He left will 20 April 1678-1 Feb. 1678/9,<sup>31</sup> but was dead by 7 Oct. 1678 when the inventory of his estate was ordered made.<sup>32</sup>

He married (1)\_\_\_ and (2) Alice\_\_\_, whose (2) husband, George Alves (died 1734<sup>33</sup>), of New Kent County, in a suit, April 1683, concerning her son’s indenture, is named as having married the “relict of Major William Harris deceased.”<sup>34</sup> Alice took her sons to New Kent County.

Issue: (by 1) 11. Thomas<sup>3</sup>, unmarried, left will 10 Feb. 1678/9-2 June 1679,<sup>35</sup> (by 2) 12. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup>; 13. EDWARD<sup>3</sup>; 14. Love<sup>3</sup>.

5. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup> LIGON (Mary<sup>2</sup> Harris, Thomas’), born about 1653, was a major of militia. On 2 April 1682 he “set up his name at the Court Door and thereby published his intentions for England.”<sup>36</sup> He married Mary Tanner, daughter of Joseph Tanner and his wife Mary (who later married Gilbert Piatt). On 1 April 1679 Mrs. Platt made a deed of gift to her daughter Mary, wife of Mr. William Lygon.<sup>37</sup> Mary Piatt’s will, dated 10 March 1699/1700,<sup>38</sup> named daughter Mary Liggon and grandchildren Thomas, Joseph, Phebe and Lucretia Liggon.

William<sup>3</sup> Ligon left will 21 Jan. 1688-1 Aug. 1689.<sup>39</sup> His widow Mary and daughter-in-law Elizabeth (as widow of the heir at law) were jointly charged with 1341 acres on the 1704 quit rent roll of Henrico County. Mary (Tanner) Ligon married (2), 1707, as his (2) wife, 5. William<sup>5</sup> Farrar (see FARRAR).

Issue: [LIGON] 15. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>; 16. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>; 17. JOHN<sup>4</sup>; 18. Joseph<sup>4</sup>; 19. Sarah<sup>4</sup>; 20. Mary<sup>4</sup>, married (1), 15 July 1698,<sup>40</sup> William Anderson, and (2), by 1 Jan. 1716/7 when they sold 100 acres left to Mary by her father,<sup>41</sup> Peter Rowlett of Bristol Parish; 21. Phebe<sup>4</sup>; 22. Lucretia<sup>4</sup>, posthumous, sold, 4 Jan. 1716/7, 100 acres devised to her by her father.<sup>42</sup>

6. JOHAN<sup>3</sup> LIGON (Mary<sup>2</sup> Harris, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) deposed 1 Oct. 1683 as wife of Robert Hancock that she was about 30 years old.<sup>43</sup> Hancock received a deed of gift from his mother-in-law Mrs. Mary Ligon, 2 Feb.

1684/5,<sup>44</sup> and held 860 acres in Henrico County, 1704. He left a will, 18 Oct. 1708-1 March 1708/9,<sup>45</sup> and Johan Hancock left a will, 22 Sept. 1726-7 Nov. 1726.<sup>46</sup>

Issue: [HANCOCK] 23. William; 24. ROBERT<sup>4</sup>; 25. SARAH<sup>4</sup>; 26. MARY<sup>4</sup>; 27. JOHAN<sup>4</sup>; 28. PHOEBE<sup>4</sup>; 29. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>, married 23. *John Sutton*<sup>4</sup> *Farrar* (see FARRAR).

7. RICHARD<sup>3</sup> LIGON (MARY<sup>2</sup> HARRIS, THOMAS<sup>1</sup>), DEPOSED 1 DEC. 1693 HE WAS AGED 26 OR 27.<sup>47</sup> UPON COMING OF AGE HE ASSUMED HIS FATHER'S PLACE AS SURVEYOR OF HENRICO COUNTY, ACCORDING TO THE AGREEMENT MADE WITH HIS UNCLE. ON 8 MAY 1704 HE PETITIONED THE ASSEMBLY REQUESTING THAT HE BE RESTORED TO THE PLACE OF SURVEYOR, FROM WHICH HE HAD BEEN SUSPENDED, 26 AUG. 1703, AND AGAIN, 19 APRIL 1705, HE PETITIONED THE ASSEMBLY FOR AN ALLOWANCE FOR SURVEYING THE LAND (5,040 ACRES) APPROPRIATED FOR THE USE OF THE FRENCH REFUGEES AT MANAKINTOWN WHO HAD COME TO VIRGINIA, 1700.<sup>48</sup> HE HELD 1028 ACRES IN HENRICO COUNTY, 1704. HIS WILL, NOW LOST, WAS PRESENTED BY HIS EXECUTOR, MATHEW LIGON, 2 MARCH 1723/4.<sup>49</sup>

He married, between 20 Aug. 1678 and 1 April 1681, Mary Worsham, daughter of William and Elizabeth (?Littlebury) Worsham.<sup>50</sup>

Issue: [LIGON] 30. MATTHEW<sup>4</sup>; 31. Richard, Jr., to whom with Matthew<sup>4</sup> Ligon a patent for 290 acres in Henrico County was signed in the General Court, Oct. 1706, under survey of 15 March 1705/6;<sup>51</sup> 32. HENRY<sup>4</sup>; 33. SARAH<sup>4</sup>; 34. MARY<sup>4</sup>.

10. MARY<sup>3</sup> LIGON (Mary<sup>2</sup> Harris, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born about 1663, married 6. *Thomas*<sup>3</sup> *Farrar* and died before 1686 when he remarried.

Issue: see FARRAR.

12. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup> HARRIS (William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) was under 16 years old in April 1678 and probably was born in the early 1670s, as he moved with his mother and stepfather to New Kent County. As William Harris, son of Maj. William Harris, deceased, now of New Kent, carpenter, joined by

his wife Mary, he sold 250 acres which had been devised by his father to his half-brother Thomas, 31 July 1694.<sup>52</sup> On 30 Aug. 1697 William Harris of King and Queen County, carpenter, sold 60 acres located at Curies.<sup>53</sup> The quit rent rolls, 1704, show a William Harris with 100 acres in King and Queen County and a William Harris with 100 acres in New Kent County. William Harris received a patent, 16 June 1714, for 380 acres in St. Peter's Parish, on the South River over against George Alvis' land and running to the head of Ground Squirrel Branch.<sup>54</sup>

On 24 March 1725/6 William Harris was issued a patent for 400 acres on both sides of Cub Creek and Harris's Fork and adjoining land of Capt. Dabney in Hanover County, an area which became Louisa County in 1742.<sup>55</sup> He presumably died before 1733.<sup>56</sup>

He married Mary\_\_\_\_.

Issue:<sup>57</sup> 35. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>; 36. Thomas<sup>4</sup>, patented 24 Aug. 1724, 400 acres on both sides of Harris's fork of Cub Creek in Hanover County, adjoining the 400 acres patented by William<sup>3</sup> the same day;<sup>58</sup> 37. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>, baptized 27 Nov. 1698; 38. George<sup>4</sup>, baptized 13 April 1701; 39. JOHN<sup>4</sup>; 40. STEPHEN<sup>4</sup>; 41. DAVID<sup>4</sup>; 42. Edward<sup>4</sup>, of Louisa County, married Anne\_\_\_\_, who joined him, 5 Jan. 1749/50, in the sale of 150 acres, part of 400 acres on Cub Creek granted to his father.<sup>59</sup>

13. EDWARD<sup>3</sup> HARRIS (William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) went to New Kent County with his mother and stepfather, held 100 acres there, 1704, patented 230 acres in St. Paul's Parish, New Kent (later Hanover) County on the west fork of Horse Pen Creek, 16 June 1714,<sup>60</sup> and was living in New Kent, 1719.<sup>61</sup> He married(l)

Mary\_\_\_\_, who joined him in deeding to George Alves, 7 Sept. 1698, land inherited from his father,<sup>62</sup> and (2) Elizabeth\_\_\_\_.

Issue:<sup>63</sup> (by 1) 44. Anne<sup>4</sup>, baptized 24 Nov. 1700; (by 2) 45. EDWARD<sup>4</sup>; 46. Sarah<sup>4</sup>, born 20 Jan. 1705/6; 47. Judith<sup>4</sup>, born 5 Jan. 1707/8; 48. John<sup>4</sup>, born 24 April 1710; 49. Thomas<sup>4</sup>, born 14 June 1712.

15. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> LIGON (William<sup>3</sup>, Mary<sup>2</sup> Harris, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) died before 2 April 1705 when administration of his estate was granted to his

wife.<sup>64</sup> He married, 2 Feb. 1697/8,<sup>65</sup> Elizabeth Worsham who married (2), by 20 Aug. 1706,<sup>66</sup> Alexander Marshall.

Issue: [LIGON]<sup>67</sup> 50. Thomas<sup>5</sup>, died in infancy in 1706; 51. PHEBE<sup>5</sup>; 52. Mary<sup>5</sup>, died before 1741; 53. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>.

16. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> LIGON (William<sup>3</sup>, Mary<sup>2</sup> Harris, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), aged 59 in Oct. 1741.<sup>68</sup> of Prince Edward and Amelia counties, left will 22 Oct. 1759-27 Sept. 1764.<sup>69</sup> He married Elizabeth Batte.<sup>70</sup> On 8 Dec. 1746 their son William<sup>5</sup> conveyed to them, for the “natural affection I bear for my aged Father & Mother,” 650 acres in Amelia County.<sup>71</sup>

Issue: [LIGON]<sup>72</sup> 54. Sarah<sup>5</sup>, married 32. Henry<sup>4</sup> Ligon; 55. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 56. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup>.

17. JOHN<sup>4</sup> LIGON (William<sup>3</sup>, Mary<sup>2</sup> Harris, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married\_\_\_\_, who was cared for by Henrico Parish, 1758-70.<sup>73</sup>

Issue: [LIGON]<sup>74</sup> 57. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup>; 58. John<sup>5</sup>, aged 40 and cooper of Richmond in 1782,<sup>75</sup> left will 27 Aug. 1785-8 Nov. 1785;<sup>76</sup> 59. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>; 60. (DAUGHTER)<sup>5</sup>.

24. ROBERT<sup>4</sup> HANCOCK (Johan<sup>3</sup> Ligon, Mary<sup>2</sup> Harris, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 1679, died 1732.<sup>77</sup> He resided on Skinquarter Creek on a tract devised jointly to him and his brother William until he sold his half, 27 May 1729, and the same day bought 200 acres at Roxdale.<sup>78</sup> He married, by 2 Feb. 1712/3,<sup>79</sup> Margaret \_\_\_\_, who, as of Goochland County, purchased, 18 Sept. 1733, from Seth Ward

800 acres on Appomattox River<sup>80</sup> and, 1 June 1747, from William Hatcher 100 acres on Skinquarter Creek which Robert Hancock had previously sold him.<sup>81</sup>

Issue: [HANCOCK]<sup>82</sup> 61. Robert<sup>5</sup>, born 22 March 1711, as of Chesterfield County bought 80 acres on Swift Creek from his mother, 3 May 1751,<sup>83</sup> and on 5 May 1752, as a resident of Amelia County, sold land he had purchased from his mother and brother Joshua;<sup>84</sup> 62. Edward<sup>5</sup>, born 30 June 1713, died young; 63. Dinah<sup>5</sup>, born 14 June 1717, married John Patterson, whom she joined, 18 Dec. 1744, in selling 400 acres, but retaining the 220 acres which had been conveyed to John by Margaret

Hancock, 18 April 1738;<sup>85</sup> 64. William<sup>5</sup>, born 30 May 1720, never married; 65. GEORGE<sup>5</sup>; 66. Thomas<sup>5</sup>, born 15 Oct. 1727, living 1 June 1747 when he witnessed his mother's deed,<sup>86</sup> lost at sea; 67. Joshua<sup>5</sup>, born 9 Feb. 1729, living 2 Aug. 1751, lost at sea.

25. SARAH<sup>4</sup> HANCOCK (Johan<sup>3</sup> Ligon, Mary<sup>2</sup> Harris, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married, 1688-89,<sup>87</sup> Arthur Moseley, Jr., born 1655, who held 450 acres in Henrico County, 1704, married (2) 16. *Elizabeth*<sup>4</sup> (Cox) *Jameston*. (see COX) and left will 22 Feb. 1728/9-6 July 1730.<sup>88</sup>

Issue: [MOSELEY]<sup>89</sup> 68. Arthur<sup>5</sup>, of Henrico County, left will 10 July 1735-Feb. 1736,<sup>90</sup> married 62. *Martha*<sup>4</sup> *Cocke* (see BALEY-COCKE); 69. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 70. MARY<sup>5</sup>; 71. ROBERT<sup>5</sup>; 72. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>; 73. FRANCIS<sup>5</sup>; 74.

Sarah<sup>5</sup>, married \_\_\_\_ Walker, possibly Joel Walker whose wife Sarah gave a relinquishment of dower, March 1740, when he sold land.<sup>91</sup>

26. MARY<sup>4</sup> HANCOCK (Johan<sup>3</sup> Ligon, Mary<sup>2</sup> Harris, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married, by 1 Aug. 1704,<sup>92</sup> John Hatcher who held 215 acres in Henrico County, 1704, and was living on Pamlico River, Edgecombe Co., N.C., 25 June 1736, when he sold land deeded to him by his father Edward Hatcher.<sup>93</sup>

Issue: [HATCHER]<sup>94</sup> 75. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 73. (possibly) Seth<sup>5</sup>, patented 300 acres on south side of Moratock River, 1 Feb. 1725/6;<sup>95</sup> 77. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 78. Robert<sup>6</sup>, granted 200 acres on the south side of Tyancokey Swamp, 22 May 1741, which he sold to Thomas Holliman, 19 Feb. 1744/5.<sup>96</sup>

27. JOHAN<sup>4</sup> HANCOCK (Johan<sup>3</sup> Ligon, Mary<sup>2</sup> Harris, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) was given 200 acres by her father, 1 June 1708.<sup>97</sup> She married, 5 April 1700,<sup>98</sup> Samuel Hancock, carpenter, who held 100 acres in Henrico County, 1704, and left will 1 Sept. 1760-6 Feb. 1761.<sup>99</sup>

Issue: [HANCOCK]<sup>100</sup> 79 PHEBE<sup>5</sup>; 80. SIMON<sup>5</sup>; 82. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup>; 83. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 84. FRANCES<sup>5</sup>; 85. SARAH<sup>5</sup>; 86. MARY<sup>5</sup>; 87. Johannah<sup>5</sup>, married 29. *John*<sup>4</sup> *Branch* (see BRANCH).

28. PHOEBE<sup>4</sup> HANCOCK (Johan<sup>3</sup> Ligon, Mary<sup>2</sup> Harris, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married (1) Thomas Bailey of Varina Parish who held 251 acres in Henrico

County, 1704, and left will 21 Dec. 1723-6 April 1724,<sup>[101](#)</sup> and (2), by 22 Sept. 1726 when her mother's will was written, Nicholas Giles, whom she joined in selling to William Randolph, 6 Dec. 1747, 100 acres of "World's End," which had been assigned to her as dower in Thomas Bailey's estate <sup>[102](#)</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [BAILEY] 88. William<sup>5</sup>, described as a blacksmith when deeded, 21 Jan. 1744/5, by his brother Thomas 125 acres of "World's End,"<sup>[103](#)</sup> sold, 5 Nov. 1747, his part of "World's End" to William Randolph;<sup>[104](#)</sup> 89. Thomas<sup>5</sup>, sold, 12 May 1746, as a resident of Prince William County, 200 acres of "World's End";<sup>[105](#)</sup> 90. Sarah<sup>5</sup>, petitioned for her part of her father's estate, April 1741.<sup>[106](#)</sup>

30. MATTHEW<sup>4</sup> LIGON (Richard<sup>3</sup>, Mary<sup>2</sup> Harris, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Cumberland County, left will 1 April 1764-14 Sept. 1764.<sup>[107](#)</sup> He married Elizabeth Anderson.<sup>[108](#)</sup>

Issue: [LIGON]<sup>[109](#)</sup> 91. RICHARD<sup>5</sup>; 92. JAMES<sup>5</sup>; 93. MATTHEW<sup>5</sup>; 94. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>; 95. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, born Dec. 1727;<sup>[110](#)</sup> 96. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 97. Frances<sup>5</sup>.

32. HENRY<sup>4</sup> LIGON (Richard<sup>3</sup>, Mary<sup>2</sup> Harris, Thomas'), of Prince Edward

County, left will 10 Nov. 1759-14 Dec. 1762.<sup>[111](#)</sup> He married (1)\_\_\_ and (2) his cousin 54. Sarah<sup>5</sup> Ligon, who left will 2 July 1784-Jan. 1785.<sup>[112](#)</sup>

Issue: [LIGON] (by 1)<sup>[113](#)</sup> 98. Thomas<sup>5</sup>; 98A. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>; (by 2) 99. HENRY<sup>5</sup>; 100. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 101. SARAH<sup>5</sup>.

33. SARAH<sup>4</sup> LIGON (Richard<sup>3</sup>, Mary<sup>2</sup> Harris, Thomas') married, by 1 June 1708,<sup>[114](#)</sup> Richard Grills,-who "departed this colony considerably indebted" according to a petition of his creditors to the Council, 30 May 1718,<sup>[115](#)</sup> and moved to North Carolina and left will 1 Feb. 1719/20-4 April 1720.<sup>[116](#)</sup>

Issue: [GRILLS]<sup>[117](#)</sup> 102. Richard<sup>5</sup>, of Eaton [Edenton?], N.C., 31 Jan. 1729/30, when he sold a lot in the town of Bermuda Hundred,<sup>[118](#)</sup> but returned to Henrico County where he left will 15 April 1732-July 1732;<sup>[119](#)</sup> 103. JOHN<sup>5</sup>.



34. MARY<sup>4</sup> LIGON (Richard<sup>3</sup>, Mary<sup>2</sup> Harris, Thomas') married Capt. John Coleman who, Dec. 1688, chose his brother Robert as his guardian.<sup>120</sup> He owned 200 acres in Prince George County, 1704, which he and his wife Mary sold 8 May 1725,<sup>121</sup> purchasing, 13 May 1725, 185 acres on Whipponock Creek,<sup>122</sup> which fell into Dinwiddie County, 1752.

Issue: [COLEMAN]<sup>123</sup> 104. MARYLIGON<sup>5</sup>.

35. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> HARRIS (William<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas') was deeded 50 acres by Edward Harris, 5 Aug. 1743.<sup>124</sup> By 2 Nov. 1757 when he sold to Charles Rice 50 acres in Fredericksville Parish described as part of a greater tract which Edward Harris sold to William Watkins, he had moved to St. John's [*sic*; St. James'] Parish, Goochland County.<sup>125</sup> He married Mary\_\_.

Issue: 105. Sherwood<sup>5</sup>, possibly the Sherwood who purchased 104 acres on both sides of Cub Creek adjoining William Harris, 13 Feb. 1743/4,<sup>126</sup> and 148 acres on the north side of South Anna River adjoining David Harris, 27 April 1745,<sup>127</sup> as of St. Paul's Parish, sold these adjoining tracts to Nelson Anderson, 5 Feb. 1746,<sup>128</sup> moved to Goochland County where he acquired two tracts which he sold 21 Oct. 1756; 106. AGNES<sup>5</sup>.

39. JOHN<sup>4</sup> HARRIS (William<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), baptized 8 March 170[2/3], moved to Amelia County. He married Mary Tinsley.

Issue:<sup>129</sup> 107. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, married 119. Lewis<sup>5</sup> Harris; 108. David<sup>5</sup>, born 8 Aug. 1761.

40. STEPHEN<sup>4</sup> HARRIS (William<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas'), of St. Martin's Parish, Hanover County, owned 150 acres in 1763.<sup>130</sup> He left will dated 25 July 1770.<sup>131</sup> He married (1)\_\_ and (2) Mourning\_\_, who was charged with 150 acres in Hanover County, 1782-1805.<sup>132</sup>

Issue: (by 2) 109. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 110. Betty<sup>5</sup>; 111. Anne<sup>5</sup>; 112. Ned [Edward]<sup>5</sup>; 113. PATRICK<sup>5</sup>; 114. Alse<sup>5</sup>; 115. Rosey<sup>5</sup>; 116. DAMON(D)<sup>5</sup>; 117. Molly<sup>5</sup>, married\_\_King.

41. DAVID<sup>4</sup> HARRIS (William<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas') patented 203 acres in Brunswick County, 30 Aug. 1743,<sup>133</sup> but mortgaged this tract, 27 Nov. 1745, to secure Benjamin Henson's costs in appealing his suit against Richard Richason about a Negro slave at the General Court,<sup>134</sup> and sold that

land to William Randolph in 1746.<sup>135</sup> He patented 387 acres in Amelia County, 16 Sept. 1743, but as of St. Martin's Parish, Hanover County, sold that land 26 Nov. 1745.<sup>136</sup> He owned 138 acres in St. Martin's Parish in 1763.<sup>137</sup> He married Jane (Landy) Richardson.

Issue:<sup>138</sup> 118. GILES<sup>5</sup>; 119. LEWIS<sup>5</sup>; 120. (Daughters)<sup>5</sup>.

45. EDWARD<sup>4</sup> HARRIS (Edward<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 27 Nov. 1704,<sup>139</sup> married,\_\_\_\_.

Issue: 141. Edward<sup>5</sup>, born 6 Feb. 1726/7.<sup>140</sup>

51. PHEBE<sup>5</sup> LIGON (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Mary<sup>2</sup> Harris, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), married, by March 1720/1,<sup>141</sup> Henry Walthall, born 23 Oct. 1690,<sup>142</sup> of Chesterfield County who left will 9 April 1764-3 May 1765.<sup>143</sup>

Issue: [WALTHALL]<sup>144</sup> 142. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, married (1), by 1767, Anne\_\_\_\_ and (2), by 1783, Frances\_\_\_\_; 143. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 10 Jan. 1722/3, married Richard Walthall who died before 7 Feb. 1755 when his widow was granted administration on his estate;<sup>145</sup> 144. Mabel<sup>6</sup>, born 10 May 1725, married\_\_\_\_ Rowlett; 144A. Henry<sup>6</sup>, born 25 June 1728; 145. Richard<sup>6</sup>, born 15 June 1731, left will 9 March 1763-Aug. 1763,<sup>146</sup> married Sarah\_\_\_\_; 146. Anne<sup>6</sup>, born 10 March 1733, married\_\_\_\_ Cousins, perhaps William Cousins of Dinwiddie County; 147. Phebe<sup>6</sup>, died before 1764, married Charles Featherstone of Chesterfield County who left will 13 Dec. 1778-4 Dec. 1778;<sup>147</sup> 148. William<sup>6</sup>, of Amelia County, married (1) Betsy Baugh and (2), by 22 Nov. 1781,<sup>148</sup> Betty Perkinson.

53. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> LIGON (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Mary<sup>2</sup> Harris, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 1701, married, 1718,<sup>149</sup> James Anderson of Prince George County. On 1 March 1729 they sold one-third of 200 acres on the north side of Swift Creek at Persimmon Branch and on 1 Oct. 1733 sold 100 acres called "Powell's," inherited from Thomas Ligon.<sup>150</sup>

Issue: [ANDERSON] 149. Charles<sup>6</sup>, born about 1730, left will 20 Nov. 1818-Dec. 1821,<sup>151</sup> Baptist minister at Anderson's Meeting House, Cumberland County, 1778-95, moved to Kentucky, 1798, and likely minister of Lee's Creek Church, Mason Co., Ky., 1799-1815, married, 1768, Lucy Stokes, who died 1789;<sup>152</sup> 149A. John<sup>6</sup>, born 4 May 1734,<sup>153</sup> left will 9 Dec. 1790-4 Dec. 1794,<sup>154</sup> married (1) Elizabeth\_\_\_\_, who joined



him, 27 March 1765, in the sale of land patented by James Anderson,<sup>155</sup> and (2) Martha\_\_\_\_.

55. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> LIGON (William<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Mary<sup>2</sup> Harris, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Amelia County, left will 22 Sept. 1796-27 Oct. 1796.<sup>156</sup> He married Ann Rogers, daughter of Robert and Susanna (\_\_\_\_) Rogers.<sup>157</sup>

Issue: [LIGON]<sup>158</sup> 150. Susanna<sup>6</sup>, died before 1793, married, (bond 22) Dec. 1766,<sup>159</sup> as his (1) wife, Samuel Williams who left will 2 July 1821-27 Jan. 1823;<sup>160</sup> 151. Martha<sup>6</sup>, married (1) William Wright, who died before 28 July 1791 when the inventory of his estate was returned,<sup>161</sup> and (2), by 26 Dec. 1795,<sup>162</sup> William Rogers, who died before 28 Sept. 1797 when she was granted administration on his estate;<sup>163</sup> 152. (Daughter)<sup>6</sup>, married Philip Webber; 153. William<sup>6</sup>, married 295. *Susannah<sup>5</sup> Woodson* (see WOODSON); 154. Robert<sup>6</sup>, soldier in Amelia County militia, married(l), (bond3) June 1769,<sup>164</sup> Sarah Cary Mitchell and (2), by 9 Jan. 1796,<sup>165</sup> Edith Watkins; 155. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, left will 18 Dec. 1806-25 Dec. 1806,<sup>166</sup> married Tabitha Ward who moved to Clarke Co., Ga., by 9 March 1815 when she sold to her son Richard her interest in the estate of her son Robert S.;<sup>167</sup> 156. Joseph<sup>6</sup>, died before 13 Jan. 1830 when Ann Ligon refused to qualify on his estate,<sup>168</sup> married Nancy Keturah\_\_\_\_; 157. Ann<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_\_Norris; 158. (Daughter)<sup>6</sup>, married R. Webber.

56. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> LIGON (William<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Mary<sup>2</sup> Harris, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) of Chesterfield County, left will 17 Nov. 1751-1 May 1752,<sup>169</sup> married (1)\_\_\_\_and (2) Judith Stewart who married (2) 92. James<sup>5</sup> Ligon.

Issue: [LIGON] (by 1) 159. Capt. Joseph<sup>6</sup>, left will 27 Jan. 1779-18 May 1780,<sup>170</sup> of Halifax County, vestryman of Antrim Parish, lieutenant of militia, 1775, captain, 1777, married Judith\_\_\_\_; 160. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married 188. William<sup>6</sup> Moseley;<sup>171</sup> 161. Martha<sup>6</sup>, married 189. Matthew<sup>6</sup> Moseley; (by 2) 162. John<sup>6</sup>, under age in 1751, left will 26 Dec. 1773-1 April 1774,<sup>172</sup> married 683. *Mary<sup>6</sup> Moseley* (see BALEY-COCKE), who married (2) Giles Fuqua; 163. Judith<sup>6</sup>, married Thomas Moody who left will 15 March 1797-22 May 1797;<sup>173</sup> 164. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, left will 9 June 1764-24 Sept. 1764,<sup>174</sup> married, (bond 23) April 1764,<sup>175</sup> Betty Povall, daughter of Richard Povall [perhaps 204. *Richard<sup>5</sup> Povall* (see WOODSON)]; 165. William<sup>6</sup>, died

before 17 June 1756 when his brother Joseph<sup>6</sup> sold the land left to William by their father;<sup>[176](#)</sup> 166. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married Samuel Pointer, of Halifax County, who left will 19 Jan. 1799-28 Jan. 1799.<sup>[177](#)</sup>

57. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup> LIGON (John<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Mary<sup>2</sup> Harris, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Henrico County, left will 11 Nov. 1783-6 July 1789,<sup>[178](#)</sup> married (1) Agnes\_\_\_\_, named in his will, and (2), (bond 22) Sept. 1788,<sup>[179](#)</sup> Bathsheba (\_\_\_\_) Harwood who left undated will, proved 6 Feb. 1792.<sup>[180](#)</sup>

Issue: [LIGON] (by 1) 167. Samuel<sup>6</sup>; 167A. John<sup>6</sup>, probably the John who married 37. *Ruth<sup>6</sup> Sharp* (see SHARP);<sup>[181](#)</sup> 168. Willis<sup>6</sup>, of Wilkes Co., Ga., when listed in the land lottery of 1803 and later of Hancock Co., Ga., left will 13 Nov. 1826-24 March 1827,<sup>[182](#)</sup> married Nancy Gaddy; 169. Elisha<sup>6</sup>; 170. Sherwood<sup>6</sup>, of Wilkes Co., Ga., when listed in land lottery of 1803, probably married Tabitha \_\_\_\_, who as widow of Rev. S. Ligon drew in Morgan Co., Ga., in land lottery of 1827; 171. Agnes<sup>6</sup>; 172. Bathsheba<sup>6</sup>.

59. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> LIGON (John<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Mary<sup>2</sup> Harris, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married William Powell, of Goochland County, a native of England, who died 25 May 1817, aged 80.<sup>[183](#)</sup>

Issue: [POWELL]<sup>[184](#)</sup> 173. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 2 July 1767, married, 3 March 1787.<sup>[185](#)</sup> James Gray; 174. William<sup>6</sup>, born 7 Aug. 1769, married (1), 6 Feb. 1800.<sup>[186](#)</sup> Polly Graves and (2), (bond 25) Nov. 1806,<sup>[187](#)</sup> Mary Riddle; 175. John Sampson<sup>6</sup>, born 25 April 1776; 176. Sarah<sup>6</sup>; 177. Henry<sup>6</sup>; 177A. Ann<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 17) Oct. 1784,<sup>[188](#)</sup> David Nowlin; 177B. Polly<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 24) Nov. 1815,<sup>[189](#)</sup> Absalom Ellis.

60. (DAUGHTER)<sup>5</sup> LIGON (John<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Mary<sup>2</sup> Harris, Thomas') married Andrew Castlin of Hanover County, who married (2), (contract 11) Nov. 1783, Ann (\_\_\_\_) Turner, widow of George Turner,<sup>[190](#)</sup> and died after 30 June 1790 when they, as residents of St. Paul's Parish, conveyed land.<sup>[191](#)</sup>

Issue: [CASTLIN] 178. Andrew<sup>6</sup>, died 24 Nov. 1821, aged 63,<sup>[192](#)</sup> moved to Richmond in 1794, married, (bond 3) April 1794,<sup>[193](#)</sup> Lucy (\_\_\_\_) Lenox, who died Dec. 1827, aged 65;<sup>[194](#)</sup> 179. John<sup>6</sup>, of Henrico County, to whom his father gave land in Hanover County, 7 Oct. 1783;<sup>[195](#)</sup> 179A. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, died 2 Jan. 1784, married, 23 Aug. 1782, Edward Cook.<sup>[196](#)</sup>

65. GEORGE<sup>5</sup> HANCOCK (Robert<sup>4</sup>, Johan<sup>3</sup> Ligon, Mary<sup>2</sup> Harris, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 22 July 1724,<sup>[197](#)</sup> left will 22 Dec. 1780-31 Oct. 1782.<sup>[198](#)</sup> He married (1) Mary (Jones) Cox, daughter of Rice and Frances (Bowman) Jones and widow of 25. Henry<sup>4</sup> Cox (see COX), and (2) Rachel\_\_\_\_. He resided in Cumberland County<sup>[199](#)</sup> and later in Amelia County<sup>[200](#)</sup> and moved to South Carolina but was forced to return to Virginia before his death.

Issue: [HANCOCK]<sup>[201](#)</sup> (by 1) 180. Edward<sup>6</sup>, born 8 March 1752, died 5 Jan. 1820 in Montgomery County; 181. George<sup>6</sup>, born 13 June 1754, died 18 July 1820 at "Fotheringay," Montgomery County, served in the Revolutionary War,<sup>[202](#)</sup> attorney at Fincastle, colonel of Botetourt County militia, 1785, member of the House of Delegates, 1784-87, 1792, and of the United States Congress, 1793-97,<sup>[203](#)</sup> married, 17 or 18 Sept. 1781 at Fincastle, Margaret Strother, born 16 Sept. 1763, died 1834 at Louisville, Ky., who married (2) Maj. Patrick Lockhart; 182. Augustin<sup>6</sup>, born 14 Oct. 1756, died in the army at Salisbury, N.C.; 183. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 4 Nov. 1759, died before 1806, married (1) William Raiford, who died in South Carolina,<sup>[204](#)</sup> and (2) Samuel Kennerley, born Feb. or March 1753 in Augusta County, died 3 Feb. 1840 at Jefferson Barracks, Mo., in his 86th year,<sup>[205](#)</sup> Revolutionary War soldier;<sup>[206](#)</sup> (by 2) 184. Judith<sup>6</sup>; 185. Hannah<sup>6</sup>; 186. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>.

69. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> MOSELEY (Sarah<sup>4</sup> Hancock, Johan<sup>3</sup> Ligon, Mary<sup>2</sup> Harris, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Bremuda Hundred, tobacco inspector, 1741, left will 10 July 1778-6 Feb. 1779.<sup>[207](#)</sup> He married, by Feb. 1732,<sup>[208](#)</sup> Frances\_\_\_\_.

Issue: [MOSELEY]<sup>[209](#)</sup> 187. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, died before 5 Sept. 1783 when administration was granted on her estate,<sup>[210](#)</sup> married Alexander Marshall of Chesterfield County, who left will 27 Aug. 1771-3 June 1774;<sup>[211](#)</sup> 188. William<sup>6</sup>, died before 11 Sept. 1772 when administration on his estate was granted to Joseph Moseley,<sup>[212](#)</sup> married 160. Mary<sup>6</sup> Ligon; 189. Matthew<sup>6</sup>, left will 29 Nov. 1768-7 April 1769,<sup>[213](#)</sup> married 161. Martha<sup>6</sup> Ligon.

70. MARY<sup>5</sup> MOSELEY (Sarah<sup>4</sup> Hancock, Johan<sup>3</sup> Ligon, Mary<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), married John Giles of Henrico County, who died after 1753.

Issue: [GILES] 190. Arthur<sup>6</sup>, deeded land by his father, July 1739,<sup>[214](#)</sup> which presumably comprised the 136 acres he sold William Randolph, 6

Dec. 1749, and the 150 acres he sold his brother William<sup>6</sup>, 17 Jan. 1749/50,<sup>[215](#)</sup> moved to Amelia County and left will 6 Oct. 1752-22 Feb. 1753,<sup>[216](#)</sup> unmarried; 191. William<sup>6</sup>, married 131. *Anne*<sup>5</sup> *Branch* (see BRANCH); 192. Nicholas<sup>6</sup>, left will 23 April 1781-1 Oct. 1781,<sup>[217](#)</sup> deeded 150 acres where John Giles then lived by William<sup>6</sup>, 1 Jan. 1753,<sup>[218](#)</sup> lieutenant of Henrico County militia under Capt. Thomas Moseley, Sept. 1756,<sup>[219](#)</sup> appointed ballast master for the county, June 1758,<sup>[220](#)</sup> married Elizabeth\_\_\_; 193. Sarah<sup>6</sup>; 194. Martha<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_Alday.

71. ROBERT<sup>5</sup> MOSELEY (Sarah<sup>4</sup> Hancock, Johan<sup>3</sup> Ligon, Mary<sup>2</sup> Harris, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 12 April 1734-June 1734.<sup>[221](#)</sup> He married Sarah Taylor, daughter of Thomas Taylor.<sup>[222](#)</sup>

Issue: [MOSELEY] 195. Francis<sup>6</sup>; 196. Arthur<sup>6</sup>, of Powhatan County, left will 22 Jan. 1803-20 Jan. 1808,<sup>[223](#)</sup> married Martha Camp; 197. Robert<sup>6</sup>, born 4 Feb. 1732, died 30 Jan. 1804, chose William Moseley as his guardian, Feb. 1738/9,<sup>[224](#)</sup> of Buckingham County, married, 23 Sept. 1756,<sup>[225](#)</sup> Magdalene Guerrant, born 31 Aug. 1743, died 5 March 1826.<sup>[226](#)</sup>

72. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> MOSELEY (Sarah<sup>4</sup>, Johan<sup>3</sup> Ligon, Mary<sup>2</sup> Harris, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) is possibly the Thomas who left will, now lost, proved June 1769.<sup>[227](#)</sup> He married \_\_\_.

Issue: [MOSELEY]<sup>[228](#)</sup> 198. Anne<sup>6</sup>; 199. Mary<sup>6</sup>.

73. FRANCIS<sup>5</sup> MOSELEY (Sarah<sup>4</sup> Hancock, Johan<sup>3</sup> Ligon, Mary<sup>2</sup> Harris, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), under 16 in 1728/9, as orphan of Arthur was ordered to receive his portion of legacies in the hands of Edward Friend, March 1742/3,<sup>[229](#)</sup> and died 1782-83. He married Martha Watkins.

Issue: [MOSELEY] 200. Edward<sup>6</sup>, captain of Chesterfield County militia, 1775, left will 19 Dec. 1814-9 Jan. 1815,<sup>[230](#)</sup> married (1) 547. *Hinson Wager*<sup>6</sup> *Harris* (see BRANCH) and (2) Susannah\_\_\_, who perhaps died 31 May 1820 at Manchester;<sup>[231](#)</sup> 201. Francis<sup>6</sup>, sheriff of Anson Co., N.C., died before Nov. 1774,<sup>[232](#)</sup> married Margaret Wade; 202. (possibly) Judith<sup>6</sup>, married William Leake and moved to Anson Co., N.C.

75. JOHN<sup>5</sup> HATCHER (Mary<sup>4</sup> Hancock, Johan<sup>3</sup> Ligon, Mary<sup>2</sup> Harris, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) of Edgecombe Co., N.C, left will 1 Oct. 1765-Jan.

1766.<sup>233</sup> He married Dorothy\_\_\_\_.

Issue: [HATCHER]<sup>234</sup> 203. John<sup>6</sup>, as a resident of Craven Co., S.C., sold, 6 Jan. 1772, part of a tract in Edgecombe Co., N.C, granted him 14 Jan. 1760;<sup>235</sup> 204. Hancock<sup>6</sup>, of Edgecombe Co., N.C, married, (bond 16) Aug. 1763,<sup>236</sup> Margaret Watkins; 205. (Daughter)<sup>6</sup>, married Arthur Pitman; 206. Jeremiah<sup>6</sup>, of Onslow Co., N.C, 26 May 1766, when he sold land to Hancock Hatcher;<sup>237</sup> 207. Mary<sup>6</sup>; 208. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married, by 11 Dec. 1770 when they sold 75 acres she was devised by her father,<sup>238</sup> James Watkins of Edgecombe Co., N.C

77. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> HATCHER (Mary<sup>4</sup> Hancock, Johan<sup>3</sup> Ligon, Mary<sup>2</sup> Harris, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) of Edgecombe and later of Johnston Co., N.C, where he held 500 acres, 1784.<sup>239</sup> He married Mary\_\_\_\_.

Issue: [HATCHER]<sup>240</sup> 209. Phoebe<sup>6</sup>, married John Coleman; 210. Tabitha<sup>6</sup>, married Thomas Cockrell; 211. Lucy<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_\_Storey; 212. William<sup>6</sup>, left will 7 Aug. 1818-Feb. 1820,<sup>241</sup> of Johnston Co., N.C, where he held 125 acres, 1784,<sup>242</sup> married, (bond 21) Feb. 1765,<sup>243</sup> Martha Vickers; 213. John<sup>6</sup>, perhaps of Sampson Co., N.C, married\_\_\_\_; 214. Jesse<sup>6</sup>, perhaps of Burke Co., Ga.; 215. Obedience<sup>6</sup>, married Gideon Yelverton; 216. Ann<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_\_Vickers; 217. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married, as his (2) wife, John Vickers; 218. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_\_ Vickers; 219. Mille<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_\_Vickers.

79. PHEBE<sup>5</sup> HANCOCK (Johan<sup>4</sup> Hancock, Johan<sup>3</sup> Ligon, Mary<sup>2</sup> Harris, Thomas') born 10 May 1719,<sup>244</sup> probably died by Dec. 1777.<sup>245</sup> She married John Watkins of Cumberland County who left will 26 Nov. 1764-codicil 31 Dec. 1764-22 April 1765.<sup>246</sup>

Issue: [WATKINS]<sup>247</sup> 220. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 4 Oct. 1736, Goochland County, died 1822-23, Powhatan County, married (1), (bond 4) Feb. 1755,<sup>248</sup> 206. William<sup>5</sup> Moseley (see BALEY-COCKE) and (2) John Cox, perhaps 88. John<sup>5</sup> Cox (see COX), who, as of Tillotson Parish, left will dated 10 June 1786;<sup>249</sup> 221. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, born 20 Jan. 1739/40, Goochland County, died 1798-1813, married, (bond 5) Nov. 1759,<sup>250</sup> John Porter of Powhatan County, who left will 27 April 1784-16 Sept. 1784;<sup>251</sup> 222. John<sup>6</sup>, born 23 July 1742, Goochland County, left will 1 April 1807-5

Aug. 1807,<sup>252</sup> moved to Woodford Co., Ky., delegate to the Kentucky Constitutional Convention, 1792, and member of the first legislature, original trustee of Versailles, Ky., married Mary Hudson who died after 1825; 223. Rachel<sup>6</sup>, born 8 Feb. 1744/5, Goochland County, died 1833-34, Buckingham County, married Matthew Cox, perhaps 90. *Matthew*<sup>5</sup> Cox (see COX), who died 1799-1800; 224. Edward<sup>6</sup>, born 26 Sept. 1747, Goochland County, died 9 April 1835, Powhatan County, married Mary Walthall, born about 1752, died about 1840; 225. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, born 3 Aug. 1750, Cumberland County, died before 3 Dec. 1795,<sup>253</sup> of Nottoway County, captain of militia during the Revolutionary War, married (1), (bond 26) July 1773,<sup>254</sup> 512. *Elizabeth*<sup>6</sup> Goode (see BRANCH), who died about 1792, and (2) Elizabeth Chappell, who married (2), 14 April 1795,<sup>255</sup> Green Coleman, who died by Aug. 1796, and (3), (bond 23) Sept. 1797,<sup>256</sup> Sterling Neblett, and left will 26 May 1826-8 Dec. 1828;<sup>257</sup> 226. Phebe<sup>6</sup>, born 6 Feb. 1753, Cumberland County, died after 1816, perhaps in Buckingham County, married, 20 May 1773,<sup>258</sup> Silas Watkins, who died about 1799; 227. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 1 Dec. 1755, Cumberland County, died 11 Feb. 1841,<sup>259</sup> Woodford Co., Ky., married (1) 113. the Rev. *Edmund*<sup>5</sup> Wooldridge (see BRANCH) and (2), June 1792, Woodford Co., Ky.,<sup>260</sup> as his (2) wife, John Moss, who died 24 July 1809; 228. Henry<sup>6</sup>, born 26 Dec. 1758, Cumberland County, died 25 Nov. 1829, Woodford Co., Ky., proprietor of an inn at Versailles, Ky., married, 1784, Elizabeth (Hudson) Clay, born 1750, died 1829, widow of 100. the Rev. *John*<sup>5</sup> Clay (see CLAY).

80. SIMON<sup>5</sup> HANCOCK (Johan<sup>4</sup> Hancock, Johan<sup>3</sup> Ligon, Mary<sup>2</sup> Harris, Thomas'), born 1726, left will 6 Dec. 1790-24 Jan. 1791.<sup>261</sup> He married Jane Flourney, who was born 1726 and died 1806.

Issue: [HANCOCK]<sup>262</sup> 229. William<sup>6</sup>, born 20 Oct. 1749 in Chesterfield County, died 22 Feb. 1837 in Adair Co., Ky., served in the Revolutionary War from Bedford County,<sup>263</sup> married (1), 11 Feb. 1771, Anne Hill, who was born 1745, died 1812, and (2), 1813-14 in Adair Co., Ky., Mary Elizabeth (Fisher) Emerson, who was born 16 March 1780 and died 10 May 1858; 230. Nancy<sup>6</sup>, married, 1774, Charles Moorman; 231. Edward<sup>6</sup>, born 15 Nov. 1754 in Chesterfield County, died 9 March 1836,



left will 30 Oct. 1835-25 July 1836,<sup>[264](#)</sup> served three tours in the Revolutionary War, 1776, 1779, 1781,<sup>[265](#)</sup> of Bedford County, married, 23 Dec. 1783,<sup>[266](#)</sup> Jane Nichols, who deposed 1 June 1839 she was aged 72 and died after Sept. 1843; 232. Simon<sup>6</sup>, died 1776 at Chester, Pa., in military service; 233. Hannah<sup>6</sup>, born 1758, married\_\_\_Jackson; 234. Col. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, born 28 Feb. 1760, died 14 April 1837, served as private and sergeant for more than two years during the Revolutionary War,<sup>[267](#)</sup> was justice and sheriff of Bedford County, which he represented in the House of Delegates, 1794-96, 1799-1801, 1805-06,<sup>[268](#)</sup> married, 11 Feb. 1784 in Bedford County,<sup>[269](#)</sup> Anna (Ammon) Moon, widow of Jacob Moon, born 1 July 1760, died 7 May 1840;<sup>[270](#)</sup> 235. John<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 1) Sept. 1787,<sup>[271](#)</sup> Permelia Bramblett; 236. Jane<sup>6</sup>, born 1771, married, 7 April 1791 in Bedford County,<sup>[272](#)</sup> James Eckhols; 237. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 1772, married (1), 2 Nov. 1791 in Bedford County,<sup>[273](#)</sup> Christopher Johnson, who moved to Knox Co., Tenn., and (2), (bond 23) April 1820,<sup>[274](#)</sup> Travis George.

82. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup> HANCOCK (Johan<sup>4</sup> Hancock, Johan<sup>3</sup> Ligon, Mary<sup>2</sup> Harris, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) as a resident of Prince Edward County bought 58 acres on Tar River in Bute Co., N.C., 8 Feb. 1768,<sup>[275](#)</sup> and died before 10 May 1774 when administration on his estate was granted to Samuel Hancock.<sup>[276](#)</sup> On 27 Feb. 1747 he joined his wife and her mother, Elizabeth Moseley, widow, in selling land which had belonged to her father.<sup>[277](#)</sup> He married 59. *Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> Jameston* (see COX).

Issue: [HANCOCK] 245. Francis<sup>6</sup>; 246. William<sup>6</sup>; 247. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, left will 30 Dec. 1810-13 May 1813,<sup>[278](#)</sup> of Wilson Co., Tenn., married Mildred Dawson; 248. John<sup>6</sup>, left will 12 March 1763-27 June 1763,<sup>[279](#)</sup> of Cumberland County, married Martha\_\_\_; 249. Simon<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_; 250. (perhaps) Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married \_\_\_Moseley and lived in Carolina, named in will of Samuel<sup>4</sup> Hancock.

83. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> HANCOCK (Johan<sup>4</sup> Hancock, Johan<sup>3</sup> Ligon, Mary<sup>2</sup> Harris, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) moved to Loudoun County where in 1762 he briefly operated an ordinary on the Potomac Path at Broad Run.<sup>[280](#)</sup> He later moved to Bedford County and died before 27 Dec. 1790 when administration on his estate was granted to William Hancock.<sup>[281](#)</sup> He married (1) Anne Linton,

daughter of John and Anne (Barton) Linton, and (2) Elizabeth Ellzey, daughter of Lewis and Elizabeth (Travers) Ellzey, who left will 11 Dec. 1802-13 July 1807.<sup>[282](#)</sup>

Issue:<sup>[283](#)</sup> 251. Simon<sup>6</sup>, of Loudoun County and later of Woodford and Henry cos., Ky., died before 3 Jan. 1831 when administration on his estate was granted to Thomas B. Hancock and Richard Goode,<sup>[284](#)</sup> captain of Loudoun County militia, 1777, married (1) 132. *Mar*<sup>5</sup> *Smith* (see THOROWGOOD) and (2), (bond 5) April 1796,<sup>[285](#)</sup> Martha Bartlett, who died before 19 May 1834 when the inventory of her estate was made;<sup>[286](#)</sup> 252. William<sup>6</sup>, born 18 March 1747 in Prince William County, on 29 March 1773, conveyed to his father his interest in a slave<sup>[287](#)</sup> who had been willed to him by his grandfather, moved to Bedford County by 16 March 1774,<sup>[288](#)</sup> served two tours in the Bedford County militia during the Revolutionary War, later moved to Tennessee and in 1834 was living in Campbell Co., Tenn.,<sup>[289](#)</sup> married Mary\_\_\_,<sup>[290](#)</sup>

84. FRANCES<sup>5</sup> HANCOCK (Johan<sup>4</sup> Hancock, Johan<sup>4</sup> Ligon, Mary<sup>3</sup> Harris, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married, perhaps (1)\_\_\_Waddill and (2)\_\_\_Osborne, perhaps 13. *Edward*<sup>5</sup> *Osborne* (see OSBORNE).

Issue: (by 1) [WADDILL] 253. (perhaps) Martha<sup>6</sup>; (by 2) see OSBORNE.

85. SARAH<sup>5</sup> HANCOCK (Johan<sup>5</sup> Hancock, Johan<sup>4</sup> Ligon, Mary<sup>2</sup> Harris, Thomas') married Thomas Jones of Chesterfield County.

Issue: [JONES] 254. Daniel<sup>6</sup>; 255. Thomas<sup>6</sup>; 256. Johanna<sup>6</sup>, married William Reade of Chesterfield and Bedford counties, who left will 23 March 1797-24 Sept. 1798.<sup>[291](#)</sup>

86. MARY<sup>5</sup> HANCOCK (Johan<sup>4</sup> Hancock, Johan<sup>3</sup> Ligon, Mary<sup>2</sup> Harris, Thomas') married Matthew Cobbs of Chesterfield County, who left will 23 March 1766-7 April 1769.<sup>[292](#)</sup>

Issue: [COBBS]<sup>[293](#)</sup> 257. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 4) June 1779,<sup>[294](#)</sup> John Baker, perhaps the John, born 24 Dec. 1750 in Hanover County, died 4 Sept. 1838, who served nine tours as sergeant in Chesterfield County militia, 1776-81, moved to Cumberland Co., Ky., 1810;<sup>[295](#)</sup> 258. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 13) Dec. 1779,<sup>[296](#)</sup> Reubin Winfrey.



91. RICHARD<sup>5</sup> LIGON (Matthew<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Mary<sup>2</sup> Harris, Thomas'), of Cumberland County, left will 6 Jan. 1779-codicil 17 Jan. 1779-18 Feb. 1779,<sup>[297](#)</sup> married (1)\_\_\_and (2) Anne Ward.

Issue: [LIGON] (by 1) 259. William<sup>6</sup>, of Cumberland County, died 9 March 1828 and left will 9 Feb. 1828-26 May 1828,<sup>[298](#)</sup> married Elizabeth\_\_\_, died 18 Feb. 1794; (by 2) 260. Joseph<sup>6</sup>, born 24 Nov. 1759, left will 28 March 1797-21 June 1797,<sup>[299](#)</sup> married, 6 July 1780, Frances Netherland, born 15 Nov. 1763, died 25 Dec. 1839 in Nelson County;<sup>[300](#)</sup> 261. John<sup>6</sup>, ensign of Powhatan County militia, 1781, left will 5 Feb. 1818-20 Jan. 1820,<sup>[301](#)</sup> married (1), by 11 July 1779,<sup>[302](#)</sup> Martha\_\_\_and (2), about 1784, Sally Saunders; 262. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, private in 7th and 5th Virginia Regiments, 1778, died 11 Jan. 1779; 263. Seth<sup>6</sup>, born 1 April 1762, of Powhatan County, left will 22 June 1809-20 Sept. 1809,<sup>[303](#)</sup> married, (bond 4) May 1789,<sup>[304](#)</sup> Jannett Mayo, died by 3 Feb. 1862 when Joseph S. Ligon was granted administration of her estate;<sup>[305](#)</sup> 264. Arthur<sup>6</sup>.

92. JAMES<sup>5</sup> LIGON (Matthew<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Mary<sup>2</sup> Harris, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) of Cumberland County, left will 21 June 1764-24 Sept. 1764.<sup>[306](#)</sup> He married, by June 1761,<sup>[307](#)</sup> Judith (Stewart) Ligon, widow of 56. Joseph<sup>5</sup> Ligon, who as a widow resided in Chesterfield County, and left will 2 Nov. 1783-5 March 1784.<sup>[308](#)</sup>

Issue: [LIGON] 265. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married John Hylton;<sup>[309](#)</sup> 266. James<sup>6</sup>, of Prince Edward County, left will 22 Jan. 1802-16 June 1806,<sup>[310](#)</sup> married (1), (bond 19) Dec. 1774,<sup>[311](#)</sup> Sarah Holcombe and (2), (bond 21) Sept. 1778,<sup>[312](#)</sup> Mary Haskins.

93. MATTHEW<sup>5</sup> LIGON (Matthew<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Mary<sup>2</sup> Harris, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) of Chesterfield County, tobacco inspector at Bermuda Hundred, left will April 1764-27 Sept. 1764.<sup>[313](#)</sup> He married Susanna\_\_\_.

Issue: [LIGON] 267. James<sup>6</sup>; 268. Richard<sup>6</sup>, of Amelia and Nottoway counties, left will 29 May 1816-14 May 1820,<sup>[314](#)</sup> married (1), (bond 28) March 1765,<sup>[315](#)</sup> Mary Bagley and (2) Olive [Aula, Ollie] Jeter.<sup>[316](#)</sup>

94. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> LIGON (Matthew<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Mary<sup>2</sup> Harris, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 7 Feb. 1724/5,<sup>[317](#)</sup> of Cumberland, Lunenburg and Charlotte

counties, married Ann\_\_\_\_. They both were living 3 Sept. 1787 when they sold land.<sup>[318](#)</sup>

Issue: [LIGON] 269. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, of Charlotte County, left will 19 July 1799-7 April 1800,<sup>[319](#)</sup> married (1) perhaps Elizabeth Smith and (2), (bond 13) Dec. 1780,<sup>[320](#)</sup> Frances Watson (Pearson) Bedford Bumpass, widow of Stephen Bedford and Digges Bumpass, who was born 2 July 1739;<sup>[321](#)</sup> 270. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 3) Sept. 1770,<sup>[322](#)</sup> Sherwood Peirson, of Pittsylvania County, who left will 28 March 1814-17 Jan. 1817;<sup>[323](#)</sup> 271. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 5) May 1772,<sup>[324](#)</sup> John Bridges; 272. Joseph<sup>6</sup>, of Halifax County and later of Oglethorpe Co., Ga., married Mary Church who left will 24 July 1827-3 Sept. 1827;<sup>[325](#)</sup> 273. Obedience<sup>6</sup>, married, 11 March 1784,<sup>[326](#)</sup> John Owen.

96. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> LIGON (Matthew<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Mary<sup>2</sup> Harris, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), died under age by Sept. 1765 when Thomas Pleasants was granted administration on his estate.<sup>[327](#)</sup> He married Frances Moseley, who married (2), by 24 Nov. 1767,<sup>[328](#)</sup> 43. William<sup>6</sup> Stratton (see SHEPPEY).

Issue: [LIGON] 274. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married 45. *Edward Stratton* (see SHEPPEY); 275. William<sup>6</sup>, born 24 Nov. 1762 in Powhatan County, served several militia tours during the Revolutionary War, lived in Cumberland and Prince Edward counties, Wilson Co., Tenn., and after about 1816 in Owen Co., Ky.,<sup>[329](#)</sup> married, (bond 27) Dec. 1784,<sup>[330](#)</sup> Ann Davenport.

98. HENRY<sup>5</sup> LIGON (Henry<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Mary<sup>2</sup> Harris, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Prince Edward County, died before 15 Aug. 1778 when the inventory of his estate was made.<sup>[331](#)</sup> He married Elizabeth\_\_\_\_, living 4 Nov. 1807.<sup>[332](#)</sup>

Issue: [LIGON] 281. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_\_Holt, possibly Robert Holt who was security on Lucy<sup>6</sup> Ligon's marriage bond; 282. William<sup>6</sup>, died 1838, of Prince Edward and Halifax counties and later of Smith Co., Tenn., aged 77 on 28 Aug. 1832, sergeant in Capt. Jesse Owen's and Capt. James Allen's companies, 1780-81,<sup>[333](#)</sup> married Sarah Herring; 283. Phebe<sup>6</sup>, married, 5 Jan. 1792, Stephen Dickerson Turner of Charlotte County,<sup>[334](#)</sup> 284. John Howson<sup>6</sup>, born 1761 in Chesterfield County, died about 1845 in Wilson Co., Tenn., of Prince Edward and Halifax counties and later of Smith and Wilson cos., Tenn., served three tours in the Prince Edward County militia,

1780-81,<sup>335</sup> married, 23 Dec. 1790,<sup>336</sup> Elizabeth Guill; 285. Henry<sup>6</sup>, died before 25 Dec. 1808,<sup>337</sup> of Prince Edward County, married, (bond 16) Nov. 1801,<sup>338</sup> Elizabeth Smith; 286. Lucy<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 21) Jan. 1793,<sup>339</sup> Armstead Pamplin and moved to Lincoln Co., Tenn.

100. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> LIGON (Henry<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Mary<sup>2</sup> Harris, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Prince Edward County, left will 21 Dec. 1787-21 Jan. 1788.<sup>340</sup> He married, (bond 14) Nov. 1759,<sup>341</sup> Edith Turner.

Issue: [LIGON] 288. John Turner<sup>6</sup>, born 9 Sept. 1760, died 8 April 1822, Prince Edward County,<sup>342</sup> married, 13 April 1786, Jane Haskins, born 6 Aug. 1763, died 21 Aug. 1817; 289. Henry<sup>6</sup>, died before Dec. 1809 when the inventory of his estate was made,<sup>343</sup> married, April 1785,<sup>344</sup> Patty Wootten, who married (2), 1813, William Dobbs; 290. Joseph<sup>6</sup>, died before 15 Feb. 1808 when the inventory of his estate was recorded,<sup>345</sup> of Prince Edward County, married Anne Clarke who left will 2 Dec 1842-17 Oct. 1843,<sup>346</sup> 291. William<sup>6</sup>, died 13 March 1829 in Prince Edward County, aged 63,<sup>347</sup> captain of 63rd Regiment of militia, 1807, married, 28 Sept. 1793,<sup>348</sup> Sarah<sup>7</sup> Leigh, daughter of 133. *Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> (Greenhill) Leigh* (see CLAIBORNE).

101. SARAH<sup>5</sup> LIGON (Henry<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Mary<sup>2</sup> Harris, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married

\_\_\_\_Atwood, perhaps William Atwood whose father, James Atwood, Sr., on 20 May 1771 conveyed to William, his wife Sarah, and their children 250 acres in Prince Edward County, part of the tract where he lived,<sup>349</sup> out of which William and Sarah sold 20 acres, 21 March 1774,<sup>350</sup> being charged with 200 acres, 1782-84,<sup>351</sup> and perhaps the William who served 78 days alternately after May 1780 as a horseman under Capt. John McCraw in South Carolina<sup>352</sup> and resided in Ninety-Six Dist., S.C., 1790.<sup>353</sup>

Issue: [ATWOOD]<sup>354</sup> 292. James<sup>6</sup>; 293. Elizabeth Ligon<sup>6</sup>; 294. Mary<sup>6</sup>; 295. William<sup>6</sup>; 296. John<sup>6</sup>.

103. JOHN<sup>5</sup> GRILLS (Sarah<sup>4</sup> Ligon, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Mary<sup>3</sup> Harris, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) died before Jan. 1803 when his will was proved.<sup>355</sup> He was of North Carolina, 2 June and 1 Aug. 1735, when he sold land in Henrico County,<sup>356</sup> but patented 390 acres in Albemarle County, 20 March 1745.<sup>357</sup>

He married Philadelphia\_\_\_\_\_ of Albemarle County who settled on New River near English's Ferry during the Revolutionary War,<sup>[358](#)</sup> and left will 13 Aug. 1789-codicil 12 Oct. 1789-6 Sept. 1790.<sup>[359](#)</sup>

Issue: [GRILLS] 296A. John<sup>6</sup>, lieutenant of Montgomery County militia, 1787, represented Tazewell County in the House of Delegates, 1803-04,<sup>[360](#)</sup> later of Washington County, married Hannah\_\_\_\_; 297. Richard<sup>6</sup>; 298. Eliner<sup>6</sup>, married Thomas Inglis; 299. Mildred<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_\_Johnston; 300. Martha<sup>6</sup>, married William McAdoo; 301. Elliott<sup>6</sup>, of Knox Co., Tenn., married\_\_\_\_, who died 13 March 1821;<sup>[361](#)</sup> 302. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_\_Cox.

104. MARY LIGON<sup>5</sup> COLEMAN (Mary<sup>4</sup> Ligon, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Mary<sup>2</sup> Harris, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 18 July 1731,<sup>[362](#)</sup> married, (bond 24) Sept. 1750,<sup>[363](#)</sup> Thomas Bedford, born 1725,<sup>[364](#)</sup> who left will 3 Feb. 1785-7 March 1785.<sup>[365](#)</sup> He was a justice of Cumberland, Lunenburg and Charlotte counties and member of the Charlotte County Committee of Safety, 1775, and married (2) Drusilla\_\_\_\_\_.

Issue: [BEDFORD] 303. Stephen<sup>6</sup>, of Charlotte County, moved to Cumberland Co., Ky., before 10 Oct. 1807 when he gave a power of attorney to recover his portion of the estate of [his halfbrother] Charles Wesley Bedford,<sup>[366](#)</sup> married Martha\_\_\_\_; 304. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, died before 1785, married, (bond 2) Aug. 1768,<sup>[367](#)</sup> Joseph Fuqua of Charlotte County, who died before 16 Dec. 1793 when James Fuqua was administrator of his estate;<sup>[368](#)</sup> 305. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 4 Feb. 1751, died 1819, married, 11 Nov. 1772, James Hamlett, born 4 Feb. 1751, died 20 Aug. 1819, left will 26 Sept. 1819-4 Nov. 1819,<sup>[369](#)</sup> of Charlotte County; 306. Martha<sup>6</sup>, died 1818,<sup>[370](#)</sup> married (1), (bond 15) May 1780,<sup>[371](#)</sup> Charles Crenshaw of Charlotte County and (2), 16 Feb. 1797,<sup>[372](#)</sup> Charles Crenshaw of Hanover County; 307. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, died 24 April 1804, lieutenant during the Revolutionary War, member of the Virginia Assembly from Charlotte County, 1788,<sup>[373](#)</sup> moved to Nashville, Tenn., and later helped to found the town of Jefferson Springs, Rutherford Co., Tenn., married Ann Robertson; 308. John<sup>6</sup>, born 21 June 1764, died 1 April 1841 at Bloomfield, Nelson Co., Ky., married, (bond 10) Sept. 1787,<sup>[374](#)</sup> Mary Ann Marshall, who died 1 March 1839; 309.

Susannah<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 20) Dec. 1778,<sup>375</sup> Anthony Walke, lived perhaps for a time in central Kentucky and then in Davidson Co., Tenn.; 310. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>, born 23 Dec. 1762, moved to Bourbon Co., Ky., married, 26 Sept. 1786,<sup>376</sup> 268. *Tabitha*<sup>6</sup> *Clay* (see CLAY), born 15 Nov. 1767;<sup>377</sup> 311. Ann<sup>6</sup>, married 703. *Hillary*<sup>6</sup> *Moseley* (see BALEY-COCKE); 312. Littleberry<sup>6</sup>, born 1 Jan. 1769, died 7 Aug. 1829,<sup>378</sup> Bourbon Co., Ky., moved to near Paris, Ky., 1789, married, (bond 5) Jan. 1790,<sup>379</sup> 270. *Martha*<sup>6</sup> *Clay* (see CLAY), born 8 Sept. 1772, died 2 March 1864;<sup>380</sup> 313. Archibald<sup>6</sup>, died 1827, Bourbon Co., Ky., married, 1796, 274. *Letitia*<sup>6</sup> *Clay* (see CLAY), born 5 Oct. 1782.<sup>381</sup>

106. AGNES<sup>5</sup> HARRIS (William<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>5</sup>) married John Cothan [Cawthon].

Issue: [CAWTHON]<sup>382</sup> 314. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married, 20 Aug. 1768,<sup>383</sup> David Alvis of Goochland County; 315. Jesse<sup>6</sup>, born 12 June 1756; 317. Nathan<sup>6</sup>, born 10 Dec. 1758; 318. Suckie<sup>6</sup>, born 17 Nov. 1761; 319. Annie<sup>6</sup>, born 30 June 1764.

109. JOHN<sup>5</sup> HARRIS (Stephen<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Hanover County, died about 1822.<sup>384</sup> He married\_\_\_\_.

Issue: 319A. John<sup>6</sup>, of Hanover County;<sup>385</sup> 320. Solomon<sup>6</sup>, aged 71 in 1850, farmer of Hanover County, married Elizabeth\_\_\_\_, aged 71 in 1850.<sup>386</sup>

113. PATRICK<sup>5</sup> HARRIS (Stephen<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Hanover County to 1792 and later of Louisa County, where he purchased 30 acres on the head of Taylor's Creek, 4 Jan. 1794.<sup>387</sup> He married\_\_\_\_.

Issue: 321. Jemima<sup>6</sup>, married, 25 Nov. 1797,<sup>388</sup> James Ryan; 322. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 12) Aug. 1803,<sup>389</sup> Charles Brooke.

116. DAMON(D)<sup>5</sup> HARRIS (Stephen<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Louisa County, left will 20 July 1837-11 June 1838.<sup>390</sup> He bought land in Louisa County, 4 Jan. 1794 and 7 May 1800, but sold that 66 acres where he lived on 14 Nov. 1806<sup>391</sup> and moved briefly to Goochland County. He returned to Louisa County after purchasing 1371/2 acres on the head of Rocky Branch, 23 Nov. 1812.<sup>392</sup> He married (1), (bond 27) Jan. 1790,<sup>393</sup> Susanna Woolams and (2) Sarah\_\_\_\_.

Issue: 323. William Watson<sup>6</sup>, born about 1790, farmer of Hanover County, married Polly\_\_\_\_, born about 1798;<sup>394</sup> 324. Thomas K.<sup>6</sup>; 325. Mary W.<sup>6</sup>; 326.

Elizabeth C.<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_\_Perry.

118. GILES<sup>5</sup> HARRIS (David<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas') died before Nov. 1775 when the inventory of his estate was recorded.<sup>395</sup> He married Ann Elizabeth (Gray) Chandler.

Issue: 327. Edmund [Edward]<sup>6</sup>, born 24 Aug. 1770, married, 29 Dec. 1791,<sup>396</sup> Rhoda Arnold; 328. John Claiborne<sup>6</sup>, born 1772, died 1862, married Polly Gannaway; 329. Obediah<sup>6</sup>, born 7[?] April 1774, farmer of Buckingham County,<sup>397</sup> married Elizabeth Watkins.

119. LEWIS<sup>5</sup> HARRIS (David<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, Thomas') died before 19 July 1784 when Elizabeth Harris was granted administration on his estate.<sup>398</sup> He lived in Goochland and Prince Edward counties. He married 107. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup> Harris, who was born in 1744 in Hanover County and died in 1818.

Issue: 330. Giles<sup>6</sup>, moved to Wilkes Co., Ga.,<sup>399</sup> married Elizabeth Thurman; 331. John<sup>6</sup>, left will 6 Oct. 1827-Dec. 1827,<sup>400</sup> of Wilson Co., Tenn., married, 29 Aug. 1793,<sup>401</sup> Elizabeth Winn; 332. Lewis<sup>6</sup>, married Anna Wright; 333. Gideon<sup>6</sup>, born 30 July 1772, died 26 Oct. 1860 at Farmville, married, 24 Dec. 1805,<sup>402</sup> Martha Taylor Gilliam, born 3 Feb. 1783 in Goochland County, died 14 May 1860 at Marshall, Texas; 334. David<sup>6</sup>, married Mary Jesse; 335. Mary T.<sup>6</sup>, left will [ ] 1813-June 1814;<sup>403</sup> 336. Patience<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 24) March 1790,<sup>404</sup> David Arnold; 337. Jane<sup>6</sup>.

---

<sup>1</sup> William Glover Stanard, *Chart of Some of the Descendants of Captain Thomas Harris of Henrico County who Came to Virginia in 1611* (Richmond, 1893); William Daniel Ligon, *The Ligon Family and Connections* (n.p., 1947), pp. ix, 306-83, 844; V IV, pp. 248-49; VVH, p. 204.



<sup>2</sup> Thomas<sup>1</sup> Harris' entry in the muster, 1624/5, does not state the year. Although four others who came on the *Prosperous* stated they arrived in 1610, Avery E. Kolb, "Early Passengers to Virginia, When Did They Really Arrive?," V LXXXVIII, pp. 401-14, shows the actual arrival as occurring May 1611. The 1610 date may reflect when the *Prosperous* sailed (prior to 25 March 1611 when the year 1611 began).

<sup>3</sup> Hotten, p. 170; *CP* I, p. xxxiv. Although it has been stated that Thomas' Harris was the Thomas Harris, Gent., who was a subscriber to the Second Charter issued 23 May 1609 (*Br.Gen.*, p. 913), no confirming evidence has been located. That he was not the son of Sir William Harris of Cricksea, Co. Essex, was established by Brice McAdoo Clagett, "The Will of Thomas Harris of Cricksea, County Essex," *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXXVIII, pp. 129-30.

<sup>4</sup> Patent Bk. I, p. 304.

<sup>5</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 337.

<sup>6</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 438. The devise of the Gurgany land to Thomas<sup>1</sup> Harris led earlier researchers to conclude that Harris had married a daughter of Edward and Anne Gurgany. Although the reason for that devise is as yet unknown, recent reevaluations of the surviving evidence make it clear that such a marriage did not occur and that Adria Hoare was his first wife. The reference to the death of the first wife of Thomas Harris in testimony about a charge of witchcraft against the wife of Robert Wright of Elizabeth City (*MCGC*, p. 111) appears to relate to another Thomas Harris.

<sup>7</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 615. The claim that she was an Ancient Planter is clearly an error.

<sup>8</sup> Leonard, pp. 5, 18, 26.

<sup>9</sup> *MCGC*, pp. 106, 476.

<sup>10</sup> Waverly K. Winfree, *The Laws of Virginia* (Richmond, 1971), pp. 344-47.

<sup>11</sup> This Act of Assembly passed at the session of 21 May-9 July 1730 to break the entail on part of the land "formerly called Longfield but lately called and known by the Name of Curies," states that Thomas' Harris left an only daughter, Mary, wife of Thomas Ligon, and an only son, William Harris, and details the Ligon descendants.

<sup>12</sup> William Thorndale, "Maids for Virginia in 1621 as Described in the Ferrar Papers," *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXXIX, p.250.

<sup>13</sup> Ligon, *op. cit.*, p. 843, without citing proof, states that she was Joane Osborne. Since Thomas Harris' 1635 patent refers to the patented land as adjoining land of Joane Harris his wife, she was almost certainly a widow holding dower in her former husband's land. William Vincene [Vincent] and his wife Joane were listed in the muster, 1624/5, adjoining the household of Thomas Harris (analysis by J. Philip Harris, Richmond, Va.).

<sup>14</sup> Henrico Co. Deeds & Wills 1688-97, p. 107. Since she was not named in the muster, 1624/5, she was probably closer to age 60.

<sup>15</sup> Winfrey, *op. cit.*, p. 345.

<sup>16</sup> Michael J. Wood and Gary Boyd Roberts, "Four Thomas Lygons," *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXII, pp. 253,255; Neil D. Thompson, "Further Observations on the Ancestry of Colonel Thomas Ligon of Henrico County," *The Virginia Genealogist*. XXXVIII, pp. 48-51; Douglas Richardson, *Plantagenet Ancestry* (Baltimore, 2004), p. 450.

<sup>17</sup> Leonard, p. 33.

<sup>18</sup> Ligon, *op. cit.*, pp. ix, 306-18

<sup>19</sup> Henrico Co. Order Bk. 1678-93, p. 167; Wills & Deeds 1677-92, p. 35.

<sup>20</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1677-92, p. 109.

<sup>21</sup> Henrico Co. Deeds & Wills 1688-97, pp. 231-32. The title to this land was finally settled, 1 Nov. 1706, by equal division between Matthew<sup>4</sup> Ligon, son of Richard, and William<sup>4</sup> Ligon, as heir of his brother Thomas<sup>4</sup>, son and heir of William<sup>3</sup> Ligon (Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1706-09, pp. 4-7).

<sup>22</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1697-1704, p. 366.

<sup>23</sup> The mother's will names sons Richard and Hugh, deceased son William, daughters Johan, wife of Robert Hancock, and Mrs. Thomas Farrar and some grandchildren. Children Richard, Matthew, Hugh and Mary are mentioned 20 Aug. 1678 (Henrico Co. Orphans Court Bk. 1677-1739, p. 3). Sons Thomas, William, Richard and Hugh are mentioned, 1730 (Winfrey, *op. cit.*, p. 345).



<sup>24</sup> Henrico Co. Orphans Court Bk. 1677-1739, p. 3.

<sup>25</sup> Henrico Co. Order Bk. 1678-93, p. 369.

<sup>26</sup> Henrico Co. Deeds & Wills 1688-97, pp. 97, 158; Malcolm Elmore Walthall, "The Walthall Family" (typewritten; Richmond, 1963), p. 7.

<sup>27</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1710-14, pp. 189-90, will of John<sup>3</sup> Price; *ibid.*, p. 115, deed from Hugh and Jane Ligon to John<sup>4</sup> Price.

<sup>28</sup> Henrico Co. Order Bk. 1694-1701, p. 286.

<sup>29</sup> Leonard, pp. 30-31, 33-34.

<sup>30</sup> JHB 1658/9-1693, p. 55. Lt. Liggon, not identified by given name, was ordered paid £10.

<sup>31</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1677-92, p. 68.

<sup>32</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 107.

<sup>33</sup> Hanover Co. Record Bk. 1733-35, p. 203, reference, 4 March 1734/5, to George Alves, "lately deceased."

<sup>34</sup> Henrico Co. Order Bk. 1678-93, pp. 137, 139.

<sup>35</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1677-92, pp. 90-91. The will was witnessed by Alice Harris, his stepmother, and by Richard<sup>3</sup> Ligon and his wife Mary, and named "cozen Richard Ligon" a legatee. The Harris land "at the Ware [Weir]", left to Thomas<sup>3</sup> by his father, was devised to "my sister-in-law [half-sister] Love Harris." This was part of a patent for 1202 acres, 7 Sept. 1671, to Maj. William<sup>2</sup> Harris (Patent Bk. 6, p. 496).

<sup>36</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1677-92, p. 241.

<sup>37</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 87.

<sup>38</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1697-1704, p. 202.

<sup>39</sup> Henrico Co. Deeds & Wills 1688-97, p. 75.

<sup>40</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1697-1705, p. **124**.

<sup>41</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1714-18, p. 137.

<sup>42</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 139.

<sup>43</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1677-92, p. 254.

<sup>44</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 296.

<sup>45</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1706-09, p. 152.

<sup>46</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1725-37, p. 70.

<sup>47</sup> Henrico Co. Deeds & Wills 1688-97, transcript, p. 450.

<sup>48</sup> JHB, 1702-1712, pp. 78, 89.

<sup>49</sup> Henrico Co. Minute Bk. 1719-24, p. 318.

<sup>50</sup> Henrico Co. Orphans Court Bk. 1677-1739, p. 2; Wills & Deeds 1677-92, p. 164; V XXXV, p. 48.

<sup>51</sup> Louis des Cognets, *English Duplicates of Lost Virginia Records* (n.p., 1958), pp. 82, 85. The patent now of record is dated 22 Jan. 1718/9, however (Patent Bk. 10, p. 409).

<sup>52</sup> Henrico Co. Deeds & Wills 1688-97, pp. 505-07. This apparently was the land bequeathed by Thomas to his half-sister 14. Love<sup>3</sup> Harris, which had escheated (see also *ibid.*, pp. 346-47).

<sup>53</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1697-1704, p. 11.

<sup>54</sup> Patent Bk. 10, p. 135.

<sup>55</sup> Patent Bk. 12, p. 358. Out of this patent Edward<sup>4</sup> Harris sold 150 acres to William Watkins on 5 Jan. 1749/50, describing it as part of a patent to his father (Louisa Co. Deed Bk. 1, pp. 369-70) and David<sup>4</sup> Harris sold 253 acres on 20 Oct. 1746 (*ibid.*, pp. 256-57).

<sup>56</sup> When John Blalock patented 1020 acres on both sides of the South Fork of Cub Creek, 20 June 1733 (Patent Bk. 15, p. 34), the adjoining land owner was named as David<sup>4</sup> rather than William<sup>3</sup> Harris

<sup>57</sup> St. Peter's Parish Register, New Kent County. Malcolm Hart Harris, "Three William Harrises in Hanover County," *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXII, pp. 187-93, and William R. Taylor, "Evidence of the Descent of William<sup>4</sup> Harris of Goochland Co., Va., and his Father William<sup>3</sup> Harris of Henrico, New Kent, Hanover and Louisa Cos., Va., from Maj. William<sup>2</sup> Harris son of Capt. Thomas' Harris of Jamestown," *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXII, pp. 261-70, both quote a manuscript, 1829, written by Gideon Harris (1772-1860) which names the father of seven sons, William, Thomas, George, John, Stephen, David and Ned [Edward] Harris, as the immigrant Thomas' Harris but whom they concluded after a study of the few surviving records of New Kent and Hanover counties was William<sup>3</sup> Harris, whom they identify as the 1725/6 patentee on Cub Creek (see note

54). Records exist mentioning the seven sons and establish, or strongly suggest, their connection with the patentee of the Cub Creek land, although there are some chronological problems with the identifications made and there are other Harris men with Cub Creek connections who are presently unaccounted for satisfactorily.

<sup>58</sup> Patent Bk. 12, p. 359. Harris, *loc. cit.*, and Taylor, *loc. cit.*, identify him as the Thomas Harris who married Elizabeth Lindsay, moved to Prince Edward County, and left will 6 July 1782-16 Feb. 1784 (Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 339) naming sons David, John, Peter, and Sherwood and daughter Judith. Since Judith married Jesse Pryor, 19 Feb. 1796, her mother consenting (Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Prince Edward County, Virginia, 1754-1810* [Pine Bluff, Ark., 1950], p. 64), it would appear this Thomas belongs to a younger generation, unless Thomas<sup>4</sup> did not start a family until past age 60. A portion (acreage unspecified) of this 400 acre patent had come into the possession of John Blalock, Sr., before 12 Dec. 1743 (Louisa Co. Deed Bk. 1, pp. 122-24). The balance may be the 206 acres sold by Blalock 14 Nov. 1743 (*ibid.*, pp. 131-33), although this land was described as a part of William Harris's 400 acre patent.

<sup>59</sup> Louisa Co., Deed Bk. A, p. 369.

<sup>60</sup> Patent Bk. 10, p. 187.

<sup>61</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 431, patent to Thomas Johnson of land on the branches of Stonehouse Creek, by Edward Harris' plantation.

<sup>62</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1697-1704, p. 117. No wife joined when Edward sold 150 acres to Edward Skerme, 20 Aug. 1696 (Wills & Deeds 1688-97, p. 648).

<sup>63</sup> St. Peter's Parish Register. Although the father of the children by Elizabeth is entered as *Edmund* Harris, this presumably is a mistake. An entry in the vestry records, 1698 (C. G. Chamberlayne, *The Vestry Book and Register of St. Peter's Parish...* [Richmond, 1937], p. 57), places Edmond Harris and Thomas Harris with land in the same precinct. The 1704 quit rent roll, however, has adjoining entries for Edward Harris and Thomas Harris, each with 100 acres. The identity of this Thomas Harris is undetermined.

<sup>64</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1697-1705, p. 450.

<sup>65</sup> Henrico Co. Deeds &c 1697-99, p. 96.

<sup>66</sup> Henrico Co. Orphans Court Bk. 1677-1739, p. 49.

<sup>67</sup> Ligon, *op. cit.*, pp. 360-64.

<sup>68</sup> R. T. Barton, *Virginia Colonial Decisions* (Boston, 1909), II, p. B151.

<sup>69</sup> Amelia Co. Will Bk. 2X, p. 75.

<sup>70</sup> Prince George Co. Wills & Deeds 1713-28, pp. 471, 485.

<sup>71</sup> Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 2, p. 451.

<sup>72</sup> Ligon, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 371-545.

<sup>73</sup> R. A. Brock, *The Vestry Book of Henrico Parish, Virginia, 1720-1773* (Richmond, 1874), pp. 109-10, 117, 119-20, 122, 124, 127, 129, 133, 138.

<sup>74</sup> Ligon, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 371-72, 545-51.

<sup>75</sup> *Heads of Families at the First Census... Virginia* (Washington, 1908), p. 116.

<sup>76</sup> Henrico Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 253, naming many relatives.

<sup>77</sup> Hancock Bible, quoted in William Preston Johnston, *The Johnstons of Salisbury...* (New Orleans, 1897), p. 183. This record, clearly written long after the events and in error regarding the earliest generations, appears to be accurate at this point. He was living when he witnessed a deed, Sept. 1731 (Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1725-37, p. 314), and was referred to as deceased in a deed 3 Dec. 1733 (*ibid.*, p. 437).

<sup>78</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1725-37, p. 234.

<sup>79</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1710-14, pp. 186, 189.

<sup>80</sup> Goochland Co. Wills & Deeds 1, p. 431.

<sup>81</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1744-48, p. 271. On 26 Sept. 1750 she sold 140 acres on Skinquarter Creek to Joshua Hancock (Chesterfield Co. Deed Bk. 1, p. 261), on 1 July 1751 with Joshua sold 141 acres to George Hancock (*ibid.*, p. 174), and on 2 Aug. 1751 with Joshua sold 140 acres to Robert Hancock (*ibid.*, p. 444), the last two being described as land deeded her by Hatcher in 1747.

<sup>82</sup> Christy Hawes Bond, *Gateway Families*, ed. by Alicia Crane Williams (n.p., 1994), p. 339.

<sup>83</sup> Chesterfield Co. Deed Bk., 1, p. 210.

<sup>84</sup> Chesterfield Co., Deed Bk. 1, p. 442.

<sup>85</sup> Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 3, p. 113; Deed Bk. 4, p. 545.

<sup>86</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1744-48, p. 271.

<sup>87</sup> Henrico Co. Deeds & Wills 1688-97, p. 97.

<sup>88</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1725-37, p. 272.

<sup>89</sup> V XXXIII, p. 317; will of Arthur Moseley, Jr. Although it is possible that Francis<sup>5</sup> was a child of Arthur Moseley's (2) marriage to 16. *Elizabeth*<sup>4</sup> (Cox) Jameston (see COX), it appears likely that all his children were by Sarah

<sup>90</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1725-37, p. 599.

<sup>91</sup> Henrico Co. Order Bk. 1737-44, p. 153.

<sup>92</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1697-1704, p. 414. She relinquished dower when John and his brothers Edward and William Hatcher sold land.

<sup>93</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1725-37, p. 664. Her father deeded them 100 acres, 1 June 1708 (Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1706-09, p. 94).

<sup>94</sup> Jerold N. Proudfit and S. C. Moore, *The Hatcher Family in America, II* (Nashville, Tenn., 1999), pp. 393-94, indicates there were twelve children but names only John, William, Robert and a son Timothy.

<sup>95</sup> Edgecombe Co., N.C., Deed Bk. 5, p. 368.

<sup>96</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 328.

<sup>97</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1706-09, p. 94.

<sup>98</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1697-1704, p. 220.

<sup>99</sup> Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 377; Order Bk. 3, p. 112.

<sup>100</sup> Ligon, *op. cit.*, 1, pp. 553-55.

<sup>101</sup> Henrico Co. Miscellaneous Court Records 1650-1807, 11, p. 576; Minute Bk. 1719-24, p. 331.

<sup>102</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1737-46, p. 330.

<sup>103</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1744-48, p. 44.

<sup>104</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 325.

<sup>105</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 194.

<sup>106</sup> Henrico Co. Order Bk. 1737-46, p. 137.

<sup>107</sup> Cumberland Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 299.

<sup>108</sup> Prince George Co. Wills & Deeds 1713-28, p. 232, will of Mathew Anderson, Jr., 25 Feb. 1717/8-10 June 1718.

<sup>109</sup> Ligon, *op. tit.*, I, pp. 378-79, 579-87, 599-600, 608-12, 627-30, 645-49, 657-60, 672-77, 684-86, 691-93.

<sup>110</sup> Bristol Parish Register.

<sup>111</sup> Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 1, pp. 52-53.

<sup>112</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 351-53.

<sup>113</sup> Ligon, *op. tit.*, I, pp. 381-82, 700-03, 707-09, 711, 714-18, 739-41, 745-46, which identifies all the children as Sarah's. In her will, however, Sarah (Ligon) Ligon left 5 shillings each to son-in-law Thomas Ligon and daughter-in-law Elizabeth Ligon. No record has been found that they could be husband and wife and therefore they presumably are Sarah's stepchildren, although William<sup>4</sup> Ligon did not name a son Thomas in his will. Sarah (Ligon) Ligon named a granddaughter Mary Mason in her will, but there is no clear evidence of her parentage. It has also been suggested that daughter-in-law Elizabeth Ligon was the wife of 99. Henry<sup>5</sup> Ligon and that since 32. Henry<sup>4</sup> Ligon did name a daughter Elizabeth in his will it was she who married (1)\_\_\_Mason and (2) Thomas Ligon (the man named as Sarah's son-in-law), although his place in the family is not further identified.

<sup>114</sup> Henrico Co. Order Bk. 1707-09, p. 46.

<sup>115</sup> *Executive Journals of the Council of Colonial Virginia, III* (Richmond, 1928), p. 477.

<sup>116</sup> John Anderson Brayton, *Transcription of Provincial North Carolina Wills, 1663-1729/30, I* (Memphis, Tenn., 2003), p. 254.

<sup>117</sup> Ligon, *op. cit.*, p. 751.

<sup>118</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1725-37, p. 259. He was referred to as late of Carolina on 2 Jan. 1729/30, however (*ibid.*, pp. 255-56).

<sup>119</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 349.

<sup>120</sup> Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1687-95, p. 180.

- <sup>121</sup> Prince George Co. Wills & Deeds 1713-28, p. 834.
- <sup>122</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 798.
- <sup>123</sup> Ligon, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 383-84, 751-54, 757-58, 761.
- <sup>124</sup> Louisa Co. Deed Bk. A, pp. 105-06.
- <sup>125</sup> Louisa Co. Deed Bk. B, pp. 243-45.
- <sup>126</sup> Louisa Co. Deed Bk. A, pp. 127-28.
- <sup>127</sup> *Ibid*, pp. 196-97.
- <sup>128</sup> *Ibid*, pp. 283-85.
- <sup>129</sup> Manuscript, 1829, written by Gideon Harris, in *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXII, pp. 187-88, 269-70.
- <sup>130</sup> Hanover Co. Rent roll, 1763, in *The Genealogist*, XIV, p. 157.
- <sup>131</sup> Overton Papers, Virginia Historical Society, quoted in Harris, *loc. cit.*
- <sup>132</sup> Hanover Co. Land tax lists, 1782-1805.
- <sup>133</sup> Patent Bk. 21, p. 474.
- <sup>134</sup> Louisa Co. Deed Bk. 1, pp. 208-09.
- <sup>135</sup> Lunenburg Co. Order Bk. 1, pp. 27, 109. The deed is not of record.
- <sup>136</sup> Patent Bk. 21, p. 474; Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 2, p. 332.
- <sup>137</sup> Hanover Co. Rent roll, 1763, in *The Genealogist*, XIV, p. 157.
- <sup>138</sup> Manuscript, 1829, *loc. cit.*; *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXII, pp. 192, 268.
- <sup>139</sup> St. Peter's Parish, New Kent Co., Register.
- <sup>140</sup> *Ibid*.
- <sup>141</sup> Henrico Co. Order Bk. 1719-24, p. 76; Chesterfield Co. Deed Bk. 1, p. 192, bond, 31 July 1725, to convey land inherited from Thomas Ligon.
- <sup>142</sup> Bristol Parish register.
- <sup>143</sup> Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 459; Order Bk. 3, p. 662
- <sup>144</sup> Ligon, *op. cit.*, II (n.p., 1957), p. 72; Bristol Parish Register, which records parents of Henry<sup>6</sup> as Wallton.
- <sup>145</sup> Chesterfield Co. Order Bk. 2, p. 38.
- <sup>146</sup> Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 461; Order Bk. 3, p. 447.

<sup>147</sup> Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 70; Order Bk. 6, p. 197; Robert M. Clark, *Abstracts of Records of the Featherstone Family in Southside Virginia* (Dallas, 1984), pp. 15-18.

<sup>148</sup> Amelia Co. Order Bk. 15, p. 67, marriage contract ordered recorded. She was probably Elizabeth (Bevill) Perkinson, widow of Seth Perkinson.

<sup>149</sup> R. T. Barton, *Virginia Colonial Decisions* (Boston, 1909), II, p. B151.

<sup>150</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1725-37, pp. 239, 417; Chesterfield Co. Deed Bk. 1, p. 193.

<sup>151</sup> Mason Co., Ky., Will Bk. E, pp. 275-77.

<sup>152</sup> William S. Simpson, *Virginia Baptist Ministers*, V (Richmond, 2004), p. 226.

<sup>153</sup> Bristol Parish Register.

<sup>154</sup> Nottoway Co. Will Bk. 1, pp. 127-28.

<sup>155</sup> Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 8, p. 521.

<sup>156</sup> Amelia Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 322.

<sup>157</sup> Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 3, p. 374, will of Robert Rogers, 21 Aug. 1738-18 Nov. 1740; Deed Bk. 4, p. 155, division of estate, 14 March 1742.

<sup>158</sup> Ligon, *op. cit.*, I, p. 390, with errors. The distribution of the estate of William<sup>5</sup> Ligon was made in equal shares to William Ligon (for his brother Robert), R. Webber, Thomas Ligon, Joseph Ligon, Samuel Williams, William Ligon, Phillip Webber, Martha Rogers and Ann Norris (Amelia Co. Will Bk. 6, pp. 77-79).

<sup>159</sup> Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Amelia County, Virginia, 1735-1815* (n.p., 1961), p. 118.

<sup>160</sup> Cumberland Co. Will Bk. 7, pp. 129-30.

<sup>161</sup> Amelia Co. Will Bk. 9, p. 207.

<sup>162</sup> Amelia Co. Order Bk. 20, p. 202.

<sup>163</sup> Amelia Co. Order Bk. 22, p. 42.

<sup>164</sup> Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 69.

<sup>165</sup> Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 20, pp. 150-51.



- <sup>166</sup> Amelia Co. Will Bk. 7, pp. 282-83.
- <sup>167</sup> Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 24, pp. 142-43.
- <sup>168</sup> Amelia Co. Will Bk. 12, p. 111.
- <sup>169</sup> Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 1, pp. 121-24; Order Bk. 1, p. 184.
- <sup>170</sup> Halifax Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 309.
- <sup>171</sup> Ligon, *op. cit.*, p. 545, says she is Mary Ligon Moseley who married, (bond 27) March 1799, Lewis Clarke (Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 25), but this seems unlikely.
- <sup>172</sup> Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 301; Order Bk. 6, p. 4.
- <sup>173</sup> Cumberland Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 90.
- <sup>174</sup> Cumberland Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 295.
- <sup>175</sup> Katherine B. Elliott, *Marriage Records, 1749-1840, Cumberland County, Virginia* (n.p., 1969), p. 81.
- <sup>176</sup> Prince Edward Co. Deed Bk. 1, p. 77.
- <sup>177</sup> Halifax Co. Will Bk. 6, pp. 53-56.
- <sup>178</sup> Henrico Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 79.
- <sup>179</sup> Joyce H. Lindsay, *Marriages of Henrico County, Virginia, 1680-1808* (n.p., 1960), p. 54. Ligon, *op. cit.*, p. 547, identifies this marriage as that of Samuel<sup>6</sup>, but this seems unlikely.
- <sup>180</sup> Henrico Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 222.
- <sup>181</sup> Henrico Co. Order Bk. 2, p. 140, 3 May 1785.
- <sup>182</sup> Morgan Co., Ga., Will Bk. B, p. 202.
- <sup>183</sup> *Enquirer*, Richmond, 30 May 1817.
- <sup>184</sup> Jones, *op. cit.*, p. 278.
- <sup>185</sup> Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 33.
- <sup>186</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 79.
- <sup>187</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>188</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 67.
- <sup>189</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 26.
- <sup>190</sup> Hanover Co. Deed Bk. 1783-92, p. 14.

<sup>191</sup> Hanover Co. Deed Bk. 1783-92, pp. 404-05, 418. He was last listed as a taxpayer, 1783 (Hanover Co. Personal property tax list, 1783). The Andrew taxed 1784-94 presumably was his son.

<sup>192</sup> *Compiler*, Richmond, 27 Nov. 1821.

<sup>193</sup> Pollock, *op. cit.*, p. 31.

<sup>194</sup> A. Bohmer Rudd, *Shockoe Hill Cemetery, Richmond, Virginia, Register of Interments...*, I (Washington, 1960), p. 5.

<sup>195</sup> Hanover Co. Deed Bk. 1783-92, p. 27. The deed of gift states the remainder of the tract had been given to his son Andrew, Jr., 30 Sept. 1783.

<sup>196</sup> Cook-Sinton Bible, in *The Virginia Genealogist*, VI, pp. 60-61.

<sup>197</sup> Bond, *loc. cit.*

<sup>198</sup> Bedford Co. Will Bk. 1, pp. 434-35, originally proved in Camden Dist., S.C. Traditionally, he died while on his way from South Carolina to Virginia between the capture of Charleston (12 May 1780) and the battle of King's Mountain (7 Oct. 1780) and was buried at King's Mountain, N.C., but the Virginia Council granted him, 17 May 1782, permission to sell for his support slaves he had brought into the state "to avoid the vengeance of the British army" (*Journals of the Council of State of Virginia*, III [Richmond, 1952], p. 91).

<sup>199</sup> Cumberland Co. Tithable list, 1758, in *The Virginia Genealogist*, XLVII, p. 147; Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 8, p. 33.

<sup>200</sup> Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 10, p. 233; Deed Bk. 17, p. 293.

<sup>201</sup> Bond, *op. cit.*, pp. 297-98.

<sup>202</sup> Although Johnston, *op. cit.*, p. 182, states he was a colonel, it is probable he was a lieutenant of militia (Revolutionary War pension application, Joseph Coffey, R.2097, National Archives).

<sup>203</sup> Leonard, pp. 153, 156, 160, 187; *Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1774-1996* (Alexandria, Va., 1997), p. 1154.

<sup>204</sup> Lyman Chalkley, *Chronicles of the Scotch-Irish Settlement in Virginia* (Roslyn, Va., 1912), II, p. 56.

<sup>205</sup> Daughters of the American Revolution application 51352.

<sup>206</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, Samuel Kennerley (Kennerly), S16900, National Archives.

- <sup>207</sup> Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 252; Order Bk. 6, p. 202.
- <sup>208</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1725-37, p. 381.
- <sup>209</sup> Ligon, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 567-68.
- <sup>210</sup> Chesterfield Co. Order Bk. 6, p. 481.
- <sup>211</sup> Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 322; Order Bk. 6, p. 42.
- <sup>212</sup> Chesterfield Co. Order Bk. 5, p. 151.
- <sup>213</sup> Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 139; Order Bk. 4, p. 279.
- <sup>214</sup> Henrico Co. Order Bk. 1737-44, p. 87.
- <sup>215</sup> Henrico Co. Deed Bk. 1748-50, p. 137, 131. The latter deed states John Giles, the father, was then living on the 150 acres.
- <sup>216</sup> Amelia Co. Will Bk. 1, pp. 89a-90a.
- <sup>217</sup> Henrico Co. Will Bk. 1, pp. 1-3.
- <sup>218</sup> Henrico Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1750-67, pp. 195-96.
- <sup>219</sup> Henrico Co. Order Bk. 1755-62, p. 45.
- <sup>220</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 259.
- <sup>221</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1725-37, p. 443.
- <sup>222</sup> Henrico Co. Will Bk. 2, p.454, will of Thomas Taylor, 26 Jan. 1722[/3]-4 May 1724, rerecorded 3 Sept. 1798; Wills & Deeds 1725-37, p. 95, will of sister Mary Taylor, 14 Feb. 1726[/7]-3 April 1727.
- <sup>223</sup> Powhatan Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 132-34.
- <sup>224</sup> Henrico Co. Order Bk. 1737-46, p. 64.
- <sup>225</sup> Jones, *op. cit.*, p. 35.
- <sup>226</sup> Robert Moseley Bible (Philadelphia, 1809); plat of graveyard at "Wheatland," Buckingham County.
- <sup>227</sup> Henrico Co. Order Bk. 1767-69, p. 457.
- <sup>228</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 397.
- <sup>229</sup> Henrico Co. Order Bk. 1737-46, p. 212.
- <sup>230</sup> Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 8, pp. 289-91.
- <sup>231</sup> *The Southside Virginian*, VIII, pp. 41-44.
- <sup>232</sup> Anson Co., N.C, Deed Bk. K, p. 374.
- <sup>233</sup> Edgecombe Co., N.C, Will Bk. A, p. 153.

- <sup>234</sup> Proudfit and Moore, *op. cit.*, p. 394.
- <sup>235</sup> Edgecombe Co., N.C, Deed Bk. D, p. 494.
- <sup>236</sup> Edgecombe Co., N.C, Marriage bond.
- <sup>237</sup> Edgecombe Co., N.C, Deed Bk. C, p. 392.
- <sup>238</sup> Edgecombe Co., N.C, Deed Bk. D, p. 297.
- <sup>239</sup> Johnston Co., N.C, Tax list, 1784, in *North Carolina Genealogy*, XV, p. 2382.
- <sup>240</sup> Proudfit and Moore, *op. cit.*, pp. 395, 901.
- <sup>241</sup> Johnston Co., N.C, Will Bk. 1, p. 306.
- <sup>242</sup> Johnston Co., N.C, Tax list, 1784, in *North Carolina Genealogy*, XV, p. 2383.
- <sup>243</sup> Edgecombe Co., N.C, Marriage bond.
- <sup>244</sup> George W. Montague, *History and Genealogy of Peter Montague* (Amherst, Mass., 1894), p. 132.
- <sup>245</sup> Powhatan Co. Deed Bk. 1, p. 36. Alice Vaughan Duncan Pierrepont, *Reuben Vaughan Kidd...*, p. 21, states she died in Buckingham County.
- <sup>246</sup> Cumberland Co. Will Bk. 1, pp. 307-10.
- <sup>247</sup> Montague, *op. cit.*, pp. 132-33; John Hale Stutesman, *Some Watkins Families...* (Baltimore, 1989), pp. 162-212.
- <sup>248</sup> Elliott, *op. cit.*, p. 96.
- <sup>249</sup> *The Southside Virginian*, V, pp. 124-25.
- <sup>250</sup> Elliott, *op. cit.*, p. 105.
- <sup>251</sup> Powhatan Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 239.
- <sup>252</sup> Woodford Co., Ky., Will Bk. 6, pp. 44-48.
- <sup>253</sup> Nottoway Co. Will Bk. 1, pp. 222-23.
- <sup>254</sup> Elliott, *op. cit.*, p. 135.
- <sup>255</sup> The Rev. John Cameron's Register.
- <sup>256</sup> Emma R. Matheny and Helen K. Yates, *Marriages of Lunenburg County, Virginia, 1746-1853* (Richmond, 1967), p. 87.
- <sup>257</sup> Lunenburg Co. Will Bk. 9, pp. 339-40.

<sup>258</sup> Elliott, *op. cit.*, p. 135.

<sup>259</sup> Moss Bible (Philadelphia, 1802).

<sup>260</sup> William E. Railey, *History of Woodford County, Kentucky* (Frankfort, Ky., 1938), p. 326.

<sup>261</sup> Bedford Co. Will Bk. B, pp. 49-50.

<sup>262</sup> VXXXIII, pp. 320-21; Helen L. Bloore, *A Genealogical Record of the Descendants of Hancock-Cofer-Jones-Massie Families...* (Glendale, Calif., n.d.), no pagination. J. Rives Chiles in VLXXIII, p. 487, stated he had given the Flournoy-Hancock Bible to Randolph Macon College, but it cannot now be located.

<sup>263</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, William Hancock, R.4552.

<sup>264</sup> Bedford Co. Will Bk. 9, p. 178.

<sup>265</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, Edward Hancock, widow Jane, W.7648, National Archives.

<sup>266</sup> Bedford Co. Marriage certificate, in *ibid.*

<sup>267</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, Samuel Hancock, widow Ann, W.—, National Archives.

<sup>268</sup> Leonard, pp. 195, 199, 203, 215, 219, 239.

<sup>269</sup> Earl S. Dennis and Jane E. Smith, *Marriage Bonds of Bedford County, Virginia, 1753-1800* (Bedford, Va., 1932), p. 31, bond 9 Feb. 1784.

<sup>270</sup> Bloore, *loc. cit.*, and Alycon Trubey Pierce, *Selected Final Pension Payment Vouchers, 1818-1864, Virginia: Richmond & Wheeling* (Athens, Ga., 1996), I, p. 244, gives her death as 22 May 1841.

<sup>271</sup> Dennis and Smith, *op. cit.*, p. 30.

<sup>272</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 21, bond as 6 April 1791.

<sup>273</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 37, bond 1 Nov.

<sup>274</sup> Roscoe Carlisle d' Armand and Virginia Carlisle d'Armand, *Knox County, Tennessee, Marriage Records, 1792-1900* (Knoxville, 1970), p. 386.

<sup>275</sup> Bute [Warren] Co., N.C., Deed Bk. 2, p. 140.

<sup>276</sup> Bute Co., N.C., Will Bk. A, p. 269.

<sup>277</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1744-48, p. 340.

- <sup>278</sup> Wilson Co., Tenn., Wills & Inventories 1802-14, p. 340
- <sup>279</sup> Cumberland Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 263.
- <sup>280</sup> John T. Phillips, *The Historian's Guide to Loudoun Co., Va.* (Leesburg, 1996), I, p.
- <sup>281</sup> Bedford Co. Order Bk. 10, p. 57.
- <sup>282</sup> Loudoun Co. Will Bk. H, pp. 106-07.
- <sup>283</sup> Research of James R. Hancock, Louisville, Ky.
- <sup>284</sup> Henry Co., Ky., Will Bk. Order Bk. 7, 1829-34, p. 170.
- <sup>285</sup> Woodford Co., Ky., Marriage bond; Kentucky Court of Appeals Deed Bk. A, p. 449, marriage contract, 11 April 1796
- <sup>286</sup> Henry Co., Ky., Will Bk Will Bk. 5, pp. 458-59.
- <sup>287</sup> Loudoun Co. Deed Bk. I, pp. 412-13.
- <sup>288</sup> Loudoun Co. Deed Bk. K, pp. 143-44.
- <sup>289</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, William Hancock, S.21265, National Archives.
- <sup>290</sup> Perhaps Mary Hancock named as daughter in will of Henry Hatcher, 22 Dec. 1788-22 Dec. 1800 (Bedford Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 289-92).
- <sup>291</sup> Bedford Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 233.
- <sup>292</sup> Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 238; Order Bk. 4, p. 280.
- <sup>293</sup> Chesterfield Co. Order Bk. 5, p. 13.
- <sup>294</sup> Knorr, *op. cit.*, p. 7.
- <sup>295</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, John Baker, S.30843, National Archives.
- <sup>296</sup> Knorr, *op. cit.*, p. 131.
- <sup>297</sup> Powhatan Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 22.
- <sup>298</sup> Cumberland Co. Will Bk. 8, p. 451.
- <sup>299</sup> Powhatan Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 364.
- <sup>300</sup> *Enquirer*, Richmond, 12 Jan. 1839.
- <sup>301</sup> Powhatan Co. Will Bk. 6, p. 1.
- <sup>302</sup> Powhatan Co. Deed Bk. 1, p. 109.
- <sup>303</sup> Powhatan Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 329-30.

<sup>304</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Powhatan County, Virginia, 1777-1830* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1957), p. 36.

<sup>305</sup> Powhatan Co. Will Bk. 15, p. 579.

<sup>306</sup> Cumberland Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 298.

<sup>307</sup> Chesterfield Co. Order Bk. 3, p. 138.

<sup>308</sup> Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 428; Order Bk. 6, p. 512.

<sup>309</sup> Ligon, *op. cit.*, p. 648, states she married John Hylton (died testate 1773) without providing supporting evidence. Since Mary Ligon was still unmarried in 1765 and John Hylton's son John was acting as his executor in 1775 (*Virginia Gazette*, 4 March 1775), this seems unlikely. Perhaps Mary's husband was the son. (See BALEY-COCKE for a possible identification of Elizabeth, wife of the elder John Hylton.)

<sup>310</sup> Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 460.

<sup>311</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Prince Edward County, Virginia, 1754-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1950), p. 47.

<sup>312</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>313</sup> Cumberland Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 279.

<sup>314</sup> Nottoway Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 221.

<sup>315</sup> Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 69.

<sup>316</sup> Grata Jeter Clark, ... *The Jeter Mosaic* (Fort Worth, Tex., 1987), pp. 591-92.

<sup>317</sup> Bristol Parish Register.

<sup>318</sup> Charlotte Co. Deed Bk. 5, p. 198.

<sup>319</sup> Charlotte Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 164.

<sup>320</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Charlotte County, Virginia, 1764-1815* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1951), p. 52.

<sup>321</sup> St. Peter's Parish, New Kent Co., Register.

<sup>322</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Charlotte County*, p. 68, as Purson.

<sup>323</sup> Pittsylvania Co. Deeds & Wills 11, 1780-1820, pp. 463-66.

<sup>324</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Charlotte County*, p. 9.

<sup>325</sup> Clarke Co., Ga., Will Bk. B, pp. 61-62.

- <sup>326</sup> Emma R. Matheny and Helen K. Yates, *Marriages of Lunenburg County, Virginia, 1746-1853* (Richmond, 1967), p. 90.
- <sup>327</sup> Goochland Co. Order Bk. 10, p. 88.
- <sup>328</sup> Cumberland Co. Order Bk. 1767-70, p. 67.
- <sup>329</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, William Ligon, S.13764.
- <sup>330</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Powhatan County*, p. 37.
- <sup>331</sup> Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 258.
- <sup>332</sup> Prince Edward Co. Deed Bk. 14, p. 198.
- <sup>333</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, William Ligon, S.1998, National Archives.
- <sup>334</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 77.
- <sup>335</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, John Ligon, S.4555, National Archives.
- <sup>336</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 47.
- <sup>337</sup> Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 6, p. 39.
- <sup>338</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 47.
- <sup>339</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 60.
- <sup>340</sup> Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 44.
- <sup>341</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 48.
- <sup>342</sup> *Enquirer*, Richmond, 14 May 1822.
- <sup>343</sup> Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 207.
- <sup>344</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 47.
- <sup>345</sup> Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 104.
- <sup>346</sup> Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 8, p. 422.
- <sup>347</sup> *Enquirer*, Richmond, 10 April 1829.
- <sup>348</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 47.
- <sup>349</sup> Prince Edward Co. Deed Bk. 4, p. 9.
- <sup>350</sup> Prince Edward Co. Deed Bk. 5, p. 226.
- <sup>351</sup> Prince Edward Co. Land tax lists, 1781, 84. No disposition is indicated on subsequent tax lists.



<sup>352</sup> Bobby Gilmer Moss, *Roster of South Carolina Patriots in the American Revolution* (Baltimore, 1983), p. 31.

<sup>353</sup> *Heads of Families... South Caroline, 1790* (Washington, 1908), p. 58.

<sup>354</sup> Ligon, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 381-82. The first three children are named in the will of their grandmother, Sarah (Ligon) Ligon.

<sup>355</sup> Hawkins Co., Tenn., Estate Bk. 1, p. 113. The will is not of record.

<sup>356</sup> HenricoCo. Wills & Deeds 1725-37, pp. 486,620. His residence was given as Henrico County in two deeds in May 1735 (*ibid.*, pp. 478,486) but presumably these relate to the same John.

<sup>357</sup> Patent Bk. 24, pp. 173-74.

<sup>358</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXIX, p. 130.

<sup>359</sup> Hawkins Co., Tenn., Estate Bk. 1, p. 115.

<sup>360</sup> Leonard, p. 233.

<sup>361</sup> *Knoxville Register*, 20 March 1821.

<sup>362</sup> Bristol Parish Register.

<sup>363</sup> Elliott, *op. cit.*, p. 18.

<sup>364</sup> Ligon, *op. cit.*, II, p. 90.

<sup>365</sup> Charlotte Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 366.

<sup>366</sup> Charlotte Co. Deed Bk. 11, p. 87.

<sup>367</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Charlotte County*, p. 30. T V, p. 69, however, shows the consent as dated 8 Aug. 1768.

<sup>368</sup> Charlotte Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 169; Alya Dean Smith Irving, *Fuqua-A Fight for Freedom* (n.p., 1974), pp. 51-54.

<sup>369</sup> Charlotte Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 35.

<sup>370</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Charlotte County*, p. 19.

<sup>371</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>372</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>373</sup> Leonard, p. 168.

<sup>374</sup> Katherine B. Elliott, *Marriage Records, 1765-1810, Mecklenburg County, Virginia* (n.p., 1963), p. 14.

<sup>375</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Charlotte County*, p. 86.

<sup>376</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 5.

<sup>377</sup> Henry Clay Bible, 1755-82, Virginia State Archives.

<sup>378</sup> Gravestone, Clay graveyard, Bourbon Co., Ky., in *Fayette County (Ky.) Genealogical Society Quarterly*, IV, p. 92; Bedford Bible, in Julia Spencer Ardery, *Kentucky Court and Other Records*, I (Lexington, 1926), pp. 151-52.

<sup>379</sup> Bourbon Co., Ky., Marriage bond, in *The Kentucky Genealogist*, II, p. 141.

<sup>380</sup> Gravestone, Clay graveyard, *loc. cit.*; Bedford Bible, *loc. cit.*

<sup>381</sup> Henry Clay Bible, *loc. cit.*

<sup>382</sup> W. Mac. Jones, ed., *Douglas Register* (Richmond, 1928), p. 180.

<sup>383</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 151.

<sup>384</sup> Hanover Co. Land tax book, 1822, estate taxed.

<sup>385</sup> *Ibid.*, Land tax books, 1823-26, 95 acres conveyed to him from Jo. Harris Estate, 1823, and conveyed by J. Harris, Jr., and others to Margaret Crew, 1826.

<sup>386</sup> Hanover Co. 1850 census, West Dist., p. 752 or 325R, family 556-556.

<sup>387</sup> Louisa Co. Deed Bk. G, pp. 388-89.

<sup>388</sup> Malcolm H. Harris, *History of Louisa County, Virginia* (Richmond, 1936), p. 271, as Joseph and Jennie; Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Louisa County, Virginia, 1766-1815* (n.p., 1959), p. 88, as James and Jemima.

<sup>389</sup> Williams, *Marriages of Louisa County...*, p. 13.

<sup>390</sup> Louisa Co. Will Bk. 10, pp. 91-92.

<sup>391</sup> Louisa Co. Deed Bk. I, pp. 42-43; Deed Bk. J, pp. 17-18; Deed Bk. L, p. 46.

<sup>392</sup> Louisa Co. Deed Bk. M, pp. 122-23.

<sup>393</sup> Williams, *Marriages of Louisa County...*, p. 49.

<sup>394</sup> Louisa Co. 1850 census, p. 790 or 395R, family 525-525.

<sup>395</sup> Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 186.

<sup>396</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 35.

<sup>397</sup> Buckingham Co. 1850 census, Dist. 2, p. 791 or 396, family 179-179.

<sup>398</sup> Prince Edward Co. Order Bk. 7, p. 341.

<sup>399</sup> Wilkes Co., Ga., Deed Bk. TT, p. 150, 16 April 1795.

<sup>400</sup> Wilson Co., Tenn., Wills & Inventories 1827-30, pp. 2-3.

<sup>401</sup> Williams, *Marriages of Louisa County*, p. 50.

<sup>402</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 35.

<sup>403</sup> Wilson Co., Tenn., Wills & Inventories 1802-14, p. 411.

<sup>404</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 3.

## HARWOOD<sup>1</sup>

\*1. THOMAS<sup>1</sup> HARWOOD departed from England aboard the *Margaret and John*, 1622, but the ship did not arrive in Virginia until April 1623.<sup>2</sup> The story of a long voyage and delay at the West Indies is told in a petition to Governor Wyatt and the Council presented, 1623, by Thomas<sup>1</sup> Harwood and six other passengers:

we have received great wrong and injury through the evil dealings of the late deceased Mr. John Langley, who failed to bring us on a direct course to Virginia... and spent much time in the West Indies... Owing to the delay, we are like to hazard losing the best of our crop... His [Langley's] successor Master Douglas refuses to let us have our goods ashore... for the present following of our business... ask relief and that order be given to bring our goods ashore...<sup>3</sup>

Thomas<sup>1</sup> Harwood was listed in the census of 1623/4 at the Neck of Land at James City.<sup>4</sup> Before the muster was taken, 1624/5, he, with his wife \*Grace, who came in the *George*, were settled at Mulberry Island, where he continued to live until his death. He represented Mulberry Island in the General Assembly, 1629, 1630, 1632, 1633, Warwick River, 1640, 1642, Warwick County, 1645, 1647-48, 1649 (and probably intervening years), and was speaker of the House of Burgesses, 1647-49.<sup>5</sup> It is evident that he owned land there earlier than the date of his first patents of record.

On 1 Sept. 1632 Thomas Harwood of Skiffes Creek, Gent., patented two tracts on that creek. The first, of 100 acres, abutted south on the land of said Harwood, "graunted in the right of Serjeant Hugh Hey ward by patent dated with these presents," and north toward the head of the creek. The other, of 140 acres, abutted southerly towards land of Mr. Avery and was due in right of Hugh Heyward, "being graunted to him by order of Court the 29 June 1631 and confirmed to him with the acknowledgement of said Heyward."<sup>6</sup> On 7 July 1635 Thomas<sup>1</sup> Harwood took out a patent for 1500

acres at the head of Kethes Creek, adjoining his own land, and the same day patented 1850 acres in James City, north along Kethes Creek.<sup>7</sup> He sold his plantation known as “Queene Hive” to Edward Hurd, 20 June 1636.<sup>8</sup> An Act of Assembly, 6 Jan. 1639/40, named him as a tobacco viewer for Mulberry Island Parish and Keth’s Creek.<sup>9</sup>

An Act of Assembly, 1642, set the boundaries of Warwick County “from the mouth of Keth’s Creek up along the lower side of the head of it, including all the dividint of Mr. Thomas Harwood (provided it prejudice not the ancient bounds of James City County), with Mulberry Island, Stanley Hundred, Warwick River with all the lands belonging to the mills and so on down to Newport News with the families of Skowen’s [Scone’s] damms and Persimon Ponds.”<sup>10</sup>

Thomas<sup>1</sup> Harwood was appointed to the Council, 30 April 1652,<sup>11</sup> but he did not serve very long for, 26 Nov. 1652, Humphrey<sup>2</sup> Harwood took out a patent for 2070 acres in Warwick County, 1350 acres of which had been granted to Capt. Thomas<sup>1</sup> Harwood, 7 Nov. 1637, the whole tract “descending to said Humphrey as being son and heir to said Captain Harwood.”<sup>12</sup> Previously, by order of 13 Oct. 1652, Mrs. Ann Harwood had patented 300 acres in Charles River [York County] upon Utey’s Creek, adjoining the glebe land and Thomas Felgate, purchased by Capt. Thomas Harwood from Capt. Stephen Gill.<sup>13</sup> On 10 March 1652/3 she was granted 150 acres upon the eastward of Skeath’s Creek, adjoining Humphrey Harwood.<sup>14</sup>

Following the death of Thomas’ Harwood, William Whitaker was appointed guardian to his children and, 22 Jan. 1653/4, he stated in court that “by deed of gift under the hands of Ann Harwood, widow of Capt. Thomas Harwood, Esq.... the said Ann made over to her three children, 16 cows, 5 Negroes, etc.”<sup>15</sup> This deed of gift was made soon before Mrs. Anne Harwood’s (2) marriage to Henry Blagrove. The names of these children appear in an expense account, 1653, of William Whitaker as guardian of “Humphry, Grace and Margaret Harwood, orphans of Captain Thomas Harwood.” The account dealt with the handling of cattle which fell to the orphans, the cattle being listed, 1656 and 1657, by Thomas Park.<sup>16</sup>

Thomas’ Harwood married (1) Grace\_\_\_\_and (2) Anne\_\_\_\_.

Issue: (by 2) 2. HUMPHREY<sup>2</sup>; 3. Grace<sup>2</sup>, legatee of Capt. Thomas Peirce,<sup>17</sup> which may be a clue to her mother's identity, died without issue by 14 May 1669,<sup>18</sup> married, by 21 Oct. 1665, Thomas Iken, who in 1669 resided at the former dwelling house of Capt. William Peirce<sup>19</sup>, and in 1670 was appointed sheriff of Warwick County;<sup>20</sup> 4. Margaret<sup>2</sup>.

2. HUMPHREY<sup>2</sup> HARWOOD (Thomas<sup>1</sup>), a minor when his father died, nevertheless was allowed the transfer of the latter's land holdings to his name,<sup>21</sup> a common practice in the case of minors when land was inherited. Upon attaining his majority, Mr. Humphrey Harwood, 18 April 1670, renewed this patent (which he said issued to Capt. Thomas Harwood for 3644 acres, 575 acres being overplus).<sup>22</sup> He served both as sheriff and as justice of Warwick County.<sup>23</sup> He was burgess from Warwick, 1685-86, 1693,<sup>24</sup> and at the earlier session, as Maj. Humphrey Harwood, he was appointed a member of a committee to wait upon the governor and the Council.<sup>25</sup> William Roscow contested his election as burgess for the 1693 session but his right to the seat was sustained by the House.<sup>26</sup>

Humphrey<sup>2</sup> Harwood married Ann Needier, daughter of John Needier. On 24 June 1687, in a suit in York County, Maj. Humphrey Harwood and Mr. William Cary were mentioned as the executors of Mr. John Needier, deceased.<sup>27</sup> On 18 July 1696 Humphrey Harwood of the parish of Mulberry Island made a deed of gift to his son Humphrey Harwood of a 400 acre plantation known as the Beech, "where he now lives."<sup>28</sup> Maj. Humphrey<sup>2</sup> Harwood was a judge for the "Tryall of the Pyrates" at Elizabeth City Courthouse, May 1700, and was ordered to take the list of tithables in the upper precincts of Mulberry Island Parish, 21 June 1700,<sup>29</sup> but was dead before 1704 when the quit rent roll was made.<sup>30</sup>

Issue: 5. Humphrey<sup>3</sup>, perhaps married as indicated by his father's conveyance to him of 400 acres "where he now lives," churchwarden of Mulberry Island Parish, 21 Aug. 1700,<sup>31</sup> listed on the 1704 quit rent roll with 400 acres, justice, 21 June 1705,<sup>32</sup> appointed sheriff of Warwick County, 27 April 1710,<sup>33</sup> left will, now lost, proved 7 May 1713, of which William Harwood, Gent., was executor;<sup>34</sup> 6. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup>; 7. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>; 8.

John<sup>3</sup>, listed on the 1704 quit rent roll of Warwick County with 750 acres, and paid, 9 Nov. 1714, for “taking up Jack an Indian boy.”<sup>35</sup>

6. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup> HARWOOD (Humphrey<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) was listed on the 1704 quit rent roll of Warwick County with 625 acres. A power of attorney, 1717, from Needier Webb, “scrivener of London and nephew and devisee of my late uncle, John Needier, late of James River in Virginia, deceased,” shows that William<sup>3</sup> was son of Humphrey<sup>2</sup> Harwood.<sup>36</sup> He represented Warwick County in the House of Burgesses, 1710-12, 1712-14, 1728-34.<sup>37</sup> Maj. William<sup>3</sup> Harwood was killed by a fall from his horse 2 June 1737.<sup>38</sup>

He married Elizabeth\_\_\_\_.

Issue: 9. HUMPHREY<sup>4</sup>; 10. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>; 11. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>; 12. (possibly) MATTHEW<sup>4</sup>; 13. ANN<sup>4</sup>.

7. THOMAS<sup>3</sup> HARWOOD (Humphrey<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) was listed on the 1704 quit rent roll of Warwick County with 575 acres. He died before 2 Oct. 1729 when on the petition of Thomas Lucas it was ordered that his estate be settled.<sup>39</sup>

He married\_\_\_\_, possibly 153. *Sarah*<sup>5</sup> *Wills* (see MARTIAU) who married (2)

Charles Barham.<sup>40</sup>

Issue: 14. Ann<sup>4</sup>, orphan of Thomas Harwood, deceased, chose Thomas Lucas as her guardian, 2 Oct. 1729.<sup>41</sup>

9. HUMPHREY<sup>4</sup> HARWOOD (William<sup>3</sup>, Humphrey<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) died by 1 March 1749/50 when settlement of his estate was ordered.<sup>42</sup> He married 45. *Elizabeth\* Curtis* (see CHISMAN), born 21 Aug. 1712,<sup>43</sup> who married (2) John Llewelling.

Issue: 15. FRANCES<sup>5</sup>; 16. William<sup>5</sup>, for whom Edmund Curtis was appointed guardian, 3 May 1750;<sup>44</sup> 17. HUMPHREY<sup>5</sup>.

10. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> HARWOOD (William<sup>3</sup>, Humphrey<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) died Sept. 1780,<sup>45</sup> leaving will 18 March 1780-8 March 1781.<sup>46</sup> He represented Warwick County in the House of Burgesses continuously from the session of 1742-47 to that of 1776 and was a member of all five conventions, 1774-

76,<sup>47</sup> justice, and was sworn as colonel of militia, 1753-54.<sup>48</sup> He married Mary\_\_\_\_.

Issue:<sup>49</sup> 18. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 19. (Daughter)<sup>5</sup>, married Charles Barham, probably 487. *Charles<sup>6</sup> Barham* (see MARTIAU); 20. Anne<sup>5</sup>, married 73. the Rev. William<sup>5</sup> Bland (see BLAND); 21. MARGARET<sup>5</sup>; 22. (Daughter)<sup>5</sup>, married John Goodrich; 23. DOROTHEA<sup>5</sup>; 24. EDWARD<sup>5</sup>.

11. Capt. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> HARWOOD (William<sup>3</sup>, Humphrey<sup>2</sup>, Thomas'), mariner, of York County, was deeded a half-acre lot in Yorktown by his father<sup>50</sup> and died by 16 May 1737 when administration on his estate was granted to

William Harwood, Gent.<sup>51</sup> He married\_\_\_\_.

Issue:<sup>52</sup> 24A. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, for whom William Harwood was guardian, 6 Sept. 1750;<sup>53</sup> 24B. Pate<sup>5</sup>, for whom William Harwood was guardian, 1 Nov. 1750,<sup>54</sup> living 1 April 1762 when sued by Charles Barham.<sup>55</sup>

12. MATTHEW<sup>4</sup> HARWOOD (William<sup>3</sup>, Humphrey<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) died before 1750. He married\_\_\_\_.

Issue: 24C. John<sup>5</sup>, for whom William Harwood was guardian, 1 Nov. 1750,<sup>56</sup> as "chair maker" of Northampton County, deeded to William Harwood of Warwick County, Gent., 18 Jan. 1764, a lot in Yorktown conveyed to him by said William Harwood and Mary his wife, 3 March 1762,<sup>57</sup> probably the John on whose estate administration was granted 15 Dec. 1790.<sup>58</sup>

13. ANN<sup>4</sup> HARWOOD (William<sup>3</sup>, Humphrey<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married Filmer Wills,<sup>59</sup> who left will proved 4 June 1752.<sup>60</sup> He married (2) Mildred (Dowsing?).

Issue: [WILLS]<sup>61</sup> 25. William<sup>6</sup>, left will proved 6 Nov. 1755,<sup>62</sup> married Mary (Burt?); 25A. Harwood<sup>5</sup>, of Halifax County, left will 17 Sept. 1762-16 Dec. 1762.<sup>63</sup> unmarried; 26. John<sup>5</sup>, of Amelia County, married, (bond 17) March 1762.<sup>64</sup> Ann Boyd; 27. FILMER<sup>5</sup>; 28. MARTHA<sup>5</sup>.

15. FRANCES<sup>5</sup> HARWOOD (Humphrey<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Humphrey<sup>2</sup>, Thomas') chose Edward Cross as her guardian, 3 May 1750.<sup>65</sup> She married



35D. *Thomas*<sup>6</sup> *Wynne* (see PEIRSEY) of York County who left will 19 Dec. 1793-20 Jan. 1794.<sup>66</sup>

Issue: [WYNNE]<sup>67</sup> 29. John<sup>6</sup>, married, late in life, \_\_\_ Gray; 30. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 1765, died 25 March 1799,<sup>68</sup> married, 7 Nov. 1787,<sup>69</sup> Higginson Wade Lee, of Warwick County, died before 1816; 31. Frances<sup>6</sup>, married, Nov. 1783, William Whitaker, sheriff of Warwick County, who left will dated 9 July 1795; 32. Lucy<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 23) April 1792,<sup>70</sup> John Lee of Warwick County; 33. William Harwood<sup>6</sup>, left will 13 Feb. 1814-21 Feb. 1814,<sup>71</sup> married, 1796, 553. *Ann*<sup>6</sup> *Cary* (see BALEY-COCKE), died Jan. 1809;<sup>72</sup> 34. Humphrey Harwood<sup>6</sup>, born 1772, of Warwick County, left will 22 July 1822-12 Dec. 1822,<sup>73</sup> married (1), 26 Dec. 1801,<sup>74</sup> Mary Sclater, who was born 11 July 1780,<sup>75</sup> and died before March 1809,<sup>76</sup> and (2) his half-first cousin 203. *Elizabeth Curtis*<sup>6</sup> *Wynne* (see CHISMAN), who was born 1781 and died in 1824.<sup>77</sup>

17. Col. HUMPHREY<sup>5</sup> HARWOOD (Humphrey<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Humphrey<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), for whom John Lewelling was appointed guardian, 7 June 1750,<sup>78</sup> was lieutenant of a troop of Williamsburg militia to be raised in 1775, captain, 1778-80, and was a brick mason of Williamsburg.<sup>79</sup> He died 23 Nov. 1788,<sup>80</sup> leaving will 25 Aug. 1788-20 April 1789.<sup>81</sup> He married Sarah\_\_\_, who died 15 Feb. 1789.<sup>82</sup>

Issue:<sup>83</sup> 35. William<sup>6</sup>, born 7 March 1768, of Williamsburg, left will 11 May 1793-6 Oct. 1794;<sup>84</sup> 36. Humphrey<sup>6</sup>, born 12 July 1770, granted an honorary A.B. degree by the College of William and Mary, 1791, probably the Humphrey who married Mary Kerby;<sup>85</sup> 37. Sarah<sup>6</sup>; 38. Lucy<sup>6</sup>; 39. (Child)<sup>6</sup>; 40. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 2 Feb. 1784.

18. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> HARWOOD (William<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Humphrey<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Warwick County, died 1 Oct. 1795 in his 58th year. He married (1) Frances Langley, who died 15 Sept. 1774 in her 35th year,<sup>86</sup> and (2)\_\_\_.

Issue: (by 1)<sup>87</sup> 41. Humphrey<sup>6</sup>, born 1763, died 1834,<sup>88</sup> of Warwick County, married, 1795, Martha Moore Kerby, born 17 July 1776,<sup>89</sup> died March 1853;<sup>90</sup> 42. William<sup>6</sup>, born 21 Feb. 1766, died 1 May 1828, of "Water View," Warwick County, married, 23 Dec. 1792, Elizabeth

Glanville, daughter of Thomas and Martha Glanville, born 21 Sept. 1774, died 6 Sept. 1834.<sup>91</sup>

21. MARGARET<sup>5</sup> HARWOOD (William<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Humphrey<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 14 March 1781-16 July 1782.<sup>92</sup> She married (1) William Whitaker and (2) Edward Baptist of York County, who left will 1 May 1797-18 Sept. 1797.<sup>93</sup>

Issue: (by 2) [BAPTIST] 43. Rachel<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 11) Nov. 1785,<sup>94</sup> Francis Lee, inspector of tobacco at York Warehouse, 1794, overseer of the poor, 1795, who left will 26 July 1798-17 June 1799;<sup>95</sup> 44. William Harwood<sup>6</sup>, left will 21 May 1799-16 Dec. 1799,<sup>96</sup> married Ann\_\_\_\_; 45. Edward<sup>6</sup>, left will

11 Sept. 1800-20 Oct. 1800;<sup>97</sup> 46. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>; 47. Margaret F.<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_\_

Green.

23. DOROTHEA<sup>5</sup> HARWOOD (William<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Humphrey<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married\_\_\_\_Hewitt.

Issue: [HEWITT] 48. Dorothy Harwood<sup>6</sup>; 49. Richard H.<sup>6</sup>, of York County, died 5 Feb. 1803.<sup>98</sup>

24. Col. EDWARD<sup>5</sup> HARWOOD (William<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Humphrey<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Warwick County, was justice, member of the House of Delegates, 1780, and County Lieutenant, 1788. He married (1) 190. *Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> Reade* (see MARTIAU), born 4 July 1751, died 4 March 1777,<sup>99</sup> and (2) 132. *Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> (Burwell) Hewitt* (see BURWELL).

Issue:<sup>100</sup> (by 1) 50. Sarah Reed<sup>6</sup>, married 396. *Littleton<sup>6</sup> Kendall* (see MASON); 51. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married Henry Lee of York County; 52. Dorothy<sup>6</sup>, married Johnson Tabb, who was born 11 Nov. 1759;<sup>101</sup> 53. Mary<sup>6</sup>, died before 1796 without issue, married\_\_\_\_Chapman.

27. FILMER<sup>5</sup> WILLS (Ann<sup>4</sup> Harwood, William<sup>3</sup>, Humphrey<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Amelia and later of Halifax County, died before 18 March 1769 when his widow refused administration on his estate.<sup>102</sup> He married (1), (bond 24) May 1755,<sup>103</sup> Elizabeth Rebecca Green, daughter of Col. Abraham and Elizabeth (Cowles) Green, and (2) Susanna\_\_\_\_, who married (2), (bond 5) May 1772,<sup>104</sup> William Davis.

Issue: [WILLS]<sup>105</sup> (by 1) 54. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married, 2 Dec. 1773, Thomas Whitworth, born 29 June 1748, of Petersburg; 55. Capt. William<sup>6</sup>, died before 6 Sept. 1823,<sup>106</sup> tobacco inspector at Petersburg, married (1), 13 Jan. 1785,<sup>107</sup> Mary Watkins, who died 15 April 1803 in Dinwiddie County,<sup>108</sup> and (2), (bond 6) May 1804,<sup>109</sup> Lucy (Green) Dunn; 56 Henry<sup>6</sup>, died young; (by 2) 57 James<sup>6</sup>, married (1), (bond 14) Oct. 1790,<sup>110</sup> Patty Murphy, (2), (bond 17) April 1793,<sup>111</sup> Polly Murphy, and possibly (3), (bond 1) Oct. 1806,<sup>112</sup> Judith Nance and (4), by 28 Nov. 1809, Nancy Chick.

28. MARTHA<sup>5</sup> WILLS (Ann<sup>4</sup> Harwood, William<sup>3</sup>, Humphrey<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 31 March 1734, died 1785. She married, 21 Nov. 1752, Thomas Green, son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Marston) Green, who was born 19 Nov. 1723 in James City County and died 1805 in Jefferson Co., Miss. They resided in Amelia and Halifax counties. In 1780 he moved to Natchez Dist., Miss.<sup>113</sup>

Issue: [GREEN]<sup>114</sup> 58. Elizabeth Buckingham<sup>6</sup>, born 21 Oct. 1753, died without issue; 59. Henry Filmer<sup>6</sup>, born 11 Nov. 1755, died without issue; 60. Thomas Marston<sup>6</sup>, born 26 Feb. 1758 in James City County, died 7 Feb. 1813, of "Springfield," near Fayette, Miss., proposed to raise a force to run the Spaniards out of Mississippi, 1798, for which Governor Gayoso endeavored to arrest him, member of the first general assembly of Mississippi Territory, 1800, and of Congress, 1802-03,<sup>115</sup> married (1), 15 Feb. 1780, Martha Kirkland, who was born 6 Feb. 1760 and died 15 Nov. 1805, and (2) Mrs. \_\_\_Llewellen; 61. Anthony<sup>6</sup>, born 1 Jan. 1760, died young; 62. Abner<sup>6</sup>, born 21 Jan. 1762 in James City County, died 21 Feb. 1816 at "White Apple," Adams Co., Miss., Treasurer General of Mississippi Territory, 1802, married, 1 Nov. 1784 in Adams Co., Miss., Mary Hutchins, born 4 Feb. 1768 in Anson Co., N.C., died 4 Feb. 1825; 63. Martha Wills<sup>6</sup>, born 25 Dec. 1763, married, as his (2) wife, Cato West, who moved from Fairfax County to South Carolina, where he served in an independent ranger company, 1775, and was a lieutenant in the 5th South Carolina Regiment, 1777-79, and later moved to Kentucky and then to Jefferson Co., Miss.;<sup>116</sup> 64. Ann Harwood<sup>6</sup>, born 17 Dec. 1765; 65. Henry M.<sup>6</sup>, born 8 Nov. 1767 in North Carolina, of Adams Co., Miss., married Jane Dickinson; 66. Elias<sup>6</sup>, born 9 Oct. 1769, died without issue; 67. Filmer

Wills<sup>6</sup>, born 6 April 1772, died without issue; 68. Abraham<sup>6</sup>, born 28 Sept. 1774, married, 13 Jan. 1801, Eliza Caffrey; 69. Everard<sup>6</sup>, born 15 April 1776, died 10 March 1813 in Jefferson Co., Miss., married, 1798, Elizabeth Kirkland, who was born 1778 and died 6 Nov. 1833.

---

<sup>1</sup> James B. Harwood, *Genealogical and Historical Accounts of Harwoods, Henrys, and Dotsons* (Fort Smith, Ark., 1902), which is without references but mentions correspondence with Dr. Lyon G. Tyler; Susan W. Atkins and others, *Hereward Records and Papers, 1620-1940* (Greenfield, Ind., 1940); *W(1)* XIV, p. 280.

<sup>2</sup> Thomas<sup>1</sup> Harwood should not be confused with \*William Harwood of Martin's Hundred in James City who was a member of the Council, 1620-22, under Sir Francis Wyatt, Governor (Leonard, p. xx) and at the same time governor of Martin's Hundred (*R*, Va. Co. III, pp. 483-85) which he represented in the Assembly of 1628 (Leonard, p. 7).

<sup>3</sup> *R*, Va. Co. IV, pp. 127-28.

<sup>4</sup> Hotten, p. 178.

<sup>5</sup> Leonard, pp. 8-12, 18, 20, 23, 26-27, xiii; Jon Kukla, *Speakers and Clerks of the Virginia House of Burgesses, 1643-1776* (Richmond, 1981), pp. 45-46.

<sup>6</sup> Patent Bk. 1, pp. 110-11. Skiffe's Creek, variously called Skeath's and Keth's, originally was Keith's Creek and marks the line between the present city of Newport News and James City County.

<sup>7</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 208, 534. Another Thomas Harwood, not distinguished as "Gent", patented 100 acres in Charles River [York] County, 20 Nov. 1637, upon the New Poquoson River (*ibid.*, p. 498). This was Thomas Harwood, justice of York County, whose name appears frequently in the early York records. His will, 31 May 1656-24 June 1657 (York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills 1, p. 111), named his wife Elizabeth and only son Thomas, a minor. This son Thomas Harwood made a will, 25 Jan. 1699/1700-24 May 1700 (York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills 11, pp. 345-46) which mentioned wife Elizabeth but no child, but remembered Harwood Cary, eldest son of Maj. William Cary of Warwick and Martha his wife, Capt. Miles Wills and

Hannah his wife, his father-in-law Thomas Roberts and his five children, Thomas, Samuel, Gerard, Constant and Anne. This last Thomas Harwood (died 1700) married (1) Lydia (?Farlow) Chisman, who was killed “by Thunder” 16 March 1694/5 (see CHISMAN), and (2) Elizabeth Roberts, who married (2) John Wills of Warwick County. On 15 Jan. 1738/9 Elizabeth Wills deeded to her son Thomas Wills land she inherited from her former husband Thomas Harwood (York Co. Deeds & Bonds 4, 1729-40, p. 539).

<sup>8</sup> Warwick Co. Orders 1648-51, pp. 2-3. The name is properly “Queen Hith.” *Hith* is an old English term for borough or hundred. An undated patent to Capt. William Pierce describes his land at Baker’s Neck upon James River as beginning “at a point south of the plantation of Mr. Thomas Harwood called ‘Queenhive’” (Patent Bk. 1, p. 927, probably 1643). See also patent, 12 May 1653, to Capt. Nathaniel Hurd at “Queen Hith” (Patent Bk. 3, p. 29).

<sup>9</sup> W(2)IV, p. 231.

<sup>10</sup> *H I*, p. 250.

<sup>11</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 371-72; *JHB* 1619-1658/9, pp. ix, xx.

<sup>12</sup> Patent Bk. 3, p. 182.

<sup>13</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 154.

<sup>14</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 184.

<sup>15</sup> Warwick County Miscellaneous Court Papers, CM 48.1. These are fragments of the county’s records obtained at various times by the College of William and Mary, of which photocopies are at the Archives Division, Library of Virginia. This shows Ann’s (2) marriage to Henry Blagrove.

<sup>16</sup> Warwick Co. Cattle Accounts, p. 53, Archives Division, Library of Virginia.

<sup>17</sup> Warwick Co. Court orders, 21 Oct. 1665, Archives Division, Library of Virginia, in *The Virginia Genealogist* XVIII, p. 286 [erroneously dated as 1663]. See PEIRCE.

<sup>18</sup> Patent Bk. 6, p. 218, 1350 acres to Thomas Been who was then the (5) husband of Mrs. Elizabeth (Cole) Wills Cutts Jackson Griffith, widow of Elias Wills (see TAYLOR-CARY, note 39), Capt. Baker Cutts, Capt. Henry Jackson (who left will 7 May 1659-20 July 1659 [Warwick Co.

Miscellaneous Court Papers, CM 9]), and Maj. Edward Griffith (*ibid.*, CM 3). This land escheated on his death (*The Virginia Genealogist*, XXI, p. 30) and was regranted to Jo: and Emanuel Wills according to the record of escheat but only to Emanuel Wills according to the patent (Patent Bk. 8, p. 74). Both patents mention George Harwood, otherwise unidentified, as owning adjoining land.

<sup>19</sup> Patent Bk. 6, p. 218.

<sup>20</sup> MCGC, p. 23.

<sup>21</sup> Patent Bk. 3, p. 182.

<sup>22</sup> Patent Bk. 6, p. 304.

<sup>23</sup> “Petition of Humphry Harwood regarding his fees as Sheriff; Warwick Co. Orders, 20 Jan. 1690/1, showing Humphrey Harwood, justice, as present (fragment, Virginia State Library). He was referred to as “late Sheriff,” 21 Aug. 1697, perhaps indicating another term in that office (Warwick Co. Order Bk. 1697-98, p. 213).

<sup>24</sup> Leonard, pp. 48, 52.

<sup>25</sup> *JHB* 1659/60-1693, p. 278.

<sup>26</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 417.

<sup>27</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills 7, 1684-87, p. 348.

<sup>28</sup> Warwick Co. Deeds & Wills, 1691, pp. 424-25, fragment, Virginia Historical Society.

<sup>29</sup> Warwick Co. Order Bk. 1699/1700-1701, fragment, pp. 326-27, 316.

<sup>30</sup> He was probably dead before Dec. 1702 when a sale of the estate of Thomas Allard, ordered 8 April 1702, mentioning a hogshead of tobacco at Mrs. Harwood’s, was returned (Warwick Co. Miscellaneous records, Earl Gregg Swem Library, College of William and Mary, Box 1, folder 5).

<sup>31</sup> Warwick Co. Order Bk. 1699/1700-1701, fragment, p. 320.

<sup>32</sup> Warwick Co. Order Bk. 1705, fragment, p. 461.

<sup>33</sup> *Executive Journals of the Council of Colonial Virginia, III* (Richmond, 1928), p. 244.

<sup>34</sup> Warwick Co. Order Bk. 1713-1713/4, fragment, p. 12.

<sup>35</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 85. Atkins, *op. cit.*, chart, p. 116, refers to him as John Harwood, mariner. The *Virginia Gazette*, 5 May, 7 July and 28 July 1738, refers to the ship *Caesar*, John Harwood, master, which took in tobacco for London in James and York rivers, and *ibid.*, 18 May and 24 Aug. 1739, mentions the *Sea Nymph* of London, Capt. John Harwood, master, which entered York River from New England and sailed for London.

<sup>36</sup> W(1)XIV, p. 280.

<sup>37</sup> Leonard, pp. 66-67, 75.

<sup>38</sup> *Virginia Gazette*, 10 June 1737.

<sup>39</sup> Warwick Co. Order Bk. 1728/9-1729/30, fragment, p. 361.

<sup>40</sup> This identification is posited on the fact that Charles Barham, son of Sarah (Wills) Harwood Barham, was referred to as her heir at law. Consequently, although she named Pate Harwood [son of Thomas Harwood] as executor of her will, she cannot have been the mother of an elder Harwood son.

<sup>41</sup> Warwick Co. Order Bk. 1728/9-1729/30, fragment, p. 361. Atkins, *op. cit.*, confuses 7. Thomas<sup>3</sup> with his nephew 11. Thomas<sup>4</sup>.

<sup>42</sup> Warwick Co. Minute Bk. 1748-62, transcript, p. 72.

<sup>43</sup> Charles Parish Register.

<sup>44</sup> Warwick Co. Minute Bk. 1748-62, transcript, pp. 83-84.

<sup>45</sup> *Virginia Gazette* (Dixon & Nicolson), 4 Oct. 1780.

<sup>46</sup> *Magazine of Virginia Genealogy*, XXXI, pp. 355-56, which also named daughter Mary and grandson William Whitaker.

<sup>47</sup> Leonard, pp. 80, 82, 85, 87, 90, 93, 96, 98, 101, 104, 107, 111, 118, 120, 123.

<sup>48</sup> Warwick Co. Minute Bk. 1748-62, index, citing p. 246, now missing.

<sup>49</sup> Warwick Co. Land tax books, 1782-84, division of estate of Col. William Harwood.

<sup>50</sup> York Co. Deeds & Bonds 4, p. 381.

<sup>51</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills 18, 1732-40, p. 358.

<sup>52</sup> Although the inventory of Thomas Harwood's estate (*ibid*, p. 419) appears to be that of a single man, unless 8. John<sup>3</sup> Harwood had a son Thomas there appears to be no other Thomas who could be the father of Elizabeth and Pate Harwood.

<sup>53</sup> Warwick Co. Minute Bk. 1748-62, p. 105.

<sup>54</sup> *Ibid*, p. 106.

<sup>55</sup> *Ibid*, p. 382.

<sup>56</sup> *Ibid*, p. 106.

<sup>57</sup> York Co. Deeds & Bonds 7, 1763-69, pp. 38-40; Deeds & Bonds 6, 1755-63, pp. 404-05.

<sup>58</sup> Northampton Co. Order Bk. 32, 1789-95, p. 96.

<sup>59</sup> Presley Kittredge Ewing and Mary Ellen Williams Ewing, *The Ewing Genealogy with Cognate Branches...* (n.p., 1919), p. 134. Fred Eggleston, "Wills Family of Mulberry Island" (typewritten; Silver Spring, Md., 2004), identifies her as perhaps daughter of Maj. William Harwood. Since no source is cited by Ewing to establish her parentage, she may rather be 14. Ann<sup>4</sup>.

<sup>60</sup> Warwick Co. Minute Bk. 1748-62, p. 169.

<sup>61</sup> Eggleston, *op. cit.*, which suggests two other possible daughters, Mary (who married [1] Everard Dowsing and [2] Thomas Walker) and Ann (who married 91. *Edmund Curtis\* Dowsing* [see CHISMAN]); H. Minot Pitman and Katherine Patterson Boyd Hunt, *Boyd-Patterson Ancestry* (n.p., 1967), p. 163.

<sup>62</sup> Warwick Co. Minute Bk. 1748-62, p. 358.

<sup>63</sup> Halifax Co. Will Bk. O, p. 154.

<sup>64</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Halifax County, Virginia, 1753-1800* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1957), p. 103.

<sup>65</sup> Warwick Co. Minute Bk. 1748-62, transcript, p. 82.

<sup>66</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 23, 1783-1811, pp. 398-400.

<sup>67</sup> Data compiled about 1880 by E. S. Whitaker, filed with Wynne Bible, Virginia State Archives, Acc.28173; York Co. Chancery suit 1818-008, Wynne vs. Lee, Virginia State Archives.

<sup>68</sup> W(l) XXIV, pp. 51.



<sup>69</sup> Michael Pollock, *York County, Virginia, Marriages, I* (Athens, Ga., 1994), pp. 76-77.

<sup>70</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 77; W(l)I, p. 57.

<sup>71</sup> York Co. Will Bk. 10, pp. 102-03.

<sup>72</sup> Wynne family Bible.

<sup>73</sup> Southall Papers, Earl Gregg Swem Library, College of William and Mary, folder 248.

<sup>74</sup> George Selden Wallace, *The Sclater Family in Virginia* (Huntington, W.Va., 1938), p. 14.

<sup>75</sup> Charles Parish, York Co., Register.

<sup>76</sup> Sclater vs. Kerby, Elizabeth City Co., in Southall Papers, *loc. cit.*, folder 97.

<sup>77</sup> Southall Papers, *loc. cit.*, folder 248.

<sup>78</sup> Warwick Co. Minute Bk. 1748-62, transcript, p. 89.

<sup>79</sup> *Colonial Williamsburg*, VII, no. 3, Spring 1985, p. 15.

<sup>80</sup> *Virginia Gazette and Weekly Advertiser*, Richmond, 27 Nov. 1788.

<sup>81</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 23, 1783-1811, pp. 176-77.

<sup>82</sup> *Virginia Gazette and Weekly Advertiser*, Richmond, 19 Feb. 1789.

<sup>83</sup> Bruton Parish Register.

<sup>84</sup> William Armstrong Crozier, *Williamsburg Wills (Virginia County Records, HI; New York, 1907)*, p. 30.

<sup>85</sup> Southall Papers, folder 97, Earl Gregg Swem Library, College of William and Mary.

<sup>86</sup> Harwood family Bible (1821), Virginia State Archives, Ace. 30312.

<sup>87</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>88</sup> Warwick Co. Land tax books, 1834; estate taxed 1835.

<sup>89</sup> Charles Parish Register.

<sup>90</sup> Virginia Dept. of Vital Statistics, Warwick County, Death.

<sup>91</sup> Harwood family Bible (1821).

<sup>92</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 23, 1783-1811, p. 2.

<sup>93</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 23, 1783-1811, pp. 490-92.

<sup>94</sup> Michael Pollock, *York County, Virginia, Marriages... 1769-1853* (Athens, Ga., 1994), p. 76; W(1) XXIV, p. 50.

<sup>95</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 23, 1783-1811, p. 535.

<sup>96</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 544-45.

<sup>97</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 570-71.

<sup>98</sup> *Norfolk Herald*, 10 Feb. 1803.

<sup>99</sup> Bible, in W(l) XI, p. 264.

<sup>100</sup> York Co. Deed Bk. 7, pp. 158-63, 263-66.

<sup>101</sup> W(l)XIII, p. 124.

<sup>102</sup> Halifax Co. Pleas [Orders] 6. P. 277.

<sup>103</sup> Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Amelia County, Virginia, 1735-1815* (n.p., 1961), p. 119.

<sup>104</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Halifax County, Virginia, 1753-1800* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1957), p. 26.

<sup>105</sup> Eggleston, *op. cit.*; TV, p. 137; Halifax Co. Will Bk. O, p. 355, accounting of estate of Filmer Wills which includes payment for boarding two children.

<sup>106</sup> *The Family Visitor*, Richmond, 6 Sept. 1823, in VLXXVIII, p. 91, as Willis.

<sup>107</sup> The Rev. John Cameron's Register.

<sup>108</sup> *The Petersburg Republican*, 19 April 1803.

<sup>109</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Sussex County, Virginia, 1754-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1952), p. 83, as William M. Wells.

<sup>110</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Halifax County*, p. 103.

<sup>111</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>112</sup> Marian Dodson Chiarito and James Hadley Prendergast, *Marriages of Halifax County, Virginia, 1801-1830* (Nathalie, Va., 1985), p. 149.

<sup>113</sup> Pitman and Hunt, *op. cit.*, p. 54-56; Mississippi Society DAR, *Family Records, Mississippi Revolutionary Soldiers* (n.p., 1956), pp. 123-24.

<sup>114</sup> *Ibid.* The will of Elizabeth (Marston) Green, 12 Nov. 1758-24 Dec. 1760 (Amelia Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 155), named granddaughter Elizabeth Marston Green, daughter of Thomas Green.

<sup>115</sup> *Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1774-1996* (Alexandria, 1997), p. 1121.

<sup>116</sup> Mississippi Society DAR, *op. cit.*, pp. 327-28; Bobby Gilmer Moss, *Roster of South Carolina Patriots in the American Revolution* (Baltimore, 1983), p. 979.

## HOLT<sup>1</sup>

\*1. RANDALL<sup>1</sup> HOLT, aged 18 in 1624/5, came in the *George*, 1620 [1621], and is listed in the muster as one of “Doctor Pott’s Men in the Maine.” He was apprenticed to Dr. John Pott, physician general to the colony, who brought young Holt when he came in the company of Sir Francis Wyatt, newly appointed governor of Virginia.<sup>2</sup>

On 20 March 1625/6 an order was entered in the General Court: Randall Holte upon his Peticone prefered in Courte shall serve and remaine with Doctor Pott his M[aste]r until Christmas next com twelve moneth. And then Doctor Pott... to deliver up his Indentures and make him free and to give one suit of aparell from head to foote and three barrells of Corne.<sup>3</sup>

Randall<sup>1</sup> Holt, 18 Sept. 1636, patented 400 acres above the head of Lower Chippokes Creek near Hog Island and in that part of James City which became Surry County, 1652.<sup>4</sup> Meanwhile, he had married the heiress, 2. Mary<sup>1</sup> Bayly, who inherited the whole of Hog Island from her father (see BAYLY). He repatented this 400-acre tract, 20 July 1639, and this time the headrights included one Francis Holt.<sup>5</sup> Mary (Bayly) Holt died before 1 Aug. 1643 when a patent for 710 acres was issued to Randall Holt, “sonn and Lawfull heire of Mary Bayley, late of Hogg Island, sole daughter and heire of John Bayly of the said Island,” 490 acres “being expressly granted to the said Mary Bayly by the name of Mary Bayly, Orphant,” 20 Feb. 1619/20.<sup>6</sup>

Issue: 2. RANDALL<sup>2</sup>.

2. RANDALL<sup>2</sup> HOLT (Randall<sup>1</sup>), born about 1629, as Maj. Randall Holt, Jr., on 5 May 1654 sued for the value of a boat and for payment for the labor of his servants pressed into service for the country.<sup>7</sup> He was appointed justice for Surry, 22 Dec. 1668.<sup>8</sup>

He married, about 1663, Elizabeth (Hansford) Wilson, daughter of John Hansford of York County and widow of Christopher Wilson, as is shown in

suits to which “Randolph Holt of Surry County” was a party in interest of his wife Elizabeth in the settlement of her father’s estate by Edward Locky, the (2) husband of her mother Mrs. Elizabeth Hansford.<sup>9</sup>

A patent issued 30 May 1679 to Mr. Randall Holt for 1450 acres in Lawnes Creek Parish, Surry County, “commonly called Hog Island,” which mentioned Rumney Marsh Point. This land was “Granted to\_\_\_Holt his father,” 1 Aug. 1643, and was due him as heir.<sup>10</sup> The will of Randall<sup>2</sup> Holt, 26 April 1679-20 Sept. 1679, named his three sons and his wife and “my six children.”<sup>11</sup> The will of his wife, “Elizabeth Holt of Lawnes Creek Parish,” 4 March 1708/9-3 May 1709, named sons, daughters, sons-in-law, daughter-in-law Frances Holt and several grandchildren.<sup>12</sup> Issue:<sup>13</sup> 3. JOHN<sup>3</sup>; 4. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup>; 5. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>; 6. JANE<sup>3</sup>; 7. LUCY<sup>3</sup>; 8. MARY<sup>3</sup>.

3. JOHN<sup>3</sup> HOLT (Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>), born about 1664, was mentioned as eldest son and under age in his father’s will, 1679. He was a planter of Lawnes Creek Parish, Surry County, and having “labour’d long under a very great Indisposition of Mind, and at last layd violent hands upon himself,” a coroner’s jury found that his estate was forfeited as “ Felo de Se.” Governor Edward Nott having represented to the Crown “his Five Surviving Children are fit Objects of Our Mercy and Compassion,” Queen Anne commanded the restoration of his estate to them, 7 Jan. 1705/6.<sup>14</sup> He married\_\_\_, possibly daughter of David Crawford of New Kent County.<sup>15</sup> Issue: 9. JOHN<sup>4</sup>; 10. David<sup>4</sup>; 11. Charles<sup>4</sup>, named in grandmother’s will; 12. Joseph<sup>4</sup>, named in grandmother’s will, patented 615 acres on the southwest side of Nottoway River at the mouth of the Three Creeks, 30 April 1716, and 275 acres, 9 July 1724;<sup>16</sup> 13. Benjamin<sup>4</sup>, named in grandmother’s will.

4. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup> HOLT (Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>) married Elizabeth Seward, daughter of William Seward, who in his will, 16 March 1702/3-4 May 1703, gave a pewter dish to his daughter Eliza. Holt.<sup>17</sup> He left will 28 Sept. 1725-18 May 1726<sup>18</sup> and his widow left will 13 June 1737-21 Sept. 1737.<sup>19</sup> Issue: 14. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>; 15. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>; 16. CHARLES<sup>4</sup>; 17. TAHPENES<sup>4</sup>; 18. Sarah<sup>4</sup>; 19. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>; 20. Mary<sup>4</sup>; 21. Ann<sup>4</sup>.

5. CAPT. THOMAS<sup>3</sup> HOLT (Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>), named with his brother William<sup>3</sup> as co-executor of his mother’s will, served as justice of

Surry County, 1697, sheriff, 1699, 1701 and 1707,<sup>20</sup> and Burgess, 1699.<sup>21</sup> He married (1) Frances Mason, daughter of Francis Mason who in his will, 4 Sept. 1696-2 March 1696/7, named “my daughter Frances the wife of Tho. Holt” and “my son-in-law Thomas Holt.”<sup>22</sup> He married (2) Mary\_\_\_\_, named in his will, 8 Nov. [1730]-17 March 1730/1,<sup>23</sup> who married (2), (contract 20) Oct. 1736, Francis Price of Lawnes Creek Parish and died before 18 Oct. 1748.<sup>24</sup> Issue: (by 1) 22. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>; 23. MARY<sup>4</sup>; 24. KATHERINE<sup>4</sup>; 25. MARTHA<sup>4</sup>; 26. Lucy<sup>4</sup>; 27. Francis<sup>4</sup>, probably died before 1730; 28. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>; 29. HENRY<sup>4</sup>; 30. James<sup>4</sup>, born “at Hog Island in Surry County” according to his will, 5 Jan. 1779-28 Sept. 1801,<sup>25</sup> died by 12 June 1779,<sup>26</sup> member of the House of Burgesses from Norfolk, 1772-74, of all five Conventions, 1774-76, of the first state Senate, 1776-79,<sup>27</sup> married, (bond 29) Sept. 1753,<sup>28</sup> 150. Anne<sup>5</sup> (Boush) O’Sheal (see MASON).

6. JANE<sup>3</sup> HOLT Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup> married John Hancock, named in the will of his mother-in-law, 1708/9. He left will, 24 Nov. 1731-17 May 1732,<sup>29</sup> and she left will 21 May 1733-15 Jan. 1734/5.<sup>30</sup> Issue: [HANCOCK]<sup>31</sup> 31. JOHN<sup>4</sup>; 32. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>; 33. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup>; 33. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>, married\_\_\_\_Ogburn; 35. MARY<sup>4</sup>; 36. Deujates<sup>4</sup>, married William Rain;<sup>32</sup> 37. Martha<sup>4</sup>, married\_\_\_\_Bennet.

7. LUCY<sup>3</sup> HOLT (Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>) married 48. *Joseph<sup>4</sup> Mountfort* (see MARTIAU), named in the will of his mother-in-law, 1708/9. He married (2) Rose\_\_\_\_and left will 6 April 1736-19 June 1738.<sup>33</sup> Issue: [MOUNTFORT] 38. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>; 38A. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>.

8. MARY<sup>3</sup> HOLT (Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>) married (1) John Seward, died aged 24,<sup>34</sup> of whose estate she was appointed administratrix, 5 March 1698/9,<sup>35</sup> and (2) 17. *William<sup>3</sup> Gray* (see GRAY). Issue: (by 1) [SEWARD] 39. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>; 40. MARY<sup>4</sup>; (by 2) see GRAY.

9. JOHN<sup>4</sup> HOLT (John<sup>3</sup>, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>), of Hog Island, was admitted to keep a ferry there, 8 Nov. 1706,<sup>36</sup> and left will 19 July 1723-18 Dec. 1723.<sup>37</sup> He married\_\_\_\_.

Issue: 41. Thomas<sup>5</sup>; 42. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 43. Mary<sup>5</sup>; 44. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>.

14. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> HOLT (William<sup>3</sup>, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>), of Surry County, left will 14 March 1753-19 June 1753.<sup>[38](#)</sup> He married 52. Mary<sup>5</sup> Newsom (see SPENCER).

Issue: 45. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup>; 46. William<sup>5</sup>; 47. FRANCIS<sup>5</sup>; 48. Mary<sup>5</sup>; 49. Hannah<sup>5</sup>; 50. JAMES<sup>5</sup>.

15. CAPT. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> HOLT (William<sup>3</sup>, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>), of Southampton County, left will 29 Dec. 1786-11 April 1788.<sup>[39](#)</sup> He married\_\_\_\_.

Issue: 51. JESSE<sup>5</sup>; 52. Charles<sup>5</sup>; 53. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>; 54. AMY<sup>5</sup>; 55. Sarah<sup>5</sup>, died before June 1792 when the inventory of her estate was made,<sup>[40](#)</sup> married (1) 28. *Gregorff Rawlings* (see KNOTT) and (2) John Land,<sup>[41](#)</sup> who left will 28 Feb. 1781-19 April 1782;<sup>[42](#)</sup> 56. Frederick<sup>5</sup>, married Rebecca Putney.<sup>[43](#)</sup>

16. CHARLES<sup>4</sup> HOLT (William<sup>3</sup>, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>) left will 9 Oct. 1767-27 April 1773.<sup>[44](#)</sup> He married (1) Sarah Judkins<sup>[45](#)</sup> and (2) Elizabeth Presson, daughter of Richard Presson, who on 25 May 1773 was assigned dower in her husband's estate.<sup>[46](#)</sup>

Issue: 57. Lucy<sup>5</sup>, married\_\_\_\_Wall; 58. Henry<sup>5</sup>; 59. Anne<sup>5</sup>; 60. Charles<sup>5</sup>, born 21 Feb. 1745/6;<sup>[47](#)</sup> 61. Hannah<sup>5</sup>; 62. Samuel<sup>5</sup>; 63. Sarah<sup>5</sup>; 64. William<sup>5</sup>.

17. TAHPENES<sup>4</sup> HOLT (William<sup>3</sup>, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>) married, about 1732, Thomas Newsom, who married (2) Alice Stagg<sup>[48](#)</sup> and left will 8 April 1784-20 Jan. 1785.<sup>[49](#)</sup>

Issue: [NEWSOM]<sup>[50](#)</sup> 65. Lucy<sup>5</sup>, born 12 June 1734, married, (bond 22) June 1762,<sup>[51](#)</sup> John Sands, who, as of St. Luke's Parish, Southampton County, joined by Lucy, sold 92 acres in Albemarle Parish, 15 Jan. 1764;<sup>[52](#)</sup> 66. Thomas<sup>5</sup>, born 28 Nov. 1737; 67. NATHANIEL<sup>5</sup>; 68. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, born 1 Jan. 1742/3, married William Loftin; 69. Charles<sup>5</sup>, born 12 Feb. 1744/5; 70. John<sup>5</sup>, born 21 Jan. 1746/7; 71. Ephraim<sup>5</sup>, born 24 July 1748.

22. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup> HOLT (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>), named as granddaughter in will of Francis Mason, died by 16 Jan. 1744/5.<sup>[53](#)</sup> She married, as his (2) wife, Nicholas Cocke, who left will 4 April 1748-19

April 1748.<sup>54</sup> He married (1), by 1709,<sup>55</sup> 83. *Frances<sup>4</sup> Lawson* (see THOROWGOOD).

Issue: [COCKE]<sup>56</sup> 72. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 73. John<sup>5</sup>, chose Thomas Cocke as his guardian, 21 June 1748,<sup>57</sup> died 1798;<sup>58</sup> 74. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>; 75. Martha<sup>5</sup>; 76. Catherine<sup>5</sup>, chose John Peter as her guardian, 17 April 1753;<sup>59</sup> 77. ANN<sup>5</sup>; 78. Frances<sup>5</sup>, married 114. *William<sup>5</sup> Simmons* (see MASON).

23. MARY<sup>4</sup> HOLT (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>) left will 30 Oct. 1765-20 July 1767.<sup>60</sup> She married (1) WilUam Hansford, who died before 20 Aug. 1733 when his relict Mary appeared at court to prove her husband's will,<sup>61</sup> and (2) John Steele.<sup>62</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [HANSFORD] 79. LEWIS<sup>5</sup>.

24. KATHERINE<sup>4</sup> HOLT (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>) married Thomas Cocke, who left will, now lost, dated April 1750.<sup>63</sup>

Issue: [COCKE]<sup>64</sup> 80. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>; 81. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup>; 82. LUCY<sup>5</sup>.

25. MARTHA<sup>4</sup> HOLT (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>) married 47. *John<sup>5</sup> Newsom* (see SPENCER), who left will 23 Nov. 1769-17 April 1770.<sup>65</sup>

Issue: [NEWSOM]<sup>66</sup> 83. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 84. John<sup>5</sup>; 85. FRANCIS<sup>5</sup>; 86. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, married \_\_\_Barrett; 87. ROBERT<sup>5</sup>.

28. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> HOLT (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>), left a horse in his father's will, died before 3 Nov. 1774 when his estate in Surry County and Dinwiddie County was advertised for sale by his administrator Henry Cocke.<sup>67</sup> He married\_\_\_, probably 38. *Ann<sup>5</sup> Jones* (see BENNETT, Edward), who joined him in deeds 24 Oct. 1741 and 2 Oct. 1744.<sup>68</sup>

Issue:<sup>69</sup> 88. KATHERINE<sup>5</sup>; 89. REBECCA<sup>5</sup>; 90. (DAUGHTER)<sup>5</sup>.

29. HENRY<sup>4</sup> HOLT (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>) died before 1780.<sup>70</sup> He married (1) Edith Lundy, daughter of Edward Lundy,<sup>71</sup> who joined him in a deed, 27 Sept. 1752,<sup>72</sup> and (2)\_\_\_,<sup>73</sup>

Issue: (by 1) 91. JAMES<sup>5</sup>; 92. CLARIMOND<sup>5</sup>; 93. Henry<sup>5</sup>, midshipman in the Virginia State Navy, died 1813;<sup>74</sup> (by 2) 94. Leander<sup>5</sup>, married, (bond 9) April 1794,<sup>75</sup> Sally Cherry; 95. Sarah<sup>5</sup>; 96. Thomas<sup>5</sup>.



31. JOHN<sup>4</sup> HANCOCK (Jane<sup>3</sup> Holt, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>) was granted 250 acres on the south side of main Blackwater Swamp in Surry County, 5 Sept. 1723,<sup>[76](#)</sup> and left will 5 June 1761-19 Aug. 1762.<sup>[77](#)</sup> He married Mary\_\_\_, who left will 4 Sept. 1772-15 April 1784.<sup>[78](#)</sup>

Issue: [HANCOCK]<sup>[79](#)</sup> 97. NICHOLAS<sup>5</sup>; 98. JANE<sup>5</sup>; 98A. Lucy<sup>5</sup>, born 25 Dec. 1743, died young; 99. Randolph<sup>5</sup>, born 25 Dec. 1745, of Edgecombe Co., N.C., where he purchased 400 acres on Moors Swamp, 7 Oct. 1766,<sup>[80](#)</sup> was living, 1 Jan. 1772, when he sold 79 acres in Sussex County to Mary Hancock,<sup>[81](#)</sup> perhaps married Ann\_\_\_, who joined him in witnessing a deed, 26 Jan. 1792;<sup>[82](#)</sup> 100. Thomas<sup>5</sup>, born 1 May 1749; 101. John<sup>5</sup>, born 6 Aug. 1751.

32. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> HANCOCK (Jane<sup>3</sup> Holt, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>) left will 11 Aug. 1764-18 April 1765.<sup>[83](#)</sup> He married Elizabeth Phillips, daughter of William and Mary (Swann) Phillips.<sup>[84](#)</sup>

Issue: [HANCOCK] 102. Mary<sup>5</sup>, married\_\_\_Whitfield; 103. DEMARIS<sup>5</sup>; 104. SARAH<sup>5</sup>; 105. LUCY<sup>5</sup>; 106. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup>.

33. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup> HANCOCK (Jane<sup>3</sup> Holt, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>) died before 19 June 1750 when administration on his estate was granted to his widow Susannah.<sup>[85](#)</sup> He married Susannah Sebrell, daughter of Nicholas and Frances (Stoner) Sebrell,<sup>[86](#)</sup> who left will 5 Nov. 1750-20 Nov. 1750.<sup>[87](#)</sup>

Issue: [HANCOCK] 106A. JAMES<sup>5</sup>; 106B. William<sup>5</sup>; 106C. Henry<sup>5</sup>; 106D. Fanny<sup>5</sup>.

35. MARY<sup>4</sup> HANCOCK (Jane<sup>3</sup> Holt, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>) married Thomas Clary who left will 26 June 1753-15 Dec. 1763.<sup>[88](#)</sup>

Issue: [CLARY]<sup>[89](#)</sup> 107. JAMES<sup>5</sup>; 108. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>; 109. BIRDIS<sup>5</sup>; 110. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup>; 111. HARWOOD<sup>5</sup>; 112. Mourning<sup>5</sup>, married\_\_\_Holdsworth.

38. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> MOUNTFORT (Lucy<sup>3</sup> Holt, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>) was devised by his father the "plantation commonly called 'Scarsbrooks'" and left will 6 March 1756-15 Nov. 1756.<sup>[90](#)</sup> He married\_\_\_.

Issue: [MOUNTFORT] 113. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup>; 114. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>; 115. Wade<sup>5</sup>, left land in Warwick County, apprenticed himself, 21 May 1764, to Benjamin Powell for 5 years 7 months to learn the trade of carpenter and

joiner,<sup>[91](#)</sup> deeded 200 acres by his brother Joseph, 12 June 1772, which he sold 15 Nov. 1772,<sup>[92](#)</sup> moved to Isle of Wight County, where he purchased with Thomas Camp 150 acres, 9 June 1783,<sup>[93](#)</sup> 75 acres of which they with his wife Milley\_\_\_sold 22 Oct. 1787.<sup>[94](#)</sup>

38A. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup> MOUNTFORT (Lucy<sup>3</sup> Holt, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>) married\_\_\_James.

Issue: [JAMES] 115A. Lucy<sup>5</sup>.

39. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> SEWARD (Mary<sup>3</sup> Holt, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>), aged 17 in 1713,<sup>[95](#)</sup> of Southwark Parish, Surry County, left will 25 May 1759-17 March 1761 as “aged.”<sup>[96](#)</sup> He married Mary (Williams) Ridley, widow of Thomas Ridley.<sup>[97](#)</sup>

Issue: [SEWARD] 116. William<sup>5</sup>, of Surry County, left will 1 June 1769-20 Aug. 1771;<sup>[98](#)</sup> 117. HENRY<sup>5</sup>; 118. ANN<sup>5</sup>; 119. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, married Richard Hamlin.

40. MARY<sup>4</sup> SEWARD (Mary<sup>3</sup> Holt, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>), mentioned as orphan of John Seward, 5 March 1698/9 and 4 July 1699,<sup>[99](#)</sup> and named in the will of her grandmother Holt, 1708/9, apparently married George Goodrich, who left will 15 March 1720/1-25 Sept. 1721.<sup>[100](#)</sup>

Issue: [GOODRICH]<sup>[101](#)</sup> 120. Mary<sup>5</sup>, married, by 26 Sept. 1743,<sup>[102](#)</sup> James Calcote [Calclough], a joiner of Smithfield;<sup>[103](#)</sup> 121. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>.

42. JOHN<sup>5</sup> HOLT (John<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>), of Hog Island, was burgess for Surry County, 1732-34, and left will 21 Sept. 1759-16 Oct. 1764.<sup>[104](#)</sup> He married Elizabeth (?Wilson) who died after 16 Aug. 1769 when she leased for her lifetime the dower rights in 200 acres on Hog Island assigned to her by her son Randolph.<sup>[105](#)</sup>

Issue: 122. Randolph<sup>6</sup>, of Hog Island, student at the College of William and Mary, 1754, left will dated 4 Oct. 1765,<sup>[106](#)</sup> and died before 6 Sept. 1770 when his administrator advertised for the return of his books;<sup>[107](#)</sup> 123. Keziah<sup>6</sup>; 124. Elizabeth [Elvira?]<sup>6</sup>; 125. Mary<sup>6</sup>, under 21 in 1764; 126. Anna<sup>6</sup>, under age 21 in 1764; 127. John<sup>6</sup>, under 21 in 1764, left will 6 Feb. 1782-28 Jan. 1783,<sup>[108](#)</sup> married\_\_\_; 128. Josiah<sup>6</sup>, under 21 in 1764, married,

by 23 Jan. 1776,<sup>[109](#)</sup> Sarah \_\_\_\_ and lived in New Kent County; 129. (Daughter)<sup>6</sup>, married \_\_\_\_ Wilkinson.

45. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup> HOLT (William<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>), of Surry County, left will 14 Oct. 1770-20 Nov. 1770.<sup>[110](#)</sup> He married Elizabeth\_\_\_\_, who joined him in selling land, 16 April 1754.<sup>[111](#)</sup>

Issue:<sup>[112](#)</sup> 130. Lucy<sup>6</sup>, married (1) Thomas Barham, who died before 6 March 1765 when the inventory of his estate was made,<sup>[113](#)</sup> and (2) John Pettway of Surry County who married (2), (bond 19) Sept. 1786,<sup>[114](#)</sup> 21. *Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> Crafford* (see CARTER) and left will 26 Sept. 1791-27 Nov. 1799;<sup>[115](#)</sup> 131. Ann<sup>6</sup>, married Robert Bell of Surry County, who left will 14 July 1796-27 Sept. 1796;<sup>[116](#)</sup> 132. Joseph<sup>6</sup>, left will 2 Oct. 1798-23 April 1799,<sup>[117](#)</sup> married Mary Salter; 133. Michael<sup>6</sup>, captain in the 15th Virginia Regiment for three years;<sup>[118](#)</sup> 134. Philip<sup>6</sup>, perhaps the Philip, private in the Virginia Line who was transferred to the Commander-in-Chief's Guard, 1777.<sup>[119](#)</sup>

47. FRANCIS<sup>5</sup> HOLT (William<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>), of Surry County, died before 17 Oct. 1769 when an accounting of his estate was returned by Barnes Clary, his administrator.<sup>[120](#)</sup> He married\_\_\_\_, who predeceased him.

Issue: 135. James<sup>6</sup>.

49. JAMES<sup>5</sup> HOLT (William<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>), of Surry County, left will 18 Sept. 1781-23 April 1782.<sup>[121](#)</sup> He married Elizabeth\_\_\_\_.

Issue: 136. Archibald<sup>6</sup>, left will 24 March 1797-24 Sept. 1797,<sup>[122](#)</sup> married Mary\_\_\_\_; 137. Betty Drew<sup>6</sup>; 138. Molly<sup>6</sup>; 139. Dolly<sup>6</sup>.

51. JESSE<sup>5</sup> HOLT (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>), of Surry County, died before 14 Aug. 1766 when the accounting of his estate was recorded.<sup>[123](#)</sup> He married\_\_\_\_Kirby, daughter of William and Mary (\_\_\_\_) Kirby.<sup>[124](#)</sup>

Issue: 140. Mason Kirby<sup>6</sup>, for whom Joshua Nicholson gave bond as guardian, 9 Aug. 1776,<sup>[125](#)</sup> married, 3 Nov. 1791,<sup>[126](#)</sup> John Joyner.

53. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> HOLT (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>), of Southampton County, was, 9 Aug. 1750, given 140 acres which he sold 13 Dec. 1770<sup>[127](#)</sup> before moving to Halifax Co., N.C., where he, 13 April 1789, sold the land devised to him by his father,<sup>[128](#)</sup> and left will 14 Dec. 1793-Aug. 1794.<sup>[129](#)</sup> He married Ann Arrington, daughter of John Arrington.<sup>[130](#)</sup>

Issue: 141. Joseph<sup>6</sup>, of Halifax Co., N.C., died 1834, married (1) Nancy \_\_\_\_ and (2) Rebecca\_\_\_\_; 142. Rebecca<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_\_Read; 143. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, married Elizabeth Smith; 144. James<sup>6</sup>; 145. Arrington<sup>6</sup>, married Betsey\_\_\_\_;

146. Patience<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_\_Johnston; 147. William<sup>6</sup>, married Polly\_\_\_\_.

54. AMY<sup>5</sup> HOLT (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>) married James Martin of Southampton County, who left will 18 Oct. 1791-8 Dec. 1791.<sup>[131](#)</sup>

Issue: [MARTIN] 148. Kinchen<sup>6</sup>; 149. Lucy<sup>6</sup>, married, 18 May 1786,<sup>[132](#)</sup> George Gurley, Jr.

67. NATHANIEL<sup>5</sup> NEWSOM (Tahpenes<sup>4</sup> Holt, William<sup>3</sup>, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>), born 23 Sept. 1740,<sup>[133](#)</sup> was captain of Sussex County troops in the Revolutionary War. He married Susannah\_\_\_\_.

Issue: [NEWSOM]<sup>[134](#)</sup> 150. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born 5 Jan. 1767; 151. Barham<sup>6</sup>, born

16 Feb. 1769, married Sarah\_\_\_\_, who joined him in the sale of 550 acres on Rattlesnake Branch, 10 March 1803;<sup>[135](#)</sup> 152. Anthony<sup>6</sup>, born 7 April 1771.

72. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> COCKE (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Holt, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>), of Surry County, left will 28 June 1763-20 Sept. 1763.<sup>[136](#)</sup> He married Sarah Short.

Issue: [COCKE] 153. William<sup>6</sup>, probably married (1), by 26 April 1774,<sup>[137](#)</sup> Martha Heath and (2) Mary Kello, who died by 1 Nov. 1791;<sup>[138](#)</sup> 154. Susanna<sup>6</sup>, left will 26 Sept. 1816-24 May 1819,<sup>[139](#)</sup> married (1) James Buchanan,<sup>[140](#)</sup> (2), 25 March 1791,<sup>[141](#)</sup> Archibald Dunlop of Cabin Point, widower of 82. Lucy<sup>5</sup> (Cocke) FAnson and (3), 19 Oct. 1794,<sup>[142](#)</sup> John Marston; 155. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, died without issue;<sup>[143](#)</sup> 156. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married John Stewart; 157. Martha<sup>6</sup>, married 91. James<sup>5</sup> Holt.

74. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> COCKE (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Holt, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>) married John Peter of Surry County, who left will 14 Feb. 1763-19 April 1763.[144](#)

Issue: [PETER][145](#) 158. Robert<sup>6</sup>, married, 92. Clarimond<sup>5</sup> Holt; 159. Jane Dunlop<sup>6</sup>; 160. John<sup>6</sup>, perhaps the John who died 12 March 1838 in Jefferson County, married (1)\_\_\_\_and (2) Eleanor Orme; 161. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, merchant at Cabin Point, married Margaret Buchanan who died 25 Nov. 1792.[146](#)

77. ANN<sup>5</sup> COCKE (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Holt, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>), left will 7 Sept. 1785-8 June 1789,[147](#) married John Waddrop, merchant of Nansemond County, who left will 9 Oct. 1765-9 June 1766.[148](#)

Issue: [WADDROP] 162. Alexander<sup>6</sup>; 163. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, died Dec. 1793, left will 18 Dec. 1793-17 July 1794,[149](#) married (1) 133. Maj. *Samuel<sup>5</sup> Harwood*(see BALEY-COCKE) and (2) Benjamin Edmundson, of Weyanoke, Charles City County, lieutenant in 2nd Virginia Regiment in Revolutionary War for three years, who died 1793;[150](#) 164. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married 164. *Thomas<sup>5</sup> Smith* (see SMITH, Arthur); 165. Ann<sup>6</sup>, married David Dick of Nansemond County, native of Scotland and physician at Smithfield, who died about 1813;[151](#) 166. Lili<sup>6</sup>, married 114. *Ricks<sup>6</sup> Lawrence* (see TOOKE); 167. John<sup>6</sup>, of Charles City County, left will 7 Dec. 1774-4 Aug. 177[6?],[152](#) married Mary\_\_\_\_, perhaps the Mary Waddrop who married, 3 Jan. 1785 in Charles City County,[153](#) Levi Jenkins.

79. LEWIS<sup>5</sup> HANSFORD (Mary<sup>4</sup> Holt, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>), merchant of Smithfield, left will 4 May 1786-6 July 1786.[154](#) He married, (bond 3) Oct. 1753,[155](#) 108. Ann<sup>6</sup> (*Blows*) Taylor (see TAYLOR-CARY), who died 2 Nov. 1788, aged 69.[156](#)

Issue: [HANSFORD] 168. Cary Haslet<sup>6</sup>, died 29 Oct. 1801, aged 42,[157](#) surgeon's mate and surgeon in the Virginia Navy in the Revolutionary War,[158](#) physician and alderman of Norfolk, married Judith\_\_\_\_; 169. Ann Blaws<sup>6</sup>, died

6 Nov. 1836, married, 22 July 1783,[159](#) Dr. Philip Barraud, born 8 Oct. 1757, died 26 Nov. 1830, who studied under Dr. John M. Gait at Williamsburg, 1776, and by 1780 went with Cary H. Hansford to Europe

for further study, surgeon during the Revolutionary War, practiced at Williamsburg where he was a Visitor of the College of William and Mary, 1791, visiting physician of the asylum for four years and on its Board of Directors one year, moved to Norfolk, 1799, and was director of the U.S. Marine Hospital there, 1804;<sup>160</sup> 170. (Child)<sup>6</sup>; 171. (Child)<sup>6</sup>.

80. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> COCKE (Katherine<sup>4</sup> Holt, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>), of Prince George County, on 21 Aug. 1753 with John Austin Finnie bought 61/2 acres in Surry County but died before 5 May 1757 when his son Thomas<sup>6</sup> sold this land to Finnie.<sup>161</sup> He married\_\_\_\_.

Issue: [COCKE]<sup>162</sup> 172. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, married 163. *Susanna*<sup>5</sup> *Acrill* (see BALEY-COCKE); 173. Colin<sup>6</sup>, born 10 Oct. 1756,<sup>163</sup> died 1808,<sup>164</sup> captain in Continental Line in Revolutionary War, merchant of Prince George County, married, 29 Sept. 1781,<sup>165</sup> *Susanna*\_\_\_\_, living 9 Dec. 1796,<sup>166</sup> and (2), 12 June 1800, Polly Meriot (Shields) Coleman, who left will 2 Jan. 1809-14 Feb. 1809;<sup>167</sup> 174. Nancy<sup>6</sup>; 175. Catherine<sup>6</sup>, married (1), 1775, Hubbard Wyatt, who left will 5 April 1780-13 June 1780,<sup>168</sup> and (2), 5 May 1782, John Trezevant, born 16 Feb. 1758, died 10 Sept. 1816,<sup>169</sup> who graduated from the College of New Jersey [Princeton], 1775, studied medicine, was surgeon of the 2nd Virginia Regiment, 1779-81, and prisoner at Charleston, S.C., married (2), (bond 4) April 1803,<sup>170</sup> Nancy Bell.

81. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup> COCKE (Katherine<sup>4</sup> Holt, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>) died by 3 Sept. 1772 when his executors, James and Pleasant Cocke, advertised his personal estate for sale.<sup>171</sup> He married 107. *Agnes*<sup>5</sup> (*Poythress*) *Harwood* (see BALEY-COCKE).

Issue: [COCKE] 176. James<sup>6</sup>, captain of the brig *Raleigh*, 1776, and of the *Manley* galley, 1776-77, perhaps died by Nov. 1778,<sup>172</sup> married Elizabeth Poythress; 177. Pleasant<sup>6</sup>, churchwarden of Martin's Brandon Parish, captain of Prince George County militia, 1776, died by 1794,<sup>173</sup> married Mary Noble.

82. LUCY<sup>5</sup> COCKE (Katherine<sup>4</sup> Holt, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>) married (1) Dr. John I'Anson, who left will 9 May 1758-20 June 1758,<sup>174</sup> and (2), (bond 14) Jan. 1778,<sup>175</sup> Archibald Dunlop, who married (2), 25



March 1791,<sup>176</sup> 154. Susanna<sup>6</sup> (Cocke) Buchanan and left will 2 April 1793-25 June 1793.<sup>177</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [I'ANSON] 178. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born at Cabin Point, deposed 24 May 1780, he was aged 24, a merchant's clerk,<sup>178</sup> died by 26 April 1791 when administration on his estate was granted to Mary I'Anson, Archibald Dunlop and John Southall,<sup>179</sup> married, (bond 11) Oct. 1783,<sup>180</sup> Mary Mackie, who married (2), 23 July 1791,<sup>181</sup> John Sinclair; 179. Mary<sup>6</sup>, died Sept. 1787, married, 25 Nov. 1777,<sup>182</sup> James Willison, merchant of Glasgow, Scotland, and Cabin Point, born 15 Feb. 1751 at Port Glasgow, Scotland, died 25 June 1787 at "Dorator," near Cabin Point,<sup>183</sup> left will 22 June 1787-24 July 1787;<sup>184</sup> 180. John<sup>6</sup>, died before 22 Nov. 1808 when his estate was ordered to be appraised,<sup>185</sup> married, (bond 15) Dec. 1788,<sup>186</sup> Margaret Wright Mackie.

83. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> NEWSOM (Martha<sup>4</sup> Holt, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>), of Dinwiddie County and later of Southampton County, died before the birth of his posthumous son.<sup>187</sup> He married, (bond 13) Sept. 1757,<sup>188</sup> 62. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup> Gray (see GRAY), who was born 16 Jan. 1735/6 and died 24 Sept. 1761.<sup>189</sup>

Issue: [NEWSUM] 181. William<sup>6</sup>, born 28 Aug. 1761, member of the House of Delegates from Princess Anne County, 1800-04,<sup>190</sup> postmaster at Norfolk, 1806-19,<sup>191</sup> later moved to Tennessee,<sup>192</sup> married (1), (bond 2) May 1782,<sup>193</sup> Mary Stark, died 13 Oct. 1819 at "The Forest," Princess Anne County,<sup>194</sup> and (2), in Tennessee,\_\_\_\_.

85. FRANCIS<sup>5</sup> NEWSOM (Martha<sup>4</sup> Holt, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>), of Dinwiddie County, married, (bond 28) Dec. 1761,<sup>195</sup> 291. Mary<sup>6</sup> Simmons (see MASON), born 24 June 1744, left will 16 Nov. 1818-10 Sept. 1819.<sup>196</sup>

Issue: 182. John<sup>6</sup>; 183. Robert<sup>6</sup>; 184. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 15) May 1791,<sup>197</sup> Walter Payne.

87. ROBERT<sup>5</sup> NEWSOM (Martha<sup>4</sup> Holt, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>), member of the firm of Taylor, Newsom and Wray of Petersburg,

died during the Revolutionary War.<sup>[198](#)</sup> He married, (bond 2) Oct. 1772,<sup>[199](#)</sup> Martha Ruffin.

Issue: [NEWSOM] 185. Martha Ruffin<sup>6</sup>, married (1), 12 May 1791,<sup>[200](#)</sup> as his (2) wife, 459. *Robert<sup>6</sup> Cocke* (see BALEY COCKE) of Surry County, who died 7 June 1796 in his 29th year,<sup>[201](#)</sup> and (2), (bond 30) June 1797,<sup>[202](#)</sup> the Rev. Samuel Butler, who was ordained 18 May 1788, was rector of Southwark Parish, and was president of the Jockey Club of Surry and Charles City Counties.<sup>[203](#)</sup>

88. KATHERINE<sup>5</sup> HOLT (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>) married 430. *Henry<sup>6</sup> Simmons* (see MASON) of Southwark Parish, Surry County, who left will 6 July 1776-27 May 1777.<sup>[204](#)</sup>

Issue: [SIMMONS] 185A. Lemuel<sup>6</sup>, of Surry County, left will 11 April 1795-26 May 1795;<sup>[205](#)</sup> 185B. David<sup>6</sup>, living in Surry County, 1819; 185C. Henry<sup>6</sup>, married Lucy Terrell; 185D. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 13) March 1788,<sup>[206](#)</sup> as his (1) wife, Lewis<sup>7</sup> Willis, son of John Willis and 435. *Mildred<sup>6</sup> Smith* (see MARTIAU), who moved to Halifax Co., N.C.,<sup>[207](#)</sup> and left will 27 April 1828-codicil 16 Nov. 1828-Feb. 1829;<sup>[208](#)</sup> 185E. Katherine<sup>6</sup>, died before 2 Jan. 1798 when her brothers and sister sold land as her heirs.<sup>[209](#)</sup>

89. REBECCA<sup>5</sup> HOLT (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>) died before 2 June 1792 when the inventory of her estate was made.<sup>[210](#)</sup> She married 285. *William<sup>6</sup> Simmons* (see MASON), who left will 1 June 1778-27 Oct. 1778.<sup>[211](#)</sup>

Issue: [SIMMONS] 185F. William<sup>6</sup>, died before 16 May 1792 when the inventory of his estate was made,<sup>[212](#)</sup> perhaps married, (bond 23) April 1786,<sup>[213](#)</sup> Rebeckah Lucas; 185G. James Mason<sup>6</sup>, married Mary Stith Mead; 185H. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, moved to Georgia where he was living, 1810; 185I. Elizabeth Mansell<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 17) Feb. 1785,<sup>[214](#)</sup> Sampson Grantham; 185J. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married, 10 Oct. 1789,<sup>[215](#)</sup> John Lucas, Jr.; 185K. Rebekah<sup>6</sup>.

90. (DAUGHTER)<sup>5</sup> HOLT (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>) married William Harris of Surry County, who left will 29 March 1796-28 Nov. 1797.<sup>[216](#)</sup>



Issue: [HARRIS] 185L. Hamlin<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 10) Jan. 1788,<sup>[217](#)</sup> Margaret Belches; 185M. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 14 Oct. 1759, married (1) 233. Archibald<sup>5</sup> Campbell (see WEST, Anthony) and (2) 41. Maj. Richard<sup>6</sup> Jones (see PRICELLEWELLYN); 185N. Susanna<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 11) Nov. 1782,<sup>[218](#)</sup> Francis Ruffin.

91. JAMES<sup>5</sup> HOLT (Henry<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>), of Norfolk, left will 8 March 1804-18 Dec. 1806.<sup>[219](#)</sup> He was commissioned ensign in the 15th (later 11th) Virginia Regiment, 15 March 1778, was promoted to lieutenant, was taken prisoner at the fall of Charleston, S.C., 12 May 1780, exchanged 14 June 1781, and served to the end of the war.<sup>[220](#)</sup> He married, (bond 1) Dec. 1781,<sup>[221](#)</sup> 157. Martha<sup>6</sup> Cocke.

Issue: 186. William Cocke<sup>6</sup>, born 1783 at Norfolk, died Nov. 1832, aged 49,<sup>[222](#)</sup> represented Norfolk in the House of Delegates, 1807-13, and Senate, 1817-32, and its Speaker for last ten years,<sup>[223](#)</sup> colonel of cavalry and president of the Farmers Bank of Virginia; 186A. James<sup>6</sup>, died young.

92. CLARIMOND<sup>5</sup> HOLT (Henry<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>) died before 24 May 1785 when an inventory of her estate was ordered.<sup>[224](#)</sup> She married, (bond 12) July 1782,<sup>[225](#)</sup> 158. Robert<sup>6</sup> Peter, who, as late of Cabin Point but now of Chamber Street, Goodmans Fields, Middlesex, merchant, left will 8 July 1788-28 July 1789.<sup>[226](#)</sup>

Issue: [PETER] 187. Clarimond<sup>6</sup>, born 1784 at Cabin Point, died 30 Jan. 1848, aged 63 yrs. 8 mos. 26 days,<sup>[227](#)</sup> married, (bond 24) Nov. 1800,<sup>[228](#)</sup> Walter Colquhoun, who died at Petersburg 21 June 1813 in his 44th year,<sup>[229](#)</sup> leaving will 28 May 1813-5 July 1813.<sup>[230](#)</sup>

97. NICHOLAS<sup>5</sup> HANCOCK (John<sup>4</sup>, Jane<sup>3</sup> Holt, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>), of Sussex County, left will 21 July 1799-3 Dec. 1801.<sup>[231](#)</sup> He married Agnes\_\_\_\_.

Issue: [HANCOCK] 187B. Jemimah<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_\_Kitchen; 187C. Jesse<sup>6</sup>; 187D. Thomas<sup>6</sup>; 187E. John<sup>6</sup>; 187F. Mary<sup>6</sup>; 187G. Jane<sup>6</sup>; 187H. James<sup>6</sup>; 187I. Rebeckah<sup>6</sup>.

98. JANE<sup>5</sup> [Jean] HANCOCK (John<sup>4</sup>, Jane<sup>3</sup> Holt, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>), born 15 Aug. 1741,<sup>[232](#)</sup> married, (bond 24) Feb. 1762,<sup>[233](#)</sup> Hartwell

Phillips, son of John and Martha (Crafford) Phillips, of Edgecombe Co., N.C., who married (2), by 1772,<sup>[234](#)</sup> Feraby Jones and left will about 1807.<sup>[235](#)</sup>

Issue: [PHILLIPS]<sup>[236](#)</sup> 188. Rebecca<sup>6</sup>, married, 1801-05, John Hancock; 189. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married Benjamin Clary of Sussex County, who left will 3 Jan. 1807-6 Oct. 1808.<sup>[237](#)</sup>

103. DEMARIS<sup>5</sup> HANCOCK (William<sup>4</sup>, Jane<sup>3</sup> Holt, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>) left will 13 April 1797-6 Jan. 1803.<sup>[238](#)</sup> She married, as his (4) wife, John Birdsong who moved from York County to Sussex County and left will 9 March 1782-21 Jan. 1785.<sup>[239](#)</sup>

Issue: [BIRDSONG]<sup>[240](#)</sup> 190. Rebecca<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 11) Feb. 1771,<sup>[241](#)</sup> Henry Blow, who left will 4 June 1814-6 March 1815;<sup>[242](#)</sup> 191. Lucy<sup>6</sup>, married Joseph Hix; 192. Salley<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_Clary; 193. William<sup>6</sup>, married (1), (bond

2) May 1781,<sup>[243](#)</sup> Susanna Joyner, who joined him, 20 Jan. 1784, in the sale to his brother Butts of 380 acres where they lived which had been devised to him by his father,<sup>[244](#)</sup> and (2), 13 June 1799,<sup>[245](#)</sup> Mary (\_\_\_\_) Nicholson; 194. Butts<sup>6</sup>, left undated will proved 4 Jan. 1810,<sup>[246](#)</sup> married, (bond 23) Nov. 1782,<sup>[247](#)</sup> Lucy Blow, born 13 July 1753;<sup>[248](#)</sup> 195. Miles<sup>6</sup>, died about 1804,<sup>[249](#)</sup> married Mary\_\_\_; 196. Joseph<sup>6</sup>; 197. Charles Hancock<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 8) Dec. 1785,<sup>[250](#)</sup> Salley Edwards, who joined him, 3 June 1790, in the sale of 306 acres willed to him after his mother's death.<sup>[251](#)</sup>

104. SARAH<sup>5</sup> HANCOCK (William<sup>4</sup>, Jane<sup>3</sup> Holt, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>) married William Hargrave of Surry County, who left will 27 April 1762-30 July 1762.<sup>[252](#)</sup>

Issue: [HARGRAVE]<sup>[253](#)</sup> 198. Josiah<sup>6</sup>, left will 5 Sept. 1778-20 June 1782;<sup>[254](#)</sup>

199. William<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_; 200. Silviah<sup>6</sup>, married, before 28 Jan. 1769,<sup>[255](#)</sup> Robert Johnson, Jr.; 201. Mary<sup>6</sup>; 202. Mourning<sup>6</sup>, born 29 April 1757, died 28 Oct. 1824, married Peter Peebles, of

Prince George County, who was born 5 July 1744 and died 1 Jan. 1801; 203. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 17) Aug. 1781,<sup>256</sup> Nathan Felts.

105. LUCY<sup>5</sup> HANCOCK (William<sup>4</sup>, Jane<sup>3</sup> Holt, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>) married Benjamin White. Both died before 1764.

Issue: [WHITE]<sup>257</sup> 204. John<sup>6</sup>, born 2 April 1752,<sup>258</sup> died 6 Oct. 1806, married, 22 Feb. 1775, Ann Cornwell, who died 18 Sept. 1806;<sup>259</sup> 205. Ann<sup>6</sup>, married, 10 Nov. 1770,<sup>260</sup> James Watkins, who died before 1806; 206. Mary<sup>6</sup>; 207. Hannah<sup>6</sup>, born 6 Jan. 1762.<sup>261</sup>

106. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup> HANCOCK (William<sup>4</sup>, Jane<sup>3</sup> Holt, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>), of Surry County, left will 15 Nov. 1775-26 Nov. 1777.<sup>262</sup> He married (1) Jane

\_\_\_\_, who joined him in selling land, 18 Feb. 1771,<sup>263</sup> and (2) Mary\_\_\_\_, who married (2), (bond 12) Oct. 1780,<sup>264</sup> Thomas Bailey.

Issue: [HANCOCK] (by 1)<sup>265</sup> 208. Lucy<sup>6</sup>, born 25 Aug. 1745, married Henry Freeman; 209. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, born 6 April 1747, married, as his (2) wife, Arthur Washington; 210. Stephen<sup>6</sup>, born 27 Nov. 1749, married Lucy Barrett; 211. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 6 Feb. 1750/1; 212. William<sup>6</sup>, born 8 Feb. 1753; 213. Rebeckah<sup>6</sup>, born 12 Feb. 1755; 214. John<sup>6</sup>, born 5 Aug. 1757; 215. Selah [Celia]<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 6) Nov. 1787,<sup>266</sup> James Washington; 216. James<sup>6</sup>, born 1 Sept. 1764, left will 29 Nov. 1810-7 Oct. 1812,<sup>267</sup> married Elizabeth Wilson; 217. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, born 2 April 1765, married Sally\_\_\_\_.

106A. JAMES<sup>5</sup> HANCOCK (Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Jane<sup>3</sup> Holt, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>), of Halifax Co., N.C., left will 19 Dec. 1764-April 1765.<sup>268</sup> He sold the land inherited from his father to his cousin Nicholas<sup>5</sup>. He married Mary\_\_\_\_.

Issue: [HANCOCK] 217A. William<sup>6</sup>; 217B. James<sup>6</sup>; 218C. (Child)<sup>6</sup>, unborn 1764.

107. JAMES<sup>5</sup> CLARY (Mary<sup>4</sup> Hancock, Jane<sup>3</sup> Holt, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>), of Sussex County, left will 3 Jan. 1773-16 Dec. 1773.<sup>269</sup> He married, 21 July 1760,<sup>270</sup> Martha Stephenson, who married (2), by 16 Sept. 1780,<sup>271</sup> Robert Atkinson.

Issue: [CLARY] 218. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, disowned by the Society of Friends 25 Feb. 1807,<sup>[272](#)</sup> married, by 2 Feb. 1798, Mary Bailey, possibly the Polly who was disowned by the Society of Friends, 19 Sept. 1804, for having absented herself from her husband near twelve months and refusing to return;<sup>[273](#)</sup> 219. Mary<sup>6</sup>, dismissed by the Society of Friends, 21 Jan. 1797, for marrying contrary to discipline,<sup>[274](#)</sup> married\_\_\_\_Hart; 220. Ann<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 14) Oct. 1788,<sup>[275](#)</sup> Henry Hart; 221. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 5) Dec. 1796,<sup>[276](#)</sup> Moses Hart, for which she was disowned by the Society of Friends, 19 Feb. 1797;<sup>[277](#)</sup> 222. Lucy<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 13) Feb. 1794,<sup>[278](#)</sup> Richard Hart, for which she was disowned by the Society of Friends, 19 April 1794.<sup>[279](#)</sup>

108. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> CLARY (Mary<sup>4</sup> Hancock, Jane<sup>3</sup> Holt, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>), of Sussex County, left will 18 Oct. 1768-15 June 1769.<sup>[280](#)</sup> He married Mary Wren.

Issue: [CLARY] 223. William<sup>6</sup>; 224. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>, married Sarah\_\_\_\_, who joined him the sale of land, 13 Nov. 1787;<sup>[281](#)</sup> 225. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, deeded 200 acres and personalty by his mother, 16 Sept. 1790;<sup>[282](#)</sup> 226. Becka<sup>6</sup>; 227. Lucy<sup>6</sup>; 228. Mary<sup>6</sup>.

109. BIRDIS<sup>5</sup> CLARY (Mary<sup>4</sup> Hancock, Jane<sup>3</sup> Holt, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>), of Sussex County, left will 14 Nov. 1769-19 July 1770.<sup>[283](#)</sup> He married Elizabeth

Issue: [CLARY] 229. John<sup>6</sup>, aged 70 in 1825, died 19 March 1825, of Brunswick County, served two years in the 4th Virginia Regiment and three years in the 2nd Virginia Regiment during the Revolutionary War, married, 1 Feb. 1788, Sarah Moseley, aged 78 in 1843 as resident of Warren Co., N.C.,<sup>[284](#)</sup> left will 24 Jan. 1844-Nov. 1847;<sup>[285](#)</sup> 230. James<sup>6</sup>, under 21 in 1769; 231. Ann<sup>6</sup>, born 26 Aug. 1751;<sup>[286](#)</sup> 232. Mary<sup>6</sup>; 233. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>; 234. Silviah<sup>6</sup>; 235. Mourning<sup>6</sup>.

110. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup> CLARY (Mary<sup>4</sup> Hancock, Jane<sup>3</sup> Holt, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>), of Sussex County, left will 23 Jan. 1807-6 Oct. 1808.<sup>[287](#)</sup> He married Mary\_\_\_\_.

Issue: [CLARY] 236. Nancy<sup>6</sup>, married, 9 July 1807,<sup>[288](#)</sup> John B. Lane; 237. Rebeckah<sup>6</sup>; 238. Polly<sup>6</sup>; 239. Peggy<sup>6</sup>; 240. Jane<sup>6</sup>; 241. Thomas<sup>6</sup>; 242. Susan<sup>6</sup>.

111. HARWOOD<sup>5</sup> CLARY (Mary<sup>4</sup> Hancock, Jane<sup>3</sup> Holt, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>), of Brunswick County when he purchased 250 acres, 26 May 1752,<sup>[289](#)</sup> left will 23 Aug. 1790-27 Sept. 1790.<sup>[290](#)</sup> He married Mary\_\_\_\_, who joined him in selling land 22 Sept. 1760.<sup>[291](#)</sup>

Issue: [CLARY] 243. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 27) Nov. 1786,<sup>[292](#)</sup> Sarah Moseley; 244. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>, of Brunswick County, died after 1830, married, 28 Nov. 1786,<sup>[293](#)</sup> Winifred Kelly; 245. Lucy<sup>6</sup>, left will 11 July 1829-Jan. 1837,<sup>[294](#)</sup> married (1), William H. Meiss and (2)\_\_\_\_Partin; 246. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married [?(1)

\_\_\_\_Hudgins and (2)]\_\_\_\_Brewer; 247. (Daughter)<sup>6</sup>, married William Pearson;

248. Patty<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_\_Blanton; 249. Ann<sup>6</sup>, married, 7 Feb. 1788,<sup>[295](#)</sup> James Wesson.

113. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> MOUNTFORT (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Lucy<sup>3</sup> Holt, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>) was devised the plantation where his father lived but moved to Southampton County by 1772 and to Nansemond County by 1788. He married Sarah\_\_\_\_, who joined him in selling land where they lived to Wade<sup>5</sup> Mountfort, 12 June 1772,<sup>[296](#)</sup> and 379 acres, 17 Oct. 1788.<sup>[297](#)</sup>

Issue: [MOUNTFORT] 249A. Mildred<sup>6</sup>, married, 23 Nov. 1786,<sup>[298](#)</sup> John McClenny; 249B. (perhaps) William<sup>6</sup>, of Isle of Wight County,<sup>[299](#)</sup> married Dovey \_\_\_\_.<sup>[300](#)</sup>

114. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> MOUNTFORT (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Lucy<sup>3</sup> Holt, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>) was devised by his father a plantation at the mill in York County and 50 acres in Warwick County but moved to Southampton County and left will 10 March 1787-12 April 1787.<sup>[301](#)</sup> He married Sarah\_\_\_\_.

Issue: [MOUNTFORT] 249C. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, married, 26 Oct. 1786,<sup>[302](#)</sup> Mary Camp; 249D. Wade<sup>6</sup>, as resident of Warwick County, with wife Lucy\_\_\_\_, sold

135 acres devised to him by his father, 3 Dec. 1799,<sup>[303](#)</sup> later lived in Williamsburg;<sup>[304](#)</sup> 249E. Frances<sup>6</sup>, married, 21 June 1787,<sup>[305](#)</sup> William McClenny; 249F. Susannah<sup>6</sup>.

117. HENRY<sup>5</sup> SEWARD (William<sup>4</sup>, Mary<sup>3</sup> Holt, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>), of Surry County, left will 18 March 1762-15 March 1763.<sup>306</sup> He married (1)\_\_\_ and (2) Sarah Nicholson, who married (2), (bond 9) Nov. 1769,<sup>307</sup> Moses Thorpe.

Issue: (by 1) [SEWARD] 250. William Caufield<sup>6</sup>, of Southwark Parish, left will 5 Nov. 1780-26 March 1782,<sup>308</sup> married (1), (bond 29) June 1772,<sup>309</sup> Ann Drew and (2), (bond 10) Nov. 1777,<sup>310</sup> Mary Ann Faulcon; 251. John<sup>6</sup>; 252. Edwin<sup>6</sup>; 253. Thomas<sup>6</sup>; 254. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_ Harris.

118. ANN<sup>5</sup> SEWARD (William<sup>4</sup>, Mary<sup>3</sup> Holt, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>) married Jordan Thomas, of Isle of Wight County and later of Halifax Co., N.C., who left will 23 June 1762-Jan. 1763.<sup>311</sup>

Issue: [THOMAS] 255. William<sup>6</sup>; 256. John<sup>6</sup>, named in the 1769 will of William<sup>5</sup> Seward; 257. Nanny<sup>6</sup>; 258. Mary<sup>6</sup>; 259. Susannah<sup>6</sup>; 260. (Child)<sup>6</sup>, unborn June 1762.

121. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> GOODRICH (Mary<sup>4</sup> Seward, Mary<sup>3</sup> Holt, Randall<sup>2</sup>, Randall<sup>1</sup>), as resident of Edgecombe Co., N.C., left will 25 May 1774-July 1778.<sup>312</sup> She married (1) Joseph John Clinch, who died before 3 April 1752,<sup>313</sup> and (2), by 19 Oct. 1756,<sup>314</sup> William Rose, who left will 19 Feb. 1760-21 Oct. 1766.<sup>315</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [CLINCH] 261. Hannah<sup>6</sup>, married James Wilkinson; 262. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married William Bellamy of Edgecombe Co., N.C., who left will 27 June 1779-Nov. 1780;<sup>316</sup> 263. Edward<sup>6</sup>, left will 23 Nov. 1778-July 1779,<sup>317</sup> married

\_\_\_; 264. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>; 265. Joseph John<sup>6</sup>, left will 12 June 1794-Aug. 1795,<sup>318</sup> married

---

<sup>1</sup> T VII, pp. 277-85; V XXV, p. 231.

<sup>2</sup> Cameron Allen, "The English Origin of Randall Holt...", *The American Genealogist*, XXXVII, p. 89, which suggests Holt may have been a relative of Dr. Pott. The George with the Wyatt party came in 1621 (R, Va. Co. I, p. 516; III, p. 639). "The Maine" is the mainland next to Hog Island.

Dr. Pott was governor of Virginia, 5 March 1628/9-9 March 1629/30, serving between Capt. Francis West and Sir John Harvey. He and his wife Elizabeth had no issue as in 1642 Capt. Francis Pott was “the brother and heire of Doctor John Pott, deceased” (Patent Bk. 1, p. 872).

<sup>3</sup> *MCGC*, p. 98.

<sup>4</sup> Patent Bk. 1, p. 386.

<sup>5</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 656. A patent to George Menefie, 9 March 1639/40, included as headrights two Negroes bought of Randall Holt (*ibid.*, p. 704).

<sup>6</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 880. This was repatented, 6 Aug. 1650, and increased to 1022 acres (Patent Bk. 2, p. 240); apparently this included the 400 acre Chippokes tract.

<sup>7</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1, 1652-72, p. 38.

<sup>8</sup> V V, p. 452.

<sup>9</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 4, pp. 65-66.

<sup>10</sup> Patent Bk. 6, p. 687. The entry is confusing as it seems to show three generations of Randall Holts, although this is improbable for chronological reasons.

<sup>11</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 2, 1671-84, pp. 222-23.

<sup>12</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 4, 1694-1709, p. 412.

<sup>13</sup> Elizabeth, wife of Thomas Edwards, suggested as a daughter in *T VII*, p. 279, and Thelma Ironmonger Hansford, *Hansford and Kinsmen, 1642-1957* (Seaford, 1958), pp. 256-63, is not so identified in Elizabeth (Hansford) Holt’s will. For the evidence that the sixth child was Mary, wife of John Seward and William Gray, see John Bennett Boddie, *Historical Southern Families*, XVII (Baltimore, 1972), pp. 97-98.

<sup>14</sup> Public Record Office, T 64/89, Colonial Records Project, Reel 351, fols. 323-24.

<sup>15</sup> This identification rests on the possibility that 10. David<sup>4</sup> Holt is the David Holt who, 2 May 1706, received a patent for 300 acres between the branches of York River and the branches of Totopotomy Creek in New Kent County which had been deeded to him by his grandfather David Crawford, 28 May 1686, David Holt being still a minor in 1706 (Patent Bk. 9, p. 728). Elizabeth (Hansford) Wilson Holt named the three youngest children of 3.



John<sup>3</sup> Holt in her will but did not name the eldest son, who would have inherited as his father's heir at law. Presumably the second son, David<sup>4</sup>, was also omitted since he had been provided for by his maternal grandfather. The name David Holt does appear as a headright in two patents, 1670 and 1675, for land in (Old) Rappahannock County (Patent Bk. 6, pp. 286,561), which indicates there was another David Holt in Virginia from whom the David of New Kent County might have derived. See Anne Thomas Tenny, "David Holt of Chesterfield County, Virginia, and John Holt of Williamsburg and New York City," *NGSQ LXTX*, pp. 251-58.

<sup>16</sup> Patent Bk. 10, p. 254; Patent Bk. 11, p. 82.

<sup>17</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 5, 1694-1709, p. 274.

<sup>18</sup> Surry Co. Deeds. Wills &c 1715-30, p. 637.

<sup>19</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 8, 1730-38, p. 729.

<sup>20</sup> Louis des Cognets, *English Duplicates of Lost Virginia Records* (Princeton, N.J., 1958), pp. 1-3; *Executive Journals of the Council of Colonial Virginia*, III (Richmond, 1928), p. 146.

<sup>21</sup> Leonard, p. 59.

<sup>22</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 5, 1694-1709, p. 116.

<sup>23</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 8, 1730-38, pp. 86-87.

<sup>24</sup> Surry Co. Deed Bk. 5, 1746-49, p. 309, division by Henry Holt and James Holt of slaves which came to them under the marriage contract.

<sup>25</sup> Norfolk Hustings & Corporation Court Will Bk. 2, pp. 71-75.

<sup>26</sup> *Virginia Gazette* (Dixon & Nicolson), 12 June 1779.

<sup>27</sup> Leonard, pp. 104, 106, 110, 113, 115, 118, 120, 124, 128, 132, 136.

<sup>28</sup> Elizabeth B. Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792* (n.p., 1961), p. 34.

<sup>29</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 8, 1730-38, p. 101.

<sup>30</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 443.

<sup>31</sup> V XXXIII, p. 419.

<sup>32</sup> Her name seems to be a corruption of Deodates.

<sup>33</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 18, 1732-40, pp. 430-31.

<sup>34</sup> Surry Co. Order Bk. 1713-18, pp. 3-4.



- <sup>35</sup> Surry Co. Order Bk. 1691-1713, p. 195.
- <sup>36</sup> Surry Co. Order Bk. 1691-1713, p. 286.
- <sup>37</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1715-30, p. 491.
- <sup>38</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1738-54, p. 875.
- <sup>39</sup> Southampton Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 253.
- <sup>40</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. E, p. 125.
- <sup>41</sup> Sussex Co. Deed Bk. E, pp. 339, 399, 447.
- <sup>42</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. C, p. 406.
- <sup>43</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. 10A, p. 512, will of Richard Putney, 22 July 1773-22 Dec. 1778; Will Bk. 11, p. 148, division of estate.
- <sup>44</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 10A, 1768-79, p. 289.
- <sup>45</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1738-54, p. 223, will of Samuel Judkin, 13 April 1740-15 Oct. 1740; Deeds, Wills &c 10, 1754-68, p. 87, will of Ann Judkins, 12 Dec. 1756-15 March 1757.
- <sup>46</sup> Surry Co. Deed Bk. 10, p. 452.
- <sup>47</sup> Albemarle Parish Register.
- <sup>48</sup> VXLIII, p. 80.
- <sup>49</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. D, pp. 289-90.
- <sup>50</sup> VXLVII, pp. 80-81; Albemarle Parish Register.
- <sup>51</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Southampton County, Virginia, 1750-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1955), p. 93.
- <sup>52</sup> Sussex Co. Deed Bk. C, p. 47.
- <sup>53</sup> Surry Co. Order Bk. 1744-49, p. 19.
- <sup>54</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1738-54, p. 577.
- <sup>55</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 2, p. 47, division of estate of Thomas Lawson.
- <sup>56</sup> Lyndon H. Hart, "The Cocke Family in Virginia," *The Virginia Genealogist*, XLIV, p. 310.
- <sup>57</sup> Surry Co. Order Bk. 1744-49, p. 474.
- <sup>58</sup> For discussion of his identity and possible child, Hannah Cocke, wife of Francis Ruffin (1750-1805), see *The Virginia Genealogist* XLIV, p.

310, note 9.

<sup>59</sup> Surry Co. Order Bk. 1751-53, p. 333.

<sup>60</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 21, p. 352.

<sup>61</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 18, 1732-40, p. 64. On 19 Nov. 1733 Mary Hansford stated her husband did not make a will (*ibid.*, p. 72).

<sup>62</sup> Surry Co. Order Bk. 1744-49, p. 19.

<sup>63</sup> Southampton Co. Deed Bk. 1, pp. 410-12. VXLIII, p. 78.

<sup>64</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, XLIV, p. 311.

<sup>65</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 10A, 1768-79, p. 91;

<sup>66</sup> V XLVII, p. 781; Walter Garland Duke, *Henry Duke, Councillor* (Richmond, 1949), pp. 45-46.

<sup>67</sup> *Virginia Gazette*, 3 Nov. 1774; Surry Co. Will Bk. 10A, pp. 394, 410.

<sup>68</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 6, pp. 28, 500, 503.

<sup>69</sup> Surry Co. Deed Bk. 8, pp. 194-95, deeds of Thomas Holt, 16 Jan. 1764, to sons-in-law William Harris, William Simmons and Henry Cocke.

<sup>70</sup> Southampton Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 302, estate account of Drury Lundy, which refers to Henry Holt's orphans.

<sup>71</sup> Southampton Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 38, will of Edward Lundy, 24 Oct. 1770-11 March 1773, naming grandchildren James, Clarimont and Henry Holt.

<sup>72</sup> Surry Co. Deed Bk. 6, 1749-53, p. 517.

<sup>73</sup> Perhaps Bethia (Tiller) Read. On 2 Feb. 1773 Miller Tiller deeded personalty in trust for his daughter Bathia, wife of Henry Holt of Southampton County, mentioning her children by her former husband *Henry Reade* (Sussex Co. Deed Bk. E, pp. 56-57) and in his will, 6 Sept. 1789-4 March 1790 (Sussex Co. Will Bk. E, p. 20), gave a slave to his daughter Bethiah Holt and mentioned her children by *John* Read.

<sup>74</sup> Land Office Military Certificate, Henry Holt, Virginia State Archives; Bounty Land Warrant, Henry Holt, Virginia State Archives; Robert Armistead Stewart, *The History of Virginia's Navy in the Revolution* (Richmond, 1934), pp. 202-03. He was said to have been lost at sea in the West Indies.

<sup>75</sup> Elizabeth B.Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Va.... 1788,1793-1817*(n.p., 1963), p. 61.

<sup>76</sup> Patent Bk. 11,p. 252.

<sup>77</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. B, 1754-64, p. 246.

<sup>78</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. D, p. 227.

<sup>79</sup> Albemarle Parish Register.

<sup>80</sup> Edgecombe Co., N.C., Deed Bk. C, p. 409.

<sup>81</sup> Sussex Co. Deed Bk. D, p. 509.

<sup>82</sup> Edgecombe Co., N.C., Deed Bk. 6, p. 392.

<sup>83</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. C, 1764-71, pp. 38-39.

<sup>84</sup> John Anderson Brayton, *The Descendants of Robert Harris (Colonial Families of Surry and Isle of Wight Counties, Virginia, II;* Memphis, 1997), pp. 131-33; Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1715-30, p. 697, will of Mary Phillips, 28 March 1727-19 April 1727.

<sup>85</sup> Surry Co. Order Bk. 1749-51, p. 103.

<sup>86</sup> John Frederick Dorman and Charles Russell Sebrell, *The Sebrell Family* (n.p., 2001), p. 24.

<sup>87</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 9, 1738-54, p. 678.

<sup>88</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. A, p. 304.

<sup>89</sup> Ralph Shearer Rowland and Star Wilson Rowland, *Clary Genealogy* (Fairfax, Va., 1980), pp. 501-09.

<sup>90</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 20, p. 413.

<sup>91</sup> York Co. Deeds and Bonds 7, pp. 37-38.

<sup>92</sup> Southampton Co. Deed Bk. 4, pp. 447-48, 291-92, 282-93,

<sup>93</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 15, pp. 238-41.

<sup>94</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 16, pp. 135-36.

<sup>95</sup> Surry Co. Order Bk. 1713-18, pp. 3-4.

<sup>96</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 246.

<sup>97</sup> Lyndon Hobbs Hart and Bromfield Bradford Nichol, *Ridley of Southampton* (n.p., 1992), p. 587.

<sup>98</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. 10A, p. 157.

<sup>99</sup> Surry Co. Order Bk. 1691-1713, pp. 195, 200.

<sup>100</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Great Bk., p. 106.

<sup>101</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 389; Deed Bk. 6, 1741-44, p. 296.

<sup>102</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 6, p. 296; Deed Bk. 8, pp. 349-51, 6 Dec, **1750**.

<sup>103</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 9, p. 130.

<sup>104</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 374.

<sup>105</sup> Surry Co. Deed Bk. 1, p. 1.

<sup>106</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. 11 A, p. 101, without probate date.

<sup>107</sup> *Virginia Gazette*, 6 Sept. 1770.

<sup>108</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. 11, p. 337.

<sup>109</sup> Surry Co. Deed Bk. 10, pp. 488-91.

<sup>110</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. 10A, p. 112.

<sup>111</sup> Surry Co. Deed Bk. 7, p. 134.

<sup>112</sup> *The Southside Virginian*, VIE, pp. 108-10.

<sup>113</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 463.

<sup>114</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Surry County, Virginia, 1768-1825* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1960), p. 65.

<sup>115</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 354.

<sup>116</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 172.

<sup>117</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 319.

<sup>118</sup> Bounty Land Warrant, Michael Holt, Virginia State Archives.

<sup>119</sup> Carlos E. Godfrey, *The Commander-in-Chief's Guard* (Washington, 1904), p. 188. He was last listed on 11 Aug. 1777 as "in hospital" and presumably died in service.

<sup>120</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. 10A, p. 62.

<sup>121</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. 11, p. 246.

<sup>122</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 239.

<sup>123</sup> Southampton Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 166.

<sup>124</sup> Southampton Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 15, 109, wills of William Kirby, 26 Sept. 1772-12 Nov. 1772, and Mary Kirby, 24 March 1774-13 Oct. 1774,

both of which name granddaughter Mason Kirby Holt.

<sup>125</sup> Southampton Co. Guardian bond, in *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXV, p. 269, as orphan of Jesse Holt.

<sup>126</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 66.

<sup>127</sup> Southampton Co. Deed Bk. 1, pp. 155-57; Deed Bk. 4, pp. 317-18.

<sup>128</sup> Southampton Co. Deed Bk. 7, p. 271-72.

<sup>129</sup> Halifax Co., N.C., Will Bk. 3, p. 230.

<sup>130</sup> Southampton Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 378, will of John Arrington, 26 April 1761-11 June 1761.

<sup>131</sup> Southampton Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 460.

<sup>132</sup> Knorr, *op. cit.*, p. 50.

<sup>133</sup> Albemarle Parish Register.

<sup>134</sup> VXLVII, p. 181; Albemarle Parish Register.

<sup>135</sup> Sussex Co. Deed Bk. J., pp. 186-87.

<sup>136</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 336.

<sup>137</sup> Surry Co. Deed Bk. 10, p. 420-21.

<sup>138</sup> Southampton Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 503, will of Moses Phillips, 30 Sept. 1789-codicil 1 Nov. 1791-13 July 1792.

<sup>139</sup> Surry Co. Wills &c 3, 1815-21, pp. 366-67.

<sup>140</sup> Brunswick Co. Chancery papers 1803-007.

<sup>141</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 29.

<sup>142</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 60.

<sup>143</sup> Surry Co. Order Bk. 1801-04, p. 226.

<sup>144</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 317.

<sup>145</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, XLIV, p. 313; XLV, p. 29.

<sup>146</sup> *Virginia Gazette and General Advertiser*, Richmond, 28 Nov. 1792.

<sup>147</sup> William Armstrong Crozier, *Williamsburg Wills (Virginia County Records, HI; New York, 1906)*, p. 63.

<sup>148</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>149</sup> Charles City Co. Will Bk. 1, pp. 179-80.

<sup>150</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, Benjamin Edmondson, R. 13953, Virginia Half Pay NA Ace. No. 874 050 056, National Archives.

<sup>151</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Personal property tax list, 1813, last year taxed.

<sup>152</sup> Crozier, *op. cit.*, p. 56, which shows year of probate as 1779, but Samuel Harwood, his executor, advertised his estate 3 Jan. 1777 (*Virginia Gazette* [Purdie], 3 Jan. 1777).

<sup>153</sup> VXXIII, p. 87.

<sup>154</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 43.

<sup>155</sup> Elizabeth B. Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1793* (n.p., 1961), p. 29.

<sup>156</sup> *Norfolk & Portsmouth Journal*, 5 Nov. 1788.

<sup>157</sup> *Norfolk Herald*, 31 Oct. 1801; *Raleigh Register*, 10 Nov. 1801.

<sup>158</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, Cary H. Hansford, R. 14850, Virginia Half Pay.

<sup>159</sup> Chapman, *op. cit.*, p. 64, gives bond as 23 July.

<sup>160</sup> E. M. Barraud, *Barraud, The Story of a Family* (London, 1968), pp. 38-39; William Lindsay Hopkins, *Virginia Revolutionary War Land Grant Claims, 1783-1850 (Rejected)* (Richmond, 1988), p. 11.

<sup>161</sup> Surry Co. Deed Bk. 7, 1753-60, pp. 69, 348.

<sup>162</sup> See discussion of the evidence regarding this family in *The Virginia Genealogist*, XLIV, pp. 314-15, notes 33-38.

<sup>163</sup> Richard Bland Bible, note in R. Boiling Batte Papers, Virginia State Archives, Acc.35260.

<sup>164</sup> Prince George Co. Personal property tax list, 1807, last taxed.

<sup>165</sup> R. Boiling Batte Papers, *loc. cit.*, gives this date for his (1) marriage but shows wife as Mary Howell. On 9 Feb. 1782, however, Susanna and Colin Cocke witnessed the will of Mary Poythress (Prince George Co. Deed Bk. 1787-92, p. 112).

<sup>166</sup> Kentucky Court of Appeals Deed Bk. B, p. 136.

<sup>167</sup> York Co. Chancery Papers 1835-001, folder 2; *Magazine of Virginia Genealogy*, XXXI, p. 352.

<sup>168</sup> Brunswick Co. District Court Judgments, 1792, proved in Prince George County.

<sup>169</sup> John Timothee Trezevant, *The Trezevant Family in the United States* (Columbia, S.C., 1914), p. 19.

<sup>170</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Sussex County, Virginia, 1754-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1952), p. 80.

<sup>171</sup> *Virginia Gazette*, 3 Sept. 1772.

<sup>172</sup> See discussion of evidence in *The Virginia Genealogist*, XLV, p. 39, note 72.

<sup>173</sup> Prince George Co. Personal property tax list, 1794, estate taxed.

<sup>174</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 148.

<sup>175</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 59, as Mrs. Nancy I'Anson.

<sup>176</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 29.

<sup>177</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. l.p. 35.

<sup>178</sup> Public Record Office Class H.C.A., 32/281, High Court of Admiralty, Ship Papers (Virginia Colonial Records Project reel 806, SR 5453).

<sup>179</sup> Surry Co. Order Bk. 1789-94, p. 237.

<sup>180</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 48.

<sup>181</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 76.

<sup>182</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 90, as Wilson.

<sup>183</sup> Willison Bible, in VXXVIII, pp. 67-68.

<sup>184</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. 12, p. 153.

<sup>185</sup> Surry Co. Order Bk. 1807-11, p. 177.

<sup>186</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 48.

<sup>187</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, William Newsum, S.4612, National Archives.

<sup>188</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 80.

<sup>189</sup> Gray Bible, in VXXX, pp. 64-65.

<sup>190</sup> Leonard, pp. 221, 225, 229, 233.

- <sup>191</sup> Edith F. Axleson, *Virginia Postmasters and Post Offices, 1789-1832* (Athens, Ga., 2001), p. 139.
- <sup>192</sup> Statement of Littleton Waller Tazewell, in W(2) XV, pp. 309-10.
- <sup>193</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Greensville County, Virginia, 1781-1825* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1955), p. 52.
- <sup>194</sup> *American Beacon*, Norfolk, 15 Oct. 1819.
- <sup>195</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 79.
- <sup>196</sup> Petersburg Will Bk. 2, p. 164.
- <sup>197</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 82.
- <sup>198</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXXIII, p. 169.
- <sup>199</sup> Katherine B. Elliott, *Marriage Records, 1765-1810, Mecklenburg County, Virginia* (South Hill, Va., 1963), p. 94.
- <sup>200</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 20.
- <sup>201</sup> *Virginia Gazette and Petersburg Intelligencer*, 14 June 1796.
- <sup>202</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 14.
- <sup>203</sup> W(2) XIX, p. 400.
- <sup>204</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. 10A, p. 462.
- <sup>205</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 103.
- <sup>206</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 90.
- <sup>207</sup> Maud Potter, *The Willises of Virginia* (Mars Hill, S.C., 1964), p. 64.
- <sup>208</sup> Halifax Co., N.C., **Will Bk. 4**, pp. 48-49.
- <sup>209</sup> Surry Co. Deed Bk. 1, pp. 553-54, 613-15.
- <sup>210</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. 12, p. 335.
- <sup>211</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. 10A, p. 496.
- <sup>212</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 344.
- <sup>213</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 76.
- <sup>214</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 29.
- <sup>215</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 58.
- <sup>216</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 246.
- <sup>217</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 40.
- <sup>218</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 72.



<sup>219</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 4, pp. 63-64.

<sup>220</sup> Land Office military certificate, James Holt, Virginia State Archives; John H. Gwathmey, *Historical Register of Virginians in the Revolution* (Richmond, 1938), p. 388.

<sup>221</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 45.

<sup>222</sup> *Enquirer*, Richmond, 27 Nov. 1832.

<sup>223</sup> Leonard, pp. xvii, 249, 252, 258, 262, 267, 271, 292, 297, 302, 306, 311, 312, 316, 317, 321, 322, 326, 331, 332, 336, 337, 341, 342, 346, 351, 352, 357, 358, 361, 362, 366

<sup>224</sup> Surry Co. Order Bk. 1775-85, p. 425.

<sup>225</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 64.

<sup>226</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. 12, p. 239-40.

<sup>227</sup> *Petersburg Republican*, 31 Jan. 1848; Blandford Cemetery, Petersburg, Interment Register 1843-71, pp. 21-22.

<sup>228</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 23, as Robert [sic]. See *The Virginia Genealogist*, XLV, pp. 143-44, note 80.

<sup>229</sup> *Raleigh Register*, 2 July 1813.

<sup>230</sup> Petersburg Will Bk. 2, p. 82.

<sup>231</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. F, p. 269.

<sup>232</sup> Albemarle Parish Register.

<sup>233</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 65.

<sup>234</sup> Birth of Feraby's son Frederick Phillips, 2 May 1772 (Brayton, *op. cit.*, p. 289).

<sup>235</sup> Edgecombe Co., N.C., Original wills, North Carolina Dept. of Archives and History, undated and without probate entry.

<sup>236</sup> Brayton, *op. cit.*, pp. 282-86.

<sup>237</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. G, p. 149.

<sup>238</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. F, p. 332.

<sup>239</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. D, p. 285.

<sup>240</sup> Brayton, *op. cit.*, p. 295.

<sup>241</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 8.

<sup>242</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. H, p. 165.

- <sup>243</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 8.
- <sup>244</sup> Sussex Co. Deed Bk. F, p. 360.
- <sup>245</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 8.
- <sup>246</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. G, pp. 214-15.
- <sup>247</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 12.
- <sup>248</sup> Blow Bible (Oxford, 1715).
- <sup>249</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. H, pp. 137-39, accounting of his estate, settled 2 Jan. 1815 with earliest date 24 April 1804. Brayton, *op. cit.*, p. 295, however, refers to his inventory, July 1826, recorded in Hardeman Co., Tenn., Will Bk. 1, p. 24.
- <sup>250</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 12.
- <sup>251</sup> Sussex Co. Deed Bk. G, pp. 439-41.
- <sup>252</sup> Surry Co. Wills, Deeds &c 10, p. 292.
- <sup>253</sup> Brayton, *op. cit.*, pp. 305-06.
- <sup>254</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. D, p. 58.
- <sup>255</sup> Hinshaw VI, p. 66.
- <sup>256</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 26.
- <sup>257</sup> Brayton, *op. cit.*, pp. 307-08.
- <sup>258</sup> Albemarle Parish Register.
- <sup>259</sup> Hinshaw VI, p. 124.
- <sup>260</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>261</sup> Albemarle Parish Register.
- <sup>262</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. C, p. 270.
- <sup>263</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. D, p. 320.
- <sup>264</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 5.
- <sup>265</sup> Brayton, *op. cit.*, pp. 300-02; Albemarle Parish Register.
- <sup>266</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 111.
- <sup>267</sup> Sussex Co. WillBk. H, p. 61.
- <sup>268</sup> Halifax Co., N.C., Will Bk. 1, p. 161.
- <sup>269</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. C, p. 84.
- <sup>270</sup> Hinshaw, VI, p. 104.

- <sup>271</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>272</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>273</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>274</sup> *ibid.*
- <sup>275</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 54.
- <sup>276</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>277</sup> Hinshaw, VI, p. 104.
- <sup>278</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 54.
- <sup>279</sup> Hinshaw, VI, p. 54.
- <sup>280</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. B, p. 208.
- <sup>281</sup> Sussex Co. Deed Bk. G, p. **121**.
- <sup>282</sup> Sussex Co. Deed Bk. G, p. 494.
- <sup>283</sup> Sussex Co. **Will Bk. B, p. 237**.
- <sup>284</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, John Clary, S.30914, National Archives.
- <sup>285</sup> Warren Co., N.C, Will Bk. 39, p. 356.
- <sup>286</sup> Albemarle Parish Register.
- <sup>287</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. G, pp. 149-50.
- <sup>288</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 47.
- <sup>289</sup> Brunswick Co. Deed Bk. 5, p. 213.
- <sup>290</sup> Brunswick Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 381.
- <sup>291</sup> Brunswick Co. Deed Bk. 6, p. 481.
- <sup>292</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Brunswick County, Virginia, 1750-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1953), p. 18.
- <sup>293</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>294</sup> Brunswick Co. Unrecorded will, in *The Southside Virginian, III*, pp. 117-18.
- <sup>295</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Brunswick County*, p. 103.
- <sup>296</sup> Southampton Co. Deed Bk. 4, pp. 447-48.
- <sup>297</sup> Southampton Co. Deed Bk. 7, pp. 296-98, witnessed by Thomas Mountfort and Filmer Mountfort.

<sup>298</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 78.

<sup>299</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 20, pp. 590-91, sale, 12 May 1807, of 110 acres left him by his father's will. Since the will cannot be further identified, presumably it was filed in Nansemond County and was that of Joseph<sup>5</sup>.

<sup>300</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 21, pp. 344-46.

<sup>301</sup> Southampton Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 206.

<sup>302</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 76.

<sup>303</sup> Southampton Co. Deed Bk. 9, pp. 128-30.

<sup>304</sup> Warwick Co. Land tax book, 1814.

<sup>305</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 78.

<sup>306</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 313.

<sup>307</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 103.

<sup>308</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. 11, p. 238.

<sup>309</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 75.

<sup>310</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>311</sup> Halifax Co., N.C., Will Bk. 1, p. 92

<sup>312</sup> Nash Co., N.C., Will Bk. 5, p. 55.

<sup>313</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 9, p. 457.

<sup>314</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 424.

<sup>315</sup> Surry Co. Deeds & Wills 10, p. 424.

<sup>316</sup> Edgecombe Co., N.C., Will Bk. B, p. 60.

<sup>317</sup> Nash Co., N.C., Will Bk. 1, p. 7.

<sup>318</sup> Nash Co., N.C., Will Bk. 1, p. 100.

## HOOE<sup>1</sup>

\*1. RICE<sup>1</sup> HOOE at the age of 20 years came to Virginia in the *Gifte*, 1618, and, 22 Jan. 1624/5, was living at West and Shirley Hundred with his partners, John Higgins and Christopher Woodward.<sup>2</sup> Although he is not listed in the census of 1623/4, he was then in Virginia for he was one of four men who testified, 4 April 1625, that “Andrew Dudley, servant to Richard Biggs at West and Sherley Hundred was slayne by the Indians, 18 March 1623[/4]... that these deponents living at Sherly Hundred aforesaid, did see when the enemy was fowle upon and did view the body of him after he was dead.”<sup>3</sup>

In 1626 Hooe acted as agent for William Besse “late of Jordan’s Journey.”<sup>4</sup> He represented Shirley Hundred Island in the House of Burgesses, 1633, and Charles City County in the Assemblies of 1645, 1645-46 and 1646.<sup>5</sup> Between these periods of service Hooe evidently returned to England, for, 23 June 1635, “Ryce Hooe, aged 36,” is listed as one to be transported on the *America*, William Barker, master, for Virginia, and was certified by the minister of the town of Gravesend as conforming to the “orders and discipline of the Church of England.”<sup>6</sup>

Shortly after his return to Virginia, a patent issued to him, 2 May 1636, for 1200 acres in Charles City County near Martin’s Brandon, with himself and wife among the headrights.<sup>7</sup> An Act of Assembly, 6 Jan. 1639/40, named him as a tobacco viewer for Merchant’s Hope in Charles City.<sup>8</sup> He also patented, 9 May 1638, 700 acres in James City County “at a place called Capt. Martins shippes,” adjoining Alice Edloe,<sup>9</sup> and, 4 June 1639, 300 acres in James City “adjoining his own land,”<sup>10</sup> and, 18 Oct. 1643, in a patent for 1969 acres, he consolidated these James City holdings and added 969 acres.<sup>11</sup>

On 20 March 1654/5 Rice Hooe assigned part of this land to William Hanett and, 17 Sept. 1655, “Rice Hoe of Charles City County, Gent.” sold more of it to William Fry.<sup>12</sup> He died that year and on 3 Dec. 1655 Mrs.

Sarah Hooe was granted administration on his estate.<sup>13</sup> The home of the family at this time was Merchant's Hope. Mrs. Sarah Hooe survived her husband nearly ten years; on 3 Oct. 1665 Rice<sup>2</sup> Hooe was granted administration "on the estate of his mother, Mrs. Sarah Hooe, dec'd."<sup>14</sup>

Issue: 2. RICE<sup>2</sup>.

2. RICE<sup>2</sup> HOOE (Rice<sup>1</sup>), born about 1636, was allowed by the court, 17 Dec. 1655, out of the estate of his father, "one gun and a share of the last crop, in consideration of his care and pains in the said crop."<sup>15</sup> On 3 Dec. 1656 "Rice Hoe of 'Merchant's Hope' in the Com. of Charles City, gent., the sonne and lawfull heyre of Rice Hoe late of the place afsd. gent, dec'd.," sold to William Hunt of "Buckland," planter, by and "with the advice and consent of his mother and guardian, Mrs. Sara Hoe, widd.," 300 acres in James City County granted to Rice Hoe, deceased, 4 June 1639.<sup>16</sup>

On 4 June 1660 the nuncupative will of Richard Nicholas (naming wife Susanna and daughter Susanna) was proved, and by 16 Nov. 1660 Rice<sup>2</sup> Hooe had married the widow.<sup>17</sup> For the next ten or twelve years Rice<sup>2</sup> and Susanna Hooe continued to live in Charles City County. They had several difficulties with their servants which were serious enough to be heard in court. In Jan. 1662/3 a servant named John Price ran away after his mistress beat him and died of exposure and starvation; the next month the Hooes had to make bond not to abuse Mary Price; in April 1663 an Indian youth named Thomas complained of being detained illegally; and a Negro, John or Jack Kecatan, who held a bond from Rice<sup>1</sup> Hooe dated 26 Nov. 1653 to set him free in eleven years, served until Nov. 1665 before the court ordered him freed.<sup>18</sup>

On 25 April 1671 Rice<sup>2</sup> Hooe took up 1000 acres in Stafford County<sup>19</sup> and he soon moved there. He is last mentioned in Charles City County in Feb. 1672/3.<sup>20</sup> His difficulty with servants reappeared in Stafford. On 14 March 1689/90 John Davis, who had been sold for four years to Thomas Howard, dec'd., "predecessor to Mr. Rice Hoe," sued for his release.<sup>21</sup> As late as 10 Nov. 1692 Thomas Howard, cooper, complained that, although he was the heir-at-law to his deceased cousin Thomas Howard, Mr. Rice Hooe refused to deliver the assets to him.<sup>22</sup> Rice<sup>2</sup> Hooe died before 1 Oct. 1694 leaving a will, now lost, in which he devised the 1000-acre tract to his son

Rice<sup>3</sup>, who sold it to William Fitzhugh.<sup>23</sup> Rice<sup>2</sup> Hooe married (1), 1660, Susanna\_\_\_\_, widow of Richard Nicholas, and (2), 1689, Ann\_\_\_\_, widow of Thomas Howard.<sup>24</sup>

Issue: (by 1) 3. RICE<sup>3</sup>.

3. RICE<sup>3</sup> HOOE (Rice<sup>2</sup>, Rice<sup>1</sup>), born 1661, built the house at "Barnesfield" in 1715.<sup>25</sup> He served as burgess from Stafford, 1699 and 1703-05,<sup>26</sup> and is mentioned as a justice, 10 July 1700 and 11 June 1712.<sup>27</sup> He patented 1100 acres in Stafford, 1 Oct. 1694, another 200 acres there with his son Rice Hooe, Jr., 22 Sept. 1704, and, as Col. RiceHooe, 558 acres more, 18 Jan. 1706/7.<sup>28</sup> His land along the Potomac provided a landing for the ferry which operated "from Colonel Rice Hooe's to Cedar Point in Maryland."<sup>29</sup> He died 19 April 1726<sup>30</sup> leaving a will, now lost.<sup>31</sup> Col. Rice<sup>3</sup> Hooe married (1), by 10 Feb. 1691/2,<sup>32</sup> 8. Mary<sup>4</sup> (*Dade*) Massey (see BEHEATHLAND), widow of Capt. Robert Massey, who was born about 1661 and died about 1694. He married (2), about 1695, Anne Howson, daughter of Robert Howson, Gent., who was living 8 Jan. 1698/9 when they joined in a partition of land with her sisters Mary, wife of 32. Charles<sup>4</sup> Calvert (see CALVERT), and Frances Howson.<sup>33</sup> He married (3), before 20 Sept. 1699,<sup>34</sup> his (1) wife's sister-in-law, 4. Frances<sup>3</sup> (*Townshend*) Dade Withers (see TOWNSHEND), widow of 7. Francis<sup>4</sup> Dade, Jr. (see BEHEATHLAND), and Capt. John Withers, who was born about 1667 and died 26 April 1726.<sup>35</sup>

Issue: (by 1) 4. RICE<sup>4</sup>; (by 2) 5. HOWSON<sup>4</sup>; (by 3) 6. JOHN<sup>4</sup>; 7. SARAH<sup>4</sup>.

4. RICE<sup>4</sup> HOOE (Rice<sup>3</sup>, Rice<sup>2</sup>, Rice<sup>1</sup>), born about 1692, died 22 Jan. 1747/8,<sup>36</sup> was a justice of Stafford County. He married (1), about 1724, Catherine Taliaferro, born 1706, died 8 Nov. 1731,<sup>37</sup> and (2), about 1738, 292. Tabitha<sup>6</sup> Harrison (see GRAVES).

Issue:<sup>38</sup> (by 1) 8. Capt. Rice<sup>5</sup>, born 14 March 1724/5, left will 22 Sept. 1757-8 Nov. 1757;<sup>39</sup> 9. RICHARD<sup>5</sup>; 10. Francis<sup>5</sup>, under the guardianship of Rice Hooe, allotted his one-sixth of his father's estate,<sup>40</sup> died before May 1750 when his estate was ordered to be inventoried;<sup>41</sup> (by 2)<sup>42</sup> 11. Verlinda Harrison<sup>5</sup>, born 28 Feb. 1738/9, died unmarried 1796-1802; 12. Joseph

Harrison<sup>5</sup>, born 22 Jan. 1740/1; 13. Mary Townshend<sup>5</sup>, born 27 Feb. 1741/2; 14. Col. Robert Townshend<sup>5</sup>, born 3 Oct. 1743, died 16 March 1809,<sup>43</sup> left will 21 Jan. 1796-codicil 19 Jan. 1802-23 March 1809,<sup>44</sup> resided in Charles Co., Md., where he appointed deputy surveyor, 1766, was lieutenant colonel of the 12th Battalion of Maryland troops, 1776, and was representative in the Maryland Conventions, 1774-76, and at Alexandria, where he was a merchant with the firm of Hooe and Harrison, and was one of the co-plaintiffs in the suit of Marbury vs. Madison to force President Jefferson to deliver their commissions as justices of the District of Columbia;<sup>45</sup> 15. Sarah<sup>5</sup>, born 20 June 1746, of Charles Co., MA, left will 25 Dec. 1768-8 May 1769.<sup>46</sup>

5. HOWSON<sup>4</sup> HOOE (Rice<sup>3</sup>, Rice<sup>2</sup>, Rice<sup>1</sup>), aged 33 in Feb. 1729,<sup>47</sup> left will 16 Dec. 1773-codicil 7 May 1777-4 Jan. 1781.<sup>48</sup> He married, about 1724, Anne Frances Harris,<sup>49</sup> daughter of Nathaniel Harris.

Issue:<sup>50</sup> 16. HOWSON<sup>5</sup>; 17. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 18. HARRIS<sup>5</sup>; 19. BERNARD<sup>5</sup>; 20. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>.

6. Capt. JOHN<sup>4</sup> HOOE (Rice<sup>3</sup>, Rice<sup>2</sup>, Rice<sup>1</sup>), born 1 Sept. 1704, died 18 April 1766,<sup>51</sup> left will 8 Oct. 1763-codicil 14 April 1766-Sept. 1766.<sup>52</sup> He resided at "Hooe's Ferry," Stafford, now King George, County. He married, 23 Nov. 1726,<sup>53</sup> 99. *Anne Fowke<sup>4</sup> Alexander* (see THOROWGOOD), who died after 1782.

Issue:<sup>54</sup> 21. GERARD<sup>5</sup>; 22. SEYMOUR<sup>5</sup>; 23. John<sup>5</sup>, born 26 Dec. 1737; 24. ANNE<sup>5</sup>; 25. Parthenia<sup>5</sup>, died 26 Aug. 1742; 26. SARAH<sup>5</sup>; 27. SUSANNAH<sup>5</sup>; 28. Mary<sup>5</sup>; 29. FRANCES<sup>5</sup>.

7. SARAH<sup>4</sup> HOOE (Rice<sup>3</sup>, Rice<sup>2</sup>, Rice<sup>1</sup>) died 14 Aug. 1758 in her 50th year.<sup>55</sup> She married, 11 Nov. 1726,<sup>56</sup> Philip Alexander, who was born 22 July 1704, died 19 July 1753,<sup>57</sup> and left will 18 July 1752-14 Aug. 1753.<sup>58</sup>

Issue: [ALEXANDER]<sup>59</sup> 30. FRANCES<sup>5</sup>; 31. JANE<sup>5</sup>; 32. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, born 24 Dec. 1731; 33. SARAH<sup>5</sup>; 34. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 35. Philip<sup>5</sup>, born 31 May 1741, died 10 Aug. 1753;<sup>60</sup> 36. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 37. Robert<sup>5</sup>, born 2 Aug. 1746, died in infancy.



9. RICHARD<sup>5</sup> HOOE (Rice<sup>4</sup>, Rice<sup>3</sup>, Rice<sup>2</sup>, Rice<sup>1</sup>), born 15 Oct. 1727, married, 1752,<sup>61</sup> 442. *Anne Dent*<sup>6</sup> *Ireland*(see THOROWGOOD), who married (2), 5 Dec. 1772,<sup>62</sup> Oliver Moxley.

Issue: 38. Rice Wingfield<sup>6</sup>, born 25 June 1764, left will 6 Nov. 1804/13 April 1806-3 July 1806,<sup>63</sup> physician of King George County, sheriff, 1804-06, married, 13 May 1790,<sup>64</sup> Susannah Fitzhugh; 39. Catherine Taliaferro<sup>6</sup>, married (1), 1 Nov. 1781,<sup>65</sup> William Winter of "Efton Hills," Charles Co., Md., (2) Samuel Wood Middleton and (3) Richard B. Meekes.

16. HOWSON<sup>5</sup> HOOE (Howson<sup>4</sup>, Rice<sup>3</sup>, Rice<sup>2</sup>, Rice<sup>1</sup>), vestryman of Dettingen Parish, 1760, churchwarden, sheriff, 1761, and justice of Prince William County, member of the Committee of Safety, left will 8 April 1796-5 Sept. 1796.<sup>66</sup> He married, 26 Sept. 1746,<sup>67</sup> 54. *Mary*<sup>6</sup> *Dade* (see TOWNSHEND), born 11 June 1727,<sup>68</sup> who died before 1 May 1809 when the inventory of her estate was ordered made.<sup>69</sup>

Issue: 40. Henry Dade<sup>6</sup>, born 9 June 1747,<sup>70</sup> of "Pilgrim's Rest," clerk of Prince William County Overseers of the Poor, 1791, left will 31 July 1806-codicil 10 Aug. 1806-2 Feb./8 April 1807,<sup>71</sup> married, 17 June 1790,<sup>72</sup> Jane Fitzhugh; 41. Robert Howson<sup>6</sup>, born 22 Nov. 1748,<sup>73</sup> died 24 May 1832 at "Mayfield," Prince William County,<sup>74</sup> justice and sheriff of Stafford County, later resident of Fauquier County, married, 3 Feb. 1780,<sup>75</sup> Mary Waugh and, perhaps (2) Margaret\_\_\_\_, who as wife of Robert H. Hooe died in Stafford County 30 May 1831;<sup>76</sup> 42. Howson<sup>6</sup>, left will 19 Oct. 1833-3 Feb. 1834,<sup>77</sup> married\_\_\_\_; 43. John<sup>6</sup>, perhaps the John Hooe who died at his residence, "Berry Hill," Fauquier County, 16 Oct. 1819, aged 64,<sup>78</sup> married Elizabeth Green; 44. Dade<sup>6</sup>, left will [J 1820-6 June 1837,<sup>79</sup> of "Buck Hall," Prince William County, married 380. *Nancy*<sup>6</sup> *James* (see THOROWGOOD); 45. Frances<sup>6</sup>, born 1760, left will 21 March 1818-23 March 1818;<sup>80</sup> 46. Ann<sup>6</sup>, born 16 March 1754, died 1 Jan. 1834, married, 1777, John Rowzee Peyton, born 19 Oct. 1754, died 1798, student at the College of William and Mary, 1765-72, on trip to Florida was captured by the Spanish and imprisoned in New Mexico, 1773-74, participated in the battle of Point Pleasant, 10 Oct. 1774, was soldier in the Continental Line, 1776-83, trustee of the town of Woodstock, 1792;<sup>81</sup> 47. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married,

1792, 299. *John*<sup>6</sup> *Wallace* (see THOROWGOOD); 48. *Mary*<sup>6</sup>, born 12 June 1772, married 300. Capt. *Thomas*<sup>6</sup> *Wallace* (see THOROWGOOD).

17. JOHN<sup>5</sup> HOOE (Howson<sup>4</sup>, Rice<sup>3</sup>, Rice<sup>2</sup>, Rice<sup>1</sup>), born 23 Feb. 1729/30,<sup>82</sup> of "Buckhall," Prince William County, was vestryman of Dettingen Parish, 1757-85, a justice, member of the Committee of Correspondence, and major of militia, 17 Oct. 1776, and later colonel. He drowned 16 May 1798 in the river near Colchester, perhaps a suicide.<sup>83</sup> He married, 14 March 1755, 123. *Anne*<sup>5</sup> *Fowke* (see THOROWGOOD), born 4 Sept. 1737.<sup>84</sup>

Issue:<sup>85</sup> 49. *Mary Anne*<sup>6</sup>, born 7 Nov. 1756,<sup>86</sup> married, as his (2) wife, 86. *Thomas Reade*<sup>5</sup> *Throckmorton* (see MARTIAU);<sup>87</sup> 50. *William*<sup>6</sup>, married, 13 Nov. 1782,<sup>88</sup> *Susannah Pratt*; 51. *Bernard*<sup>6</sup>, died 10 April 1810 at "Rippon Lodge," Prince William County, of wounds received in a duel, of "Buckhall," Prince William County, captain of militia, 17 Oct. 1776, overseer of the poor, left will 5 Oct. 1809-7 May 1810,<sup>89</sup> married *Mary Symes Chichester*, who died before 1 May 1815 when the inventory of her estate was ordered made;<sup>90</sup> 52. *Susannah Fowke*<sup>6</sup>, married, as his (2) wife, Dr. *George Graham*, born in Cumberland, England, who left will 21 Nov. 1815-5 March 1816;<sup>91</sup> 53. *Catherine*<sup>6</sup>, married (1), 2 May 1793 at Swan Point,<sup>92</sup> *Cornelius O'Laughlin*, merchant of Winchester, and (2) *James Russell* of Berkeley County; 54. *Sarah Burdette*<sup>6</sup>, married *George Sweeney*; 55. *Anne Frances Harris*<sup>6</sup>, married, as his (3) wife, *Albert Russell* who served as ensign, lieutenant and captain in the Revolutionary War, was member of the Society of the Cincinnati, was lieutenant colonel of 57th Regiment of Virginia militia, 21 Sept. 1793, lived in Berkeley County, then in Loudoun County, and moved, 1809, to Williamson Co., Tenn., and after her death there to Huntsville, Ala.

18. HARRIS<sup>5</sup> HOOE (Howson<sup>4</sup>, Rice<sup>3</sup>, Rice<sup>2</sup>, Rice<sup>1</sup>), born 1 Jan. 1735/6,<sup>93</sup> died about 1786.<sup>94</sup> He married\_\_\_\_*Hewitt*, daughter of *James* and *Susanna (Crump) Hewitt*.<sup>95</sup>

Issue:<sup>96</sup> 56. *Robert Howson*<sup>6</sup>, died at Alexandria, left will 25 Aug. 1837-22 June 1843,<sup>97</sup> of "Evergreen," Stafford County, married, (bond 5) Sept. 1792,<sup>98</sup> *Catherine*<sup>7</sup> (*Fauntleroy*) *Marshall*, daughter of 55. *Moore*<sup>6</sup>

*Fauntleroy* (see PEIRSEY) and widow of George Marshall; 57. James Hewitt<sup>6</sup>, died 1824, of “Bradley,” Prince William County, married 66. Eliza Thacker<sup>6</sup> Hooe; 58. Harris<sup>6</sup>; 59. Francis<sup>6</sup>; 60. Mary Ann Hewitt<sup>6</sup>, born 23 May 1779 in Stafford County, died 20 May 1838 at Nashville, Tenn., married, 14 Jan. 1798, as his (2) wife, Turner Morehead, born 7 Jan. 1757, died 23 Feb. 1820, captain of Fauquier County militia during the Revolutionary War, who moved to Barren Co., Ky.;<sup>99</sup> 61. Martha<sup>6</sup>, married Charles M. Ransdell of Washington County and later of Bowling Green, Ky., where he was a trustee of the town; 62. Anne<sup>6</sup>, married, as his (2) wife, Andrew Buchanan, died 1804, major of militia, 1776, lawyer of “Clear View,” Stafford County.

19. BERNARD<sup>5</sup> HOOE (Howson<sup>4</sup>, Rice<sup>3</sup>, Rice<sup>2</sup>, Rice<sup>1</sup>), born 30 Oct. 1739,<sup>100</sup> died 28 Aug. 1825 at “Hazel Plain,” Prince William County, in his 85th year.<sup>101</sup> He was a captain of militia, 1776, justice of Prince William County, sheriff, 1800, vestryman of Dettingen Parish, and trustee of Haymarket. He married, 2 Nov. 1771,<sup>102</sup> Margaret Pratt, who died 26 Jan. 1836 at Alexandria, aged 87.<sup>103</sup> Issue: 63. Thomas Pratt<sup>6</sup>, left will 30 Dec. 1808-4 April 1809,<sup>104</sup> married, 27 Sept. 1807,<sup>105</sup> Susanna Opie;<sup>106</sup> 64. Bernard<sup>6</sup>, died young; 65. Lucy<sup>6</sup>, married, before 11 Oct. 1796,<sup>107</sup> Ariss Buckner of “Auburn,” Loudoun County; 66. Eliza Thacker<sup>6</sup>, married 57. James Hewitt<sup>6</sup> Hooe.

20. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> HOOE (Howson<sup>4</sup>, Rice<sup>3</sup>, Rice<sup>2</sup>, Rice<sup>1</sup>), born 9 Sept. 1743,<sup>108</sup> left will 2 Feb. 1807-codicils 25 March/1 July 1807-2 March 1809.<sup>109</sup> He was a justice of Stafford and later of “Pine Hill,” King George County, which he represented in the House of Delegates, 1801-03, 1804-06.<sup>110</sup> He married Frances Pratt, who left will 9 May 1821-7 Oct. 1830.<sup>111</sup>

Issue: 67. Anne Frances<sup>6</sup>, married, (license 26) May 1790,<sup>112</sup> Peter Hansborough, Jr., who was born 11 Oct. 1769, died 15 Oct. 1843, left will 1 April 1840-codicils 1 May 1841/18 Feb. 1843-18 Dec. 1843,<sup>113</sup> of Prince William County 1796, then of “Totter-down-Hill,” Culpeper County, to 1808, then of Stevensburg until he purchased “Cole Hill,” Culpeper County, vestryman of St. Mark’s Parish, president of Stevensburg Academy;<sup>114</sup> 68. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 9 Oct. 1774, died 20 Nov. 1870, married (1), (license 17)

Oct. 1792,<sup>115</sup> William<sup>7</sup> Fauntleroy, son of 55. *Moore*<sup>6</sup> *Fauntleroy* (see PEIRSEY), of Richmond County, who left will 9 Oct. 1796-4 Sept. 1797,<sup>116</sup> and (2), 29 Dec. 1804,<sup>117</sup> William Bernard of “Mansfield,” Spotsylvania County, born 3 Sept. 1770, died 25 Nov. 1841 at “Mansfield,”<sup>118</sup> left will 4 Jan. 1834-17 May 1844,<sup>119</sup> 69. Nathaniel Harris<sup>6</sup>, born 15 Oct. 1777,<sup>120</sup> of “Forest Hill,” King George County, left will 17 May 1844-7 Nov. 1844,<sup>121</sup> married, 20 Aug. 1807,<sup>122</sup> Sarah Dangerfield; 70. William H.<sup>6</sup>, left undated will, proved 4 June 1818.<sup>123</sup>

21. GERARD<sup>5</sup> HOOE (John<sup>4</sup>, Rice<sup>3</sup>, Rice<sup>2</sup>, Rice<sup>1</sup>), born 14 Sept. 1733, died 29 Sept. 1785, left will 29 Dec. 1785-1 June 1786.<sup>124</sup> He married, 11 Jan. 1761, Sarah Barnes, born 20 July 1742, died 8 May 1805, left will 20 Feb. 1805-5 Sept. 1805.<sup>125</sup> They resided at “Barnesfield,” Stafford, now King George, County. He was a justice of Stafford County.

Issue: 71. Elizabeth Mary Anne Barnes<sup>6</sup>, born 28 March 1768, died 28 May 1814,<sup>126</sup> left will 17 April 1814-17 Oct. 1814,<sup>127</sup> married (1), 22 April 1784, 388. *George*<sup>6</sup> *Mason* (see THOROWGOOD) of “Lexington,” Fairfax County, who died 5 Dec. 1796 in his 44th year,<sup>128</sup> and (2), 16 July 1803, as his (1) wife, George Graham, born 17 May 1770 at Dumfries, died 8 Aug. 1830 near Washington, D.C.,<sup>129</sup> member of the House of Delegates for Fairfax County, 1808-09,<sup>130</sup> acting Secretary of War during the War of 1812, president of the Bank of the United States at Washington, D.C, and Commissioner of the General Land Office;<sup>131</sup> 72. Sarah Barnes<sup>6</sup>, married, 396. *Thomas*<sup>6</sup> *Mason* (see THOROWGOOD); 73. Eleanor Barnes<sup>6</sup>, born 3 June 1773, died 31 Jan. \_; 74. Abram Barnes<sup>6</sup>, born 4 Sept. 1784, died 16 June 1841, of “Barnesfield,” married (1), (license 2) Jan. 1804,<sup>132</sup> Lucy Fitzhugh Grymes, who was born 11 Feb. 1781, died 30 Jan. 1808, (2), 22 Aug. 1809, Sarah Norwood Johnson, who was born 8 July 1789, died 2 March 1825, and (3), 6 Dec. 1827, Louisa Conway Fitzhugh, who was born 8 April 1798, died 31 Dec. 1850.

22. SEYMOUR<sup>5</sup> HOOE (John<sup>4</sup>, Rice<sup>3</sup>, Rice<sup>2</sup>, Rice<sup>1</sup>), born 13 June 1735, left will 13 Oct. 1780-codicil 4 Jan. 1783-3 April 1783.<sup>133</sup> He married, 9 March 1776, 109. Sarah<sup>6</sup> Alexander, born 17 Nov. 1758.

Issue: 75. Lucy Thornton<sup>6</sup>, married, 25 March 1794,<sup>[134](#)</sup> John Taliaferro, born 1768, died 1853, of "Hagley," King George County;<sup>[135](#)</sup> 76. Alexander Seymour<sup>6</sup>, born 15 Dec. 1777,<sup>[136](#)</sup> died 3 Oct. 1835 at "Friedland," King George County, left will 5 Aug. 1835-5 Nov. 1835,<sup>[137](#)</sup> married, 22 April 1802 at "Lexington," Fairfax County,<sup>[138](#)</sup> Elizabeth Mary Ann Barnes<sup>7</sup> Mason, daughter of 388. *George<sup>6</sup> Mason* (see THOROWGOOD) and 71. Elizabeth Mary Ann Barnes<sup>6</sup> Hooe, born 9 May 1785 at "Lexington" and died 25 March 1827.<sup>[139](#)</sup>

24. ANNE<sup>5</sup> HOOE (John<sup>4</sup>, Rice<sup>3</sup>, Rice<sup>2</sup>, Rice<sup>1</sup>), born 7 Dec. 1739, married, 26 June 1772,<sup>[140](#)</sup> William Allason, merchant of Falmouth and of "North Wales," Fauquier County,<sup>[141](#)</sup> who left will 24 May 1794-28 April 1800.<sup>[142](#)</sup>

Issue: [ALLASON]<sup>[143](#)</sup> 77. Mary Seymour Hall<sup>6</sup>, born 31 May 1773, died 14 Aug. 1853,<sup>[144](#)</sup> left will 13 Nov. 1849-22 Aug. 1853,<sup>[145](#)</sup> married, May 1790, Col. Robert A. Rose, born 2 Aug. 1769, "Rose Isle," Amherst County, died 8 March 1811, "North Wales," left will 25 June 1805-29 May 1811.<sup>[146](#)</sup>

26. SARAH<sup>5</sup> HOOE (John<sup>4</sup>, Rice<sup>3</sup>, Rice<sup>2</sup>, Rice<sup>1</sup>), born 7 March 1741/2, married, 17 Dec. 1767, Nathaniel Washington, son of John and Margaret (Storke) Washington, who died before 1777.<sup>[147](#)</sup>

Issue: [WASHINGTON] 78. John Hooe<sup>6</sup>, of "Potomac View," King George County, left will 1 July 1834-15 Oct. 1835,<sup>[148](#)</sup> married Mary Ann\_\_\_\_.

27. SUSANNAH<sup>5</sup> HOOE (John<sup>4</sup>, Rice<sup>3</sup>, Rice<sup>2</sup>, Rice<sup>1</sup>) married, 7 Sept. 1777,<sup>[149](#)</sup> Thomas Roy, who died by 23 Nov. 1809 when the inventory of his estate was made.<sup>[150](#)</sup>

Issue: [ROY]<sup>[151](#)</sup> 79. Beverly<sup>6</sup>, born about 1770, farmer of Harrison Co., W.Va.,<sup>[152](#)</sup> married, Jan. 1837,<sup>[153](#)</sup> Mary Blair, born about 1797; 80. Seymour H.<sup>6</sup>, died by 5 March 1817 when Moore Lurty gave bond as his administrator;<sup>[154](#)</sup> 81. Jane Seymour<sup>6</sup>, married, (license 2) Sept. 1806,<sup>[155](#)</sup> Moore K. Lurty of King George County,<sup>[156](#)</sup> who died 1826,<sup>[157](#)</sup> and as a widow lived in Clarksburg, W. Va.;<sup>[158](#)</sup> 82. Judith Skipwith Peyton<sup>6</sup>, to

whom her father gave two Negroes, 24 Feb. 1795 and 22 Feb. 1796,<sup>159</sup> married, (bond 15) Feb. 1804,<sup>160</sup> John Horner.

29. FRANCES<sup>5</sup> HOOE (Rice<sup>4</sup>, Rice<sup>3</sup>, Rice<sup>2</sup>, Rice<sup>1</sup>) left will 6 May 1790-4 July 1799.<sup>161</sup> She married, 21 March 1750/1,<sup>162</sup> 38. *John*<sup>6</sup> *Storke* (see BEHEATHLAND), born 11 July 1725,<sup>163</sup> died before 29 Nov. 1758 when William Bernard was granted administration on his estate.<sup>164</sup>

Issue: [STORKE]<sup>165</sup> 83. William<sup>6</sup>, born 25 Sept. 1753,<sup>166</sup> died 20 Aug. 1822,<sup>167</sup> left will 7 April 1820-codicil 22 April 1822-10 Oct. 1822,<sup>168</sup> of "Belle Isle," King George County, and after about 1810 of "Bunker's Hill," Spotsylvania County, married (1) Elizabeth Washington, born 16 May 1758, and (2), (license 16) June 1798,<sup>169</sup> AnneRosetta Byron Wray, who left will 18 April 1833-14 Nov. 1833;<sup>170</sup> 84. John<sup>6</sup>, born 1755, left will 23 Feb. 1811-1 Sept. 1823,<sup>171</sup> of Prince William County, 18 Nov. 1800, when he and his wife sold land inherited from his mother,<sup>172</sup> married Mary Jett.

30. FRANCES<sup>5</sup> ALEXANDER (Sarah<sup>4</sup> Hooe, Rice<sup>3</sup>, Rice<sup>2</sup>, Rice<sup>1</sup>), born 5 Oct. 1728, married, 16 Feb. 1749/50, John Stuart, son of Rev. David Stuart.

Issue: [STUART]<sup>173</sup> 85. William Gibbons<sup>6</sup>, born 25 Nov. 1750, left will 26 Jan. 1796-7 Sept. 1797/2 Dec. 1801,<sup>174</sup> married Mary\_\_\_; 86. Philip<sup>6</sup>, born 18 Feb. 1752, died young; 87. Martha<sup>6</sup>, born 10 Oct. 1754, married, 11 May 1775 at "Chantilly," King George County, Col. William<sup>7</sup> Thornton, son of 426. *Frances*<sup>6</sup> (*Gregory*) *Thornton* (see MARTIAU), of "Montpelier," Culpeper, later Rappahannock, County, who left will [ ] 1817-17 Aug. 1818;<sup>175</sup> 88. John<sup>6</sup>, born 1 March 1757; 89. John Alexander<sup>6</sup>, born 20 April 1758, left will 15 April 1806-codicil 31 Oct. 1807-6 Oct. 1807,<sup>176</sup> married, 17 Nov. 1785, 170. *Mary A. Washington*<sup>6</sup> *Wray* (see TOWNSHEND), who left will 1 Sept. 1824-6 July 1826;<sup>177</sup> 90. Gen. Philip<sup>6</sup>, born 22 Feb. 1761 in Maryland, died 14 Aug. 1830 at Washington, D.C.,<sup>178</sup> left will 7 April 1827-25 Aug. 1830,<sup>179</sup> Ueutenant of 3rd Continental Dragoons, wounded at Eutaw Springs, S.C., 1781, later transferred to Baylor's Regiment of Dragoons, lieutenant of 2nd Artillerists and Engineers, 1798-1800, served during War of 1812, member of Congress from Maryland, 1811-17, of Charles Co., Md., moved to



Washington, D.C, about 1815, married (1), 1787, Mary Marshall and (2), 16 Dec. 1792,<sup>[180](#)</sup> Mary Fell Baynes, born 1775, died 22 March 1816.; 91. Charles<sup>6</sup>, born 23 Aug. 1763, left will 6 March 1807-codicil 20 Nov. 1807-7 July 1808,<sup>[181](#)</sup> married (1), 31 Oct. 1783, 169. *Helen*<sup>6</sup> Wray (see TOWNSHEND) and (2), Dec. 1796,<sup>[182](#)</sup> Sarah Keene Ashton, born 23 Sept. 1779.<sup>[183](#)</sup>

31. JANE<sup>5</sup> ALEXANDER (Sarah<sup>4</sup> Hooe, Rice<sup>3</sup>, Rice<sup>2</sup>, Rice<sup>1</sup>), born 12 Jan. 1729/30, married (1), 23 Feb. 1748/9, Henry Ashton, son of Col. Henry and Mary (Watts) Ashton, who died before 25 April 1757 when administration on his estate was granted to Jane Ashton,<sup>[184](#)</sup> and (2) George Wilson Spooner<sup>[185](#)</sup> of Spotsylvania County, who died 11 Sept. 1820, in his 85th year.<sup>[186](#)</sup>

Issue:<sup>[187](#)</sup> (by 1) [ASHTON] 92. Henry Alexander<sup>6</sup>, born 27 Jan. 1757, died 4 May 1806,<sup>[188](#)</sup> of "Mount Moriah," King George County, colonel of militia and vestryman of St. Paul's Parish, left will 2 April 1805-3 July 1806,<sup>[189](#)</sup> married, 25 May 1778, 450. *Mary*<sup>6</sup> Dent (see THOROWGOOD), who married (2)\_\_\_\_ Storke,<sup>[190](#)</sup> 93. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married 82. *Langhorne*<sup>6</sup> Dade (see TOWNSHEND); 94. Jane Alexander<sup>6</sup>, left will 24 Nov. 1825-2 Oct. 1826,<sup>[191](#)</sup> married Gerard Alexander of Prince William County and later of Frederick County, captain of militia, who left undated will, proved 16 April 1800;<sup>[192](#)</sup> (by 2) [SPOONER] 95. George William Bernardiston<sup>6</sup>, born 1763, died 1849,<sup>[193](#)</sup> merchant of Fredericksburg, married (1), 1792,<sup>[194](#)</sup> Elizabeth B.<sup>7</sup> Wallace, daughter of 294. *Gustavus Brown*<sup>6</sup> Wallace (see THOROWGOOD), who died about 1802, (2), 17 Dec. 1804,<sup>[195](#)</sup> Sally B. White and (3) Mary L.\_\_\_\_.

33. SARAH<sup>5</sup> ALEXANDER (Sarah<sup>4</sup> Hooe, Rice<sup>3</sup>, Rice<sup>2</sup>, Rice<sup>1</sup>), born 30 Sept. 1733, died 26 April 1778.<sup>[196](#)</sup> She married (1), 24 Sept. 1751, John Fendall of Charles Co., Md., who was born 28 Oct. 1730, died 28 Oct. 1763, and left will 19 Dec. 1762-8 Feb. 1763,<sup>[197](#)</sup> and (2) George Clarke Smoot, who left will 22 July 1778-27 March 1779.<sup>[198](#)</sup>

Issue:<sup>[199](#)</sup> (by 1) [FENDALL] 96. (Child)<sup>6</sup>, died a few hours after birth; 97. Dr. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>, born 19 Dec. 1753, left will 12 Sept. 1811-3 Sept. 1817,<sup>[200](#)</sup> of "Cedar Grove," Charles Co., Md., married (1), 20 Jan. 1775,

Anne Marshall, born 20 Jan. 1759, died 29 Jan. 1784, and (2), 27 June 1785 at Leedstown, Elizabeth (Hughes) Randolph, born 18 Aug. 1762, left will 9 Aug. 1823-20 Feb. 1827;<sup>201</sup> 98. Eleanor<sup>6</sup>, born 3 Jan. 1756, died Dec. 1766; 99. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, born 28 Sept. 1757, died Nov. 1761; 100. Anne<sup>6</sup>, born 20 Jan. 1759, died 29 Jan. 1785; (by 2) [SMOOT] 101. Susannah Mackall<sup>6</sup>; 102. Wilks<sup>6</sup>; 103. John Alexander<sup>6</sup>, born before 1765, died 1827, private in Capt. Benjamin Cawood's company, Charles Co., Md., militia, married, 4 Nov. 1784,<sup>202</sup> Abigail Hunter Tabbs; 104. George Clarke<sup>6</sup>, married Matilda\_\_\_; 105. Philip Barton<sup>6</sup>, married Maria\_\_\_; 106. Frances<sup>6</sup>.

34. JOHN<sup>5</sup> ALEXANDER (Sarah<sup>4</sup> Hooe, Rice<sup>3</sup>, Rice<sup>2</sup>, Rice<sup>1</sup>), of "Salisbury," King George County, born 15 Nov. 1735, left will 1 May 1775-Oct. 1775.<sup>203</sup> He was owner of the land on which Alexandria, Va., was established. He married Lucy Thornton who left will 26 Jan. 1781-1 March 1781.<sup>204</sup>

Issue: [ALEXANDER]<sup>205</sup> 107. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 26 Nov. 1756 at "Salisbury," died 18 May 1837, "Walnut Springs," Henderson Co., Ky., married (1), 9 Oct. 1773, George<sup>7</sup> Thornton, son of 426. Frances<sup>6</sup> (*Gregory*) Thornton (see MARTIAU), died 30 pril 1781 in his 38th year, who was member of the Committee of Safety of Spotsylvania County, member of the Convention of 1776 and major of militia, 1780, and (2), 22 Jan. 1784 in Spotsylvania County, Gen. Thomas Posey, born 9 July 1750, died 18 March 1818, who served in Dunmore's War, 1774, was captain, major and lieutenant colonel of 7th Virginia Regiment, 1775-83, brigadier general in General Wayne's campaign against the Northwest Indians, 1793-94, moved to Henderson Co., Ky., where he served in the Kentucky Senate and was its speaker, 1805-06, moved to Attapakas district of Louisiana where he served in the War of 1812 and represented the state in Congress 1812-13, was appointed governor of Indiana Territory, 1813, and was appointed Indian agent at Shawneetown, 111., 1816;<sup>206</sup> 108. Lucy<sup>6</sup>, born 4 Dec. 1757, left will 16 Nov. 1827-1 July 1830,<sup>207</sup> married (1), 24 Jan. 1774, John Taliaferro, Jr., of "Hayes," King George County, and (2), (license 5) Oct. 1789,<sup>208</sup> Francis Fitzhugh, born 4 Feb. 1761, died 30 March 1821,<sup>209</sup> left will 22 Oct. 1798-codicil 10 Feb. 1817-5 April 1821;<sup>210</sup> 109. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, born 17 Nov. 1758, married 22. Seymour<sup>5</sup> Hooe; 110. Philip Thornton<sup>6</sup>,



born 14 Oct. 1760, killed in a duel by Lawrence Washington, Jr., March 1783,<sup>[211](#)</sup> left will 6 March 1783-4 Dec. 1783,<sup>[212](#)</sup> married (1) Jane<sup>7</sup> Willis, daughter of 429. *Lewis*<sup>6</sup> *Willis* (see MARTIAU), and (2), (bond 23) Sept. 1787,<sup>[213](#)</sup> Lucy Brockenbrough, born 26 July 1765, who married (2), 20 Oct. 1784, William P. Quarles; 111. Frances<sup>6</sup>, born 24 Aug. 1762, died 31 Oct. 1796 at "Smithfield," Spotsylvania County,<sup>[214](#)</sup> married Dr. Lawrence Brooke, died 1803;<sup>[215](#)</sup> 112. Alice<sup>6</sup>, born 20 June 1764; 113. William Thornton<sup>6</sup>, born 21 June 1768, died 3 Aug. 1816 in King George County,<sup>[216](#)</sup> married, (license 17) Dec. 1788,<sup>[217](#)</sup> Lucy Taliaferro, who married (2), 19 Sept. 1816,<sup>[218](#)</sup> Richard Foote and died 22 March 1819, aged 48.<sup>[219](#)</sup>

36. Col. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> ALEXANDER (Sarah<sup>4</sup> Hooe, Rice<sup>3</sup>, Rice<sup>2</sup>, Rice<sup>1</sup>), of "Effingham," Prince William County, born 3 March 1743/4, died 3 April 1814, left will 10 Sept. 1813-2 May 1814.<sup>[220](#)</sup> He married, 18 April 1765, Sigismunda Mary Massey, who died 18 April 1832, left will 4 March 1829-7 Jan. 1833.<sup>[221](#)</sup>

Issue: [ALEXANDER]<sup>[222](#)</sup> 114. John Stuart<sup>6</sup>, born 5 April 1766, left will 29 Jan. 1800-15 Sept. 1800,<sup>[223](#)</sup> married Catherine Foote, who married (2) James Lane and left will 16 Oct. 1830-21 Feb. 1832;<sup>[224](#)</sup> 115. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, born 22 Nov. 1767, died 1804, married 189. *William*<sup>6</sup> *Foote* (see CLAIBORNE) of Fauquier County; 116. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 24 Jan. 1769, died 1779; 117. Frances<sup>6</sup>, born 11 March 1770, died 1774; 118. Jane<sup>6</sup>, born 30 Nov. 1771, died 1804, married, as his (1) wife, John Field Slaughter, died 23 Oct. 1834,<sup>[225](#)</sup> of "Milton," Culpeper County, proprietor of grist and merchant mills at "Milton" and later at Falmouth; 119. Elizabeth Ashton<sup>6</sup>, born 22 Dec. 1773, married, as his (1) wife, Gerard Alexander, born 12 Dec. 1773, left will 30 Jan. 1851-11 July 1853,<sup>[226](#)</sup> officer in the War of 1812 and later of "The Grove," near New London, where he took charge of New London Academy;<sup>[227](#)</sup> 120. Mary Stuart<sup>6</sup>, born 8 Feb. 1775, died 13 Jan. 1859, married, 22 Feb. 1803, Thomas Harrison, born 22 March 1774, died 13 Jan. 1816; 121. Philip<sup>6</sup>, born 20 May 1776, died May 1833, left will 6 Aug. 1831-19 Aug. 1833,<sup>[228](#)</sup> married Frances B. Harrison; 122. Frances<sup>6</sup>, born 5 April 1778, married 70. *Langhorne*<sup>6</sup> *Dade* (see TOWNSHEND); 123. Stuart<sup>6</sup>, born 5 April 1778, died in infancy; 124. William<sup>6</sup>, born 17 Sept.

1779, died 1791; 125. Robert<sup>6</sup>, born 5 Aug. 1781, died 3 Sept. 1811 at New Orleans, La.,<sup>229</sup> left will 8 March 1808-8 Oct. 1811,<sup>230</sup> architect of Washington, D.C., married Helen<sup>7</sup> Brown, daughter of 203. *Alexander<sup>6</sup> Brown* (see THOROWGOOD); 126. Langhorne<sup>6</sup>, born 10 April 1783, died 1793; 127. Gerard<sup>6</sup>, born 25 June 1784, died 2 July 1834, of "Saratoga," Breckinridge Co., Ky., married (1) Eleanor Brent Ludwell Lee, born 13 Aug. 1783, died 9 Nov. 1807,<sup>231</sup> and (2), 7 March 1810, Elizabeth Henry Alexander, born 28 June 1794, died 15 Aug. 1860 at Owensboro, Ky.;<sup>232</sup> 128. Lawrence Gibbons<sup>6</sup>, born 6 Oct. 1785, died 1 May 1868 at New Orleans, La., left will 4 May 1867-14 Oct. 1868,<sup>233</sup> of Stafford County, married (1) Elizabeth Harrison, born 8 April 1797, and (2), 17 June 1824 at Alexandria, Eliza McLean, who died 23 Dec. 1864 at Fredericksburg; 129. William Sigismund<sup>6</sup>, born 16 Nov. 1787, died 27 Aug. 1836, married Sarah F.\_\_\_\_, who married (2) John P. T. Fitzhugh.

---

<sup>1</sup> Horace E. Hayden, *Virginia Genealogies* (Wilkes Barre, 1891), pp. 716-19; John Bailey Calvert Nicklin, "Rice Hooes I-V," V XLVIII, pp. 270-74, 368-72; George Mason Graham Stafford, *General George Mason Graham* (New Orleans, 1947).

<sup>2</sup> Called Howe in the muster, the name also appears as HOE and HOW. Rice was originally Rhys.

<sup>3</sup> *MCGC*, p. 51.

<sup>4</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 126.

<sup>5</sup> Leonard, pp. 12, 23-25.

<sup>6</sup> Hotten, p. 96.

<sup>7</sup> Patent Bk. 1, p. 338.

<sup>8</sup> W(2)IV, p. 21.

<sup>9</sup> Patent Bk. 1, p. 549.

<sup>10</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 652.

<sup>11</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 914.

<sup>12</sup> Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1655-65, pp. 20, 10. He was a justice of the county 4 June 1655 (*ibid.*, p. I).

<sup>13</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 27.

<sup>14</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 592.

<sup>15</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 28.

<sup>16</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 119.

<sup>17</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 236,253.

<sup>18</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 357, 353, 376, 472, 604-05.

<sup>19</sup> Northern Neck Grants Bk. 2, pp. 30-31, 1 Oct. 1694 to William Fitzhugh.

<sup>20</sup> Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1672-74, fragment, p. 504.

<sup>21</sup> Stafford Co. Order Bk. 1689-93, p. 37.

<sup>22</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 310.

<sup>23</sup> Northern Neck Grants Bk. 2, pp. 30-31.

<sup>24</sup> Stafford Co. Order Bk. 1689-93, pp. 321-22.

<sup>25</sup> This house, then in St. Paul's Parish, Stafford County, was later in King George County. It was destroyed by fire in 1861. The markers and remains in the family cemetery have been moved to St. Paul's Churchyard (see VXLVIII, p. 368).

<sup>26</sup> Leonard, pp. 59, 63.

<sup>27</sup> Stafford Co. Will Bk. Z, 1699-1709, p. 52; Order Bk. 1711-26, fragment (a single page).

<sup>28</sup> Northern Neck Grants Bk. 2, p. 2; Bk. 3, pp. 58, 155.

<sup>29</sup> *H IV*, p. 93.

<sup>30</sup> St. Paul's Parish, King George County, Register.

<sup>31</sup> Stafford Co. Old General Index (originally recorded in Bk. K, 1721-30, p. 200).

<sup>32</sup> Stafford Co. Order Bk. 1689-93, p. 208.

<sup>33</sup> R. T. Barton, *Virginia Colonial Decisions* (Boston, 1909), I, p. R63.

<sup>34</sup> Stafford Co. Will Bk. Z, 1699-1709, p. 5.

<sup>35</sup> St. Paul's Parish Register.

- <sup>36</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>37</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>38</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>39</sup> Stafford Co. Bk. O, p. 344.
- <sup>40</sup> Stafford Co. Bk. O, p. 70.
- <sup>41</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 357.
- <sup>42</sup> St. Paul's Parish Register.
- <sup>43</sup> Alexandria Daily Gazette, 17 March 1809.
- <sup>44</sup> Alexandria, Va., Will Bk. C, p. 185.
- <sup>45</sup> NGSQ LIII, pp. 3-6; *Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature, 1635-1789*, I (Baltimore and London, 1979), pp. 454-55.
- <sup>46</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 37, p. 119.
- <sup>47</sup> Barton, *op. cit.*, I, p. R64.
- <sup>48</sup> King George Co. Will Bk. 1, 1752-80, pp. 371-73.
- <sup>49</sup> T XTV, pp. 22-23.
- <sup>50</sup> T XIV, pp. 22-25; Wesley E. Pippenger, *John Alexander* (Baltimore, 1990), pp. 48-52.
- <sup>51</sup> Hooe Bible, VXD, p. 319; V XLVIII, p. 371, gives birth as 1702.
- <sup>52</sup> Stafford Co. Bk. O, pp. 506-10; T IX, pp. 204-08.
- <sup>53</sup> St. Paul's Parish Register.
- <sup>54</sup> Hooe Bible, in VXII, pp. 319-20; tombstones, "Barnesfield," King George County, now at St. Paul's Church, King George, Va., in V XLVIII, pp. 368-72; St. Paul's Parish, King George County, Register. The notes in parentheses appended to the Hooe Bible name a son Rice, who died in London, and daughters as Mrs. Starke, Mrs. Washington, Mrs. Roy, Mrs. Pope, Mrs. Allison and others.
- <sup>55</sup> Tombstone, "Salisbury," King George County, in VX, pp. 315-16.
- <sup>56</sup> St. Paul's Parish Register.
- <sup>57</sup> W(l) X, p. 182; tombstone, "Salisbury," *loc. cit.*,
- <sup>58</sup> Stafford Co. Deed Bk. O, 1748-67, pp. 252-54.
- <sup>59</sup> W(l) X, pp. 182-84; St. Paul's Parish Register; Pippenger, *op. cit.*, pp. 323-30.

<sup>60</sup> Tombstone, "Salisbury," *loc. cit.*

<sup>61</sup> W(1)II, pp. 88-89.

<sup>62</sup> St. Paul's Parish Register.

<sup>63</sup> King George Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 28-30.

<sup>64</sup> St. Paul's Parish Register; King George Co. Marriage Register 1, p. 8, license 8 May.

<sup>65</sup> St. Paul's Parish Register.

<sup>66</sup> Prince William Co. Will Bk. H, pp. 178-80.

<sup>67</sup> St. Paul's Parish Register. The entry for Robert Howson<sup>6</sup> Hooe in the St. Paul's Parish Register names his mother as Elizabeth, apparently in error. Since Howson<sup>5</sup> Hooe in his will named wife Mary and Horace E. Hayden, *Virginia Genealogies* (Wilkes Barren, Pa., 1891), p. 720, identifies the mother of his youngest daughter, Mary<sup>6</sup>, as a Miss Dade, he probably was married only once.

<sup>68</sup> St. Paul's Parish Register.

<sup>69</sup> Prince William Co. Will Bk. I, pp. 436-36.

<sup>70</sup> St. Paul's Parish Register.

<sup>71</sup> Prince William Co. Will Bk. I, pp. 327-28.

<sup>72</sup> St. Paul's Parish Register; King George Co. Marriage Register 1, p. 8, license 5 June.

<sup>73</sup> St. Paul's Parish Register.

<sup>74</sup> *National Intelligencer*, Washington, D.C., 13 June 1832.

<sup>75</sup> John W. Herndon, "The Hansbrough Family..." (typewritten; Charlottesville, 1944), p. 232, Library of Virginia, Miscellaneous microfilm 699.

<sup>76</sup> *National Intelligencer*, 16 June 1831.

<sup>77</sup> Prince William Co. Will Bk. O, pp. 63-66.

<sup>78</sup> *Enquirer*, Richmond, 22 Oct. 1819.

<sup>79</sup> Prince William Co. Will Bk. O, pp. 332-37.

<sup>80</sup> Fauquier Co. Will Bk. 7, p. 150.

<sup>81</sup> Hayden, *op. cit.*, pp. 515-16.

<sup>82</sup> St. Paul's Parish Register.

<sup>83</sup> *The Columbian Mirror and Alexandria Gazette*, 17 May 1798.

<sup>84</sup> St. Paul's Parish Register.

<sup>85</sup> T XIV, pp. 24-25.

<sup>86</sup> St. Paul's Parish Register.

<sup>87</sup> T XIV, p. 24 errs in stating she married (2), 16 Oct. 1795, James Russell. Eliza Timberlake Davis, *Frederick County, Virginia, Marriages, 1771-1825*(n.p., 1941), p. 63, shows this bride as Ann Throckmorton. Thomas Throckmorton and his wife Mary Ann acknowledged a deed 6 April 1801 (Frederick Co. Deed Bk. 27, pp. 222-25).

<sup>88</sup> St. Paul's Parish Register.

<sup>89</sup> Prince William Co. Will Bk. K, pp. 13-18.

<sup>90</sup> Prince William Co. Will Bk. K, p. 403.

<sup>91</sup> Prince William Co. Will Bk. K, pp. 504-05.

<sup>92</sup> *Bowen's Virginia Centinel & Gazette*, Winchester, 13 May 1793.

<sup>93</sup> St. Paul's Parish Register.

<sup>94</sup> Prince William Co. Personal property tax book, 1786; estate taxed 1787.

<sup>95</sup> George Harrison Sanford King, *Marriages of Richmond County, Virginia, 1668-1853* (Fredericksburg, Va., 1964), p. 14.

<sup>96</sup> Charles R. Morehead, *Family Records of the "Morehead"...* *Families* (El Paso, Tex., n.d.), p. 22.

<sup>97</sup> Buckner vs. Fowle, Fredericksburg District Court, file 20, recorded in Stafford County.

<sup>98</sup> George Harrison Sanford King, *Marriages of Richmond County, Virginia, 1668-1853* (Fredericksburg, 1964), p. 97.

<sup>99</sup> Morehead, *op. cit.*, pp. 16,18. They were grandparents of Gen. Simon Bolivar Buckner, C.S.A.

<sup>100</sup> St. Paul's Parish Register.

<sup>101</sup> *National Intelligencer*, 15 Sept. 1825.

<sup>102</sup> St. Paul's Parish Register.

<sup>103</sup> *National Intelligencer*, 29 Jan. 1836.

<sup>104</sup> Prince William Co. Will Bk. I, pp. 427-28.

<sup>105</sup> Eliza Timberlake Davis, *Frederick County, Virginia, Marriages, 1771-1825* (n.p., 1941), p. 42.

<sup>106</sup> VLIV, p. 75.

<sup>107</sup> Prince William Co. District Court Deed Bk. B, pp. 181-84.

<sup>108</sup> St. Paul's Parish Register.

<sup>109</sup> King George Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 71-73.

<sup>110</sup> Leonard, pp. 224, 228, 236, 240.

<sup>111</sup> King George Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 361-65.

<sup>112</sup> King George Co. Marriage Register 1, p. 8.

<sup>113</sup> Culpeper Co. Will Bk. P, pp. 507-10.

<sup>114</sup> Herndon, *op. cit.*, pp. 31-36.

<sup>115</sup> King George Co. Marriage Register 1, p. 6.

<sup>116</sup> Richmond Co. Will Bk. 9, p. 84.

<sup>117</sup> Bernard family Bible; King George Co. Marriage Register 1, p. 26, license 28 Dec.

<sup>118</sup> *Virginia Herald*, Fredericksburg, 1 Dec. 1841.

<sup>119</sup> Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. BB, pp. 16-21.

<sup>120</sup> St. Paul's Parish Register.

<sup>121</sup> King George Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 496-506.

<sup>122</sup> *Virginia Herald*, Fredericksburg, 25 Aug. 1807.

<sup>123</sup> King George Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 191.

<sup>124</sup> King George Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 93.

<sup>125</sup> King George Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 13-19.

<sup>126</sup> Tombstone, "Gunston Hall," Fairfax County, in T XXXII, pp. 33-34; Mason-Graham Bible, in VLII", p. 276, which gives death as 27 May.

<sup>127</sup> Fairfax Co. Will Bk. L, p. 60.

<sup>128</sup> Tombstone, "Gunston Hall."

<sup>129</sup> Pippenger, *op. cit.*, pp. 120-21.

<sup>130</sup> Leonard, p. 252.

<sup>131</sup> Stafford, *op. cit.*, pp. 58-118.

<sup>132</sup> King George Co. Marriage Register 1, p. 8.

- <sup>133</sup> King George Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 32-36.
- <sup>134</sup> St. Paul's Parish Register; King George Co. Marriage Register 1, p. 19.
- <sup>135</sup> T XI, p. 16.
- <sup>136</sup> St. Paul's Parish Register.
- <sup>137</sup> King George Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 407.
- <sup>138</sup> *The Alexandria Advertiser and Commercial Intelligencer*, 24 April 1802.
- <sup>139</sup> Royal E. Ingersoll, Mason genealogical notes, owned by John Frederick Dorman.
- <sup>140</sup> St. Paul's Parish Register.
- <sup>141</sup> Edith E. B. Thomson, "A Scottish Merchant in Falmouth in the Eighteenth Century," V XXXIX, pp. 108-17, 230-38.
- <sup>142</sup> Fauquier Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 249.
- <sup>143</sup> Christine Rose, *Ancestors and Descendants of the Brothers Rev. Robert Rose and Rev. Charles Rose* (San Jose, Calif., 1985), pp. 80-85.
- <sup>144</sup> Gravestone, "North Wales," in Fauquier Historical Society, *Bulletin*, 1st ser., I, p. 98.
- <sup>145</sup> Fauquier Co. Will Bk. 25, p. 12.
- <sup>146</sup> Fauquier Co. Will Bk. 5, pp. 215-16.
- <sup>147</sup> John A. Washington, *Rev. Lawrence Washington's Descendants-Five Generations* (Chevy Chase, Md., 1982), chart.
- <sup>148</sup> King George Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 405-06.
- <sup>149</sup> St. Paul's Parish Register.
- <sup>150</sup> Fauquier Co. Will Bk. 5, pp. 105-06.
- <sup>151</sup> Fauquier Co. Deed Bk. 17, pp. 194-96.
- <sup>152</sup> Harrison Co., W.Va., 1850 census, Dist. 22, p. 201R, family 445-445.
- <sup>153</sup> Harrison Co., W.Va., Marriage Records 3, p. 105.
- <sup>154</sup> King George Co. Bond Bk. 1805-24, p. 392.
- <sup>155</sup> King George Co. Marriage Register 1, p. 11.
- <sup>156</sup> King George Co. 1820 census, p. 110A.



- <sup>157</sup> Margie G. Brown, *Genealogical Abstracts, Revolutionary War Veterans, Scrip Act 1952* (Oakton, Va., 1990), p. 207.
- <sup>158</sup> Harrison Co., W.Va., 1830 census, Clarksburg, p. 347.
- <sup>159</sup> Fauquier Co. Deed Bk. 12, p. 151; Deed Bk. 13, p. 48.
- <sup>160</sup> John K. Gott, *Fauquier County, Virginia, Marriage Bonds: 1759-1854, and Marriogage Returns, 1785-1848* (Bowie, Md., 19889), p. 100.
- <sup>161</sup> King George Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 235-36.
- <sup>162</sup> St. Paul's Parish Register.
- <sup>163</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>164</sup> Westmoreland Co. Order Bk. 1755-58, p. 187a.
- <sup>165</sup> Stafford, *op. cit.*, pp. 277-78; Westmoreland Co. Order Bk. 1758-61, p. 1a.
- <sup>166</sup> St. Paul's Parish Register.
- <sup>167</sup> *Virginia Herald*, Fredericksburg, 31 Aug. 1822.
- <sup>168</sup> Fredericksburg Will Bk. B, pp. 112-13. [Buried at Fredericksburg.]
- <sup>169</sup> King George Co. Marriage Register 1, p. 18.
- <sup>170</sup> Fredericksburg Will Bk. C, pp. 314-15.
- <sup>171</sup> Prince William Co. Will Bk. M, pp. 89-90.
- <sup>172</sup> King George Co. Deed Bk. 8, pp. 366-69.
- <sup>173</sup> St. Paul's Parish Register.
- <sup>174</sup> King George Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 291-94.
- <sup>175</sup> Culpeper Co. Will Bk. H, p. 84.
- <sup>176</sup> King George Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 59-65.
- <sup>177</sup> King George Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 276-77.
- <sup>178</sup> *National Intelligencer*, 16 Aug. 1830.
- <sup>179</sup> District of Columbia Will Bk. 4, pp. 61-64.
- <sup>180</sup> Helen W. Brown, *Index of Marriage Licenses, Prince George's County, Maryland, 1777-1886* (Baltimore, 1973), p. 206, license 15 Dec.
- <sup>181</sup> King George Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 50-51.
- <sup>182</sup> King George Co. Marriage Register 1, p. 18.
- <sup>183</sup> Ashton Bible, in W(l) VII, p. 175.,

- <sup>184</sup> Westmoreland Co. Order Bk. 1755-58, p. 211.
- <sup>185</sup> W(2) XIV, pp. 163-64.
- <sup>186</sup> *Virginia Herald*, Fredericksburg, 20 Sept. 1820.
- <sup>187</sup> Pippenger, *op. cit.*, pp. 326-27.
- <sup>188</sup> Tombstone, "Mount Moriah," King George Co., in W(l) VII, p. 178.
- <sup>189</sup> King George Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 30-34.
- <sup>190</sup> Harry Wright Newman, *Charles County Gentry* (Washington, 1940), p. 22.
- <sup>191</sup> Prince William Co. Will Bk. M, pp. 444-45.
- <sup>192</sup> Frederick Co. Superior Court Will Bk. 1, pp. 387-88.
- <sup>193</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, XII, p. 148.
- <sup>194</sup> *Virginia Herald*, Fredericksburg, 4 Oct. 1792.
- <sup>195</sup> *Virginia Herald*, Fredericksburg, 21 Dec. 1804.
- <sup>196</sup> Pippenger, *op. cit.*, p. 328.
- <sup>197</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 31, p. 916.
- <sup>198</sup> Charles Co., Md., Will Bk. AF #7, 1777-82, pp. 411-13.
- <sup>199</sup> Pippenger, *op. cit.*, pp. 329-30.
- <sup>200</sup> Charles Co., Md., Will Bk. HBBH #13, p. 526.
- <sup>201</sup> Charles Co., Md., Will Bk. WDM #15, p. 237.
- <sup>202</sup> St. Andrew's Parish, St. Mary's Co., Md., Register.
- <sup>203</sup> Prince William Co. Land Causes 1789-93, p. 90, probated in Stafford County.
- <sup>204</sup> King George Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 4-6.
- <sup>205</sup> Pippenger, *op. cit.*, pp. 332-43.
- <sup>206</sup> *The yirginia Genealogist*, II, pp. 77-81; DC, pp. 159-67; *Dictionary of American Biography*, XV, pp. 111-12.
- <sup>207</sup> King George Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 343-48.
- <sup>208</sup> King George Co. Marriage Register 1, p. 6.
- <sup>209</sup> V VII, p. 427.
- <sup>210</sup> King George Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 210-13.

<sup>211</sup> Letter of George Mason to George Washington, 19 March 1783, in Robert Allen Rutland, *td.*, *The Papers of George Mason* (Chapel Hill, N.C., 1970), II, pp. 763-64.

<sup>212</sup> King George Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 57-59.

<sup>213</sup> King, *op. cit.*, p. 2.

<sup>214</sup> *Virginia Herald*, Fredericksburg, 6 Nov. 1795.

<sup>215</sup> V XX, p. 101.

<sup>216</sup> *Virginia Herald*, Fredericksburg, 10 Aug. 1816.

<sup>217</sup> King George Co. Marriage Register 1, p. 1.

<sup>218</sup> *Virginia Herald*, Fredericksburg, 21 Sept. 1816.

<sup>219</sup> *Virginia Herald*, Fredericksburg, 31 March 1819.

<sup>220</sup> Prince William Co. Will Bk. K, pp. 186-87.

<sup>221</sup> Prince William Co. Will Bk. O, p. 205.

<sup>222</sup> Hayden, *op. cit.*, p. 193; Pippenger, *op. cit.*, pp. 344-55, 359-60 (Bible record).

<sup>223</sup> Fairfax Co. Will Bk. H-l, pp. 138-39.

<sup>224</sup> Fairfax Co. Will Bk. Q-l, p. 242.

<sup>225</sup> John McCoull Journal.

<sup>226</sup> Campbell Co. Will Bk. 11, pp. 177-78.

<sup>227</sup> Pippenger, *op. cit.*, p. 279.

<sup>228</sup> Prince William Co. Will Bk. O, pp. 403-06, proved in Breckinridge Co., Ky.

<sup>229</sup> *Alexandria Gazette*, 3 Oct. 1811.

<sup>230</sup> Prince William Co. Will Bk. K, pp. 124-25; District of Columbia Will Bk. 2, pp. 84-86.

<sup>231</sup> Edmund Jennings Lee, *Lee of Virginia* (Philadelphia, 1895), p. 323; Pippenger, *op. cit.*, p. 365.

<sup>232</sup> *Kentucky Ancestors*, XXIII, p. 250; gravestone, Cave Hill Cemetery, Louisville, Ky.

<sup>233</sup> Stafford Co. Will Bk. R, p. 567, filed 6 May 1870.

## HOPKINS

Stephen Hopkins, a passenger on the ill-fated *Seaventure*, flagship of a fleet of nine vessels which left England, 9 June 1609, for Virginia, was among the 150 persons cast ashore on the Somers Islands [Bermuda] following the shipwreck and marooned there for nine months. During the sojourn Hopkins undertook to persuade others that “it was no breach of honesty, conscience nor religion to decline from the obedience to the Governor since the authority ceased when the *wracke* was committed.” His arguments prevailed little and he was placed under guard, brought before the company in manacles and the governor passed “the sentence of a Martial Court upon him and such as belongs to *mutiny* and rebellion. But so penitent he was and made so much moane... that the whole company besought the Governor and never left him until we had got his pardon.” This contemporary account of events is included in William Strachey’s record of the voyage and the wreck of the *Seaventure*, which also noted that while Hopkins was very religious, he was contentious and defiant of authority and had enough learning to undertake to wrest leadership from others.<sup>1</sup>

Although the possibility was suggested as early as 1768 and many have since assumed as fact that Stephen Hopkins of the *Seaventure* was the same Stephen Hopkins who subsequently sailed in 1620 aboard the *Mayflower* to Plymouth, Mass., only recently has the identification of Stephen Hopkins’ residence before 1608 at Hursley, Hampshire, when considered in conjunction with circumstantial evidence, including the Plymouth Stephen’s knowledge of native practices and his prominence in that colony’s dealing with the Indians, made this identification most likely.<sup>2</sup>

There is no complete list of the shipwrecked party which eventually reached Jamestown in the two pinnaces *Patience* and *Deliverance*, built on the Islands. Hopkins did not, however, remain on the Somers Islands and the conclusion is that the recalcitrant came to Virginia despite his known wish to return to England. In view of his past disturbances the authorities

could not have been loth to part with him and “it is reasonable to suppose that he was allowed to return to England on one of the first ships and thus passed out of the history of Virginia.”<sup>3</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> “A True Reportory of the Wracke and Redemption of Sir Thomas Gates, Knight; Upon and from the Islands of the Bermudas; his Coming to Virginia and the Estate of the Colony Then and After under the Government of the Lord de la Warr,” in Samuel Purchas, *Purchas His Pilgrims* (Glasgow, 1906), XIX, pp. 1-41.

<sup>2</sup> Caleb Johnson, “The True Origin of Stephen’ Hopkins of the *Mayflower* With Evidence of His Earlier Presence in Virginia,” *The American Genealogist*, LXXIII, pp. 161-71. See also Ernest Martin Christensen, “The Probable Parentage of Stephen’ Hopkins of the *Mayflower*” *The American Genealogist*, LXXIX, pp. 241-49, which identifies him as probably the Stephen, son of John and Elizabeth (Williams) Hopkins, who was baptized “last of April” 1581 at Upper Clatford, Hampshire.

<sup>3</sup> *NEHGR* XXXIII, p. 303.

## JOHNSON-TRAVIS<sup>1</sup>

\*1. JOHN JOHNSON<sup>1</sup> was living in Virginia by 1616<sup>2</sup> and when the census was taken, 1623/4, he was established at Jamestown with his wife \*Ann and two children,<sup>3</sup> who appear in the muster, 1624/5, as \*John<sup>2</sup>, a year old, and \*Ann<sup>2</sup>, then four years old. In the “extracts of all titles and estates sent home by Sir Francis Wyatt, 1624,” John<sup>1</sup> Johnson is credited with 200 acres at Archer’s Hope on Jamestown Island.<sup>4</sup> Half of this tract is of record, 12 Jan. 1624/5, in a grant to “John Johnson of James City, yeoman, an ancient planter,” for 100 acres “for his first personall devident,” whereof 15 acres

are scituated towards the Easterne side of the Island of James City and thence abutteth eastward on the land of Ensigne William Spencer, deceased, Westward upon a Marsh neare adjoyning, Northward upon the back river and... Southward upon a small branch of Archers Hope Creek, parting the same from the maine devident of Ensigne William Spencer, Northwardly upon another branch of said Creek,... Eastward upon Archers Hope Creeke... and Westward upon a great swamp lying on the back side of same Land.<sup>5</sup>

On 16 Aug. 1624 John<sup>1</sup> Johnson was ordered to repair the “late dwelling house of Ensigne William Spencer on James City Island and make good the fences about the ground,” according to an agreement entered into by the two men.<sup>6</sup> He was a party to a suit over a sow, 1629.<sup>7</sup> The family name of his wife Ann is not known.

Issue: 2. ANN<sup>2</sup>; 3. John<sup>2</sup>, aged 1 in 1624/5, repatented, 25 March 1654, the 100 acres patented 1624/5 by John<sup>1</sup> Johnson “due unto him as being sonn and heir of the said John Johnson,” with 35 acres added,<sup>8</sup> and apparently was living 8 Aug. 1659.<sup>9</sup>

2. ANN<sup>2</sup> JOHNSON (John<sup>1</sup>), aged 4 in 1624/5, married Edward Travis I who, 25 Jan. 1637/8, patented 900 acres in James City (now Surry)

County upon the head of Upper Chippoaks Creek, adjoining Jeremiah Dickenson, “200 acres thereof due in right of John Johnson, his wife and two children the daughter and heir of the said Johnson, hee the said Travis marrying.”<sup>10</sup> Among the headrights named were Walter Travis and Walter Johnson. This patent was renewed, 25 Feb. 1638/9, in the names of “Edward Travis and John Johnson, sonn of John Johnson, dec’d.”<sup>11</sup>

On 10 March 1652/3 Edward Travis I acquired by patent and by purchase 196 acres on “James City Island near black poynt” near Goose Hill marsh,<sup>12</sup> and in repatenting the tract, exactly one year later, he added 130 acres, “being marsh land lying Southerly from his now dwelling house.”<sup>13</sup>

Issue: [TRAVIS] 4. EDWARD<sup>3</sup>.

4. EDWARD<sup>3</sup> TRAVIS (Ann<sup>2</sup> Johnson, John<sup>1</sup>) repatented, 10 Feb. 1663/4, as “sonne and heire of Edward Travers, dec’d.,” 326 acres on James City Island,<sup>14</sup> which included his father’s 1653/4 patent. This land, with additional purchases, was included in still another patent for 550 acres, 22 Dec. 1682.<sup>15</sup> Edward<sup>3</sup> was one of the two owners of large tracts on Jamestown Island, William Sherwood being the other.<sup>16</sup> He was churchwarden of James City Parish<sup>17</sup> and died 12 Nov. 1700, being buried in the Travis family burial ground at the east end of Jamestown Island.<sup>18</sup>

He married (1) Elizabeth\_\_\_\_,<sup>19</sup> to whom he gave a power of attorney, 15 May 1678,<sup>20</sup> and (2) Rebecca\_\_\_\_,<sup>21</sup> died 19 Dec. 1723, aged 46, who married (2) William Brodnax, who was born 28 Feb. 1675/6, held 1683 acres, presumably the Travis land, in James City County, 1704, and died 16 Feb. 1726/7.<sup>22</sup>

Issue: [TRAVIS] (probably by 1) 5. EDWARD<sup>4</sup>.

5. EDWARD<sup>4</sup> TRAVIS (Edward<sup>3</sup>, Ann<sup>2</sup> Johnson, John<sup>1</sup>), as of James City County, Gentlemen, purchased 172 perches in James City from John and Margaret Baird, 13 Jan. 1717/8,<sup>23</sup> and as of James City Island, Gentleman, sold 281/2 acres to William Brodnax, 17 July 1719.<sup>24</sup> He married Elizabeth Marable.<sup>25</sup>

Issue: [TRAVIS]<sup>26</sup> 6. EDWARD CHAMPION<sup>5</sup>; 7. REBECCA ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>.

6. EDWARD CHAMPION<sup>5</sup> TRAVIS (Edward<sup>4</sup>, Edward<sup>3</sup>, Ann<sup>2</sup> Johnson, John<sup>1</sup>) died Aug. 1779 in his 59th year.<sup>27</sup> He was burgess for Jamestown Island, 1752-65,<sup>28</sup> held the rank of colonel in the James City County militia, and was charged with 44 tithes and 1852 acres in 1768.<sup>29</sup> He married Susannah Hutchings, daughter of John and Amy Hutchings, who died 28 Oct. 1761, in her 33rd year.<sup>30</sup> His will, 15 Dec. 1778-codicil 22 March 1779-20 Sept. 1779,<sup>31</sup> left land in Brunswick County and at Timson's Neck, York County.

Issue: [TRAVIS] 8. Champion<sup>6</sup>, died 22 Aug. 1810,<sup>32</sup> left will 15 Aug. 1810-28 Aug. 1810,<sup>33</sup> burgess for Jamestown Island, 1769-76, and member of the first two Virginia Conventions, 1775-76, and of the House of Delegates, 1781, 1800-06,<sup>34</sup> colonel of a State Regiment, 1775, Naval Commissioner, 1776, justice and sheriff, married, (bond 28) Nov. 1772,<sup>35</sup> 358. *Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> Boush* (see MASON); 9. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 24 Aug. 1748, died 22 Sept. 1749; 10. Amy<sup>6</sup>, born 9 Oct. 1752, died 2 Oct. 1755; 11. John<sup>6</sup>, born 9 Dec. 1755, died 25 Nov. 1759; 12. Edward<sup>6</sup>, died 28 March 1784 while on his way to the Virginia Springs for his health, appointed lieutenant in the 2nd Virginia State Regiment, 24 Oct. 1775, transferred to the naval service as a lieutenant, 31 Jan. 1776, captured by the British and in captivity until paroled and promoted to captain after his return to Virginia, left will 28 March 1784-13 June 1784,<sup>36</sup> married (1), 1772,<sup>37</sup> Elizabeth Tait, who died 1773,<sup>38</sup> and (2), 20 Feb. 1779,<sup>39</sup> Clarissa Waller, born 16 Sept. 1759,<sup>40</sup> who married (2) Mordecai Booth of Frederick County;<sup>41</sup> 13. John<sup>6</sup>, under age in 1779, died before 1787, married Judith<sup>7</sup> Langhorne, daughter of 125. *Elizabeth Cary<sup>6</sup> (Scasbrook) Langhorne* (see TAYLOR-CARY); 14. Susannah Hutchings<sup>6</sup>, married William Armistead of the "Neck," New Kent County, who was agent of the state for providing arms, clothing and other necessities during the Revolution and died June 1793.<sup>42</sup>

7. REBECCA ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> TRAVIS (Edward<sup>4</sup>, Edward<sup>3</sup>, Ann<sup>2</sup> Johnson, John<sup>1</sup>), born 27 April 1727, died 16 March 1804 at "Newington," Cumberland County.<sup>43</sup> She married, 27 Nov. 1745,<sup>44</sup> as his (2) wife, John



Tucker of Norfolk, born in Bermuda, who left will 11 Sept. 1762-16 Dec. 1762.<sup>45</sup>

Issue: [TUCKER] 15. Rebecca Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 20 Sept. 1750 at Jamestown, died 11 April 1826 at “Enniscorthy,” Albemarle County, married, (bond 8) Feb. 1769,<sup>46</sup> John Coles, who was born 29 April 1745 at Richmond, died 5 Feb. 1808 at “Enniscorthy,”<sup>47</sup> left will 6 Dec. 1798-6 June 1808,<sup>48</sup> planter of Albemarle County, vestryman of St. Anne’s Parish, member of a volunteer company, 1775;<sup>49</sup> 16. Travis<sup>6</sup>, born 18 Aug. 1753, died 1 Oct. 1826, left will 12 Nov. 1825-18 Dec. 1825,<sup>50</sup> of Norfolk; 17. John<sup>6</sup>; 18. Jane<sup>6</sup>, born 16 March 1759 at Norfolk, died 6 Nov. 1836, married, 25 May 1787, as his (2) wife, George Anderson, born 27 May 1755, died 16 April [sic] 1816 at “Newington,” Cumberland County,<sup>51</sup> left will 12 Aug. 1816-Oct. 1816.<sup>52</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> *Cra. Rep.*, pp. 49, 66, 82-83, 104, 134; W(l) V, p. 16; W(l) XVIII, pp. 141-44.

<sup>2</sup> CP, p. xxxiv.

<sup>3</sup> Hotten, p. 178.

<sup>4</sup> R, Va. Co. IV, p. 556.

<sup>5</sup> Patent Bk. I, p. 15. A marginal notation states “The former patten granted by Sir Georg Yeardly is to be accounted void.” A fee rent of 1 shilling for every 50 acres was to be paid. The Travis descendants of John’ Johnson owned land upon Jamestown Island until 1831 when Davis Bullock of Richmond purchased the entire Island from the Travis and Ambler families (*Southern Literary Messenger*, III [Richmond, 1837], p. 304).

<sup>6</sup> MCGC, p. 16.

<sup>7</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 195.

<sup>8</sup> Patent Bk. 3, p. 27, “made out againe and 15 acres added,” making up 150 acres.

<sup>9</sup> Patent Bk. 7, p. 228; Ambler Papers, Library of Congress, no. 228, deed of Edward Travis, 15 Nov. 1677, mentioning land purchase of John Johnson that date. While there are in colonial records several references to John Johnson, no certain identification can be made (see *MCGC*, pp. 248, 396,431).

<sup>10</sup> Patent Bk. 1, p. 531. He patented 300 acres more the same day but surrendered the patent (*ibid.*, p. 532).

<sup>11</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 626. John Johnson of James City County, planter, sold his 450 acre moiety of this patent at Upper Chippokes to Robert Roberts, 5 June 1653 (Surry Co. Record Bk. 1652-72, p. 30).

<sup>12</sup> Patent Bk. 3, p. 158.

<sup>13</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 8.

<sup>14</sup> Patent Bk. 5, p. 338 (342).

<sup>15</sup> Patent Bk. 7, p. 228.

<sup>16</sup> Jamestown Island, entitled to representation in the General Assembly, continued to “seat” a burgess until the Revolutionary War. Edward Travis I represented the Island, 1644 (H I, p. 283). Under the limited ownership of land on the Island, the burgess became practically an appointive family office. In 1742 Lewis Burwell complained of the undue election of Edward Travis. After due consideration, however, the Assembly declared that Travis was a “fitting member” and duly elected and further concluded that the “Freeholders on the peninsula called James City are entitled to the liberty of voting at elections for a Burgess from that place” (*JHB* 1752-58, pp. 12, 41).

<sup>17</sup> When the State House at Jamestown was burned, 1698, immediate steps were taken to move the center of government in Virginia to the Middle Plantation [Williamsburg], a more healthful location. Apparently neither the colonists nor the English government wished to spend any money in rebuilding or even repairing the public buildings on the island, for a petition to the General Assembly, 17 May 1699, shows that even the church had fallen into disrepair. William Broadribb and Edward<sup>3</sup> Travis, churchwardens of James City Parish, presented the petition “praying allowance from the public to help towards defraying the charge of building a steeple and repairing the walls and pews of the said Church.” The

governor and his Council referred it to the House of Burgesses where it was read and after some debate was rejected (*JHB* 1695-1702, p. 166). By 1699 the government was sitting at Williamsburg.

<sup>18</sup> Gravestone, Travis graveyard, in *Cra. Rep.*, p. 134. This area is now embraced by the National Colonial Historical Park.

<sup>19</sup> She may have been the sister of John Champion (10 Nov. 1660-16 Dec. 1700) who is buried in the Travis burial ground (gravestone, *loc. cit.*).

<sup>20</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 2, 1671-84, p. 170.

<sup>21</sup> Although no evidence to indicate an additional generation has been found, it is possible that rather than being a young (2) wife of Edward<sup>3</sup> Travis, Rebecca was the wife of Edward<sup>4</sup> Travis and that the information given here regarding him refers instead to an Edward<sup>5</sup> Travis who was father of Edward Champion Travis. Since Rebecca had three Brodnax children before her death in 1723, however, it is unlikely she could be the widow of the Edward who was living in 1719. Since the name Champion is not found among Rebecca's Brodnax descendants, it appears more likely that Edward<sup>4</sup> Travis was a child of Edward<sup>3</sup>'s (1) marriage.

<sup>22</sup> Brodnax Bible, in *W(1)* XIV, p. 54.

<sup>23</sup> Lindsay O. Duvall, *James City County, 1634-1904 (Virginia Colonial Abstracts, Ser. 2, IV; Washington, 1957; reprint Easley, S.C., 1979)*, p. 25. Dr. Lyon G. Tyler speaks of him as grantor in a 1717 deed, not otherwise identified (*W [1]* XIII, p. 192).

<sup>24</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 26. The purchaser was the (2) husband of Mrs. Rebecca (\_\_\_\_) Travis.

<sup>25</sup> William B. Coles, *The Coles Family of Virginia...* (New York, 1931), p. 52; William Pope Anderson, *Anderson-Overton* (Cincinnati, 1938), p. 42.

<sup>26</sup> *W(1)*XIII,p. 142-44.

<sup>27</sup> *Virginia Gazette*, 21 Aug. 1779.

<sup>28</sup> Leonard, pp. 84, 87, 89, 92, 141.

<sup>29</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, I, p. 70.

<sup>30</sup> Tombstone, Travis burial ground, Jamestown Island, in *Cra. Rep.*, p. 134, which gives names and dates of children who died in infancy.

<sup>31</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 22, pp. 488-89.

<sup>32</sup> *Enquirer*, Richmond, 4 Sept. 1810.

<sup>33</sup> Kentucky Court of Appeals Deed Bk. U, pp. 372-76, recorded in Williamsburg Hustings Court.

<sup>34</sup> Leonard, pp. 97, 100, 103, 106, 110, 112, 142, 220, 224, 228, 232, 236, 240.

<sup>35</sup> *Virginia Gazette* (Rind), 3 Dec. 1772; Elizabeth B. Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792* (n.p., 1961), p. 66.

<sup>36</sup> Revolutionary War pension application R.203, Edward Travis; YS file, NA Acc. No. 616, Virginia Half Pay.

<sup>37</sup> *Virginia Gazette*, 2 April 1772.

<sup>38</sup> *Virginia Gazette* (Rind), 28 Jan. 1773.

<sup>39</sup> *Ibid.*, 26 Feb. 1779.

<sup>40</sup> Family record of Benjamin Waller in copy of *The Works of Edmund Waller*, Virginia Historical Society, in V LK, p. 493. Blow Bible (Oxford, 1715), Virginia State Archives, Acc.35363, gives 2 Sept. 1759.

<sup>41</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, X, p. 30.

<sup>42</sup> W (1) VI, p. 232.

<sup>43</sup> *Virginia Argus*, Richmond, 31 March 1804.

<sup>44</sup> Coles, *op. cit.*, p. 52.

<sup>45</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 98. His widow renounced the will 3 June 1763 (Elizabeth B. Wingo, *Collection of Unrecorded Wills, Norfolk County, Virginia, 1711-1800* (n.p., 1961), p. 115.

<sup>46</sup> Wingo, *op. cit.*, p. 14.

<sup>47</sup> Coles, *op. cit.*, pp. 51-52.

<sup>48</sup> Albemarle Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 298.

<sup>49</sup> Edgar Woods, *Albemarle County in Virginia* (Charlottesville, 1901), p. 364.

<sup>50</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 189.

<sup>51</sup> Anderson, *op. cit.*, pp. 41-42.

<sup>52</sup> Cumberland Co. Will Bk. 5, pp. 198-99.

## JORDAN (SAMUEL)<sup>1</sup>

\*1. SAMUEL <sup>1</sup> JORDAN came to Virginia, 1610, according to the patent for 450 acres in Charles City issued to him 10 Dec. 1620, which recited that he was “an ancient planter who hath abode ten years complete in this colony.”<sup>2</sup> This grant was divided in three parcels which, together with houses thereon, are described in the patent.

The location at which Samuel<sup>1</sup> Jordan lived originally was called “Beggar’s Bush,” and after the massacre of 22 March 1621/2, “Master Samuel Jordan gathered together but a few of the stragglers about him at ‘Beggar’s Bush,’ where he fortified and lived in despite of the enemy.”<sup>3</sup> In maintaining his settlement Jordan had the approval of Governor Francis Wyatt who wrote to the Council in London, April 1622, “that he thought fitt to hold a few outlying places including the plantation of Mr. Samuel Jordan’s; but to abandon others and concentrate the colonists at Jamestown.”<sup>4</sup> By 1623, this plantation on the south side of James River across from “Berkeley” was known as “Jordan’s Journey.”<sup>5</sup>

Samuel<sup>1</sup> Jordan represented Charles City at the first representative legislative assembly in the new world which convened at Jamestown, 30 July 1619.<sup>6</sup> He died before April 1623<sup>7</sup> and the following November a warrant was issued “to Mr. Farrar to bring in the account of Mr. Jordan’s estate,”<sup>8</sup> and at the same time “another warrant was issued to Mrs. Jordan that Mr. Farrar put in security for the performance of her husband’s will.”<sup>9</sup>

Samuel<sup>1</sup> Jordan married \*Sisley [Cicely]\_\_\_\_, who came to Virginia in 1611<sup>10</sup> and was listed in the census of 1623/4 at “Jordan’s Journey.”<sup>11</sup> She presumably was the widow of \_\_\_\_Baley and mother of *I. Temperance*<sup>3</sup> *Baley* (see BALEY-COCKE). She married (3), 1625, 1. *William*<sup>1</sup> *Farrar* (see FARRAR).

Issue:<sup>12</sup> 2. \*2. Mary<sup>2</sup>, born in Virginia, 1621.

\*3. Margaret<sup>2</sup>, born in Virginia, 1623.

---

<sup>1</sup> Br. Gen., p. 933.

<sup>2</sup> R, Va. Co. IV, p. 554; Patent Bk. 8, p. 125. This patent was admitted to record, 1690, at the request of Richard Bland. See copy, CP I, p. 226.

<sup>3</sup> Smith, *Tra. II*, p. 596.

<sup>4</sup> R, Va. Co. III, p. 612.

<sup>5</sup> Hotten, p. 171. Later patents identify the location (Patent Bk. 1, pp. 162, 788; see also *MCGC*, pp. 106, 113, 126, 129, 131).

<sup>6</sup> Leonard, p. 3. He was a member of the committee to review the first four books into which the Great Charter of Virginia was divided (*R*, Va. Co. in, pp. 154, 159).

<sup>7</sup> R, Va. Co. IV, pp. 218-20.

<sup>8</sup> *MCGC*, p. 8

<sup>9</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>10</sup> CP I, p. xxx.

<sup>11</sup> Hotten, p. 171.

<sup>12</sup> No other children have been identified. Thomas Jordan, presented hereafter, could not have been the son of Sisley Jordan. It has been suggested that he was a son of Samuel' Jordan by a former marriage but no evidence to establish this is known.

## JORDAN (THOMAS)<sup>1</sup>

\*1. THOMAS<sup>1</sup> JORDAN came to Virginia in the *Diana* and was living at James City, 1623/4,<sup>2</sup> where in the muster of 1624/5, aged 24, he heads the list of the governor's men at Pasbehaigh (James City), indicating that he was a soldier in the governor's guard. In 1629 he is mentioned as one of the commissioners of Wariscoyack<sup>3</sup> (Isle of Wight County by 1637), which area he represented in the House of Burgesses, 1628,1629,1632 (February-March and September).<sup>4</sup> On 2 July 1635 he received a patent for 900 acres in Warrasquioake County near the head of Warrasquioake River, "beginning on the Westerly side of an old Indian Towne... being upon the North West side of the river..."<sup>5</sup>

A patent issued to Thomas Davis, 10 Aug. 1644, for 300 acres in Nansemond County notes that it adjoined the "patent land of Mr. Thomas Jordan, dec'd."<sup>6</sup>

The name of his wife is not known.

Issue:<sup>7</sup> 2. THOMAS<sup>2</sup>; 3. MARGARET<sup>2</sup>.

2. THOMAS<sup>2</sup> JORDAN (Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 1634,<sup>8</sup> lived at Chuckatuck in Nansemond County where there were many Puritans and, by 1660, a well developed Quaker movement. In that year Thomas<sup>2</sup> is recorded as having "Received the truth," after which he "abode faith full in it: And in Constant unity with the faithfull friends thereof."<sup>9</sup> The Jordans became the leading family of Quakers in Isle of Wight and Nansemond counties and their tribulations under the Virginia legislative enactment of 1662 for suppression of the sect are recounted in the Quaker records. Thomas<sup>2</sup> married Margaret Brasseur, born Sept. 1642, died 7 Dec. 1708, daughter of Robert Brasseur, who at 16 became a Quaker and "lived an exemplary life in the faith."<sup>10</sup> He died 8 Dec. 1699.<sup>11</sup> The quit rent roll of Nansemond County, 1704, shows his widow in possession of 200 acres.

Issue: 4. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>; 5. JOHN<sup>3</sup>; 6. JAMES<sup>3</sup>; 7. ROBERT<sup>3</sup>; 8. RICHARD<sup>3</sup>; 9. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup>; 10. BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>; 11. MATTHEW<sup>3</sup>; 12.

SAMUEL<sup>3</sup>; 13. JOSHUA<sup>3</sup>.

3. MARGARET<sup>2</sup> JORDAN (Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married 3. James<sup>3</sup> Davis (see DAVIS). They were witnesses, 9 Dec. 1688, to the marriage of John<sup>3</sup> Jordan to Margaret Burgh in Nansemond and signed the Quaker register as uncle and aunt.<sup>12</sup>

Issue: see DAVIS.

4. THOMAS<sup>3</sup> JORDAN (Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 6 March 1660/1, married, 6 Dec. 1679, Elizabeth Burgh, daughter of William Burgh of Chuckatuck. He served as sheriff of Nansemond and burgess from that county, 1696-97.<sup>13</sup> The quit rent roll of 1704 shows Maj. Thomas<sup>3</sup> Jordan in possession of 700 acres in Nansemond.

Issue: 14. Thomas<sup>4</sup>, born 19 July 1681, justice of Nansemond County, 1714, 1726; 15. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>, born 18 Nov. 1683; 16. Martha<sup>4</sup>, born 22 Jan. 1685/6; 17. William<sup>4</sup>, born 25 July 1688, perhaps the William of Nansemond County who married Prudence Driver and with her sold, 27 Dec. 1743, 200 acres on the southwest side of Chuckatuck Creek which had been willed by Capt. Thomas Godwin to "my mother."<sup>14</sup>

5. JOHN<sup>3</sup> JORDAN (Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 17 Aug. 1663, married, 9 March 1688/9, Margaret Burgh, daughter of William Burgh of Chuckatuck. His will, 13 Feb. 1710/11-6 May 1712,<sup>15</sup> named his wife Margaret and children. She held 150 acres in Isle of Wight County, 1714.<sup>16</sup> The inventory of Margaret Jordan's estate was ordered made 27 May 1728.<sup>17</sup>

Issue: 18. Martha<sup>4</sup>, purchased 300 acres from William Harrison, 10 July 1710;<sup>18</sup> 19. JOHN<sup>4</sup>; 20. Mourning<sup>4</sup>; 21. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>; 22. Mary<sup>4</sup>; 23. Susanna<sup>4</sup>.

6. JAMES<sup>3</sup> JORDAN (Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 23 Jan. 1665/6, married (1), 29 May 1688, Elizabeth Ratcliff, born 21 Sept. 1668, died 31 Aug. 1695, daughter of Richard Ratcliff, and (2), 28 Sept. 1700, Anne Roseter of Elizabeth River. He held 270 acres in Isle of Wight County, 1714.<sup>19</sup> His will, 8 Oct. 1732-22 Jan. 1732/3,<sup>20</sup> named his children.

Issue: (by 1) 24. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>; 25. JAMES<sup>4</sup>; (by 2) 26. JOHN<sup>4</sup>.



7. ROBERT<sup>3</sup> JORDAN (Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 11 Sept. 1668, married (1), 9 Feb. 1687/8, Christian (Taberer) Oudelant, born Nov. 1661, died 26 Aug. 1689, widow of William Oudelant and daughter of Thomas Taberer, burgess for Isle of Wight, 1657-58, (2), 10 July 1690, Mary Belson, born 24 May 1673, daughter of Edmund Belson and wife Elizabeth, and (3), 9 Sept. 1718, 15. *Dorothy*<sup>4</sup> (*Cary*) *Pleasants* (see TAYLOR-CARY). He held 850 acres in Nansemond County, 1704, and died 3 Oct. 1728.

Issue: (by 1) 27. CHRISTIAN<sup>4</sup>; (by 2) 28. Thomas<sup>4</sup>, born 13 June 1691; 29. ROBERT<sup>4</sup>; 30. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup>; 31. MARY<sup>4</sup>; 32. MARGARET<sup>4</sup>; 33. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>; 34. EDMUND<sup>4</sup>; 35. Belson<sup>4</sup>, born 17 Aug. 1707, died 9 Dec. 1707, twin of Edmund; 36. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup>; (by 3) 37. PLEASANTS<sup>4</sup>.

8. RICHARD<sup>3</sup> JORDAN (Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 6 Aug. 1670, married, 22 Aug. 1706, Rebecca Ratcliff, born 3 July 1684, daughter of Richard Ratcliff of Travascoe Neck. He held 174 acres in Isle of Wight County, 1714.<sup>[21](#)</sup> He died 29 Dec. 1723 leaving will 26 Dec. 1723-26 Oct. 1724.<sup>[22](#)</sup>

Issue: 38. RICHARD<sup>4</sup>; 39. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup>; 40. Benjamin<sup>4</sup>; 41. MATTHEW<sup>4</sup>; 42. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>; 43. MARY<sup>4</sup>; 44. PATIENCE<sup>4</sup>.

9. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup> JORDAN (Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 8 Sept. 1672, moved to North Carolina before 1699,<sup>[23](#)</sup> settling on Pasquotank River, and died 11 Feb. 1725/6.<sup>[24](#)</sup> He married, by 11 July 1699,<sup>[25](#)</sup> FiliaChristi Akehurst, daughter of Daniel and Mary (Noy) Akehurst,<sup>[26](#)</sup> who married (2), by 29 May 1732,<sup>[27](#)</sup> Robert Rout.

Issue:<sup>[28](#)</sup> 45. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup>; 45A. Mary<sup>4</sup>, married\_\_\_out of unity before 19 July 1716 when she and her parents were disowned by the Society of Friends; 46. MIRIAM<sup>4</sup>.

10. BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup> JORDAN (Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 18 Sept. 1674, married (1)\_\_\_and (2) Sarah Robinson, stepdaughter of Joseph Glaister,<sup>[33](#)</sup> who, 25 Sept. 1707, was received by Chuckatuck Monthly Meeting on certificate from Pardshaw Cragg, Cumberland, England,<sup>[34](#)</sup> and married (2) 6. *James*<sup>3</sup> *Bates* (see BATES). The quit rent roll of 1704 shows him in possession of 150 acres in Isle of Wight County; on that of 1714 he

was charged with 250 acres.<sup>35</sup> He died 12 Feb. 1716/7 leaving will dated 8 Feb. 1715/6, which named his wife and children.<sup>36</sup>

Issue: (by 1) 47. Thomas<sup>4</sup>, under 21 in 1716; (by 2) 48. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup>; 49. Margaret<sup>4</sup>; 50. SARAH<sup>4</sup>.

11. MATTHEW<sup>3</sup> JORDAN (Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 1 Jan. 1676/7, married (1), 5 Sept. 1699, Dorothy (Newby) Bufkin, widow of Levin Bufkin, and (2), as of Nansemond County, 17 May 1702 at Levy Neck Meeting House in Isle of Wight County,<sup>37</sup> Susanna (Bird) Bressey, widow of William Bressey,<sup>38</sup> who, “very ancient,” joined him in selling, 8 April 1724, to James Jordan, Jr., 150 acres where they lived, which had been devised to Susanna by the will of her father Robert Bird, dated 22 Nov. 1656.<sup>39</sup>

Issue: (perhaps by 1)<sup>40</sup> 51. MATTHEW<sup>4</sup>.

12. SAMUEL<sup>3</sup> JORDAN (Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 15 April 1679, married, 10 Dec. 1703 in Henrico County, Elizabeth Fleming, baptized 28 Oct. 168\_,<sup>41</sup> daughter of Charles and Susanna (Tarlton) Fleming of New Kent County. He resided in New Kent County and left will 2 Oct. 1718-11 June 1719.<sup>42</sup> His widow married (2) Thomas Raley and died 20 July 1763.<sup>43</sup>

Issue:<sup>44</sup> 52. CHARLES<sup>4</sup>; 53. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup>; 54. MATTHEW<sup>4</sup>; 55. (possibly) Sarah<sup>4</sup>, married, (bond 17) March 1752,<sup>45</sup> Robert Burton; 56. (Child)<sup>4</sup>.

13. JOSHUA<sup>3</sup> JORDAN (Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 31 Aug. 1681, married Elizabeth Sanbourne, daughter of Daniel and Sarah Sanbourne of Isle of Wight County.<sup>46</sup> The quit rent roll of 1704 shows him in possession of 150 acres in Isle of Wight County; he was charged with 230 acres in 1714.<sup>47</sup> His will, dated 28 Feb. 1717/8,<sup>48</sup> names his mother-in-law, wife and children. Elizabeth Jordan died before 1 Dec. 1733 when an accounting of her estate, by Matthew Jordan, was made.<sup>49</sup>

Issue: 57. Sarah<sup>3</sup>; 58. RACHEL<sup>4</sup>; 59. Mary<sup>4</sup>; 60. Margaret<sup>4</sup>; 61. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>; 62. Susanna<sup>4</sup>; 63. MATTHEW<sup>4</sup>; 64. Joshua<sup>4</sup>, died before 3 June 1743 when the inventory of his estate was ordered,<sup>50</sup> married Sarah\_\_\_\_, who married (2) Thomas Lightfoot,<sup>51</sup> 65. (Child)<sup>4</sup>, unborn 1717/8.

19. JOHN<sup>4</sup> JORDAN (John<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 28 Oct. 1757-7 Dec. 1758.<sup>52</sup> He married\_\_\_\_.

Issue:<sup>53</sup> 66. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 67. Mourning<sup>5</sup>; 68. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, married\_\_\_\_Thorpe; 69. MARGARET<sup>5</sup>; 70. Joseph<sup>5</sup>; 71. BILLINGSLEY<sup>5</sup>.

24. ELIZABERTH<sup>4</sup> JORDAN (James<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 9 Nov. 1748-12 June 1755.<sup>54</sup> She married Stephen Scott of Pasquotank Co., N.C.

Issue: [SCOTT] 72. JAMES JORDAN<sup>5</sup>; 73. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, married\_\_\_\_Williams; 74. SARAH<sup>4</sup>.

25. JAMES<sup>4</sup> JORDAN (James<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) died by 22 Jan. 1732/3 when the inventory of his estate was made.<sup>55</sup> He married Patience Terrell.<sup>56</sup>

Issue:<sup>57</sup> 75. James<sup>5</sup>, married 44. Patience<sup>4</sup> Jordan; 76. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup>; 77. Ann<sup>5</sup>.

26. JOHN<sup>4</sup> JORDAN (James<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) bought 150 acres on the east side of Lightwood Swamp from Robert Hart, 23 Nov. 1739, and 140 acres on the east side of the south fork of Lightwood Swamp from James Washington, 20 Nov. 1740, and sold 100 acres out of the former tract to James Jones, 8 Nov. 1753.<sup>58</sup> He died before Dec. 1756 when William Jordan was summoned to declare whether he would administer on his father's estate.<sup>59</sup> He married\_\_\_\_.

Issue: 78. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>.

27. CHRISTIAN<sup>4</sup> JORDAN (Robert<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 23 March 1688/9, died 12 Sept. 1708, married, 28 Aug. 1707, William Scott; son of John and Elizabeth (Belson) Scott, born 8 May 1683.

Issue: [SCOTT] 79. Mary<sup>5</sup>, born 4 Sept. 1708.

29. ROBERT<sup>4</sup> JORDAN (Robert<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 27 Dec. 1692, died 7 Oct. 1742, was a Quaker minister who traveled widely. He married (1) \_\_\_\_, and (2), 3 June 1731 at Philadelphia, Mary (Stanbury) Hill, daughter of Nathan Stanbury and wife Mary Wills and widow of Richard Hill, who married (3), 10 Dec. 1747, Isreal Pemberton, and was buried 26 Oct. 1778, aged 73.<sup>60</sup>

Issue:<sup>61</sup> (by 1) 80. Hannah<sup>5</sup>, died 21 July 1742; 81. Samuel<sup>5</sup>, died 2 Sept. 1742; (by 2) 82. Robert<sup>5</sup>, born 6 Oct. 1732, buried 28 Aug. 1733; 83. Richard<sup>5</sup>, born 14 March 1734/5, buried 27 March 1737; 84. Joseph<sup>5</sup>, born 25 Jan. 1735/6, died 4 March 1772, disowned by Society of Friends, 5 Oct. 1759, for military service and other disunities; 85. Stansbury<sup>5</sup>, born 11 Feb. 1737/8; 86. Mary<sup>5</sup>, born 26 Nov. 1739, died 23 Oct. 1759.

30. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup> JORDAN (Robert<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 18 Nov. 1695, died 26 Nov. 1735, was a Quaker minister in England, Ireland and Holland, spreading the doctrine.<sup>62</sup> He married 41. *Anna<sup>5</sup> Pleasants* (see TAYLOR-CARY), died 20 Jan. 1754, a Quaker minister for sixteen years, who married (2) Thomas Trotter and lived in Perquimans Co., N.C.

Issue:<sup>63</sup> 87. Sarah<sup>5</sup>, born 12 April 1731; 88. Abigail<sup>5</sup>, born 14 Sept. 1733; 89. Margaret<sup>5</sup>, born 24 Dec. 1736 [*sic*; 1735?], died aged about 19 months

31. MARY<sup>4</sup> JORDAN (Robert<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 24 Feb. 1699/1700, died 10 Nov. 1796 at Beaverdam, Goochland County, left will 2 July 1788-16 Oct. 1797.<sup>64</sup> She married 37. *Thomas<sup>5</sup> Pleasants* (see TAYLOR-CARY), born 2 Nov. 1695, died 24 Jan. 1744/5, who left will 19 Nov. 1743-1 April 1745.<sup>65</sup>

Issue: [PLEASANTS]<sup>66</sup> 90. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 91. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>; 92. ROBERT<sup>5</sup>; 93. Lydia<sup>5</sup>, married 48. Benjamin<sup>4</sup> Jordan; 94. MARY<sup>5</sup>; 95. JANE<sup>5</sup>; 96. Sarah<sup>5</sup>, died 7 Oct. 1749 in 17th year;<sup>67</sup> 97. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, for whom her brother John was appointed guardian, 2 June 1746,<sup>68</sup> died unmarried under age 21.<sup>69</sup>

32. MARGARET<sup>4</sup> JORDAN (Robert<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 12 April 1702, died 5 Oct. 1746, married, as his (1) wife, 38. *John<sup>5</sup> Pleasants* (see TAYLOR-CARY), who died 13 Aug. 1771 at "Curies," Henrico County, aged 75,<sup>70</sup> and left will dated 11 Aug. 1771.<sup>71</sup> He was a merchant of Henrico County and clerk of the Henrico Monthly Meeting of the Society of Friends, and married (2), 7 April 1750, 98. *Marj<sup>5</sup> Woodson* (see WOODSON) and (3), 21 Oct. 1769, 160. Miriam<sup>5</sup> (Murdaugh) Hunnicutt.

Issue: [PLEASANTS]<sup>72</sup> 98. ROBERT<sup>5</sup>; 99. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 100. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup>; 101. Mary<sup>5</sup>, married 93. *Charles<sup>5</sup> Woodson* (see WOODSON); 102.

ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>; 103. ANN<sup>5</sup>; 104. Dorothy<sup>5</sup>, married 72. Gray<sup>5</sup> *Briggs* (see GRAY).

33. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup> JORDAN (Robert<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 17 Feb. 1705/6, died before 21 July 1763.<sup>73</sup> She married (1) 39. *Joseph<sup>5</sup> Pleasants* (see TAYLOR-CARY), of Nansemond County, who was deeded land in Goochland County by his mother, 22 June 1718,<sup>74</sup> which he sold, 22 Sept. 1739, to his brother John,<sup>75</sup> and died by 1752.<sup>76</sup> She married (2)\_\_\_Burleigh.<sup>77</sup>

Issue: [PLEASANTS]<sup>78</sup> 105. Robertson<sup>5</sup>; 106. Joseph<sup>5</sup>; 107. Sarah<sup>5</sup>.

34. EDMUND<sup>4</sup> JORDAN (Robert<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 17 Aug. 1707, died 19 Dec. 1756. He married Ann Trotter, daughter of William and Ann (\_\_\_) Trotter, who was born 3 Aug. 1707 and died 18 Oct. 1750. They resided in Nansemond County.

Issue:<sup>79</sup> 108. ROBERT<sup>5</sup>; 109. Mary<sup>5</sup>, born 11 Feb. 1732/3, died 23 Aug. 1759, married John Denson; 110. Edmund<sup>5</sup>, born 1 Nov. 1735, of Nansemond County, perhaps the Edmund who married, by 22 Dec. 1770,<sup>80</sup> Sarah Draper; 111. Margaret<sup>5</sup>, born 5 Oct. 1738; 112. Ann<sup>5</sup>, born 15 Sept. 1740, died 23 Nov. 1757, aged "17 lacking 3 days" [*sic*]; 113. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, born 1 Feb. 1742/3, died unmarried; 114. Hester<sup>5</sup>, born 15 Nov. 1746, died 17 Dec. 1761.

36. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> JORDAN (Robert<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 29 June 1711, died 24 March 1767. He married, 11 May 1738, 14. *Hannah<sup>4</sup> Bates* (see BATES).

Issue:<sup>81</sup> 115. Sarah<sup>5</sup>, married\_\_\_Whitlock; 116. MARGARET<sup>5</sup>; 117. MARY<sup>5</sup>; 118. Robert<sup>5</sup>, referred to as brother of Margaret Harrison, 1772.<sup>82</sup>

37. PLEASANTS<sup>4</sup> JORDAN (Robert<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Nansemond County, married, 3 May 1739,<sup>83</sup> Mary Corbin.

Issue: 119. Dorothy<sup>5</sup>, married 192. *James<sup>5</sup> Pleasants* (see BALEY-COCKE); 120. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married 191. *Joseph<sup>5</sup> Pleasants* (see BALEY-COCKE).

38. RICHARD<sup>4</sup> JORDAN (Richard<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 3 Feb. 1781-3 Jan. 1782.<sup>84</sup> He married Unity\_\_\_.

Issue:<sup>85</sup> 121. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 122. Robert<sup>5</sup>, married, 22 Dec. 1782,<sup>86</sup> Mary Peele; 123. Lydia<sup>5</sup>; 124. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, married\_\_\_Outland; 125. William<sup>5</sup>; 126. Mary<sup>5</sup>, married 108. Robert<sup>4</sup> Jordan.

39. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup> JORDAN (Richard<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 18 March 1715/6, moved to Northampton Co., N.C., in 1768. He married 64. *Patience*<sup>4</sup> Ricks (see TOOKE), who died 13 April 1762.<sup>87</sup>

Issue:<sup>88</sup> 126A. Joseph<sup>5</sup>, born 14 Nov. 1746, died 27 Oct. 1767; 126B. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, born 15 Dec. 1748, married, 21 June 1778, William Saunders; 126C. MARY<sup>5</sup>; 126D. John<sup>5</sup>, born 18 Aug. 1753, died 26 Jan. 1775; 126E. RICHARD<sup>5</sup>; 126F. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup>; 126G. Matt<sup>5</sup>, born 14 Dec. 1761, died 27 Dec. 1761.

41. MATTHEW<sup>4</sup> JORDAN (Richard<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Isle of Wight County, left will 5 May 1785-6 Oct. 1785.<sup>89</sup> He married, shortly after 20 Nov. 1746,<sup>90</sup> Mary Bracey, daughter of Francis and Elizabeth (Wiggs) Bracey.

Issue: 127. RICHARD<sup>5</sup>; 128. MATTHEW<sup>5</sup>; 129. Hannah<sup>5</sup>; 130. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, married 141. Charles<sup>5</sup> Clary; 131. Mary<sup>5</sup>; 132. Rebecca<sup>5</sup>; 133. Sarah<sup>5</sup>.

42. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup> JORDAN (Richard<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married Thomas Parr, whose estate was appraised, 1766.<sup>91</sup>

Issue: [PARR]<sup>92</sup> 134. ANTHONY<sup>5</sup>; 135. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 136. Richard<sup>5</sup>, married Tabitha Newman; 137. Mary<sup>5</sup>; 138. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>; 139. Peggy<sup>5</sup>.

43. MARY<sup>4</sup> JORDAN (Richard<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) is probably the Mary who married, after 16 Aug. 1747,<sup>93</sup> Barnes Clary, son of Charles Clary, who was born about 1725 and died by 18 Dec. 1770.<sup>94</sup> As a widow she moved to Perquimans Co., N.C., where, 25 Sept. 1777, she joined her son Charles in selling land inherited from his grandfather Clary.<sup>95</sup>

Issue: [CLARY]<sup>96</sup> 140. Jordan<sup>5</sup>, left will proved 19 Nov. 1771,<sup>97</sup> living 28 Sept. 1771 when he and 129. Hannah<sup>5</sup> Jordan declared their intention to marry but dead before 28 Oct. 1771,<sup>98</sup> married, shortly before 19 Aug. 1769,<sup>99</sup> Priscilla Briggs; 141. CHARLES<sup>5</sup>; 142. William<sup>5</sup>, of Pasquotank Co., N.C., 1790; 143. Sylvia<sup>5</sup>, perhaps married, 27 Nov. 1787,<sup>100</sup> Jesse



Stewart; 144. ANN<sup>5</sup>; 145. Mary<sup>5</sup>, married, 7 June 1786,<sup>[101](#)</sup> Samuel White; 146. Barnes<sup>5</sup>; 147. John<sup>5</sup>, of Perquimans Co., N.C., 1790, married Miriam Jordan; 148. Susannah<sup>5</sup>, married \_\_\_\_Fiveash; 149. James<sup>5</sup>, of Sampson Co., N.C., 1790.

44. PATIENCE<sup>4</sup> JORDAN (Richard<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married, 1742-43,<sup>[102](#)</sup> 75. James<sup>5</sup> Jordan, who sold, 22 Feb. 1741/2, 100 acres on the first swamp of Blackwater which had been left to him by his grandfather Terrell.<sup>[103](#)</sup> She was granted administration on his estate, 3 Sept. 1761.<sup>[104](#)</sup>

Issue: [JORDAN]<sup>[105](#)</sup> 150. Sarah<sup>5</sup>, left will 7 June 1768-6 April 1769,<sup>[106](#)</sup> unmarried; 151. Ann<sup>5</sup>; 152. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>; 153. JAMES<sup>5</sup>; 154. William E.<sup>5</sup>

45. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup> JORDAN (Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) died Feb. 1752,<sup>[107](#)</sup> left will 4 May 1742-March 1752.<sup>[108](#)</sup> He married, 10 April 1723, 60. Mary<sup>5</sup> Ricks (see TOOKE), born 1 Sept. 1704, died 6 Oct. 1767,<sup>[109](#)</sup> left will 2 Oct. 1767-Jan. 1769.<sup>[110](#)</sup> They lived in Pasquotank Co., N.C., where he was chosen clerk of the Pasquotank Monthly Meeting in 1735.

Issue:<sup>[111](#)</sup> 155. MARY<sup>5</sup>; 156. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup>; 157. Robert<sup>5</sup>, left will, 20 Sept. 1764-Oct. 1765,<sup>[112](#)</sup> married Elizabeth\_\_\_\_; 158. Micajah<sup>5</sup>, left will 6 March 1768-March 1769,<sup>[113](#)</sup> married, 2 March 1767, Catherine Duke.<sup>[114](#)</sup>

46. MIRIAM<sup>4</sup> JORDAN (Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married, after 7 April 1726,<sup>[115](#)</sup> John Murdaugh, of Nansemond County and later of Perquimans Co., N.C.

Issue: [MURDAUGH] 159. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 160. MIRIAM<sup>5</sup>; 161. Joseph<sup>5</sup>, left will 11 Oct. 1765-29 Feb. 1768,<sup>[116](#)</sup> married Millicent (Cheadle) Trotter, daughter of John and Lettice (Southern) Cheadle and widow of Armingier Trotter,<sup>[117](#)</sup> who died before 20 April 1775 when the inventory of her estate was made;<sup>[118](#)</sup> 162. Lemuel<sup>5</sup>; 163. MARY<sup>5</sup>.

48. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup> JORDAN (Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will dated 10 Feb. 1775.<sup>[119](#)</sup> He married, 16 Dec. 1741, 93. Lydia<sup>5</sup> Pleasants.

Issue: 164. ROBERT<sup>5</sup>; 165. Benjamin<sup>5</sup>, disowned by Society of Friends, 1774;<sup>[120](#)</sup> 166. Thomas<sup>5</sup>, dismissed by Society of Friends at his own request, married, after 1 Sept. 1770,<sup>[121](#)</sup> 456. *Susanna*<sup>6</sup> *Ellyson* (see WOODSON).

50. SARAH<sup>4</sup> JORDAN (Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) died 1 March 1787.<sup>[122](#)</sup> She married, 5 March 1737/8, <sup>[123](#)</sup> 22. *Fleming*<sup>5</sup> *Bates* (see BATES), of Skimino, York County, who died 12 March 1784 in 72nd year, <sup>[124](#)</sup> leaving will 5 March 1784-19 April 1784.<sup>[125](#)</sup>

Issue: 167. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup>; 168. THOMAS FLEMING<sup>5</sup>.

51. MATTHEW<sup>4</sup> JORDAN (Matthew<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will, 27 Sept. 1747-13 Oct. 1748, naming his wife Dorothy\_\_\_\_ and children.<sup>[126](#)</sup> His widow married (2), by 17 May 1750, \_\_\_\_Davis.<sup>[127](#)</sup>

Issue: 169. JOSIAH<sup>5</sup>; 170. Charity<sup>5</sup>, living 1762; 171. Comfort<sup>5</sup>; 172. MATHIAS<sup>5</sup>.

52. CHARLES<sup>4</sup> JORDAN (Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) died Nov. 1773<sup>[128](#)</sup> and left will 7 May 1773-16 May 1774.<sup>[129](#)</sup> He was a vestryman of St. James Northam Parish, 1751-62. He married Hellenah\_\_\_\_, who died after 15 Feb. 1779 when she and her son William sold 150 acres on the waters of Tuckahoe Creek.<sup>[130](#)</sup>

Issue: 173. JAMES<sup>5</sup>; 174. MATTHEW<sup>5</sup>; 175. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 176. Charles<sup>5</sup>, moved to Charlotte County about 1777 and to Campbell County about 1787, married Martha\_\_\_\_, and left will 16 June 1787-6 Sept. 1787,<sup>[131](#)</sup> without issue; 177. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>; 178. Susannah<sup>5</sup>, married 28. *Joseph*<sup>5</sup> *Farrar* (see FARRAR).<sup>[132](#)</sup>

53. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> JORDAN (Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 1710, died 21 July 1789, of Seven Islands, Buckingham County, was a justice of Albemarle County, 1746-61, captain, 1753, sheriff, 1753-55, churchwarden of St. Ann's Parish, 1751, and presiding justice and county lieutenant of Buckingham County, 1761.<sup>[133](#)</sup> He married (1) Ruth Meredith, died before June 1744, and (2), Feb. 1744/5,<sup>[134](#)</sup> Judith (Scott) Ware, widow of Peter Ware, who died Sept. or Oct. 1785.<sup>[135](#)</sup>

Issue:<sup>[136](#)</sup> (by 1) 179. (Daughter)<sup>5</sup>, married John Hunter; 180. MARY<sup>5</sup>; 181. MARGARET<sup>5</sup>; (by 2) 182. CAROLINE MATILDA<sup>5</sup>; 183. WILHELMINA<sup>5</sup>; 184. PAULINA<sup>5</sup>; 185. (Daughter)<sup>5</sup>, married\_\_\_\_ Irvine of Buckingham County.<sup>[137](#)</sup>

54. MATTHEW<sup>4</sup> JORDAN (Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), churchwarden of St. Ann's Parish, Albemarle County, 1762, left will 6



April 1769-Nov. 1769.<sup>138</sup> He married Jane [Jean]\_\_\_\_.

Issue:<sup>139</sup> 186. Col. John<sup>5</sup>, died 1831 at his residence in Albemarle County in his 70th year,<sup>140</sup> of Buckingham and Albemarle counties, entered the company of riflemen of Capt. Samuel Jordan Cabell in the 6th Virginia Regiment as a cadet, Feb. 1776, wounded at Edge Hill, Pa., taken prisoner at Charleston, S.C., served as captain until 23 June 1782,<sup>141</sup> sergeant at arms of the Virginia House of Delegates; 187. Benjamin<sup>5</sup>, died in Buckingham County about 1791-92; 188. William<sup>5</sup>, of Albemarle County, perhaps the William whose inventory was ordered made 7 June 1802;<sup>142</sup> 189. REUBEN<sup>5</sup>; 190. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, of Albemarle County; 191. Judith<sup>5</sup>, of Albemarle County; 192. FLEMING<sup>5</sup>; 193. Matthew<sup>5</sup>, of Elbert Co., Ga., 1802,<sup>143</sup> 194. MILDRED<sup>5</sup>; 195. SARAH<sup>5</sup>.

58. RACHEL<sup>4</sup> JORDAN (Joshua<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) died 16 June 1768.<sup>144</sup> She married, 13 Sept. 1719,<sup>145</sup> Thomas White, son of John White of Isle of Wight County,<sup>146</sup> who died 30 Oct. 1761,<sup>147</sup> leaving will 15 Sept. 1761-Jan. 1762.<sup>148</sup> They resided in Perquimans Co., N.C.

Issue: [WHITE]'<sup>149</sup> 196. Lydia<sup>5</sup>, born 12 Nov. 1720, married, 6 April 1737,<sup>150</sup> John Robinson of Perquimans Co., N.C; 197. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>; 198. JOSHUA<sup>5</sup>; 199. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup>; 200. Jordan<sup>5</sup>, born 20 May 1729, died 175; 201. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>; 202. RACHEL<sup>5</sup>; 203. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 204. Mary<sup>5</sup>, born 29 April 1735, married, shortly before 4 July 1753,<sup>151</sup> Joseph Winslow; 205. MATTHEW<sup>5</sup>; 206. CALEB<sup>5</sup>; 207. SARAH<sup>5</sup>; 208. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup>.

63. MATTHEW<sup>4</sup> JORDAN <sup>152</sup> (Joshua<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 19 Nov. 1742-20 April 1743.<sup>153</sup> He married Patience\_\_\_\_, who petitioned for her dower 1 Feb. 1749/50<sup>154</sup> and married (2), after 15 Feb. 1749/50,<sup>155</sup> Joseph Newby

Issue:<sup>156</sup> 209. Matthew<sup>5</sup>, moved with his "cousin" Josiah Jordan to Perquimans Co., N.C., left will 25 June 1763-July 1764, naming his mother Patience Newby, sisters and half-brothers;<sup>157</sup> 210. DOROTHY<sup>5</sup>; 211. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, married, shortly before 3 Dec. 1755,<sup>158</sup> Francis Newby; 212. Mary<sup>5</sup>, married \_\_\_\_Clay; 213. Anne<sup>6</sup>.

66. JOHN<sup>5</sup> JORDAN (John<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), living 1770, died before 4 June 1773 when his children were ordered to be bound out.<sup>[159](#)</sup> He married\_\_\_\_.

Issue: 214. Edmund<sup>6</sup>, named in grandfather's will; 215. John<sup>6</sup>.

69. MARGARET<sup>5</sup> JORDAN (John<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) died before 20 Feb. 1770.<sup>[160](#)</sup> She married, after 16 April 1747 when the Society of Friends gave liberty to marry,<sup>[161](#)</sup> Daniel Sebrell, son of Samuel and Mary (Cornwell) Sebrell,<sup>[162](#)</sup> of Southampton County, who died 1778.'<sup>[163](#)</sup>

Issue: [SEBRELL] 222. Jordan<sup>6</sup>, as a poor child ordered bound out by the churchwardens of St. Luke's Parish, 8 May 1777;'<sup>[164](#)</sup> 223. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>, with Jordan<sup>6</sup> ordered bound out by the churchwardens of Nottoway Parish, 10 July 1777,<sup>[165](#)</sup> of Southampton, Sussex and Surry counties,<sup>[166](#)</sup> postmaster at Cabin Point, 1818-19,<sup>[167](#)</sup> married\_\_\_\_.

71. BILLINGSLEY<sup>5</sup> JORDAN (John<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married \_\_\_\_Goodwin.

Issue: 224. Celia<sup>6</sup>, given a slave by her grandfather Samuel Goodwin, 2 May 1770;<sup>[168](#)</sup> 225. Mary<sup>6</sup>, given three Negroes by her father, 21 July 1788.<sup>[169](#)</sup>

72. JAMES JORDAN<sup>5</sup> SCOTT (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Jordan, James<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Southampton County, left will 20 Oct. 1774-12 Dec. 1775.<sup>[170](#)</sup> He married Miriam Godwin, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth (\_\_) Godwin,<sup>[171](#)</sup> who left will 23 Feb. 1797-18 May 1818.<sup>[172](#)</sup>

Issue: [SCOTT] 226. Joseph<sup>6</sup>; 227. James<sup>6</sup>, under 21 in 1774; 228. Robert<sup>6</sup>; 229. Ann<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_\_Pretlow, apparently Joseph Pretlow of Nansemond County who joined Miriam Scott and James Scott in emancipating slaves 10 Oct. 1793;<sup>[173](#)</sup> 230. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 16) March 1792,<sup>[174](#)</sup> Edward Bailey.

74. SARAH<sup>5</sup> SCOTT (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Jordan, James<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married, after 6 Nov. 1740 when given liberty to marry by the Society of Friends,<sup>[175](#)</sup> John Pinner, who purchased 170 acres in Isle of

Wight County, 12 June 1746,<sup>[176](#)</sup> married (2) Mary\_\_\_\_, and left will 2 Dec. 1776-3 Nov. 1785.<sup>[177](#)</sup>

Issue: [PINNER]<sup>[178](#)</sup> 231. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married William Smelley; 232. John<sup>6</sup>; 233. Josiah<sup>6</sup>, died before Nov. 1795.<sup>[179](#)</sup>

76. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> JORDAN (James<sup>4</sup>, James<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) may be the schoolmaster of Pasquotank Co., N.C.,<sup>[180](#)</sup> who died 4 July 1760.<sup>[181](#)</sup> He married, 1755,<sup>[182](#)</sup> Jane Jones.<sup>[183](#)</sup>

Issue:<sup>[184](#)</sup> 233 A. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, married, 29 July 1778, Margaret Morris, who died 6 Oct. 1802, aged 38 and upwards;<sup>[185](#)</sup> 233B. Margaret<sup>6</sup>.

78. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> JORDAN (John<sup>4</sup>, James<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Nottoway Parish, Southampton County, mortgaged to Arthur Booth, 21 Oct. 1761, the 190 acres on the south side of Lightwood Swamp which descended to him as heir of his father and with Booth, 11 March 1767, sold 195 acres to Moses Wood.<sup>[186](#)</sup> He later moved to Isle of Wight County and left will 13 May 1789-4 June 1789.<sup>[187](#)</sup> He married (1), by May 1760,<sup>[188](#)</sup> Mary\_\_\_\_, and (2), (bond 22) April 1788,<sup>[189](#)</sup> Mary (Atkinson) Person, who married (3), 20 Sept. 1790, William Harris.<sup>[190](#)</sup>

Issue: (by 1) 234. Joseph<sup>6</sup>, left will 5 June 1795-6 June 1796,<sup>[191](#)</sup> married Wilmouth Williamson,<sup>[192](#)</sup> who married (2), (bond 14) March 1798,<sup>[193](#)</sup> William Boykin.

90. JOHN<sup>5</sup> PLEASANTS (Mary<sup>4</sup> Jordan, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Henrico County, died 19 June 1765,<sup>[194](#)</sup> left will 6 June 1765-3 July 1765.<sup>[195](#)</sup> He married, after 4 Dec. 1740 when granted liberty to marry,<sup>[196](#)</sup> Elizabeth Scott, possibly 33. *Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Scott* (see TOOKE).

Issue: [PLEASANTS]<sup>[197](#)</sup> 235. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, died 19 May 1785,<sup>[198](#)</sup> of Four Mile Creek, Henrico County, married, 10 Sept. 1767,<sup>[199](#)</sup> 266. Margaret<sup>6</sup> Pleasants; 236. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married (1), 7 May 1767,<sup>[200](#)</sup> 181. *Jacob<sup>5</sup> Pleasants* (see BALEY-COCKE) and (2), 9 Sept. 1779,<sup>[201](#)</sup> Samuel Parsons, son of Joseph Parsons (see WOODSON) and his (2) wife Susannah Woody; 237. John<sup>6</sup>, possibly the Col. John of Four Mile Creek who married Maria\_\_\_\_, who married (2), 10 Aug. 1795,<sup>[202](#)</sup> William Brown of James City County; 238. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married 269. Samuel<sup>6</sup> Pleasants; 239. Exum<sup>6</sup>.

91. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> PLEASANTS (Mary<sup>4</sup> Jordan, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Beaverdam, Goochland County, died 4 May 1804, aged 78,<sup>[203](#)</sup> left will 31 Dec. 1803-18 June 1804,<sup>[204](#)</sup> married, 24 April 1761,<sup>[205](#)</sup> Elizabeth Brooke, daughter of James and Deborah (Snowden) Brooke, who was born 22 March 1740/1.<sup>[206](#)</sup>

Issue: [PLEASANTS] 240. James Brooke<sup>6</sup>, of Montgomery Co., Md., died before 16 Oct. 1847,<sup>[207](#)</sup> married Deborah Brooke; 241. Deborah<sup>6</sup>, died 27 June 1854, aged 82, married, 4 June 1789, Goochland County, William Stabler, born 30 Aug. 1767, died 29 Jan. 1806, left will 1 Dec. 1805-31 May 1806,<sup>[208](#)</sup> who moved to Fairfax County and then to "Harwood," Montgomery Co., Md.;<sup>[209](#)</sup> 242. Thomas Snowden<sup>6</sup>, died 28 Oct. 1791, Richmond,<sup>[210](#)</sup> of "Belleville," Goochland County, married, 16 Dec. 1790,<sup>[211](#)</sup> 590. *Elizabeth Tucker<sup>6</sup> Pleasants* (see BALEY-COCKE), who married (2) 257. Pleasant<sup>6</sup> Younghusband; 243. William Henry<sup>6</sup>, of "Charley Forest," Goochland County, left will 9 Feb. 1823-16 Oct. 1826,<sup>[212](#)</sup> married, 8 Sept. 1795, Charles City County,<sup>[213](#)</sup> Mary Ladd who died 14 March 1802, aged nearly 23;<sup>[214](#)</sup> 244. Mary<sup>6</sup>, died 20 Sept. 1806,<sup>[215](#)</sup> married, as his (1) wife, 27 Feb. 1794, Goochland County,<sup>[216](#)</sup> Edward Stabler, born 28 Sept. 1769 at Petersburg, died 18 Jan. 1831 at Alexandria,<sup>[217](#)</sup> druggist of Alexandria;<sup>[218](#)</sup> 245. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married 648. *Tarleton Woodson<sup>6</sup> Pleasants* (see BALEY-COCKE); 246. Elizabeth B.<sup>6</sup>; 247. Henrietta Maria<sup>6</sup>, married 378. *Benjamin<sup>6</sup> Bates* (see BATES); 248. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, died 25 Aug. 1806,<sup>[219](#)</sup> left will 25 Aug. 1806-20 Oct. 1806.<sup>[220](#)</sup>

92. ROBERT<sup>5</sup> PLEASANTS (Mary<sup>4</sup> Jordan, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) was licensed, Sept. 1787, to retail goods at his store in Goochland County<sup>[221](#)</sup> and died before 1791, married Susannah Webster.

Issue: [PLEASANTS] 249. Isaac Webster<sup>6</sup>, of Pleasants Green, Goochland County, lieutenant, 1793, and captain, 1793, of Goochland County militia, justice, 1789,<sup>[222](#)</sup> left will 28 April 1825-16 May 1826,<sup>[223](#)</sup> married, 22 Aug. 1782,<sup>[224](#)</sup> 271. Jane<sup>6</sup> Pleasants; 250. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married 183. *Philip<sup>5</sup> Pleasants* (see BALEY-COCKE); 251. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>; 252. Robert<sup>6</sup>, perhaps married, (bond 30) Oct. 1798,<sup>[225](#)</sup> Elizabeth Clarke; 253. Margaret<sup>6</sup>; 264. Thomas Willing<sup>6</sup>, died before Jan. 1792 when Isaac W.<sup>6</sup> qualified as

his administrator;<sup>[226](#)</sup> 255. Robert Cary<sup>6</sup>, chose brother Isaac W. as his guardian, Dec. 1791,<sup>[227](#)</sup> of Powhatan County, married, (bond 5) Dec. 1795,<sup>[228](#)</sup> 100. Mary<sup>6</sup> (*Pleasants*) Logan (see TAYLOR-CARY), who died 13 Feb. 1799 at Bell-Mead, Powhatan County.<sup>[229](#)</sup>

94. MARY<sup>5</sup> PLEASANTS (Mary<sup>4</sup> Jordan, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married, by 1 Sept. 1753,<sup>[230](#)</sup> Isaac Younghusband, aged 55 in 1782, merchant of Richmond.<sup>[231](#)</sup>

Issue: [YOUNGHUSBAND] 256. Isaac<sup>6</sup>, aged 18 in 1782, of Richmond;<sup>[232](#)</sup> 257. Pleasant<sup>6</sup>, married, 20 March 1802,<sup>[233](#)</sup> 590. *Elizabeth Tucker*<sup>6</sup> (*Pleasants*) *Pleasants* (see BAILEY-COCKE) who died 20 May 1837 at Cockermouth, Henrico County;<sup>[234](#)</sup> 258. Maria Pleasant<sup>6</sup>, married, 22 Aug. 1804 in Montgomery Co., Md.,<sup>[235](#)</sup> Roger Brooke, Jr., born 24 Nov. 1774, died 31 Dec. 1860, who married (2) Sarah P. Gilpin.<sup>[236](#)</sup>

95. JANE<sup>5</sup> PLEASANTS (Mary<sup>4</sup> Jordan, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) chose brother John as her guardian, 2 June 1746,<sup>[237](#)</sup> was dismissed by Society of Friends, 15 Aug. 1789, for holding slaves,<sup>[238](#)</sup> and was living 1797. She married Glaister Hunnicutt, born 27 April 1732,<sup>[239](#)</sup> died 13 April 1781,<sup>[240](#)</sup> of Prince George and Sussex counties, overseer of Burleigh Meeting of the Society of Friends, who left will 13 April 1781-10 Oct. 1781.<sup>[241](#)</sup>

Issue: [HUNNICUTT]<sup>[242](#)</sup> 259. Thomas Pleasants<sup>6</sup>, born 24 Aug. 1757, died 10 March 1758; 260. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 5 Jan. 1760, married, (bond 21) July 1791,<sup>[243](#)</sup> John Bottom; 261. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, born 14 July 1761, married (1) 405. Josiah<sup>6</sup> Jordan and (2) Hubbard Williams; 262. Pleasant<sup>6</sup>, born 24 July 1763, dismissed by Burleigh Meeting for active military service, 16 Feb. 1782,<sup>[244](#)</sup> sheriff of Sussex County, 1818,<sup>[245](#)</sup> left will 13 Jan. 1819-4 Feb. 1819,<sup>[246](#)</sup> married (1), 8 Dec. 1785,<sup>[247](#)</sup> Mary Cocke [Cooke?], (2), (bond 24) May 1802,<sup>[248](#)</sup> 439. *Mary Starke*<sup>6</sup> (*Cocke*) *Harrison* (see MASON) and (3) Ann E.\_\_\_\_; 263. Glaister<sup>6</sup>, born 11 March 1766, died between 5 Jan. 1815 and Jan. 1819 in Prince George County, dismissed by Society of Friends, 15 July 1786,<sup>[249](#)</sup> married, about 1787, Rebecca Hunnicutt; 264. Jane<sup>6</sup>, born 31 Dec. 1769, perhaps Jane who married\_\_\_\_\_ Hatch and was dismissed by Burleigh Meeting, 17 Nov. 1792.<sup>[250](#)</sup>

98. ROBERT<sup>5</sup> PLEASANTS (Margaret<sup>4</sup> Jordan, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of "Curies," Henrico County, died 4 March 1801, aged 70, at Richmond.<sup>[251](#)</sup> He married (1) Mary Webster and (2), 7 Feb. 1760 at West River, Md., 197. *Mary<sup>6</sup> (Thomas) Hill* (see CHEW).

Issue: [PLEASANTS] (by 1) 265. Robert<sup>6</sup>, died before 7 July 1796,<sup>[252](#)</sup> of Henrico and Powhatan counties, married, (bond 15) Oct. 1784,<sup>[253](#)</sup> Elizabeth Randolph; 266. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, married 235. Thomas<sup>6</sup> Pleasants; 267. Mary<sup>6</sup>; 268. Ann<sup>6</sup>.

99. JOHN<sup>5</sup> PLEASANTS (Margaret<sup>4</sup> Jordan, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) of Cumberland County, died before 8 Sept. 1764,<sup>[254](#)</sup> left undated will proved 28 Jan. 1765.<sup>[255](#)</sup> He married, 14 June 1759,<sup>[256](#)</sup> Ann (Randolph) Scott, daughter of Isham and Jane (Rogers) Randolph of "Dunganess," Goochland County, and widow of *Daniel<sup>5</sup> Scott* (see COX).<sup>[257](#)</sup> She married (3) 192. *James<sup>5</sup> Pleasants* (see BAILEY-COCKE).

Issue: [PLEASANTS] 269. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, died by 11 July 1811 when his widow relinquished her right to administer his estate,<sup>[258](#)</sup> of Fine Creek, Powhatan County, married 238. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> Pleasants, who died about 1847, aged between 93 and 94;<sup>[259](#)</sup> 270. John<sup>6</sup>; 271. Jane<sup>6</sup>, married 249. Isaac Webster<sup>6</sup> Pleasants.

100. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup> PLEASANTS (Margaret<sup>4</sup> Jordan, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), buried 3 Nov. 1807, aged 70,<sup>[260](#)</sup> moved to Philadelphia, Pa., 1762, merchant, and manager of the Philadelphia Hospital, 1779-81, married, 13 May 1762,<sup>[261](#)</sup> Mary Pemberton.

Issue: [PLEASANTS]<sup>[262](#)</sup> 272. Israel<sup>6</sup>, born 20 May 1764, died 1843, merchant of Philadelphia, Pa., and manager of the Philadelphia Hospital, 1796-1800, married, shortly after 28 Dec. 1787, Ann P. Franklin;<sup>[263](#)</sup> 273. John<sup>6</sup>, born 16 April 1766; 274. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, born 3 Nov. 1767, married, 27 Nov. 1788 at Philadelphia, Samuel Mickle Fox, died 1 May 1808, aged 45, who was dismissed, 29 May 1795, by the Society of Friends for going out on a warlike expedition; 275. Robert<sup>6</sup>, born 4 Nov. 1768, disowned by Society of Friends, 24 Nov. 1797, for marrying his first cousin contrary to discipline, married\_\_; 276. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, born 21 April 1771, buried 15 Oct. 1797; 277. Charles<sup>6</sup>, born 15 Nov. 1772, married, 19 April 1796 at Philadelphia, Ann



Emblen; 278. Joseph<sup>6</sup>, born 14 June 1774, died 19 March 1824; 279. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 26 Aug. 1775; 280. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 15 Jan. 1777, buried 12 Jan. 1784; 281. James<sup>6</sup>, born 1 Jan. 1782.

102. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> PLEASANTS (Margaret<sup>4</sup> Jordan, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) was disowned with her daughters Margaret and Elizabeth by the Society of Friends, 15 Aug. 1785, for holding slaves.<sup>264</sup> She married, 5 Sept. 1749,<sup>265</sup> Robert Langley from Walsham, Lancashire, England, who settled in Dinwiddie County.

Issue: [LANGLEY]<sup>266</sup> 282. Ann<sup>6</sup>, married (1) 241. John<sup>6</sup> May (see BALEY-COCKE) and (2) Thomas Lewis; 283. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_Teasdale; 284. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>; 285. Mary<sup>6</sup>.

103. ANN<sup>5</sup> PLEASANTS (Margaret<sup>4</sup> Jordan, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married, about 1755, Roger Atkinson of "Mansfield," Dinwiddie County, who emigrated from County Cumberland, England, to Virginia about 1750 and left will 16 Nov. 1782-21 July 1800.<sup>267</sup>

Issue: [ATKINSON]<sup>268</sup> 286. Dorothy<sup>6</sup>, born 6 Jan. 1756, died 16 June 1767; 287. John<sup>6</sup>, born 1 Feb. 1759, died unmarried; 288. Jane<sup>6</sup>, married 90. Joseph<sup>6</sup> Jones (see SHEPPEY); 289. Roger<sup>6</sup>, born 28 Feb. 1764, of "Olive Hill," Chesterfield County, married (1), 20 Sept. 1788,<sup>269</sup> 369. Agnes<sup>6</sup> Poythress (see BALEY-COCKE), who died 28 Nov. 1821, aged 52, in Halifax County,<sup>270</sup> and (2), 31 Dec. 1822,<sup>271</sup> Sarah Spotswood; 290. Anne<sup>6</sup>, born 1 Oct. 1766, married John Ponsonby of Dinwiddie County, who died by 1807 when his estate was taxed; 291. Capt. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, of "Mansfield," married Sallie Cary<sup>7</sup> (Nelson) Page, daughter of 202. William<sup>6</sup> Nelson (see MARTIAU) and widow of Charles Page, born 6 April 1780, died Jan. 1861,<sup>272</sup> 292. Robert<sup>6</sup>, died 10 May 1821,<sup>273</sup> of "Mansfield," Dinwiddie County, married, 18 Dec. 1794 at "Powhatan," Henrico County,<sup>274</sup> Mary Tabb Mayo, who died 13 March 1823 at "Mansfield."<sup>275</sup>

108. ROBERT<sup>5</sup> JORDAN (Edmund<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 11 Sept. 1731, died 22 Feb. 1810, married (1), 19 Dec. 1756, 126. Mary<sup>5</sup> Jordan, born 18 Oct. 1736/7 [*sic?*], died 7 Dec. 1761, and (2) Elizabeth\_\_\_, born 29 Oct. 1744, died 12 July 1774.

Issue: (by 1)<sup>[276](#)</sup> 293. Ann<sup>6</sup>, born 17 Aug. 1757; 294. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 1 April 1759, died 1 March 1787; 295. Edmund<sup>6</sup>, born 13 Oct. 1760, married Zilla \_\_\_\_; (by 2) 296. Robert<sup>6</sup>, born 23 Nov. 1763, died 14 Jan. 1824, aged 61, at Suffolk,<sup>[277](#)</sup> merchant of Suffolk for many years, married, 10 Oct. 1791, Elizabeth Copeland, born 25 Aug. 1771, died 17 Feb. 1817;<sup>[278](#)</sup> 297. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, born 4 April 1766, died 23 Feb. 1791; 298. William<sup>6</sup>, born 25 Sept. 1768, died 12 Dec. 1826, married, 20 Aug. 1810, 333D. Ann<sup>6</sup> Jordan, died 31 March 1829; 299. Joshua<sup>6</sup>, born 6 April 1773, died 25 Sept. 1775.

116. MARGARET<sup>5</sup> JORDAN (Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 1747, died 1831,<sup>[279](#)</sup> married, by 2 Aug. 1766 when disowned by the Society of Friends for marrying out of unity,<sup>[280](#)</sup> William Harrison, born 1740, died 13 March 1819,<sup>[281](#)</sup> of York County. They moved to Short Creek Monthly Meeting, Ohio, with their daughters Margaret, Deborah and Ruth, in 1817.<sup>[282](#)</sup>

Issue: [HARRISON]<sup>[283](#)</sup> 302. Hannah Bates<sup>6</sup>, born 28 Feb. 1767, died 3 Nov. 1768; 303. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married 375. Edward<sup>6</sup> Bates; 304. Samuel Jordan<sup>6</sup>, born 26 March 1771, died 28 Feb. 1846, tobacco merchant of Lynchburg, one of the first aldermen named in its act of incorporation, 1805, mayor, 1808, 1814 and 1817, married, 28 Feb. 1801, Sarah Hudson Burton, born 1784 at Lynchburg, died there 20 Oct. 1839;<sup>[284](#)</sup> 305. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 19 Feb. 1773, died 10 Sept. 1773; 306. William<sup>6</sup>, born 21 Nov. 1774; 307. Sarah Jordan<sup>6</sup>, married 382. Elisha<sup>6</sup> Bates; 308. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, born 15 Feb. 1779; 309. Polly<sup>6</sup>, born 18 July 1781; 310. Jordan<sup>6</sup>, born 12 Sept. 1785, moved to Jefferson Co., Ohio, 1817, married, 28 Oct. 1818,<sup>[285](#)</sup> Susan Loyd; 311. Deborah<sup>6</sup>, born 10 July 1788, married, 27 March 1822 at Mt. Pleasant, Ohio, Elisha Kirk, who married (2) Rachel\_\_\_\_ and (3), 31 March 1842, Christiana Hall, and died 20 May 1851, aged 59;<sup>[286](#)</sup> 312. Ruth<sup>6</sup>, born 1 Jan. 1793, married, 2 Dec. 1818 at Mt. Pleasant, Ohio,<sup>[287](#)</sup> Isaac Loyd.

117. MARY<sup>5</sup> JORDAN (Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 16 Jan. 1749/50, died 1838.<sup>[288](#)</sup> She married, 5 Jan. 1776, as his (2) wife, Christopher Anthony, son of Joseph and Elizabeth (Clark) Anthony, who was born 24 March 1744 and died 28 Oct. 1815 at Cincinnati, Ohio.<sup>[289](#)</sup> He moved to Bedford County and later to Warren Co., Ohio, was an active



Quaker minister, and with his wife established the first Quaker meeting at Cincinnati, Ohio.

Issue: [ANTHONY]<sup>290</sup> 313. Christopher<sup>6</sup>, born 6 Dec. 1776, of Goochland County, married, 6 Aug. 1803 in Henrico County, Ann Couch;<sup>291</sup> 314. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, born 26 Jan. 1779; 315. Hannah<sup>6</sup>, born 27/28 Oct. 1781, died 13 Aug. 1830, married (1), 13 Dec. 1798,<sup>292</sup> David Johnson and (2), about 1805, John Davis, of Cincinnati, Ohio, born 24 Sept. 1774, died 7 March 1842;<sup>293</sup> 316. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, born 21 Feb. 1784, married, 10 July 1800,<sup>294</sup> Henry Davis; 317. Penelope<sup>6</sup>, born 13 April 1786; 318. Jordan<sup>6</sup>, born 16 Aug. 1788, was disowned by the Society of Friends for military service, 1813;<sup>295</sup> 319. Rachel<sup>6</sup>, born 25 June 1791, married, 7 July 1814,<sup>296</sup> Lot Pugh; 320. Charlotte<sup>6</sup>, born 19 Oct. 1793, died 24 Oct. 1858, married Ephraim Morgan, born 18 May 1790, died 13 Feb. 1873.<sup>297</sup>

121. JOHN<sup>5</sup> JORDAN (Richard<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas'), left will 15 Feb. 1790-7 Sept. 1790.<sup>298</sup> He married Elizabeth\_\_\_\_.<sup>299</sup>

Issue: 321. William<sup>6</sup>, left will 31 Aug. 1793-3 Feb. 1794;<sup>300</sup> 322. John<sup>6</sup>; 323. Robert<sup>6</sup>; 324. Liddia<sup>6</sup>; 325. Mary<sup>6</sup>, perhaps married, 5 July 1792,<sup>301</sup> William Lear Campbell; 326. Nancy<sup>6</sup>; 327. Rebecca<sup>6</sup>; 328. Betsy Wainwright<sup>6</sup>.

126C. MARY<sup>5</sup> JORDAN (Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas'), born 15 Feb. 1750,<sup>302</sup> left will 27 Sept. 1822-Nov. 1822.<sup>303</sup> She married, before 17 March 1770,<sup>304</sup> 114. William<sup>6</sup> Newsom (see SPENCER), who settled in Wayne Co., N.C.

Issue: [NEWSOM]<sup>305</sup> 328A. Joab<sup>6</sup>, born 8 Dec. 1770, to whom his father conveyed 250 acres on the east side of Basses Swamp in Wayne Co., N.C, 5 Oct. 1792,<sup>306</sup> died before Feb. 1829 when the division of his land among his heirs was ordered;<sup>307</sup> 328B. Exum<sup>6</sup>; 328B. Charity<sup>6</sup>, born 27 Sept. 1775; 328C. Joseph<sup>6</sup>, born 10 Aug. 1777; 328D. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 26 Oct. 1779, married\_\_\_\_ Barnes; 328E. Pheriby<sup>6</sup>, born 22 Dec. 1780, married John Wootten and moved to Chesterfield Co., S.C.;<sup>308</sup> 328F. Laney<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_Wootten; 328G. Jordon<sup>6</sup>, born 1 March 1785.

126E. RICHARD<sup>5</sup> JORDAN (Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 19 Dec. 1756, married, 19 April 1778, Pharaby Knox. In

1804 they moved to "The Purchase" in New York state near the Connecticut border.<sup>[309](#)</sup>

Issue: 328H. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 11 Jan. 1790, died 23 Nov. 1799; 328I. James<sup>6</sup>, born 6 May 1793, died 29 Sept. 1794.

126F. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup> JORDAN (Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 15 July 1759, married Mourning Vick, daughter of Jacob and Patience (Whitehead) Vick.<sup>[310](#)</sup> They moved from Northampton Co., N.C., to Isle of Wight County in 1797.<sup>[311](#)</sup>

Issue:<sup>[312](#)</sup> 328J. Christian<sup>6</sup>, born about 1781, died 16 Aug. 1853, a minister of the Society of Friends; 328K. Jacob<sup>6</sup>, born 21 Oct. 1783, married (1), (bond 12) Feb. 1811,<sup>[313](#)</sup> Temperance Story and (2), (bond 16) June 1828,<sup>[314](#)</sup> Elizabeth Washington Merchant; 328L. Matthew<sup>6</sup>, born 2 Oct. 1784, died 13 Oct. 1795; 328M. Patience<sup>6</sup>, born 20 Nov. 1786, died 7 Dec. 1866, married, 29 March 1817, John Vick of Southampton County, who was born about 1795 and died 16 Dec. 1841;<sup>[315](#)</sup> 328N. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 23 Dec. 1787, died 27 Nov. 1790; 328P. Situah [Sitnah]<sup>6</sup>, born 2 April 1792; 328Q. Joseph<sup>6</sup>, born 17 Feb. 1795, died 12 Sept. 1871; 328R. Richard<sup>6</sup>, born 5 Jan. 1797.

127. RICHARD<sup>5</sup> JORDAN (Matthew<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Isle of Wight County, left will 28 Jan. 1791-7 Feb. 1792.<sup>[316](#)</sup> He married 111. *Honour*<sup>6</sup> *Beal* (see TOOKE).

Issue:<sup>[317](#)</sup> 329. Peggy<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 1) Jan. 1791,<sup>[318](#)</sup> Dolphin Drew; 330. Belson<sup>6</sup>; 331. Richard<sup>6</sup>; 332. Lillias<sup>6</sup>; 333. Rix<sup>6</sup>, posthumous, born 20 June 1791, died 28 Dec. 1857,<sup>[319](#)</sup> watchmaker of Richmond and later of Hampton, married (1), (bond 18) Dec. 1812,<sup>[320](#)</sup> Mary Partin and (2), (bond 14) Oct. 1833,<sup>[321](#)</sup> Sarah Ann Banks, who died 11 May 1844,<sup>[322](#)</sup> and (3) Diana G.\_\_\_\_, who was born about 1802.

128. MATTHEW<sup>5</sup> JORDAN (Matthew<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Isle of Wight County, died 5 Oct. 1819,<sup>[323](#)</sup> left will 30 Sept. 1819-12 Nov. 1819.<sup>[324](#)</sup> He married\_\_\_\_.

Issue: 333A. Simeon<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_\_; 333B. Samuel<sup>6</sup>; 333C. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married Thomas Fanning; 333D. Ann<sup>6</sup>, married 298. William<sup>6</sup> Jordan;

333E. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married Robert White; 333F. Mary<sup>6</sup>.

134. ANTHONY<sup>5</sup> PARR (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Jordan, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>) left will 7 Feb. 1776-4 April 1776.<sup>[325](#)</sup> He married Hannah\_\_, who married (2), by 7 Oct. 1779, Thomas Casey.<sup>[326](#)</sup>

Issue: [PARR]<sup>[327](#)</sup> 334. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married, 1779, Thomas Uzzell;<sup>[328](#)</sup> 335. Anthony<sup>6</sup>; 336. Richard<sup>6</sup>.

135. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> PARR (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Jordan, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>) married, by 24 Dec. 1768 when he was disowned by the Society of Friends for marrying out of unity,<sup>[329](#)</sup> \_\_\_\_.

Issue: [PARR]<sup>[330](#)</sup> 337. Jordan<sup>6</sup>, married (1), 23 Feb. 1792,<sup>[331](#)</sup> Lois Jordan and (2), 24 Dec. 1800,<sup>[332](#)</sup> Mary Johnson; 338. Peggy<sup>6</sup>, married, 3 Jan. 1786,<sup>[333](#)</sup> Samuel Matthews; 339. Richard<sup>6</sup>, married (1), 7 May 1796,<sup>[334](#)</sup> Polly Heath and (2), (bond 15) Jan. 1800,<sup>[335](#)</sup> Nancy Matthews; 340. William<sup>6</sup>, married, 1 Nov. 1776,<sup>[336](#)</sup> Florentine Callcote and probably moved to Tennessee; 341 Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, 31 March 1796,<sup>[337](#)</sup> Richard Matthews; 342. Betsy Holladay<sup>6</sup>, married, 7 April 1791,<sup>[338](#)</sup> John Provens; 343. John<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 29) April 1800,<sup>[339](#)</sup> Betsey Daniel.

141. CHARLES<sup>5</sup> CLARY (Mary<sup>4</sup> John, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born about 1748, died 12 April 1824 in Perquimans Co., N.C.<sup>[340](#)</sup> He married, 1772, 131. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup> Jordan.

Issue: [CLARY]<sup>[341](#)</sup> 344. Jordan<sup>6</sup>, born about 1782, died 1853 in Surry County, married Katherine Ratcliff; 345. Anna<sup>6</sup>, born 22 Feb. 1784, died 6 Feb. 1838 in Henry Co., Ind., married, 6 May 1807 at New Garden, N.C., Silas Hiatt, born April 1787, died 1865 at Strawn, Henry Co., Ind., who married (2) Hannah \_\_\_\_.

144. ANN<sup>5</sup> CLARY (Mary<sup>4</sup> Jordan, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married, shortly before 21 Jan. 1769,<sup>[342](#)</sup> Aaron Cornwall. They moved to Perquimans Co., N.C, 1775, but returned to Surry County, 1783.<sup>[343](#)</sup> In 1788 she and her children moved to Welles Monthly Meeting in North Carolina.<sup>[344](#)</sup>

Issue: [CORNWALL] 346. William<sup>6</sup>; 347. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>; 348. Jacob<sup>6</sup>; 349. Moses<sup>6</sup>; 350. Aaron<sup>6</sup>.

153. JAMES<sup>5</sup> JORDAN (Patience<sup>4</sup> Jordan, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 31 Jan. 1796-6 June 1796.<sup>345</sup> He married Mary\_\_\_\_.

Issue: [JORDAN] 351. Sally<sup>6</sup>; 352. Robert<sup>6</sup>; 353. Mary<sup>6</sup>.

155. MARY<sup>5</sup> JORDAN (Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married John Henley of Pasquotank Co., N.C, who left will 3 June 1753-April 1754.<sup>346</sup>

Issue: [HENLEY] 354. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born about 1741, died 4 April 1804, married, 5 Oct. 1758, Christopher Nicholson, who died 11 Oct. 1793 in his 60th year; 355. John<sup>6</sup>, named in will of uncle Micajah Jordan, married, 12 Feb. 1766, Mary Albertus; 356. Joseph<sup>6</sup>, died 17 Feb. 1795 [*sic*], left will 18 Feb. 1795-March 1795,<sup>347</sup> married, 3 Feb. 1768, Mourning Anderson, who died 20 Dec. 1793; 357. Millicent<sup>6</sup>, married (1) 208. Benjamin<sup>5</sup> White and (2), perhaps, before 1 Oct. 1808 when she was disowned by the Society of Friends for marrying out of unity,\_\_\_\_Winslow.<sup>348</sup>

156. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> JORDAN (Joseph<sup>4</sup>, Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 20 Dec. 1761-Jan. 1762.<sup>349</sup> He married, shortly after 7 May 1747,<sup>350</sup> Penelope Pendleton, daughter of Thomas Pendleton.<sup>351</sup> He was appointed clerk of Pasquotank Monthly Meeting in 1753, following his father's death.

Issue: 358. Robert<sup>6</sup>, married (1), 4 April 1765,<sup>352</sup> Elizabeth Carver and (2), (bond 29) Nov. 1769,<sup>353</sup> Elizabeth Bailey, who married (2), by 1787, John Dozier; 359. Nevil<sup>6</sup>, left will 3 Nov. 1768-May 1779.<sup>354</sup>

159. JOHN<sup>5</sup> MURDAUGH (Miriam<sup>4</sup> Jordan, Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) died before 3 Jan. 1764 when his inventory was made by his widow and administratrix.<sup>355</sup> He was a merchant and trader of Perquimans Co., N.C. He married, after 21 Dec. 1752,<sup>356</sup> Sarah (Hargrove) Sebrell, widow of Moses Sebrell, who married (3) John Skinner, widower of 210, Dorothy<sup>5</sup> (Jordan) Phelps.

Issue: [MURDAUGH]<sup>357</sup> 360. Miriam<sup>6</sup>, born 21 Jan. 1753, married, by 2 March 1774,<sup>358</sup> John Whitehead; 361. Josiah<sup>6</sup>, born 9 Dec. 1755, left will 8 July 1834-21 March 1836,<sup>359</sup> dismissed from the Society of Friends for selling and trading Negroes, of Perquimans Co., N.C., 1790, and later of Southampton County, married, by 5 Jan. 1780,<sup>360</sup> Lydia Barber, who was dismissed by the Society of Friends for not attending meetings and lack of

plainness; 362. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 1 Aug. 1758, married, by 3 Dec. 1777,<sup>361</sup> Job Miller; 363. Lemuel<sup>6</sup>, born 23 April 1760, left will 16 Feb. 1782-July 1788;<sup>362</sup> 364. John<sup>6</sup>, born 15 Aug. 1762.

160. MIRIAM<sup>5</sup> MURDAUGH (Miriam<sup>4</sup> Jordan, Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas') died before 21 Nov. 1801 when the inventory of her estate was made.<sup>363</sup> She married (1) William Hunnicutt, son of Robert and Margaret (Wyke) Hunnicutt,<sup>364</sup> and (2), 21 Oct. 1769,<sup>365</sup> 38. John<sup>5</sup> Pleasants (see TAYLOR-CARY), widower of 32. Margaret<sup>4</sup> Jordan and 98. Mary<sup>5</sup> Woodson (see WOODSON).

Issue: (by 1) [HUNNICUTT]<sup>366</sup> 365. Kesse<sup>6</sup>; 366. Robert<sup>6</sup>; 367. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, moved briefly to Cane Creek Monthly Meeting in North Carolina, but returned to Prince George County, married Miriam\_\_\_; 368. Miriam<sup>6</sup>; 369. Margaret<sup>6</sup>; 370. Ann<sup>6</sup>.

163. MARY<sup>5</sup> MURDAUGH (Miriam<sup>4</sup> Jordan, Joseph<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas') married, after 7 Feb. 1749/50,<sup>367</sup> Samuel Scott.

Issue: [SCOTT] 371. Joseph<sup>6</sup>, named in will of uncle Joseph Murdaugh.

164. ROBERT<sup>5</sup> JORDAN (Benjamin<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas') of Hanover County, died about 1785.<sup>368</sup> He married, 11 Jan. 1764 in New Kent County,<sup>369</sup> 463. Mary<sup>6</sup> Ellyson (see WOODSON), died about 1795.

Issue:<sup>370</sup> 372. Mary<sup>6</sup>, disowned by Society of Friends, 1788; 373. Pleasants Robertson<sup>6</sup>, excluded by Society of Friends, 1790, of Hanover County.

167. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup> BATES (Sarah<sup>4</sup> Jordan, Benjamin<sup>3</sup> Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Skimino, born 14 June 1739,<sup>371</sup> died 7 Jan. 1804,<sup>372</sup> leaving will 15 March 1803-16 Jan. 1804.<sup>373</sup> He married, 1 May 1760,<sup>374</sup> Hannah Green, born Nov. [ ], daughter of Filmer and Mary (Walker) Green, who moved to Jefferson Co., Ohio, in 1817.<sup>375</sup>

Issue: [BATES]<sup>376</sup> 374. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 28 Jan. 1761, married, 7 Nov. 1792,<sup>377</sup> William Ratcliff, born 14 Jan. 1764,<sup>378</sup> and as a widow moved to Jefferson Co., Ohio, in 1817;<sup>379</sup> 375. Edward<sup>6</sup>, born 9 May 1763, died 13 Nov. 1806, married, 9 Oct. 1787, 303. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> Harrison, born 25 March

1769,<sup>380</sup> who moved to Jefferson Co., Ohio, 1817; 376. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, born 17 March 1765, married, 5 Nov. 1787, John Ratcliff, born 11 Nov. 1766,<sup>381</sup> buried 1 April 1842,<sup>382</sup> and moved to Jefferson Co., Ohio, 1826, and to Belmont Co., Ohio, 1835; 377. Susanna Fleming<sup>6</sup>, born 12 April 1767, married John Hockaday of James City County,<sup>383</sup> 378. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>, born 10 Dec. 1769, died 12 Dec. 1812, of Hanover County, married (1), 16 Dec. 1793, Tacy Crew, born 30 Aug. 1776, died 18 March 1810,<sup>384</sup> and (2), 13 Aug. 1812 in Goochland County, 247. Henrietta Maria<sup>6</sup> Pleasants, who left will 4 Jan. 1813-27 Jan. 1813;<sup>385</sup> 379. Martha<sup>6</sup>, born 2 Jan. 1773, died 17 Aug. 1774; 380. Fleming<sup>6</sup>, born 16 May 1775, of Prince William and Hanover counties, married, 16 Nov. 1803, Unity Crew, born 25 Sept. 1780;<sup>386</sup> 381. Martha<sup>5</sup>, born 9 May 1779, moved to Ohio with her mother, 1817; 382. Elisha<sup>6</sup>, born 10 July 1781, died 5 Aug. 1861, Mt. Pleasant, Ohio,<sup>387</sup> moved to Jefferson Co., Ohio, in 1817, married, 3 Nov. 1803, 703. Sarah Jordan<sup>6</sup> Harrison, born 15 Nov. 1776, died 9 Dec. 1828, Mt. Pleasant, Ohio.

168. THOMAS FLEMING<sup>5</sup> BATES (Sarah<sup>4</sup> Jordan, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 1 Nov. 1741, died 26 May 1805, left will 21 Sept. 1803-16 Dec. 1805.<sup>388</sup> He resided at "Belmont," Goochland County, served in Revolutionary War and was a trustee to lay out the town of Columbia, Fluvanna County, 1780. He married, 8 Aug. 1771, 375. *Caroline Matilda*<sup>6</sup> *Woodson* (see WOODSON), born 17 Oct. 1751 in Henrico County, died 15 Oct. 1845 at St. Louis, Mo.

Issue: [BATES]<sup>389</sup> 383. Charles Fleming<sup>6</sup>, born 10 May 1772, died 30 May 1808, attorney of Richmond, married, 28 May 1806,<sup>390</sup> Mary Heath Miller, who married (2), (bond 16) Feb. 1811,<sup>391</sup> Col. John Hunt Christian of "Roxbury," New Kent County;<sup>392</sup> 384. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, born 25 Nov. 1773, died 12 Aug. 1859 at St. Louis, Mo.; 385. Tarleton<sup>6</sup>, born 22 May 1775, killed 8 Jan. 1806 near Pittsburgh, Pa., in the last duel fought in Pennsylvania, prothonotary of Allegheny Co., Pa., and editor of newspaper *Tree of Liberty*,<sup>393</sup> left will 7 Jan. 1806-14 Jan. 1806,<sup>394</sup> married\_\_\_; 386. Frederick<sup>6</sup>, born 23 June 1777, studied law while serving as postmaster and deputy clerk in Goochland County, moved, 1797, to Detroit where he



served three years in the quartermaster department of the Army of the Northwest and in 1805 was appointed Judge of Michigan Territory, moved to St. Louis, Mo., 1806, became Secretary of Louisiana Territory, member of the board of land commissioners and recorder of land titles, and was acting governor until the arrival of Meriwether Lewis as governor, compiled, 1808, *Laws of the Territory of Louisiana*, the first book published in St. Louis, served as Secretary of Louisiana Territory until 1812 and as Secretary of Missouri Territory until it became a state, resided at "Thornhill," St. Louis Co., Mo., Governor of Missouri, 1824-25,<sup>395</sup> died 4 Aug. 1825 in office, married Nancy Opie Ball; 387. Fleming<sup>6</sup>, born 27 Feb. 1779, died 26 Dec. 1830,<sup>396</sup> left will 11 May 1825-15 March 1831,<sup>397</sup> clerk of Northumberland County, 1800-30,<sup>398</sup> married (1), (bond 20) July 1803,<sup>399</sup> Mary Moss and (2), (bond 6) Sept. 1819,<sup>400</sup> Elizabeth Whitehill Moore, who died after 1861; 388. Richard C.<sup>6</sup>, born 10 July 1781, died 3 May 1811 at Norfolk,<sup>401</sup> attorney of Goochland County, married Elizabeth\_\_\_\_; 389. Susanna W.<sup>6</sup>, born 21 April 1783, died 14 July 1805, married, 18 April 1803,<sup>402</sup> as his (1) wife, Thomas H. Walton; 390. Margaret Maria<sup>6</sup>, born 25 Aug. 1785, died at Oakland, St. Charles Co., Mo., married (1), 2 Jan. 1806,<sup>403</sup> John Spears and (2), (bond 9) March 1820,<sup>404</sup> as his (2) wife, Dr. Austin Wharton, born 1775 in Albemarle County, who was educated at Dickinson College. Carlisle, Pa., practiced medicine at Cartersville, 1804-34, and then moved to Goochland County where he died;<sup>405</sup> 391. James Woodson<sup>6</sup>, born 25 Aug. 1787, died 26 Dec. 1846 at Van Buren, Ark., student at Yale College, graduate of Princeton College, 1801, lawyer in Virginia, moved to St. Louis, Mo., 1816, and the Post of Arkansas, 1819, delegate to Congress from Arkansas Territory, 1819-23, lawyer at Batesville, Ark., judge of the 4th Judicial Circuit of Arkansas Territory, 1824-28, and of the Superior Court, 1828-32, delegate to the Arkansas Constitutional Convention, 1835, judge of the probate court of Crawford Co., Ark., 1836, and Register of the Land Office at Clarksville, 1841-45,<sup>406</sup> married [?] Elizabeth Moore; 392. Anna [Nancy]<sup>6</sup>, born 7 Feb. 1789, died 13 Dec. 1813, married, 1 April 1813,<sup>407</sup> William Jett, probably William Jett, Jr., of Northumberland County, who married (2), (bond 4) Dec. 1815, Nancy Davenport;<sup>408</sup> 393. Caroline Matilda<sup>6</sup>, born 20 Feb.

1791, died 16 Oct. 1811; 394. Edward<sup>6</sup>, born 4 Sept. 1793, died 25 March 1869 at St. Louis, Mo., student at Charlotte Hall Academy, Md., sergeant in a volunteer brigade in the War of 1812, moved to St. Louis, Mo., 1814, and admitted to the bar, 1817, member of the Missouri Constitutional Convention, 1820, and of Missouri House of Representatives, 1822, 1834, and of state Senate, 1820, United States Attorney, 1821-26, member of Congress, 1827-29, declined appointment as Secretary of War, 1850, judge of the St. Louis Land Court, 1853-56, presided at the Whig National Convention, 1856, Attorney General of the United States,<sup>409</sup> 29 May 1823, Julia Davenport Coalter, buried 17 Oct. 1880.<sup>410</sup>

169. JOSIAH<sup>5</sup> JORDAN (Matthew<sup>4</sup>, Matthew<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 25 March 1786-6 July 1786.<sup>411</sup> He married, April 1746, 66. *Mourning<sup>5</sup> Ricks* (see TOOKE), who died Nov. 1791, leaving will 18 Sept. 1789-2 Jan. 1792.<sup>412</sup>

Issue:<sup>413</sup> 395. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, left will 4 June 1801-7 Sept. 1801,<sup>414</sup> of Isle of Wight County, married Polly\_\_\_; 396. Josiah<sup>6</sup>, left will 22 March 1789-July 1789,<sup>415</sup> of Isle of Wight County and later of Perquimans Co., N.C., married, between 5 March and 2 April 1766,<sup>416</sup> Elizabeth Newby; 397. Robert<sup>6</sup>, married Sarah\_\_\_; 398. Dorothy<sup>6</sup>, left will 25 Dec. 1791-22 Jan. 1793,<sup>417</sup> married (1), 1770.<sup>418</sup> John Hay, merchant of Cobham, Surry County, (2), (bond 1) Nov. 1784.<sup>419</sup> as his (3) wife, William Browne of "Four Mile Tree," Surry County, widower of Sarah<sup>7</sup> Edwards, daughter of 92. *Benjamin<sup>6</sup> Edwards* (see BURWELL) and of 155. *Anne<sup>5</sup> Cocke* (see BALEY-COCKE), and (3), 1 Dec. 1789,<sup>420</sup> Benjamin Parker; 399. Peggy<sup>6</sup>, died before 1786, married John Pleasants; 400. Hezekiah<sup>6</sup>, of Isle of Wight County, died before 1786. He married, before 25 Feb. 1768 when dismissed by the Society of Friends for marrying his cousin,<sup>421</sup>\_\_\_.

172. MATHIAS<sup>4</sup> JORDAN (Matthew<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 22 March 1762-April 1762.<sup>422</sup> He was chosen overseer of Newbegun Monthly Meeting in Pasquotank Co., N.C., in 1760. He married Miriam Copeland who was named in his will.<sup>423</sup>

Issue:<sup>424</sup> 401. Thomas<sup>5</sup>, left six silver table spoons as his full part of his father's estate, married Margaret\_\_\_\_; 402. Joseph<sup>6</sup>; 403. Samuel<sup>6</sup>; 404.



Mathias<sup>6</sup>; 405. Josiah<sup>6</sup>, of Southampton County and later of Prince George County, died before 9 Oct. 1802 when his land was divided among his children,<sup>425</sup> married, 18 Sept. 1780 in Prince George County,<sup>426</sup> 261. Sarah<sup>6</sup> Hunnicutt, born 14 July 1761,<sup>427</sup> who married (2) Hubbard Williams.

173. JAMES<sup>5</sup> JORDAN (Charles<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 20 May 1781-Oct. 1781.<sup>428</sup> He married, 27 Feb. 1761,<sup>429</sup> Sarah Stodghill, who died before 1 Dec. 1809 when the division of the estate lately in her possession was ordered.<sup>430</sup>

Issue:<sup>431</sup> 406. John<sup>6</sup>, born 15 June 1761, died young; 407. James<sup>6</sup>, born 8 May 1763; 408. Charles Fleming<sup>6</sup>, born 28 March 1764; 409. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, born 22 June 1766; 410. Myles<sup>6</sup>, born 26 Jan. 1769, died before 20 Oct. 1817,<sup>432</sup> married \_\_, who married (2) William Edwards, Jr.; 411. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 13 May 1770; 412. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, born 7 Feb. 1772; 413. Reuben<sup>6</sup>, born 19 April 1773, died before 30 Nov. 1826 when the inventory of his estate was made,<sup>433</sup> married, (bond 18) Jan. 1801,<sup>434</sup> Phebe Wingfield, who died before 18 Nov. 1839 when the inventory of her estate was ordered made;<sup>435</sup> 414. John<sup>6</sup>, born 21 Jan. 1775; 414A. William<sup>6</sup>; 414B. Matthew<sup>6</sup>, born about 1778, of Goochland County and later farmer of Hanover County,<sup>436</sup> married, (bond 25) Oct. 1813,<sup>437</sup> Martha Brown, born about 1791; 414C. Obediah<sup>6</sup>, of Goochland County, married, (bond 20) April 1812,<sup>438</sup> Jane Morrison.

174. MATTHEW<sup>5</sup> JORDAN (Charles<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Fluvanna County, 1778,<sup>439</sup> and later of Charlotte County, left will 16 May 1825-3 Feb. 1834.<sup>440</sup> He married, 1 Oct. 1763,<sup>441</sup> Mary Stodghill.

Issue:<sup>442</sup> 415. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, born 21 July 1764, married, 15 June 1790,<sup>443</sup> James Fore; 416. Hellena<sup>6</sup>, born 24 Nov. 1766; 417. Mathew<sup>6</sup>, born 24 March 1769; 418. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 19 Jan. 1772, married, 30 Oct. 1788,<sup>444</sup> William Black; 419. Reeves<sup>6</sup>, born 6 May 1775, married, 23 Dec. 1801,<sup>445</sup> Jemima Bants (or Bollen); 420. Elijah A.<sup>6</sup>, married, 7 Feb. 1805,<sup>446</sup> Martha Elizabeth Garland; 421. Milly<sup>6</sup>, married, 11 June 1801,<sup>447</sup> William Richardson.

175. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> JORDAN (Charles<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married, 19 Nov. 1771, 202. *Elizabeth<sup>5</sup> Woodson* (see WOODSON), who was baptized 15 Dec. 1771, aged about 17.<sup>[448](#)</sup>

Issue:<sup>[449](#)</sup> 422. Woodson<sup>6</sup>, born 27 Dec. 1772, married, 12 July 1792,<sup>[450](#)</sup> Jemima Ragsdale.

177. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> JORDAN (Charles<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married, 24 June 1762,<sup>[451](#)</sup> Benjamin Sublet, born 23 April 1733, son of Pierre Louis and Marte (\_\_\_\_) Soblet,<sup>[452](#)</sup> private, corporal and sergeant in the 15th and 11th Virginia Regiment, 1776-79, of Charlotte County, 1780-1806, and later of Warren Co., Ky., who left will 19 Sept. 1809-Feb. 1816.<sup>[453](#)</sup>

Issue: [SUBLET]<sup>[454](#)</sup> 423. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, born 26 Dec. 1763, married, 27 March 1782, John Fore;<sup>[455](#)</sup> 424. Charles Jordan<sup>6</sup>, born 31 July 1766, left will 13 March 1846-May 1846,<sup>[456](#)</sup> of Butler and Warren cos., Ky., married, 1 Jan. 1789,<sup>[457](#)</sup> Polly Davis; 425. Ursley<sup>6</sup>, born 24 March 1769, married (1), 7 April 1788,<sup>[458](#)</sup> Joel Ferguson and (2), 19 Aug. 1790,<sup>[459](#)</sup> Samuel Porter of Prince Edward County who moved to Wythe County and left will 8 July 1830-14 Feb. 1831;<sup>[460](#)</sup> 426. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 14 Oct. 1771, married, 23 Dec. 1790,<sup>[461](#)</sup> Warner Hewitt; 427. Benjamin Branch<sup>6</sup>, born 29 March 1774, died 1842, of Rutherford Co., Tenn., and Jackson Co., Ala., married, 9 Nov. 1797,<sup>[462](#)</sup> Mary Akin; 428. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, born 29 Aug. 1776, of Warren Co., Ky., private in the War of 1812,<sup>[463](#)</sup> married (1), 29 Aug. 1799,<sup>[464](#)</sup> Fanny Taylor and (2), 8 Nov. 1810, Mary Sumpter; 429. Matthew<sup>6</sup>, born about 1780, of Giles County,<sup>[465](#)</sup> married, 24 Feb. 1803,<sup>[466](#)</sup> Frances Key; 429A. Martha<sup>6</sup>, married, 5 Oct. 1805,<sup>[467](#)</sup> David Garland; 430. Mary Scott<sup>6</sup>, born 12 Feb. 1788, died 8 April 1862 in Jackson Co., Ala., married, 10 Jan. 1809 in Warren Co., Ky., William Sublett, died 1832, of Franklin Co., Tenn., and later of Jackson Co., Ala.

180. MARY<sup>5</sup> JORDAN (Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) died 9 Dec. 1811, in her 69th year,<sup>[468](#)</sup> left will 26 March 1796-13 Jan. 1812.<sup>[469](#)</sup> She married Geddes Winston, justice of Hanover County, 1767, sheriff, 1782, tobacco inspector at Page's Warehouse, vestryman of St. Paul's

Parish, 1767-1778, later resident of Richmond,<sup>470</sup> who died 10 June 1794 in his 69th year.<sup>471</sup>

Issue: [WINSTON]<sup>472</sup> 431. Rebecca<sup>6</sup>, died 6 Aug. 1820, Bedford County,<sup>473</sup> married William Radford, merchant of Richmond, who died 3 April 1803, Richmond,<sup>474</sup> left will 19 Feb. 1803-4 July 1803;<sup>475</sup> 432. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 4 June 1763, died 16 Oct. 1831, married, 4 March 1785, the Rev. John Durburrow Blair, born 15 Oct. 1759, died 10 Jan. 1823,<sup>476</sup> graduate of the College of New Jersey (Princeton University), 1775, teacher at Washington-Henry Academy in Hanover County, 1780, and its president, 1782-90, Presbyterian minister serving Pole Green Church in Hanover County, 1785-1821, and congregations in Richmond, 1790-1823, chaplain of the House of Delegates, 1799-1802, president of the Bible Society of Virginia and of the Richmond Library Society;<sup>477</sup> 433. Samuel Jordan<sup>6</sup>, born 4 Sept. 1765,<sup>478</sup> died 22 Feb. 1839 in his 74th year,<sup>479</sup> major of militia and sergeant at arms of the House of Delegates, unmarried; 434. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, married 443. Dr. *John*<sup>6</sup> *Adams* (see BALEY-COCKE); 435. Sarah<sup>5</sup>, born 2 Aug. 1769, died 2 March 1839, married, 21 Aug. 1790, Thomas Rutherford, born 9 Jan. 1766, died 31 Jan. 1852, Richmond, Va.;<sup>480</sup> 436. Martha Bickerton<sup>6</sup>, died 19 May 1803 in her 29th year,<sup>481</sup> married, 24 Jan. 1795, Henry Smith Shore, who married (2), 2 Aug. 1804, Catherine Winston;<sup>482</sup> 437. Dr. William<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_Shelton of Hanover Co., Va.

181. MARGARET<sup>5</sup> JORDAN (Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) died March 1812, "Union Hill," Nelson County. She married, 1756, William Cabell, born 13 March 1730, died 23 March 1798, vestryman of St. Ann's Parish, Albemarle County, 1751-61, captain of militia, 1754, colonel, 1760, member of House of Burgesses from Albemarle County, 1757-61, and Amherst County, 1761-65, presiding justice and county lieutenant of Amherst, 1761, vestryman of Amherst Parish, 1761-75, surveyor, trustee of Hampden-Sydney school, 1775, chairman of Committee of Safety of Amherst County, 1774-75, member of Virginia Senate, 1776, and of House of Delegates, 1781, commander of Amherst County militia during the Revolutionary War, member of the Constitutional Convention, 1788,<sup>483</sup> left will 7 Oct. 1795-18 June 1798.<sup>484</sup>

Issue: [CABELL]<sup>485</sup> 438. Samuel Jordan<sup>6</sup>, born 15 Dec. 1756, died 4 Aug. 1818, "Soldier's Joy," Nelson County, student at College of William and Mary, 1772-75, captain, major and lieutenant colonel of militia, 1776-81, original member of the Society of the Cincinnati, member of Virginia House of Delegates, 1785-95, and of United States House of Representatives, 1795-1803,<sup>486</sup> married, 15 Nov. 1781, Sally Syme, born 5 Nov. 1760, "Rocky Mills," Hanover County, died 15 May 1814, "Soldier's Joy"; 439. Col. William<sup>6</sup>, born 25 March 1759, died 2 Nov. 1822, Nelson County,<sup>487</sup> student at Hampden-Sydney Academy, 1777-79, at College of William and Mary, 1779-80, treasurer of Phi Beta Kappa Society, major of Amherst County militia during Revolutionary War, surveyor, justice of Amherst County, 1784-1808, and of Nelson County thereafter, member of the House of Delegates, 1789-97, of "Union Hill," Nelson County, married, 21 Nov. 1780, Charlotte County, Ann Carrington, born 9 June 1760 in Charlotte County, died 30 March 1838 at "Union Hill"; 440. Pauline<sup>6</sup>, born 1763, died 5 Feb. 1845, married (1), 1782, Maj. Edmund Read, of "Retirement," Charlotte County, lieutenant of militia, 1777, and later captain of dragoons, who died Dec. 1802, leaving will 9 Oct. 1800-7 Feb. 1803,<sup>488</sup> and (2), (bond 22) Oct. 1808,<sup>489</sup> as his (2) wife, the Rev. Nash LeGrand, Presbyterian minister of Winchester, who died Oct. 1814 in Fredericksburg;<sup>490</sup> 441. Landon<sup>6</sup>, born before 21 Feb. 1765, left will 8 Jan. 1834-20 Jan. 1834,<sup>491</sup> successively of "Spring Hill," "Job's Valley," Lynchburg and "Rose Hill," Amherst County, justice of Amherst and Nelson counties, sheriff of Nelson County, 1815-16, married, 12 Nov. 1794,<sup>492</sup> 447. Judith Lucinda<sup>6</sup> Rose; 442. Hector<sup>6</sup>, died 6 Jan. 1807, student at Hampden-Sydney Academy 1778-80, 1784-87, of "Spring Hill," Amherst County, married 471. Paulina Jordan<sup>6</sup> Cabell; 443. Margaret Jordan<sup>6</sup>, died 19 Aug. 1815, married, 25 Jan. 1790 at "Union Hill," Robert Rives, born 11 March 1764, Sussex County, died 9 March 1845, "Oak Ridge," Nelson County, private at battle of Yorktown, 1781, and merchant; 444. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, died 5 Nov. 1801, married, 9 April 1795 at "Union Hill," William H. Cabell, born 16 Dec. 1772, "Boston Hill," Cumberland County, died 12 Jan. 1853, Richmond, student at Hampden-Sydney, 1785-89, and at College of William and Mary, 1790-93, lawyer, member of Virginia House of Delegates, 1796, 1798, 1802-04, Governor of Virginia, 1805-08,

judge of the General Court, 1808-11, and of the Court of Appeals, 1811-51, for whom Cabell County was named.<sup>493</sup>

182. CAROLINE MATILDA<sup>5</sup> JORDAN (Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas') left will 16 May 1809-5 June 1809.<sup>494</sup> She married, (bond 28) Sept. 1767,<sup>495</sup> Col. Hugh Rose, born 18 Sept. 1743, Stafford County, died 18 Oct. 1794, Amherst County, of "Geddes," Amherst County, justice, sheriff, 1776, county lieutenant, 1780, vestryman of Lexington Parish,<sup>496</sup> who left will 16 Oct. 1794-19 Jan. 1795.<sup>497</sup>

Issue: [ROSE]<sup>498</sup> 445. Paulina<sup>6</sup>, died unmarried 1794-1801; 446. Caroline M.<sup>6</sup>, married 405. Dr. *Philip<sup>6</sup> Turpin* (see BRANCH); 447. Judith Lucinda<sup>6</sup>, married 441. Landon<sup>6</sup> Cabell; 448. Ann Fitzhugh<sup>5</sup>, left will 20 Oct. 1844-Feb. 1847,<sup>499</sup> married, (bond 28) Sept. 1794,<sup>500</sup> Samuel Irvine, born about 1763, left will 5 July 1812-8 April 1813;<sup>501</sup> 449. Susannah Lawson<sup>6</sup>, married 644. *James<sup>6</sup> Pleasants* (seeBALEY-COCKE); 450. Lucinda<sup>6</sup>, born 13 June 1786, "Geddes," Amherst County, died 5 July 1854, married, (bond 7) June 1808, Amherst County, Spotswood Garland, born 27 Aug. 1777, died 30 Aug. 1850,<sup>502</sup> clerk of Nelson County, 1808-50; 451. Dr. Robert Henry<sup>6</sup>, died 1 Aug. 1833, near Randolph, Tipton Co., Tenn.,<sup>503</sup> physician of Orange County, of Huntsville, Ala., and of Tipton Co., Tenn., left will 15 June 1830-Sept. 1833,<sup>504</sup> married, (bond 26) Jan. 1801,<sup>505</sup> Frances Taylor Madison, born 4 Oct. 1774, died 4 Oct. 1823, Huntsville, Ala.,<sup>506</sup> sister of President James Madison; 452. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, clerk of Ohio Co., Ky., 1807-08, later resident of Bardstown, Ky., served in War of 1812, ambushed and killed by Indians, 1812; 453. Dr. Hugh F.<sup>6</sup>, died 1842, hospital surgeon mate with First United States Infantry, 1814-16, physician of Washington, Putnam and Stewart cos., Ga., married, 27 Dec. 1829, Putnam Co., Ga., Elizabeth Robertson, who died 1841; 454. Dr. Gustavus Adolphus<sup>6</sup>, born 3 March 1789, "Geddes," Amherst County, died 20 Jan. 1860, LaPorteCo., Ind., physician of Lynchburg and later of LaPorte Co., Ind., married, 4 Jan. 1816, Amherst County, Anne Shepherd Garland, born 9 Sept. 1797, New Glasgow, Va., died 5 July 1856, LaPorte Co., Ind., left will 18 April 1856-15 July 1856;<sup>507</sup> 455. Emily<sup>6</sup>, died 1854, married, 1 Oct. 1808, Amherst County, William Rickman<sup>8</sup> Coupland, son of David O. Coupland and Ann<sup>7</sup> Harrison, daughter of 82. *Benjamin<sup>6</sup> Harrison*, the

“Signer” (see BURWELL) and 136. *Elizabeth*<sup>6</sup> *Bassett* (see TAYLOR-CARY), who was born 9 Nov. 1782, “Kittawan,” Charles City County, and died 6 April 1854, “Midway,” Cumberland County.<sup>508</sup>

183. WILHELMINA<sup>5</sup> JORDAN (Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married 41. Col. *John*<sup>6</sup> *Wyatt* (see WYATT) of King and Queen and later of Amherst County, soldier in the Revolutionary War, member of Amherst County Committee of Safety, trustee of Cabellsburg, 1785, and Madison, 1791, moved to Lynchburg about 1804, was mayor, 1806, and died there 18 Feb. 1827, aged 77.<sup>509</sup>

Issue: [WYATT] 456. Susanna<sup>6</sup>, died July 1817, married, as his (1) wife, 15 Jan. 1798, Dr. George Cabell, Jr., born 5 Oct. 1774, Warminster, Va., died 22 Feb. 1827, who studied medicine at the University of Pennsylvania and practiced at Lynchburg and later at Richmond,<sup>510</sup> left will 17 Feb. 1827-5 March 1827;<sup>511</sup> 457. Capt. Samuel Jordan, left will 30 Dec. 1867-15 April 1868,<sup>512</sup> tobacconist of Lynchburg, commander of the Lynchburg Rifles in the War of 1812, married (1) Mary Brown, who died Sept. 1825,<sup>513</sup> and (2) Sarah Brown, who died 1842;<sup>514</sup> 458. Ann<sup>6</sup>, born 6 May 1779, died 1 Feb. 1842, married, (bond 12) July 1794,<sup>515</sup> Capt. William Norvell, born 1 Dec. 1770, died 27 Oct. 1823,<sup>516</sup> of Amherst County and later of “Radcliff,” Campbell County, first corporation court clerk of Lynchburg, elected to the town council, 1811, director of the Exchange Bank, 1814, incorporator of Lynchburg Charity School, 1823;<sup>517</sup> 459. Judith<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 21) May 1791,<sup>518</sup> Norborn Thomas; 460. Caroline<sup>6</sup>, married Edmund<sup>9</sup> Winston of Amherst County,<sup>519</sup> son of Edmund Winston and Alice<sup>8</sup> Winston, daughter of Anthony Winston and Alice<sup>7</sup> Taylor, daughter of Edmund Taylor and 453. *Anne*<sup>6</sup> *Lewis* (see MARTIAU); 461. John Jordan<sup>6</sup>, died 24 May 1809,<sup>520</sup> merchant of Richmond, married, 12 Oct. 1805,<sup>521</sup> Flora McDonald, who married (2), 20 July 1819,<sup>522</sup> Benjamin James Harris.

184. PAULINA<sup>5</sup> JORDAN (Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) died 31 July 1781. She married, 20 May 1762, Col. John Cabell, captain and colonel of Buckingham County militia and county lieutenant, chairman of the Buckingham County Committee, 1775-76, delegate to the



Convention of 1776, who married (2), 19 July 1787,<sup>523</sup> Elizabeth Brierton [Brereton?] Jones.

Issue: [CABELL]<sup>524</sup> 462. John<sup>6</sup>, born 19 Sept. 1763, died April 1771; 463. George<sup>6</sup>, born 1 Dec. 1765, died 1 Dec. 1765; 464. George<sup>6</sup>, born 1 Nov. 1766, died Dec. 1823, studied medicine at the University of Pennsylvania, physician of Lynchburg and of “Point of Honor,” Campbell County, married Sarah<sup>9</sup> Winston, daughter of Edmund Winston and his wife Alice<sup>8</sup> Winston, daughter of Anthony Winston and his wife Alice<sup>7</sup> Taylor, daughter of Edmund Taylor and 453. Anne<sup>6</sup> Lewis (see MARTIAU), who died 1826; 465. Frederick<sup>6</sup>, born 13 Dec. 1768, died 15 Feb. 1841, of “Sturmon,” Nelson County, married, 1801, Alice<sup>9</sup> Winston, sister of his brother George’s wife, who died 1814; 466. William<sup>6</sup>, born 31 May 1771, died 4 Oct. 1771; 467. John Jordan<sup>6</sup>, born 30 Nov. 1772, died 7 Aug. 1834, Kanawha Co., W.Va., physician of Lynchburg, moved to the Kanawha River in 1830 to operate a salt manufactory, married Henry Ann<sup>8</sup> Davies, daughter of Henry Landon and Anne<sup>7</sup> (Clayton) Davies, granddaughter of Nicholas and Catherine<sup>7</sup> (Clayton) Davies and of John<sup>7</sup> and 459. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> (Willis) Clayton, and great-granddaughter of 12. John<sup>6</sup> Clayton (see ST. LEGER and MARTIAU), born 27 Jan. 1780, died 18 March 1843, Lynchburg; 468. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 31 Oct. 1774, died 18 Aug. 1798, married Dr. \_\_\_Tiernan of Richmond; 469. Samuel Jordan<sup>6</sup>, born 19 Jan. 1777, died 28 Feb. 1854, of Monroe Co., W.Va., later of Casey Co., Ky., 1808-24, and then of Green Co., Ky., married (1), 1796, Susanna Ewing and (2)\_\_\_(Wakefield) Montgomery; 470. Judith Scott<sup>6</sup>, born 6 Jan. 1779, died 1 Jan. 1801, married, 1800,\_\_\_ Shields of Rockbridge County; 471. Paulina Jordan<sup>6</sup>, born 20 Nov. 1780, died 1840, married (1) 442. Hector Cabell and (2), as his (2) wife, Judge William Daniel,<sup>525</sup> born 1770, died 20 Nov. 1839, “Point of Honor,” Campbell County, member of the House of Delegates from Cumberland County, 1798-99, for 21 years judge of the General Court, who moved to Lynchburg, 1819, and later lived at “Point of Honor,” Campbell County.<sup>526</sup>

189. REUBEN<sup>5</sup> JORDAN (Matthew<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 1756, moved to Oglethorpe Co., Ga., and left will 23 April 1812-Jan.

1817.<sup>527</sup> He married (1) Ann Howard, daughter of Allen and Elizabeth (\_\_\_\_) Howard,<sup>528</sup> and (2), (bond 17) Aug. 1782,<sup>529</sup> Janet Harvie, born 13 June 1759.

Issue:<sup>530</sup> (by 1) 472. Jane Ware<sup>6</sup>, married Martin Crews; (by 2) 473. Martha Gaines<sup>6</sup>, born 1783, died 1821, married James Bradley; 474. Reuben<sup>6</sup>, born 15 Oct. 1789, died 23 May 1858, married (1), 1809, Nancy Johnson and (2) Martha Williamson; 475. Fleming<sup>6</sup>, born 26 July 1791, died 19 March 1868, married, 4 April 1811, Ann Meriwether, born 26 Aug. 1790, died 22 July 1853; 476. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, born 7 Jan. 1794, married John Seale; 477. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 1796, died 1826, married (1) James Jackson Gilmer and (2) George Meriwether; 478. Mortimer<sup>6</sup>, born 19 Jan. 1799 in Oglethorpe Co., Ga., died 19 Feb. 1866,<sup>531</sup> of Jasper Co., Ga., and Jefferson Co., Ala.,<sup>532</sup> married (1), 16 Nov. 1819, Lucy Gray, who died 4 July 1856, aged 56 years,<sup>533</sup> and (2) Amy Weldon; 479. Charles Scott<sup>6</sup>, born 1801, died 1879, of Jasper Co., Ga., married (1) Rebecca Louisa Johnson and (2) Elizabeth Yancey Reid.

192. FLEMING<sup>5</sup> JORDAN (Matthew<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 1 Feb. 1763, died 12 Aug. 1831, left will 10 Aug. 1831-29 Aug. 1831.<sup>534</sup> He married, (bond 12) June 1793,<sup>535</sup> Martha Gaines Moore, daughter of John Moore, who was born 22 June 1774 and died 26 Sept. 1842.<sup>536</sup> They lived in Oglethorpe Co., Ga., where he was a justice, and later in Madison Co., Ala.

Issue:<sup>537</sup> 479A. Dr. John<sup>6</sup>, born 24 April 1793, died 30 Sept. 1855, of Wilkes Co., Ga., married, 26 Oct. 1824, Sarah Christian Walton Hill, born 5 Dec. 1807, died 26 June 1842; 479B. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>, born Dec. 1795, died young; 479C. Mary Jane<sup>6</sup>, born 27 May 1798, died 16 March 1886 in Monroe Co., Miss., married James Walker, born 13 May 1791 in Chester Co., S.C., died 4 Nov. 1865, student at Washington College, 1819-20,<sup>538</sup> teacher of Perry Co., Ala., and later of Monroe Co., Miss.; 479D. Matthew<sup>6</sup>, born 5 Sept. 1800, merchant at Maysville, Ala., married (1), 14 Dec. 1833, Elizabeth Adair and (2), 1 Jan. 1851, Isabel Hill; 479E. Martha H.<sup>6</sup>, born 11 May 1802, married (1) James B. McCartney, who died 1829, (2), 29 Jan. 1833, George I. Weaver, died 14 April 1840, and (3), 16 Aug. 1842, the



Rev. Matthew Bone; 479F. Fleming<sup>6</sup>, born 11 July 1804, of Madison Co., Ala., married, 27 June 1829, Lucy Jane Moore, born 3 Aug. 1809, died 20 Nov. 1859; 479G. Reuben Gaines<sup>6</sup>, born 24 Oct. 1805, died unmarried; 479H. Lucy<sup>6</sup>, born 20 Dec. 1806; 479I. William M.<sup>6</sup>, born 11 Feb. 1809, married, 25 Sept. 1829, Nelson Carrington; 479J. Edwin James Harvie<sup>6</sup>, born 21 March 1813, married Elizabeth D. Seale.

194. MILDRED<sup>5</sup> JORDAN (Matthew<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 6 July 1835-18 Dec. 1837.<sup>539</sup> She married (1), (bond 20) May 1783,<sup>540</sup> Charles Irving, of Buckingham County, who was factor for Henderson, McCall & Company and George Kippen & Company at their stores in Albemarle County, left will dated 25 April 1792 with codicil 29 Oct. 1793<sup>541</sup> and died before 24 April 1795 when the inventory of his estate was made.<sup>542</sup> She married (2) John M. Rose of Buckingham County.<sup>543</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [IRVING] 480. Mildred<sup>6</sup>, left will 24 Aug. 1832-15 Oct. 1832,<sup>544</sup> married Dr. James Powell, sheriff of Amherst County, 1843-45; 481. Charles<sup>6</sup>, married Mary\_\_\_; 482. Robert<sup>6</sup>; 483. Paulus Amelious E.<sup>6</sup>, born 5 March 1792, on whose estate James Powell was administrator, 19 Dec. 1831;<sup>545</sup> 484. Jane<sup>6</sup>, left will 7 Feb. 1838-codicil 10 April 1838-16 April 1838,<sup>546</sup> married Patrick Rose of Buckingham County who died before 11 July 1820;<sup>547</sup> (by 2) [ROSE] 485. James Alexander<sup>6</sup>, died unmarried before 3 Aug. 1842 when his estate was committed to the sheriff.<sup>548</sup>

195. SARAH<sup>5</sup> JORDAN (Matthew<sup>4</sup>, Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) died 30 June 1833 at "Bellevetta," Nelson County.<sup>549</sup> She married, as his (2) wife, Charles Rose, born 17 Aug. 1747,<sup>550</sup> left will 1 Feb. 1802-18 Oct. 1802,<sup>551</sup> commonwealth attorney of Amherst County, 1777, first lieutenant of militia, May 1780, justice, 1787.

Issue: [ROSE] 486. Charles R.<sup>6</sup>, never married, on whose estate administration was granted 18 Aug. 1851,<sup>552</sup> perhaps lieutenant of 35th United States Infantry, 1813-15; 487. Henry Jordan<sup>6</sup>, left will 3 April 1841-17 May 1841,<sup>553</sup> married, (bond 26) Oct. 1830, Amherst County, Sarah E. Walker; 488. William Henry<sup>6</sup>, perhaps moved to Shelby Co., Tenn., and married, (license 4) Feb. 1835,<sup>554</sup> Mary Jane Carr, who married (2), 7 Oct.

1841,<sup>555</sup> James W. Alexander; 489. Jane Maria<sup>6</sup>, married 321. *Sterling*<sup>6</sup> *Claiborne* (see CLAIBORNE); 490. Sarah Ann<sup>6</sup>, left will 26 Aug. 1847-27 Sept. 1847;<sup>556</sup> 491. Mildred I.<sup>6</sup>, died 5 Oct. 1831, Nelson County.<sup>557</sup>

197. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> WHITE (Rachel<sup>4</sup> Jordan, Joshua<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 19 Dec. 1722, died 3 Aug. 1746.<sup>558</sup> She married, shortly after 4 March 1740/1,<sup>559</sup> Joseph Pritchard, died before 22 Dec. 1779, of Pasquotank Co., N.C., who married (2), shortly after 3 May 1749,<sup>560</sup> Elizabeth Newby and (3), shortly after 7 Nov. 1754,<sup>561</sup> Sarah Barrow.

Issue: [PRITCHARD]<sup>562</sup> 492. Sarah<sup>6</sup>; 493. Mary<sup>6</sup>, left will 13 Sept. 1765-Oct. 1765.<sup>563</sup>

198. JOSHUA<sup>5</sup> WHITE (Rachel<sup>4</sup> Jordan, Joshua<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 26 Jan. 1726/7, left will 16 Sept. 1782-25 April 1784.<sup>564</sup> He married Mary \_\_\_\_.

Issue: [WHITE] 494. Jacob<sup>6</sup>; 495. Zachariah<sup>6</sup>; 496. Joshua<sup>6</sup>; 496A. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, married Samuel Moore; 496B. Mourning<sup>6</sup>; 496C. Mary<sup>6</sup>; 496D. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>.

199. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> WHITE (Rachel<sup>4</sup> Jordan, Joshua<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 6 March 1728,<sup>565</sup> left will dated 4 Dec. 1794.<sup>566</sup> He married Gulielma Newby, daughter of William and Ann (\_\_) Newby, born 3 March 1728,<sup>567</sup> left will Feb 1804-May 1804.<sup>568</sup> They moved from Perquimans Co., N.C., to Northampton Co., N.C., in 1769, to Wayne Co., N.C., in 1782,<sup>569</sup> and eventually to Nash Co., N.C.

Issue: [WHITE]<sup>570</sup> 497. Rachel<sup>6</sup>, born 6 April 1749; 498. Ann<sup>6</sup>, born 10 Sept. 1752, died 23 March 1806, married, 22 July 1770,<sup>571</sup> Isaac Hall, of Perquimans Co., N.C, later of Wayne Co., N.C, and finally of Belmont Co., Ohio, who married (2), 24 Dec. 1807, Dinah Plummer; 499. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born 26 Sept. 1754; 500. Esther<sup>6</sup>, born 30 Jan. 1757, married, 23 Nov. 1778, Job Smith; 501. Joseph<sup>6</sup>, born 8 June 1759, left will 8 Jan. 1795-Feb. 1795,<sup>572</sup> of Nash Co., N.C, married, shortly before 6 May 1778,<sup>573</sup> Sarah Winslow; 502. Armiger<sup>6</sup>, born 23 Aug. 1762, of Nash Co., N.C, married, 18 Nov. 1781,<sup>574</sup> Absilla Knight; 503. Gulyelma<sup>6</sup>, born 27 Jan. 1766, married \_\_\_\_Griffin before 11 Dec. 1784 when disowned by the Society of Friends for marrying out of unity.<sup>575</sup>

201. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> WHITE (Rachel<sup>4</sup> Jordan, Joshua<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 25 Feb. 1730/1, married Anne Barrow.

Issue: [WHITE] 504. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, named in will of cousin Mary Pritchard; 504A. Jonathan<sup>6</sup>, left will 27 4 mo. 1823-Aug. 1823,<sup>576</sup> married Rachel Winslow.<sup>577</sup>

202. RACHEL<sup>5</sup> WHITE (Rachel<sup>4</sup> Jordan, Joshua<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 25 Feb. 1730/1, died 8 Oct. 1794.<sup>578</sup> She married, 10 March 1752,<sup>579</sup> John Winslow, who died 8 Feb. 1801.

Issue: [WINSLOW] 504B. Ann<sup>6</sup>, born 12 Oct. 1761, died 15 April 1830, married \_\_\_Saunders; 504C. John<sup>6</sup>, born 15 Oct. 1763, died 12 Oct. 1833, left will 23 Dec. 1831-Nov. 1833,<sup>580</sup> married\_; 504D. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, born 3 Dec. 1764.

203. JOHN<sup>5</sup> WHITE (Rachel<sup>4</sup> Jordan, Joshua<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 7 May 1733, left will 15 Aug. 1774-Oct. 1774.<sup>581</sup> He married, 15 May 1757,<sup>582</sup> Lydia Winslow, who married (2), 15 May 1788,<sup>583</sup> John Cornwell.

Issue: [WHITE] 504E. Francis<sup>6</sup>; 504F. John<sup>6</sup>, married, shortly before 17 Nov. 1787,<sup>584</sup> Mourning Cornwell; 504G. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, born 15 Nov. 1765, died 5 June 1813, left will 30 May 1813-Aug. 1813,<sup>585</sup> married Elizabeth Symons, born 21 July 1773, died 30 Jan. 1853,<sup>586</sup> left will 11 Oct. 1845-Feb. 1853,<sup>587</sup> 504H. Joseph<sup>6</sup>; 504I. Dorothea<sup>6</sup>.

205. MATTHEW<sup>5</sup> WHITE (Rachel<sup>4</sup> Jordan, Joshua<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 10 May 1738, left will 22 11 mo. 1787-April 1788.<sup>588</sup> He married, shortly before 7 July 1762,<sup>589</sup> Mary Robinson.

Issue: [WHITE] 504J. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>; 504K. Nathan<sup>6</sup>; 504L. Stephen<sup>6</sup>; 504M. George<sup>6</sup>; 504N. Milicent<sup>6</sup>; 504O. Mary<sup>6</sup>.

206. CALEB<sup>5</sup> WHITE (Rachel<sup>4</sup> Jordan, Joshua<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 8 May 1740, died Feb. 1795,<sup>590</sup> left will 1795-May 1795.<sup>591</sup> He married, 14 Jan. 1761,<sup>592</sup> Rebecca Toms.

Issue: [WHITE] 504P. Peninah<sup>6</sup>, born 6 Dec. 1761, married, 22 Dec. 1779,<sup>593</sup> Benjamin Pritchard; 504Q. Francis<sup>6</sup>, born 24 Feb. 1764, left will 6 March 1813-codicil 2 Oct. 1813-Nov. 1813,<sup>594</sup> married, shortly before 3 Feb. 1790,<sup>595</sup> Miriam Toms; 504R. Toms<sup>6</sup>, born 2 March 1766, left will 21

12 mo. 1812-March 1813,<sup>596</sup> married, shortly before 2 Jan. 1788,<sup>597</sup> Mary Smith; 504S. Caleb<sup>6</sup>, born 30 Oct. 1768, married, 17 July 1794, Parthenia White,<sup>598</sup> 504T. Rebecca<sup>6</sup>, born 2 Sept. 1771, married (1)\_\_\_\_\_Martin and (2) Phinehas Albertson; 504U. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 12 Nov. 1772; 504V. James<sup>6</sup>, married, 25 Jan. 1798,<sup>599</sup> Sarah Cosand; 504W. Josiah<sup>6</sup>, left will 20 Dec. 1805-Feb. 1808,<sup>600</sup> married Sarah\_\_\_\_; 504X. Betty<sup>6</sup>, married Jesse White, who left will 10 Sept. 1824-Feb. 1825.<sup>601</sup>

207. SARAH<sup>5</sup> WHITE (Rachel<sup>4</sup> Jordan, Joshua<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 5 Dec. 1744, died 22 April 1800. She married, 17 Nov. 1762, Nicholas Nicholson, son of Thomas and Mary (Hill) Nicholson, who was born 7 July 1741.<sup>602</sup> They resided in Pasquotank Co., N.C.

Issue: [NICHOLSON]<sup>603</sup> 505. Rachael<sup>6</sup>, born 20 July 1763; 505A. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 30 April 1766; 505B. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born 14 Jan. 1768, died 12 Aug. 1774; 505C. Lydia<sup>6</sup>, born 4 Aug. 1770, died 17 Jan. 1774; 505D. Joseph<sup>6</sup>, born 17 Oct. 1772; 505E. Matthew<sup>6</sup>, born 1 Feb. 1775; 505F. Nathan<sup>6</sup>, born 22 Dec. 1776; 505G. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, born 15 Dec. 1778; 505H. Miriam<sup>6</sup>, born 10 March 1781.

208. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup> WHITE (Rachel<sup>4</sup> Jordan, Joshua<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 7 Dec. 1742, died 15 May 1808.<sup>604</sup> He married, 25 March 1767,<sup>605</sup> 341. Millicent<sup>6</sup> Henley, who, perhaps, married (2), before 1 Oct. 1808 when she was disowned by the Society of Friends for marrying out of unity,\_\_\_\_Winslow.<sup>606</sup>

Issue: [WHITE] 506. Thomas<sup>5</sup>, born 13 May 1771; 507. John<sup>6</sup>, born 4 Aug. 1773, died 21 Oct. 1848, left will 11 March 1848-Nov. 1848,<sup>607</sup> married Mary O.\_\_\_\_;<sup>608</sup> 508. Jesse<sup>6</sup>, born 6 Aug. 1777, left will 8 Sept. 1813-Feb. 1814,<sup>609</sup> married Sarah\_\_\_\_; 509. Josiah<sup>6</sup>, born 7 Dec. 1779, left will 13 Jan. 1825-Feb. 1825,<sup>610</sup> married Sarah\_\_\_\_; 510. Cornelius<sup>6</sup>, born 13 March 1782; 511. Dempsey<sup>6</sup>, born 27 April 1784, died 11 Aug. 1829,<sup>611</sup> left will 7 Aug. 1829-Nov. 1829,<sup>612</sup> married, 9 March 1809, Margaret Saunders, who died 19 Jan. 1840; 512. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 13 Aug. 1786; 513. Obed<sup>6</sup>, born 8 Feb. 1790, died 15 Feb. 1790; 514. Millicent<sup>6</sup>, born 24 Aug. 1807. [sic?]

210. DOROTHY<sup>5</sup> JORDAN (Matthew<sup>4</sup>, Joshua<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married (1), shortly after 5 Oct. 1750,<sup>613</sup> Jonathan Phelps and (2) John Skinner, who married (2) Sarah (Hargrove) Sebrell Murdaugh, widow of 159. John<sup>5</sup> Murdaugh, and left will 26 July 1763-12 Dec. 1771.<sup>614</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [PHELPS] 515. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>; 516. Dorothy<sup>6</sup>.

---

<sup>1</sup> *Vol. Papers II*, pp. 722-49, IV, pp. 2268-73; Hinshaw VI, *passim*; John Bennett Boddie, *Seventeenth Century Isle of Wight County, Virginia* (Chicago, 1938), pp. 111-23. The identifications made here rest on the best evidence presently available. The duplication of given names in several branches, the loss of many early Isle of Wight County records and of the records of Nansemond County, and migrations across the Virginia-North Carolina border, leave uncertainties which are noted regarding some identifications.

<sup>2</sup> Hotten, p. 177.

<sup>3</sup> *MCGC*, p. 200.

<sup>4</sup> Leonard, pp. 7-8, 10-11.

<sup>5</sup> Patent Bk. 1, p. 233.

<sup>6</sup> Patent Bk. 2, p. 70.

<sup>7</sup> Another possible child was Richard Jordan who married, before 1654, 6. *Elizabeth*<sup>2</sup> *Reynolds* (see REYNOLDS), although no records to establish this are known to exist.

<sup>8</sup> Val. Papers II, p. 731.

<sup>9</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>10</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 735.

<sup>11</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 731-32.

<sup>12</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 737.

<sup>13</sup> Leonard, p. 56.

<sup>14</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 6, p. 336.

<sup>15</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Wills & Deeds 2, p. 538.

<sup>16</sup> VLXXXII, p. 178.

<sup>17</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Wills & Deeds 3, p. 115.

<sup>18</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 2, p. 151. William Harrison had a wife Martha who joined him in deeds, Dec. 1713 and 28 July 1718 (*ibid.*, pp. 252-56; Great Bk. 1715-26, p. 235).

<sup>19</sup> VLXXXVII, p. 178.

<sup>20</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Wills & Deeds 3, p. 328.

<sup>21</sup> VLXXXVII, p. 179.

<sup>22</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Wills & Deeds 2, p. 161.

<sup>23</sup> *North Carolina Higher Court Records, 1697-1701 (The Colonial Records of North Carolina, 2nd ser., III; Raleigh, 1971), pp. 369,387-88; ibid., 1702-1708 (The Colonial Records of North Carolina, 2nd ser., IV; Raleigh, 1974), pp. 346-47.*

<sup>24</sup> Hinshaw I, p. 101.

<sup>25</sup> Records of Little River Monthly Meeting, N.C., as Phelocresta Jordan, witness to marriage of Joseph Perse and Damaris Nixon.

<sup>26</sup> John Anderson Brayton, "The Other 'Philocrista,'" *The North Carolina Genealogical Society Journal*, XXX, p. 59; *North Carolina Higher Court Records, 1709-1723 (The Colonial Records of North Carolina, 2nd ser., V; Raleigh, 1977), p. 481.*

<sup>27</sup> Pasquotank Co., N.C., Deed Bk. C, pp. 319-20.

<sup>28</sup> Brayton, *op. cit.*, p. 61-62.

<sup>33</sup> *The Friend*, XXXIV (Philadelphia, 1861), 7 9 mo. 1860.

<sup>34</sup> Hinshaw VI, p. 36.

<sup>35</sup> VLXXXVII, p. 178.

<sup>36</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Wills & Deeds 2, p. 627.

<sup>37</sup> Hinshaw VI, p. 31; marriage contract, 26 March 1702, Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 1, p. 347.

<sup>38</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 2, 1704-15, pp. 252, 253.

<sup>39</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Great Book, 1715-26, p. 629.

<sup>40</sup> The records relating to Matthew Jordan are confusing and insufficient to establish identities with certainty. *Val. Papers*, TV, p. 2270, assigns the marriages to Dorothy and Susanna to 11. Matthew. If so, his

second wife was nearly twenty years older than he and he cannot be the Matthew who was survived by wife Dorothy and children who are there assigned to 11. Matthew. These children, however, appear to be born some twenty years after the 1699 marriage to Dorothy (Newby) Bufkin. Since none of the brothers of Matthew<sup>3</sup> appears to be a possible father of Matthew Jordan who died testate in 1748, Matthew<sup>4</sup> has been posited as his child.

<sup>41</sup> St. Peter's Parish, New Kent Co., Register.

<sup>42</sup> T XX, p. 170.

<sup>43</sup> Louisa Co., Va., suit, Jordan vs. Freeman &c, May Term 1788, instituted 15 June 1767.

<sup>44</sup> *Ibid.*; Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 2, pp. 206-07.

<sup>45</sup> Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Goochland County, Virginia, 1733-1815* (n.p., 1960), p. 12. Charles Jordan was security. One Robert Burton, Jr., of Goochland County married (1) Christian\_\_\_\_, who joined him in witnessing the will of William Farrar, 14 Nov. 1743 (Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 4, p. 374) and (2), 13 Oct. 1757, Judith Laforce (W. Mac Jones, ed., *The Douglas Register* [Richmond, 1928], p. 14; Francis Burton Harrison, *Burton Chronicles of Colonial Virginia* [n.p., 1933], pp. 187-90).

<sup>46</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Wills & Deeds 2, p. 546, will of Daniel Sanbourne, 16 Dec. 1711-24 Nov. 1712.

<sup>47</sup> V LXXXVII, p. 177.

<sup>48</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Wills & Deeds 2, p. 637. The inventory of his estate was made 30 Dec. 1718 (*ibid*, p. 641).

<sup>49</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 171.

<sup>50</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 469.

<sup>51</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Order Bk. 1746-52, pp. 195, 222.

<sup>52</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 6, p. 449.

<sup>53</sup> Based on the tentative identification of 19. John<sup>4</sup> as the John who left will in 1758, Isle of Wight County.

<sup>54</sup> Southampton Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 170, which also names grandson Jesse Weatherly.

<sup>55</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Wills & Deeds 3, p. 362. He apparently was dead by 8 Oct. 1732 when his father's will mentioned his children but not him.

<sup>56</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Wills & Deeds 3., p. 360, will of Blackabee Terrell, 7 Sept. 1726-27 Aug. 1733.

<sup>57</sup> Named in will of grandfather Blackabee Terrell, *loc. cit.* James and Joseph may be the cousins named in the will of Mary Deshay, 20 Oct. 1748-9 March 1748/9 (Isle of Wight Co. WillBk. 5, p. 162).

<sup>58</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 5, pp. 386, 556; Southampton Co. Deed Bk. 2, p. 3.

<sup>59</sup> Southampton Co. Order Bk. 2, p. 308. William was granted administration, Jan. 1757 (*ibid*, p. 327).

<sup>60</sup> NGSQ VL, p. 93; Hinshaw n, pp. 384, 405, 549, 571.

<sup>61</sup> Hinshaw II, pp. 384, 571.

<sup>62</sup> *Val. Papers II*, pp. 724-25.

<sup>63</sup> *Val. Papers IV*, p. 2271.

<sup>64</sup> Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 17, p. 164.

<sup>65</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1744-48, p. 9; *Val. Papers, II*, pp. 1105-07.

<sup>66</sup> *Val. Papers IV*, pp. 2291, 2296-98.

<sup>67</sup> *Val. Papers II*, p. 1113.

<sup>68</sup> Henrico Co. Order Bk. 1737-46, p. 389.

<sup>69</sup> Henrico Co. Deeds & Wills 1750-67, p. 131.

<sup>70</sup> *Virginia Gazette*, 12 Sept. 1771.

<sup>71</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1774-82, pp. 63-81; *Val. Papers, II*", pp. 1116-28.

<sup>72</sup> *Val. Papers IV*, pp. 2292-93, 2298.

<sup>73</sup> Hinshaw VI, p. 15.

<sup>74</sup> Henrico Co. Deeds & Wills 1750-67, p. 950. This deed gave the land to Joseph with remainder to her daughters Jane, Dorothy and Ann. On 9 April 1768 (Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 9, pp. 142-43) Robert Pleasants conveyed to William Royston two-thirds of this 463 acres which he bought from William Davis and wife Dorothy and Thomas Trotter who had married



Ann by a General Court deed and confirmed by deed from Thomas Trotter, heir at law of Thomas and Ann. This deed states the other third part was then the property of Exum Pleasants.

<sup>75</sup> Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 3, p. 273.

<sup>76</sup> *Virginia Gazette*, 20 March 1752, advertisement of sale of his land.

<sup>77</sup> Hinshaw VI, p. 15.

<sup>78</sup> *Val. Papers* IV, p. 2291. No record evidence in support has been found. Later records concerning the land deeded by Dorothy (Cary) Pleasants to Joseph in 1718 indicate there were no survivors in 1768.

<sup>79</sup> Robert Jordan Commonplace book, Virginia Historical Society, Mss. 5:5 J7664:l; *Val. Papers* IV, pp. 2272.

<sup>80</sup> Hinshaw VI, p. 73; Southampton Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 619.

<sup>81</sup> *Val. Papers* IV, pp. 2272-73.

<sup>82</sup> Hinshaw VI, p. 189.

<sup>83</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 45.

<sup>84</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 9, p. 85.

<sup>85</sup> *Val. Papers* IV, p. 2269.

<sup>86</sup> Hinshaw I, p. 243.

<sup>87</sup> Hinshaw I, p. 217.

<sup>88</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 217, 243.

<sup>89</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 1.

<sup>90</sup> Hinshaw VI, p. 45.

<sup>91</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 7, p. 447.

<sup>92</sup> Mrs. John Bennett Boddie, ed., *Historical Southern Families*, XVI (Baltimore, 1971), pp. 244-46.

<sup>93</sup> Hinshaw VI, p. 45.

<sup>94</sup> Surry Co. Order Bk. 1764-74, p. 234.

<sup>95</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 11, p. 1.

<sup>96</sup> Ralph Shearer Rowland and Star Wilson Rowland, *Clary Genealogy* (Fairfax, Va., 1980), pp. 509-10; Surry Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 281, will of Charles Clary, 19 Jan. 1762-May 1762; Order Bk. 1764-74, p. 235, Mary

Clary appointed guardian of Barnes, John, Susanna and James Clary, orphans of Barnes Clary.

<sup>97</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. 10A, p. 174.

<sup>98</sup> Hinshaw VI, p. 57.

<sup>99</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 104.

<sup>100</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 80.

<sup>101</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 88.

<sup>102</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXX VIII, pp. 254-57.

<sup>103</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 6, p. 53.

<sup>104</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Order Bk. 1759-63, p. 256.

<sup>105</sup> *Val. Papers* IV, p. 2269.

<sup>106</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 7, p. 534; Order Bk. 1768-69, p. 84.

<sup>107</sup> Hinshaw I, p. 101.

<sup>108</sup> Stephen E. Bradley, *Early Records of North Carolina*, VII, *Wills, 1750-1755 (From the Secretary of State Papers)* (Keysville, Va., 1994), p. 55. The will is partially illegible; the probate entry states it was “dated at the Clarks office the 20th day of March Anno Dom. 1752.”

<sup>109</sup> Hinshaw VI, p. 35; I, p. 101.

<sup>110</sup> Pasquotank Co., N.C., Will Bk. HIK, pp. 295-96.

<sup>111</sup> *Val. Papers* IV, p. 2269.

<sup>112</sup> Pasquotank Co., N.C., Will Bk. HIK, pp. 277-79.

<sup>113</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 316-17.

<sup>114</sup> Evelyn Duke Brandenberger, *The Duke Family* (n.p., 1979), p. 413.

<sup>115</sup> Hinshaw I, pp. 143,152.

<sup>116</sup> Perquimans Co., N.C., Will Bk. C, pp. 64-65.

<sup>117</sup> Virginia Lee Hutcheson Davis, *Tidewater Virginia Families* (Urbanna, Va., 1989), p. 551.

<sup>118</sup> Perquimans Co., N.C., Estate papers, North Carolina Archives.

<sup>119</sup> Henrico Co. Proceedings of the Commissioners Respecting the Records Destroyed by the British, 1774-82, p. 102, recorded 25 June 1783.

<sup>120</sup> Hinshaw VI, p. 189.

<sup>121</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 188.

<sup>122</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>123</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>124</sup> Hinshaw VI, p. 155.

<sup>125</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 1783-1811, p. 44.

<sup>126</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 137.

<sup>127</sup> *Val. Papers*, II, p. 752.

<sup>128</sup> Jones, *op. cit.*, p. 339, funeral 6 Nov. 1773.

<sup>129</sup> Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 10, p. 437.

<sup>130</sup> Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 12, pp. 220-22.

<sup>131</sup> Campbell Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 103.

<sup>132</sup> She is not named in Charles<sup>4</sup> Jordan's will but is stated to be his daughter in George Edward Pankey, *John Pankey of Manakin Town...* (Ruston, La., 1969), I, pp. 420-21, although no proof is cited.

<sup>133</sup> Francis Burton Harrison, *The Harrisons of Skimino* (n.p., 1910), p. 24; Alexander Brown, *The Cabells and Their Kin* (Richmond, 1939), pp. 139-41.

<sup>134</sup> Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Goochland County, Virginia, 1733-1815* (n.p., 1960), p. 50.

<sup>135</sup> Daniel Call, *Report of Cases Argued and Determined in the Court of Appeals* (2nd ed.; Richmond, 1824), p. 264.

<sup>136</sup> Alexander Brown, *The Cabells and Their Kin* (Richmond, 1939), pp. 141, 157.

<sup>137</sup> VXLII, p. 36.

<sup>138</sup> Albemarle Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 246.

<sup>139</sup> Albemarle Co., Va., Deed Bk. 14, pp. 418-19; Brown, *op. cit.*, pp. 99, 412-13.

<sup>140</sup> *Virginia Advocate*, Charlottesville, Va., 21 Jan. 1831.

<sup>141</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, John Jordan, S.38098, National Archives, originally granted an invalid pension, 1811.

<sup>142</sup> Albemarle Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 177.

<sup>143</sup> Franklin Co., Ga., Deed Bk. OO, p. 156, in *Georgia Genealogical Magazine*, no. 21, p. 1380.

<sup>144</sup> Hinshaw I, p. 25. She left an undated and unsigned will naming her children (copy in Elizabeth J. Hall Hartley, *Descendants of Moses Hall, Joseph Doudna and Benjamin Hall* [Denver, Colo., 1958], pp. xxi-xxii).

<sup>145</sup> Hinshaw I, p. 31.

<sup>146</sup> Val. *Papers*, II, p. 741.

<sup>147</sup> Hinshaw I, p. 35.

<sup>148</sup> Perquimans Co., N.C, Will Bk. C, p. 1.

<sup>149</sup> Winslow, *op. cit.*, p. 370; Hinshaw I, p. 25.

<sup>150</sup> Hinshaw I, p. 70. He may have married (2), 4 March 1739/40, Mary Newby (*ibid.*) and have left will 6 Dec. 1762-18 April 1764 (Perquimans Co., N.C, Will Bk. C, p. 33-34).

<sup>151</sup> Hinshaw I, p. 78.

<sup>152</sup> The identity of the Matthew Jordan who died testate in 1743 is not entirely clear. Ellen Goode Winslow, *History of Perquimans County* (Raleigh, 1931), p. 369, identified the husband of Patience as 41. Matthew<sup>4</sup>, but he was living in 1747.

<sup>153</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 456.

<sup>154</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Order Bk. 1746-52, p. 212.

<sup>155</sup> Hinshaw VI, p. 45.

<sup>156</sup> Winslow, *loc. cit.* The will of Matthew<sup>4</sup> names daughter Martha and unborn child, but not Mary or Anne.

<sup>157</sup> Perquimans Co., N.C., Will Bk. C, pp. 42-43.

<sup>158</sup> Hinshaw I, p. 55.

<sup>159</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Order Bk. 1772-80, p. 153.

<sup>160</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 10, 1758-62, p. 447.

<sup>161</sup> Hinshaw, VI, p. 45.

<sup>162</sup> John Frederick Dorman and Charles Russell Sebrell, *The Sebrell Family* (n.p., 2001), pp. 15-17, 27-28.

<sup>163</sup> Southampton Co. Order Bk. 1778-86, p. 53.

<sup>164</sup> Southampton Co. Order Bk. 1772-77, p. 482.

<sup>165</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 488.

<sup>166</sup> Southampton Co. Personal property tax lists, 1784,1789-91,1800-03,1807-14;Sussex Co. Personal property tax list, 1797; Southampton Co. 1810 census, p. 65.

<sup>167</sup> Edith F. Axelson, *Virginia Postmasters and Post Offices, 1789-1832* (Athens, Ga., 1991), p. 180.

<sup>168</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 12, p. 358.

<sup>169</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Unrecorded deed, in *The Southside Virginian*, II, p. 39.

<sup>170</sup> Southampton Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 139.

<sup>171</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 10, p. 320; Deed Bk. 11, p. 352.

<sup>172</sup> Southampton Co. Will Bk. 8, p. 399.

<sup>173</sup> Southampton Co. Deed Bk. 8, p. 25.

<sup>174</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Southampton County, Virginia, 1750-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1955), p. 4.

<sup>175</sup> Hinshaw, VI, p. 46. *Val. Papers*, III, p. 1573, gives the date as 4 Dec. 1740.

<sup>176</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 7, p. 329.

<sup>177</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 9.

<sup>178</sup> Thomas, William, Mary (married\_\_\_Powell) and Jeremiah Pinner (married, 31 Aug. 1796, Elizabeth Pinner [Chapman, *Marriages of Isle of Wight County*, p. 91]) were probably children of John Pinner's (2) marriage.

<sup>179</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 11, p. 129, estate account.

<sup>180</sup> Since 156. Joseph<sup>5</sup> Jordan was cleric of Pasquotank Monthly Meeting, it would appear likely that 76. Joseph<sup>5</sup> was the Joseph Jordan of Pasquotank who was condemned by that meeting for having allowed his sister to be married by a magistrate in his house (Hinshaw I, p. 143).

<sup>181</sup> Hinshaw I, p. 101.

<sup>182</sup> *Ibid.*, I, p. 55. On 1 Oct. 1755 Joseph Jordan, "although he lived here some considerable time," presented to Perquimans Monthly Meeting a certificate from the monthly meeting in Isle of Wight County to marry and on 3 Dec. 1755 his marriage to Jane Jones was reported.

<sup>183</sup> It is not clear whether she is the Jane Jordan, widow of Joseph and daughter of John Barrow, who died 10 Oct. 1789, aged 63 and upwards (*ibid.*, I, p. 101).

<sup>184</sup> Perquimans Co., N.C, Estate papers, Joseph Jordan.

<sup>185</sup> Hinshaw I, p. 101.

<sup>186</sup> Southampton Co. Deed Bk. 3, pp. 127, 446.

<sup>187</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. II, p. 147.

<sup>188</sup> Southampton Co. Order Bk. 4, p. 38.

<sup>189</sup> Blanche Adams Chapman, *Isle of Wight County Marriages, 1628-1800* (n.p., 1933), p. 78. The minister's return is recorded in Southampton County.

<sup>190</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, XI, pp. 150-52.

<sup>191</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 393.

<sup>192</sup> Southampton Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 111, will of Burwell Williamson, 22 May 1792-8 Nov. 1792.

<sup>193</sup> Chapman, *op. cit.*, p. 65.

<sup>194</sup> Hinshaw VI, p. 203.

<sup>195</sup> Henrico Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 117; Order Bk. 1763-67, p. 475.

<sup>196</sup> Hinshaw VI, p. 46.

<sup>197</sup> The first three were born before 7 Nov. 1757 when their father was made their guardian (Henrico Co. Order Bk. 1755-62, p. 207).

<sup>198</sup> Hinshaw VI, p. 203.

<sup>199</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>200</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>201</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>202</sup> *Compiler*, Richmond, 18 Aug. 1795.

<sup>203</sup> *Virginia Argus*, Richmond, 9 May 1804; Hinshaw VI, p. 262.

<sup>204</sup> Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 19, p. 40; Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. G, p. 157.

<sup>205</sup> Henry C. Peden, *Quaker Records of Southern Maryland* (Westminster, Md., 1992), p. 83.

<sup>206</sup> *MHM* I, p. 287.

- <sup>207</sup> Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 35, p. 61.
- <sup>208</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. E, p. 335.
- <sup>209</sup> Hinshaw VI, pp. 121, 783; Roger Brooke Farquhar, *Old Homes and History of Montgomery County, Maryland* (Silver Spring, Md., 1962), pp. 173-74.
- <sup>210</sup> Hinshaw VI, p. 262. His father qualified as his administrator, Jan. 1792 (Goochland Co. Order Bk. 19, p. 30).
- <sup>211</sup> Hinshaw VI, p. 262.
- <sup>212</sup> Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 27, p. 48.
- <sup>213</sup> Hinshaw VI, pp. 203-04.
- <sup>214</sup> *Ibid*, p. 263.
- <sup>215</sup> *Ibid*, p. 781.
- <sup>216</sup> *Ibid*, p. 564.
- <sup>217</sup> *Ibid*, pp. 121, 563, 781; *Whig*, Richmond, 25 Jan. 1831.
- <sup>218</sup> T. Michael Miller, *Artisans and Merchants of Alexandria, Virginia, 1780-1820* (Bowie, Md., 1992), II, p. 150.
- <sup>219</sup> Hinshaw VI, p. 263.
- <sup>220</sup> Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 19, p. 623; Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. G, p. 161.
- <sup>221</sup> Goochland Co. Order Bk. 17, p. 141.
- <sup>222</sup> Goochland Co. Order Bk. 16, p. 330; Order Bk. 19, p. 271; Order Bk. 18, p. 256.
- <sup>223</sup> Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 26, p. 422.
- <sup>224</sup> W. Mac. Jones, ed., *Douglas Register* (Richmond, 1928), p. 39; Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Goochland County, Virginia, 1730-1815* (n.p., 1960), p. 76.
- <sup>225</sup> Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 77.
- <sup>226</sup> Goochland Co. Order Bk. 19, p. 30.
- <sup>227</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 27.
- <sup>228</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Powhatan County, Virginia, 1777-1830* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1957), p. 51.
- <sup>229</sup> *Virginia Argus*, Richmond, 26 Feb. 1799.

- <sup>230</sup> Hinshaw VI, p. 205.
- <sup>231</sup> *Heads of Families... 1790... Virginia* (Washington, 1908), p. 115.
- <sup>232</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 118.
- <sup>233</sup> *Virginia Argus*, Richmond, 23 March 1802; Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 111.
- <sup>234</sup> *Enquirer*, Richmond, 23 May 1837.
- <sup>235</sup> *Federal Gazette*, Baltimore, Md., 29 Aug. 1804.
- <sup>236</sup> Hinshaw VI, p. 474.
- <sup>237</sup> Henrico Co. Order Bk. 1737-46, p. 389.
- <sup>238</sup> Hinshaw VI, p. 112.
- <sup>239</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 110.
- <sup>240</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 111.
- <sup>241</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. C, p. 427.
- <sup>242</sup> W(l) XXVII, pp. 118-19; Hinshaw VI, p. 110.
- <sup>243</sup> Catherine Linsday Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Sussex County, Virginia, 1754-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1952), p. 10. She was dismissed by the Society of Friends, 17 Sept. 1791, for marrying out of unity (Hinshaw VI, p. 113).
- <sup>244</sup> Hinshaw VI, p. 112.
- <sup>245</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 69.
- <sup>246</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. I, p. 11.
- <sup>247</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 39.
- <sup>248</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>249</sup> Hinshaw VI, p. 112.
- <sup>250</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 113.
- <sup>251</sup> *Virginia Argus*, Richmond, 6 March 1801.
- <sup>252</sup> Hinshaw VI, p. 208.
- <sup>253</sup> Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Goochland County, Virginia, 1733-1815* (n.p., 1960), p. 77.
- <sup>254</sup> Peden, *op. cit.*, p. 37.
- <sup>255</sup> Cumberland Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 300-01.



<sup>256</sup> W. Mac. Jones, ed., *Douglas Register* (Richmond, 1928), p. 39, as Ann Randolph; Katherine B. Elliott, *Marriage Records, 1749-1840, Cumberland County, Virginia* (South Hill, Va., 1969), p. 105, as Ann Scott, widow.

<sup>257</sup> V XLV, pp. 81-82.

<sup>258</sup> Powhatan Co. Order Bk. 10, p. 481.

<sup>259</sup> *Val. Papers II*, p. 1173.

<sup>260</sup> Hinshaw II, p. 407.

<sup>261</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 623.

<sup>262</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 407, 623, 364, 527.

<sup>263</sup> Frederick A. Virkus, ed., *Abridged Compendium of American Genealogy*, I (Chicago, 1925), p. 774.

<sup>264</sup> Hinshaw VI, p. 115.

<sup>265</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 196.

<sup>266</sup> Call, *op. cit.*, II, pp. 319-57.

<sup>267</sup> British Public Record Office, T79/7, microfilm reel 235, Library of Virginia.

<sup>268</sup> Hinshaw VI, p. 154; Philip Slaughter, *A History of Bristol Parish* (2nd ed.; Richmond, 1879), pp. 137-38.

<sup>269</sup> *Virginia Independent Chronicle*, Richmond, 24 Sept. 1788; Virginia Genealogical Society, *Virginia Marriages in Rev. John Cameron's Register...* (Richmond, 1963), p. 1.

<sup>270</sup> *Enquirer*, Richmond, 11 Dec. 1821.

<sup>271</sup> Thomas P. Hughes and Jewel B. Sandefer, *Petersburg, Virginia, Hustings Court Marriage Bonds-Marriage Register and Ministers' Returns, 1784-1854* (Memphis, 1971), p. 4.

<sup>272</sup> Richard Charming Moore Page, *Genealogy of the Page Family in Virginia* (2nd ed.; New York, 1898), pp. 186-87.

<sup>273</sup> *Enquirer*, Richmond, 18 May 1821.

<sup>274</sup> *Virginia Gazette and Richmond and Manchester Advertiser*, 22 Dec. 1794; Joyce H. Lindsay, *Marriages of Henrico County, Virginia* (n.p., 1961), p. 4.

<sup>275</sup> *Enquirer*, Richmond, 25 March 1823.

<sup>276</sup> Robert Jordan commonplace book, *loc. cit.*; *Val. Papers* IV, p. 2272.

<sup>277</sup> *Enquirer*, Richmond, 27 Jan. 1824; Copeland Bible, in Fillmore Norfleet, *Bible Records of Suffolk and Nansemond County, Virginia* (n.p., 1963), p. 41.

<sup>278</sup> Fillmore Norfleet, *Suffolk in Virginia* (n.p., 1974), pp. 66-67; Copeland Bible, in Norfleet, *Bible Records...*, p. 40.

<sup>279</sup> Francis Burton Harrison, *Burton Chronicles of Colonial Virginia* (n.p., 1933), p. 319.

<sup>280</sup> Hinshaw VI, p. 188.

<sup>281</sup> Harrison, *loc. dr.*; Fairfax Harrison, *The Harrisons of Skimino* (n.p., 1910), pp. 15,50.

<sup>282</sup> Hinshaw VI, p. 180.

<sup>283</sup> *Ibid.*; Harrison, *The Harrisons of Skimino*, *passim*.

<sup>284</sup> Lucy Harrison Miller Baber, *Behind the Old Brick Wall, A Cemetery Story* (Lynchburg, 1968), pp. 50-52, 119; Harrison, *Burton Chronicles*, pp. 318-20.

<sup>285</sup> Hinshaw IV, pp. 218-19.

<sup>286</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 235.

<sup>287</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 241.

<sup>288</sup> Hinshaw V, p. 892.

<sup>289</sup> VK, p. 329.

<sup>290</sup> Hinshaw VI, p. 295.

<sup>291</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 153.

<sup>292</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 349.

<sup>293</sup> Hinshaw V, p. 902.

<sup>294</sup> Hinshaw VI, p. 349.

<sup>295</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>296</sup> Hinshaw V, p. 112.

<sup>291</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 922.

<sup>298</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 187.

<sup>299</sup> Perhaps shortly before 23 Jan. 1768 when disowned by the Society of Friends for being married by a priest; the colonel of Nansemond County militia was notified, 28 May 1768, that John, son of Richard, was no longer a Quaker (Hinshaw I, p. 72).

<sup>300</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 278.

<sup>301</sup> Chapman, *op. cit.*, p. 97.

<sup>302</sup> Hinshaw I, p. 217.

<sup>303</sup> Wayne Co., N.C, Will Bk. 5, p. 20.

<sup>304</sup> Hinshaw, I, p. 247.

<sup>305</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 292.

<sup>306</sup> Wayne Co., N.C, Deed Bk. 5, p. 405.

<sup>307</sup> Wayne Co., N.C, Deed Bk. 15, pp. 546-48.

<sup>308</sup> Wayne Co., N.C., Deed Bk. 13, p. **198**.

<sup>309</sup> Hinshaw I, pp. 217, 243.

<sup>310</sup> John D. Beatty and Di Ann Vick, *Joseph Vick of Lower Parish, Isle of Wight County, Virginia, and His Descendants*, I (Los Angeles, Calif., 2004), pp. 35-37.

<sup>311</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>312</sup> Hinshaw I, p. 217; Beatty and Vick, *op. cit.*, p. 37.

<sup>313</sup> Southampton Co. Marriage Register 1750-1853, p. 206.

<sup>314</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 387.

<sup>315</sup> Beatty and Vick, *op. cit.*, pp. 410-11.

<sup>316</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 196.

<sup>317</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXXVIII, p. 247.

<sup>318</sup> Chapman, *op. cit.*, p. 71.

<sup>319</sup> Hugh S. Watson, Jr., Genealogical Society, *Gravestone Inscriptions from the Cemetery of St. John's Episcopal Church, Hampton, Virginia* (Hampton, n.d.), p. 84.

<sup>320</sup> Michael E. Pollock, *Marriage Bonds of Henrico County, Virginia, 1782-1853* (Baltimore, 1984), p. 92.

<sup>321</sup> Benjamin B. Weisiger, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Chesterfield County, Virginia, 1815-1853* (Richmond, 1981), p. 92.

- <sup>322</sup> Hugh S. Watson, Jr., Genealogical Society, *op. cit.*, p. 85.
- <sup>323</sup> Robert Jordan commonplace book, *loc. cit.*
- <sup>324</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 15, pp. 323-24.
- <sup>325</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 8, p. 414.
- <sup>326</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Order Bk. 1768-69, p. 490.
- <sup>327</sup> Boddie, *Historical Southern Families*, XVI, pp. 249-50.
- <sup>328</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Order Bk. 1772-80, p. 502.
- <sup>329</sup> Hinshaw VI, p. 57.
- <sup>330</sup> Boddie, *Historical Southern Families*, XVI, p. 250.
- <sup>331</sup> Blanche Adams Chapman, *Isle of Wight County Marriages, 1628-1800* (n.p., 1933), p. 94.
- <sup>332</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 101.
- <sup>333</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 90.
- <sup>334</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 100.
- <sup>335</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 82.
- <sup>336</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 100.
- <sup>337</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 96.
- <sup>338</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 96.
- <sup>339</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 82.
- <sup>340</sup> Rowland, *op. cit.*, p. 510.
- <sup>341</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 510-11.
- <sup>342</sup> Hinshaw VI, p. 104.
- <sup>343</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 105.
- <sup>344</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>345</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 10, pp. 396-97.
- <sup>346</sup> Bradley, *op. cit.*, VII, pp. 43-44.
- <sup>347</sup> Pasquotank Co., N.C, Will Bk. L, pp. 26-28.
- <sup>348</sup> Hinshaw I, p. 87.
- <sup>349</sup> Pasquotank Co., N.C, Original wills, North Carolina Archives; Will Bk. HIK, pp. 211-
- <sup>350</sup> Hinshaw I, p. 143.

<sup>351</sup> Bradley, *op. cit.*, VII, p. 75, will of Thomas Pendleton, 10 May 1749-16 April 1750.

<sup>352</sup> Hinshaw I, p. 144.

<sup>353</sup> Pasquotank Co., N.C, Marriage bond.

<sup>354</sup> Pasquotank Co., N.C, Will Bk. HIK, pp. 449-52.

<sup>355</sup> Perquimans Co., N.C, Estate Papers, North Carolina Archives.

<sup>356</sup> Hinshaw, I, p. 116.

<sup>357</sup> J. R. B. Hathaway, *The North Carolina Historical and Genealogical Register*, HI, pp. 389-90.

<sup>358</sup> Hinshaw, I, p. 61.

<sup>359</sup> Southampton Co. Will Bk. 11, pp. 443-45.

<sup>360</sup> Hinshaw, I, p. 61

<sup>361</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>362</sup> Perquimans Co., N.C., Will Bk. C, pp. 377-78.

<sup>363</sup> Powhatan Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 114-16.

<sup>364</sup> W(l) XXVD, pp. 39-40.

<sup>365</sup> Hinshaw VI, p. 111.

<sup>366</sup> W(l)XXVII,p.40.

<sup>367</sup> Hinshaw, I, p. 73.

<sup>368</sup> Hanover Co. Personal property tax list, 1783, last year taxed.

<sup>369</sup> Hinshaw VI, p. 188.

<sup>370</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 189.

<sup>371</sup> Bates Bible (Philadelphia, 1802), Virginia State Archives, Acc.24650.

<sup>372</sup> Hinshaw VI, p. 155.

<sup>373</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 23, 1783-1811, pp. 641-42.

<sup>374</sup> Bates Bible, *loc. cit.*

<sup>375</sup> Hinshaw, VI, p. 157.

<sup>376</sup> *Ibid*, p. 155.

<sup>377</sup> *Ibid.*,p. 209.

<sup>378</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 265.

- <sup>379</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 210.
- <sup>380</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 180.
- <sup>381</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 265.
- <sup>382</sup> Hinshaw IV, p. 545
- <sup>383</sup> Hinshaw VI, pp. 180-81.
- <sup>384</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 228.
- <sup>385</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. H, p. 310, originally recorded in Hanover County.
- <sup>386</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>387</sup> *Friends' Review*, 31 Aug. 1861, pp. 825-26.
- <sup>388</sup> Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 19, p. 367.
- <sup>389</sup> Onward Bates, *Bates, et al of Virginia and Missouri* (Chicago, 1914), pp. 73-74.
- <sup>390</sup> Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Amelia County, Virginia, 1733-1815* (n.p., 1960), p. 5. Bates, *loc. cit.*, gives her name as Mary Miller and Mary Miller Christian.
- <sup>391</sup> Williams, *Marriages of Goochland County*, p. 15.
- <sup>392</sup> W(l) VIII, p. 268.
- <sup>393</sup> Helen L. Harriss, *Burials in Trinity Churchyard* (Pittsburgh, Pa., 1987), p. 14.
- <sup>394</sup> Allegheny Co., Pa., **Will Bk. I**, p. 209.
- <sup>395</sup> *Dictionary of American Biography, II* (New York, 1929), pp. 49-50.
- <sup>396</sup> Bates, *op. cit.*, p. 107.
- <sup>397</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 26, p. 463-64.
- <sup>398</sup> Northumberland County Historical Society, *Bulletin*, VIE, pp. 4-12.
- <sup>399</sup> Stratton Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Northumberland Country, Virginia, From 1783 to 1850* (Onancock, Va., 1929), p. 6.
- <sup>400</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>401</sup> *Norfolk Herald*, 8 May 1811.
- <sup>402</sup> Williams, *Marriages of Goochland County*, p. 103.

<sup>403</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 94.

<sup>404</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Powhatan County, Virginia, 1777-1830* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1957), p. 72.

<sup>405</sup> George Brown Goode, *Virginia Cousins* (Richmond, 1887), p. 126.

<sup>406</sup> *Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1774-1996* (Alexandria, Va., 1997), pp. 630-31.

<sup>407</sup> Williams, *Marriages of Goochland County*, p. 46.

<sup>408</sup> Nottingham, *op. cit.*, p. 61; Jeter Lee Jett, *The Jett and Allied Families* (Baltimore, 1977), p. 199.

<sup>409</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 630; *Dictionary of American Biography, II* (New York, 1929), pp. 48-49; Melvin B. Cain, *Lincoln's Attorney General: Edward Bates of Missouri* (Columbia, Mo., 1965).

<sup>410</sup> Bates, *op. cit.*, p. 30.

<sup>411</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 30.

<sup>412</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 223.

<sup>413</sup> *Vol. Papers IV*, p. 2270, and their wills.

<sup>414</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 11, pp. 432-33.

<sup>415</sup> Perquimans Co., N.C., Will Bk. C, pp. 393-95.

<sup>416</sup> Hinshaw I, p. 56.

<sup>417</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. I, p. 21.

<sup>418</sup> *Virginia Gazette*, 22 March 1770.

<sup>419</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 13.

<sup>420</sup> *ibid.*, p. 63.

<sup>421</sup> Hinshaw VI, p. 73.

<sup>422</sup> Pasquotank Co., N.C., Will Bk. HIK, pp. 214-15.

<sup>423</sup> She may have been a (2 [3?]) wife and mother of Josiah<sup>6</sup>. He may be the Mathias who was granted liberty by Pasquotank Monthly Meeting, 2 Nov. 1752, to marry Elizabeth Pendleton (Hinshaw I, p. 143).

<sup>424</sup> *Val. Papers rV*, p. 2270, which names a son Hezekiah (died before 1786) [but see 400. Hezekiah<sup>6</sup> Jordan] and a son William rather than Samuel.

<sup>425</sup> Prince George Co. Surveyor's Bk. 1794-1824, p. 82.

<sup>426</sup> Hinshaw VI, pp. 113-14. He is identified as son of Mathias, deceased, of Pasquotank; he is not named in his father's will.

<sup>427</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 110.

<sup>428</sup> Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 13, pp. 145-46, which refers to his "leaven" children.

<sup>429</sup> W. Mac Jones, ed., *The Douglas Register* (Richmond, 1928), p. 29.

<sup>430</sup> Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 20, p. 538, division to eleven legatees agreeable to James Jordan's will.

<sup>431</sup> Jones, *op. cit.*, pp. 229-30.

<sup>432</sup> Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 23, p. 86.

<sup>433</sup> Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 27, pp. 114-16.

<sup>434</sup> Williams, *Marriages of Goochland County*, p. 50.

<sup>435</sup> Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 32, pp. 193-94.

<sup>436</sup> Hanover Co. 1850 census, West District, p. 785 or 342R, family 827-827.

<sup>437</sup> Williams, *Marriages of Goochland County*, p. 50.

<sup>438</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>439</sup> Fluvanna Co. Deed Bk. 1, p. 111.

<sup>440</sup> Charlotte Co. Will Bk. 7, p. 131.

<sup>441</sup> Jones, *op. cit.*, p. 29.

<sup>442</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 230; father's will.

<sup>443</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Charlotte County, Virginia, 1764-1815* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1951), p. 28.

<sup>444</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 7.

<sup>445</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 49.

<sup>446</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>447</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 71.

<sup>448</sup> Jones, *op. cit.*, pp. 30, 230; Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 50.

<sup>449</sup> Jones, *op. cit.*, p. 230.

<sup>450</sup> Emma R. Matheny and Helen K. Yates, *Marriages of Lunenburg County, Virginia, 1746-1854* (Richmond, 1967), p. 72.



<sup>451</sup> Jones, *op. cit.*, p. 72.

<sup>452</sup> King William Parish Register, in R. A. Brock, *Documents... Relating to the Huguenot Emigration to Virginia* (Richmond, 1886), p. 88.

<sup>453</sup> Warren Co., Ky., Will Bk. B, p. 92.

<sup>454</sup> Jones, *op. cit.*, p. 300; Cameron Allen, *The Soblett (Sublett) Family of Manakintown, King William Parish, Virginia*, ed. by James N. Jackson (Detroit, 1994), pp. 23-24, 67, 69, 71-72, 99.

<sup>455</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Charlotte County*, p. 28.

<sup>456</sup> Warren Co., Ky., Will Bk. D, p. 217.

<sup>457</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Charlotte County*, p. 80.

<sup>458</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 27.

<sup>459</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 67.

<sup>460</sup> Wythe Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 445-47.

<sup>461</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Charlotte County*, p. 41.

<sup>462</sup> Lucy Harrison Miller Baber and Hazel Letts Williamson, *Marriages of Campbell Count, Virginia, 1782-1810* (Lynchburg, 1971), p. 93.

<sup>463</sup> War of 1812 pension, Samuel Sublett, widow Mary, W.O.6039, W.C.I3146, National Archives.

<sup>464</sup> Baber and Williamson, *loc. cit.*

<sup>465</sup> Giles Co. 1850 census, p. 827 or 416, family 669-662.

<sup>466</sup> Baber and Williamson, *op. cit.*, p. 94.

<sup>467</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Charlotte County*, p. 31.

<sup>468</sup> *Enquirer*, Richmond, 17 Dec. 1811.

<sup>469</sup> Richmond, Va., Will Bk. 1, p. 170.

<sup>470</sup> *Virginia Genealogical Society Quarterly Bulletin*, VII, p. 13.

<sup>471</sup> *Virginia Gazette and General Advertiser*, Richmond, Va., 11 June 1794. His gravestone, erected nearly 100 years later in St. John's Churchyard, Richmond, states he died 9 June 1784, aged 60 (J. Staunton Moore, ed., *Annals of Henrico Parish* [Richmond, 1904], p. 523).

<sup>472</sup> *Virginia Genealogical Society Quarterly Bulletin*, VII, p. 14.

<sup>473</sup> *Enquirer*, Richmond, 22 Aug. 1820.

<sup>474</sup> *Virginia Argus*, Richmond, 6 April 1803.

<sup>475</sup> Henrico Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 57.

<sup>476</sup> Blair family Bible (New York, 1816), Virginia Historical Society; Louisa Coleman Gordon Blair, *Blairs of Richmond, Virginia* (Richmond, 1933). Gravestone, Shockoe Cemetery, Richmond, says he died in Jan. 1823, aged 63 yrs. 2 mos.

<sup>477</sup> *Dictionary of Virginia Biography*, II (Richmond, 2001), pp. 546-47.

<sup>478</sup> Blair Bible, *loc. cit.*

<sup>479</sup> *Richmond Whig and Public Advertiser*, 26 Feb. 1839.

<sup>480</sup> Rutherfoord-Bennett-Aylett-Johnston-Handy family Bible records, 1766-1933, photocopy, Virginia Historical Society; *Enquirer*, Richmond, 5 March 1839; *Virginia Gazette and Weekly Advertiser*, Richmond, 24 Aug. 1790.

<sup>481</sup> Moore, *op. cit.*, p. 509; *Virginia Gazette and General Advertiser*, Richmond, 25 May 1803.

<sup>482</sup> Joyce H. Lindsay, *Marriages of Henrico County, Virginia, 1680-1808* (n.p., 1960), p. 77; *Virginia Gazette and General Advertiser*, 28 Jan. 1795, 11 Aug. 1804.

<sup>483</sup> *Dictionary of Virginia Biography*, II (Richmond, 2001), pp. 497-99; Brown, *op.cit.*, pp. 81-138.

<sup>484</sup> Amherst Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 466.

<sup>485</sup> Brown, *op. cit.*, pp. 191-247, 271-77.

<sup>486</sup> *Dictionary of Virginia Biography*, II, pp. 494-95.

<sup>487</sup> *The Lynchburg Virginian*, 8 Nov. 1822.

<sup>488</sup> Charlotte Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 239.

<sup>489</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Charlotte County, Virginia, 1764-1815* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1951), p. 51.

<sup>490</sup> Alice Read Rouse, *The Reads and Their Relatives* (Cincinnati, 1930), pp. 548-53.

<sup>491</sup> Amherst Co. Will Bk. 8, p. 390.

<sup>492</sup> William Montgomery Sweeny, *Marriage Bonds and Other Marriage Records of Amherst County, Virginia, 1763-1800* (Lynchburg,

1937), p. 14, bond 7 Nov.

<sup>493</sup> *Dictionary of Virginia Biography*, II, pp. 499-501.

<sup>494</sup> Lynchburg Will Bk. A, p. 1.

<sup>495</sup> Sweeny, *op. cit.*, p. 66.

<sup>496</sup> Christine Rose, *Ancestors and Descendants of the Brothers Rev. Robert Rose and Rev. Charles Rose...* (San Jose, Calif., 1985), pp. 48-58.

<sup>497</sup> Amherst Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 328-29.

<sup>498</sup> Rose, *op. cit.*, pp. 57-58, 92-115.

<sup>499</sup> Lynchburg Will Bk. C, pp. 182-83.

<sup>500</sup> Sweeny, *op. cit.*, p. 41.

<sup>501</sup> Lynchburg Deed Bk. B, p. 5.

<sup>502</sup> Gravestone, "Bellevette," Nelson County.

<sup>503</sup> *Democrat*, Huntsville, Ala., 29 Aug. 1833; *Enquirer*, Richmond, 17 Sept. 1833.

<sup>504</sup> Tipton Co., Tenn., Will Bk. A, p. 20.

<sup>505</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriages of Orange County, Virginia, 1747-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1959), p. 74.

<sup>506</sup> Madison Bible, in V LXVI, p. 82; *National Intelligencer*, Washington, D.C., 14 Nov. 1823; *Enquirer*, Richmond, 11 Nov. 1823.

<sup>507</sup> LaPorte Co., Ind., Will Bk. A, pp. 138-40.

<sup>508</sup> Pauline Pearce Warner, *Benjamin Harrison of Berkeley, Walter Cocke of Surry* (Tappahannock, Va., 1962), pp. 41-42.

<sup>509</sup> *The Lynchburg Virginian*, 20 Feb. 1827.

<sup>510</sup> Brown, *op. cit.*, pp. 281-83.

<sup>511</sup> Lynchburg Will Bk. A, p. 212.

<sup>512</sup> Lynchburg Will Bk. E, pp. 401-02, first proved in Greenbrier Co., W.Va.

<sup>513</sup> *The Lynchburg Virginian*, 29 Sept. 1825.

<sup>514</sup> Ruth Hairston Early, *Campbell Chronicles and Family Sketches* (Lynchburg, 1927), p. 537.

<sup>515</sup> Sweeny, *op. cit.*, p. 57.

<sup>516</sup> Lucy Harrison Miller Baber and others, *William Norvell (1746-1794) of Hanover Co., Va., His Forebears and Descendants* (Lynchburg, 1992), p. 44.

<sup>517</sup> Early, *op. cit.*, pp. 468-69.

<sup>518</sup> Sweeny, *op. cit.*, p. 75.

<sup>519</sup> Early, *op. cit.*, p. 537.

<sup>520</sup> *Lynchburg Press*, 3 June 1809.

<sup>521</sup> *Virginia Argus*, Richmond, 16 Oct. 1805.

<sup>522</sup> *Enquirer*, Richmond, 23 July 1819.

<sup>523</sup> Baber and Williamson, *op. cit.*, p. 17.

<sup>524</sup> Brown, *op. cit.*, pp. 154-58, 235, 262-71.

<sup>525</sup> *The Lynchburg Virginian*, 2 Feb. 1826.

<sup>526</sup> Baber, *Behind the Old Brick Wall*, pp. 43-44.

<sup>527</sup> Oglethorpe Co., Ga., Will Bk. B, p. 135.

<sup>528</sup> Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 11, pp. 20-22, will of Elizabeth Howard, 4 May 1773-21 Aug. 1775; Oglethorpe Co., Ga., Deed Bk. C, p. 36, deed of Reuben Jordan, mentioning Mrs. Howard, the grandmother of his daughter Jenney.

<sup>529</sup> John Vogt and T. William Kethley, *Albemarle County Marriages, 1780-1853* (Athens, Ga., 1991), I, p. 182.

<sup>530</sup> George R. Gilmer, *Sketches of Some of the First Settlers of Upper Georgia* (New York, 1855; Americus, Ga., 1926), pp. 118-19; Marion Dewoody Pettigrew, *Marks-Barnett Families and Their Kin* (Macon, Ga., 1939), p. 166.

<sup>531</sup> Gravestone, Bethlehem Methodist Cemetery, Rutledge Springs, Ala.

<sup>532</sup> Thomas McAdory Owen, *History of Alabama and Dictionary of Alabama Biography* (Chicago, 1921), IV, p. 948.

<sup>533</sup> Gravestone, Bethlehem Methodist Cemetery, *loc. cit.*

<sup>534</sup> Madison Co., Ala., Probate file 688.

<sup>535</sup> Grace Gillam Davidson, *Early Records of Georgia... Wilkes County*, II (Macon, Ga., 1933), p. 322. He may be the Fleming who

married, 10 March 1787 (J. Staunton Moore, ed., *Annals of Henrico Parish* [Richmond, 1904], p. 230), Martha Warn (or Wain per Michael E. Pollock, *Marriage Bonds of Henrico County, Virginia, 1782-1853* [Baltimore, 1984], p. 91).

<sup>536</sup> Bible of Hugh Bone, in Marion Dewoody Petti grew, *Marks-Barnett Families and Their Kin* (Macon, Ga., 1939), pp. 185-86.

<sup>537</sup> *Ibid.*; Pettigrew, *op. cit.*, pp. 155-57.

<sup>538</sup> *The Alumni Directory and Service Record of Washington and Lee University* (Lexington, Va., 1926), p. 62.

<sup>539</sup> Amherst Co. Will Bk. 9, p. 362.

<sup>540</sup> Vogt and Kethley, *op. cit.*, I, p. 172.

<sup>541</sup> Albemarle Co. Will Bk. 12, pp. 458-61, admitted to record 8 Aug. 1837.

<sup>542</sup> Albemarle Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 258-68.

<sup>543</sup> Rose, *op. cit.*, pp. 137-40.

<sup>544</sup> Amherst Co. Will Bk. 8, p. 280.

<sup>545</sup> *Ibid*, p. 161.

<sup>546</sup> Amherst Co. Will Bk. 9, pp. 420-21.

<sup>547</sup> Patrick Co. Deed Bk. 5, p. 366; Rose, *op. cit.*, pp. 140-43.

<sup>548</sup> Amherst Co. Will Bk. B, pp. 21-22. On 5 April 1843 Joseph K. Irving gave bond as his administrator *de bonis non*.

<sup>549</sup> *Lynchburg Virginian*, 5 Aug. 1833.

<sup>550</sup> St. Paul's Parish, King George Co., Register.

<sup>551</sup> Amherst Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 54.

<sup>552</sup> Amherst Co. Will Bk. 12, p. 411.

<sup>553</sup> Amherst Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 346.

<sup>554</sup> Edythe Rucker Whitley, *Marriages of Shelby County, Tennessee, 1820-1858* (Baltimore, 1982), p. 16.

<sup>555</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 27.

<sup>556</sup> Nelson Co. Will Bk. G, p. 431.

<sup>557</sup> *The Lynchburg Virginian*, 7 Oct. 1831.

<sup>558</sup> Hinshaw I, p. 115.

<sup>559</sup> Ibid.,p. 70.

<sup>560</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>561</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 162.

<sup>562</sup> Benjamin, Elizabeth and Miriam may be children of Joseph Pritchard's (2) marriage.

<sup>563</sup> Perquimans Co., N.C., Will Bk. C, pp. 55-56, as Pritchett, naming many relatives including brother-in-law Zephaniah Jones.

<sup>364</sup> Perquimans Co., N.C., Will Bk. C, pp. 265-67.

<sup>565</sup> Hinshaw I, pp. 25, 228.

<sup>566</sup> Nash Co., N.C, Original will.

<sup>567</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>568</sup> Nash Co., N.C, Original will.

<sup>569</sup> Hinshaw I, p. 260.

<sup>570</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 228; Hartley, *op. cit.*, pp. 9, 337-38.

<sup>571</sup> Hinshaw I, p. 240.

<sup>572</sup> Nash Co., N.C, Original will.

<sup>573</sup> Hinshaw I, p. 87.

<sup>574</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 260.

<sup>575</sup> *Ibid.*,p. 319.

<sup>576</sup> Perquimans Co., N.C, Will Bk. F, pp. 56-57.

<sup>577</sup> Hinshaw I, p. 23.

<sup>578</sup> *ibid.*, p. 30.

<sup>579</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 78.

<sup>580</sup> Perquimans Co., N.C., Will Bk. F, p. 222.

<sup>581</sup> Perquimans Co., N.C., Will Bk. C, p. 161.

<sup>582</sup> Hinshaw I, p. 78.

<sup>583</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 79.

<sup>584</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 79; Hinshaw VI, p. 124.

<sup>585</sup> Perquimans Co., N.C., Will Bk. E, pp. 390-91.

<sup>586</sup> Hinshaw I, p. 25.

<sup>587</sup> Perquimans Co., N.C., Will Bk. F, p. 418.

- <sup>588</sup> Perquimans Co., N.C., Will Bk. C, pp. 372-74.
- <sup>589</sup> Hinshaw I, p. 78.
- <sup>590</sup> *Ibid.*, I, p. 19.
- <sup>591</sup> Perquimans Co., N.C., Will Bk. E, pp. 57-59.
- <sup>592</sup> Hathaway, *op. cit.*, III, p. 400; Hinshaw I, p. 78.
- <sup>593</sup> Hinshaw I, p. 162.
- <sup>594</sup> Perquimans Co., N.C, Will Bk. E, pp. 396-99.
- <sup>595</sup> Hinshaw I, p. 79.
- <sup>596</sup> Pasquotank Co., N.C, **Will** Bk. M, p. 248.
- <sup>597</sup> Hinshaw I, p. 79.
- <sup>598</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 79, 187.
- <sup>599</sup> *Ibid.*,p. 201.
- <sup>600</sup> Perquimans Co., N.C, Will Bk. E, pp. 279-82.
- <sup>601</sup> Perquimans Co., **N.C, Will Bk. F**, pp. 87-88.
- <sup>602</sup> Hinshaw I, p. 109.
- <sup>603</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>604</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 19.
- <sup>605</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 78.
- <sup>606</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 87. This may be the marriage of her daughter if the birth date for her is in error.
- <sup>607</sup> Perquimans Co., N.C., Will Bk. F, p. 364.
- <sup>608</sup> Hinshaw I, p. 22.
- <sup>609</sup> Perquimans Co., N.C., Will Bk. E, p. 404-05.,
- <sup>610</sup> Perquimans Co., N.C., Will Bk. F, p. 91.
- <sup>611</sup> Hinshaw I, pp. 20, 80.
- <sup>612</sup> Perquimans Co., N.C., Will Bk. F, pp. 167-68.
- <sup>613</sup> Hinshaw I, p. 55.
- <sup>614</sup> Bradley, *op. cit.*, VIII, p. 82.

## KENT

\*1. HUMFREY<sup>1</sup> KENT, son of John Kent, merchant tailor, was admitted to Christ's Hospital from the parish of St. Sepulchre, London, aged 5, on 18 March 1607/8, and on 17 Oct. 1617 was sent to his mother in Virginia.<sup>1</sup> He came to Virginia in 1619 aboard the *George*, the ship carrying the official party of the new governor, Sir George Yeardley. Kent's wife \*Joane came in the *Tyger*, 1621, which carried some of the "Maids for Wives"; she may have been one of them. In Jan. 1624/5 the couple was living at Peirse's Hundred on the south side of James River. This plantation, originally known as Flowerdieu Hundred, had been acquired by Abraham Peirse from the Yeardley family before 1624.

Living with Humfrey<sup>1</sup> Kent and his wife at Peirse's Hundred was Margaret Arrundell, aged 9 years, no doubt a young kinswoman of Richard and Elizabeth Arrundell who were listed at Jamestown, 1624/5, in the muster of Sir George Yeardley. The three Arrundells had come to Virginia in the *Abigaile*, 1620-21.

A list of patents, 1626, shows Humphrey Kent with 50 acres upon "Apamatucke River."<sup>2</sup> Two legal instruments, the first a deed dated 3 Aug. 1653 but signed and sealed in court 4 June 1655,<sup>3</sup> and the second an agreement, undated and referring to the deed which had already been recorded,<sup>4</sup> reveal that Mr. Hummfrey<sup>1</sup> Kent, deceased, had been assigned 60 acres at Weyanoke and had lived there during his lifetime. The land was in the area of Flowerdieu Hundred, which lay in the territory originally the seat of the Weyanoke Indians.<sup>5</sup> The deed, made by Capt. John Epes and his wife Mary to Thomas Rands of Weyanoke, states that Epes had "at this present time just right, full power & lawful authority fully to convey, bargain, assigne & sell the premises," which, together with the statement that Kent "in his lifetime inhabited and possessed" the tract, suggests that it came to them as the inheritance of Mary, although this is not stated specifically.

Issue: 2. MARY<sup>2</sup>.



2. MARY<sup>2</sup> KENT (Humfrey<sup>1</sup>) married, about 1645, 6. John<sup>2</sup> Epes.  
Issue: see EPES.

---

<sup>1</sup> Peter Wilson Coldham, *Child Apprentices in America from Christ's Hospital London, 1617-1778* (Baltimore, 1990), p. 11. The name of his mother does not appear and she has not been identified in Virginia records.

<sup>2</sup> Hotten, p. 268.

<sup>3</sup> Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1655-65, pp. 4-5, recorded 19 June 1655.

<sup>4</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 174. Appended to the agreement is Rands' assignment of the land to Ham'on Woodhowse, 14 Aug. 1658.

<sup>5</sup> This assignment of land to Kent, evidently made between 1619 and 1624, is not recorded in the Virginia Patent Books. The territory of the Weyanoke Indians lay on both sides of James River. That on the south side was known as Great Weyanoke as in this area was the chief town of the tribe (*Cra. Rep.*, p. 14).

## KINGSMILL

\*1. RICHARD<sup>1</sup> KINGSMILL was an Ancient Planter,<sup>1</sup> having come to Virginia in the *Delaware* before 1616. He is referred to as Mr. Richard Kingmill and Richard Kingsmill, Gent.,<sup>2</sup> and may have been the third son of Sir William Kingsmill, of Sidmonton, Hampshire, and his wife Bridgett Raleigh.<sup>3</sup> His wife \*Jane came in the *Susan*.<sup>4</sup> They were listed at the Neck of Land near James City, 16 Feb. 1623/4,<sup>5</sup> and in the muster, 4 Feb. 1624/5, when they had a son Nathaniel, aged 5 years, and a daughter Susan, aged 1 year. Both these children died early as a daughter Elizabeth was the “only daughter & heire.”<sup>6</sup>

Richard<sup>1</sup> Kingsmill served as a representative from James City in the General Assemblies of 1624, 1625 and 1629.<sup>7</sup> He owned land on James City Island which later belonged to Nicholas Meriwether,<sup>8</sup> wrote Peter Marten’s will, was overseer of the will of the Rev. Richard Buck and was guardian of Peleg Buck.<sup>9</sup> He was alive 9 July 1630<sup>10</sup> but dead by 26 Sept. 1638.<sup>11</sup> Although he has no living descendants, his prominence justifies this brief account. Kingsmill Pond in James City County survives to perpetuate his name.

Issue: 2. \*Nathaniel<sup>2</sup>, born 1619, died young; 3. \*Susan<sup>2</sup>, born 1623, died young; 4. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup>.

4. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup> KINGSMILL (Richard<sup>1</sup>), born 1625, married (1), by 1638, William Tayloe, Gent., of Chiskiake.<sup>12</sup> She married (2), as his (2) wife, Col. Nathaniel Bacon, Sr., of King’s Creek, York County, burgess for York, 1656, 1659-60, member of the Council, 1656-58, 1661-92,<sup>13</sup> Auditor General, 1675-87, and President of the Council and acting governor, 1689, who was baptized 29 Aug. 1620 at Burgate, Suffolk, and died 16 March 1691/2, in his 73rd year,<sup>14</sup> leaving will 15 March 1691/2-24 March 1691/2.<sup>15</sup> Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> died 2 Nov. 1691 in her 67th year; her tombstone, now at St. Paul’s Church, Norfolk, bears the arms of Kingsmill, *dexter*, and the arms of Tayloe, *sinister*.<sup>16</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Patent Bk. 4, p. 292 (397).

<sup>2</sup> *MCGC*, pp. 39, 103.

<sup>3</sup> William Berry, *Pedigrees of the Families in the County of Hants* (London, 1833), pp. 44-45.

<sup>4</sup> This ship made several trips to Virginia. She probably arrived in 1616 or 1619.

<sup>5</sup> Hotten, p. 178, as Kingsmeale.

<sup>6</sup> Patent Bk. 4, p. 292 (397).

<sup>7</sup> Leonard, pp. 5-6, 8, as Kinsmeale, Kinsmyll, Kingsmell.

<sup>8</sup> Patent Bk. 4, p. 292 (397).

<sup>9</sup> *MCGC*, pp. 39, 103, 117.

<sup>10</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 479.

<sup>11</sup> Patent Bk. 1, p. 600.

<sup>12</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 600, 740, as Taylor. He was the uncle of William Tayloe of Richmond County.

<sup>13</sup> Leonard, pp. xix, 33, 35-36.

<sup>14</sup> Clayton Torrence, *Winston of Virginia* (Richmond, 1927), p. 377; J. L. Hall, "Ancient Epitaphs and Inscriptions in York and James City Counties, Virginia," Virginia Historical Society, *Collections*, new ser., XI, p. 104.

<sup>15</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 10, 1691-94, pp. 116-18. He **was uncle** of Nathaniel Bacon, "the Rebel."

<sup>16</sup> William Armstrong Crozier, *Virginia Heraldica {Virginia County Records, V; New York, 1908}*, pp. 58-59; *W(1) II*, p. 81.

## KNOTT

\* 1. JAMES<sup>1</sup> KNOTT came to Virginia in the *George*, 1617. He was living on the Eastern Shore, 16 Feb. 1623/4, when the census was taken,<sup>1</sup> and appears there in the muster, 7 Feb. 1624/5. He apparently lived on land belonging to Capt. William Epes, who was no longer in Virginia, and was in court several times because this was done evidently without authorization from Epes or his representative. On 8 Sept. 1634 John Fisher, aged 30, a cousin of Capt. Epes, testified that James Knott lived on Capt. Epes' land two years after the death of Henry Glover, to whom it had been leased, and refused to give it up to Fisher as Epes' representative.<sup>2</sup> Elinor, wife of James Knott, testified, 16 June 1635, about gossip concerning Mrs. Hannah Savage she heard "a Sunday comeing from church."<sup>3</sup> He is last mentioned on the Shore in Feb. 1635/6.<sup>4</sup>

But James<sup>1</sup> Knott already had made his plans to move to the mainland. On 12 March 1632/3, as James Knott, planter, of Accomack, he patented 50 acres at the mouth of Hampton River, to keep a house of entertainment, adjoining Capt. Francis West and the glebe land, with the house commonly called the "Great Howse."<sup>5</sup> Elizabeth City County was created in 1634 and on 24 March 1635/6 James Knott patented 1200 acres in the new county on Nansemond River, due for the personal adventure of his wife Elianor Knott and the transportation of 23 persons.<sup>6</sup> He renewed this patent, 15 Aug. 1637, by which time the land was in New Norfolk County.<sup>7</sup> The same year the county was divided into Upper Norfolk and Lower Norfolk.

In 1638 James Knott of "Mausanum" [Nansemond] in Virginia, Gent., aged 35 years or thereabouts, deposed concerning the Massacre of 1622, having been a resident for twenty years.<sup>8</sup> In 1646 Nansemond County replaced Upper Norfolk County. Soon Knott again had the urge to move, this time to Maryland. On 31 Dec. 1652 Mr. James Knott "demands 200 acres for transporting himself and Nathaniel Knott, his son, into this province in March last."<sup>9</sup> He did not live to enjoy his new residence long.

The will of James Knott of Nansemon in Virginia, 4 Sept. 1651-13 May 1653, was recorded in Maryland.<sup>[10](#)</sup> He named his three sons, Bernard, Nathaniel and William Knott, all under 21, daughter Mary Knott, under 16, daughter Eliza: Thomas for the benefit of her unnamed son, sister E. M. Collins, and wife Ellinor.

Issue:<sup>[11](#)</sup> 2. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>; 3. Bernard<sup>2</sup>, born after Sept. 1630; 4. Nathaniel<sup>2</sup>, born after Sept. 1630; 5. WILLIAM<sup>2</sup>; 6. Mary<sup>2</sup>, born after Sept. 1635.

2. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup> KNOTT (James<sup>1</sup>) married Thomas Thomas who left will 8 Dec. 1670-21 Feb. 1671/2.<sup>[12](#)</sup>

Issue: [THOMAS] 7. William<sup>3</sup>, born before Sept. 1651;<sup>[13](#)</sup> 8. Mary<sup>3</sup>; 9. Grace<sup>3</sup>; 10. Elizabeth<sup>3</sup>.

5. WILLIAM<sup>2</sup> KNOTT (James<sup>1</sup>) was under 21 in Sept. 1651 when his father's will was written. He apparently did not accompany his father to Maryland. He was left 300 acres in Nansemond but soon moved to Surry County and died there before 6 May 1665 when his widow, Mrs. Mary Knott, bought the time of a servant named John Chalker.<sup>[14](#)</sup> She married (2) William Carpenter and was appointed executrix of his will, 5 May 1696-9 Sept. 1696.<sup>[15](#)</sup> The inventory of her estate, made pursuant to order of 5 Sept. 1699, was signed by William Knott, John Wapple, Wm. Hunt, Ann Avery and John Bentley.<sup>[16](#)</sup>

Issue: 11. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup>; 12. Mary<sup>3</sup>, married John Wapple, the inventory of whose estate she presented as administratrix, 20 June 1716;<sup>[17](#)</sup> 13. SARAH<sup>3</sup>; 14. Anne<sup>3</sup>, married William Avery and moved to Charles City County where, 30 Jan. 1672/3, they made a deed of gift of a heifer to "our Sister Sarah Knott, orphan of Wm. Knott,"<sup>[18](#)</sup> and, 14 Feb. 1677/8, William Avery confessed judgment on a debt to Capt. Arthur Allen of Surry County;<sup>[19](#)</sup> 15. Elizabeth<sup>3</sup>, married (1) John Bentley, on whose estate she was granted administration, 5 July 1709, and (2), by 4 July 1710 when she presented Bentley's inventory,\_\_\_Ching [Cling?].<sup>[20](#)</sup>

11. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup> KNOTT (William<sup>2</sup>, James<sup>1</sup>) married\_\_\_Clarke, sister of Thomas Clarke, who mentioned brother-in-law William Knott in his will dated 8 May 1686.<sup>[21](#)</sup> He held 300 acres in Surry County, 1704. The

will of William Knott, 10 Feb. 1717/8-19 Feb. 1717/8,<sup>22</sup> mentioned, but did not name, his wife, his granddaughter Mary Rawlings, daughter Christian, son William Knott, grandson William Knott, and a grandson, son of James Bozeman, “not yet baptized.”

Issue: 16. HANNAH<sup>4</sup>; 17. (DAUGHTER)<sup>4</sup>; 18. William<sup>4</sup>, left nuncupative will 9 Sept. 1726-17 May 1727,<sup>23</sup> married Mary (Blunt) Flood, widow of 8. *John<sup>3</sup> Flood* (see FLOOD), who died before 12 Feb. 1740/1 when the inventory of her estate was made;<sup>24</sup> 19. Christian<sup>4</sup>, died before 15 July 1741 when the inventory of her estate was returned by Gregory Rawlings, administrator.<sup>25</sup>

13. SARAH<sup>3</sup> KNOTT (William<sup>2</sup>, James<sup>1</sup>) married William Hunt who held 696 acres in Surry County, 1704, and left will 20 March 1710/1-20 June 1711.<sup>26</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [HUNT] 20. William<sup>4</sup>, devised 100 acres by his father, married Sarah\_\_\_\_, who married (2) John Goodwin, with whom she rendered an accounting of William Hunt’s estate, 15 May 1728;<sup>27</sup> 21. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>; 22. JOHN<sup>4</sup>; 23. George<sup>4</sup>, devised 100 acres where John Wapple formerly lived; 24. SARAH<sup>4</sup>; 25. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>, devised 100 acres upon the head line of Hunting Quarter Swamp, apparently died unmarried before 1725; 26. Mary<sup>4</sup>, devised 100 acres adjoining Elizabeth’s land, married William Allen of Charles City County whom she joined, 12 July 1725, in selling 200 acres inherited from her father.<sup>28</sup>

16. HANNAH<sup>4</sup> KNOTT (William<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, James<sup>1</sup>) left will 24 Aug. 1757-16 Sept. 1757.<sup>29</sup> She married Gregory Rawlings, who died 11 Nov. 1755<sup>30</sup> and left will 17 Sept. 1755-8 Dec. 1755.<sup>31</sup> He was for many years clerk of the Spring Swamp chapel (later St. Andrew’s Church) of Albemarle Parish.

Issue: [RAWLINGS] 27. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 28. GREGORY<sup>5</sup>; 29. RICHARD<sup>5</sup>; 30. MARY<sup>5</sup>; 31. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>; 32. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>.

17. (DAUGHTER)<sup>4</sup> KNOTT (William<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, James<sup>1</sup>) married James Boardman (Bowman, Bozeman).

Issue: [BOARDMAN] 33. James<sup>5</sup>, of Southwark Parish, sold, 22 Oct. 1740, 100 acres on Upper Chipokes Creek given him by his grandfather,<sup>32</sup>

died before 19 May 1761 when the inventory of his estate was made,<sup>33</sup> married Elizabeth\_\_\_\_,<sup>34</sup>

21. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> HUNT (Sarah<sup>3</sup> Knott, William<sup>2</sup>, James<sup>1</sup>) was devised 400 acres by his father and died 23 July 1759<sup>35</sup> leaving will 9 Aug. 1757-codicil 1 July 1759-21 Sept. 1759 as a resident of Bath Parish, Dinwiddie County.<sup>36</sup> He married (1) Frances Anne\_\_\_\_and (2), (bond 25) July 1758,<sup>37</sup> Athaliah Kezia (\_\_\_\_) Norris, who married (3), (bond 24) Nov. 1759,<sup>38</sup> David Tucker.

Issue: [HUNT] (by 1) 34. John<sup>5</sup>, left his father's Dinwiddie County land, died before 1759; 35. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>; 36. JUDKINS<sup>5</sup>; 37. Martha<sup>5</sup>, married \_\_\_\_ Rivers; 38. Ann<sup>5</sup>; 39. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, married, (bond 23) May 1767,<sup>39</sup> William Jones; 40. Sally<sup>5</sup>; 41. Goodwin<sup>5</sup>, born 16 April 1758, left will 20 July 1792-6 Sept. 1792,<sup>40</sup> unmarried; 42. (Daughter)<sup>5</sup>; (by 2) 43. Suky<sup>5</sup>, born 7 May 1759.<sup>41</sup>

22. JOHN<sup>4</sup> HUNT (Sarah<sup>3</sup> Knott, William<sup>2</sup>, James<sup>1</sup>) was devised his father's dwelling plantation and left will 20 Oct. 1758-16 Nov. 1759.<sup>42</sup> He married Faith \_\_\_\_.

Issue: [HUNT]43. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup>;44. JOHN<sup>5</sup>;45. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>;46. Burrell<sup>5</sup>, died 10 Jan. 1774;<sup>43</sup> 47. Betty<sup>5</sup>, married, (bond 3) Nov. 1769,<sup>44</sup> Eldridge Clack.

24. SARAH<sup>4</sup> HUNT (Sarah<sup>3</sup> Knott, William<sup>2</sup>, James<sup>1</sup>) was devised by her father 100 acres where Katherine Middleton formerly lived. She married George Jordan, Jr., and with him sold that land, 17 July 1715.<sup>45</sup> As a resident of Surry County he patented 100 acres on the south side of Fountain's Creek, now Brunswick County, 5 Sept. 1723,<sup>46</sup> and as resident of Bertie Precinct, N.C., sold that land, 25-26 March 1736.<sup>47</sup> They layer lived in Granville Co., N.C., where he left will 30 March 1751-17 May 1761<sup>48</sup> and she left will 26 Dec. 1761-Feb. 1762.<sup>49</sup>

Issue: [JORDAN] 48. ARTHUR<sup>5</sup>; 49. Amie [Ammi]<sup>5</sup>, married\_\_Myrick; 50. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>; 51. GEORGE<sup>5</sup>.

27. JOHN<sup>5</sup> RAWLINGS (Hannah<sup>4</sup> Knott, William<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, James<sup>1</sup>) of Albemarle Parish, Sussex County, and later of St. Luke's Parish,

Southampton County, left will 17 Sept. 1777-8 Oct. 1778.<sup>50</sup> He married Mary\_\_\_\_.

Issue: [RAWLINGS] 52. Gregory<sup>6</sup>, born 19 Dec. 1746;<sup>51</sup> 52A. Betty<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_\_Sammons; 52B. Isaac<sup>6</sup>, married 7IE. *Martha*<sup>5</sup> Gray (see GRAY); 52C. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married Thomas Adams.

28. GREGORY<sup>5</sup> RAWLINGS (Hannah<sup>4</sup> Knott, William<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, James<sup>1</sup>) died 3 Jan. 1769<sup>52</sup> and left will 1768-16 March 1769.<sup>53</sup> He succeeded his father as clerk of St. Andrew's Church in Albemarle Parish. He married 55. *Sarah*<sup>5</sup> Holt (see HOLT) who married (2), as his (2) wife, John Land and died before 7 June 1792 when an accounting of her estate was made.<sup>54</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [RAWLINGS]<sup>55</sup> 53. Jesse<sup>6</sup>, born 26 Aug. 1746; 54. Burwell<sup>6</sup>, born 31 Jan. 1748/9; 55. James<sup>6</sup>, born 28 May 1751; 56. Sucky<sup>6</sup>, born 17 Aug. 1756, perhaps the daughter who married John Land; 57. Gregory<sup>6</sup>, born 5 Jan. 1759; 58. Rebecca<sup>6</sup>, born 10 June 1762, married, 27 Dec. 1790,<sup>56</sup> Charles Southward [Southworth]; 59. Ann [Nancy]<sup>6</sup>, born 20 Jan. 1765, married, (bond 20) April 1790,<sup>57</sup> Augustine Bishop; 60. John<sup>6</sup>, born 18 May 1767, perhaps married, 27 Sept. 1792,<sup>58</sup> Mary Abernathy.

29. RICHARD<sup>5</sup> RAWLINGS (Hannah<sup>4</sup> Knott, William<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, James') left will 24 May 1794-3 Sept. 1795.<sup>59</sup> He married Mary\_\_\_\_, who joined him in the sale of 60 acres in Albemarle Parish, 13 Sept. 1762, and of 200 acres, 16 Jan. 1770.<sup>60</sup>

Issue: [RAWLINGS]<sup>61</sup> 61. Ann<sup>6</sup>, born 25 Jan. 1747/8, married\_\_\_\_James; 62. Lucy<sup>6</sup>, born 15 Dec. 1749; 63. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_\_Harris; 64. Lydia<sup>6</sup>, born 5 June 1754, married\_\_\_\_Manwarren; 65. Mally [Polly]<sup>6</sup>, born 7 March 1757, married\_\_\_\_Hogwood; 66. Patty<sup>6</sup>, baptized 2 March 1760; 67. Fanny<sup>6</sup>, born 30 May 1762; 68. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 3 Nov. 1766; 69. Rebecca<sup>6</sup>, born 3 Nov. 1766; 70. Richard<sup>6</sup>, born 15 Sept. 1771, married, 1791,<sup>62</sup> Rebecca Weaver.

30. MARY<sup>5</sup> RAWLINGS (Hannah<sup>4</sup> Knott, William<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, James<sup>1</sup>) married Henry Manry of Sussex County who left will 16 Sept. 1754-17 Dec. 1772.<sup>63</sup>



Issue: [MANRY] 71. John<sup>6</sup>, born 15 April 1741;<sup>64</sup> 72. Henry<sup>6</sup>, born 10 Oct. 1746,<sup>65</sup> left will 8 April 1800-1 May 1800,<sup>66</sup> married\_\_\_\_; 74. Mary<sup>6</sup>; 75. Agniss<sup>6</sup>, left will 5 July 1797-2 Nov. 1797;<sup>67</sup> 76. Hannah<sup>6</sup>; 77. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>; 78. William<sup>6</sup>; 79. Priscilla<sup>6</sup>, born 3 Oct. 1752.<sup>68</sup>

31. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> RAWLINGS (Hannah<sup>4</sup> Knott, William<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, James<sup>1</sup>) married\_\_\_\_Phillips.

Issue: [PHILLIPS] 80. Priscilla<sup>6</sup>.

32. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> RAWLINGS (Hannah<sup>4</sup> Knott, William<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, James<sup>1</sup>), named in the will of his grandfather, died before Feb. 1737/8.<sup>69</sup> He married Hannah\_\_\_\_, who married (2), by 18 July 1749, William Moseley.<sup>70</sup>

Issue: [RAWLINGS]<sup>71</sup> 81. Drury<sup>6</sup>, named in wills of both grandparents, married Lydia\_\_\_\_;<sup>72</sup> 82. Sarah<sup>6</sup>; 83. Marcus<sup>6</sup>; 84. William<sup>6</sup>, purchased 202 acres in Brunswick County, 29 March 1751,<sup>73</sup> and left will 31 March 1787-25 June 1787,<sup>74</sup> married Naomi\_\_\_\_, who died before 26 May 1800 when administration on her estate was granted to Henry Rawlings.<sup>75</sup>

35. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> HUNT (Thomas<sup>4</sup> Hunt, Sarah<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, James<sup>1</sup>), under 21 in 1757, married, (bond 22) March 1765,<sup>76</sup> Dorothy Vaughan.

Issue: [HUNT] 85. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, born 4 April 1766;<sup>77</sup> 86. Thomas<sup>6</sup>; 87. Patsy<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 16) Aug. 1787,<sup>78</sup> Samuel Gilliam, who left will 16 May 1803-6 Oct. 1803;<sup>79</sup> 88. Lucy<sup>6</sup>, married (1), (bond 3) March 1797,<sup>80</sup> Mark W. Harwell, who left will 19 July 1799-3 April 1800,<sup>81</sup> and (2), (bond 18) Nov. 1803,<sup>82</sup> Robert Vaughan.

36. JUDKINS<sup>5</sup> HUNT (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Sarah<sup>3</sup> Knott, William<sup>2</sup>, James<sup>1</sup>), under 15 in 1757, was deeded, 31 Dec. 1770, by his stepmother and stepfather, 581 acres on Sappony Creek she received under his father's will,<sup>83</sup> and resided in Greensville County. He married, (bond 26) Dec. 1769,<sup>84</sup> Martha Batte.

Issue: [HUNT]<sup>85</sup> 89. William<sup>6</sup>, born 9 Jan. 1772; 90. Judkins<sup>6</sup>, born 16 Feb. 1774.

43. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup> HUNT (John<sup>4</sup>, Sarah<sup>3</sup> Knott, William<sup>2</sup>, James<sup>1</sup>) died 21 July 1768<sup>86</sup> leaving will 20 June 1768-15 Sept. 1768.<sup>87</sup> He married

(1) Elizabeth \_\_\_\_, perhaps the Betty Hunt who died 30 Dec. 1764,<sup>[88](#)</sup> and (2) Hannah \_\_\_\_, who married (2), shortly after 23 Aug. 1771,<sup>[89](#)</sup> John Walker.

Issue: [HUNT] (by 1) 91. Howell<sup>6</sup>, moved to Wilkes Co., N.C., before 20 March 1783 when he sold land to William Parker of Washington County,<sup>[90](#)</sup> and to Halifax Co., N.C., by 1790,<sup>[91](#)</sup> died before 18 May 1796 when his orphan son was bound as an apprentice,<sup>[92](#)</sup> married Rebecca \_\_; 92. William<sup>6</sup>, left will 14 May 1772-20 Aug. 1772;<sup>[93](#)</sup> 93. Susanna<sup>6</sup>, born 18 Jan. 1753,<sup>[94](#)</sup> married, (bond 27) Dec. 1771,<sup>[95](#)</sup> William Parker and moved to Washington County [Tenn.?] before 1783 when he purchased land from Howell Hunt which they sold 18 Oct. 1783.<sup>[96](#)</sup>

44. JOHN<sup>5</sup> HUNT (John<sup>4</sup>, Sarah<sup>3</sup> Knott, William<sup>2</sup>, James<sup>1</sup>) married, (bond 15) March 1756,<sup>[97](#)</sup> Elizabeth Mary Tyus, daughter of John Tyus.

Issue: [HUNT] 94. John<sup>6</sup>, named in will of grandfather Tyus, 1763.<sup>[98](#)</sup>

45. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> HUNT (John<sup>4</sup>, Sarah<sup>3</sup> Knott, William<sup>2</sup>, James<sup>1</sup>) died 21 Jan. 1774<sup>[99](#)</sup> and left will 20 Jan. 1774-17 Feb. 1774.<sup>[100](#)</sup> He married, (bond 8) Sept. 1763,<sup>[101](#)</sup> Lucy Westbrooke, who married (2) Benjamin Lanier and left will 22 Oct. 1805-5 Dec. 1805.<sup>[102](#)</sup>

Issue: [HUNT] 95. Thomas<sup>6</sup>; 96. John<sup>6</sup>, born 2 Dec. 1766,<sup>[103](#)</sup> died young; 97. Robert<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 26) Dec. 1798,<sup>[104](#)</sup> Elizabeth Hargrave; 98 (Daughter)<sup>6</sup>.

48. ARTHUR<sup>5</sup> JORDAN (Sarah<sup>4</sup> Hunt, Sarah<sup>3</sup> Knott, William<sup>2</sup>, James<sup>1</sup>) of Northampton and later of Granville Co., N.C., left will 15 Dec. 1792-Aug. 1792.<sup>[105](#)</sup> He married (1) Elizabeth Turner<sup>[106](#)</sup> and (2) Elizabeth (\_\_) King.

Issue: [JORDAN] 99. Turner<sup>6</sup>, died before 8 Jan. 1781,<sup>[107](#)</sup> married, (bond 14) Dec. 1772,<sup>[108](#)</sup> Nancy Smith, who married (2), (bond 5) Dec. 1783,<sup>[109](#)</sup> Frederick Wiggins; 100. Thomas<sup>6</sup>; 101. Elizabeth Lundy<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 1) May 1786,<sup>[110](#)</sup> John Daniel and moved to Cheraw, S.C.; 102. Marcellus<sup>6</sup>, died before 24 May 1803 when Philemon Hawkins gave bond as his administrator,<sup>[111](#)</sup> married Martha Ward, who left will 27 Nov. 1830-Feb. 1832;<sup>[112](#)</sup> 103. Martha Ann<sup>6</sup>, married Reuben Moss who left will 15 June 1816-May 1819;<sup>[113](#)</sup> 104. Penelope Jane<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 9) May

1780,<sup>[114](#)</sup> Ralph Neal of Granville Co., N.C., who left will 17 March 1801-codicil 13 April 1803-Nov. 1804;<sup>[115](#)</sup> 105. Charlotte<sup>6</sup>, married (1), (bond 10) Jan. 1774,<sup>[116](#)</sup> Ormond Morgan and (2), (bond 25) Aug. 1781,<sup>[117](#)</sup> Nathaniel Henderson and moved to Henderson Co., Ky.; 106. Nimrod<sup>6</sup>; 107. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married (1), (bond 27) Dec. 1779,<sup>[118](#)</sup> Reuben Neale and (2), (bond 30) Oct. 1792,<sup>[119](#)</sup> John Stark.

50. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> JORDAN (Sarah<sup>4</sup> Hunt, Sarah<sup>3</sup> Knott, William<sup>2</sup>, James<sup>1</sup>) married\_\_\_Gilliam.

Issue: [GILLIAM] 108. Patty<sup>6</sup>, named in the will of her grandmother, 1761.

51. GEORGE<sup>5</sup> JORDAN (Sarah<sup>4</sup> Hunt, Sarah<sup>3</sup> Knott, William<sup>2</sup>, James<sup>1</sup>) married\_\_\_.

Issue: 109. Rowland<sup>6</sup>, died before Nov. 1774 when his estate was sold.<sup>[120](#)</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Hotten, p. 188.

<sup>2</sup> Northampton Co. Orders, Wills & Deeds 1632-40, p. 21. See *ibid.*, pp. 2, 10, 47, 60, 69.

<sup>3</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 55.

<sup>4</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 69.

<sup>5</sup> Patent Bk. 1, p. 133. In a neighboring patent, 3 June 1635, this is described as on Nanzemund River (*ibid.*, p. 240). It is now the city of Hampton.

<sup>6</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 334.

<sup>7</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 457.

<sup>8</sup> T IX, p. 272, from a document in the Public Record Office, London.

<sup>9</sup> Maryland Land Office Bk. ABH, fo. 237.

<sup>10</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 1, p. 51.

<sup>11</sup> James Dewey O'Brien, *Our Colonial Ancestors, Knott, Massey, Youngblood, Hickman, Pullen & Others* (Baltimore, 1988), pp. 25-37,

suggests that James Knott who held 1050 acres in Nansemond County, 1704, was also a son.

<sup>12</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 1, pp. 411-12.

<sup>13</sup> He may be the William Thomas of St. Mary's Co., Md., who left will, 7 Jan. 1684/5-26 March 1685 (Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 4, pp. 105-06), leaving to wife Elizabeth and then to son Thomas a tract called "Newinton," to daughter Sarah (under 16) 130 acres of "Bachelor's Rest," and to unborn child, after the death of his sister Grace Bruer, the residue of "Bachelor's Rest," being new seated by William Bruer.

<sup>14</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1, 1652-72, p. 267.

<sup>15</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 5, 1694-1709, p. 1 l0r.

<sup>16</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 183M84.

<sup>17</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 7, 1715-30, pp. 20-22.

<sup>18</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 2, 1671-84, p. 40a.

<sup>19</sup> Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1676-79, p. 273.

<sup>20</sup> Surry Co. Order Bk. 1691-1713, pp. 325, 344; Deeds, Wills &c 6, 1709-15, pp. 26-27.

<sup>21</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 4, 1687-94, p. 81.

<sup>22</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 7, 1715-30, p. 92.

<sup>23</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 7, 1715-30, p. 701.

<sup>24</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1738-54, pp. 405-06. Her administrator, Alexander Finne, returned the inventory 16 June 1742.

<sup>25</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 338.

<sup>26</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 6, 1709-15, pp. 64-65.

<sup>27</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 7, 1715-30, p. 811.

<sup>28</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 7, 1715-30, p. 642.

<sup>29</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. A, p. 73.

<sup>30</sup> Albemarle Parish Register.

<sup>31</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. A, p. 38.

<sup>32</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 9, 1738-54, p. 232.

<sup>33</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 258.

<sup>34</sup> Perhaps the Elizabeth Boardman who married, (bond 23) Feb. 1774 (Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Surry County, Virginia, 1768-1825* [Pine Bluff, Ark., 1960], p. 3), Thomas Badgett and left will 4 April 1781-24 April 1781 (Surry Co. WiUBk. 11, p. 182).

<sup>35</sup> Albemarle Parish Register.

<sup>36</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. A, p. 138.

<sup>37</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Brunswick County, Virginia, 1750-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1953), p. 46.

<sup>38</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. A, p. 152; Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Sussex County, Virginia, 1754-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1952), p. 80.

<sup>39</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 45.

<sup>40</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. E, p. 144.

<sup>41</sup> Albemarle Parish Register.

<sup>42</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. A, p. 147.

<sup>43</sup> Albemarle Parish Register.

<sup>44</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 17.

<sup>45</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 6, 1709-15, p. 242.

<sup>46</sup> Patent Bk. 11, p. 261.

<sup>47</sup> Brunswick Co., Deeds & Wills 1, pp. 263-66.

<sup>48</sup> Granville Co., N.C., Original will.

<sup>49</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>50</sup> Southampton Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 233.

<sup>51</sup> Albemarle Parish Register.

<sup>52</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>53</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. B, p. 192.

<sup>54</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. E, p. 125.

<sup>55</sup> Albemarle Parish Register.

<sup>56</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 75.

<sup>57</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 8.

<sup>58</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 69.

<sup>59</sup> Sussex Co. WillBk. E, p. 361.

<sup>60</sup> Sussex Co. Deed Bk. B, p. 338; Deed Bk. D, p. 159.,

<sup>61</sup> Albemarle Parish Register.

<sup>62</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, pp. 69, 72, bond 7 Dec. 1791.

<sup>63</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. C, p. 29b.

<sup>64</sup> Albemarle Parish Register.

<sup>65</sup> *ibid.*

<sup>66</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. F, p. 194, naming son James Hern.

<sup>67</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. F, p. 66, naming daughter Elizabeth Manry.

<sup>68</sup> Albemarle Parish Register.

<sup>69</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 8, 1730-38, p. 886.

<sup>70</sup> Surry Co. Order Bk. 1744-49, p. 587.

<sup>71</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>72</sup> The sponsors at baptism of their children suggest she was Lydia Harwood.

<sup>73</sup> Brunswick Co. Deed Bk. 5, p. 118.

<sup>74</sup> Brunswick Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 202.

<sup>75</sup> Brunswick Co. Order Bk. 18, p. 313.

<sup>76</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 40.

<sup>77</sup> Albemarle Parish Register.

<sup>78</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 28.

<sup>79</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. F, p. 346.

<sup>80</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 34.

<sup>81</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. F, p. 175.

<sup>82</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 82.

<sup>83</sup> Sussex Co. Deed Bk. D, p. 347.

<sup>84</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Brunswick County*, p. 46.

<sup>85</sup> Albemarle Parish Register.

<sup>86</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>87</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. B, p. 185.

<sup>88</sup> Albemarle Parish Register.

<sup>89</sup> Sussex Co. Deed Bk. D, p. 443. The marriage bond was dated 15 Aug. (Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 82).

<sup>90</sup> Sussex Co. Deed Bk. F, p. 171.

<sup>91</sup> *Heads of Families at the First Census... 1790, North Carolina* (Washington, 1908), p. 64.

<sup>92</sup> Halifax Co., N.C., Minute Bk. 1796-97, p. 8.

<sup>93</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. C, p. 7.

<sup>94</sup> Albemarle Parish Register.

<sup>95</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 62, as daughter of Benjamin Hunt, deceased.

<sup>96</sup> Sussex Co. Deed Bk. F, p. 226.

<sup>97</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 39.

<sup>98</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. A, p. 261, will of John Tyus, 16 Feb. **1763-17** March 1763.

<sup>99</sup> Albemarle Parish Register.

<sup>100</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. C, p. 94.

<sup>101</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Southampton County, Virginia, 1750-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1955), p. 58.

<sup>102</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. F, p. 516.

<sup>103</sup> Albemarle Parish Register.

<sup>104</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 40.

<sup>105</sup> Granville Co., N.C., Will Bk. 3, pp. 63-64, which named son-in-law [stepson] William King.

<sup>106</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 8, p. 367, sale by Arthur Jordan and wife Elizabeth of 100 acres inherited by Elizabeth under the will of James Turner. The will of James Turner does not appear to be extant.

<sup>107</sup> Granville Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 311.

<sup>108</sup> Elizabeth Hicks Hummel, *Hicks History of Granville County, North Carolina*, I (Oxford, N.C., 1965), p. 179.

<sup>109</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 107

<sup>110</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 102

<sup>111</sup> Warren Co., N.C. Will Bk. 12. P. 56.

<sup>112</sup> Warren Co., N.C. Will Bk. 33. P. 374.

<sup>113</sup> Granville Co., N.C., Original will.

<sup>114</sup> Hummel, *op. cit.*, p. 105.

<sup>115</sup> Granville Co., N.C., Original will.

<sup>116</sup> Hummel, *op. cit.*, p. 105.

<sup>117</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 130.

<sup>118</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 105.

<sup>119</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 143.

<sup>120</sup> Granville Co., N.C., Will Bk. 1, p. 89.



## LAYDON

\*1. JOHN<sup>1</sup> LAYDON, a carpenter, came to Virginia in the *Susan Constant* in 1607. Anne Burras, maid to Mrs. Thomas Forrest, came in the *Mary Margaret* in the Second Supply, 1608. Their wedding in Dec. 1608 was the first in Virginia of English colonists' and their daughter Virginia<sup>2</sup> was the first child born in Virginia of English parents.

John<sup>1</sup> Laydon's patent for 200 acres "in Coxendale, Corporation of Henrico," was listed among the Titles of land sent home by Sir Francis Wyatt, May 1625.<sup>2</sup> But Laydon, aged 44, his wife Anne, aged 30, and four daughters, all born in Virginia, were living in Elizabeth City, Feb. 1624/5, when the muster was taken. A patent to William Cookesey, 2 Dec. 1628, of land on Warwick River and Blunt Point Creek, adjoined John Laydon.<sup>3</sup> Laydon's patent of 200 acres in Warwick River County on the Old Poquoson River, 5 May 1636, was due for the personal adventure of himself and his wife, they being Ancient Planters before the government of Sir Thomas Dale.<sup>4</sup> Land belonging to him in Nansemond County is mentioned in two patents in 1641 and 1651.<sup>5</sup> His patent of 500 acres in Elizabeth City, 3 Oct. 1638, was due by order of court 29 Feb. 1631/2.<sup>6</sup> Part of the land on the Old Poquoson was sold by Laydon to Leonard Yeo and by Yeo to John Meakes and Edward Dobson, 26 March 1639.<sup>7</sup> Part of the 500 acre patent was owned, 1 June 1648, by John Hewitt (or Howitt) of Elizabeth City, carpenter.<sup>8</sup> This may mean that Laydon was then dead and that Hewitt had married one of his daughters.<sup>9</sup>

Issue: 2. \*Virginia<sup>2</sup>; 3. \*Alice<sup>2</sup>; 4. \*Katherine<sup>2</sup>; <sup>10</sup> 5. \*Margaret<sup>2</sup>.

---

<sup>1</sup> John Smith, *The Generall Historie of Virginia, New England & The Summer Isles...* (Glasgow, 1907), p. 152.

<sup>2</sup> R, Va. Co. IV, p. 552.

<sup>3</sup> Patent Bk. 1, p. 95.

<sup>4</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 343.

<sup>5</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 765; Patent Bk. 2, p. 332.

<sup>6</sup> Patent Bk. 1, p. 620.

<sup>7</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 2, p. 425.

<sup>8</sup> Patent Bk. 2, p. 138. See also Elizabeth City Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1688-1702, p. 86 (12).

<sup>9</sup> In a note appended by Beverley Fleet in *Virginia Colonial Abstracts*, XXVI (Richmond, 1945), p. 26, to his abstract of the deed from Yeo to Meakes and Dobson, he stated Laydon “has descendants now in this country.” Proof of this has not as yet been established.

<sup>10</sup> Although she is listed with her parents in the muster, 1624/5, Katherine Laydon, a child, aged 7, is also listed at West and Shirley Hundred, Charles City, with Mrs. Mary Madison.

## LLOYD<sup>1</sup>

\*1. EDWARD<sup>1</sup> LLOYD, who deposed 11 Aug. 1681 that he was aged 70,<sup>2</sup> was listed at Elizabeth City in the census, 1623/4,<sup>3</sup> in the area that became Lower Norfolk County, 1637. On 30 March 1636 he received a patent for 400 acres in the westernmost branch of Elizabeth River, bounding west upon land of Cornelius Lloyd, east upon land of John Sipsey, south into the woods and north into the River.<sup>4</sup>

Lloyd served as a justice of Lower Norfolk, 1645, and a member of the House of Burgesses from that county, 1645 and 1646.<sup>5</sup> With others from Lower Norfolk he was cited, 15 Aug. 1649, for failing to attend church and was summoned before the court at James City to answer the charge.<sup>6</sup> A sympathiser with dissenters, he was among those charged with protecting a dissenting minister who was later banished from Virginia. In 1650 Edward<sup>1</sup> Lloyd took up 570 acres in Anne Arundel Co., Md.,<sup>7</sup> and having joined the Puritan colony, he moved from Virginia to Maryland where he subsequently established "Wye House," in Talbot County, the Maryland seat of the Lloyd family. He was appointed commander of Anne Arundel County, 30 July 1650, was commissioner to treat with the Susquehanna Indians, 1652, was a member of the Maryland Assembly from Providence (Anne Arundel County), 1654, and from 22 July 1654 to 22 Feb. 1657/8 was one of the High Commissioners to regulate Maryland affairs. He protested the oath of fidelity to the Proprietor, 1653/4, and was an important supporter of the Bennett-Claiborne commission. Again returned as a member of the Assembly from Anne Arundel County, 27 April 1658, he was sworn a member of the Council of Maryland, 23 June 1658, and served until 1668.<sup>8</sup> He returned to England about 1668 and lived first at Stepney, Middlesex, and by 1681 at Whitechapel.<sup>9</sup>

He married (1) Alice (Crough)<sup>10</sup> Hawkins, widow of Henry Hawkins,<sup>11</sup> (2), after 1649, Frances (\_\_\_\_) Watkins, widow of John Watkins,<sup>12</sup> and (3)

(or possibly 4), in England, Grace (\_\_\_\_) Parker, widow of William Parker, Sr., of Stepney, who survived him.<sup>13</sup>

Edward<sup>1</sup> Lloyd, “a freeman from Blackwell Ally in Petty Coate Lane y<sup>e</sup> Right hand,” was buried 2 July 1696.<sup>14</sup> In his will, 11 May 1695-14 July 1696, Edward<sup>1</sup> Lloyd “of the Parish of St. Mary’s Whitechapel, County Middlesex, late planter of Maryland,” devised “Wye House” to his grandson Edward<sup>3</sup> Lloyd.<sup>15</sup>

Issue: (by 1) 2. PHILEMON<sup>2</sup>.

2. PHILEMON<sup>2</sup> LLOYD (Edward<sup>1</sup>), received a settlement, 12 March 1654/5, from Elizabeth Lloyd of Lower Norfolk County, widow of Lt. Col. Cornelius Lloyd, who for love and affection conveyed certain holdings for the benefit of Philemon Lloyd, son of her brother-in-law Edward Lloyd of Maryland, until he came to the full years of inheritance.<sup>16</sup> Henry Hawkins, half-brother of Philemon<sup>2</sup>, in his will, 24 Dec. 1662-15 Aug. 1673, made a bequest to Philemon<sup>2</sup> as “my brother,” to Philemon’s wife and to his son Edward<sup>3</sup> Lloyd.<sup>17</sup>

Philemon<sup>2</sup> Lloyd was commissioned captain commanding the horse in Chester and Wye rivers, 2 June 1667, took part in an expedition against the Indians of the Eastern Shore,<sup>18</sup> and in 1681 was colonel commanding the horse of Talbot, Kent and Cecil counties.<sup>19</sup> He was a justice of Talbot County, 1670-85, and represented the county in the Maryland Assembly from 1671 until his death, serving as speaker of the House from Oct. 1678 until 1685.<sup>20</sup> He was also one of the commissioners from Maryland to treat with the northern Indians at Albany, N.Y., 1682.<sup>21</sup>

He married, about 1668, Henrietta Maria (Neale) Bennett, born 27 March 1647 in Spain, died 21 May 1697,<sup>22</sup> daughter of Capt. James Neale and his wife Ann Gill and widow of 2. *Richard<sup>2</sup> Bennett* (see UTIE-BENNETT).

Philemon<sup>2</sup> Lloyd died 22 June 1685<sup>23</sup> leaving a will, 27 May 1682-codicil 28 May 1685-16 July 1685, which directed that “all the lands upon the Great Island in Wye River” should pass to his son Edward<sup>3</sup> in the event his son Philemon<sup>3</sup> should die without issue.<sup>24</sup>

Issue: 3. EDWARD<sup>3</sup>; 4. PHILEMON<sup>3</sup>; 5. JAMES<sup>3</sup>; 6. HENRIETTA MARIA<sup>3</sup>; 7. Alice<sup>4</sup>, deposed, 23 March 1726/7, she was aged about 45,<sup>[25](#)</sup> left will 6 April 1739-4 Dec. 1744;<sup>[26](#)</sup> 8. ANNA MARIA<sup>3</sup>; 9. Elizabeth<sup>3</sup>, born Nov. 1678, died 18 May 1694;<sup>[27](#)</sup> 10. Mary<sup>3</sup>, twin, born Nov. 1678, died 20 Sept. 1690;<sup>[28](#)</sup> 11. Jane<sup>3</sup>, born 1685, died 18 Sept. 1690;<sup>[29](#)</sup> 12. Margaret<sup>3</sup>, born 1683, died 12 Sept. 1747, left will 22 June 1746-6 Oct. 1747,<sup>[30](#)</sup> married, as his (2) wife, Maj. Gen. Matthew Tilghman Ward of “Rich Neck,” Talbot Co., Md., born 1677, died 25 May 1741,<sup>[31](#)</sup> mentioned as “brother-in-law” in the will of Edward<sup>3</sup> Lloyd, admitted as an attorney in Kent Co., Md., 1698, deputy clerk of Talbot County, 1698-99, justice, 1701-18, member of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly from Talbot County, 1716-18, justice of the Provincial Court, 1729-31, member of the Council, 1719-41, and at the time of his death its president, commissioned 22 Jan. 1739/40 as major general commanding the militia of the Eastern Shore,<sup>[32](#)</sup> left will, May 1741-22 June 1741, naming his wife Margaret<sup>3</sup>, to whom he bequeathed his “dwelling plantation” for life, his “cousin” Matthew Tilghman, his heir and residuary legatee, and leaving other bequests to family connections.<sup>[33](#)</sup>

3. EDWARD<sup>3</sup> LLOYD (Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>), born 7 Feb. 1670/1, died 20 March 1718/9,<sup>[34](#)</sup> of “Wye House,” served as a justice of Talbot County, 1694-1701, colonel and major general of militia, member of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly from Talbot County, 1698-1701, and was sworn a member of the Council 29 Nov. 1701. As president of the Council he was acting governor of Maryland from 1709 to 1714 and during his tenure made a strong effort to uphold the royal prerogative. He was commissioned major general commanding the militia of the Eastern Shore, 17 July 1707.<sup>[35](#)</sup>

He married, 1 Feb. 1703/4,<sup>[36](#)</sup> Sarah Covington, daughter of Nehemiah Covington of Somerset Co., Md., and his wife Rebecca<sup>[37](#)</sup>, and left will 15 March 1718/9-8 April 1719.<sup>[38](#)</sup> His widow married (2), 3 May 1721, James Hollyday and after his death went to England, 1754, to live with her daughter Rebecca<sup>4</sup>. She died there, 4 April 1755, aged 71, and was buried at West Ham, Essex, near London,<sup>[39](#)</sup> leaving will 24 March 1749/50-1 Aug. 1755.<sup>[40](#)</sup>

Issue: 13. Edward<sup>4</sup>, born 11 Sept. 1705, died 14 Feb. 1707/8;<sup>41</sup> 14. Philemon<sup>4</sup>, born 26 March 1709, died 5 March 1729/30;<sup>42</sup> 15. EDWARD<sup>4</sup>; 16. REBECCA<sup>4</sup>; 17. James<sup>4</sup>, born 14 Aug. 1715, died 14 Sept. 1738,<sup>43</sup> left will 21 March 1737/8-4 Oct. 1738;<sup>44</sup> 18. RICHARD<sup>4</sup>.

4. PHILEMON<sup>3</sup> LLOYD (Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>), of Talbot Co., Md., and of Annapolis, deposed, 23 March 1726/7, he was aged 54.<sup>45</sup> He was a justice of Talbot County, 1701-05, member of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1700-04, and of the Upper House, 1711-33, commissary general of war, 1704, Deputy Secretary of Maryland, 1706-14, justice of the Provincial Court, 1707-11, judge of the Land Office, 1717, and member of the Council, 1710-32.<sup>46</sup> About 1721 he drew a map of "Patowmeck Above Ye Inhabitants," covering western Maryland and Virginia.<sup>47</sup> He died 19 March 1732/3 in his 60th year,<sup>48</sup> leaving a large estate on which Samuel Chew, Jr., qualified as administrator, 12 June 1733.<sup>49</sup>

He married, 11 April 1709, Mrs. Margaret Freeman, "so called," of Annapolis, widow of Maj. John Freeman,<sup>50</sup> who died 20 Oct. 1731.<sup>51</sup>

Issue: 19. HENRIETTA MARIA<sup>4</sup>.

5. JAMES<sup>3</sup> LLOYD (Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>), born 7 March 1680/81, died 17 Sept. 1723,<sup>52</sup> was a planter and merchant, justice of Talbot County, 1707-22, represented Talbot County in the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1712-22, and was a member of the Council, 1722-23.<sup>53</sup> He married, 12 July 1710, Ann Grundy, born 25 April 1690, died 18 Nov. 1731, daughter of Robert Grundy (died 1720) of Anne Arundel Co., Md., and his wife Deborah Shrigly.<sup>54</sup> His widow married (2) the Rev. Edward Fottrell and left will 6 Oct. 1731-17 April 1732.<sup>55</sup>

Issue:<sup>56</sup> 20. HENRIETTA MARIA<sup>4</sup>; 21. ROBERT<sup>4</sup>; 22. Margaret<sup>4</sup>, married 36. William<sup>4</sup> Tilghman; 23. JAMES<sup>4</sup>; 24. DEBORAH<sup>4</sup>; 25. Philemon<sup>4</sup>, born 4 Nov. 1721; 26. Anne<sup>4</sup>, born 13 Feb. 1723/4, died 15 March 1794, married, 6 April 1741, 39. Matthew<sup>4</sup> Tilghman.

6. HENRIETTA MARIA<sup>3</sup> LLOYD (Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>) married Charles Blake who came to Maryland about 1685 and settled at Wye River. He left will, 24 Aug. 1723-codicil 3 Sept. 1725-8 March 1732/3.<sup>57</sup>

Issue: [BLAKE] 27. JOHN SAYER<sup>4</sup>; 28. PHILEMON CHARLES<sup>4</sup>; 29. Henrietta Maria<sup>4</sup>, deposed, 23 March 1726/7, she was aged 26 or thereabouts,<sup>58</sup> married\_\_\_ Stringfellow; 30. DOROTHY<sup>4</sup>.

8. ANNA MARIA<sup>3</sup> LLOYD Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>), born 1676, died Dec. 1748, married, 7 Jan. 1700/01, Col. Richard Tilghman, born 23 Feb. 1672/3 at "Tilghman's Hermitage," Queen Anne's Co., Md., died there 23 Feb. 1738/9.<sup>59</sup> He was a justice of Talbot County, 1695/6-1704/5 and of Queen Anne's County, 1707-09, was sheriff of Queen Anne's, 1709-10, vestryman of St. Paul's Parish, Queen Anne's County, represented Talbot County in the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1698-1704, was a member of the Council, 1710-39, justice of the Provincial Court, 1714-21, and was Chancellor of the Province, 1721-25.<sup>60</sup> His will, 25 April 1737-14 March 1738/9, disposed of more than 10,000 acres in portions to his younger children and left "the rest of my lands" to his eldest son Richard.<sup>61</sup>

Issue: [TILGHMAN]<sup>62</sup> 31. MARY<sup>4</sup>; 32. Philemon<sup>4</sup>, born 1704, died young; 33. RICHARD<sup>4</sup>; 34. HENRIETTA MARIA<sup>4</sup>; 35. ANNA MARIA<sup>4</sup>; 36. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>; 37. EDWARD<sup>4</sup>; 38. JAMES<sup>4</sup>; 39. MATTHEW<sup>4</sup>.

15. EDWARD<sup>4</sup> LLOYD (Edward<sup>3</sup>, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>), second of the name, born 8 May 1711, died 27 Jan. 1770 in Talbot Co., Md.<sup>63</sup> He represented Talbot County in the Lower House of Assembly, 1738-41, and was colonel of militia, member of the Council, 1743-69, Treasurer of the Eastern Shore, 1747-66, Naval Officer at Oxford, Md., 1747-53, Rent Roll Keeper of the Western Shore, 1753-68, agent and Receiver General, 1753-68, one of the commissioners to run the boundary between Maryland and Pennsylvania, 1760, and was a planter and merchant, owning ships with his brother and brother-in-law which traded in England, the West Indies and New England.<sup>64</sup> He left will 6 March 1750/1-26 March 1770.<sup>65</sup> He married 26 March 1739, Ann Rousby, died 1 May 1769, aged 48, daughter of John Rousby of Calvert Co., Md.<sup>66</sup>

Issue: 40. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>; 41. EDWARD<sup>5</sup>; 42. Henrietta Maria<sup>5</sup>, born 28 Jan. 1746/7; 44. RICHARD BENNETT<sup>5</sup>.

16. REBECCA<sup>4</sup> LLOYD (Edward<sup>3</sup>, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>), born 11 June 1713, died Dec. 1774, married, 21 Dec. 1740,<sup>67</sup> William Anderson,



died 1771 at Bath, England, merchant of London, and lived in England.<sup>68</sup>

Issue: [ANDERSON] 45. Sarah<sup>5</sup>, died 1773-74; 46. Marion<sup>5</sup>, died 1783, married James Hindman of “Bennett’s Point”; 47. JAMES<sup>5</sup>; 48. William<sup>5</sup>; 49. Harriet Rebecca<sup>5</sup>, of “Brookland,” Cecil Co., Md.;<sup>69</sup> 50. Edward<sup>5</sup>; 51. (Son)<sup>5</sup>, died aged 1 month; 52. (Son)<sup>5</sup>, died aged 1 month.

18. RICHARD<sup>4</sup> LLOYD (Edward<sup>3</sup>, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>), born 19 March 1717/8, died before 15 Nov. 1786 when James Lloyd gave bond as his administrator.<sup>70</sup> He was a justice of Kent Co., Md., 1744-51, 1774, and of the Provincial Court, 1754-56, vestryman of St. Paul’s Parish, Kent County, member of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly from Kent County, 1749-51, 1762-66, colonel of militia, elected to the Committee of Correspondence, June 1774, member of the fourth and fifth Maryland Conventions, 1775 and of the Council of Safety, appointed, 1778, judge of the Court of Appeals, partner with his brother Edward and brother-in-law William Anderson, acting as shipping agent for the firm’s vessels trading with Great Britain, the West Indies and New England and managing storehouses in Chestertown, Queenstown and Oxford, Md.<sup>71</sup> He married Anne Crouch.

Issue:<sup>72</sup> 53. Anna Maria<sup>5</sup>, married 82. Jeremiah<sup>5</sup> Nicols, Jr.; 54. JAMES<sup>5</sup>.

19. HENRIETTA MARIA<sup>4</sup> LLOYD (Philemon<sup>3</sup>, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>) died 10 Dec. 1765,<sup>73</sup> left will 4 Nov. 1765-7 June 1766.<sup>74</sup> She married (1), 20 June 1727,<sup>75</sup> 47. Samuel<sup>5</sup> Chew (see CHEW), of Anne Arundel Co., Md., born about 1704, died 15 Jan. 1736/7, who left will 13 Jan. 1736/7-3 March 1736/7,<sup>76</sup> and (2), 7 Sept. 1738, as his (3) wife, Daniel Dulany, Sr., born 1686 in Queen’s County, Ireland, died 5 Dec. 1753,<sup>77</sup> who came to Maryland, 1703, was law clerk under Col. George Plater at Port Tobacco, Charles County, later lived at Nottingham Town, Charles County, was clerk of indictments of that county, 1710, admitted to Gray’s Inn, 20 Feb. 1716/7, was collector of North Potomac, May 1718-Jan. 1718/9, and was vestryman of St. Ann’s Parish, 1721-24, commissary general, 1721-24, 1734-35, attorney general, 1721-25, 1734-44, judge of the Court of Vice Admiralty, 1733, published *The Right of the Inhabitants of Maryland to the Benefit of the English Laws* in 1728, and was a member of the Lower House



of the Maryland Assembly, 1722-38, from Anne Arundel County and, 1736-41, from Annapolis, and of the Upper House and the Council, 1742-53,<sup>78</sup> left will 26 Feb. 1752-18 Dec. 1753.<sup>79</sup>

Issue:<sup>80</sup> (by 1) [CHEW] 55. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup>; 56. Henrietta Maria<sup>5</sup>, born 23 June 1728, died 16 Oct. 1729; 57. HENRIETTA MARIA<sup>5</sup>; 58. Philemon Lloyd<sup>5</sup>, born 20 Feb. 1732/3, died 17 March 1770,<sup>81</sup> left will 15 March 1770-22 March 1770,<sup>82</sup> of Queen Anne's Co., Md.; 59. Bennett<sup>5</sup>, born 20 Feb. 1732/3, died at Baltimore, Md., left will 17 May 1782-8 April 1793,<sup>83</sup> married, Jan. 1763, 128. Anna Maria<sup>5</sup> Tilghman; 60. MARGARET<sup>5</sup>; 61. ANN MARY<sup>5</sup>; (by 2) [DULANY] 62. (Son)<sup>5</sup>, born 27 Aug. 1739; 63. Lloyd<sup>5</sup>, born 10 Dec. 1743, killed June 1782 in a duel fought to vindicate his loyalty to the King, left Maryland for England, 1775, left will 26 Aug. 1775-13 Feb. 1790,<sup>84</sup> married Elizabeth Brice,<sup>85</sup> 64. Richard<sup>5</sup>, born 19 Aug. 1745.

20. HENRIETTA MARIA<sup>4</sup> LLOYD (James<sup>3</sup>, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>), born 20 Jan. 1710/11, died 29 March 1748/9, aged 37 yrs. 2 mos. 3 days.<sup>86</sup> She married Samuel Chamberlaine, born 18 May 1698, "Sanghall," Cheshire, died 29 April 1773,<sup>87</sup> of "Plain Dealing" and "Bonfield," Talbot Co., Md., merchant of Liverpool, 1719-23, vestryman of St. Peter's Parish, Talbot County, 1725, justice, 1728, member of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1728-31, of the Upper House, 1739-68, and of the Council, 1740-69, commissioner to define the territorial limits of Maryland, 1739, naval officer of the port of Pocomoke, 1740 and 1742, and of Oxford, 1754-68,<sup>88</sup> left will 7 April 1773-codicil 15 April 1773-11 May 1773.<sup>89</sup>

Issue: [CHAMBERLAINE]<sup>90</sup> 65. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>; 66. JAMES LLOYD<sup>5</sup>; 67. Anne<sup>5</sup>, married 108. Richard Tilghman<sup>5</sup> Earle; 68. Henrietta Maria<sup>5</sup>, born 21 March 1736, died 17 May 1737; 69. HENRIETTA MARIA<sup>5</sup>; 70. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup>; 71. Robert Lloyd<sup>5</sup>, born 14 Sept. 1745, died 27 July 1756.

21. COL. ROBERT<sup>4</sup> LLOYD (James<sup>3</sup>, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward'), of "Hope," Queen Anne's Co., Md., born 19 Feb. 1712/3, died 16 July 1770,<sup>91</sup> was a merchant, justice of Queen Anne's County, 1740-49, 1754-56, and presiding justice after 1749, member of the Lower House of the Maryland

Assembly from Talbot County, 1738-51, and from Queen Anne's County, 1754-69, and Speaker of the House, 1765-69, vestryman of St. Michael's Parish, Talbot County, 1735-38, and of St. Paul's Parish, Queen Anne's County, 1739-42, 1753-56, visitor of the Queen Anne's County Free School and trustee of the Charity School of St. Peter's Parish, Talbot County.<sup>92</sup> He married 35. Anna Maria<sup>4</sup> (Tilghman) Hemsley, who died 30 Aug. 1762.<sup>93</sup>

Issue:<sup>94</sup> 72. Richard<sup>5</sup>; 73. Deborah<sup>5</sup>, married 106. Peregrine<sup>5</sup> Tilghman; 74. Anna Maria<sup>5</sup>, married 108. William<sup>5</sup> Tilghman.

23. JAMES<sup>4</sup> LLOYD (James<sup>3</sup>, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>), of "Parson's Landing," Talbot Co., Md., born 16 March 1716/7, left will 24 Dec. 1767-5 March 1768.<sup>95</sup> He was a mariner, justice of Talbot County, 1751-69, and was commissioned captain in the 4th Battalion of Talbot County, 16 May 1776. He married Elizabeth Frisby, born 25 Feb. 1729/30, daughter of Peregrine Frisby and his wife Elizabeth Sewall,<sup>96</sup> who left will 1 Jan. 1776-19 Aug. 1777.<sup>97</sup>

Issue:<sup>98</sup> 75. JAMES<sup>5</sup>; 76. Peregrine<sup>5</sup>; 77. Robert<sup>5</sup>, left will 5 Dec. 1783-31 Aug. 1784,<sup>99</sup> physician of Talbot Co., Md.; 78. Philemon<sup>5</sup>, died 1827, of Queen Anne's Co., Md., and later of Cecil Co., Md.; 79. Frisby<sup>5</sup>; 80. Nicholas<sup>5</sup>; 80A. Anna<sup>5</sup>; 80B. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, died 1813; 80C. Henrietta Maria<sup>5</sup>, died 18 March 1822, married William Hayward, Jr., widower of 185C. Henrietta Maria<sup>6</sup> Chamberlaine; 80D. Deborah<sup>5</sup>.

24. DEBORAH<sup>4</sup> LLOYD (James<sup>3</sup>, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>), born 19 May 1719, married, (license 29) May 1739,<sup>100</sup> Jeremiah Nicols of "Richmond," Talbot Co., Md., who died 7 Oct. 1753,'<sup>101</sup> leaving will 2 Oct. 1753-20 Nov. 1753.<sup>102</sup>

Issue: [NICOLS] 81. James Lloyd<sup>5</sup>, of Talbot Co., Md., left will 15 June 1766-1 Sept. 1767;<sup>103</sup> 82. JEREMIAH<sup>5</sup>; 83. Jonathan<sup>5</sup>; 84. ROBERT LLOYD<sup>5</sup>.

27. JOHN SAYER<sup>4</sup> BLAKE (HENRIETTA MARIA<sup>3</sup> LLOYD, PHILEMON<sup>2</sup>, EDWARD<sup>1</sup>) of Queen Anne's Co., Md., deposed, 23 March 1726/7, he was aged 30 or thereabouts,<sup>104</sup> and left will 5 Oct. 1748-24 Nov. 1748.'<sup>105</sup> He married Sarah Darnall, daughter of Philip and Eleanor (Brooke) Darnall, who left will 3 Oct. 1789-12 May 1790.<sup>106</sup>

Issue: [BLAKE] 85. JOHN SAYER<sup>5</sup>; 86. Charles<sup>5</sup>; 87. MARY<sup>5</sup>; 88. Eleanor<sup>5</sup>; 89. HENRIETTA MARIA<sup>5</sup>; 90. (Child)<sup>5</sup>, unborn 1748.

28. PHILEMON CHARLES<sup>4</sup> BLAKE (Henrietta Maria<sup>3</sup> Lloyd, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>) of Queen Anne's Co., Md., deposed, 23 March 1726/7, he was aged 29 or thereabouts,<sup>[107](#)</sup> and left will 13 Jan. 1753-6 Feb. 1761.<sup>[108](#)</sup> He married Sarah Frisby, born 3 Sept. 1727.<sup>[109](#)</sup>

Issue: [BLAKE] 91. Henrietta Maria<sup>5</sup>; 92. PHILEMON CHARLES<sup>5</sup>; 93. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, married \_\_\_Davidson; 94. CHARLES<sup>5</sup>.

30. DOROTHY<sup>4</sup> BLAKE (Henrietta Maria<sup>3</sup> Lloyd, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>) died 8 July 1734, aged 31 yrs. 7 mos. 12 days.<sup>[110](#)</sup> She married, as his (1) wife, Dr. Charles Carroll, died 29 Sept. 1755,<sup>[111](#)</sup> left will 14 Sept. 1754-4 Oct. 1755,<sup>[112](#)</sup> of Conlish, King's County, Ireland, who was a physician and later merchant of Annapolis, ship builder, land speculator, one of the five founding partners of the Baltimore Ironworks Company, 1731, and member of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1738-55.<sup>[113](#)</sup>

Issue: [CARROLL] 95. CHARLES<sup>5</sup>; 96. MARY CLARE<sup>5</sup>; 97. John Henry<sup>5</sup>, died 15 Feb. 1754 at Annapolis, Md., aged 22.<sup>[114](#)</sup>

31. MARY<sup>4</sup> TILGHMAN (Anna Maria<sup>3</sup> Lloyd, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>), born 28 Aug. 1702, died 18 Jan. 1736/7. She married, 12 Oct. 1721, James Earle, born 17 Feb. 1694/5, died May 1739,<sup>[115](#)</sup> admitted to practice law in Talbot, Kent, Cecil and Queen Anne's cos., Md., 1714, clerk of indictments of both Talbot and Queen Anne's counties, 1718, member of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly from Queen Anne's County, 1721-22, sheriff, 1730-33, deputy commissary, 1733-39, vestryman of St. Luke's Parish, 1734, visitor of Queen Anne's County Free School, 1734-39, and captain of a troop of horse, 1732,<sup>[116](#)</sup> who left will 19 May 1739-9 July 1739.<sup>[117](#)</sup>

Issue: [EARLE]<sup>[118](#)</sup> 98. Michael<sup>5</sup>, born 19 Oct. 1722, died 1787, a sea captain and later a planter at "Swan Harbor," Cecil Co., Md., sheriff, 1748-51, justice, 1751-55, member of the Maryland Assembly, 1764-66, married Mary Carroll, daughter of Dominick and Julianna Carroll, who died the same day as her husband; 99. ANNA MARIA<sup>5</sup>; 100. Richard Tilghman<sup>5</sup>,

born 18 July 1727, died 17 Jan. 1728/9; 101. RICHARD TILGHMAN<sup>5</sup>; 102. Henrietta Maria<sup>5</sup>, married 121. William<sup>5</sup> Hemsley; 103. Joseph<sup>5</sup>, born 11 Nov. 1732, died 12 Dec. 1732; 104. JAMES<sup>5</sup>.

33. COL. RICHARD<sup>4</sup> TILGHMAN (Anna Maria<sup>3</sup> Lloyd, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>), of Queen Anne's Co., Md., born 28 April 1705, died 9 Sept. 1766,<sup>[119](#)</sup> and left will 31 Oct. 1765-30 Sept. 1766.<sup>[120](#)</sup> He was clerk of Queen Anne's County, justice of the Provincial Court of Maryland, 1746-66. He married Susanna Frisby, born 19 June 1718, daughter of Peregrine Frisby and his wife Elizabeth Sewall.<sup>[121](#)</sup>

Issue: [TILGHMAN]<sup>[122](#)</sup> 105. RICHARD<sup>5</sup>; 106. PEREGRINE<sup>5</sup>; 107. JAMES<sup>5</sup>; 108. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 109. Edward<sup>5</sup>; 110. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>; 111. Susanna<sup>5</sup>, born 1751; 112. Anna Maria<sup>5</sup>, born 1759, died 1834, married Henry Ward Pearce of Cecil Co., Md.

34. HENRIETTA MARIA<sup>4</sup> TILGHMAN (Anna Maria<sup>3</sup> Lloyd, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>), born 18 Aug. 1707, died 7 Nov. 1771 at "Peach Blossom."<sup>[123](#)</sup> She married (1), 22 April 1731, George Robins, born 21 Oct. 1697, of "Peach Blossom," on Tred Avon River in Talbot Co., Md., an estate noted for its gardens and orchards for which his friend Peter Collinson, the naturalist, had supplied rare seeds, bulbs and roots, planter and merchant, justice of Talbot County, 1726-28, 1738-42, vestryman of St. Peter's Parish, member of the Lower House of the Maryland Legislature, 1728-31,<sup>[124](#)</sup> who died 5 Dec. 1742,<sup>[125](#)</sup> leaving will proved 8 Aug. 1743.<sup>[126](#)</sup>

She married (2), (license 2) Sept. 1747,<sup>[127](#)</sup> William Goldsborough, born 6 July 1709, of Talbot Co., Md., who was admitted to practice law, Nov. 1733, was member of the Maryland Council, judge of the Provincial Court and judge of the Court of Admiralty, and died 21 Sept. 1760, aged 51,<sup>[128](#)</sup> left undated will proved 5 Nov. 1760.<sup>[129](#)</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [ROBINS]<sup>[130](#)</sup> 113. ANNAMARIA<sup>5</sup>; 114. MARGARET<sup>5</sup>; 115. Henrietta Maria<sup>5</sup>, married 66. James Lloyd<sup>5</sup> Chamberlaine; 116. Susannah<sup>5</sup>, married (1) 65. Thomas<sup>5</sup> Chamberlaine and (2) 83. Robert Lloyd<sup>5</sup> Nicols; 117. Thomas<sup>5</sup>, born 9 Aug. 1740, died 29 Nov. 1762 at "Peach Blossom," Talbot Co., Md.;<sup>[131](#)</sup> 118. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, born 17 Oct. 1742, died before 1764.

35. ANNA MARIA<sup>4</sup> TILGHMAN (Anna Maria<sup>3</sup> Lloyd, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>), born 15 Nov. 1709, died 30 Aug. 1763.<sup>[132](#)</sup> She married (1), 9 Dec. 1725, William Hemsley, son of Philemon Hemsley, of "Wye," who was appointed sheriff of Queen Anne's Co., Md., in 1724 at the age of 21, served in the Maryland House of Delegates, 1728-36, justice, 1729, was vestryman of St. Paul's Parish, 1728, and died 2 Oct. 1736, aged 33.<sup>[133](#)</sup> She married (2) 21. Robert<sup>4</sup> Lloyd.

Issue: (by 1) [HEMSLEY] 119. Anna Maria<sup>5</sup>, born 15 Sept. 1726, died 2 Feb. 1790; 120. Philemon<sup>5</sup>, born 15 June 1728, died 12 May 1752 at London, aged 24,<sup>[134](#)</sup> left will 1750-20 July 1753,'<sup>[135](#)</sup> member of the Middle Temple; 120A. Henrietta Maria<sup>5</sup>, born 17 Sept. 1730; 120B. Richard<sup>5</sup>, died young; 120C. Mary<sup>5</sup>, born 29 Nov. 1733, died 23 Feb. 1750; 121. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; (by 2) [LLOYD] q.v.

36. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> TILGHMAN (Anna Maria<sup>3</sup> Lloyd, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>), of "Grosses," Queen Anne's Co., Md., born 22 Sept. 1711, justice of Queen Anne's County, 1734-39 (did not serve), 1744-49, 1754-60, presiding justice, 1755-60, represented the county in the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1734-37, was deputy commissary of Queen Anne's County, Jan. 1738/9, and of Talbot County, April 1764, vestryman of St. Paul's Parish, Queen Anne's County, 1736-39, 1743-46, 1749-57, and of St. Michael's Parish, Talbot County, 1766,<sup>[136](#)</sup> left will 20 Dec. 1761-codicil 15 Nov. 1769-31 Oct. 1782.<sup>[137](#)</sup> He married, 2 Aug. 1736,<sup>[138](#)</sup> 22. Margaret<sup>4</sup> Lloyd, born 16 Feb. 1714/5, left will 12 June 1783-21 March 1785.<sup>[139](#)</sup>

Issue: [TILGHMAN]<sup>[140](#)</sup> 122. ANNA MARIA<sup>5</sup>; 123. RICHARD<sup>5</sup>; 124. James<sup>5</sup>, born 10 April 1742; 125. Margaret<sup>5</sup>, married 150. Richard<sup>5</sup> Tilghman; 126. Henrietta Maria<sup>5</sup>, born 18 Oct. 1749, left will 31 Aug. 1787-24 Oct. 1787;<sup>[141](#)</sup> 127. Mary<sup>5</sup>, born 28 June 1753, married Edward Roberts of Talbot Co., Md.

37. COL. EDWARD<sup>4</sup> TILGHMAN (Anna Maria<sup>3</sup> Lloyd, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>), born 3 July 1713, died 9 Oct. 1785, left will 24 Feb. 1781-3rd codicil 11 Feb. 1785-31 Oct. 1785.<sup>[142](#)</sup> He was sheriff of Queen Anne's County, 1739-42, justice, 1743-49, member of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1746-71, and speaker, 1769-71, commissioned

Keeper of the Rolls for the Eastern Shore, 1750, but dismissed for incompetence, 1756, captain and colonel of militia, member of the Stamp Act Congress of 1765 and one of the committee which drew up the remonstrance to Parliament, was elected to the Maryland Senate in 1777 to fill a vacancy but declined to serve.<sup>143</sup> He married (1) Anna Maria Turbutt, (2) 147. *Elizabeth*<sup>5</sup> Chew (see CHEW), born 25 Nov. 1720, died 15 June 1757,<sup>144</sup> and (3), 25 April 1759,<sup>145</sup> Juliana Carroll, born 3 Jan. 1729/30, died 30 April 1770, daughter of Dominick Carroll and his wife Mary Sewall.<sup>146</sup>

Issue: [TILGHMAN]<sup>147</sup> (by 1) 128. Anna Maria<sup>5</sup>, married 59. Bennett<sup>5</sup> Chew; (by 2) 129. Richard<sup>5</sup>; 130. EDWARD<sup>5</sup>; 131. Benjamin<sup>5</sup>; 132. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, married 105. Richard<sup>5</sup> Tilghman; 133. Anna Maria<sup>5</sup>, married (1) Charles Goldsborough, born 1744, left will 6 Sept. 1774-26 Dec. 1774,<sup>148</sup> of Queen Anne's Co., Md., and (2), as his (3) wife, the Rev. Robert Smith, who was born 25 June 1732 in Norfolk, England, was educated at Gonville and Caius College, Cambridge, graduating in 1753, and after ordination in 1756 came to Charleston, S.C., where he was rector of St. Philip's Church until banished from South Carolina by the British in 1780, then became rector of St. Paul's Church, Queen Anne's Co., Md., but returned to Charleston in 1783 and opened an academy which was chartered in 1788 as South Carolina College, having served as chaplain in the Hospital Department during the Revolutionary War, was an original member of the Society of the Cincinnati, was elected first Bishop of South Carolina, 1795, and died at Charleston 28 Oct. 1801;<sup>149</sup> (by 3) 134. MATTHEW<sup>5</sup>; 135. Benjamin<sup>5</sup>, born Dec. 1764; 136. Mary<sup>5</sup>, married 150. Richard<sup>5</sup> Tilghman; 137. Susanna<sup>5</sup>, married Richard Ireland Jones.

38. JAMES<sup>4</sup> TILGHMAN (Anna Maria<sup>3</sup> Lloyd, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward'), born 6 Dec. 1716, died 21 Aug. 1793.<sup>150</sup> He was appointed clerk of indictments of Queen Anne's Co., Md., Nov. 1738, lawyer of Talbot County, member of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1762-63, settled in Philadelphia where he was a member of the Council of Pennsylvania, 1767-76, and secretary of the Pennsylvania Land Office, but on account of his opposition to the patriots was forced to return to Maryland



and settled at Chestertown, 1777, where he remained a Loyalist during the Revolutionary War.<sup>151</sup> He married Anna Francis, daughter of Tench Francis.

Issue: [TILGHMAN]<sup>152</sup> 138. TENCH<sup>5</sup>; 139. Richard<sup>5</sup>, born 17 Dec. 1746, died 24 Nov. 1796, unmarried; 140. JAMES<sup>5</sup>; 141. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 142. PHILEMON<sup>5</sup>; 143. Thomas Ringgold<sup>5</sup>, born 17 Aug. 1765, died 29 Dec. 1789, unmarried; 144. Anna Maria<sup>5</sup>, married 121. William<sup>5</sup> Hemsley; 145. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, married 54. James<sup>5</sup> Lloyd; 146. Mary<sup>5</sup>, died unmarried; 147. Henrietta Maria<sup>5</sup>, married 151. Lloyd<sup>5</sup> Tilghman.

39. MATTHEW<sup>4</sup> TILGHMAN (Anna Maria<sup>3</sup> Lloyd, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>), of "Rich Neck," Talbot Co., Md., born 17 Feb. 1718/9, died 4 May 1790, left will 3 April 1780-four codicils to 15 Oct. 1787-6 May 1790.<sup>153</sup> He was a planter and merchant, captain of a troop of horse to protect the Eastern Shore from Indian incursions, 1741, justice of Talbot County, 1741-61, 1769-72, member of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly from Talbot County, 1751-58, from Queen Anne's County, 1760-61, and again from Talbot County, 1768-74, Speaker of the House, 1773-74, vestryman of St. Michael's Parish, Talbot County, trustee of the Charity Work School of St. Peter's Parish, chairman of the Committee of Correspondence, Dec. 1774, and of the Council of Safety, July 1775, President of the Maryland Convention, 1774-76, headed every delegation sent by the Convention to Congress, member of Congress, 1774-77, but in June 1776 was summoned to return to Maryland to attend the Convention at Annapolis which prepared a new form of government for the state (thereby being prevented from signing the Declaration of Independence), being called "The Father of the Revolution" in Maryland, was senator from Talbot County, 1777-83, appointed justice of the Orphans Court of Talbot County, 1778, and of the Court of Appeals for Tax Assessments, 1786.<sup>154</sup> He married, 6 April 1741,<sup>155</sup> 26. Anne<sup>4</sup> Lloyd, born 13 Feb. 1723/4, died 15 March 1794, who left will 8 Feb. 1794-9 April 1794.<sup>156</sup>

Issue: [TILGHMAN]<sup>157</sup> 148. Margaret<sup>5</sup>, married 95. Charles<sup>5</sup> Carroll; 149. Matthew Ward<sup>5</sup>, born 1743, died 17 March 1753;<sup>158</sup> 150. RICHARD<sup>5</sup>; 151. LLOYD<sup>5</sup>; 152. Anna Maria<sup>5</sup>, married, 138. Tench<sup>5</sup> Tilghman.

40. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> LLOYD (Edward<sup>4</sup>, Edward<sup>3</sup>, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>) born 10 Jan. 1742/3, married, Oct. 1768, as his (1) wife, Gen.

John Cadwalader, son of Thomas and Hannah (Lambert) Cadwalader, who died 11 Feb. 1786<sup>159</sup> in Kent Co., Md., aged 44 yrs. 1 mo. 1 day. He attended the University of Pennsylvania, 1757, was a merchant of Philadelphia and of Talbot Co., Md., and Kent Co., Md., which he represented in the Maryland Assembly, 1780-84, colonel, 1776, and brigadier general, of Pennsylvania militia, 1777-83, trustee of the University of Pennsylvania, 1779-86, declined appointment as brigadier general in the Continental Army, 1778.<sup>160</sup>

Issue: [CADWALADER]<sup>161</sup> 153. Ann<sup>5</sup>; 153A Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>; 153B. Maria<sup>6</sup>, died 28 Aug. 1810, married, 3 May 1792, as his (1) wife, Gen. Samuel Ringgold, born 15 Jan. 1770 at Chestertown, Md., died 18 Oct. 1829<sup>162</sup> at Frederick, Md., of "Fountain Rock," Washington Co., Md., member of the Maryland House of Delegates, 1795, and Senate, 1801-06, judge of the levy court of Washington County, 1806-10 and 1822-26, brigadier general of militia, 1810, and member of the United States Congress, 1810-15 and 1817-21.<sup>163</sup>

41. EDWARD<sup>5</sup> LLOYD (Edward<sup>4</sup>, Edward<sup>3</sup>, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>), of "Wye House," Talbot Co., Md., born 15 Dec. 1744, died 8 July 1796, left will 13 April 1788-21 July 1796.<sup>164</sup> He represented Talbot County in the Maryland Assembly, 1771-74, was a member of the Provincial Convention at Annapolis, 1775, and qualified, 29 Aug. 1776, as a member of the Council of Safety of Maryland. A member of the first three Executive Councils under the new state government, 1777-79, he was a delegate of the Legislature, 1780, and was elected to the Maryland Senate, 1781, 1786 and 1791, and served in the Continental Congress, 1783-84, and the Convention which ratified the federal Constitution.<sup>165</sup> He married, 19 Nov. 1767,<sup>166</sup> Elizabeth Tayloe, born 6 March 1730/1, died 17 Feb. 1825 at Annapolis, Md.,<sup>167</sup> daughter of Col. John Tayloe of "Mount Airy," Richmond County.

Issue:<sup>168</sup> 154. Anne<sup>6</sup>, born 30 Jan. 1769, died 20 Feb. 1840, married Richard Tasker Lowndes of "Bostock House," Prince George's Co., Md.; 155. Rebecca<sup>6</sup>, born 16 Oct. 1771, died 26 Oct. 1848, married, 10 Oct. 1793, Joseph (Hopper<sup>7</sup> Nicholson, son of 174. *Joseph<sup>6</sup> Nicholson* (see CHEW), born 1770, died 12 March 1817,<sup>169</sup> member of the United States



House of Representatives, Chief Justice of the Sixth Judicial District of Maryland and a judge of the Court of Appeals; 156. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 5 Sept. 1774, died 6 March 1849, married 14 Feb. 1805,<sup>170</sup> Henry Hall Harwood of Annapolis, Md., president of the Farmers Bank of Maryland, who died 16 July 1839 at Annapolis;<sup>171</sup> 157. Eleanor<sup>6</sup>, born 22 Sept. 1776, died 18 Aug. 1805, married, 1794, Charles Lowndes, who married (2) Frances Whiting; 158. Edward<sup>6</sup>, born 22 July 1779, died 2 June 1834 at Annapolis, Md., of “Wye House,” Talbot Co., Md., member of the Maryland Legislature, 1800-05, Maryland Senate, 1811-15, 1826-31, and United States House of Representatives, 1805-09, governor of Maryland, 1809-11, and United States senator, 1819-26,<sup>172</sup> married, 30 Nov. 1797, Sally Scott Murray, born 30 Oct. 1775; 159. Maria<sup>6</sup>, born 11 March 1782, died 15 Jan. 1868, married Richard Williams West of “The Woodyard,” Prince George’s Co., Md.; 160. Mary Tayloe<sup>6</sup>, born 26 May 1784, died 18 May 1859 at Baltimore, Md., married, 19 Jan. 1802, Francis Scott Key, born 1 Aug. 1780 in Frederick Co., Md., died 11 Jan. 1843 at Baltimore, educated at St. John’s College, 1789-96, lawyer briefly at Frederick, Md., and later at Georgetown and after about 1830 at Washington, D.C., sent by President Jackson in 1833 to negotiate a settlement between the state and federal governments over the Creek Indian lands, United States Attorney for the District of Columbia, 1833-41, author of “The Star-Spangled Banner.”<sup>173</sup>

44. RICHARD BENNETT<sup>5</sup> LLOYD (Edward<sup>4</sup>, Edward<sup>3</sup>, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>), born 13 Aug. 1750, died 12 Sept. 1787, left will 28 June 1780-3 codicils-17 Dec. 1787, which described him as of Wye River in Talbot Co., Md., but now of the Parish of St. Mary le Bone, Middlesex, England, and referred to the settlement with his wife Joanna dated 22 July 1775.<sup>174</sup> He went to England in 1770 and became a captain in the Coldstream Guard. He married (1), in England, Joanna Leigh, daughter of Sir John Leigh of North Court, Isle of Wight, and (2) Frances Love Beckford.

Issue:<sup>175</sup> 161. Edward<sup>6</sup>, settled at “Lochabar,” on the Potomac River near Alexandria, left will 20 Jan. 1824-8 March 1825,<sup>176</sup> married 413. *Harriet*<sup>6</sup> (*Mason*) *Tartanson* (see THOROWGOOD), widow of Francis Tartanson, who died March 1854;<sup>177</sup> 162. Richard Bennett<sup>6</sup>; 163. Henry<sup>6</sup>;

164. Amelie<sup>6</sup>, born 1784 at Annapolis, Md., when her parents were on a visit to America, died 1867, married, 1817, the Rev. John Gifford Ward, rector of Chelmsford, Essex, later of St. James', Westminster, 1825-45, and Dean of Lincoln, 1845-60.

47. JAMES<sup>5</sup> ANDERSON (Rebecca<sup>4</sup> Lloyd, Edward<sup>3</sup>, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>), died about 1785. He married, 1767-68, Meliora Ogle, daughter of Governor Samuel and Ann (Tasker) Ogle, who was born 13 Sept. 1750 and died Nov. 1775 in England. He resided at Hereford, England, but abandoned his wife and returned to Maryland where he died.<sup>[178](#)</sup>

Issue: [ANDERSON] 165. James<sup>6</sup>, born in England, died there about Feb. 1775; 166. Ann<sup>6</sup>, born in England, died in infancy; 167. Rebecca Maria Harriet<sup>6</sup>, born Spring 1775, died 15 Feb. 1840 in Washington Co., Md., married, 11 April 1798, Judge Thomas Buchanan, who was born 25 Sept. 1769 at Port Tobacco, Md., and died 27 Sept. 1847 in Washington Co., Md.<sup>[179](#)</sup>

54. JAMES<sup>5</sup> LLOYD (Richard<sup>4</sup>, Edward<sup>3</sup>, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>), born 1745, died 1820 at "Ratcliffe Manor," Talbot Co., Md. He was commissioned second lieutenant in Capt. Frisby's company of Kent Co., Md., militia, 11 Sept. 1776, and later attained the rank of major. In the War of 1812 he was promoted to general. A lawyer, he served in the United States House of Representatives, 1797-1800.<sup>[180](#)</sup> He married 145. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup> Tilghman.

Issue:<sup>[181](#)</sup> 168. Maria<sup>6</sup>, married 278. William<sup>6</sup> Hemsley; 169. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married 281. Philemon<sup>6</sup> Hemsley.

55 SAMUEL<sup>5</sup> CHEW (Henrietta Maria<sup>4</sup> Lloyd, Philemon<sup>3</sup>, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>), born 10 July 1731,<sup>[182](#)</sup> left will 26 Nov. 1785-29 July 1786.<sup>[183](#)</sup> He was styled of "Herring Bay," Anne Arundel Co., Md. He married Elizabeth Crowley, born 1729, died 1807 at Sodus Point, Wayne Co., N.Y.<sup>[184](#)</sup>

Issue: [CHEW]<sup>[185](#)</sup> 170. Samuel Lloyd<sup>6</sup>, born 6 Sept. 1756, died 1798, married, 1 July 1777, Dorothy Harrison, born 17 Feb. 1758, died 6 Nov. 1791;<sup>[186](#)</sup> 171. Henrietta Maria<sup>6</sup>, born 21 March 1759, died 21 April 1847, married, 5 Sept. 1775, Benjamin Galloway, born 1754, died 1831, and

moved to Washington Co., Md.; 172. John Crowley<sup>6</sup>, named in will of his maternal grandmother;[187](#) 173. Elizabeth Crowley<sup>6</sup>, married 377. *Peregrine<sup>6</sup> Fitzhugh* (see THOROWGOOD).

57. HENRIETTA MARIA<sup>5</sup> CHEW (Henrietta Maria<sup>4</sup>, Philemon<sup>3</sup>, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>), born 3 Aug. 1730,[188](#) died 17 May 1762 at Annapolis, Md., in her 32nd year,[189](#) leaving will 8 April 1762-28 May 1762.[190](#) She married, 18 Feb. 1748,[191](#) Edward Dorsey, son of Caleb and Eleanor (Warfield) Dorsey, born Sept. 1718, attorney of Annapolis, Md., and representative in the Maryland Legislature from Frederick County,[192](#) who died 20 Sept. 1760 at Newport, R.I.,[193](#) and left will 5 May 1760-16 Oct. 1760.[194](#)

Issue: [DORSEY][195](#) 174. Eleanor<sup>6</sup>, died before 1766; 175. Henrietta Maria<sup>6</sup>, born 20 July 1754,[196](#) died 12 Oct. 1766.[197](#)

60. MARGARET<sup>5</sup> CHEW (Henrietta Maria<sup>4</sup> Lloyd, Philemon<sup>3</sup>, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>) was born 29 June 1735, died 11 Nov. 1773.[198](#) She married, 13 Oct. 1751,[199](#) as his (1) wife, John Beale Bordley, son of Thomas and Ariana (Vanderleyden) Frisby Bordley, born 1727, died 26 Jan. 1804, aged 76 yrs. 11 mos.[200](#) He was a merchant of Annapolis, Md.

Issue: [BORDLEY][201](#) 176. Matthias<sup>6</sup>, married Susan Heath; 177. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, died 1771, aged 17, in England; 178. Henrietta Maria<sup>6</sup>, married Maj. David Ross, born 12 Feb. 1755, died 1800, who served in Grayson's Additional Continental Regiment, Jan.-Dec. 1777; 179. John<sup>6</sup>, died 27 March 1761.

61. ANN MARY<sup>5</sup> CHEW (Henrietta Maria<sup>4</sup> Lloyd, Philemon<sup>3</sup>, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>), born 23 Sept. 1736, died 15 Jan. 1774.[202](#) She married, 26 May 1763,[203](#) as his (1) wife, William Paca, born 31 Oct. 1740 at "Childberry Hall," Harford Co., Md., died 13 Oct. 1799 in Talbot Co., Md.,[204](#) of "Wye Hall," Queen Anne's Co., Md. He studied at the College of Philadelphia and law at the Middle Temple, and was a member of the Continental Congress, 1774-77, signer of the Declaration of Independence, Chief Justice of the Superior Court of Maryland, Chief Justice of the Court of Appeals in prize and admiralty cases, three times governor of Maryland, 1782-85, and judge of the United States Court for Maryland, and in

recognition of his many patriotic services was elected an honorary member of the Society of the Cincinnati of Maryland and served as its vice president, 1784-87.<sup>[205](#)</sup>

Issue: [PACA]<sup>[206](#)</sup> 180. Henrietta Maria<sup>6</sup>, born about 1765, died 1767; 181. Henrietta Maria<sup>6</sup>, born about 1768, died 1770; 182. John Philemon<sup>6</sup>, born 17 March 1771, died 30 Oct. 1840 at “Wye Hall,” married, 23 Oct. 1800 at “Wye,” 316. Juliana Carroll<sup>6</sup> Tilghman, born 6 Dec. 1783 at “Hermitage,” died 13 Feb. 1861 at “Wye Plantation”; 183. (probably) William<sup>6</sup>, born about Jan. 1774, died 5 May 1779.

65. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> CHAMBERLATNE (Henrietta Maria<sup>4</sup> Lloyd, James<sup>3</sup>, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>), born 25 May 1731, died 13 May 1764 near Oxford, Md.,<sup>[207](#)</sup> left will 6 Feb. 1764-30 May 1764.<sup>[208](#)</sup> He was appointed in 1747 Deputy Naval Officer for the port of Oxford, Md., and resided at “Plain Dealing.” He married, 1 Oct. 1761, 116. Susannah<sup>5</sup> Robins, born 10 June 1738, died 1815, who married (2) 83. Robert Lloyd<sup>5</sup> Nicols.

Issue: [CHAMBERLATNE]<sup>[209](#)</sup> 184. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born 20 Dec. 1762, died 1786, student at the Middle Temple and merchant at Easton, Md.

66. JAMES LLOYD<sup>5</sup> CHAMBERLAIN (Henrietta Maria<sup>4</sup> Lloyd, James<sup>3</sup>, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>), born 11 Oct. 1732, resided at “Peach Blossom,” Talbot Co., Md. He married, 18 May 1767, 115. Henrietta Maria<sup>5</sup> Robins, born 16 March 1736, died 1791.

Issue: [CHAMBERLAINE]<sup>[210](#)</sup> 185. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, died 1784, unmarried; 185A. Robins<sup>6</sup>, died young; 185B. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, married Col. John Hughes; 185C. Henrietta Maria<sup>6</sup>, died 1804, married Col. William Hayward, Jr., attorney and planter of Talbot County which he represented in the Lower House of the Maryland legislature, 1787-88, and Senate, 1801-06, justice, vestryman of St. Michael’s Parish, trustee of Easton Academy, who married (2) 80C. Henrietta Maria<sup>6</sup> Lloyd and died 11 Nov. 1834; 185D. Robins<sup>6</sup>, born 1773, died 1808, married Mary Cruickshanks.

68. HENRIETTA MARIA<sup>5</sup> CHAMBERLAINE (Henrietta Maria<sup>4</sup> Lloyd, James<sup>3</sup>, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>), born 28 Oct. 1739, married, 21 May 1760,<sup>[211](#)</sup> William Nicols, son of the Rev. Henry and Dorothy (Feddeman) Rolle Nicols, who left will 15 March 1773-12 May 1774.<sup>[212](#)</sup>

Issue: [NICOLS]<sup>213</sup> 185D. Henrietta Maria<sup>6</sup>, married (1) 223. Samuel<sup>6</sup> Earle and (2) 94. Charles<sup>5</sup> Blake; 185E. Henry<sup>6</sup>, born 5 Dec. 1764, of "Galloway," Talbot Co., Md., married Elizabeth Robins; 185F. Ann<sup>6</sup>, married Edward de Courcy; 185G. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, born 22 Aug. 1770, died 18 Jan. 1818, married (1), 3 Feb. 1794, 2120. Mary<sup>6</sup> Blake, who was born 1 March 1776 and died 1 Dec. 1799, and (2), 15 Feb. 1801, Elizabeth Smyth, who was born 27 Aug. 1783 and died 8 Oct. 1818.<sup>214</sup>

69. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup> CHAMBERLAINE (Henrietta Maria<sup>4</sup> Lloyd, James<sup>3</sup>, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>), born 23 Aug. 1742 of "Plain Dealing," Queen Anne's Co., Md., died 30 May 1811.<sup>215</sup> He was Deputy Naval Officer at Oxford, Md., until the Revolutionary War began and then retired quietly to his plantation for the duration. He was elected to the Maryland Assembly, 1777, but did not attend. After the war he served as a member of the Commission of the Tax and in 1787 was elected vestryman of St. Peter's Parish, and was a member of the Assembly, 1788.<sup>216</sup> He married, 15 Jan. 1772, 264. Henrietta Maria<sup>6</sup> Hollyday, who was born 5 Dec. 1750 and died 9 Jan. 1832.<sup>217</sup>

Issue: [CHAMBERLAINE]<sup>218</sup> 186. Anna Maria<sup>6</sup>, born 31 March 1774 at "Bonfield," Talbot Co., Md., died 26 Jan. 1836, married, 25 Jan. 1797,<sup>219</sup> John Goldsborough, Jr., born 2 May 1767 at Cambridge, Md., died 12 Aug. 1840, student at the University of Pennsylvania and lawyer of Easton, Md., who married (2) 306. Margaret<sup>6</sup> (Tilghman) Goldsborough;<sup>220</sup> 187. Henrietta Maria<sup>6</sup>, born 25 June 1776, died 12 May 1804; 188. Marion<sup>6</sup>, born 1 May 1778, died 14 Oct. 1807; 189. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, born 1 March 1781, died 1 April 1820, married, 8 April 1801, as his (1) wife, John Leeds Kerr, born 15 Jan. 1788 at Greenbury Point, near Annapolis, Md., died 21 Feb. 1844 at Easton, Md., who graduated from St. John's College, 1799, practiced law at Easton, was deputy state's attorney for Talbot Co., Md., 1801-10, commanded a company of militia in the War of 1812, was Maryland agent to prosecute claims against the federal government growing out of that war, represented Talbot County in the Maryland House of Delegates and Senate, and United States House of Representatives, 1825-29, 1831-33, and Senate, 1841-43;<sup>221</sup> 190. Harriet Rebecca<sup>6</sup>, born 26 Jan. 1783, married, 8 April 1813, Levin Gale of Cecil Co., Md., born 24 April 1784, died 18 Dec. 1834;

191. James Lloyd<sup>6</sup>, born 30 Aug. 1785, died 1844, of “Bonfield,” Queen Anne’s Co., Md., married, 14 May 1818, Anna Maria Hammond; 192. Henry<sup>6</sup>, born 13 Oct. 1787, died 20 Dec. 1863 in Talbot Co., Md., of “Richmond Hill,” Cecil Co., Md., married, June 1811, Henrietta Maria<sup>7</sup> Gale, daughter of George and 267. Anna Maria<sup>6</sup> (Hollyday) Gale; 193. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, born 22 May 1790, died 26 June 1828, of Island Creek Neck, Talbot Co., Md., married, 1814, Ariana Worthington Davis; 194. Richard Lloyd<sup>6</sup>, born 17 June 1792, died 21 July 1831.

75. JAMES<sup>5</sup> LLOYD (James<sup>4</sup>, James<sup>3</sup>, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>) died 1815. He was captain of the 4th Battalion of Maryland militia during the Revolutionary War. He married Sarah Martin, daughter of Thomas Martin.

Issue: [222](#) 195. Robert Grundy<sup>6</sup>, born 1785, died 30 July 1834, married, 10 Feb. 1812, Mary Ruth, born 10 July 1795, died 9 Feb. 1850; [223](#) 196. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, left undated will proved 28 June 1808, [224](#) married Elizabeth Martin, daughter of Henry Martin; 197. Robert<sup>6</sup>; 198. Peregrine<sup>6</sup>, left will 30 Jan. 1808-21 June 1808; [225](#) 199. Deborah<sup>6</sup>, married, as his (3) wife, Edward Martin; 200. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married John Dickinson.

81. JEREMIAH<sup>5</sup> NICOLS (Deborah<sup>4</sup> Lloyd, James<sup>3</sup>, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>), born 28 July 1748 in Talbot Co., Md., left will 9 Oct. 1806-2 Dec. 1806. [226](#) He resided at Chestertown and at “Darby,” Kent Co., Md., was commissioned quartermaster of militia, 1777, was a justice, 1774-94, and representative in the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1787-88. [227](#) He married, shortly after 10 March 1770, 45. Anna Maria<sup>5</sup> Lloyd.

Issue: [NICOLS] 207. Henrietta Maria<sup>6</sup>; 208. Jeremiah<sup>6</sup>, born 1772, died 1841, married, (license 17) Feb. 1818, [228](#) Elizabeth Hackett, died 22 Feb. 1864, aged 69; [229](#) 209. Anna Maria<sup>6</sup>.

83. ROBERT LLOYD<sup>5</sup> NICOLS (Deborah<sup>4</sup> Lloyd, James<sup>3</sup>, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>) of “Fairley,” Kent Co., Md., was a major in the Fourth Battalion of Talbot Co., Md., militia, and after 1789 a merchant at Easton, Md. He married, 1775, [230](#) 116. Susannah<sup>5</sup> (Robins) Chamberlaine, widow of 65. Thomas<sup>5</sup> Chamberlaine.

Issue: [NICOLS] [231](#) 210. Lloyd<sup>6</sup>, married Susan Gulley; 211. Henrietta Maria<sup>6</sup>, died 14 April 1838 at “Myrtle Grove,” Talbot Co., Md., in her 57th



year, married, 14 Jan. 1800, Robert Henry Goldsborough, born 4 Jan. 1779 at "Myrtle Grove," died 5 Oct. 1836, graduate of St. John's College, Annapolis, Md., 1795, elected to the Maryland legislature from Talbot County, 1804, captain of the Independent Light Dragoons who served in the defense of St. Michael's, Md., 1813, member of the United States Senate, 1813-19, 1833-36, vestryman of St. John's Church, Miles River, Talbot Co., Md.;<sup>232</sup> 212. Susannah<sup>6</sup>, married William Bond Martin, of Cambridge, Md., chief judge of the Fourth Judicial Circuit of Maryland, who was killed in a duel.

85. JOHN SAYER<sup>5</sup> BLAKE (John Sayer<sup>4</sup>, Henrietta Maria<sup>3</sup> Lloyd, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>), of Queen Anne's Co., Md., left will 5 March 1803-8 Feb. 1809.<sup>233</sup> He married Sarah\_\_\_\_, who left will 12 June 1823-4 Sept. 1826.<sup>234</sup>

Issue: [BLAKE] 212A. (Son)<sup>6</sup>; 212B. Sarah<sup>6</sup>; 212C. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_\_ Ringgold; 212D. Eleanor Maria<sup>6</sup>.

87. MARY<sup>5</sup> BLAKE (John Sayer<sup>4</sup>, Henrietta Maria<sup>3</sup> Lloyd, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>) married Conrad Theodore Wederstrandt of Queen Anne's Co., Md.

Issue: [WEDERSTRANDT] 212E. John Charles<sup>6</sup>; 212F. Philemon Charles<sup>8</sup>, married, 25 Nov. 1813 at "Poplar Grove," Queen Anne's Co., Md.,<sup>235</sup> Helen Smith; 212G. Charles Theodore<sup>6</sup>; 212H. Robert Charles<sup>6</sup>.

89. HENRIETTA MARIA<sup>5</sup> BLAKE (John Sayer<sup>4</sup>, Henrietta Maria<sup>3</sup> Lloyd, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>) married Thomas Fitzsimmons of Philadelphia, Pa.

Issue: [FITZSIMMONS] 212I. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_\_ Coursey; 212J. Henrietta Maria<sup>6</sup>, married James Blunt; 212K. Charles Blake<sup>6</sup>.

92. PHILEMON CHARLES<sup>5</sup> BLAKE (Philemon Charles<sup>4</sup>, Henrietta Maria<sup>3</sup> Lloyd, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>), of Queen Anne's Co., Md., died before 27 April 1768.<sup>236</sup> He married Anne\_\_\_\_.

Issue: [BLAKE] 212L. Philemon<sup>6</sup>; 212M. William Hopper<sup>6</sup>.

94. CHARLES<sup>5</sup> BLAKE (Philemon Charles<sup>4</sup>, Henrietta Maria<sup>3</sup> Lloyd, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>), of "Bennett's Regulation," Queen Anne's Co., Md., left will [ ] 1796-12 July 1797.<sup>237</sup> He married (1)\_\_\_\_ and (2) 184D.

Henrietta Maria<sup>6</sup> (Nicols) Earle, widow of 223. Samuel<sup>6</sup> Earle, who left will 11 March 1811-18 April 1818.[238](#)

Issue: [BLAKE] (by 1) 212N. Peregrine<sup>6</sup>, left will 19 Jan. 1817-28 April 1820,[239](#) married 247. Anna Maria<sup>6</sup> Tilghman, born 10 March 1779; 212O. Philemon<sup>6</sup>; 212P. Charles<sup>6</sup>; 212Q. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married 185G. Samuel<sup>6</sup> Nicols; 212R. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married Dr. Alfred Jones; 212S. Catherine<sup>6</sup>, left will 26 Nov. 1811-10 May 1814,[240](#) married\_\_\_Chamberlaine; 212T. Eleanor<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_Hall; (by 2) 212U. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>; 212V. Henrietta Maria<sup>6</sup>.

95. CHARLES<sup>5</sup> CARROLL (Dorothy<sup>4</sup> Blake, Henrietta Maria<sup>3</sup> Lloyd, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>), Barrister, born 22 March 1723, died 23 March 1783 at "Mount Clare," Baltimore Co., Md., leaving will 7 Aug. 1781-codicil 23 March 1783-5 April 1783.[241](#) He was educated in Portugal and at Eton, Cambridge, and the Middle Temple, returned to Maryland in 1747, and was a member of the Maryland Convention, 1775, president of the Maryland Convention, 1776, and was elected to the Maryland Senate, 1777.[242](#) He married, 3 June 1763,[243](#) 148. Margaret<sup>5</sup> Tilghman, born 13 Jan. 1742, died 14 March 1817.

Issue: [CARROLL] 213. (Child)<sup>6</sup>, twin, died in infancy; 214. (Child)<sup>6</sup>, twin, died in infancy.

96. MARY CLARE<sup>5</sup> CARROLL (Dorothy<sup>4</sup> Blake, Henrietta Maria<sup>3</sup> Lloyd, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>), born 13 May 1727, married, 21 July 1747,[244](#) Nicholas Maccubbin, baptized 10 June 1710,[245](#) left will 28 May 1784-codicil 3 Jan. 1786-15 March 1787,[246](#) son of Zachariah and Susannah (Nicholson) Maccubbin.[247](#) He was a merchant of Annapolis, Md., and sheriff of Anne Arundel Co., Md.

Issue: [MACCUBBIN][248](#) 215. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 18 Oct. 1749, died 30 Jan. 1806 at Baltimore, Md.,[249](#) married, 30 Oct. 1766,[250](#) John Brice, born 22 Sept. 1738, died 20 July 1820, captain of militia, major, 1780; 216. Nicholas<sup>6</sup>, born 1 March 1751, died 22 May 1812, of Annapolis, Md., assumed the surname Carroll by Act of the Maryland Legislature, married, (license 10) Oct. 1783, Anne Jennings, who died 20 Sept. 1830, in her 69th year; 217. John Henry<sup>6</sup>, born 1 Sept. 1754, married (1), 10 July 1790,[251](#) Anne Gray, (2), (license 19) Oct. 1802, Anne Merriken Jacob, born 1 June



1776; 218. Charles<sup>6</sup>, born 1 Jan. 1756, died 1798, married, (license 10) May 1793, Sarah Allen; 219. Susanna<sup>6</sup>, born 24 Feb. 1757, married, (license 14) June 1796, as his (2) wife, Nicholas Lingan, merchant of Annapolis; 220. James<sup>6</sup>, born 5 Dec. 1761, died 27 Jan. 1832 at Baltimore, Md., assumed the surname Carroll by Act of the Maryland Legislature, married, 20 Dec. 1787,<sup>252</sup> Sophia Gough, born 2 Aug. 1772, died 11 Dec. 1816; 221. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, born 26 March 1763, died 27 Nov. 1838, married, 18 Dec. 1788, Mary Ann Rawlings, born 14 Dec. 1769, died 5 Dec. 1835.

99. ANNA MARIA<sup>5</sup> EARLE (Mary<sup>4</sup> Tilghman, Anna Maria<sup>3</sup> Lloyd, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>), born 8 May 1725, died July 1794 in her 70th year.<sup>253</sup> She married, 24 Oct. 1743,<sup>254</sup> Thomas Ringgold, son of Thomas and Rebecca (Wilmer) Ringgold, born 5 Dec. 1715, died 1 April 1772<sup>255</sup> in his 57th year. He was an attorney and later merchant at Chestertown, Md., and a member of the Stamp Act Congress of 1765 and of the Maryland Assembly, 1761-71.<sup>256</sup>

Issue: [RINGGOLD]<sup>257</sup> 222. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born 4 Dec. 1744, died 26 Oct. 1776, aged 32,<sup>258</sup> left will 15 Feb. 1774-6 Dec. 1776,<sup>259</sup> merchant of Chestertown, Md., and member of most of the Maryland Convention, 1774-76,<sup>260</sup> married 458. Mary<sup>6</sup> Galloway (see CHEW).

101. RICHARD TILGHMAN<sup>5</sup> EARLE (Mary<sup>4</sup> Tilghman, Anna Maria<sup>3</sup> Lloyd, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>), born 10 Feb. 1728/9, left will 26 April 1785-4 codicils to 2 Jan. 1788-24 March 1788.<sup>261</sup> He was a merchant of Queen Anne's Co., Md., and was appointed clerk of the Court and Oyer and Terminer for the Eastern Shore, 1751. He was a member of the Maryland Assembly, 1771-80, and of the Maryland Convention, 1775.<sup>262</sup> He married, 1 Feb. 1755, 67. Ann<sup>5</sup> Chamberlaine, born 23 Oct. 1734, died Aug. 1786.

Issue: [EARLE]<sup>263</sup> 223. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, born 3 Feb. 1756, left will 30 May 1790-17 Aug. 1790,<sup>264</sup> of "Needwood," Queen Anne's Co., Md., appointed ensign in Capt. Dean's company of the Flying Camp, 1776, later captain, and after the war an attorney at Georgetown, Md., member of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1780-81, married 185D. Henrietta Maria<sup>6</sup> Nicols, born 1761, died 1818,<sup>265</sup> who married (2) 94. Charles<sup>5</sup> Blake; 224. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 18 Nov. 1760, died 1786, married Dr. John

Hindman; 225. Henrietta Maria<sup>6</sup>, born 15 March 1761, died June 1828, married (1) Solomon Clayton, Register of Wills of Queen Anne's Co., Md., and (2) Samuel W. Thomas; 226. Ann<sup>6</sup>, born 10 Nov. 1762, died 1782; 227. James<sup>6</sup>, born 25 Feb. 1764, died 1790 while a student of medicine at Chestertown, Md., left will dated 11 June 1790;<sup>266</sup> 228. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, born 8 March 1765, died 1795, married Philip Feddeman of "Providence," Queen Anne's Co., Md.; 229. Richard Tilghman<sup>6</sup>, born 23 June 1767, died 8 Nov. 1843, graduate of Washington College, 1787, an attorney, member of the Maryland Assembly, 1796, 1808-09, appointed, 1809, chief judge of the Second Judicial District of Maryland and a judge of the Court of Appeals, served until 1834, married, 4 Dec. 1801, 249. Mary<sup>6</sup> Tilghman, born 6 Feb. 1783; 230. Deborah<sup>6</sup>, born 24 March 1769, died May 1790, married Charles Wright; 231. Thomas Chamberlaine<sup>6</sup>, born 29 April 1771, of "Lexon," Queen Anne's Co., Md., clerk of the court and vestryman of St. Paul's Parish, married, 4 Nov. 1802,<sup>267</sup> 283. Henrietta Maria<sup>6</sup> Hemsley, who was born 10 Dec. 1779 and died 25 Dec. 1821; 232. Susanna<sup>6</sup>, born 9 May 1773, died 1795.

104. JAMES<sup>5</sup> EARLE (Mary<sup>4</sup> Tilghman, Anna Maria<sup>3</sup> Lloyd, Philemon<sup>2</sup>. Edward<sup>1</sup>), born 21 April 1734, died Oct. 1810. He was clerk of the General Court of the Eastern Shore of Maryland. He married Eleanor Carroll, sister of his brother Michael's wife.

Issue: [EARLE]<sup>268</sup> 233. Michael<sup>6</sup>; 234. James<sup>6</sup>, died 2 March 1814 at Easton, Md.,<sup>269</sup> succeeded his father as clerk of the General Court and at his death was clerk of the Court of Appeals on the Eastern Shore and cashier of the bank at Easton, Md., married 240. Anna Maria<sup>6</sup> Tilghman; 235. Richard Tilghman<sup>6</sup>; 236. Edward<sup>6</sup>; 237. Henrietta Maria<sup>6</sup>.

105. RICHARD<sup>5</sup> TILGHMAN (Richard<sup>4</sup>, Anna Maria<sup>3</sup> Lloyd, Peregrine<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>), born 11 May 1739, died 1810. He was commissioned, 6 Jan. 1776, lieutenant colonel of the Lower Battalion of Queen Anne's Co., Md. He married 132. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup> Tilghman, born 5 Dec. 1745, died 7 June 1767.

Issue: [TILGHMAN]<sup>270</sup> 238. Richard Edward<sup>6</sup>, died before his father, unmarried.

106. PEREGRINE<sup>5</sup> TILGHMAN (Richard<sup>4</sup>, Anna Maria<sup>3</sup> Lloyd, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>) of "Hope," Talbot Co., Md., born 24 Jan. 1741, died 20 Sept. 1807, left will 21 June 1802-19 Dec. 1807.<sup>271</sup> He represented Talbot County in the Maryland Convention, 1775, was commissioned colonel of the Fourth Battalion of Talbot County militia, 9 April 1778, and was a member of the Maryland Senate, 1787-88.<sup>272</sup> He married 73. Deborah<sup>5</sup> Lloyd, who left will 19 Dec. 1807-codicil 1 March 1810-31 May 1810.<sup>273</sup>

Issue: [TILGHMAN]<sup>274</sup> 239. Robert Lloyd<sup>6</sup>, born 13 May 1778, died 12 June 1823, of "Hope," Talbot Co., Md., married, 16 April 1807, Henrietta Maria<sup>7</sup> Forman, daughter of Joseph and 279. Mary<sup>6</sup> (Hemsley) Forman; 240. Anna Maria<sup>6</sup>, married 234. James<sup>6</sup> Earle; 241. Tench<sup>6</sup>, born 18 April 1782, died 16 April 1827, married 300. Margaret<sup>6</sup> Tilghman; 242. William Hemsley<sup>6</sup>, born 16 Dec. 1784, died Dec. 1863, married, (license 12) July 1826,<sup>275</sup> Maria Lloyd<sup>7</sup> Hemsley, daughter of 281. Philemon<sup>6</sup> Hemsley; 243. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, died 13 Dec. 1815 at "Westover," Somerset Co., Md., in her 28th year,<sup>276</sup> married John Custis<sup>7</sup> Wilson, son of 233. Col. *John Custis*<sup>6</sup> and 230. *Peggy*<sup>6</sup> (*Wilson*) *Wilson* (see O'NEIL-ROBINS) who represented Somerset County in the Maryland legislature and died 23 Nov. 1832 at his residence on Manokin River, Somerset Co., Md.<sup>277</sup>

107. JAMES<sup>5</sup> TILGHMAN (Richard<sup>4</sup>, Anna Maria<sup>3</sup> Lloyd, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>) of "Melfield," Queen Anne's Co., Md., born 2 Aug. 1743, died 19 April 1809 at Chestertown, Md.<sup>278</sup> He represented Queen Anne's County in the Maryland conventions, 1775-76, was member of the Council of Safety, 1776, and was commissioned, 7 Aug. 1777, attorney general of Maryland, 1777-78 He served in the Maryland Legislature, 1788-89, in 1791 was appointed Chief Judge of the judicial district comprising Cecil, Kent, Queen Anne's and Talbot counties, and was judge of the Court of Appeals, 1804-09.<sup>279</sup> He married (1), 19 Jan. 1769,<sup>280</sup> 83. *Susanna Maria*<sup>6</sup> *Steuart* (see DIGGES), died 24 Oct. 1774,<sup>281</sup> and (2), 19 Feb. 1778, 466. *Elizabeth*<sup>6</sup> *Johns* (see CHEW).

Issue: [TILGHMAN]<sup>282</sup> (by 1) 244. George<sup>6</sup>, born 11 Oct. 1771, died 30 July 1792; 245. Frisby<sup>6</sup>, born 4 Aug. 1773, died 14 April 1847, of

“Rockland,” Washington Co., Md., married (1), 24 Feb. [March?] 1795, Anna Maria<sup>7</sup> Ringgold, daughter of 222. Thomas<sup>6</sup> Ringgold, born 9 March 1772, died 21 Feb. 1817, and (2), 3 [29?] Sept. 1819, Louisa Lamar, born 30 Aug. 1789, died 19 March 1843;<sup>283</sup> 246. Susanna<sup>6</sup>, married 268. James<sup>6</sup> Hollyday; (by 2) 247. Anna Maria<sup>6</sup>, born 10 March 1779, married 212L. Peregrine<sup>6</sup> Blake; 248. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, born 30 Aug. 1781, died 19 Aug. 1782; 249. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 6 Feb. 1783, married 229. Richard Tilghman<sup>6</sup> Earle; 250. John<sup>6</sup>, born 8 March 1785, of “Foxley Hall,” Centreville, Md., clerk of Queen Anne’s Co., Md., married (1) 318. Anna Katherine<sup>6</sup> Tilghman, born 26 April 1787, and (2), (license 21) March 1818,<sup>284</sup> 233. Ann<sup>6</sup> Tilghman, born 31 Dec. 1785; 251. Charles Carroll<sup>6</sup>, born 26 Feb. 1788, died Dec. 1861, married, (license 28) Nov. 1820,<sup>285</sup> 319. Mary Lloyd<sup>6</sup> Tilghman, born 24 Nov. 1789; 252. Peregrine<sup>6</sup>, born 31 March 1790, died 1874, married Harriet Haddaway.

108. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> TILGHMAN (Richard<sup>4</sup>, Anna Maria<sup>3</sup> Lloyd, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>) of “White House,” Queen Anne’s Co., Md., born 11 March 1745/6, died Dec. 1800, left will 15 Dec. 1800-26 Feb. 1801.<sup>286</sup> He married (1) Ann Kent, (2) 74. Anna Maria<sup>6</sup> Lloyd, and (3) 142. *Eleanor<sup>6</sup> (Hall) Rozer* (see UTIE-BENNETT).

Issue: [TILGHMAN]<sup>287</sup> (by 2) 253. (Child)<sup>6</sup>, died young; (by 3) 254. Anna Maria<sup>6</sup>, married 197, Edward<sup>6</sup> Tilghman.

110. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> TILGHMAN (Richard<sup>4</sup>, Anna Maria<sup>3</sup> Lloyd, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>), born 24 April 1749, died 1836. She married, 29 April 1771, William Cooke, died 1817. He was trained in law in England and was an attorney of Annapolis and later of Baltimore, Md.

Issue: [COOKE]<sup>288</sup> 255. Richard<sup>6</sup>, born 10 May 1772, of “The Hermitage,” Queen Anne’s Co., Md., took the name Tilghman in compliance with the will of his uncle Richard Tilghman,<sup>289</sup> married (1), 24 Nov. 1800,<sup>290</sup> Elizabeth Van Wyck of Baltimore and (2) her sister Frances Van Wyck; 256. Catherine<sup>6</sup>, born 6 Aug. 1774, died 4 Aug. 1849, married, 7 Dec. 1793, Jonas Clapham, born 31 May 1763 at Annapolis, Md., died 28 Aug. 1837 at Baltimore, Md.;<sup>291</sup> 257. William<sup>6</sup>, born 29 March 1776, of Baltimore, Md., married, 24 Jan. 1804 at Philadelphia, Pa.,<sup>292</sup> 295.

Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> Tilghman; 258. Anna Maria<sup>6</sup>, born 20 April 1777, died 28 Dec. 1853 at "Belair," Prince George's Co., Md., married, 25 Feb. 1796, Benjamin Ogle, Jr., born 9 Feb. 1775, died 4 April 1844 at "Belair," student at St. John's College, Annapolis, 1790-93, planter at "Belair";<sup>293</sup> 259. Elizabeth S.<sup>6</sup>, born March 1783, died 1 May 1803,<sup>294</sup> married, 1 June 1802,<sup>295</sup> as his (1) wife, Robert Gilmor, Jr., merchant of Baltimore, Md.; 260. Sophia<sup>6</sup>, born 5 Jan. 1785, died unmarried; 261 Susanna Frisby<sup>6</sup>, born 27 Aug. 1786, married, 23 April 1812,<sup>296</sup> William Elie Williams of Frederick Co., Md.; 262. Francis<sup>6</sup>, died 1843; 263. George<sup>6</sup>, born 25 Aug. 1791, died 7 Oct. 1849, of "Hazlewood," Elkridge Landing, Md., married, 21 June 1814,<sup>297</sup> Eleanor Addison Dell, born 6 Nov. 1795, died 22 Feb. 1853.

113. ANNA MARIA<sup>5</sup> ROBINS (Henrietta Maria<sup>4</sup> Tilghman, Anna Maria<sup>3</sup> Lloyd, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>), born 13 March 1732, died 16 Aug. 1804. She married, 9 Dec. 1749, Henry Hollyday, son of James and Sarah (Covington) Lloyd Hollyday, born 9 March 1725/6, died 11 Nov. 1789 in Talbot Co., Md. He resided at "Ratcliffe," Talbot Co., Md., was deputy naval officer at Oxford, Md., 1746-47, sheriff of Queen Anne's Co., Md., 1748-51, deputy commissary general for Talbot County, vestryman of St. Michael's Parish, 1753-70, and a member of the Lower House of the Maryland Legislature, 1765-66. He was a Loyalist during the Revolutionary War.<sup>298</sup>

Issue: [HOLLYDAY]<sup>299</sup> 264. Henrietta Maria<sup>6</sup>, married 69. Samuel<sup>5</sup> Chamberlaine; 265. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, born 29 Jan. 1753, died 14 Oct. 1829, married, 21 May 1812,<sup>300</sup> Henry Nicols of "Darley," Baltimore Co., Md.; 266. Henry<sup>6</sup>, died aged 2; 267. Anna Maria<sup>6</sup>, born 9 Dec. 1756, died 1817, married George<sup>7</sup> Gale, son of Levin and 26. *Leah*<sup>6</sup> (*Gale*) *Gale* (see SOUTHY-HARMAR-LITTLETON), born 3 June 1756 in Somerset Co., Md., died 2 Jan. 1815 at "Brookland," Cecil Co., Md., member of the Lower House of the Maryland Legislature from Somerset County, 1784, and of the Senate, 1784-90, of the United States Congress, 1789-91, supervisor of distilled liquors for the State of Maryland, 1791, president of the Baltimore branch of the Bank of the United States, 1792;<sup>301</sup> 268. James<sup>6</sup>, born 1 Nov. 1758, died 8 Jan. 1807, of "Readbourne," Queen

Anne's Co., Md., associate judge of the circuit comprising Cecil, Kent, Queen Anne's and Talbot counties, member of the Lower House of the Maryland Legislature from Queen Anne's County, 1788, and of the Senate for the Eastern Shore, 1791-1800, and member of the convention which ratified the federal Constitution,<sup>302</sup> married 246. Susannah<sup>6</sup> Tilghman, born 17 July 1770, died 19 Aug. 1849; 269. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born 2 Oct. 1760, died 1823; 270. Rebecca<sup>6</sup>, born 5 Dec. 1762, died July 1801, married, as his (2) wife, Nicholas Hammond, born 26 May 1758, died 11 Nov. 1830, of "Saint Aubins," Easton, Md., member of the Maryland Senate, 1788-90, 1796-1800, incorporator and first secretary of the Easton Academy, president of the branch of the Bank of Maryland at Easton, 1805-30;<sup>303</sup> 271. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 7 Aug. 1768, died 18 Oct. 1810; 272. Henry<sup>6</sup>, born 11 Sept. 1771, died 20 March 1850, of "Ratcliffe," Talbot County, lawyer of Easton, Md., paymaster of the Eastern Shore militia, 1812, Maryland State Senator from the Eastern Shore, 1818, married, 11 Oct. 1798, Ann Carmichael, born 30 June 1756; 273. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, born 12 May 1774, died May 1848, married Lyttleton<sup>7</sup> Gale, brother of George Gale.

114. MARGARET<sup>5</sup> ROBINS (Henrietta Maria<sup>4</sup> Tilghman, Anna Maria<sup>3</sup> Lloyd, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward'), born 20 April 1734, died 1808. She married, 29 Nov. 1760,<sup>304</sup> William Hayward, left will 5 May 1787-21 March 1791,<sup>305</sup> of Somerset Co., Md., and later of "Locust Grove" and "Marshy Grove," Talbot Co., Md., lawyer, member of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1762-63, and of the Upper House, 1771-74, judge of the county court and of the Provincial Court to 1776, then first judge of the Admiralty Court of Maryland, and appointed, 1777, chief judge of the General Court.<sup>306</sup>

Issue: [HAYWARD]<sup>307</sup> 274. Henrietta Maria<sup>6</sup>, born 19 Oct. 1761, died 23 Oct. 1761; 275. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, born 15 Aug. 1763, died 8 Oct. 1764; 276. George Robins<sup>6</sup>, born 16 Sept. 1767, died 11 Dec. 1811, married Margaret Smyth; 277. Thomas Robins<sup>6</sup>, born 8 Oct. 1771, died July 1838, married (1), 12 May 1795, Mary Smyth, born 10 Nov. 1775,<sup>308</sup> and (2) Mary (\_\_\_\_\_) Bond, widow of William S. Bond.

121. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> HEMSLEY (Anna Maria<sup>4</sup> Tilghman, Anna Maria<sup>3</sup> Lloyd, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>), born 23 Jan. 1736/7 at "Cloverfields," Queen



Anne's Co., Md., died there, left will 15 June 1807-codicil 4 May 1808-17 Feb. 1812.<sup>309</sup> He was a planter at "Cloverfields," was appointed treasurer of the Eastern Shore, 1769, was justice, colonel of militia and county lieutenant of Queen Anne's County which he represented in the Maryland Legislature, 1779-84, 1786-88, 1790, 1800, was delegate to the Continental Congress, 1782-83, and was one of the five largest subscribers to the endowment of Washington College, Chestertown, Md.<sup>310</sup> He married (1), 3 Aug. 1758, 102. Henrietta Maria<sup>5</sup> Earle, born 1730, died 19 April 1767, (2) Sarah Williamson, daughter of Alexander Williamson, died 29 Oct. 1794, aged 45 yrs. 3 mos.,<sup>311</sup> and (3), (license 26) Dec. 1797,<sup>312</sup> 144. Anna Maria<sup>5</sup> Tilghman, who as a widow moved to Philadelphia, Pa., and died there 1817.<sup>313</sup>

Issue: [HEMSLEY]<sup>314</sup> (by 1) 278. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 30 April 1760, died Nov. 1798, married Col. Joseph Forman of Chestertown, Md.; 279. Charlotte<sup>6</sup>, born 1762, died 22 Nov. 1822 at "Cloverfields," unmarried, left will 5 March 1822-2 Dec. 1822;<sup>315</sup> 280. William<sup>6</sup>, born 11 Oct. 1766, died 16 Nov. 1825, left will 7 May 1821-codicil 25 April 1823-19 Nov. 1825,<sup>316</sup> lawyer of Hagerstown, Md., 1789, and later planter at "Hepton," Talbot Co., Md., until he inherited "Coverfields" and settled there, married 168. Maria<sup>6</sup> Lloyd, who died 12 May 1803, aged 19; (by 2) 280A. Anna Maria<sup>6</sup>, died aged 5; 281. Philemon<sup>6</sup>, died by 1822, married (1) 169. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> Lloyd, born 15 April 1784, died 22 Dec. 1808, and (2), 1813, Anne Feddeman; 282. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married Dr. John Irvine Troup, graduate of the University of Edinburgh, physician of Queen Anne's Co., Md., and later of "Darley," Baltimore Co., Md.; 283. Henrietta Maria<sup>6</sup>, married 231. Thomas Chamberlaine<sup>6</sup> Earle; 284. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, married, 1808, 304. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> Tilghman, born April 1783, died Aug. 1839; 285. Alexander<sup>6</sup>, of "Cloverfields," Talbot Co., Md., married (1), 1808, 324. Henrietta Maria<sup>6</sup> Tilghman, who was born 30 March 1787 and died 7 Jan. 1817, and (2) Elizabeth Ann West; 284. James Tilghman<sup>6</sup>, died unmarried; 287. Anna Maria<sup>6</sup>, married, 1805, Gen. Thomas Emory of "Poplar Grove," Queen Anne's Co., Md.; (by 3) 288. Juliana<sup>6</sup>, died unmarried.

122. ANNA MARIA<sup>5</sup> TILGHMAN (William<sup>4</sup>, Anna Maria<sup>3</sup> Lloyd, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>), born 3 Nov. 1737, died 4 Feb. 1768. She married, 3 Sept. 1764, Charles<sup>7</sup> Goldsborough, son of Charles and 146. *Elizabeth*<sup>6</sup> (*Dickinson*) *Goldsborough* (see LOVELACE-GORSUCH), who was born 2 April 1740 and died 25 Feb. 1769, left will 26 Jan. 1769-18 May 1769.<sup>317</sup> He entered the College of Philadelphia, 1758, graduating M.A., and resided at Horn's Point, Dorchester Co., Md.

Issue: [GOLDSBOROUGH] 289. Charles<sup>6</sup>, born 15 July 1765 at "Croces," Talbot Co., Md., died 13 Dec. 1834 at "Shoal Creek," near Cambridge, Md., entered the University of Pennsylvania, 1781, graduated B.A. 1784 and M.A. 1787, lawyer, member of Congress, 1805-17, governor of Maryland, 1818-19,<sup>318</sup> married (1), 22 Sept. 1793, Elizabeth Goldsborough, who was born 31 July 1776 and died 14 Aug. 1798, and (2), 22 May 1804, Sarah Yerbury Goldsborough, who was born 8 Aug. 1787;<sup>319</sup> 289A. William Tilghman<sup>6</sup>, born 14 Dec. 1766, died 18 Dec. 1786,<sup>320</sup> student of medicine at the University of Pennsylvania.

123. RICHARD<sup>5</sup> TILGHMAN (William<sup>4</sup>, Anna Maria<sup>3</sup> Lloyd, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>) born 6 April 1740, died 12 April 1809, left will 19 Jan. 1809-12 May 1809.<sup>321</sup> He was a planter of Talbot Co., Md., a member of the fifth Maryland convention, 1775, and major of militia.<sup>322</sup> He married, 2 Aug. 1784, Mary Gibson, born 21 Sept. 1766, died 1 Dec. 1790.

Issue: [TILGHMAN]<sup>323</sup> 290. William Gibson<sup>6</sup>, born 24 Sept. 1785, died 20 June 1844, married, 13 Dec. 1808 at Wilmington, Del.,<sup>324</sup> Anna Polk, born 14 March 1788, died 29 Sept. 1860; 291. John Lloyd<sup>6</sup>, born 21 May 1788, died before 26 April 1836 when the inventory of his estate was made,<sup>325</sup> married, 22 Dec. 1807,<sup>326</sup> Maria Gibson; 292. Richard<sup>6</sup>, born 26 March 1790, died in infancy.

130. EDWARD<sup>5</sup> TILGHMAN (Edward<sup>4</sup>, Anna Maria<sup>3</sup> Lloyd, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>) of Philadelphia, Pa., born 11 Feb. 1750/1, died 1 Nov. 1815. He married, 26 May 1774, 444. *Elizabeth*<sup>6</sup> *Chew* (see CHEW), born 10 Nov. 1751.

Issue: [TILGHMAN]<sup>327</sup> 293. Edward<sup>6</sup>, born 27 Feb. 1779, married Rebecca Wain; 294. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>, born 1 Jan. 1785, married Anna Maria



McMurtrie; 295. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married 257. William<sup>6</sup> Cooke.

134. MATTHEW<sup>5</sup> TILGHMAN (Edward<sup>4</sup>, Anna Maria<sup>3</sup> Lloyd, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>), born 5 June 1760, died before 14 March 1801. He was a member of the Maryland Assembly for Kent County, 1789, 1793-94, 1798-99, was Speaker of the House, 1794, and served in the Maryland Senate, 1794-95.<sup>328</sup> He married, 1788, Sarah Smyth, daughter of Thomas Smyth.

Issue: [TILGHMAN]<sup>329</sup> 297. Edward<sup>6</sup>, married 254. Anna Maria<sup>6</sup> Tilghman; 298. Henry<sup>6</sup>, married Martha Hall, daughter of Dr. Benjamin Hall; 299. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married Francis Hall of Queen Anne's Co., Md.

138. TENCH<sup>5</sup> TILGHMAN (James<sup>4</sup>, Anna Maria<sup>3</sup> Lloyd, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>) of "Plimhimmon," Talbot Co., Md., born 25 Dec. 1744, died 18 April 1786 at Baltimore, Md. He was commissioned, June 1776, captain of a Pennsylvania battalion of the Flying Camp, was on duty at Washington's headquarters as military secretary from 8 Aug. 1776, and was commissioned lieutenant colonel, aide de camp, and military secretary to Gen. Washington, 1 April 1777. He was selected to deliver to Congress the news of the surrender of Cornwallis at Yorktown. After the war he was a merchant at Baltimore.<sup>330</sup> He married, 9 June 1783, 152. Anna Maria<sup>5</sup> Tilghman, born 17 July 1755,<sup>331</sup> died 17 Jan. 1843.

Issue: [TILGHMAN]<sup>332</sup> 300. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, married 241. Tench<sup>6</sup> Tilghman; 301. Elizabeth Tench<sup>6</sup>, born 11 Oct. 1786, died 5 May 1852, married, 25 April 1811, Nicholas Goldsborough VII, born 30 June 1787, died 9 Oct. 1857, of "Ox well," Talbot Co., Md., colonel in the War of 1812, member of the Maryland Assembly, 1819-21.<sup>333</sup>

141. JAMES<sup>5</sup> TILGHMAN (James<sup>4</sup>, Anna Maria<sup>3</sup> Lloyd, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>), born 2 Jan. 1748, died 24 Nov. 1796. He represented Talbot County in the Maryland Assembly, 1787-92, and was Associate Judge of the Talbot County court.<sup>334</sup> He married Elizabeth Buely, who died 9 Jan. 1846, aged 78.<sup>335</sup>

Issue: [TILGHMAN]<sup>336</sup> 302. James<sup>6</sup>, born 1 May 1792, died 22 March 1824, unmarried; 303. Maria<sup>6</sup>, died unmarried; 304. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married 282. Thomas<sup>6</sup> Hemsley; 305. Ann<sup>6</sup>, married Robert Browne of Queen

Anne's Co., Md.; 306. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, died 8 April 1863, aged 72, married (1), 15 Nov. 1825, as his (4) wife, Henry Goldsborough, who was born 14 Feb. 1792 and died 7 Aug. 1832, and (2), 28 Nov. 1837, John Goldsborough, widower of 186. Anne Maria<sup>6</sup> Chamberlain.<sup>[337](#)</sup>

144. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> TILGHMAN (James<sup>4</sup>, Anna Maria<sup>3</sup> Lloyd, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>), born 12 Aug. 1756, died 12 Aug. 1827. He was a member of the Maryland Convention which ratified the federal Constitution and represented Kent Co., Md., in the Legislature, 1788-90, and the State Senate, 1791-92. In 1793 he moved to Philadelphia, Pa., where he was appointed, 3 March 1801, presiding judge of the Third Circuit, comprising part of Pennsylvania, New Jersey and Delaware, in May 1805 president of the Court of Common Pleas in the First District, and on 26 Feb. 1806 chief justice of Pennsylvania. He was elected president of the American Philosophical Society in 1824. He married Margaret Elizabeth Allen.

Issue: [TILGHMAN]<sup>[338](#)</sup> 307. Margaret Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, died 17 June 1817, married, 11 June 1816, Benjamin<sup>7</sup> Chew, son of 447. *Benjamin<sup>6</sup> Chew* (see CHEW), born 5 Dec. 1793, died 17 Aug. 1864.<sup>[339](#)</sup>

145. PHILEMON<sup>5</sup> TILGHMAN (James<sup>4</sup>, Anna Maria<sup>3</sup> Lloyd, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>), born 29 Nov. 1760, died "Golden Square," Queen Anne's Co., Md. He was an officer in the British Navy but returned to Maryland after the Revolutionary War. He married Harriet Milbanke.

Issue: [TILGHMAN]<sup>[340](#)</sup> 308. Richard<sup>6</sup>, married Augusta Elphinstone; 309. Harriet<sup>5</sup>, died 1856, married the Rev. Richard Cockburn, Prebend of Winchester Cathedral and vicar of Boxley, Kent; 310. Emily<sup>6</sup>, died 1818, married Jeremiah Hoffman of Baltimore, Md.; 311. Caroline<sup>6</sup>, died 1868, unmarried; 312. Charlotte<sup>6</sup>, died 26 June 1838, married, 30 Aug. 1813, Sir Molyneux Hyde Nepean, Bart.

150. RICHARD<sup>5</sup> TILGHMAN (Matthew<sup>4</sup>, Anna Maria<sup>3</sup> Lloyd, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>), born 28 Jan. 1746, died 28 May 1805.<sup>[341](#)</sup> He was commissioned, 8 May 1777, First Major of the 5th Battalion of Queen Anne's Co., Md., militia. He married (1) 125. Margaret<sup>5</sup> Tilghman, born 24 Dec. 1744, died 24 Dec. 1779, and (2) 136. Mary<sup>5</sup> Tilghman, born 8 Sept. 1762, died 18 Oct. 1793.

Issue: [TILGHMAN]<sup>342</sup> (by 1) 313. Anna Maria<sup>6</sup>, born 20 Aug. 1774, died 15 Dec. 1858, married, 5 Dec. 1797 at Chestertown, Md.,<sup>343</sup> Judge Nicholas Brice, born 23 April 1771, died 9 May 1851; 314. Matthew<sup>6</sup>, born 20 Sept. 1779 [sic], died 21 Oct. 1828, married (1), 10 Jan. 1802,<sup>344</sup> Eleanor M.<sup>7</sup> Rozer, daughter of 139. *Thomas Whetenhall*<sup>6</sup> Rozer (see UTIE-BENNETT), and (2) Harriett Hynson, born 26 Jan. 1789, died 2 Aug. 1868;<sup>345</sup> 315. Mary Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 22 Nov. 1779, married, 23 April 1799,<sup>346</sup> George Hoffman of Baltimore, Md.; (by 2) 316. Juliana Carroll<sup>6</sup>, married 182. John Philemon<sup>6</sup> Paca; 317. Harriet<sup>6</sup>, born 6 Dec. 1785, married, 7 May 1804,<sup>347</sup> Henry Brice, born 25 Oct. 1777,<sup>348</sup> of Baltimore, Md.; 318. Anna Katherine<sup>6</sup>, married 250. John<sup>6</sup> Tilghman; 319. Mary Lloyd<sup>6</sup>, married 251. Charles Carroll<sup>6</sup> Tilghman.

151. LLOYD<sup>5</sup> TILGHMAN (Matthew<sup>4</sup>, Anna Maria<sup>3</sup> Lloyd, Philemon<sup>2</sup>, Edward<sup>1</sup>), born 27 July 1749, died 1 Oct. 1811. He married, 22 Jan. 1785,<sup>147</sup> Henrietta Maria<sup>5</sup> Tilghman, born 26 Feb. 1763, died 2 May 1796. They resided at "Sherwood Manor," Talbot Co., Md., where he was vestryman of St. Michael's Parish and a trustee of the county Alms and Work House.<sup>349</sup>

Issue: [TILGHMAN]<sup>350</sup> 320. James<sup>6</sup>, born 5 Feb. 1793, married Ann Shoemaker of Philadelphia, Pa; 321. Lloyd<sup>6</sup>; 322. Matthew Ward<sup>6</sup>; 323. Anna<sup>6</sup>, born 31 Dec. 1785; 324. Henrietta Maria<sup>6</sup>, born 30 March 1787, married 285. Alexander<sup>6</sup> Hemsley; 325. Mary<sup>6</sup>; 326. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, died in infancy.

---

<sup>1</sup> Christopher Johnson, "Lloyd Family," *MHM* VII, pp. 420-30, Vffl, pp. 75-87, 202-03; George Adolphus Hanson, *Old Kent* (Baltimore, 1876), pp. 28 *et seq.*; McHenry Howard, "Lloyd Graveyard at Wye House, Talbot County, Maryland," *MHM* XVII, pp. 20-33.

<sup>2</sup> Peter Wilson Coldham, *Lord Mayor's Court of London, Depositions Relating to Americans, 1648-1736* (National Genealogical Society, *Special Publications*, XLIV; Washington, 1980), pp. 43-44.

<sup>3</sup> Hotten, p. 182. Elizabeth City then included land on the south side of Hampton Roads from the Bay to the Nansemond River.

<sup>4</sup> Patent Bk. 1, p. 359. Cornelius Lloyd (1608-1654) (see deposition, V, pp. 212-13) patented 800 acres on the westernmost branch of Elizabeth River, 2 June 1635 (Patent Bk. 1, p. 394). He was the brother of Edward' Lloyd and was one of the patentees of Berkeley Hundred, 9 Feb. 1636/7, after it was sold by the Berkeley Company (*ibid.*, p. 410). His wife Elizabeth left a will, 19 Feb. 1656/7-15 June 1657 (P.C.C. 249 Ruthven, in V XI, p. 312), which mentioned no issue. Lt. Col. Cornelius Lloyd represented Lower Norfolk County in the General Assembly 1643,1644,1645-46,1647-48,1651-52,1652 (twice) and 1653 (Leonard, pp. 21-22, 24,26,28-31).

<sup>5</sup> Leonard, pp. 23, 25.

<sup>6</sup> Lower Norfolk Co. Record Bk. B, pp. 120a, 123a.

<sup>7</sup> Maryland Land Office Bk. ABH, p. 255.

<sup>8</sup> *MHM VII*, pp. 420-23; *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature, 1635-1789*, n (Baltimore and London, 1985), p. 534.

<sup>9</sup> Coldham, *op. cit.*, p. 43.

<sup>10</sup> Also Crouch. The surname is traditional; the tombstone of Philemon<sup>2</sup> Lloyd states his mother's name was Alice. On 15 Sept. 1658 a certificate was granted to Mr. Edward Lloyd for the transportation of 30 persons, among them Edward Lloyd and Alice Lloyd (Lower Norfolk Co. Wills & Deeds D, 1656-66, p. 164).

<sup>11</sup> Lower Norfolk Co. Wills & Deeds B, 1646-51, p. 3a. Edward' Lloyd returned an accounting, 15 Aug. 1646, of the estate of Samuel and Henry Hawkins, orphans of Henry Hawkins, deceased Jan. 1642/3. In 1651 Cornelius Lloyd, assignee of his brother Edward' Lloyd, guardian to Samuel Hawkins, leased to Thomas Ward, "Woolves Necke," lying near Little Creek in Lower Norfolk County, "until said Samuel be 21 years of age." In 1652 Lt. Col. Cornelius Lloyd, "brother of Edward Lloyd," was agent for the orphan of Henry Hawkins (Lower Norfolk Co. Wills & Deeds C, 1651-56, pp. 34, 50).

<sup>12</sup> Lower Norfolk Co. Wills & Deeds C, 1651-56, pp. 189-90, 2 Aug. 1654. The will of John Watkins, 26 Feb. 1648/9-31 Oct. 1649, left his

plantation to Frances his wife until his son John came of age and named Edward' Lloyd one of the overseers of the will (Lower Norfolk Co. Wills & Deeds B, 1646-51, pp. 127a-128).

<sup>13</sup> Maryland Provincial Court Bk. WRC #1, pp. 207, 209.

<sup>14</sup> Register of St. Mary Whitechapel, London, in letter of Vere Ledger to Capt. Arthur C. Bushey, Maryland Historical Society.

<sup>15</sup> P.C.C. 121 Bond.

<sup>16</sup> Norfolk Co. Wills & deeds C, 1651-56, p. 153.

<sup>17</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 1, p. 554.

<sup>18</sup> William Hand Browne, ed., *Proceedings of the Council of Maryland, 1667-1687/8* (*Archives of Maryland*, V; Baltimore, 1887), pp. 11, 35.

<sup>19</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 310.

<sup>20</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, p. 541.

<sup>21</sup> William Hand Browne, ed., *Proceedings of the Council of Maryland, 1681-1685/6* (*Archives of Maryland*, XVII; Baltimore, 1898), pp. 96-98.

<sup>22</sup> Tombstone, "Wye House," Talbot Co., Md., *MHM* XVII, p. 24, which gives death as 21 M[ ] 1697, aged 50 yrs. [ ] mos. 23 days; Christopher Johnston, "Neale Family of Charles County," *MHM* VII, p. 205.

<sup>23</sup> Tombstone, "Wye House," *MHM* XVII, p. 22.

<sup>24</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 4, p. 186.

<sup>25</sup> Maryland Chancery Record 4 [IR #1], 1724-30, p. 187.

<sup>26</sup> Queen Anne's Co., Md., Original wills, Box 8, folder 14, Maryland State Archives.

<sup>27</sup> Tombstone, "Wye House," *MHM* XVII, p. 23.

<sup>28</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>29</sup> *Ibid*

<sup>30</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 25, pp. 245-48.

<sup>31</sup> *MHM I* p.281.

<sup>32</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, p. 860.

<sup>33</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 22, pp. 363-65.

<sup>34</sup> Tombstone, "Wye House," *MHM* XVII, pp. 25-26.

<sup>35</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, pp. 534-35; John W. Raimo, *Biographical Directory of American Colonial and Revolutionary Governors, 1607-1789* (Westport, Conn., 1980), p. 98.

<sup>36</sup> *MHM* VII, p. 425.

<sup>37</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 13, p. 549, will of Nehemiah Covington, 14 Feb. 1710/1-5 Aug. 1713.

<sup>38</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 15, p. 80.

<sup>39</sup> Tombstone, in James Bordley, *The Hollyday and Relates Families of the Eastern Shore of Maryland* (Baltimore, 1962), p. 60.

<sup>40</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 29, pp. 483-84.

<sup>41</sup> Tombstone, "Wye House," *MHM* XVII, p. 25, aged 2 yrs. 5 mos. 3 days.

<sup>42</sup> Tombstone, "Wye House," *MHM* XVII, p. 26, aged 20 yrs. 11 mos. 5 days.

<sup>43</sup> Tombstone, "Wye House," *MHM* XVII, p. 28.

<sup>44</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 21, p. 927; Kent Co., Md., Wills, #778, Maryland State Archives.

<sup>45</sup> Maryland Chancery Record 4 [IR #1], 1724-30, p. 184.

<sup>46</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, pp. 541-42.

<sup>47</sup> *MHM* XXX, pp. 1-11, 114-37.

<sup>48</sup> Tombstone, "Wye House," *MHM* XVII, p. 27.

<sup>49</sup> Queen Anne's Co., Md., Administration Bonds, Box 38, folder 11, Maryland State Archives.

<sup>50</sup> St. Anne's Parish, Annapolis, Md., Register; Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 12, p. 311, will of John Freeman, 17 Dec. 1708-12 Jan. 1708/9; Maryland Provincial Court Deed Bk. PL #3, 1707-09, pp. 53, 160.

<sup>51</sup> Bible of Samuel Chew, in *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin*, XLII, p. 219

<sup>52</sup> Family register of Charles Goldsborough, 20 Sept. 1767, in Tilghman Bible, photocopy, Maryland Historical Society; *MHM* VII, p.

426.

<sup>53</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, p. 539.

<sup>54</sup> Family register of Charles Goldsborough, *loc. cit.*; *MHM* VII, p. 426.

<sup>55</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 20, p. 463.

<sup>56</sup> Family register of Charles Goldsborough, *loc. cit.*; *MHM* VII, pp. 426-28.

<sup>57</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 20, p. 597.

<sup>58</sup> Maryland Chancery Record 4 [IR #1], 1724-30, p. 187.

<sup>59</sup> *MHM* I, p. 281.

<sup>60</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, p. 830.

<sup>61</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 22, p. 35.

<sup>62</sup> Bordley, *op. cit.*, p. 257; Richard Tilghman Earle, "A Sketch of TheTilghman family In Maryland from the Emigration to the present day," MS, 1839, Maryland Historical Society; *MHM* I, pp. 282-84, 369-70.

<sup>63</sup> Tombstone, "Wye House," *MHM* XVII, p. 28, aged 59; *Maryland Gazette*, 8 Feb. 1770.

<sup>64</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, pp. 534-35.

<sup>65</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 37, pp. 474-80.

<sup>66</sup> Tombstone, "Wye House," *MHM* XVII, p. 28.

<sup>67</sup> St. Luke's Parish, Queen Anne's Co., Md., Register.

<sup>68</sup> Bordley, *op. cit.*, pp. 53-56, 286-89.

<sup>69</sup> *Ibid*, p. 153.

<sup>70</sup> Kent Co., Md., Bonds, Box 16, folder 2567, Maryland State Archives.

<sup>71</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, pp. 542-53.

<sup>72</sup> *MHM* VII, p. 427.

<sup>73</sup> Bible of Samuel Chew (London, 1716), in *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin*, XLII, pp. 218-20.

<sup>74</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 34, pp. 8-16.

<sup>75</sup> Bible of Samuel Chew, *loc. cit.*, which states he was in his 22nd year and she in her 17th year.

<sup>76</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 21, p. 763.

<sup>77</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, 6 Dec. 1752; gravestone, St. Anne's Churchyard, Annapolis, Md.

<sup>78</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...*, I (Baltimore and London, 1979), pp. 284-86; *Maryland Gazette*, 6 Dec. 1753; tombstone, St. Anne's Churchyard, Annapolis, in The Maryland Original Research Society of Baltimore, *Bulletin, III* (Baltimore, 1913), p. 56.

<sup>79</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 29, pp. 31-36.

<sup>80</sup> Bible of Samuel Chew, *loc. cit.*; *MHM XXX*, pp. 166-67.

<sup>81</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, 22 March 1770.

<sup>82</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 37, p. 473.

<sup>83</sup> Queen Anne's Co., Md., Will Bk. RW #1, pp. 48-49.

<sup>84</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. JG #1, pp. 130-35.

<sup>85</sup> Peter Wilson Coldham, *American Migrations, 1765-1799* (Baltimore, 2000), pp. 510-11.

<sup>86</sup> Gravestone, "Plain Dealing," Talbot Co., Md., in Goldsborough, *op. cit.*, V, Sec. 238-B, p. 5; *Maryland Gazette*, 6 April 1748, as Tuesday "se'ennight."

<sup>87</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, 10 June 1773.

<sup>88</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...*, I, pp. 207-08; *Maryland Gazette*, 10 June 1773.

<sup>89</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 39, pp. 267-72.

<sup>90</sup> Hanson, *op. cit.*, p. 289; Bordley, *op. cit.*, p. 234.

<sup>91</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, 19 July 1770.

<sup>92</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, pp. 543-44.

<sup>93</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, 8 Sept. 1762.

<sup>94</sup> *MHM VII*, p. 428.

<sup>95</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 36, pp. 346-50.

<sup>96</sup> *MHM XXXI*, p. 344.

<sup>97</sup> Talbot Co., Md., Will Bk. JB #3, pp. 13-14.

<sup>98</sup> *MHMVIII*, p. 86.

<sup>99</sup> Talbot Co., Md., Will Bk. JB #3, p. 170.



<sup>100</sup> Sara Seth Clark, *Talbot County, Maryland, Marriage Licenses, 1657-1691, 1737-1751, and 1781* (St. Michaels, Md., 1971), p. 7.

<sup>101</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, 11 Oct. 1753.

<sup>102</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 29, pp. 1-3.

<sup>103</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 36, p. 193.

<sup>104</sup> Maryland Chancery Record 4 [IR #1], 1724-30, p. 188.

<sup>105</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 25, p. 450.

<sup>106</sup> Queen Anne's Co., Md., Will Bk. TW #1, pp. 199-202.

<sup>107</sup> Maryland Chancery Record 4 [IR #1], 1724-30, p. 188.

<sup>108</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 31, pp. 166-69. Administration with the will annexed was granted in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, May 1766 (*NGSQ LXVI*, p. 131).

<sup>109</sup> *MHM XXXI*, p. 344.

<sup>110</sup> Tombstone, cited in Carroll family file, Maryland Historical Society.

<sup>111</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, 2 Oct. 1755.

<sup>112</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 29, pp. 503-04.

<sup>113</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...*, I, pp. 193-94; Hanson, *op. cit.*, p. 148.

<sup>114</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, 21 Feb. 1754.

<sup>115</sup> Richard Tilghman Earle, "History of Earle Family of the Eastern Shore from 1683-1836," copy made, 1840, by Miss Augustine Forman, Maryland Historical Society.

<sup>116</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...*, I, pp. 292-94.

<sup>117</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 22, p. 72.

<sup>118</sup> Bordley, *op. cit.*, pp. 231-32.

<sup>119</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, 11 Sept. 1766.

<sup>120</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 34, p. 407.

<sup>121</sup> *MHM XXXI*, p. 344.

<sup>122</sup> *MHM I*, p. 183.

<sup>123</sup> Eleonora Goldsborough Winter Goldsborough, "The House of Goldsborough" (typewritten; n.p., 1932), IV, Sec. 169, pp. 1-7; *Maryland*

*Gazette*, 21 Nov. 1771.

<sup>124</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, pp. 699-700.

<sup>125</sup> Tombstone, "Peach Blossom," in Goldsborough, *loc. cit.*

<sup>126</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 23, p. 167.

<sup>127</sup> Clark, *op. cit.*, p. 5.

<sup>128</sup> *MHM*, XXXVI, pp. 327-32; *Maryland Gazette*, 25 Sept. 1760; tombstone, "Peach Blossom," Talbot Co., Md., in Goldsborough, *loc. cit.*

<sup>129</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 31, p. 75.

<sup>130</sup> Bordley, *op. cit.*, p. 141.

<sup>131</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, 10 Dec. 1761.

<sup>132</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, 8 Sept. 1763.

<sup>133</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...*, I, pp. 431-32; Frederick Emory, "The Hemsleys of Maryland" (typewritten; n.p., n.d.).

<sup>134</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, 27 Aug. 1752.

<sup>135</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 28, p. 514.

<sup>136</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, pp. 832-33.

<sup>137</sup> Talbot Co., Md., Will Bk. JB #3, pp. 114-18.

<sup>138</sup> Family register of Charles Goldsborough, *loc. cit.*

<sup>139</sup> Talbot Co., Md., Will Bk. JB #3, p. 148.

<sup>140</sup> *MHM* I, p. 183.

<sup>141</sup> Talbot Co., Md., Will Bk. JB #4, pp. 44-45.

<sup>142</sup> Queen Anne's Co., Md., Wills, Box 12, folder 93, Maryland State Archives.

<sup>143</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...* II, pp. 820-22.

<sup>144</sup> *MHM* XXX, p. 166; Edward Tilghman Bible, copy, Maryland Historical Society.

<sup>145</sup> St. Stephen's Parish, Cecil Co., Md., Register; *Maryland Gazette*, 10 May 1759.

<sup>146</sup> *MHM* I, p. 284; Edward Tilghman Bible, *loc. cit.*

<sup>147</sup> *MHM* I, p. 184.

<sup>148</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 40, p. 273.

<sup>149</sup> *The National Cyclopaedia of American Biography*, XII (New York, 1904), p. 318.

<sup>150</sup> Tombstone, St. Paul's Churchyard, Kent Co., Md., in The Maryland Original Research Society of Baltimore, *Bulletin*, H (Baltimore, 1910), p. 63.

<sup>151</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, pp. 822-23.

<sup>152</sup> *MHM* I, p. 280.

<sup>153</sup> Talbot Co., Md., Will Bk. JB #4, pp. 125-34.

<sup>154</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...*, 11, pp. 825-27; *Dictionary of American Biography*, XVIII (New York, 1935), pp. 543-44.

<sup>155</sup> Clark, *op. cit.*, p. 9, license 3 April.

<sup>156</sup> Talbot Co., Md., Will Bk. JB #4, pp. 314-17.

<sup>157</sup> *MHM* I, p. 282.

<sup>158</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, 29 March 1753.

<sup>159</sup> Gravestone, Shrewsbury Churchyard, Kent Co., Md., in The Maryland Original Research Society of Baltimore, *Bulletin*, II (Baltimore, 1910), p. 47.

<sup>160</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...*, I, p. 183.

<sup>161</sup> Names in will of uncle Edward<sup>5</sup> Lloyd, *loc. cit.*

<sup>162</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, 22 Oct. 1829.

<sup>163</sup> Hanson, *op. cit.*, pp. 66-68; *Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1776-1996* (Alexandria, Va., 1997), p. 1733.

<sup>164</sup> Talbot Co., Md., Will Bk. JB #5, pp. 154-59.

<sup>165</sup> *Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1774-1996*, p. 1403.

<sup>166</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, 10 Dec. 1767, which says 12 Nov.

<sup>167</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, 24 Feb. 1825.

<sup>168</sup> *MHM* VII, p. 429; Hanson, *op. cit.*, pp. 31-36.

<sup>169</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, 13 March 1817.

<sup>170</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, 21 Feb. 1805.

<sup>171</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, 25 July 1839.

<sup>172</sup> *Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1776-1996*, p. 1403.

<sup>173</sup> *Dictionary of American Biography* X (New York, 1933), pp. 361-63.

<sup>174</sup> Queen Anne's Co., Md., Will Bk. TW #1, pp. 105-13.

<sup>175</sup> *MHM* VII, p. 429; Vd, p. 202.

<sup>176</sup> Alexandria Will Bk. 3, p. 302.

<sup>177</sup> *Alexandria Gazette*, 23 March 1854.

<sup>178</sup> Shirley Vlasak Baltz, *A Chronicle of Belair* (Bowie, Md., 1984), pt. 1, p. 2.

<sup>179</sup> *Ibid.*, pt. 2, p. 5.

<sup>180</sup> *Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1776-1996*, p. 1403.

<sup>181</sup> *MHM* VII, p. 429.

<sup>182</sup> Bible of Samuel Chew, *loc. cit.*

<sup>183</sup> Queen Anne's Co., Md., Will Bk. TW #1, pp. 26-31.

<sup>184</sup> *MHM* VII, p. 170.

<sup>185</sup> *MHM* XXX, p. 170.

<sup>186</sup> Weems Bible, in *MHM* XXVIII, p. 271.

<sup>187</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 35, p. 71, will of Miriam (\_\_\_\_) Crowley Richardson, 22 Jan. 1767-26 Feb. 1767.

<sup>188</sup> Bible of Samuel Chew, *loc. cit.*

<sup>189</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, 20 May 1762.

<sup>190</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 31, p. 609.

<sup>191</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, 24 Feb. 1748

<sup>192</sup> Maxwell J. Dorsey, Jean Muir Dorsey and Nannie Ball Nimmo, *The Dorsey Family* (reprint, Baltimore, 2000), p. 165.

<sup>193</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, 9 Oct. 1760, which says, "By the last Post from the Northward, we had the Advice of the Death... the 20th of last March [*sic*]."

<sup>194</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 31, p. 88.

<sup>195</sup> Dorsey, *op. cit.*, p. 166.

- <sup>196</sup> St. Ann's Parish, Anne Arundel Co., Md., Register.
- <sup>197</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, 16 Oct. 1766.
- <sup>198</sup> Bible of Samuel Chew, *loc. cit.*
- <sup>199</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, 16 Oct. 1751.
- <sup>200</sup> Gravestone, St. Peter's Churchyard, Philadelphia, Pa., in The Maryland Original Research Society of Baltimore, *Bulletin*, II (Baltimore, 1910), p. 34.
- <sup>201</sup> Hanson, *op. cit.*, p. 81.
- <sup>202</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, 20 Jan. 1774.
- <sup>203</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, 2 June 1763.
- <sup>204</sup> *Federal Gazette*, Baltimore, Md., 16 Oct. 1799.
- <sup>205</sup> *Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1776-1996*, p. 1620; E. C. Paca, *The Pacas of Maryland* (Belhaven, N.C., 1994), pp. 36-62; *Dictionary of American Biography*, XIV (New York, 1934), pp. 123-24.
- <sup>206</sup> Frederick William Pyne, *Descendants of the Signers of the Declaration of Independence*, V (Rockport, Me., 1999), pp. 135-36; Paca, *op. cit.*, p. 47, with slightly differing dates for the two daughters.
- <sup>207</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, 17 May 1764.
- <sup>208</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 32, p. 123.
- <sup>209</sup> Goldsborough, *op. cit.*, Sec. 238-E, pp. 1-2.
- <sup>210</sup> Goldsborough, *op. cit.*, Sec. 238-F, p. 1; *A Biographical Dictionary...*, I, pp. 428-29.
- <sup>211</sup> St. Paul's Parish, Talbot Co., Md., Register.
- <sup>212</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 39, p. 655.
- <sup>213</sup> "The Nichols Genesis," MS, File case A, Maryland Historical Society.
- <sup>214</sup> Nicols Bible (Dublin, 1795), photocopy, File case A, Maryland Historical Society.
- <sup>215</sup> St. Peter's Parish, Talbot Co., Md., Register.
- <sup>216</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...*, I, pp. 208-09.
- <sup>217</sup> St. Peter's Parish, Talbot Co., Md., Register.
- <sup>218</sup> Hanson, *op. cit.*, p. 289; Bordley, *op. cit.*, p. 150.

- <sup>219</sup> St. Peter's Parish, Talbot Co., Md., Register.
- <sup>210</sup> Goldsborough, *op. cit.*, V, Sec. 175, pp. 1-4.
- <sup>211</sup> *Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1774-1996*, p. 1328.
- <sup>222</sup> *MHM* VIII, pp. 86-87.
- <sup>223</sup> *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin*, XIX, p. 173; XXXIV, p. 485.
- <sup>224</sup> Talbot Co., Md., Will Bk. JB #6, pp. 225-26.
- <sup>225</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 220-22.
- <sup>226</sup> Kent Co., Md., Will Bk. 8, pp. 317-18.
- <sup>227</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, pp. 610-11.
- <sup>228</sup> Raymond B. Clark and Sara Seth Clark, *Queen Anne's County, Maryland, Marriage Licenses 1817-1858* (Washington, 1963), p. 27.
- <sup>229</sup> Gravestones, St. Paul's Churchyard, Kent Co., Md., in The Maryland Original Research Society of Baltimore, *Bulletin*, U (Baltimore, 1910), p. 61.
- <sup>230</sup> Sara Seth Clark and Raymond B. Clark, *Caroline County Marriage Licenses, 1774-1825* (St. Michael's, Md., 1969), p. 28.
- <sup>231</sup> Bordley, *op. cit.*, p. 145.
- <sup>232</sup> Goldsborough, *op. cit.*, TV, Sec. 95, pp. 1-3; *Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1776-1996*, p. 1100.
- <sup>233</sup> Queen Anne's Co., Md., Will Bk. WHN #4, pp. 371-76.
- <sup>234</sup> Queen Anne's Co., Md., Will Bk. TCE #1, pp. 317-19.
- <sup>235</sup> *Federal Gazette*, Baltimore, Md., 26 Nov. 1813.
- <sup>236</sup> Queen Anne's Co., Md., Deed Bk. RTH, p. 228.
- <sup>237</sup> Queen Anne's Co., Md., Will Bk. WHN #3, pp. 206-12.
- <sup>238</sup> Queen Anne's Co., Md., Will Bk. TCE #1, pp. 95-97.
- <sup>239</sup> Queen Anne's Co., Md., Will Bk. TCE #1, p. 121.
- <sup>240</sup> Queen Anne's Co., Md., Will Bk. RW #1, p. 295.
- <sup>241</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Original Wills, Box 18, Folder 23, Maryland State Archives.

<sup>242</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...*, I, pp. 195-97; Hanson, *op. cit.*, pp. 145-50; *Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1776-1996*, p. 786.

<sup>243</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, 30 June 1763.

<sup>244</sup> St. Ann's Parish, Annapolis, Md., Register.

<sup>245</sup> All Hallows Parish, Anne Arundel Co., Md., Register. He deposed, 14 Jan. 1774, he was aged about 65 (Maryland Chancery Court Record Bk. 3, 1774-83, p. 107).

<sup>246</sup> Anne Arundel Co., Md., Will Bk. THH #2, pp. 9-15.

<sup>247</sup> Robert Harry McIntire, *Annapolis Maryland Families* (Baltimore, 1979), p. 441.

<sup>248</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 86, 441-42, 480; Hanson, *op. cit.*, pp. 150-54.

<sup>249</sup> *Federal Gazette*, Baltimore, Md., 4 Feb. 1806; *Maryland Gazette*, 13 Feb. 1806.

<sup>250</sup> St. Ann's Parish, Annapolis, Md., Register.

<sup>251</sup> St. Ann's Parish, Annapolis, Md., Register.

<sup>252</sup> St. Paul's Parish, Baltimore Co., Md., Register.

<sup>253</sup> Gravestone, Chestertown, Md., in The Maryland Original Research Society of Baltimore, *op. cit.*, I (Baltimore, 1906), p. 26.

<sup>254</sup> St. Paul's Parish, Kent Co., Md., Register.

<sup>255</sup> Gravestone, Chestertown, Md., *loc. cit.*, as in 51st year.

<sup>256</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature*, II, pp. 694-95.

<sup>257</sup> Hanson, *op. cit.*, p. 66.

<sup>258</sup> Gravestone, Chestertown, Md., *loc. cit.*

<sup>259</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 41, p. 301.

<sup>260</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature*, II, pp. 695-96.

<sup>261</sup> Queen Anne's Co., Md., Will Bk. SC #7, pp. 123-39

<sup>262</sup> *Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature*, I, pp. 295-96.

<sup>263</sup> Bordley, *op. cit.*, pp. 234-35.

<sup>264</sup> Queen Anne's Co., Md., Will Bk. SC #7, pp. 264-68.

<sup>265</sup> *Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature*, I, pp. 296-97.

<sup>266</sup> Queen Anne's Co., Md., Will Bk. SC #7, pp. 230-32, without probate entry.

<sup>267</sup> *Federal Gazette*, Baltimore, Md., 12 Nov. 1802.

<sup>268</sup> Hanson, *op. cit.*, pp. 236-37.

<sup>269</sup> *Whig*, Baltimore, Md., 16 March 1814.

<sup>270</sup> *MHM* I, p. 282.

<sup>271</sup> Talbot Co., Md., Will Bk. JB #6, pp. 186-87.

<sup>272</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, pp. 828-30.

<sup>273</sup> Talbot Co., Md., Will Bk. HB #6, p. 306.

<sup>274</sup> *MHM* I, p. 282.

<sup>275</sup> Clark, *Queen Anne's County, Maryland, Marriage Licenses*, p. 39.

<sup>276</sup> *Federal Gazette*, Baltimore, Md., 26 Dec. 1815.

<sup>277</sup> The Maryland Original Research Society of Baltimore, *op. cit.*, ID, p. 25.

<sup>278</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, 3 May 1809.

<sup>279</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, pp. 823-24.

<sup>280</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, 26 Jan. 1769.

<sup>281</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, 10 Nov. 1774.

<sup>282</sup> *MHM* I, p. 283; Hanson, *op. cit.*, pp. 239-42.

<sup>283</sup> Gravestones, "Rockland," Washington Co., Md., in *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin*, XLII, p. 223.

<sup>284</sup> Clark, *Queen Anne's County, Maryland, Marriage Licenses*, p. 39.

<sup>285</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>286</sup> Queen Anne's Co., Md., Will Bk. WHN #3, pp. 359-61,

<sup>287</sup> *MHM* I, p. 283.

<sup>288</sup> *MHM* I, p. 284.

<sup>289</sup> Mary Keysor Meyer, *Divorces and Names Changed in Maryland By Act Of The Legislature, 1634-1854* (n.p., 1970), p. 31.

<sup>290</sup> *Telegraph*, Baltimore, Md., 26 Nov. 1800.



- <sup>291</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, 31 Aug. 1837.
- <sup>292</sup> *Federal Gazette*, Baltimore, Md., 28 Jan. 1804.
- <sup>293</sup> Baltz, *op. cit.*, pt. 1, *passim*; pt. 2, p. 4.
- <sup>294</sup> *Telegraph*, Baltimore, Md., 5 May 1803.
- <sup>295</sup> *Federal Gazette*, Baltimore, Md., 2 June 1802.
- <sup>296</sup> *Federal Gazette*, Baltimore, Md., 24 April 1812.
- <sup>297</sup> *Federal Gazette*, Baltimore, Md., 22 June 1814.
- <sup>298</sup> Bordley, *op. cit.*, pp. 106-24; *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature*, I, pp. 449-50.
- <sup>299</sup> Hanson, *op. cit.*, pp. 246-48; Bordley, *op. cit.*, p. 124; Elise Greenup Jourdan, *Early Families of Southern Maryland*, VII (Westminster, Md., 1999), pp. 245-46; *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature*, I, pp. 449-50.
- <sup>300</sup> St. Peter's Parish, Talbot Co., Md., Register.
- <sup>301</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature*, I, pp. 335-36; *Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1776-1996*, p. 1069.
- <sup>302</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature*, I, pp. 452-53.
- <sup>303</sup> *Ibid*, I, pp. 396-97.
- <sup>304</sup> St. Peter's Parish, Talbot Co., Md., Register,
- <sup>305</sup> Talbot Co., Md., Will Bk. JB #4, pp. 164-69
- <sup>306</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...*, I, pp. 427-28.
- <sup>307</sup> Bordley, *op. cit.*, pp. 141-43; St. Peter's Parish, Talbot Co., Md., Register.
- <sup>308</sup> Hanson, *op. cit.*, p. 295; St. Peter's Parish, Talbot Co., Md., Register.
- <sup>309</sup> Queen Anne's Co., Md., Will Bk. TCE#1, pp. 42-50. Emory, *loc. cit.*, gives his death as 5 June 1812 [*sic*],
- <sup>310</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...* I, pp. 432-34; *Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1774-1996*, p. 1197.
- <sup>311</sup> Earle, *loc. cit.*

<sup>312</sup> Kent Co., Md., Marriage license, in The Maryland Original Research Society of Baltimore, *op. cit.*, I, p. 68.

<sup>313</sup> *Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature*, I, pp. 432-34.

<sup>314</sup> Earle, *loc. cit.*

<sup>315</sup> Queen Anne's Co., Md., Will Bk. TCE #1, pp. 214-16.

<sup>316</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 300-04.

<sup>317</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 37, p. 164.

<sup>318</sup> *The National Cyclopaedia of American Biography*, K (New York, 1907), pp. 299-300; *Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1776-1996*, p. 1100.

<sup>319</sup> Goldsborough, *op. cit.*, IV, Sec. 156, pp. 1-5.

<sup>320</sup> Gravestone, St. Peter's Church, Philadelphia, Pa.

<sup>321</sup> Talbot Co., Md., Will Bk. JP #6, pp. 259-63.

<sup>322</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, pp. 831-32.

<sup>323</sup> *MHM* I, p. 372.

<sup>324</sup> *Evening Post*, Baltimore, Md., 20 Dec. 1808.

<sup>325</sup> Queen Anne's Co., Md., Inventories TCE #9, pp. 112-23.

<sup>326</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, 24 Dec. 1807.

<sup>327</sup> *MHM* I, p. 372.

<sup>328</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, pp. 827-28.

<sup>329</sup> *MHM* I, p. 373.

<sup>330</sup> *MHM* LXXVII, pp. 136-53.

<sup>331</sup> St. Peter's Parish, Talbot Co., Md., Register.

<sup>332</sup> *MHM* I, p. 373.

<sup>333</sup> Bordley, *op. cit.*, pp. 283-84; Goldsborough, *op. cit.*, V, Sec. 210, pp. 1-3.

<sup>334</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, pp. 824-25.

<sup>335</sup> Gravestone, Spring Hill Cemetery, Easton, Md., in The Maryland Original Research Society of Baltimore, *op. cit.*, I, p. 4.

<sup>336</sup> *MH/M*, p. 373.

- <sup>337</sup> Goldsborough, *op. cit.*, IV, Sec. 118, p. 1; V, Sec. 175, pp. 3-4.
- <sup>338</sup> *MHM* I, p. 375.
- <sup>339</sup> *MHM* XXX, p. 174.
- <sup>340</sup> *MHM* Ip. 375.
- <sup>341</sup> *American*, Baltimore, Md., 8 June 1805.
- <sup>342</sup> *MHM* I, pp. 375-76.
- <sup>343</sup> *Federal Gazette*, Baltimore, Md., 11 Dec. 1797.
- <sup>344</sup> *Federal Gazette*, Baltimore, Md., 3 Feb. 1802.
- <sup>345</sup> Gravestone, St. Paul's Churchyard, Kent Co., Md., in The Maryland Original Research Society of Baltimore, *op. cit.*, JJ (Baltimore, 1910), p. 63.
- <sup>346</sup> *Federal Gazette*, Baltimore, Md., 26 April 1799.
- <sup>347</sup> *Federal Gazette*, Baltimore, Md., 10 May 1804.
- <sup>348</sup> Hanson, *op. cit.*, p. 83.
- <sup>349</sup> Thomas More Page, "Lloyd Tilghman and Sherwood Manor," *Maryland Historical Magazine*, LXXVI, pp. 152-74.
- <sup>350</sup> *MHM* I, p. 376.

## LOVELACE-GORSUCH<sup>1</sup>

+1. Sir WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> LOVELACE II of Woolwich, Kent, England, a member of the Virginia Company and subscriber to the second Charter, 1609, and third Charter, 1612,<sup>2</sup> was baptized 12 Feb. 1583/4 at St. Alphage, Canterbury, son of Sir William Lovelace I (1561-1629), of Bethersden, Kent, by his wife Elizabeth Aucher, sister of +Sir Anthony Aucher, also a member of the Company and of the Council for Virginia in London, 1619.<sup>3</sup>

Sir William<sup>1</sup> Lovelace II married, about 1610, 2. Anne<sup>2</sup> Barne (see BARNE). He was knighted 20 Sept. 1609, was a soldier by profession and was killed 12 Aug. 1627 at the last siege of Groll in Holland, leaving a will 15 July 1622-23 June 1628.<sup>4</sup> His widow married (2), 20 Jan. 1630/1, Jonathan Browne (1601-1643) and as "Dame Anne Lovelace, now the wife of Jonathan Browne, of London, Doctor of Laws," left will 16 May 1632-22 May 1633.<sup>5</sup>

Issue:<sup>6</sup> 2. ANNE<sup>2</sup>; 3. Richard<sup>3</sup>, born 9 Dec. 1617, died April 1658, the poet, author of *To Althea from Prison*, unmarried;<sup>7</sup> 4. THOMAS<sup>2</sup>; 5. Francis<sup>2</sup>, born about 1621, never married, was in Virginia when selected by Sir William Berkeley to carry the news of the surrender of the colony to Charles II and was granted a pass, 10 May 1652, by Richard Bennett and William Claiborne, the parliamentary commissioners, to repair to "the King of Scots" on the continent,<sup>8</sup> was to be lieutenant colonel of a regiment raised or to be raised, 1667, and was governor of New York, 1668-73, returned to Woodstock, Oxfordshire, died before 22 Dec. 1675 when administration on his estate was granted to his brother Dudley;<sup>9</sup> 6. JOANE<sup>2</sup>; 7. William<sup>2</sup>, born about 1624, unmarried, killed 1644 or 1645 at the siege of Carmathen, Wales, in the Royalist army which his brother Francis<sup>2</sup> commanded; 8. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup>; 9. Dudley<sup>2</sup>, born about 1627, styled himself "Dudley-Posthumous Lovelace," served in his brother Richard's regiment in France and was to be lieutenant of a regiment with his brother Francis, 1667, and with him in New York where he was referred to as captain but

was commissioned ensign and lieutenant of New York militia, 1670 and 1672, and was one of the three officers in command of Fort James when it surrendered to the Dutch fleet, 30 July 1673, returned to England, married Mary \_\_\_, and died at Newington Butts, Surrey, by 10 May 1686 when administration on his estate was granted to his sister Joan Caesar.

2. ANNE<sup>2</sup> LOVELACE (Sir William<sup>1</sup>), born 1611, married, 1628, the Rev. John Gorsuch, D.D., son of Daniel Gorsuch (died 8 Oct. 1638, aged 69 years, 6 months), citizen and mercer of London, and his wife Alice Hall (died 1662/3).<sup>10</sup> John Gorsuch was admitted a fellow commoner of Pembroke College, Cambridge University, aged 17, on 18 June 1617, received B.A. 1620-1, M.A. 1624 and D.D. 1636,<sup>11</sup> and was rector of Walkern, Hertfordshire, from 28 July 1632,<sup>12</sup> but, being an “agressive Royalist,” he was ejected from his living, 1642. Pursued by Parliamentary officers in 1647, he took refuge in a haymow and was there smothered.<sup>13</sup>

After the death of her husband, Anne<sup>2</sup> and seven of her children came to Virginia. The children, “Robert, Richard, Anne, Elizabeth, Charles, Lovelace and Katherine Gorsuch,” were listed as headrights in two patents for a total of 850 acres in Lancaster County issued to Theophilus Hone, 22 Feb. 1652/3.<sup>14</sup> Anne<sup>2</sup> (Lovelace) Gorsuch apparently was in Virginia by 1651, for she died before 2 June 1652 when letters of administration were issued in England to “Daniel Gorsuch, son of Anne Gorsuch, late of Weston, County Hertford, but deceased in parts beyond the seas, widow.”<sup>15</sup>

On 1 April 1657 Richard, Robert and Charles Gorsuch, sons and heirs of “John Gorsuch, professor of Divinity,” deceased, appeared in Lancaster County court and chose their sister Katherine Whitby as their guardian “for such estate as doth any ways belong to them in England.” The court, approving their selection, at the same time appointed Francis Morrison [Moryson] their guardian in Virginia.<sup>16</sup>

Issue: [GORSUCH]<sup>17</sup> 10. DANIEL<sup>3</sup>; 11. John<sup>3</sup>, born about 1630, may have died young; 12. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup>; 13. KATHERINE<sup>3</sup>; 14. Robert<sup>3</sup>, baptized 19 Nov. 1635 at Walkern, Hertfordshire, was in Lancaster County, 1657, but was in Maryland, 28 July 1659, when 500 acres on the north side of the Patapsco River near the present city of Baltimore was surveyed for him.<sup>18</sup> He married\_\_\_ who was killed 11 April 1661 by “Indians some in blew and

some in red Matchcoates.”<sup>19</sup> According to the will of his brother-in-law Thomas Todd, he was in England in 1675; 15. RICHARD<sup>3</sup>; 16. Anna<sup>3</sup>, baptized 13 March 1638/9; 17. ANNA<sup>3</sup>, second of the name; 18. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>; 19. CHARLES<sup>3</sup>; 20. LOVELACE<sup>3</sup>; 21. Frances<sup>3</sup>, born about 1647, mentioned in will of her grandmother, Alice (Hall) Gorsuch, 1662, probably died young.

4. THOMAS<sup>2</sup> LOVELACE (Sir William<sup>1</sup>), born about 1619, went to Charterhouse School, London, and was an active Royalist. He was with his brother Francis<sup>2</sup> when the latter was governor of New York and was alderman of New York City, 1671, and captain of a foot company on Staten Island, 1672. He was imprisoned in 1673 when the Dutch seized control of New York, remained there until British control was restored, lived on Staten Island, and was sheriff of Richmond Co., N.Y., 1684-85. He married Mary\_\_\_and died 1689.<sup>20</sup>

Issue: (possibly among others) 22. William<sup>3</sup>, “buried with great ceremony at Fort James in 1671.”

6. JOANE<sup>2</sup> LOVELACE (Sir William<sup>1</sup>), born 1622, married Robert Caesar, buried 22 Oct. 1694,<sup>21</sup> son of Sir John Caesar of Willan, Hertfordshire. On 10 May 1686 “Joan Caesar alias Lovelace, wife of Robert Caesar” was appointed administratrix of the estate of her brother Dudley<sup>2</sup> Lovelace.<sup>22</sup>

Issue: [CAESAR]<sup>23</sup> 23. Anne<sup>3</sup>, died 23 June 1729, married, (license 27) May 1667, Sir John Poyntz, died 1680, of Iron Acton, Gloucestershire; 24. Julianna<sup>3</sup>, married Thomas Sage of Butley, Sussex; 25. Johanna<sup>3</sup>, died 15 Dec. 1694, married John Rampayne.

8. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup> LOVELACE (Sir William<sup>1</sup>), born about 1625, married, about 1650, Daniel Hayne, born 1627, of Kintbury Eaton, Berkshire, son of Thomas Hayne of Auborne, Wiltshire, and his wife Katherine Gorsuch, daughter of Daniel Gorsuch and thus nephew of the Rev. John Gorsuch, husband of Anne<sup>2</sup> Lovelace. Daniel Hayne of Wallington, Parish of Kintbury, Berkshire, left will 3 April 1663-11 May 1687.<sup>24</sup>

Issue: [HAYNE]<sup>25</sup> 26. Daniel<sup>3</sup>, aged 10 in 1664; 27. John<sup>3</sup>, died before 1687; 28. Katherine<sup>3</sup>; 29. Ann<sup>3</sup>; 30. Elizabeth<sup>3</sup>; 31. Frances<sup>3</sup>; 32. Mary<sup>3</sup>; 33. Thomas<sup>3</sup>, died before 1687.

10. DANIEL<sup>3</sup> GORSUCH (Anne<sup>2</sup> Lovelace, Sir William<sup>1</sup>), aged 4 in 1633,<sup>26</sup> was administrator of his mother's estate in England, 1652, and executor of the will of his paternal grandmother, 1662. He probably continued to live in Hertfordshire. The name of his wife is not known.

Issue: [GORSUCH] 34. Ann<sup>4</sup>, mentioned in the will of her great-grandmother Alice (Hall) Gorsuch, 1662.

12. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup> GORSUCH (Anne<sup>2</sup> Lovelace, Sir William<sup>1</sup>), born 1631 or 1632, of Weston, Hertfordshire, married, (license 12) Oct. 1660, Catherine Morgan, then aged 25, of St. Margaret's, Westminster.<sup>27</sup>

Issue: [GORSUCH] (doubtless among others) 35. John<sup>4</sup>, mentioned in the will of his great-grandmother Alice (Hall) Gorsuch; 36. Daniel<sup>4</sup>, married\_\_.

13. KATHERINE<sup>3</sup> GORSUCH (Anne<sup>2</sup> Lovelace, Sir William<sup>1</sup>), baptized 26 Nov. 1633 at Walkern, Hertfordshire, came to Virginia by 1652 and there married William Whitby, justice of Warwick County who represented that county in the House of Burgesses, 1642,1644,1652 (two sessions), 1653 (when he was Speaker) and 1654-55.<sup>28</sup> Whitby in 1652 patented 1300 acres in Warwick, 800 acres of which had been surveyed in 1640, and on 13 July 1653 patented 1800 acres on Potomac Creek in Northumberland, now Stafford, County.<sup>29</sup> He was dead by 9 Oct. 1655 when his widow was party to a suit.<sup>30</sup> She returned to England by 1657 as shown by her appointment to care for the interests there of her three brothers. She and her two children are mentioned in the will of her grandmother Alice (Hall) Gorsuch, 1662, but she was dead by 6 Dec. 1669 when her uncle wrote Sir William Berkeley that he had brought her son over from England.<sup>31</sup>

Issue: [WHITBY] 37. William<sup>4</sup>, born about 1655,<sup>32</sup> chose Thomas Todd of Gloucester County, husband of his aunt Anna<sup>3</sup> Gorsuch, as his guardian, 22 April 1670,<sup>33</sup> lived on the Pianketank River in Middlesex County, left

will 11 July 1676-22 July 1677;<sup>34</sup> 38. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>, probably married Joseph Summers, named as “brother” in will of William<sup>4</sup> Whitby.

15. RICHARD<sup>3</sup> GORSUCH (Anne<sup>2</sup> Lovelace, Sir William<sup>1</sup>), baptized 19 April 1637 at Walkern, Hertfordshire, was in Virginia, 1657, but entered rights for 300 acres in Baltimore Co., Md., 16 July 1659, along with Thomas Powell. He later moved to Talbot Co., Md., where he was deputy commissioner and justice, 1673-76.<sup>35</sup> He married Elizabeth\_\_\_\_, who was his administratrix 2 April 1677.<sup>36</sup> She married (2) Samuel Hatton (died 1687/8) and (3) Herman Foakes.

Issue: [GORSUCH]<sup>37</sup> 39. Anne<sup>4</sup>, died before 12 March 1682/3, unmarried; 40. MARY<sup>4</sup>; 41. RICHARD<sup>4</sup>; 42. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>, unmarried 1682/3; 43. SARAH<sup>4</sup>; 44. CHARLES<sup>4</sup>.

17. ANNA<sup>3</sup> GORSUCH (Anne<sup>2</sup> Lovelace, Sir William<sup>1</sup>), baptized 15 March 1639/40 at Walkern, Hertfordshire, married (1), probably by 1657,<sup>38</sup> Capt. Thomas Todd, baptized 12 Sept. 1619,<sup>39</sup> who came from Denton, County Durham, England, to Virginia and patented, 27 Oct. 1652, 450 acres at Winter Harbour and 150 acres on Mockjack Bay, Gloucester County.<sup>40</sup> He called his estate “Toddsbury.” By 1669 he had moved to Maryland where, as “a merchant of the Patapsco River,” he took up several patents in Baltimore County. Although he lived at North Point on the Patapsco, he maintained his Gloucester plantation, which was the home of his son Thomas<sup>4</sup> Todd, to whom he addressed a letter on the eve of his departure for England, 1676/7.<sup>41</sup> Capt. Todd died in England, soon after his arrival there, leaving a will dated 21 Feb. 1675/6, which was proved 30 May 1677 in Maryland and March 1678 in England.<sup>42</sup>

Anna<sup>3</sup> (Gorsuch) Todd made a deed of gift to her children 18 Jan. 1676/7, bestowing on them “all my estates” and appointing “my dearly beloved brother Charles Gorsuch” her attorney to acknowledge the deed.<sup>43</sup> She married (2), about 1667, Capt. David Jones who patented the land on which the city of Baltimore, Md., was subsequently laid out, for whom Jones Falls, the stream that flows through the heart of that city, was named, and who left will 3 Feb. 1686/7-14 March 1686/7,<sup>44</sup> and (3), before Aug. 1693,<sup>45</sup> Capt. John Oldton, commander of the Baltimore Rangers, 1694/5,



and probably died before Nov. 1697.<sup>46</sup> Oldton married (2), by 2 Sept. 1702, the widow Mary Watkins, and left will 4 May 1709-30 June 1709.<sup>47</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [TODD]<sup>48</sup> 45. ANNE<sup>4</sup>; 46. Thomas<sup>4</sup>, born 1660, died 16 Jan. 1724/5, of "Toddsbury," Gloucester County, married<sup>4</sup>. *Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Bernard* (see BERNARD); 47. Robert<sup>4</sup>, born before 17 Aug. 1664, died in childhood; 48. John<sup>4</sup>, born before 17 Aug. 1664, died after April 1699, unmarried; 49. Johanna<sup>4</sup>, born before 5 April 1669, died before Feb. 1686/7, unmarried; 50. Frances<sup>4</sup>, born before 5 April 1669, may have married Richard Cromwell; 51. JAMES<sup>4</sup>; 52. Averilla<sup>4</sup>, born after 5 April 1669, unmarried.

18. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup> GORSUCH (Anne<sup>2</sup> Lovelace, Sir William<sup>1</sup>), baptized 13 May 1641 at Walkern, Hertfordshire, married, about 1659, Howell Powell, born 1623, died 7 Sept. 1704. They moved from Lancaster County to Maryland in 1659, first to Baltimore County and later to Talbot County where they were affiliated with the Tred Avon Meeting of the Quakers.<sup>49</sup>

Issue: [POWELL]<sup>50</sup> 53. Anne<sup>4</sup>, living 1669; 54. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>; 55. DANIEL<sup>4</sup>; 56. HOWELL<sup>4</sup>.

19. CHARLES<sup>3</sup> GORSUCH (Anne<sup>2</sup> Lovelace, Sir William<sup>1</sup>), baptized 25 Aug. 1642 at Walkern, Hertfordshire, also moved to Maryland and became a Quaker. He patented land at Whetstone Point, later Fort McHenry, and at one time owned 5000 acres in Baltimore County. He married (1), 1677, Sarah Cole, who died about 1690, daughter of Thomas Cole of Baltimore County,<sup>51</sup> and (2), 15 Feb. 1690/1, Ann Hawkins, daughter of John and Mary Hawkins of Anne Arundel Co., Md.<sup>52</sup> Administration on his estate was granted to his son John, 25 June 1716.<sup>53</sup>

Issue: [GORSUCH]<sup>54</sup> (by 1) 57. JOHN<sup>4</sup>; 58. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>; 59. CHARLES<sup>4</sup>; 60. (probably) ROBERT<sup>4</sup>.

20. LOVELACE<sup>3</sup> GORSUCH (Anne<sup>2</sup> Lovelace, Sir William<sup>1</sup>), born about 1644, went to Maryland, 1659, and also affiliated with the Quakers.<sup>55</sup> As a resident of Dorchester Co., Md., he left a will, 1 Jan. 1702/3-3 March 1702/3.<sup>56</sup> He married (1), 23 Oct. 1679, at the house of his brother-in-law Howell Powell in Talbot County,<sup>57</sup> Rebecca Preston,

daughter of Richard Preston, and (2), 11 Aug. 1696, Hannah Walley, “late of Pennsylvania,”<sup>58</sup> who left will 20 July 1705-2 Oct. 1705.<sup>59</sup>

Issue: [GORSUCH]<sup>60</sup> (by 1) 61. Lovelace<sup>4</sup>, born 25 Feb. 1685/6, of Dorchester Co., Md., unmarried, left will 16 March 1708/9-14 June 1709;<sup>61</sup> (by 2) 62. John<sup>4</sup>, born about 1697, died before 1731 without issue; 63. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>.

40. MARY<sup>4</sup> GORSUCH (Richard<sup>3</sup>, Anne<sup>2</sup> Lovelace, Sir William<sup>1</sup>) married, before 12 March 1682/3, Richard Keene.

Issue: [KEENE] 64. MARY<sup>5</sup>.

41. RICHARD<sup>4</sup> GORSUCH (Richard<sup>3</sup>, Anne<sup>2</sup> Lovelace, Sir William<sup>1</sup>), of Talbot Co., Md., born 4 Feb. 1672/3, died before 7 Oct. 1705 when his widow gave bond as his administratrix.<sup>62</sup> He married, 3 Dec. 1696,<sup>63</sup> Elizabeth Martin.

Issue: [GORSUCH]<sup>64</sup> 65. Richard<sup>5</sup>, of Talbot Co., Md., married (1), 5 Jan. 1732/3,<sup>65</sup> Elizabeth Eason and, perhaps, (2), 29 May 1739,<sup>66</sup> Mary Wheeler.

43. SARAH<sup>4</sup> GORSUCH (Richard<sup>3</sup>, Anne<sup>2</sup> Lovelach, Sir William<sup>1</sup>) died 12 May 1724. She married, 6 Dec. 1709,<sup>67</sup> Thomas Bowdle of Talbot Co., Md., who married (2), 19 Nov. 1724,<sup>68</sup> Mary Withgott and left will 31 Oct. 1726-30 Nov. 1726.<sup>69</sup>

Issue: [BOWDLE] 66. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup>; 67. Thomas<sup>5</sup>, married, 27 May 1740, Mary Mears.

44. CHARLES<sup>4</sup> GORSUCH (Richard<sup>3</sup>, Anne<sup>2</sup> Lovelace, Sir William<sup>1</sup>), born Feb. 1676/7, married, 12 June 1700,<sup>70</sup> Sarah\_\_\_\_.

Issue: [GORSUCH]<sup>71</sup> 68. (perhaps) CHARLES<sup>5</sup>; 69. (perhaps) Sarah<sup>5</sup>, married, 19 Nov. 1724,<sup>72</sup> William Ridgway.

45. ANNE<sup>4</sup> TODD (Anna<sup>3</sup> Gorsuch, Anne<sup>2</sup> Lovelace, Sir William<sup>1</sup>), born about 1658, married, by 19 May 1676, as his (2) wife, Miles Gibson, of Baltimore Co., Md., born 1648, who married (3) Elizabeth\_\_\_\_, widow of John Collett, and died 26 May 1692 when his estate was inventoried.

Issue: [GIBSON]<sup>73</sup> 69. Robert<sup>5</sup>, of Spesutia Hundred, Baltimore Co., Md., born 1678-81, died 10 June 1704, left will 4 June 1704-12 June

1704,<sup>74</sup> married (1), by 1693, Martha\_\_\_\_, widow of William O'Derry, and (2), 15 Dec. 1702, Mary Gouldsmith, who married (2) George Wells and (3) William Marshall<sup>75</sup> and left will 23 Dec. 1746-8 April 1749;<sup>76</sup> 71. Sarah<sup>5</sup>, born 1678-83, died by 24 March 1710 when the inventory of her estate was made, married, probably as his (2) wife, Thomas Bale, of Baltimore Co., Md., who was buried 18 March 1708,<sup>77</sup> left will 14 March 1706-18 March 1708;<sup>78</sup> 72. Anna<sup>5</sup>.

51. JAMES<sup>4</sup> TODD (Anna<sup>3</sup> Gorsuch, Anne<sup>2</sup> Lovelace, Sir William<sup>1</sup>), of Baltimore Co. Md., born about 1670, drowned 9 May 1709. He married (1), before 3 June 1696, Elizabeth\_\_\_\_ and (2), between 31 Aug. and 26 Oct. 1698, Penelope Scudamore.

Issue: [TODD]<sup>79</sup> (by 1) 73. ANN<sup>5</sup>.

54. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup> POWELL (Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Gorsuch, Anne<sup>2</sup> Lovelace, Sir William<sup>1</sup>), died 7 Sept. 1706 at "Crosiadore," Talbot Co., Md.<sup>80</sup> She married, 16 Dec. 1680, William Dickinson, who was born 24 Dec. 1658 and died 9 March 1717/8.<sup>81</sup>

Issue: [DICKINSON]<sup>82</sup> 74. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup>; 75. RACHEL<sup>5</sup>; 76. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>.

55. DANIEL<sup>4</sup> POWELL (Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Gorsuch, Anne<sup>2</sup> Lovelace, Sir William<sup>1</sup>), born about 1670, planter of Talbot Co., Md., died 16 June 1731 leaving will 26 Oct. 1710-29 April 1732.<sup>83</sup> He married, 20 Sept. 1694, Susanna Pitt, daughter of John Pitt of Talbot County, who left will 9 July 1745-29 March 1746.<sup>84</sup>

Issue: [POWELL]<sup>85</sup> 77. John<sup>5</sup>, of Talbot Co., Md., left will 4 Oct. 1745-29 March 1746;<sup>86</sup> 78. Joseph<sup>5</sup>; 79. Howell<sup>5</sup>, died 1755, married\_\_\_\_; 80. Thomas<sup>5</sup>, died before 1745; 81. Frances<sup>5</sup>, left will 28 May 1720-1 Nov. 1720,<sup>87</sup> married, as his (2) wife, William Harrison, of Talbot Co., Md., who married (1) 76. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup> Dickinson; 82. SARAH<sup>5</sup>; 83. REBECCA<sup>5</sup>; 84. ANN<sup>5</sup>; 85. Susanna<sup>5</sup>, died 22 Feb. 1735/6, married, 3 Dec. 1734, George Maynard of Queen Anne's Co., Md.

56. HOWELL<sup>4</sup> POWELL (Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Gorsuch, Anne<sup>2</sup> Lovelace, Sir William<sup>1</sup>), planter of Talbot Co., Md., deposed, 1724 he was aged 50, 1732 he was aged 58, and 1737 he was aged 62.<sup>88</sup> He died 16 Oct. 1740 leaving

will 21 July 1739-27 Oct. 1740.<sup>89</sup> He married (1), 6 Oct. 1698, Joanna Pryor, (2), 2 April 1704, Esther Bartlett, and (3), 2 Oct. 1718, Sarah Edmondson.

Issue: [POWELL]<sup>90</sup> (by 2) 86. Joanna<sup>5</sup>, born 18 March 1704/5, died 1705; 87. JAMES<sup>5</sup>; 88. Daniel<sup>5</sup>, born 22 April 1708, married, 6 Jan. 1734/5, Mary Sherwood; 89. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>; 90. Mary<sup>5</sup>, born 26 April 1713, married, 7 Feb. 1733/4, Solomon Kenton of Queen Anne's Co., Md.; 91. Joanna<sup>5</sup>, born 9 Jan. 1715/6, married, 27 July 1738, William Thomas; (by 2) 92. Jacob<sup>5</sup>, born 19 Feb. 1719/20, died 27 March 1720; 93. Sarah<sup>5</sup>, born 11 Dec. 1721, married\_\_\_ Thomas; 94. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, born 13 Jan. 1722/3; 95. Benjamin<sup>5</sup>, born 11 Sept. 1729.

57. JOHN<sup>4</sup> GORSUCH (Charles<sup>3</sup>, Anne<sup>2</sup> Lovelace, Sir William<sup>1</sup>), born 1678, died about 1733, of Baltimore Co., Md. He married Elizabeth\_\_\_.

Issue: [GORSUCH]<sup>91</sup> 96. CHARLES<sup>5</sup>.

58. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> GORSUCH (Charles<sup>3</sup>, Anne<sup>2</sup> Lovelace, Sir William<sup>1</sup>), of Baltimore Co., Md., born 1680, left will 23 Sept. 1774-4 Nov. 1774.<sup>92</sup> He married, 19 Aug. 1714, Jane Ensor.

Issue: [GORSUCH]<sup>93</sup> 97. LOVELACE<sup>5</sup>; 98. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>; 99. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 100. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, married\_\_\_Kelly; 101. Mary<sup>5</sup>, married\_\_\_Simpkin.

59. CHARLES<sup>4</sup> GORSUCH (Charles<sup>3</sup>, Anne<sup>2</sup> Lovelace, Sir William<sup>1</sup>), born 1686, died Oct. 1746. He married (1), about 1712,\_\_\_and (2), about 1720, Sarah Cole, daughter of John Cole, whose estate was administered 14 Oct. 1751.

Issue: [GORSUCH]<sup>94</sup> (by 1) 102. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 103. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 104. HANNAH<sup>5</sup>; (by 2) 105. Sarah<sup>5</sup>, born 21 March 1721/2, married William Parlett, who left will 15 Aug. 1780-3 Oct. 1780;<sup>95</sup> 106. CHARLES<sup>5</sup>; 107. Barbara<sup>5</sup>, born 20 Dec. 1726, married, 16 Feb. 1750/1, George Pickett of Baltimore Co., Md., and, perhaps (2)\_\_\_Wilkinson; 108. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup>; 109. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, born 3 Feb. 1732; 110. DAVID<sup>5</sup>; 111. Mary<sup>5</sup>, born 1 Nov. 1737; 112. Rachael<sup>5</sup>, born about 1739.

60. ROBERT<sup>4</sup> GORSUCH (Charles<sup>3</sup>, Anne<sup>2</sup> Lovelace, Sir William<sup>1</sup>) appeared in Baltimore Co., Md., in 1700 and was concerned with the land

on the Patapsco,<sup>96</sup> left will 25 June 1714-14 June 1720,<sup>97</sup> married Johanna\_\_\_\_who died before 12 July 1728 when the inventory of her estate was made.<sup>98</sup>

Issue: [GORSUCH]<sup>99</sup> 113. Daniel<sup>5</sup>, living 1714; 114. Robert<sup>5</sup>, died 19 March 1733; 115. Dorothy<sup>5</sup>.

63. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> GORSUCH (Lovelace<sup>3</sup>, Anne<sup>2</sup> Lovelace, Sir William'), born about 1700, by the deaths of his brothers inherited all of his father's land. He moved to Upper Providence, Chester Co., Pa., where he was a sadler, and left will 2 Aug. 1744-22 Aug. 1744.<sup>100</sup> He married, 1730, Rebecca\_\_\_\_.

Issue: [GORSUCH]'<sup>101</sup> 116. Hannah<sup>5</sup>, born 16 April 1731; 117. John<sup>5</sup>, born 7 Nov. 1732, died 24 Feb. 1732/3; 118. Lydia<sup>5</sup>, born 13 Nov. 1733; 119. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 120. Mary<sup>5</sup>, born 2 Aug. 1739; 121. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, born 17 May 1741; 122. Ebenezer<sup>5</sup>, born 24 Jan. 1742/3.

64. MARY<sup>5</sup> KEENE (Mary<sup>4</sup> Gorsuch, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Anne<sup>2</sup> Lovelace, Sir William') left will 29 Oct. 1758-30 March 1759.<sup>102</sup> She married Capt. Thomas Clagett of "Weston," Prince George's Co., Md., who was constable of that county, 1705-06, justice, 1706-13, 1719-22, sheriff, 1713-16, and member of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1712,<sup>103</sup> and left will 26 Jan. 1732[/3]-27 March 1733.<sup>104</sup>

Issue: [CLAGETT] 123. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born about 1702, justice of Prince George's Co., Md., 1733-37, married (1) Anna Belt and (2) Ann (Wheeler) Fogg, who married (3) Ignatius Perry and, as of Frederick Co., Md., left will 4 Feb. 1762-14 Jan. 1763;<sup>105</sup> 124. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, living 26 Oct. 1747 when she joined in a deed,<sup>106</sup> married, 10 June 1725,<sup>107</sup> Col. Thomas Prather, who was born 1703-04,<sup>108</sup> settled in the portion of Frederick Co., Md., which became Washington County, married (2), by 31 Oct. 1754,<sup>109</sup> 142. Sarah<sup>5</sup> (Beall) Odell (see GRAVES) and left will 24 Sept. 1783-20 Sept. 1785;<sup>110</sup> 125. Richard<sup>6</sup>; 126. Sarah<sup>6</sup>; 127. John<sup>6</sup>, aged 63 in 1776,<sup>111</sup> died 1790 of Prince George's Co., Md., and later of "Clagett's Purchase," Montgomery Co., Md., vestryman of St. John's Piscataway (Broad Creek) Parish, one of the commissioners to lay out Georgetown, Md. [D.C.], 1751,

married, 30 July 1739,<sup>[112](#)</sup> SarahMagruder, aged 52 in 1776;<sup>[113](#)</sup> 128. Charles<sup>6</sup>, married Mary \_; 129. Martha<sup>6</sup>; 130. Margaret<sup>6</sup>; 131. Ann<sup>6</sup>.

66. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> BOWDLE (Sarah<sup>4</sup> Gorsuch, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Anne<sup>2</sup> Lovelace, Sir William<sup>1</sup>), born 30 Oct. 1710,<sup>[114](#)</sup> of Dorchester Co., Md., left will 29 Jan. 1772-31 March 1772.<sup>[115](#)</sup> He married, 16 Feb. 1731/2,<sup>[116](#)</sup> Elizabeth Boyce.

Issue: [BOWDLE] 132. Henry<sup>6</sup>; 133. Sarah<sup>6</sup>; 134. John<sup>6</sup>; 135. Joseph<sup>6</sup>.

68. CHARLES<sup>5</sup> GORSUCH (Charles<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Anne<sup>2</sup> Lovelace, Sir William<sup>1</sup>), of Talbot Co. Md., born 25 Sept. 1703, married, 2 Dec. 1725,<sup>[117](#)</sup> Mary Cornish.

Issue: [GORSUCH]<sup>[118](#)</sup> 136. (perhaps) Charles<sup>6</sup>, married (1), 18 Oct. 1746, Mary Dodson and (2) Eve Hopkins; 137. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, born 13 June 1728; 138. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 16 April 1730; 139. John<sup>6</sup>, born 14 March 1731/2; 140. Hannah<sup>6</sup>, born 20 Feb. 1733/4.

73. ANN<sup>5</sup> TODD (James<sup>4</sup>, Anna<sup>3</sup> Gorsuch, Anne<sup>2</sup> Lovelace, Sir William<sup>1</sup>), born about 1697, died Feb. 1719/20. She married, 5 July 1713, Joseph Johnson of Baltimore Co., Md.,<sup>[119](#)</sup> who left will 15 March 1730/1-28 July 1731.<sup>[120](#)</sup>

Issue: [JOHNSON] 141. Henry<sup>6</sup>, born 22 March 1715/6, probably died young; 142. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born Oct. 1719, married., 10 Jan. 1737/8, as his (1) wife, William Dallam, born 21 Sept. 1706, died 21 Sept. 1761, of Baltimore Co., Md., who married (2), 23 July 1754, Ann Matthews.<sup>[121](#)</sup>

74. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup> DICKINSON (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Powell, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Gorsuch, Anne<sup>2</sup> Lovelace, Sir William<sup>1</sup>), born 9 March 1689, of "Crosiadore," Talbot Co., Md., moved to near Dover, Del., in 1740, was a justice of Kent Co., Del, and left will 11 Dec. 1759-6 May 1761.<sup>[122](#)</sup> He married (1), 4 Jan. 1709/10,<sup>[123](#)</sup> Judith Troth, daughter of William Troth, who died 20 July 1729,<sup>[124](#)</sup> and (2) Mary Cadwalader, daughter of John Cadwalader of Philadelphia, Pa.

Issue: [DICKINSON]<sup>[125](#)</sup> (by 1) 143. William<sup>6</sup>, born 27 Nov. 1711; 144. Walter<sup>6</sup>, born 12 March 1712/3; 145. Henry<sup>6</sup>, born 24 Dec. 1716, of "Crosiadore," Talbot Co., Md., married (1), 1740, Elizabeth Trotman and



(2) Mary Hooper; 146. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 14 Oct. 1721 married, 2 Aug. 1739, as his (2) wife, Charles Goldsborough, born 26 June 1707, died 14 July 1767 at Cambridge, Md.,<sup>126</sup> left will 18 Feb. 1766-28 July 1767,<sup>127</sup> who was admitted to the bar in Talbot Co., Md., 1728, but moved to Dorchester Co., Md., where he purchased "Hunting Creek" and later part of "Horn's Point" at Cambridge, served in the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1751-63, and the Upper House as member of the Council, 1763-67, was appointed Commissary General of Maryland, 1764;<sup>128</sup> (by 2) 147. John<sup>6</sup>, born 8 Nov. 1732, Talbot Co., Md., died 14 Feb. 1808 at Wilmington, Del., entered the Middle Temple, 1753, returned to Philadelphia, Pa., 1757, attorney, member of the Assembly for the "Lower Counties" of Pennsylvania, 1760-61, represented the city of Philadelphia in the Pennsylvania Assembly, 1762, 1770, was delegate to the Stamp Act Congress, 1765, and to the first Continental Congress, 1774, commanded the five battalions of Philadelphia troops who marched to New York, 1776, but resigned, later was private in the Kent Co., Del., militia, 1777, served in Congress from Delaware, 1779, but removed again to Philadelphia and was chosen president of the supreme executive council of Pennsylvania, 1782, and was delegate to the Constitutional Convention, 1787,<sup>129</sup> married, 19 July 1770, Mary Norris; 147A. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, died young; 148. Philemon<sup>6</sup>, born 5 April 1739, died 4 Feb. 1809 at "Hermitage," near Trenton, N.J., graduated from the College of Philadelphia, 1759, for some time after his father's death managed the estates in Kent Co., Del, and Talbot, Dorchester and Queen Anne's cos., Md., and then settled at Philadelphia, Pa., where he read law with his brother John, was appointed colonel of the Hunterdon Co., N.J., Battalion, 1775, and in Oct. 1775 was commissioned Brigadier General of New Jersey militia, was elected to the Provincial Congress, 1776, and appointed Major General and commander-in-chief of New Jersey militia, 1777, was unsuccessful candidate for Governor of New Jersey, 1778, 1779 and 1780, appointed Commissioner of the Loan Office, 1781, and the next year elected to Congress from Delaware, served two terms as vice president of the New Jersey Council, 1783-84, and served as United States Senator, 1790-93,<sup>130</sup> married (1), 14 July 1767, Mary Cadwalader, who died 5 Aug. 1791 at "Hermitage" in her 47th year, and (2), 1 Sept.

1804 at Philadelphia, Pa., Rebecca Cadwalader, who died 29 May 1821 at Philadelphia in her 72nd year.[131](#)

75. RACHEL<sup>5</sup> DICKINSON (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Powell, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Gorsuch, Anne<sup>2</sup> Lovelace, Sir William<sup>1</sup>), born 1687, married, as his (1) wife, Peter Sharp of Talbot Co., Md.,[132](#) who left will 12 June 1730-25 Oct. 1732.[133](#)

Issue: [SHARP] 149. Dr. William<sup>6</sup>, of Talbot Co., Md., left will 13 April 1748-21 Dec. 1748,[134](#) married Ann Birkhead; 150. Solomon<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_;

151. Henry<sup>6</sup>; 152. Rev. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, of Talbot Co., Md., left undated will, proved 12 April 1748,[135](#) married 157. Ann<sup>6</sup> (Harrison) Birkhead; 153. Isaac<sup>6</sup>.

76. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> DICKINSON (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Powell, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Gorsuch, Anne<sup>2</sup> Lovelace, Sir William<sup>1</sup>) married William Harrison of Talbot Co., Md., who married (2) 81. Frances<sup>5</sup> Powell and left will 22 Jan. 1719/20-2 Feb. 1719/20.[136](#)

Issue: [HARRISON] 154. William<sup>6</sup>; 155. Rachel<sup>6</sup>; 156. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married, 29 May 1730, John Dickinson, Jr., widower of 83. Rebecca<sup>4</sup> Powell, of Talbot Co., Md., who left will 18 Dec. 1752-9 Feb. 1753;[137](#) 157. Ann<sup>6</sup>, left will 13 July 1758-5 Aug. 1758,[138](#) married (1) Christopher Birkhead, who died before 1740, (2) 152. Samuel<sup>6</sup> Sharp, (3) William Brooke, who died 1754/5, and (4) Daniel Powell.[139](#)

82. SARAH<sup>5</sup> POWELL (Daniel<sup>4</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Gorsuch, Anne<sup>2</sup> Lovelace, Sir William<sup>1</sup>) married, 1744, George Rasin of Kent Co., Md., who left will 1 June 1761-20 Oct. 1761.[140](#)

Issue: [RASIN] 158. Mary<sup>6</sup>; 159. Ann<sup>6</sup>; 160. William<sup>6</sup>; 161. George<sup>6</sup>; 162. Sarah<sup>6</sup>; 163. (Child)<sup>6</sup>, unborn 1761.

83. REBECCA<sup>5</sup> POWELL (Daniel<sup>4</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Gorsuch, Anne<sup>2</sup> Lovelace, Sir William<sup>1</sup>) died 10 Dec. 1728, aged 30. She married, 11 June 1724,[141](#) John Dickinson of Talbot Co., Md., who married (2), 156. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> Harrison.



Issue: [DICKINSON] 164. Daniel<sup>6</sup>, left land in Dorchester Co., Md., married, 13 Nov. 1746,<sup>142</sup> Mary Hosier.

84. ANN<sup>5</sup> POWELL ((Daniel<sup>4</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Gorsuch, Anne<sup>2</sup> Lovelace, Sir William<sup>1</sup>) married (1), 3 March 1725/6, Daniel Cox of Dorchester Co., Md., who left will 20 March 1734/5-1 May 1735,<sup>143</sup> and (2) Roger McCemmy [Kenney].

Issue: (by 1) [COX] 165. Powell<sup>6</sup>, married, 10 Aug. 1749,<sup>144</sup> Mary Hull; 166. Daniel<sup>6</sup>, perhaps the Daniel who married, 23 April 1759,<sup>145</sup> Sarah Mayne;

167. Isaac<sup>6</sup>; 168. Rebecca<sup>6</sup>; 169. Sarah<sup>6</sup>.

87. JAMES<sup>5</sup> POWELL (Howell<sup>4</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Gorsuch, Anne<sup>2</sup> Lovelace, Sir William<sup>1</sup>), born 16 Feb. 1705/6, died 30 Oct. 1734. He married, 21 Oct. 1728, Hannah Parrot.

Issue: [POWELL] 170. Howell<sup>6</sup>.

89. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> POWELL (Howell<sup>4</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Gorsuch, Anne<sup>2</sup> Lovelace, Sir William<sup>1</sup>), of Talbot Co., Md., born 5 March 1710/11, left will 9 Jan. 1771-10 March 1772.<sup>146</sup> He married Elizabeth\_\_\_\_.

Issue: [POWELL] 171. Daniel<sup>6</sup>; 172. Howell<sup>6</sup>; 173. James<sup>6</sup>; 174. Lydia<sup>6</sup>.

96. CHARLES<sup>5</sup> GORSUCH (John<sup>4</sup>, Charles<sup>3</sup>, Anne<sup>2</sup> Lovelace, Sir William<sup>1</sup>), of Baltimore Co., Md., born about 1720, left will 28 Dec. 1796-30 April 1806.<sup>147</sup> He married (1) Susanna\_\_\_\_, who died after 1742, and (2) Margaret Harvey.

Issue: [GORSUCH]<sup>148</sup> (by 1) 175. John<sup>6</sup>, perhaps married, 6 Aug. 1767,<sup>149</sup> Mary Wright; 176. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married John Lane [Dane?]; 177. Anne<sup>6</sup>, died before 1796, married, as his (1) wife, William Jones, who died 5 Feb. 1830, aged 83; 178. Ruth<sup>6</sup>, died before 1796, married, 20 Dec. 1770, John Barton; (by 2) 179. Norman<sup>6</sup>, died before 1831 in Muskingum Co., Ohio, married, (license 8) Nov. 1790, Keturah<sup>7</sup> Gorsuch, daughter of 212. Charles<sup>6</sup> Gorsuch; 180. Henry<sup>6</sup>, of Baltimore Co., Md., left will 30 Sept. 1818-14 Oct. 1819;<sup>150</sup> 181. Averilla<sup>6</sup>, married (1), 5 March 1782, John Worrell and (2), (license 9) Oct. 1790, Nathaniel Wheeler; 182. Margaret<sup>6</sup>,

married, (license 30) June 1790, Thomas Pindell; 183. Susanna<sup>6</sup>, married, (license 3) April 1799, Nicholas H. Jones; 184. Rachael<sup>6</sup>, married, (license 26) May 1790, Caleb Worrell.

97. LOVELACE<sup>5</sup> GORSUCH (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Charles<sup>3</sup>, Anne<sup>2</sup> Lovelace, Sir William<sup>1</sup>), of Baltimore Co., Md., born about 1715, left will 8 May 1779-10 July 1783.<sup>151</sup> He married Sarah\_\_\_\_.

Issue: [GORSUCH]<sup>152</sup> 185. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born 11 April 1752, died by 6 Jan. 1815 when his widow and his son Nathan administered on his estate,<sup>153</sup> married, 27 Feb. 1778,<sup>154</sup> Ellen [Helen] Chapman, who was born 18 June 1763 and left will 19 Jan. 1823-21 Feb. 1823;<sup>155</sup> 186. Nathan<sup>6</sup>, born about 1760, left will 13 April 1788-6 Dec. 1788;<sup>156</sup> 187. John<sup>6</sup>, of "Chestnut Grove," Carroll Co., Md., born 4 May 1772, died 22 April 1838, aged 65 yrs. 11 mos. 18 days,<sup>157</sup> married 1 Nov. 1803, Nancy Goodwin; 188. Jane<sup>6</sup>, married Joseph Hawkins; 189. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married Thomas Beaserman of Baltimore Co., Md.; 190. Nancy [Anne]<sup>6</sup>, married Benjamin Bond; 191. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married, 5 March 1778,<sup>158</sup> Henry Bond; 192. Criscilla<sup>6</sup>, married (1)\_\_\_\_Gorsuch and (2), (license 26) Aug. 1802, Charles Shipley, who left will 2 Aug. 1815-23 Sept. 1815;<sup>159</sup> 193. Charity<sup>6</sup>, married, (license 20) Jan. 1781, Thomas Kelly, who left will 27 Dec. 1821-5 Feb. 1822;<sup>160</sup> 194. Prudence<sup>6</sup>, married, (license 20) Jan. 1789, Benjamin Williams; 195. Rachael<sup>6</sup>, married, (license 16) June 1796, Abednego Griffith; 196. Ruth<sup>6</sup>, died before 1800, married, (license 26) Nov. 1791, John Williams.

98. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> GORSUCH (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Charles<sup>3</sup>, Anne<sup>2</sup> Lovelace, Sir William<sup>1</sup>), born about 1720, left will 5 April 1777-24 Nov. 1777.<sup>161</sup> He married

Issue: [GORSUCH]<sup>162</sup> 197. Lovelace<sup>6</sup>, married Elizabeth\_\_\_\_; 198. Thomas<sup>6</sup>; 199. Nathan<sup>6</sup>; 200. John<sup>6</sup>, died 1 July 1833 in his 64th year, married, (license 22) Dec. 1795, Sarah Galloway, who died 2 Dec. 1851 in her 85th year;<sup>163</sup> 201. Urith<sup>6</sup>, married, 11 May 1779,<sup>164</sup> John Ensor; 202. Ruth<sup>6</sup>, married William Welsh, who left will 6 Sept. 1802-13 Sept. 1802;<sup>165</sup> 203. Rachael<sup>6</sup>, married, (license 5) Nov. 1783, James Hooper.

99. JOHN<sup>5</sup> GORSUCH (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Charles<sup>3</sup>, Anne<sup>2</sup> Lovelace, Sir William<sup>1</sup>) of Baltimore Co., Md., born about 1730, died 2 Aug. 1808. He

married, 11 March 1755, Elizabeth Merryman, born 4 Jan. 1734/5.<sup>[166](#)</sup>

Issue: [GORSUCH]<sup>[167](#)</sup> 204. Robert<sup>6</sup>, born 7 Aug. 1757, died 18 Jan. 1828, married, 8 Aug., 1782, Sarah Donovan; 205. John Merryman<sup>6</sup>, born 1767, died 17 Nov. 1840, married (1), (license 26) Sept. 1804, Sarah (Bowen) Stansbury and (2), 28 Nov. 1811, Arianna (Sellers) Stansbury; 206. Richard<sup>6</sup>, died 1834, married\_\_\_; 207. Nicholas<sup>6</sup>, buried 7 May 1796, married, perhaps as (2) wife, Mary (Lively) Granchet; 208. Capt. Joshua<sup>6</sup>, died 9 Aug. 1844, married (1), (license 24) June 1795, Ann Smith, who died 10 Feb. 1803, aged 35,<sup>[168](#)</sup> and (2), 23 Oct. 1806, Eleanor Lynch; 209. Dickinson<sup>6</sup>, died 1815, married, 24 March 1794, Mary Talbott; 210. Eleanor<sup>6</sup>, born 30 Jan. 1774, died 27 July 1858, married, (license 25) April 1793, Joseph Merryman, born 15 March 1760, died 17 Aug. 1829;<sup>[169](#)</sup> 211. Deborah<sup>6</sup>, married, (license 19) Sept. 1793, Nicholas Bryan.

102. JOHN<sup>5</sup> GORSUCH (Charles<sup>4</sup>, Charles<sup>3</sup>, Anne<sup>2</sup> Lovelace, Sir William<sup>1</sup>), of Baltimore Co., Md., born about 1712-14, left will 16 Dec. 1788-20 April 1796.<sup>[170](#)</sup> He married, 4 March 1735,<sup>[171](#)</sup> Mary Price, who left will 30 June 1805-21 Dec. 1805.<sup>[172](#)</sup>

Issue: [GORSUCH]<sup>[173](#)</sup> 212. Charles<sup>6</sup>, living 1808, married 1 Sept. 1763,<sup>[174](#)</sup> Eleanor Bond; 213. John<sup>6</sup>, living 1808, married Belinda Bosley; 214. Rachael<sup>6</sup>, married, 18 Sept. 1760, as his (1) wife, James Bosley of Baltimore Co., Md., captain of militia in Revolutionary War, moved to Tennessee;<sup>[175](#)</sup> 215. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married, 20 July 1758,<sup>[176](#)</sup> John Gill, born 4 Feb. 1737, left will 10 Nov. 1810-19 Oct. 1822;<sup>[177](#)</sup> 216. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married, 5 Oct. 1779, James Gittings.

103. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> GORSUCH (Charles<sup>4</sup>, Charles<sup>3</sup>, Anne<sup>2</sup>, Sir William<sup>1</sup>), of Baltimore Co., Md., left will 7 Feb. 1792-14 June 1797.<sup>[178](#)</sup> He married\_\_\_.

Issue: [GORSUCH]<sup>[179](#)</sup> 217. John<sup>6</sup>, married, (license 5) Oct. 1791, Mary McClung; 218. William<sup>6</sup>; 219. Charles<sup>6</sup>; 220. Jemima<sup>6</sup>; 221. Sarah<sup>6</sup>.

104. HANNAH<sup>5</sup> GORSUCH (Charles<sup>4</sup>, Charles<sup>3</sup>, Anne<sup>2</sup> Lovelace, Sir William<sup>1</sup>), born 1718, married, 2 March 1735/6, Thomas Stansbury, born 24 April 1714, left will 1793-30 June 1798,<sup>[180](#)</sup> of Baltimore Co., Md., who took the oath of fidelity in 1778.

Issue: [STANSBURY]<sup>181</sup> 222. Charles<sup>6</sup>, born 24 Jan. 1736/7, married, 25 April 1763, Elizabeth Buck; 223. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, born 7 March 1739/40; 224. Hannah<sup>6</sup>, born 20 April 1743, married Henry Sater, born 27 April 1745, died 1798;<sup>182</sup> 225. Luke<sup>6</sup>, died by 1793, of Baltimore Co., Md., married Catherine\_\_\_\_;<sup>183</sup> 226. Jane<sup>6</sup>, born 14 April 1750, died 10 June 1798, married, 14 July 1774, William Wilson, born 1749, died 30 March 1824; 227. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>, born 28 June 1752; 228. John Dixon<sup>6</sup>, born 19 Dec. 1754, married (1) Ruth\_\_\_\_ and (2) Elizabeth Johnson; 229. David<sup>6</sup>, born 27 Jan. 1757, married, 11 April 1786, Henrietta Maria Fowler; 230. Daniel<sup>6</sup>, married Elizabeth\_\_\_\_, widow of James Stansbury; 231. William<sup>6</sup>, born 11 Sept. 1764, married (1) Ruth Welsh and (2) Susanna \_\_\_\_; 232. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, married Ruth Lemmon; 233. Rachel<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_\_ Lemmon.

106. CHARLES<sup>5</sup> GORSUCH (Charles<sup>4</sup>, Charles<sup>3</sup>, Anne<sup>2</sup> Lovelace, Sir William<sup>1</sup>) of Baltimore Co., Md., born 12 Oct. 1729, left will 3 July 14 Dec. 1792.<sup>184</sup> He married Sarah\_\_\_\_ and possibly (2)\_\_\_\_.

Issue: [GORSUCH]<sup>185</sup> (by 1) 234. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born 5 Jan. 1750/1, married, (license 29) March 1779, Keziah Wheeler, who administered his estate 10 Dec. 1800;<sup>186</sup> 235. Dorcas<sup>6</sup>, born\_ June 1752, married, 2 July 1772, John Ensor; 236. Charles<sup>6</sup>, born 1 Feb. 1754, left will 9 Feb. 1813-24 Feb. 1816,<sup>187</sup> married Hannah Bosley,<sup>188</sup> who died 18 May 1810 in her 61st year;<sup>189</sup> 237. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>, born 29 April 1755, died 6 Oct. 1794, married, 5 June 1784,<sup>190</sup> Mary Holland; 238. Elisha<sup>6</sup>, born 21 Jan. 1757, died by 22 Dec. 1820 when his estate was administered, married, (license 14) Sept. 1803, Susanna Miller; 239. Joshua<sup>6</sup>, born 20 April 1759, left will 4 June 1797-28 June 1797;<sup>191</sup> (probably by 2) 240. John<sup>6</sup>, perhaps married, (license 29) Nov. 1797, Mary Riley; 241. David<sup>6</sup>, born 23 Nov. 1763, died 6 Oct. 1841, left will 24 Dec. 1827-10 Nov. 1841,<sup>192</sup> married, (license 30) Oct. 1786, Rebecca<sup>7</sup> Gorsuch, daughter of 212. Charles<sup>6</sup> Gorsuch, who died 23 Sept. 1841; 242. William<sup>6</sup>, of Baltimore, Md., born 27 Nov. 1769, died 16 Jan. 1846, left will 16 Feb. 1841-13 May 1846,<sup>193</sup> married (1), (license 30) June 1793, Averilla Vaughan, born 11 May 1777, died 27 May 1800, and (2), 30 June 1803, Ann McIntyre, born 22 Nov. 1786, died 24 March 1832;<sup>194</sup> 243. Nicholas<sup>6</sup>, born 1774, proprietor of an inn, "The Sign of the

Wheat Sheaf at Baltimore, Md., left will 18 June 1835-1 June 1839,<sup>[195](#)</sup> married, (license 21) Sept. 1803, Agnes [Nancy] Glenn, born 29 March 1767, died 19 Sept. 1848;<sup>[196](#)</sup> 244. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, born about 1764, married, (license 2) March 1781, Abraham Hicks; 245. Ruth<sup>6</sup>, born about 1766, married, (license 15) June 1785, Charles Peregoy.

108. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup> GORSUCH (Charles<sup>4</sup>, Charles<sup>3</sup>, Anne<sup>2</sup> Lovelace, Sir William<sup>1</sup>), born 17 Oct. 1730, living 1796, married (1)\_\_\_\_ and (2), 17 June 1760,<sup>[197](#)</sup> Karrenhappuch Johnson.

Issue: [GORSUCH]<sup>[198](#)</sup> (by which wife unknown) 246. Charles<sup>6</sup>, served in Revolutionary War, moved to Mason Co., Ky., married, (license 22) Dec. 1784, Delia Dimmit; 247. Nathan<sup>6</sup>, died 18 June 1813, married, (license 17) Sept. 1779, Belasha [Paletiah] Pearce, who died 10 Feb. 1834, leaving will 23 May 1833-11 May 1834;<sup>[199](#)</sup> 248. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, married, (license 16) Dec. 1787, Rachael McClung.

110. DAVID<sup>5</sup> GORSUCH (Charles<sup>4</sup>, Charles<sup>3</sup>, Anne<sup>2</sup> Lovelace, Sir William<sup>1</sup>), of Baltimore Co., Md., born 2 March 1734/5, left will 5 May 1784-26 May 1784,<sup>[200](#)</sup> married, Elizabeth Hanson, born 12 Aug. 1741, who married (2), (license 8) Dec. 1785, David Weatherby.

Issue: [GORSUCH]<sup>[201](#)</sup> 249. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, born about 1760, married, 27 Dec. 1779, Elijah Stansbury, born 7 Nov. 1751, who married (2) her sister Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>; 250. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born about 1764, married, 15 Nov. 1783, her brother-in-law Elijah Stansbury; 251. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 29 Aug. 1767, died 9 July 1832, married, 15 April 1786, Charles Jessop of "Vaux Hall," Baltimore Co., Md., born 6 Nov. 1759, died 2 April 1828; 252. Jemima<sup>6</sup>, married (1), 7 Feb. 1789,<sup>[202](#)</sup> James Stansbury and (2), (license 14) March 1795, Lavallin Berry; 253. Keziah<sup>6</sup>, born 28 March 1772, died 23 Feb. 1840, married, (license 9) Oct. 1790, Christopher Buck, born 1 April 1765, died 6 March 1807;<sup>[203](#)</sup> 254. Kerenhappuch<sup>6</sup>, died by 11 Jan. 1794 when her estate was administered by Charles Jessop; 255. Anne<sup>6</sup>, died before 1794.

119. JOHN<sup>5</sup> GORSUCH (William<sup>4</sup>, Lovelace<sup>3</sup>, Anne<sup>2</sup> Lovelace, Sir William<sup>1</sup>), born 23 Nov. 1735, of Chester Co., Pa., 1758, is probably the John who married Sarah Reese and had

Issue: [GORSUCH]<sup>204</sup> 256. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married John Costolo; 257. Rebecca<sup>6</sup>, married Baines Cox; 258. Hannah<sup>6</sup>, died unmarried; 259. Lydia<sup>6</sup>, died unmarried;

260. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, died unmarried; 261. John<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_; 262. William<sup>6</sup>, born 1 Jan. 1780, married Dorcas Gould, born 1790.

---

<sup>1</sup> J. Hall Pleasants, "The Lovelace Family and Its Connections," VXXVII, pp. 393-403, XXVIII, pp. 83-90 (with a portrait of Sir William Lovelace I), 176-87 (with portraits of Sir William Lovelace H and Richard Lovelace), 285-95, XXK, pp. 110-14, 227-43; J. Hall Pleasants, "The Gorsuch and Lovelace Families," VXXIV, pp. 81-93, 214-21, 317-27, 425-40, XXV, pp. 86-98, 212-22, 302-23, 431-45, XXVI, pp. 89-103, 207-22, 325-32, 421-36, XXVH, pp. 384-92, XXIX, pp. 365-74; Robert W. Barnes, *Baltimore County Families, 1659-1759* (Baltimore, 1989), pp. 265-69. See also VXXVII, pp. 283-93.

<sup>2</sup> Br. Gen., p. 939. It has previously been assumed it was his father who was named in the third Charter, but since "Captaine William Lovelace" is named in the second Charter, 23 May 1609, and was knighted 20 Sept. 1609, it is more reasonable to conclude the same person was named in 1612 as "Sir William Lovelace."

<sup>3</sup> Ibid., p. 818; R, Va. Co. I, p. 289; VXXIX, p. 227; Robert Hovenden, ed., *The Visitation of Kent Taken in the Years 1619-1621* (Harleian Society, Publications, XLII; London, 1898), p. 126; A. J. Pearman, "The Kentish Family of Lovelace," in *Archaeologia Cantiana*, X (London, 1876), pp. 184-200; Douglas Richardson, *Plantagenet Ancestry* (Baltimore, 2004), p. 465.

<sup>4</sup> P.C.C. 60 Barrington, in V XXVm, p. 179. The inquisition post mortem, 9 Aug. 1628 (*ibid.*), gives the date of his death.

<sup>5</sup> P.C.C. 51 Russell, in VXXVEH, pp. 181-82.

<sup>6</sup> VXXVIII, pp. 182-87; Pearman, *loc. cit.*

<sup>7</sup> *Dictionary of National Biography*, XXXIV (London, 1893), pp. 168-72.



<sup>8</sup> W. Noel Sainsbury, ed., *Calendar of State Papers, Colonial Series, 1574-1660* (London, 1860), p. 379.

<sup>9</sup> J. Hall Pleasants, "Francis Lovelace, Governor of New York, 1668-1673," *New York Genealogical and Biographical Record*, LI, pp. 175-94.

<sup>10</sup> VXXIV, pp. 84-87; KXVH, pp. 302-03.

<sup>11</sup> John Venn and J. A. Venn, *Alumni Cantabrigienses*, pt. 1, II (Cambridge, 1922), p. 242.

<sup>12</sup> John Edwin Cussan, *History of Hertfordshire, II* (London and Hertford, 1874-78), Hundred of Broadwater, pp. 77, 83-84; John Walker, *An Attempt Towards Recovering an Account of the Numbers and Sufferings of the Clergy* (London, 1714), pt. 2, p. 251. "He had been presented to the Living by his Father; who... had also built a new Parsonage-House from the Ground, before he gave his son a Living."

<sup>13</sup> Walker, *loc. cit.*

<sup>14</sup> Patent Bk. 3, pp. 187-88, to "Theo. Hoane, Gent."

<sup>15</sup> P.C.C. Administration Act Books, in VXXIV, p. 89. She probably moved to Virginia because her brother Francis<sup>2</sup> Lovelace was then there. The parishes of Walkern and Weston adjoin.

<sup>16</sup> Lancaster Co. Order Bk. 1656-66, p. 7. Francis Moryson was then Speaker of the House of Burgesses and subsequently Deputy Governor of Virginia.

<sup>17</sup> Bishop's transcripts of Walkern Parish registers, V XXIV, p. 87; Joseph Jackson Howard and Joseph Lemuel Chester, eds., *The Visitation of London Anno Domini 1633, 1634, and 1635*, I (Harleian Society, Publications, XV; London, 1880), p. 327.

<sup>18</sup> Maryland Land Office Bk. 4, pp. 228-29. The patent for the tract, "Gorsuch," was issued 13 Feb. 1659/60 (*ibid.*, pp. 322-23).

<sup>19</sup> William Hand Browne, ed., *Proceedings of the Council of Maryland, 1636-1667* (Archives of Maryland, UJ; Baltimore, 1885), p. 413.

<sup>20</sup> VXXVIII, pp. 183-84; J. Hall Pleasants, "Francis Lovelace...", *loc. cit.*

<sup>21</sup> A. W. Hughes Clark, *The Registers of St. Katherine by the Tower, London, 1666-1695* (Harleian Society, Registers, LXXX-LXXXI; London,

1952), p. 122.

<sup>22</sup> VXXVIII, p. 185.

<sup>23</sup> *Ibid.*; Sir John Maclean, *Historical and Genealogical Memoir of the Family of Poyntz* (Exeter, 1886), pp. 91-93, 96.

<sup>24</sup> P.C.C. 63 Foot, in VXXVIII, p. 186.

<sup>25</sup> W. Harry Rylands, *The Four Visitations of Berkshire* [1532-1665/6], I (Harleian Society, *Publications*, LVI; London, 1907), p. 221.

<sup>26</sup> Howard, *loc. cit.*

<sup>27</sup> Joseph Foster, *London Marriage Licenses, 1521-1869* (London, 1887), p. 569.

<sup>28</sup> Leonard, pp. 20,22,29-32, xiii; Jon Kukla, *Speakers and Clerks of the Virginia House of Burgesses, 1643-1776*, (Richmond, 1981), pp. 53-54.

<sup>29</sup> Patent Bk. 3, pp. 95, 5.

<sup>30</sup> V XVII, pp. 129-30.

<sup>31</sup> *Ibid*, pp. 288-89.

<sup>32</sup> MCGC, p. 425, petition of John Harlow, 9 Oct. 1675, that Mr. Wm. Whitby's orphan was "neare of age" and requesting a caveat to prevent the sale of land.

<sup>33</sup> MCGC, p. 215.

<sup>34</sup> Middlesex Co. Wills &c 1675-1798, p. 3.

<sup>35</sup> V XXIV, pp. 317-21.

<sup>36</sup> Maryland Testamentary Proceedings 9, p. 23.

<sup>37</sup> V XXIV, pp. 322-25.

<sup>38</sup> VXXIV, p.425.

<sup>39</sup> V XXVI, p. 97.

<sup>40</sup> Patent Bk. 3, pp. 182-83.

<sup>41</sup> V XXIV, pp. 425-32.

<sup>42</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 5, p. 227; P.C.C. 29 Reeve.

<sup>43</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Deed Bk. IS K, p. 57.

<sup>44</sup> VXXIV, pp. 432-38; Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 4, p. 240.

<sup>45</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Court Proceedings 1691-93, pp. 484-85.



- <sup>46</sup> V XXIV, pp. 438-40.
- <sup>47</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 12, pt. 1, p. 105.
- <sup>48</sup> V XXV, pp. 85-86, 91-98.
- <sup>49</sup> V XXVI, pp. 207-12.
- <sup>50</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 212-15.
- <sup>51</sup> VXXVI, pp. 215-21.
- <sup>52</sup> West River Monthly Meeting records.
- <sup>53</sup> Maryland Testamentary Proceedings 23, p. 84.
- <sup>54</sup> V XXVI, p. 221.
- <sup>35</sup> V XXVII, pp. 384-87.
- <sup>56</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 11, p. 284.
- <sup>57</sup> Third Haven Monthly Meeting records.
- <sup>58</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>59</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 12, p. 46.
- <sup>60</sup> V XXVII, pp. 387-89.
- <sup>61</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 12, p. 135.
- <sup>62</sup> Maryland Testamentary Proceedings 19B, p. 89.
- <sup>63</sup> St. Peter's Parish, Talbot Co., Md., Register.
- <sup>64</sup> V XXIV, pp. 324-25.
- <sup>65</sup> St. Peter's Parish, Talbot Co., Md., Register.
- <sup>66</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>67</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>68</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>69</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 19, p. 140.
- <sup>70</sup> St. Peter's Parish, Talbot Co., Md., Register.
- <sup>71</sup> V XXIV, pp. 325-27.
- <sup>72</sup> St. Peter's Parish, Talbot Co., Md., Register.
- <sup>73</sup> V XXV, p. 98.
- <sup>74</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 3, p. 236.
- <sup>75</sup> Robert Barnes, *Baltimore County Families, 1659-1759* (Baltimore, 1989), pp. 250,424.

<sup>76</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 25, pp. 555-56.

<sup>77</sup> Barnes, *op. cit.*, pp. 24-25.

<sup>78</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 12, p. 220.

<sup>79</sup> V XXV, p. 96.

<sup>80</sup> Dickinson Papers, Maryland Historical Society.

<sup>81</sup> *Ibid.* His estate was administered 1 April 1718 (Maryland Testamentary Proceedings 23, p. 172, dated 1717 in error).

<sup>82</sup> VXXVI, p. 213. Dickinson Papers, *loc. cit.*, omits Rachel but adds James and Walter. James Dickinson, son of William and Elizabeth of Talbot Co., Md., married, 21 Nov. 1717 (West River Monthly Meeting records, in *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin*, XTV, no. 3, p. 5) Hannah Coale and as merchant of Talbot County left will 18 Aug. 1738-1 Jan. 1738/9 (Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 22, p. 12), naming son William and minor daughters Elizabeth, Mary and Ann, and son-in-law [stepson?] Antony Richardson.

<sup>83</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 20, p. 377.

<sup>84</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 24, p. 339.

<sup>85</sup> V XXVI, pp. 214-15.

<sup>86</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 24, p. 336.

<sup>87</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 16, p. 233.

<sup>88</sup> Talbot Co., Md., Land Commissions 1, 1723-36, pp. 189, 207; Land Commissions 2, 1736-45, pp. 23-24.

<sup>89</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 22, p. 280.

<sup>90</sup> VXXVI, pp. 215-16.

<sup>91</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 326.

<sup>92</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 40, p. 174.

<sup>93</sup> VXXVI, pp. 327-28.

<sup>94</sup> V XXVI, p. 330.

<sup>95</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 3, p. 411.

<sup>96</sup> V XXIV, pp. 217-21.

<sup>97</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 16, p. 28. Administration on his estate with the will annexed was granted, 16 June 1720, to John Gorsuch

with Thomas Gorsuch and Charles Gorsuch as securities.

<sup>98</sup> Maryland Inventories 13, pp. 255-58.

<sup>99</sup> VXXIV, p. 220; Barnes, *op. cit.*, p. 267.

<sup>100</sup> Chester Co., Pa., Will Bk. B, p. 163, in Jacob Martin, *Abstracts of Wills of Chester County, Pennsylvania* I (n.p., 1900), p. 231.

<sup>101</sup> VXXVII, pp. 388-89.

<sup>102</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 30, p. 648.

<sup>103</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature*, I, p. 220.

<sup>104</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 20, p. 670.

<sup>105</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 31, p. 816.

<sup>106</sup> Prince George's Co., Md., Deed Bk. EE, pp. 337-38.

<sup>107</sup> Prather Prayer Book.

<sup>108</sup> He was shown as aged 60 and his wife Elizabeth as deceased in "State of His Lordships Manor [Conegocheague?], 1767," in Gaius Marcus Brumbaugh, *Maryland Records*, II (Lancaster, Pa., 1928), p. 44, but was almost certainly several years older.

<sup>109</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Inventories 57, p. 432.

<sup>110</sup> Washington Co., Md., Will Bk. A, p. 118.

<sup>111</sup> Census of 1776, Lower Potomack Hundred, Frederick [Montgomery] Co., Md., in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, I (Baltimore, 1915), p. 182.

<sup>112</sup> Prince George's [Rock Creek] Parish, Prince George's Co., Md., Register, shows marriage of John Clagett and Sarah — 30 July 1739.

<sup>113</sup> Census of 1776, in Brumbaugh, *op. cit.*, I, p. 188.

<sup>114</sup> St. Peter's Parish, Talbot Co., Md., Register.

<sup>115</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 38, p. 569.

<sup>116</sup> St. Peter's Parish, Talbot Co., Md., Register.

<sup>117</sup> St. Peter's Parish, Talbot Co., Md., Register.

<sup>118</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>119</sup> Barnes, *op. cit.*, p. 365.

<sup>120</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 20, p. 215.

<sup>121</sup> Barnes, *op. cit.*, p. 156.

<sup>122</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 31, p. 185.

<sup>123</sup> Third Haven Monthly Meeting records.

<sup>124</sup> *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin* XXX, p. 387.

<sup>125</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature*, I (Baltimore and London, 1979), p. 356, names, in addition to Elizabeth, Henry and John, William, Walter, Elizabeth, Rebecca, Rachel and Rachel [sic], all of whom died young, but omits Thomas and Philemon. Three tombstones at "Crosiadore," Talbot Co., Md., of Judith Dickinson, died 13 6 mo. [Aug.] 1729, Rebecca Dickinson, died 21 6 mo. 1729, and Rachell Dickinson, died [ ] 6 mo. 1729, may be for children who died young.

<sup>126</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, 16 July 1767.

<sup>127</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 35, p. 429.

<sup>128</sup> Eleonora Goldsborough Winter Goldsborough, "The House of Goldsborough" (typewritten; n.p., 1932), IV, Sect. 124, pp. 1-6; *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature*, I, pp. 356-58.

<sup>129</sup> *Dictionary of American Biography*, V (New York, 1930), pp. 299-300.

<sup>130</sup> Ibid, pp. 302-03.

<sup>131</sup> Dickinson Papers, *loc. cit.*

<sup>132</sup> *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin* XXIX, p. 386.

<sup>133</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 20, p. 501.

<sup>134</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 25, p. 510.

<sup>135</sup> *Ibid*, p. 267,

<sup>136</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 15, p. 299.

<sup>137</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 28, p. 440.

<sup>138</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 30, p. 533.

<sup>139</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature*, I, p. 133.

<sup>140</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 31, p. 448.

<sup>141</sup> Third Haven Monthly Meeting records.

<sup>142</sup> Third Haven Monthly Meeting records.

<sup>143</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 21, p. 347.

<sup>144</sup> Cecil Monthly Meeting records.

- <sup>145</sup> St. John's Parish, Queen Anne's Co., Md., Register, in *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin*, XVI, p. 74.
- <sup>146</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 38, p. 717.
- <sup>147</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 8, pp 58-59.
- <sup>148</sup> V XXVI, pp. 331-32.
- <sup>149</sup> St. John's Parish, Baltimore Co., Md., Register.
- <sup>150</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 11, p. 66.
- <sup>151</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 6, p. 536.
- <sup>152</sup> VXXVI, pp. 422-23
- <sup>153</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 10, pp. 67-68.
- <sup>154</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage returns, Scharf Papers, Maryland Historical Society.
- <sup>155</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 11, p. 522.
- <sup>156</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 4, p. 319.
- <sup>157</sup> Gravestone, Mount Pleasant Cemetery, Gamber, Md.
- <sup>158</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage returns, *loc. cit.*
- <sup>159</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 10, p. 57.
- <sup>160</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 11, p. 373.
- <sup>161</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 3, p. 321.
- <sup>162</sup> VXXVI, pp. 423-24; Barnes, *op. cit.*, p. 268.
- <sup>163</sup> Gravestones, "Cumberland," Baltimore Co., Md., in Helen W. Ridgely, *Historic Graves of Maryland and the District of Columbia* (New York, 1908), p. 132.
- <sup>164</sup> First Presbyterian Church, Baltimore, Md., Records.
- <sup>165</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 7, pp. 47-50.
- <sup>166</sup> MHMX, p. 183.
- <sup>167</sup> V XXVI, pp. 424-25.
- <sup>168</sup> *Baltimore American*, 12 Feb. 1803.
- <sup>169</sup> *MHM* X, p. 289.
- <sup>170</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 5, pp. 371-73.
- <sup>171</sup> St. Paul's Parish, Baltimore Co., Md., Register.

- <sup>172</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 8, p. 18.
- <sup>173</sup> y XXVI, pp. 425-26.
- <sup>174</sup> St. Thomas' Parish, Baltimore Co., Md., Register.
- <sup>175</sup> *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin* XIX, pp. 17-18.
- <sup>176</sup> St. Thomas' Parish, Baltimore Co., Md., Register.
- <sup>177</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 9, p. 472.
- <sup>178</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 5, pp. 534-35.
- <sup>179</sup> V XXVI, pp. 426-27.
- <sup>180</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 6, pp. 110-12, which names daughters Katherine and Mary but does not name children Daniel and Thomas.
- <sup>181</sup> Iva Scheiffe, *Genealogy of the Stansbury Family... 1658-1938* (Fairfield, la., n.d.), p. 18; Robert W. Barnes, *Baltimore County Families, 1659-1759* (Baltimore, 1989), p. 604; *MHM* DC, p. 82.
- <sup>182</sup> Scheiffe, *op. cit.*, p. 78.
- <sup>183</sup> Ancestor table of Robert W. Barnes, in *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin*, XXXII, pp. 199.
- <sup>184</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 5, pp 69-70.
- <sup>185</sup> VXXVI, pp. 428-29.
- <sup>186</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Administration Accounts 15, p. 208.
- <sup>187</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 10, pp. 126-28.
- <sup>188</sup> *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin* XX, p. 189.
- <sup>189</sup> *Baltimore American*, 22 May 1810.
- <sup>190</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Marriage returns, Scharf Papers, *loc. cit.*
- <sup>191</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 6, p. 5.
- <sup>192</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 18, 298.
- <sup>193</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 21, pp. 107-08.
- <sup>194</sup> Gorsuch Bible, copy, File case A, Maryland Historical Society.
- <sup>195</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 17, p. 341.
- <sup>196</sup> *Baltimore American*, 21 Sept. 1848.
- <sup>197</sup> St. John's Parish, Baltimore Co., Md., Register.

<sup>198</sup> VXXVI,p.430.

<sup>199</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 14, p. 465.

<sup>200</sup> Baltimore Co., Md., Will Bk. 6, p. 3.

<sup>201</sup> VXXVI, p. 430.

<sup>202</sup> *MHMLXX*, P. 313.

<sup>203</sup> Kezia (Gorsuch) Buck Bible, copy, File case A, Maryland  
Historical Society.

<sup>204</sup> VXXVII, p. 389.

## LUKIN

+1. EDWARD<sup>1</sup> LUKIN, as scribe, signed the 1606 charter of the Virginia Company and as “Edward Lukin, Gentleman” was among the incorporators of the 1609 charter.<sup>1</sup> In the 1610/11 list of subscribers to the Company he is credited with an investment of £37.10.0.<sup>2</sup> He was also one of the incorporators of the Somers Island Company, 29 June 1615,<sup>3</sup> and in 1618 he exchanged his “prize” won in the Virginia Company’s lottery amounting to £25 for two shares of stock.<sup>4</sup> In the *Quo Warranto* of 24 May 1624, under which the charter of the Virginia Company was revoked and management of the colony thereafter assumed by the King, Lukin’s name appears in the original list of incorporators as *Lukyn*.<sup>5</sup>

Lukin’s investment entitled him to five shares of the Virginia Company stock and gave him rights to 500 acres of land as his first dividend, to which a second dividend, upon settlement, of 500 acres could be added. There is no record that he ever crossed the seas to take up his dividends.

Although the identity of Edward Lukin of the Virginia Company has not been established with certainty, it appears most likely that he is the Edward Lukyn of Much Baddow, Essex, who married Ann King and was father of five daughters and co-heiresses.<sup>6</sup>

Issue:<sup>7</sup> 2. Isabel<sup>2</sup>; 3. Ann<sup>2</sup>; 4. Thomasin<sup>2</sup>; 5. Mary<sup>2</sup>; 6. Margaret<sup>2</sup>.

---

<sup>1</sup> *H I*, pp. 85-86.

<sup>2</sup> *Br. Gen.*, p. 468.

<sup>3</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 770-71.

<sup>4</sup> *R, Va. Co. m*, p. 59.

<sup>5</sup> *Ibid.*, IV, pp. 80, 365. The Crown assumed control in Virginia 26 June 1624.



<sup>6</sup> The longstanding identification of Alice Page (died 22 June 1698, aged 73), widow of Col. John Page, as daughter of Edward<sup>1</sup> Lukin has not been confirmed. One Lukin coat of arms is cut upon her tombstone {*firuton Parish Churchyard and Church: A Guide to the Tombstones, Monuments, and Mural Tablets* [Williamsburg, 1976], p. 19; William Armstrong Crozier, ed., *Virginia Heraldica [Virginia County Record Series, V; New York, 1908]*, p. 42), indicating that this was her maiden surname and that she was an heiress, since the arms are inscribed alone in accordance with the custom to indicate there were no sons to inherit and the female heir(s), therefore, were entitled to bear the arms alone. The arms borne by Edward<sup>1</sup> Lukyn, as registered in the visitation of 1612, however, were not those inscribed on Alice (Lukin) Page's tombstone. Another Lukin family was registered in the Essex visitation of 1612 with the arms inscribed on the tombstone, but the names Edward and Alice appear nowhere in their pedigree (Metcalf, *op. cit.*, pp. 237-38), An Alice Lukin, daughter of Robert Lukin, was born 9 July 1626 and baptized at Isleham, Cambridgeshire (and therefore of the approximate age of Alice Page), but the arms of this family (John W. Clay, ed., *The Visitation of Cambridge Made in A" [1575]... 1619* [London, 1897], p. 109) are not those on the tombstone of Alice (Lukin) Page. This Alice appears to be the only child of an eldest son and consequently would have been an heraldic heiress entitled to bear the undifferenced Lukyn arms. There are other extant American gravestones engraved with arms differing from the actual arms of the individual, mistakes apparently having been made because the stone cutter referred to an armory or other collection of published arms when precise descriptions were not provided, and perhaps not even known, by the family of the deceased.

<sup>7</sup> Walter C. Metcalfe, ed., *The Visitations of Essex... 1552... 1558... 1570... 1612... 1634*, I (Harleian Society, *Publications*, XIII; London, 1878], p. 238; Sir Algernon Tudor Tudor-Craig, *The Romance of Melusine and de Lusignan* [London, 1932], p. 16).

## LUPO<sup>1</sup>

Two sons, and possibly a third, of Peter Lupo and his wife Katherine Wickes, who were married 27 Oct. 1575,<sup>2</sup> came early to Virginia. They were descended from Spanish or Portuguese Sephardic Jews who by 1540 had settled in England as court musicians.

+\*1. LIEUT. ALBIANO<sup>1</sup> LUPO, baptized 22 Aug. 1579,<sup>3</sup> came to Virginia in the *Swan*, 1610. He married Elizabeth\_\_\_\_ who came in the *George*, 1616. Anglo-Saxon scribes had a great deal of trouble with his given name. On 18 March 1619/20 Mr. Aliano Lupo was admitted for one share in the Virginia Company.<sup>4</sup> Lieut. Lupo, Philip<sup>1</sup> Lupo and Elizabeth Lupo were living at Elizabeth City, Feb. 1623/4.<sup>5</sup> The muster, 1624/5, shows Lieut. Albiano<sup>1</sup> Lupo, aged 40, Elizabeth Lupo, aged 28, and Temperance Lupo, aged 4, born in Virginia, and two servants. He patented, 1 Sept. 1624, as “Gent, and Ancient Planter of Kiccoughtan,” 350 acres in the Corporation of Elizabeth City, and on 20 September following Elizabeth Lupo patented 50 acres adjoining land of her husband, Lieut. Albiano Lupo, “by order of Court out of England.”<sup>6</sup> The will of “Left. Albino Lupo,” now lost, was proved 9 Oct. 1626 by the oaths of Mr. Thomas Spillman and John Slaughter.<sup>7</sup> John Chandler, who had a wife Elizabeth in 1636, owned, in June 1645, “the land late of Lieut. Albiano Lupo,”<sup>8</sup> and may have married the widow.

Issue: 4. Temperance<sup>2</sup>, born 1620 in Virginia.

\*2. PHILIP<sup>1</sup> LUPO, baptized 15 June 1582,<sup>9</sup> married, 27 Oct. 1604 at Strood near Rochester, Kent, Mary Comes. He came to Virginia in the *George* which arrived at Jamestown, Oct. 1621, with the new governor, Sir Francis Wyatt and his party and was living with his brother Albiano in the census, 1623/4, but, although still in Elizabeth City, was not with his brother in the muster, 1624/5, when he was aged 42. Soon thereafter, perhaps because of the deaths of his brothers, he returned to England, where he became a goldsmith.<sup>10</sup>

Philip<sup>1</sup> Lupo died before 1668/9 when his son Philip<sup>2</sup> made his will and may be the Philip Luprue who died in London, 9 Feb. 1652/3, aged 70.<sup>[11](#)</sup>

Issue: 5. James<sup>2</sup>, died before 1668/9, married, 30 June 1646 at Ledsham, Yorkshire, Maria Askham; 6. Katherine<sup>2</sup>, died before 1668/9, married\_\_\_\_ Mosecroft, both being mentioned in their brother's will; 7. PHILIP<sup>2</sup>; 8. Mary<sup>2</sup>, baptized 13 April 1612 at Strood near Rochester, Kent.

\*3. WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> LUPO, presumably a brother of the foregoing, probably also came in the *George* in Oct. 1621 with the party of Sir Francis Wyatt which included Philip<sup>1</sup>, as many years later, 29 Sept. 1643, he is mentioned as a headright of Sir Francis.<sup>[12](#)</sup> He also lived at Elizabeth City, but not for long as he is listed among the dead there, 16 Feb. 1623/4.<sup>[13](#)</sup>

7. PHILIP<sup>2</sup> LUPO (Philip<sup>1</sup>) came to Virginia, where his father had previously lived, and was living in Isle of Wight County by 27 June 1664.<sup>[14](#)</sup> He married (1)\_\_\_\_ and (2) Marie (or Mary)\_\_\_\_, widow of Francis Higgins.<sup>[15](#)</sup> As Philip Lupo, Sr., he left a will, 8 March 1668/9-9 Feb. 1670/1,<sup>[16](#)</sup> which stated he was going to England to settle the estates of his father "Philip Lupo, Gouldsmith," his brother James Lupo and his sister Katherine Mosecraft. He mentioned his wife Marie, his eldest son Philip<sup>3</sup>, his youngest son James<sup>3</sup> and his daughter Mary<sup>3</sup> Ryall. His widow was living in 1672.<sup>[17](#)</sup>

Issue: 9. Philip<sup>3</sup>; 10. MARY<sup>3</sup>; 11. JAMES<sup>3</sup>.

10. MARY<sup>3</sup> LUPO (Philip<sup>2</sup>, Philip<sup>1</sup>) married\_\_\_\_ Ryall, probably Charles Ryall<sup>[18](#)</sup> of Isle of Wight County.

Issue: [RYALL] 12. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>.

11. JAMES<sup>3</sup> LUPO (Philip<sup>2</sup>, Philip<sup>1</sup>), called youngest son in his father's will, married, before 18 April 1679,<sup>[19](#)</sup> Sarah Branch, daughter of George Branch (died 1688) of Surry County.<sup>[20](#)</sup> They settled on a part of her father's land. On 4 Aug. 1688 George Branch, Jr., sold James Lupo of the Upper Parish of Isle of Wight County, the plantation of 45 acres on which he was then living.<sup>[21](#)</sup> He was charged with this land, 1704. James<sup>3</sup> Lupo left a will 26 April 1712-27 Oct. 1713.<sup>[22](#)</sup>

Issue: 13. PHILIP<sup>4</sup>; 14. Sarah<sup>4</sup>, died before 8 April 1728 when her estate was ordered appraised,<sup>[23](#)</sup> married\_\_\_Lilbourne; 15. ANN<sup>4</sup>; 16. Mary<sup>4</sup>; 17. JOHN<sup>4</sup>.

12. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> RYALL (Mary<sup>3</sup> Lupo, Philip<sup>2</sup>, Philip<sup>1</sup>), of Isle of Wight County, left will dated 26 May 1709.<sup>[24](#)</sup> He married Isabel\_\_\_.

Issue: [RYALL] 18. George<sup>5</sup>; 19. CHARLES<sup>5</sup>; 20. John<sup>5</sup>, probably the John whose petition for 300 acres in Edgecombe Co., N.C., was granted 6 May 1742;<sup>[25](#)</sup> 21. ISABEL<sup>5</sup>.

13. PHILIP<sup>4</sup> LUPO (James<sup>3</sup>, Philip<sup>2</sup>, Philip<sup>1</sup>) married \_ Brandy, daughter of John Brantly (died 1730/1) and his wife Elizabeth Clay.

Issue:<sup>[26](#)</sup> 22. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>; 23. Martha<sup>5</sup>; 24. Mary<sup>5</sup>.

15. ANN<sup>4</sup> LUPO (James<sup>3</sup>, Philip<sup>2</sup>, Philip<sup>1</sup>) married John Bidgood, Jr., who left will 18 March 1715/6-22 Aug. 1726.<sup>[27](#)</sup>

Issue: [BIDGOOD] 25. Mary<sup>5</sup>; 26. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 27. John<sup>5</sup>; 28. James<sup>5</sup>; 29. Josiah<sup>5</sup>.

17. JOHN<sup>4</sup> LUPO (James<sup>3</sup>, Philip<sup>2</sup>, Philip<sup>1</sup>) married Patience\_\_\_(perhaps Milner), who married (2) John Cary and left will 7 Dec. 1772-2 Dec. 1779.<sup>[28](#)</sup>

Issue: 30. JAMES<sup>5</sup>; 31. PHILIP<sup>5</sup>; 32. Mary<sup>5</sup>, married Benjamin Brantley, who died before 6 July 1780 when an accounting of his estate was recorded.<sup>[29](#)</sup>

19. CHARLES<sup>5</sup> RYALL (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Mary<sup>3</sup> Lupo, Philip<sup>2</sup>, Philip<sup>1</sup>) is probably the Charles who moved to Onslow Co., N.C., where he proved rights for the importation of eight persons, 22 May 1741, and of five white persons, 3 April 1750.<sup>[30](#)</sup> He petitioned for and was granted, 6 April 1750, 480 acres in New Hanover Co., N.C., and, 29 Sept. 1750, 420 acres in Duplin Co., N.C.<sup>[31](#)</sup> He left will dated 28 Nov. 1754.<sup>[32](#)</sup> He married\_\_\_.

Issue: [RYALL] 33. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, left will dated 29 Aug. 1772,<sup>[33](#)</sup> married Mary \_\_\_; 34. Thomas<sup>6</sup>; 35. (Daughter)<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_Nickson.

21. ISABEL<sup>5</sup> RYALL (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Mary<sup>3</sup> Lupo, Philip<sup>2</sup>, Philip<sup>1</sup>), perhaps married\_\_\_Brown and was mother of

Issue: [BROWN] 36. Lawrence<sup>6</sup>.

26. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> BIDGOOD (Ann<sup>4</sup> Lupo, James<sup>3</sup>, Philip<sup>2</sup>, Philip<sup>1</sup>) is probably the William who left will 14 May 1748-codicil 11 Aug. 1748-\_\_\_\_, <sup>34</sup> married Hester [Esther] (Williamson) Proctor, daughter of George Williamson. <sup>35</sup>

Issue: [BIDGOOD] 37. William<sup>6</sup>, probably the William who married Jane Ingram, who died in 1800; <sup>36</sup> 38. Ann<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_\_Miller; 39. Josiah<sup>6</sup>; 40. John<sup>6</sup>, born 3 Feb. 1734; <sup>37</sup> 41. Richard<sup>6</sup>, born 13 Feb. 1736; <sup>38</sup> 42. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, apparently afflicted.

30. JAMES<sup>5</sup> LUPO (John<sup>4</sup>, James<sup>3</sup>, Philip<sup>2</sup>, Philip<sup>1</sup>), of Isle of Wight County, left will 15 Jan. 1789-6 Sept. 1790. <sup>39</sup> He married\_\_\_\_.

Issue: 43. Elizabeth Gray<sup>6</sup>; 44. Mary<sup>6</sup>; 45. William<sup>6</sup>; 46. James<sup>6</sup>, moved to Edgecombe Co., N.C., where he purchased 400 acres on the south side of Williamson's Branch, 30 May 1792, <sup>40</sup> left nuncupative will 13 March 1811 Aug. 1811, <sup>41</sup> married Anne\_\_\_\_; 47. Laban<sup>6</sup>.

31. PHILIP<sup>5</sup> LUPO (John<sup>4</sup>, James<sup>3</sup>, Philip<sup>2</sup>, Philip<sup>1</sup>) left will 14 Nov. 1778-3 Dec. 1778. <sup>42</sup> He married\_\_\_\_, daughter of William Carrell. <sup>43</sup>

Issue: 48. Mildred<sup>6</sup>, married(l), 8 Aug. 1790, <sup>44</sup> Thomas Mallicote, who left will 1 Dec. 1790-28 Dec. 1790, <sup>45</sup> and (2), 24 Jan. 1792, <sup>46</sup> James Atkinson; 49. Sally<sup>6</sup>.

---

<sup>1</sup> G. M. Lupo, "The Lupo Family of Early Virginia," *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXXVI, pp. 281-88.

<sup>2</sup> Register of St. Botolph Without Aldgate, London, in Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints, *International Genealogical Index*, microfiche, London and Middlesex, England.

<sup>3</sup> Register of St. Botolph Without Aldgate, London, *loc. cit.*, as Albanus.

<sup>4</sup> R, Va. Co. III, p. 60.

<sup>5</sup> Hotten, p. 185.

<sup>6</sup> Patent Bk. 1, pp. 33-34. These are included in the list of all the Titles and Estates of Land, sent home by Sir Francis Wyatt, May 1624 (?), Va.,

Co. IV, p. 558).

<sup>7</sup> MCGC p.116.

<sup>8</sup> Patent Bk. 1, p. 368; Patent Bk. 2, p. 23.

<sup>9</sup> Register of St. Botolph Without Aldgate, *loc. cit.*

<sup>10</sup> Will of 7. Philip<sup>2</sup> Lupo, see note 16. His place of residence is undetermined. Sir Ambrose Heal, *The London Goldsmiths, 1200-1800* (Cambridge, 1935), lists no Lupos, but the Jewish origin of the family would have prevented admission. Goldsmiths were also the local bankers of the day, as people took their valuables to them to be placed in the goldsmiths' vaults or strong boxes.

<sup>11</sup> A. W. Cornelius Hallen, *The Registers of St. Botolph, Bishopsgate, London* (n.p., 1893), H, p. 108.

<sup>12</sup> Patent Bk. 1, p. 916.

<sup>13</sup> Hotten, p. 194. Lupo, *loc. cit.*, suggests he was a child of Albiano<sup>1</sup>, born about 1616, but this seems unlikely.

<sup>14</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Wills, Deeds &c 1, 1662-1715, pp. 9-10.

<sup>15</sup> Jo White Linn, *Drake-Arrington, Linn-Brown* (Salisbury, N.C., 1984), p. 41. The will of Roger Higgins, 16 April 1672-10 Aug. 1672, named his mother Mary Lupo, brother James Higgins, brother-[in-law] Robert Hogges [Hodges] (and his three sons) and James Lupo (Isle of Wight Co. Wills & Deeds 2, p. 113).

<sup>16</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Wills & Deeds 2, p. 96.

<sup>18</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 113.

<sup>18</sup> This name also appears as Royall, but no relationship is known to the Royall family of whom an account appears herein.

<sup>19</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 202, will of Joyce Cripps.

<sup>20</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Wills & Deeds 2, p. 285.

<sup>21</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 1, 1688-1704, p. 4.

<sup>22</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Wills & Deeds 2, p. 542.

<sup>23</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 94.

<sup>24</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Wills & Deeds 2, p. 502, without probate date. The records immediately before and after were recorded 9 Aug. 1709.

<sup>25</sup> *Records of the Executive Council, 1735-1754 (The Colonial Records of North Carolina, 2nd sen, VIII; Raleigh, 1988), p. 131.*

<sup>26</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 248, will of John Brantly, 1 Feb. 1730/1-22 March 1730/1, which names granddaughters Elizabeth, Martha and Mary “Loopers.”

<sup>27</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 9.

<sup>28</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 9, p. 30.

<sup>29</sup> *Ibid.*, p.49.

<sup>30</sup> *Records of the Executive Council, 1735-1754*, pp. 121, 251

<sup>31</sup> *Ibid*, pp.254, 263.

<sup>32</sup> Onslow Co., N.C, Original will, in Stephen E. Bradley, *Early Records of North Carolina*, VII, Wills 1750-1755 (From the Secretary of State Papers) (Keysville, Va., 1994), p. 85.

<sup>33</sup> Onslow Co., N.C, Record of Wills 1757-83, p. 38, without probate date.

<sup>34</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 123.

<sup>35</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 7, p. 433, deed, 4 March 1746/7, of William Bidgood and wife Esther and George Proctor, “the Heir Expectant to the said Esther,” to their son Josiah, of land Esther inherited from her father.

<sup>36</sup> John Anderson Brayton, *The Descendants of Capt. John Jennings of Isle of Wight County, Virginia (Colonial Families of Surry and Isle of Wight Counties, Virginia, TV; Memphis, 2001)*, pp. 66-68.

<sup>37</sup> Newport Parish Register, fragment.

<sup>38</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>39</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 185.

<sup>40</sup> Edgecombe Co., N.C., Deed Bk. 7, p. 125, as Loopen, Lewpen.

<sup>41</sup> Edgecombe Co., N.C., Will Bk. E, p. 20.

<sup>42</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 8, p. 507.

<sup>43</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 9, p. 298, will of William Carrell, 28 Aug. 1777-3 March 1778.

<sup>44</sup> Blanche Adams Chapman, *Marriages of Isle of Wight County, Virginia, 1628-1800* (Smithfield, Va., 1933), p. 96.

<sup>45</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 8.

<sup>46</sup> Chapman, *op. cit.*, pp. 63, 97.



## MACOCK<sup>1</sup>

\*1. SAMUEL<sup>1</sup> MACOCK, son of Roger Macocke, husbandman, of Yelvertoft, Northamptonshire, was baptized there 7 Nov. 1594. He attended Shadwell School in Leicestershire and was admitted sizar at Jesus College, Cambridge, 28 May 1611, and migrated to Caius College, Cambridge, 15 May 1612, where he was a scholar, 1613-14.<sup>2</sup> He came to Virginia by 10 March 1617/8 when Governor Argall wrote a letter to the Virginia Company that he, “on account of the scarcity of ministers,” desired “orders for Mr. Wickham and Mr. Macock, a Cambridge scholar.”<sup>3</sup>

In 1619 “Sir George Yeardley to begin his government added to be of his Council... Master Samuel Macock and propounded to have a General Assembly with all expedition.”<sup>4</sup> A letter from Sir Edwin Sandys in London, also dated 1619, states that “Mr. Macock... who dwells at Charles Hundred, 40 miles from Jamestown,” is diligent in attending the Council sessions and “is indeed my chief strength in right.”<sup>5</sup>

Samuel<sup>1</sup> Macock’s patent for 2000 acres in the territory of the Great Weyanoke “over against [adjacent to] Piersey’s [Peirse’s] Hundred” is listed in “Titles and Estates of Land” sent to England, 1625/6.<sup>6</sup> He was living there when killed by the Indians, 22 March 1622/3, “Captain Samuel Macock Esquire” and three others being listed at “Master Macocks Diuidend.”<sup>7</sup> His untimely death is also recorded in an account, sent to London, of those who met their deaths in the massacre:

... Captain Maycock, all Gentleman of birth, vertue, and industry, and of the Councill there, suffered vnder this their cruelty and treason.<sup>8</sup>

The name of his wife is not known.

Issue: 2. \*SARAH<sup>2</sup>.

2. SARAH<sup>2</sup> MACOCK (Samuel<sup>1</sup>) was listed in the census, 1623/4, with the family of Capt. Roger Smith “of James City with the Corporation thereof.”<sup>9</sup> In the muster, 1624/5, she was shown as born in Virginia and

aged 2 years and probably was in the care of Smith's wife Joane, daughter of Capt. William Peirce and widow of John Rolfe (see SMITH, Roger, and ROLFE).

On 8 May 1626 the General Court in session issued an order that "Sarah Macock for four servants brought over in *the Abigail*, 1622, upon account of Mr. Samuel Maycocke shall have 200 acres of land to be taken up by her in any place not formerly taken up."<sup>10</sup> As is evident, this was authority to vest title to land in a minor, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Macock being but four years old at the time.

Her marriage to 2. *George<sup>2</sup> Pace* (see PACE) is established by a quitclaim deed for land in Charles City County, 25 Feb. 1658/9:

I, Richard Pace, sonne and heire apparent of Mr. Geo. Pace of the Com. of Charles City att Mount March in Virginia, and sonne and heire as the first issue by my mother Mrs. Sara Macocke wife unto my aforesd. father (being both dec'd.) Do hereby by these presents... allow of the sale of eight or nine hundred acres of land being neere unto Pierces hundred, als. Flowrday Hundred, sold by my dec'd. father Mr. George Pace unto Mr. Thomas Drew as per bill of sale bearing date the 12th of October Aol650...<sup>11</sup> Issue: see PACE.

---

<sup>1</sup> Br. Gen., p. 946; David A. Avant, *Some Southern Colonial Families*, II (Tallahassee, Fla., 1982), pp. 186-92.

<sup>2</sup> John Venn and J. A. Venn, *Alumni Cantabrigienses*, pt. 1, HI (Cambridge, 1924), p. 124, which spells his name Macocke.

<sup>3</sup> R, Va. Co. III, p. 92.

<sup>4</sup> Smith, *Tra. II*, p. 540.

<sup>5</sup> R, Va. Co. III, p. 119.

<sup>6</sup> *Ibid.*, IV, p. 554.

<sup>7</sup> *Ibid.*, III, p. 568.

<sup>8</sup> *Ibid.*, III, p. 555.

<sup>9</sup> Hotten, p. 174.

<sup>10</sup> *MCGC*, p. 102.

<sup>11</sup> Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1655-65, p. 179.

## MARTIAU<sup>1</sup>

\*1. CAPT. NICHOLAS<sup>1</sup> MARTIAU, (French Protestant, naturalized in England before sailing for Virginia on the *Francis Bonaventure* in the spring of 1620, came to the colony as one of two agents of the Earl of Huntington. He settled at Elizabeth City where he was listed in the census, 1623/4,<sup>2</sup> and also in the muster, Feb. 1624/5 (as Capt. Nicholas Martue), when his age is given as 33 years.

Following the Indian massacre of 22 March 1621/2, Capt. Martiau with a company of men was sent up the James River to Falling Creek where the first iron works erected in the colony had been ruthlessly destroyed by the natives and where the inhabitants had suffered heavily. As a member of the House of Burgesses, 1623, he signed the completed draft of the First Laws made by the Assembly in Virginia, which, undertaken 1619, had been concluded 5 March 1623/4.<sup>3</sup>

Upon the decision of the Governor and Council, 8 Oct. 1630, to open the region of Indian settlement at Chiskiacke on the Pamunkey [York] River to English colonists, Capt. Martiau sought land there. His patent for 1300 acres in Charles River [York] County, 14 March 1639/40, recites that 600 acres were “due him for the adventures of himself, his wife and 10 persons the first year to Chiskiacke,” during which year a special dividend of land was allocated to the settlers, and that the remaining 700 acres were due him “for transportation at his own expense of 14 persons into the Colony: Captain Nicholas Martiau, Mrs. Jane his wife, Nicholas Martiau his son, Elizabeth Martiau his daughter, Jane Barkeley her daughter...”<sup>4</sup> He was named in an Act of Assembly, 6 Jan. 1639/40, as a tobacco viewer from the lower side of the parish to the eastern side of Capt. Utye’s Creek.<sup>5</sup>

Martiau was elected to the House of Burgesses from “Kiskyacke and the Isle of Kent,” 1632, and was among the first appointees as a justice of York County, serving from 1633 until his death, 1657, the records showing that court was held at times at his home.<sup>6</sup>

The 1632 Assembly of which Martiau was a member drew up a set of grievances to be sent to the Privy Council in England, setting forth conditions in the colony which were a prelude to the “Thrusting out of Sir John Harvey” as governor of Virginia, 1635. In this first rebellion against autocratic rule, Capt. Martiau was a leader, having been one of the three spokesmen at a meeting of discontented colonists held at Yorktown.<sup>7</sup>

At least twice there arose in Virginia some question as to Nicholas<sup>1</sup> Martiau’s legal status as an English citizen. Following a dispute on board a vessel at Kecoughtan, 1626, Martiau was required by the General Court to take the “oath of Supremacy” and apparently did so without question, 15 Oct. 1627. Again, an order of Assembly drawn 28 March 1656 and recorded in Northampton County recites that Captain Nicholas Martiau “obtaind his Dennisation in England” and could hold any office or public employment in Virginia.<sup>8</sup>

Nicholas<sup>1</sup> Martiau married (1)\_\_\_and (2) \*”Mrs. Jane,” whose daughter \*Jane Barkeley was named a headright in Martiau’s patent, 1639/40. \*Lieut. Edward Barkley, his wife Jane, who came in the *Seaflower*, which arrived in Feb. 1621/2, and daughter Jane were living at Hog Island in the muster, 1624/5. On 5 July 1627 Mrs. Jane Martiau appeared in court and delivered an inventory of the estate of \*”Left. Edward Bartley, dec’d.”<sup>9</sup> Nicholas<sup>1</sup> Martiau married (3), before 5 Nov. 1646, Isabella (Sibella)\_\_\_, widow of Capt. Robert Felgate,<sup>10</sup> who named her in his will dated 30 Sept. 1644,<sup>11</sup> and of George Beech, deceased by 26 Sept. 1646 when Martiau is recorded as his administrator.<sup>12</sup> On 5 Nov. 1646 the York County court ordered that William Pryor was due 337 pounds of tobacco “under the hand of Isabella Beech,” and included in the order that “Capt. Nicholas Martiau whoe hath enter maryed with the said Isabella Beach shall make payment” out of his own crop within ten days.<sup>13</sup>

A transcript of Nicholas<sup>1</sup> Martiau’s will, 1 March 1656/7-24 April 1657, does not mention his wife, who apparently predeceased him, but does name three daughters, three sons-in-law and mentions but does not name grandchildren and provides for the liberation of two slaves with an allotment of land to each.<sup>14</sup>

Issue:<sup>15</sup> (by 1) 2. Nicholas<sup>2</sup>, named as a headright in his father's patent, apparently died young as he is not named in his father's will; 3. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup>; (by 2) 4. MARY<sup>2</sup>; 5. SARAH<sup>2</sup>.

3. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup> MARTIAU (Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), born 1625, married, about 1641, George Reade, born 25 Oct. 1608,<sup>16</sup> son of Robert and Mildred (Windebank) Reade, who had come to Virginia in Sir John Harvey's party upon his return as governor of Virginia, 1637.<sup>17</sup> On 27 Aug. 1640 George Reade was appointed by the King "to the place of Secretary [of the Colony] in the absence of Richard Kemp who has lately arrived in England."<sup>18</sup> Reade was clerk of the Council, 1648, burgess for James City, 1649, and for York, 1656, and was appointed to the Council in 1658, holding that office until his death.<sup>19</sup> His will, 29 Sept. 1670-21 Nov. 1671,<sup>20</sup> recorded in the General Court and not now extant, devised a tract of 850 acres in York County whereon he lived to his wife Elizabeth (also named executrix) during her life and at her death to be divided equally between his sons George<sup>3</sup> and Robert<sup>3</sup> and their heirs, with reversion to his sons Francis<sup>3</sup> and Benjamin<sup>3</sup>. Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> (Martiau) Reade's will, 10 Feb. 1685/6-24 Jan. 1686/7, names children and grandchildren.<sup>21</sup>

Issue: [READE] 6. George<sup>3</sup>, died without issue before the date of his mother's will, his brothers Benjamin<sup>3</sup> and Francis<sup>3</sup> inheriting his share of their father's York plantation; 7. ROBERT<sup>4</sup>; 8. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>; 9. FRANCIS<sup>3</sup>; 10. BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup>; 11. MILDRED<sup>3</sup>; 12. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>.

4. MARY<sup>2</sup> MARTIAU (Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) married, as his (1) wife, Lt. Col. John Scasbrook of York County, who married (2), after 14 Jan. 1657/8, Elizabeth (perhaps Farlow), daughter of Mrs. Elizabeth Bushrod by a former marriage.<sup>22</sup> John Scasbrook's will, 18 April 1679-24 June 1679, named his "two oldest daughters, Jane Duke and Elizabeth Condon" executrices and directed that anything recovered from "Mrs. Bushrod's estate" should be divided among his four minor children, Martha, Mary, Hannah and John Scasbrook.<sup>23</sup>

Issue: [SCASBROOK] 13. JANE<sup>3</sup>; 14. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>.

5. SARAH<sup>2</sup> MARTIAU (Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) married Capt. William Fuller of "Rich Neck" on the Severn River in Maryland. From the time of his arrival

in Maryland in 1651 he quickly assumed the leadership of the Protestant forces, was one of the commissioners who negotiated a treaty of peace with the Susquehannock Indians in July 1652 and on 25 Nov. 1652 was named commander in chief of an expedition against the Eastern Shore Indians.<sup>24</sup> He was a member of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly from Providence (Anne Arundel County) in 1654 and on 8 Aug. 1654 was named first among the ten commissioners under the authority of the Lord Protector of England, and as such served as Governor of the colony, until the surrender of authority to Lord Baltimore's agents, 24 March 1657/8.<sup>25</sup> He was returned as a burgess from Anne Arundel County to the Assembly of Feb.-March 1659/60 but apparently did not attend and was a supporter of Josias Fendall's Rebellion during that period.<sup>26</sup>

Probably as a result of this activity, a proclamation was issued by the governor of Maryland, 30 Jan. 1660/1, stating that "Cap" W<sup>TM</sup> Fuller hath for some yeares bin knowne to be a violent Incendiary and Seditious person... and Forasmuch as the said W<sup>m</sup> Fuller doth privatly lurke and Obscure himselfe in unknown places" it was ordered that he be apprehended.<sup>27</sup> This was not accomplished and he probably left Maryland about this time. It was reported to the Proprietary government that in May 1664 in a group of Quakers "Will Fullers wife then made answeare, that for her part shee was sure, that her husband would Come and spend his blood to come home, and enjoy his wife & family againe."<sup>28</sup> But he apparently did not return and in 1671 was in Barbados.<sup>29</sup>

By April 1678 Capt. Fuller with his family and party to the number of twelve had arrived in the area south and west of the Cape Fear River in South Carolina where Fuller subsequently took a leading part in the proprietary government, serving on the Provincial Council and as one of the Lord Proprietor's deputies for the allocation of land.<sup>30</sup> Fuller's first patent of record was for 164 acres, May 1680.<sup>31</sup> Thereafter, 9 Feb. 1682/3, William Fuller for himself and family, "arriving April 1678 being 12 in number," received a grant of 1020 acres,<sup>32</sup> later known as "Fuller's." The land lay on the Ashley River where descendants subsequently owned plantations on both banks known as "Pierponts," "Millbrook," "Maryville," "Fetteressa," "Ashley Bluff and "Schieveling." Descendants also owned

land on the Stono River and were identified both with St. Andrew's and St. Paul's parishes.<sup>33</sup>

Capt. William Fuller was deceased by 10 July 1695 when his son William<sup>3</sup> established his rights as "son and heir" of his father.<sup>34</sup> The death of Sarah<sup>2</sup> (Martiau) Fuller also occurred after the family was established in South Carolina. Just prior to the aforesaid date, on 14 March 1694/5, there was a reissue to Capt. Fuller for his patent of 1020 acres, giving the names heretofore listed.<sup>35</sup>

Issue: [FULLER] 15. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>; 16. Maryann<sup>3</sup>; 17. Belinda<sup>3</sup>; 18. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup>.

7. ROBERT<sup>3</sup> READE (Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), named by his father as heir to half the 850 acre plantation at and near present Yorktown, served as justice of York, 1692 and later, and owned 750 acres in York County, 1704. He married Mary Lilly, daughter of John Lilly.<sup>36</sup> His will, 30 Dec. 1712-16 March 1712/3,<sup>37</sup> and his wife's will, proved 20 Nov. 1722,<sup>38</sup> named their children.

Issue: [READE] 19. JOHN<sup>4</sup>; 20. MARGARET<sup>4</sup>; 21. Robert<sup>4</sup>, co-heir with his cousin 35. George<sup>4</sup> Reade to "Tower Hill" in King and Queen County, the plantation of Benjamin Reade who in his will, 1692, mentions Robert<sup>4</sup> as "nephew";<sup>39</sup> 22. Thomas<sup>4</sup>, left will 21 May 1718-15 June 1719, naming his mother, brothers and sisters;<sup>40</sup> 23. George<sup>4</sup>; 24. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup>; 25. MILDRED<sup>4</sup>; 26. Francis<sup>4</sup>.

8. THOMAS<sup>3</sup> READE (Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) was not yet aged 21 when his mother made her will, Feb. 1685/6. He married 5. Lucy<sup>1</sup> Gwyn (see BERNARD). He served as captain of militia and owned 2000 acres in Petsworth Parish and 400 acres in Ware Parish, Gloucester County, 1704. She was living, 1743/4, when mentioned in the will of her son John<sup>4</sup>.

Issue: [READE]<sup>41</sup> 27. Thomas<sup>4</sup>, died 17 April 1739, aged 42,<sup>42</sup> without issue, married Ann Booth, born 1706, died 9 Jan. 1775, who married (2), Feb. 1741, John Shermer;<sup>43</sup> 28. JOHN<sup>4</sup>; 29. LUCY<sup>4</sup>; 30. MARY<sup>4</sup>; 31. MILDRED<sup>4</sup>; 32. JOYCE<sup>4</sup>.

9. FRANCIS<sup>3</sup> READE (Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) shared with his brother Benjamin<sup>3</sup> a half interest in his deceased brother George's



portion of their father's 850-acre plantation. He married (1) 9. *Jane*<sup>2</sup> *Cheesman* (see CHISMAN) and (2), by 23 May 1693 when she joined in a deed whereby Francis<sup>3</sup> sold land inherited by his (1) wife,<sup>44</sup> Anne\_\_\_\_, granddaughter of Alice, widow of Col. Thomas Beale.<sup>45</sup> Francis<sup>3</sup> Reade probably lived in King and Queen County.

Issue: [READE] (by 1) see CHISMAN; (by 2) 33. George<sup>4</sup>, named co-heir with his cousin 21. Robert<sup>4</sup> Reade to "Tower Hill" in King and Queen County, died without issue before 1715; 34. Amy<sup>4</sup>, named in the will of Benjamin Reade, 1692; 35. ANNE<sup>4</sup>; 36. Benjamin<sup>4</sup>, of Petsworth Parish, Gloucester County, named in the will of Alice Beale, sold 215 acres in York County, 16 March 1715/6, as heir at law of Francis<sup>3</sup> Reade;<sup>46</sup> 37. Thomas<sup>4</sup>, named in the will of Alice Beale.<sup>47</sup>

10. BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup> READE (Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), under age, 1685, was joint heir with his brother Francis<sup>3</sup> to their deceased brother George's interest in the 850-acre Reade plantation bequeathed by their father. In a division made 12 Nov. 1688 Benjamin<sup>3</sup> received 212<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> acres lying immediately on the York River.<sup>48</sup> This parcel included the 50 acres selected 29 July 1691 as the site for the town of Yorktown.<sup>49</sup> He owned 550 acres in Kingston Parish, Gloucester, 1704, and was among those named in the will of his brother Robert<sup>3</sup>, 1712, to make a division of the estate of the latter. He died after 1731.<sup>50</sup>

He married Lucy\_\_\_\_, who joined him in deeding the site of Yorktown, 18 Aug. 1691.<sup>51</sup>

Issue: [READE] 38. GWYN<sup>4</sup>.

11. MILDRED<sup>3</sup> READE (Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) married Col. Augustine Warner II, born 3 June 1642, died 19 June 1681,<sup>52</sup> son of Augustine Warner I, originally from Norwich, England, and his wife Mary Townley.<sup>53</sup> As "the oldest son of Augustine Warner, gentleman of Virginia," Augustine II was entered as a pupil in the Merchant Taylor's School in London, 1658.<sup>54</sup> He represented Gloucester County in the House of Burgesses, 1671-77, was Speaker of the House, 1676-77, and was named to the Council, 1677.<sup>55</sup> His home was "Warner Hall," Gloucester County. Mildred<sup>3</sup> (Reade) Warner's will, now lost, was dated 4 Jan. 1694/5.<sup>56</sup>

Issue: [WARNER] 39. Augustine III<sup>4</sup>, born 17 Jan. 1666/7, died without issue 17 March 1686/7;<sup>57</sup> 40. Robert<sup>4</sup>, died 1701-02, without issue;<sup>58</sup> 41. George<sup>4</sup>, died without issue; 42. MILDRED<sup>4</sup>; 43. MARY<sup>4</sup>; 44. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>.

12. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup> READE (Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) married 7. *Capt. Thomas*<sup>2</sup> *Cheesman* of York County.

Issue: see CHISMAN.

13. JANE<sup>3</sup> SCASBROOK (Mary<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) married (1) John Duke, who was living 26 Aug. 1678,<sup>59</sup> and died before 24 June 1679 when Thomas Mountfort, having married the relict, asked to be made administrator of his estate.<sup>60</sup> She married (2) Capt. Thomas Mountfort, who deposed, 24 Jan. 1692/3, he was aged 42.<sup>61</sup> In petitions to settle the Scasbrook estate, 26 Jan. 1690/1, he and David Condon are mentioned as having “married the executrixes of John Scasbrook.”<sup>62</sup> He was a justice of York County until 1695, was sheriff, 1701, and justice, 1702, of James City County and held 890 acres in Warwick and 600 acres in James City, 1704. He died before 7 May 1713 when John Doswell was referred to as his administrator.<sup>63</sup>

Jane<sup>3</sup> (Scasbrook) Duke Mountfort died before 9 Dec. 1695 when Capt. Thomas Mountfort was married to Rebecca\_\_\_, widow of Dr. Samuel Pond.<sup>64</sup> He died before 24 Feb. 1708/9 when Rebecca presented the inventory of his estate in court.<sup>65</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [DUKE] 45. JOHN<sup>4</sup>; 46. Henry<sup>4</sup>, held 25 acres in York County, 1704, married, by 1702, Lydia, daughter of Charles Hansford;<sup>66</sup> 47. (Child);<sup>67</sup> (by 2) [MOUNTFORT] 48. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup>.

14. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup> SCASBROOK (Mary<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) married David Condon of York County who moved to Warwick County by 25 Nov. 1697.<sup>68</sup> He died by Jan. 1701/2.<sup>69</sup>

Issue: [CONDON] 49. MARY<sup>4</sup>.

15. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup> FULLER (Sarah<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), born about 1655, married (1), before arriving in South Carolina,\_\_\_Leavy. She married (2), i South Carolina, John Cattell, who came to that province, Aug. 1672, and was issued land, 1674, later known as “The Oaks.”<sup>70</sup> He married (2)

Margaret\_\_\_ who gave bond, 3 Aug. 1711, as his relict and administratrix.<sup>71</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [LEAVY] 50. Thomas<sup>4</sup>, by 26 Aug. 1692 had proposed marriage to Ada Page, daughter of William Page, but his mother and stepfather, displeased at the prospective match, had a caveat issued to halt the impending nuptials,<sup>72</sup> as of Combeehee River, Colleton Co., S.C, mortgaged the 500 acres on which he lived, 29 Oct. 1707;<sup>73</sup> (by 2) [CATTELL] 51. JOHN<sup>4</sup>; 52. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>; 53. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup>; 54. PETER<sup>4</sup>.

18. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup> FULLER (Sarah<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), born about 1673, in 1695 before the Maryland Council established his right as heir-at-law to his father:

Tuesday, October the 8th 1695

Upon Motion made unto his Excellency by W Fuller of Carolina, Son & heir of William Fuller, late of Severn River within this Province, dec<sup>d</sup> praying that a certain testimoniall by him brought & produced unto his Ex<sup>ncy</sup>: signifying his being lawfull Son & heir of the afores<sup>d</sup> William Fuller, dec<sup>d</sup> might be Entred upon Record;

Ordered that the same be Entred accordingly in the Councill Book & Provinciaall Office, the which follows in these Words, viz” Carolina

The hono<sup>ble</sup> Joseph Blake, Esq<sup>r</sup>., Landgrave & Govern’ of all that part of the province of Carolina that lyes South & West of Cape Feare

To all to whom these p’sents shall or may concern or to whom the same shall come to be seen or read Sendeth Greetings:

Know Yee that on the day of the Date hereof personally came & appeared before me Mrs. Elizabeth Cattell Aged Forty years or thereabouts, being one of the daughters of Cap’ William Fuller [Late] of this Province deceased & made Oath that she does know William Fuller the Bearer hereof aged twenty two years to be the Son & heir of the s<sup>d</sup> Cap’ William Fuller who lived on Rich Neck on the Severn River in Maryland, In Testimony whereof I have hereunto Set my hand & caused the publick Seal of the Province to be hereunto affixed this tenth day of July in the Seaventh year of the

Reign of our Sovereign Lord Wm. by the Grace of God, of England,  
Scotland, France & Ireland King, defender of the Faith &c. Annoq  
Domini 1695.

Signed & Sealed in the Joseph Blake  
presence of: Wm. Porter

Samuell Gunn

John Moscot<sup>74</sup>

He inherited the 1030-acre plantation, Fullers, on the south side of the Ashley River, was tax assessor for the area between the Ashley and Stono rivers, 1705, tax inquirer, 1716 and 1719, and tax receiver of St. Andrew's Parish, 1724. He represented Berkeley and Craven counties in the Commons House of Assembly, 1711-12, but on reelection in 1713 declined to serve.<sup>75</sup>

William<sup>3</sup> Fuller married Elizabeth\_\_. He was buried 14 Nov. 1731.<sup>76</sup> His will, 30 Aug. 1731-7 July 1732, described him as of St. Andrew's Parish and named his children.<sup>77</sup> Elizabeth Fuller, widow, was buried 1 Jan. 1757<sup>78</sup> and as of St. Andrew's Parish, Berkeley County, widow, she left will 12 July 1756-20 Jan. 1757.<sup>79</sup>

Issue: [FULLER] 55. RICHARD<sup>4</sup>; 56. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>; 57. Joseph<sup>4</sup>, with brother Benjamin<sup>4</sup> purchased Pierponts on Ashley River from his father's executors, 1733, acquired Benjamin's interest, 1748, was tax inquirer and collector of St. Andrew's Parish, 1745, churchwarden, 1745-46, elected to Commons House of Assembly at special election but declined to serve, 10 Jan. 1746/7,<sup>80</sup> buried 27 April 1756,<sup>81</sup> his land passing to his eldest brother Richard<sup>4</sup>, who bequeathed it to his only son Thomas<sup>5</sup>; 58. Zaccheus<sup>4</sup>, devised land on the Stono River called "Cobes," buried 5 Dec. 1735;<sup>82</sup> 59. Benjamin<sup>4</sup>, buried 24 Feb. 1750/1,<sup>83</sup> left will 19 Feb. 1750/1-23 April 1750/1, as of Berkeley County, planter;<sup>84</sup> 60. NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup>; 61. SARAH<sup>4</sup>; 62. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>, baptized 3 July 1721, buried 4 July 1721;<sup>85</sup> 63. Anne<sup>4</sup>, buried 25 Oct. 1730.<sup>86</sup>

19. JOHN<sup>4</sup> READE (Robert<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), mentioned in his father's will as "having an estate far greater than I am able to give to my other children," apparently was eventual heir of the "Tower Hill" estate in King and Queen County since his brother and cousin died

without issue. He was vestryman of Pets worth Parish, Gloucester County, 1714-26, and was mentioned, 18 Jan. 1731/2, as having been “long sick.”<sup>87</sup> He married\_\_\_\_\_.

Issue: [READE] 64. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 65. (probably) ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>; 66. (probably) Mildred<sup>5</sup>, left will 22 Jan. 1775-15 Sept. 1775.<sup>88</sup>

20. MARGARET<sup>4</sup> READE (Robert<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) married Thomas Nelson who was born 20 Feb. 1677/8 at Penrith, Cumberland, England, and died 7 Oct. 1745.<sup>89</sup> He came to Virginia in Dec. 1696 and again in 1698, settled on York River, 1705,<sup>90</sup> and married (2), (bond 22) Feb. 1723, Frances (Housden) Tucker.<sup>91</sup>

Issue: [NELSON] 67. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 68. Mary<sup>5</sup>, married 45. *Edmund<sup>5</sup> Berkeley* (see BURWELL); 69. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>.

24. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> READE (Robert<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) left will 10 Nov. 1757-20 Nov. 1758.<sup>92</sup> He resided in York County but owned land in King and Queen County.<sup>93</sup> He married Mary Sclater, born 9 March 1712/3,<sup>94</sup> died Feb. 1773,<sup>95</sup> daughter of Richard and Mary (Nutting) Sclater, who left will 9 Feb. 1762-15 March 1773.<sup>96</sup>

Issue: [READE] 70. MILDRED<sup>5</sup>; 71. MARY<sup>5</sup>; 72. FRANCES<sup>5</sup>.

25. MILDRED<sup>4</sup> READE (Robert<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) married (1) 31. *James<sup>5</sup> Goodwin* (see MOORE), who left will 21 Sept. 1719-16 Nov. 1719,<sup>97</sup> and (2), by 1720, Col. Lawrence Smith, who married (1) 13. *Mildred<sup>3</sup> Chisman* (see CHISMAN).

Issue: (by 1) [GOODWIN] 73. (possible child)<sup>6</sup>, not born when father's will was written, died young; (by 2) [SMITH]<sup>98</sup> 74. Margaret<sup>5</sup>, married Capt. William Allen;<sup>99</sup> 75. Catherine<sup>5</sup>, died unmarried; 76. Lucy<sup>5</sup>, married 83. *Augustine<sup>6</sup> Moore* (see MOORE); 77. ROBERT<sup>5</sup>; 78. LAWRENCE<sup>5</sup>.

28. the Rev. JOHN<sup>4</sup> READE (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), born 1699, left will 9 Feb. 1743/4-13 March 1743/4.<sup>100</sup> He received the King's Bounty for Virginia, 13 June 1737, and was minister of Stratton Major Parish, King and Queen County, 1736-44.<sup>101</sup> He married, 2 Feb. 1737/8, Frances Yates, born 15 Nov. 1718, daughter of the Rev. Bartholomew Yates.<sup>102</sup>

Issue:<sup>103</sup> [READE] 79. Sarah<sup>5</sup>, married 91. John<sup>5</sup> Rootes.

29. LUCY<sup>4</sup> READE (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) died 22 Nov. 1731, aged 30.<sup>104</sup> She married John Dixon of King and Queen County where he had land grant 27 Sept. 1729,<sup>105</sup> later merchant and vestryman of St. Paul's Parish, Hanover County, 1744-48, and co-owner of the Raleigh Tavern in Williamsburg, 1742-49, who returned to England with his (2) wife Ann Goodwin in 1752 and as of Bristol, where he was a West Indian merchant, left will 28 April 1751-5 Dec. 1758, and died 29 July 1758 at Iron Acton, Gloucestershire.<sup>106</sup>

Issue: [DIXON]<sup>107</sup> 80. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 81. ROGER<sup>5</sup>; 82. Thomas<sup>5</sup>, a sea captain, died before 22 June 1782,<sup>108</sup> married, 8 Dec. 1774,<sup>109</sup> Sarah Hankins [or Hawkins].

30. MARY<sup>4</sup> READE (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) married Capt. Mordecai Throckmorton, sheriff of King and Queen County, 1740, vestryman of Drysdale Parish, who married (2) Betty\_\_\_and left will 2 June 1760-9 Nov. 1767.<sup>110</sup>

Issue: [THROCKMORTON] 83. GABRIEL<sup>5</sup>; 84. LUCY<sup>5</sup>; 85. FRANCES<sup>5</sup>; 86. THOMAS READE<sup>5</sup>; 87. MARY<sup>5</sup>; 88. Mordecai<sup>5</sup>.

31. MILDRED<sup>4</sup> READE (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) married Maj. Philip Rootes, of "Rosewall," who died 17 Aug. 1756, aged 63,<sup>111</sup> leaving will 13 Aug. 1756-120ct. 1756.<sup>112</sup> He was a justice of King and Queen County and vestryman of Stratton Major Parish, 1732-56.

Issue: [ROOTES]<sup>113</sup> 89. PHILIP<sup>5</sup>; 90. THOMAS READE<sup>5</sup>; 91. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 92. GEORGE<sup>5</sup>; 93. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>; 94. MILDRED<sup>5</sup>; 95. PRISCILLA<sup>5</sup>; 96. MARY<sup>5</sup>; 97. Lucy<sup>5</sup>, named with brother Philip and sister Betty in will of Susanna Livingston,<sup>114</sup> married 81. Roger<sup>5</sup> Dixon.

32. JOYCE<sup>4</sup> READE (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), born 8 March 1701/2 at "Gwynn's Island," Gloucester County, died 8 Aug. 1771 in Caroline County. She married Christopher Tompkins, born 17 Oct. 1705 on North River, Gloucester County, died 16 March 1779 in Caroline County.<sup>115</sup> He was lieutenant of Caroline County militia, 1742, and vestryman of St. Margaret's Parish.



Issue: [TOMPKINS]<sup>116</sup> 98. ROBERT<sup>5</sup>; 99. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup>; 100. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 101. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 102. FRANCIS<sup>5</sup>; 103. CHRISTOPHER<sup>5</sup>; 104. Catherine<sup>5</sup>, married Walter Greg.

35. ANNE<sup>4</sup> READE (Francis<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), probably the Ann Pate who died at Mrs. Anderson's, 31 Jan. 1752, married Matthew Pate, son of Thomas and Elizabeth (\_\_\_\_) Pate, baptized 20 Feb. 1686/7,<sup>117</sup> of Poropotank Creek, Gloucester County.

Issue: [PATE]<sup>118</sup> 105. JACOB<sup>5</sup>; 106. SARAH<sup>5</sup>; 107. JEREMIAH<sup>5</sup>; 108. MATTHEW<sup>5</sup>; 109. REBECCA<sup>5</sup>; 110. RACHEL<sup>5</sup>; 111. Thomas<sup>5</sup>, born 11 March 1728/9, died 24 Nov. 1814 in James City County, married Hannah (Philips) Williams of Lunenburg County, born 20 Aug. 1742, died James City County.

38. GWYN<sup>4</sup> READE (Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) of Gloucester County, vestryman of Petsworth Parish, 1735-37, inherited his father's land in York County and sold one acre to James Mitchell, 15 May 1738,<sup>119</sup> and died June 1762. He married Dorothy Clack, born 14 Aug. 1714, died May 1797,<sup>120</sup> who married (2), 2 Feb. 1766, Francis Armistead.<sup>121</sup>

Issue: [READE]<sup>122</sup> 112. ROBERT<sup>5</sup>; 113. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>; 114. Mary<sup>5</sup>, died 6 Nov. 1759;<sup>123</sup> 115. William<sup>5</sup>, born 25 Oct. 1758;<sup>124</sup> 116. LUCY<sup>5</sup>; 117. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 118. Dorothy<sup>5</sup>, married, July 1763,<sup>125</sup> Walter Gwyn; 119. JAMES<sup>5</sup>; 120. Francis<sup>5</sup>, midshipman, Virginia State Navy, served aboard the galley *Henry* under Capt. Robert Tompkins, died before 1787; 120A. JANE<sup>5</sup>; 120B. Mildred<sup>5</sup>; 120C. (possibly) Gwyn<sup>5</sup>, married, 5 June 1766,<sup>126</sup> Harry Ann Whiting and perhaps married (2), (bond 7) March 1772,<sup>127</sup> Mary Folks.

42. MILDRED<sup>4</sup> WARNER (Mildred<sup>3</sup> Reade, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) left will 24 Jan. 1700/1-18 March 1700/1,<sup>128</sup> and was buried 30 Jan. 1700/1 at St. Nicholas, Whitehaven, England.<sup>129</sup> She married (1), about 1690, Lawrence Washington, born 1659, left will 11 March 1697/8-30 April 1698,<sup>130</sup> captain of militia, justice and sheriff of Westmoreland County, and (2), (contract 16) May 1700,<sup>131</sup> Capt. George Gale of Whitehaven, England, part owner of a number of ships, and later of Somerset Co., Md., where he

was a justice, major and lieutenant colonel of militia, and member of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, and died Aug. 1712.<sup>[132](#)</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [WASHINGTON]<sup>[133](#)</sup> 121. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 122. AUGUSTINE<sup>5</sup>; 123. Mildred<sup>5</sup>, born between 1 Jan. and 1 March 1695/6, died 1 Aug. 1696; 124. MILDRED<sup>5</sup>.

43. MARY<sup>4</sup> WARNER (Mildred<sup>3</sup> Reade, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) died 12 Nov. 1700. She married, 17 Feb. 1680/1, John Smith, died 14 April 1698,<sup>[134](#)</sup> of "Purton," Gloucester County, captain of militia, vestryman of Pets worth Parish, owned 1300 acres in Petsworth Parish, 1704.

Issue: [SMITH]<sup>[135](#)</sup> 125. MILDRED<sup>5</sup>; 126. Mary<sup>5</sup>, born 29 April 1684, died 18 June 1684; 127. John<sup>5</sup>, born 18 July 1685, of "Purton," Gloucester County, married, 18 Oct. 1711, Ann Alexander; 128. AUGUSTINE<sup>5</sup>; 129. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, born 25 May 1690, married (1), 1 April 1708, Henry Harrison, died 24 Sept. 1732 in his 40th year,<sup>[136](#)</sup> justice of Surry County, which he represented in the House of Burgesses, 1715-30, until appointed a member of the Council,<sup>[137](#)</sup> and (2), as his (2) wife, Col. Francis Willis of Gloucester County; 130. Philip<sup>5</sup>, married (1) 12. Mary<sup>4</sup> Mathews (see MATHEWS) and (2), (license 16) Sept. 1742,<sup>[138](#)</sup> Hannah (\_\_\_\_) Shapleigh; 131. Ann<sup>5</sup>, born 2 Nov. 1697.

44. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup> WARNER (Mildred<sup>3</sup> Reade, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), born 24 Nov. 1672 at Chesciake, died 5 Feb. 1719/20.<sup>[139](#)</sup> She married John Lewis, born 30 Nov. 1669, died 14 Nov. 1725.<sup>[140](#)</sup> Hewasajustice of New Kent County, 1699, 1702, and vestryman of St. Peter's Parish, New Kent County, 1698-1702, when he moved to "Warner Hall," Gloucester County. He owned 2000 acres in Abingdon Parish, Gloucester County, and 2600 acres in New Kent County, 1704, and was a member of the Council, 1705-25.<sup>[141](#)</sup>

Issue: [LEWIS]<sup>[142](#)</sup> 132. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 133. CHARLES<sup>5</sup>; 134. MILDRED<sup>5</sup>; 135. ROBERT<sup>5</sup>; 136. Catherine<sup>5</sup>, twin, baptized 2 Nov. 1705; 137. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, twin, baptized 2 Nov. 1705,<sup>[143](#)</sup> died young; 138. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, married 8. Maj. John<sup>5</sup> Boiling (see ROLFE); 139. ISABELLA<sup>5</sup>; 140.



MARY<sup>5</sup>; 141. Anne<sup>5</sup>, baptized 14 Feb. 1712/3;<sup>[144](#)</sup> 142-145. Four other children, probably died young.<sup>[145](#)</sup>

45. JOHN<sup>4</sup> DUKE (Jane<sup>3</sup> Scasbrook, Mary<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) deposed 24 Jan. 1692/3 that he was aged 21.<sup>[146](#)</sup> He married Susanna Goodwin.<sup>[147](#)</sup> Issue: [DUKE]<sup>[148](#)</sup> 146. James<sup>5</sup>; 147. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>.

48. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup> MOUNTFORT (Jane<sup>3</sup> Scasbrook, Mary<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) held 307 acres in York County and 558 acres in Warwick County, 1704, and left will 6 April 1736-19 June 1738.<sup>[149](#)</sup> He married (1) 7. *Lucy\* Holt* (see HOLT) and (2) Rose\_\_\_\_, <sup>[150](#)</sup> who left will 7 Sept. 1751-18 Nov. 1751.<sup>[151](#)</sup>

Issue: [MOUNTFORT] (by 1) see HOLT; (by 2) 149. Zachariah<sup>5</sup>, died aged 18-21; 150. Robert<sup>5</sup>, died aged 16; 151. Jane [Jean]<sup>5</sup>.

49. MARY<sup>4</sup> CONDON (Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Scasbrook, Mary<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) married Elias Wills of Mulberry Island Parish, Warwick County, who, 17-18 Oct. 1701, gave a deed for land in York which came to his wife through her mother and was a part of the original patent of Nicholas<sup>1</sup> Martiau,<sup>[152](#)</sup> and held 50 acres in Warwick County, 1704. He died before 7 May 1713 when Mary Wills, his executrix, returned an inventory of his estate.<sup>[153](#)</sup>

Issue: [WILLS] 152. Pate<sup>5</sup>, for whom Thomas Wills, Jr., gave bond as guardian, Aug. 1728;<sup>[154](#)</sup> 153. (probably) SARAH<sup>5</sup>.

51. JOHN<sup>4</sup> CATTELL (Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Fuller, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) died before his father. He married\_\_\_\_, <sup>[155](#)</sup>

Issue: [CATTELL] 154. JOHN<sup>5</sup>.

52. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> CATTELL (Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Fuller, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) of St. Andrew's Parish, Berkeley Co., S.C, died 18 Aug. 1752, in his 70th year,<sup>[156](#)</sup> leaving will 5 July 1752-20 Oct. 1752.<sup>[157](#)</sup> He was a merchant of Charleston, S.C, and a planter on the Ashley River, was elected to the South Carolina Assembly for Berkeley and Craven counties, 1713, but declined to serve, was again elected, 1716-17, and also served for St. Andrew's Parish, 1720-21, 1725-28, and St. James Santee Parish, 1747, was justice and churchwarden, and a commissioner of the Free School at

Dorchester, and became one of the wealthiest men in South Carolina.<sup>158</sup> He married Mary Godfrey, daughter of Capt. John Godfrey, who was buried 24 Jan. 1728/9.<sup>159</sup>

Issue: [CATTELL] 155. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 156. SARAH<sup>5</sup>; 157. Jane<sup>5</sup>, buried 14 Dec. 1739;<sup>160</sup> 158. MARY<sup>5</sup>; 159. Benjamin Godfrey<sup>5</sup>, baptized 2 April 1722;<sup>161</sup> 160. PETER<sup>5</sup>; 161. John<sup>5</sup>, left will dated 24 Oct. 1771,<sup>162</sup> married, 3 Jan. 1737/8,<sup>163</sup> Margaret Livingston, who died 15 Oct. 1770, aged 50;<sup>164</sup> 162. CHARLES<sup>5</sup>; 163. Benjamin<sup>5</sup>, baptized 8 Feb. 1725/6, buried 10 Feb. 1725/6;<sup>165</sup> 164. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, baptized 8 Feb. 1725/6, buried 10 Feb. 1725/6;<sup>166</sup> 165. Edward<sup>5</sup>, baptized 15 July 1728, buried 25 April 1729.<sup>167</sup>

53. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup> CATTELL (Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Fuller, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), of Berkeley Co., S.C, planter, buried 10 May 1720,<sup>168</sup> left will 8 May 1720-21 Dec. 1721.<sup>169</sup> He married\_\_\_\_,

Issue: [CATTELL] 166. John<sup>5</sup>, buried 14 May 1758,<sup>170</sup> left will 25 March 1758-23 Jan. 1761,<sup>171</sup> married, 19 Jan. 1758,<sup>172</sup> Mary Livingston, who married (2), 30 April 1761,<sup>173</sup> Thomas Slan; 167. Benjamin<sup>5</sup>, buried 17 Jan. 1761,<sup>174</sup> left will 14 Nov. 1759-23 Jan. 1761;<sup>175</sup> 168. Ann<sup>5</sup>, married 155. William<sup>5</sup> Cattell.

54. PETER<sup>4</sup> CATTELL (Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Fuller, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Martiau,, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) was buried 21 Feb. 1728/9.<sup>176</sup> He married Catherine\_\_\_\_, who was living in 1769 when named in will of her son John.

Issue: [CATTELL] 169. Catherine<sup>5</sup>, married 162. Charles<sup>5</sup> Cattell; 170. Phebe<sup>5</sup>, married\_\_Green; 171. CLAUDIA<sup>5</sup>; 172. Andrew<sup>5</sup>, baptized 17 March 1722/3,<sup>177</sup> died before 29 March 1748,<sup>178</sup> married, 14 July 1745,<sup>179</sup> Sarah Toomer; 173. Peter<sup>5</sup>, baptized 11 March 1725/6;<sup>180</sup> 174. John<sup>5</sup>, baptized 21 Feb. 1728/9,<sup>181</sup> of St. George's Parish, left will 4 March 1769-7 April 1769.<sup>182</sup>

55. RICHARD<sup>4</sup> FULLER (William<sup>3</sup>, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) was devised 500 acres fronting on the Ashley River by his father, was buried 19 May 1749,<sup>183</sup> and left will 13 May 1749-28 June 1749.<sup>184</sup> He married, 21 Dec. 1721,<sup>185</sup> Mary Drayton, daughter of Thomas and Ann (Fox) Drayton,

who was buried 2 March 1749/50,<sup>[186](#)</sup> and left will, as of St. Andrew's Parish, Berkeley County, widow, 27 Feb. 1749/50-3 May 1751.<sup>[187](#)</sup>

Issue: [FULLER] 175. ANN BOOTH<sup>5</sup>; 176. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>; 177. Richard<sup>5</sup>, buried 8 Sept. 1730.<sup>[188](#)</sup>

56. Maj. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> FULLER (William<sup>3</sup>, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) was devised "Soldier's Retreat," on the north side of Ashley River, and was buried 26 April 1741, aged 39.<sup>[189](#)</sup> He married, 11 Jan. 1726/7,<sup>[190](#)</sup> Martha Whitemarsh, who married (2), 17 Oct. 1745,<sup>[191](#)</sup> Col. Richard Bedon and was buried 4 Jan. 1767, leaving will 24 Dec. 1766-30 Jan. 1767.<sup>[192](#)</sup>

Issue: [FULLER] 178. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, born 12 March 1727/8;<sup>[193](#)</sup> 179. Mary<sup>5</sup>, baptized 21 March 1728/9;<sup>[194](#)</sup> 180. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 181. Benjamin<sup>5</sup>, born 14 Jan. 1733/4,<sup>[195](#)</sup> left will 11 June 1776-21 Oct. 1784;<sup>[196](#)</sup> 182. SARAH<sup>5</sup>; 183. WHITMARSH<sup>5</sup>.

60. NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup> FULLER (William<sup>3</sup>, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), buried 26 Dec. 1749,<sup>[197](#)</sup> left will 28 [sic] Dec. 1749-2 Feb. 1749/50.<sup>[198](#)</sup> He married, (bond 17) March 1743/4,<sup>[199](#)</sup> Sarah Lloyd who left will dated 20 Nov. 1753 as of Charles Town, widow.<sup>[200](#)</sup>

Issue: [FULLER] (by 1) 184. Sarah<sup>5</sup>, born 8 July 1746, buried 27 Dec. 1750;<sup>[201](#)</sup> 185. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, born 24 Oct. 1747, buried 3 Sept. 1748;<sup>[202](#)</sup> 186. NATHANIEL<sup>5</sup>; 187. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, born 3 March 1749/50, buried 23 Aug. 1750.<sup>[203](#)</sup>

61. SARAH<sup>4</sup> FULLER (William<sup>3</sup>, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) was bequeathed the use of £750 "Proclamation money" by her father, and deeded 550 acres on the south side of the Ashley River by her nephew Thomas<sup>5</sup> Fuller, 27-28 Jan. 1758.<sup>[204](#)</sup> She married (1), 22 Feb. 1730/1,<sup>[205](#)</sup> William Cheatham, who was buried 10 July 1731,<sup>[206](#)</sup> and (2), 6 Aug. 1732,<sup>[207](#)</sup> Edward Simpson.

Issue: (by 2) [SIMPSON] 188. Anne<sup>5</sup>, baptized 15 July 1733;<sup>[208](#)</sup> 189. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, baptized 20 March 1738/9.<sup>[209](#)</sup>

64. JOHN<sup>5</sup> READE (John<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) married Sarah\_\_\_\_, who married (2), 11 Jan. 1756,<sup>[210](#)</sup> Hinde Russell.

Issue: 190. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married, as his (1) wife, 24. Col. *Edward*<sup>5</sup> *Harwood* (see HARWOOD).

65. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> READE (?John<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) died 28 Feb. 1789. She married, 9 Feb. 1740/1, Aaron Philips, of Crab Neck, York County, born 11 Oct. 1702,<sup>211</sup> left will 20 Oct. 1782-20 Jan. 1783.<sup>212</sup>

Issue: [PHILLIPS]<sup>213</sup> 191. John<sup>6</sup>, born 9 Nov. 1741; 192. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 16 May 1743, died 7 April 1775, married, as his (2) wife, 23 Dec. 1762, Anthony Robinson of York County, born 15 June 1737,<sup>214</sup> left will 27 Oct. 1775-15 April 1776,<sup>215</sup> justice and sheriff, who married (1) 72. Frances<sup>5</sup> Reade;<sup>216</sup> 193. William<sup>6</sup>, born 31 July 1751, left will 25 June 1785-19 Sept. 1785;<sup>217</sup> 194. Ann<sup>6</sup>, born 11 Nov. 1753, married\_\_\_Daniel; 195. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 27 April 1755, married, (bond 15) March 1787,<sup>218</sup> William Throckmorton of York Hampton Parish, York County.

67. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> NELSON (Margaret<sup>4</sup> Reade, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) died 19 Nov. 1772, in his 61st year, at Yorktown,<sup>219</sup> leaving will 6 Oct. 1772-21 Dec. 1772.<sup>220</sup> He was sheriff of York County, 1738, member of the House of Burgesses, 1742-45, and of the Council, 1745-72, and its President and acting governor of Virginia, Oct. 1770-late 1771.<sup>221</sup> He married, 2 Feb. 1737/8 in Gloucester County,<sup>222</sup> 42. *Elizabeth*<sup>5</sup> *Burwell* (see BUR WELL), baptized 22 Jan 1718/9,<sup>223</sup> left will 26 Feb. 1793-16 July 1795.<sup>224</sup>

Issue: [NELSON]<sup>225</sup> 196. Gen. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born 26 Dec. 1738, Yorktown,<sup>226</sup> died 4 Jan. 1789, "Mont Air," Hanover County,<sup>227</sup> left will 26 Dec. 1788-16 Feb. 1789,<sup>228</sup> educated at Christ's College, Cambridge, member of the House of Burgesses, 1761-76, of three of the Virginia Conventions, 1774-76, and of the Continental Congress, 1775-77, 1779-80, Signer of the Declaration of Independence, member of the House of Delegates, 1777-85, 1786-88, Brigadier General and commander in chief of Virginia forces, 1777-81, Governor of Virginia, June-Nov. 1781,<sup>229</sup> married, 29 July 1762,<sup>230</sup> Lucy Grymes, born 24 Aug. 1743, "Brandon," Middlesex County,<sup>231</sup> died 18 Sept. 1830, aged 87 years 14 days [*sic*], at "Springfield," Hanover County;<sup>232</sup> 197. Col. Hugh<sup>6</sup>, died 13 Oct. 1799,

aged 50,<sup>[233](#)</sup> left will 18 March 1790-codicil 16 Sept. 1790-20 Jan. 1800,<sup>[234](#)</sup> married, 1771,<sup>[235](#)</sup> Judith<sup>7</sup> Page, daughter of John and 66. *Jane*<sup>6</sup> (*Byrd*) *Page* (see ST. LEGER ), who died 19 March 1827 at Richmond, aged 74 yrs. 12 days;<sup>[236](#)</sup> 198. Nathaniel<sup>6</sup>, died in Bermuda,<sup>[237](#)</sup> married, 6 June 1778,<sup>[238](#)</sup> Jane Byrd<sup>7</sup> Page, sister of his brother Hugh's wife, who died 22 Feb. 1782 at Offley Hoo, Hanover County, in her 19th year;<sup>[239](#)</sup> 199. Robert<sup>6</sup>, died 5 Aug. 1818, aged 66,<sup>[240](#)</sup> subaltern in American Revolution, acquired "Malvern Hill," Henrico County, from James Powell Cocke about 1781 and lived there until his death, married (1), (bond 20) Oct. 1774,<sup>[241](#)</sup> Mary Grymes, born 12 Feb. 1754, "Brandon," Middlesex County,<sup>[242](#)</sup> and (2), 6 March 1779 at "Chatham,"<sup>[243](#)</sup> Susannah Robinson, daughter of Speaker John Robinson of King and Queen County; 200. William<sup>6</sup>, died 8 March 1813, aged 54, in Williamsburg,<sup>[244](#)</sup> major in Revolutionary War, professor of law at College of William and Mary, member of the House of Delegates, 1788-91,<sup>[245](#)</sup> Chancellor of Virginia, Judge of the General Court, married (1), 26 March 1781, 468. *Mary Harwell*<sup>6</sup> *Taliaferro* (see BALEY-COCKE), who died 5 Jan. 1786,<sup>[246](#)</sup> and (2), 29 May 1788,<sup>[247](#)</sup> Abby<sup>7</sup> Byrd, born 4 Nov. 1767,<sup>[248](#)</sup> daughter of 65. *William*<sup>6</sup> *Byrd* (see ST. LEGER); 201. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married Capt.\_\_\_\_Thompson of HMS *Ripon* in the Royal Navy and returned to England with him.

69. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> NELSON (Margaret<sup>4</sup> Reade, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) of King William County, died by 1788.<sup>[249](#)</sup> He was Secretary of the Virginia Council. He married 51. *Lucy*<sup>1</sup> *Armistead* (see BURWELL), who died Feb. 1781.<sup>[250](#)</sup>

Issue: [NELSON] 202. Col. William<sup>6</sup>, born 17 June 1746,<sup>[251](#)</sup> died 25 Nov. 1807 in King William County, aged 61,<sup>[252](#)</sup> served in the Virginia Continental Line at battles of Monmouth and Brandy wine and was colonel of artillery at the battle of Yorktown, clerk of Caroline County, resided at "The Dorrell," on the line between Caroline and King William counties, married, shortly before 25 Nov. 1770 at Williamsburg,<sup>[253](#)</sup> Lucy Chiswell, born 3 Aug. 1752 in Hanover County,<sup>[254](#)</sup> died 13 April 1810, aged 57;<sup>[255](#)</sup> 203. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, left will 27 Feb. 1804-25 Sept. 1804,<sup>[256](#)</sup> captain in 1st Virginia Regiment in Revolutionary War, of "Bear Spring," Hanover

County, married, Sept. 1777,<sup>[257](#)</sup> 156. *Sarah*<sup>6</sup> *Cary* (see TAYLOR-CAR Y), born 1762, died 1779;<sup>[258](#)</sup> 204. Maj. John<sup>6</sup>, died 18 Feb. 1827, aged 73, in Mecklenburg County,<sup>[259](#)</sup> of "Oak Hill," Mecklenburg County, captain of the 1st Regiment of Cavalry, 1776-77, captain of a volunteer troop of horse, 1779, and later major of Virginia State Cavalry to 1782,<sup>[260](#)</sup> married, 25 July 1781 in the chapel of the College of William and Mary, Ann Carter, who died 3 Aug. 1843.<sup>[261](#)</sup>

70. MILDRED<sup>5</sup> READE (Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) presumably married\_\_\_Thompson and had as follows:

Issue: [THOMPSON]<sup>[262](#)</sup> 204A. Francis<sup>6</sup>.

71. MARY<sup>5</sup> READE (Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) died 17 May 1761.<sup>[263](#)</sup> She married John Cary of York County, who married (2) Susanna\_\_\_and left will 21 May 1763-20 June 1763.<sup>[264](#)</sup>

Issue:<sup>[265](#)</sup> 204B. Maj. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, died 6 Feb. 1805, lieutenant and adjutant in 2nd Virginia State Regiment,<sup>[266](#)</sup> of "Locust Grove," Gloucester Point, married Elizabeth (Seawell) Whiting, widow of Col. Thomas Whiting;<sup>[267](#)</sup> 204C. Edward<sup>6</sup>, born 9 Sept. 1757; 204D. John<sup>6</sup>, born 16 Oct. 1760, died young.

72. FRANCES<sup>5</sup> READE (Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) died 26 Aug. 1762. She married, 1 Dec. 1757, Anthony Robinson, born 15 June 1737, died April 1776, left will 27 Oct. 1775-15 April 1776,<sup>[268](#)</sup> who married (2) 192. Mary<sup>6</sup> Phillips.<sup>[269](#)</sup>

Issue: [ROBINSON] 205. Robert Read<sup>6</sup>, born 14 Sept. 1758, died 8 Oct. 1758;<sup>[270](#)</sup> 206. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 2 Dec. 1759,<sup>[271](#)</sup> married 146. *Edmund*<sup>6</sup> *Chisman* (see CHISMAN).

77. ROBERT<sup>5</sup> SMITH (Mildred<sup>4</sup> Reade, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), born 1733, left will 6 Jan. 1777-21 April 1777.<sup>[272](#)</sup> He married (1) 30. *Mary*<sup>5</sup> *Calthorpe* (see CALTHORPE), born 8 Feb. 1733/4,<sup>[273](#)</sup> and (2) 66. *Rachel*<sup>6</sup> *Kerby* (see PUREFOY), born 24 Sept. 1754, who married (2) Hawkins Reade.

Issue: [SMITH]<sup>[274](#)</sup> (by 1) 207. Colethorpe<sup>6</sup>, born 14 Sept. 1767;<sup>[275](#)</sup> 208. George<sup>6</sup>, twin, born 4 Oct. 1769; 209. Lucy<sup>6</sup>, twin, born 4 Oct. 1769;<sup>[276](#)</sup>



210. Mildred<sup>6</sup>; 211. Dr. Augustine<sup>6</sup>, of Yorktown, married, 1793, Alice Grymes<sup>7</sup> Page, born about 1775, "Rosewell," Gloucester County, daughter of Governor John Page and 108. Frances<sup>6</sup> Burwell (see BUR WELL), who married (2) 176. Col. Dudley<sup>6</sup> Digges (see DIGGES); (by 2) 212. Thomas<sup>6</sup>; 213. John<sup>6</sup>, left unsigned and undated will, proved 19 Dec. 1814,<sup>277</sup> married Frances (Russell) Griffin, who left will 5 Aug. 1817-17 Nov. 1818;<sup>278</sup> 214. Robert<sup>6</sup>; 215. Mary<sup>6</sup>.

78. LAWRENCE<sup>5</sup> SMITH (Mildred<sup>4</sup> Reade, Robert<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) left will 2 Nov. 1778-15 Feb. 1779.<sup>279</sup> He married Demaris Gibbons, who married (2) Capt. William Mitchell,<sup>280</sup> widower of 85. Eleanor<sup>5</sup> Sheild (see CHISMAN), and left will 3 Sept. 1804-17 March 1806.<sup>281</sup>

Issue: [SMITH] 216. Robert<sup>6</sup>, died at sea, left will 1 Feb. 1813-16 May 1814;<sup>282</sup> 217. Lucy<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_Smith; 217A. (Daughter)<sup>6</sup>, died young; 217B. (Daughter)<sup>6</sup>, died young.

80. Rev. JOHN<sup>5</sup> DIXON (Lucy<sup>4</sup> Reade, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) was buried 9 May 1777.<sup>283</sup> He was educated at the College of William and Mary, was appointed faculty usher of the College, 28 March 1747, was minister of Kingston Parish, 1750-70, and professor of divinity at College of William and Mary, 1110-11.<sup>284</sup> He married (1) Lucy\_\_, who died 26 Nov. 1769, aged 41,<sup>285</sup> and (2) Ann (Lyde?).

Issue: [DIXON] (by 1)<sup>286</sup> 218. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married, 2 Nov. 1772, Lindsey Jervis; 219. John<sup>6</sup>, of "Mount Pleasant," Gloucester County, captain in Col. William Byrd's regiment, 1757,<sup>287</sup> appointed captain of militia by Committee of Safety, 13 Sept. 1775, major 1776-77, sheriff 1783-84, left will 3 Nov. 1788-6 Jan. 1789,<sup>288</sup> married, 6 Feb. 1773,<sup>289</sup> Elizabeth Peyton; 220. Dr. William M.<sup>6</sup>, born 12 Oct. 1758, died between 15 Nov. 1785 and 10 March 1786,<sup>290</sup> unmarried; 221. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born 26 Dec. 1760, died about 1801,<sup>291</sup> married Mildred Gwynn, born 23 Nov. 1759,<sup>292</sup> died 23 Oct. 1819 near Alexandria;<sup>293</sup> 222. Lucy<sup>6</sup>, born 10 Nov. 1761.

81. ROGER<sup>5</sup> DIXON (Lucy<sup>4</sup> Reade, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) died 22 May 1772 at Fredericksburg,<sup>294</sup> left will 30 Oct. 1771-18

June 1772.<sup>295</sup> He was admitted to practice as an attorney, Spotsylvania County, 7 Feb. 1748/9, was vestryman of St. George's Parish, justice of Spotsylvania County, 1760-70, clerk of Culpeper County, 1749-72, trustee of town of Falmouth, and member of the House of Burgesses, 1769-71.<sup>296</sup> He married 97. Lucy<sup>5</sup> Rootes, who as his widow lived at Fredericksburg until 1795-96 and then moved to Georgia.<sup>297</sup>

Issue: [DIXON] 223. Roger<sup>6</sup>, born 1763, died 2 July 1833, Fayette, Miss., moved to Mississippi, 1789, married Mildred\_\_\_\_, who died 30 Dec. 1849, Fayette, Miss.;<sup>298</sup> 224. John<sup>6</sup>, moved to Hampshire Co., W.Va.; 225. Philip Rootes<sup>6</sup>; 226. Mildred<sup>6</sup>, died 17 Oct. 1799, near Louisville, Ga., in her 45th year,<sup>299</sup> married, 11 April 1777, Stephensburg, Frederick County, Philip Clayton, died 13 Sept. 1807, near Augusta, Ga., in his 61st year,<sup>300</sup> member of the Georgia Constitutional Convention, 1795, and treasurer of Georgia, 1794; 227. Eliza<sup>6</sup>, left will 7 Jan. 1804-20 Feb. 1804,<sup>301</sup> married\_\_\_\_Edmundson; 228. Lucy<sup>6</sup>; 229. Susannah<sup>6</sup>, married 241. Robert<sup>6</sup> Throckmorton; 230. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married 233. William Todd<sup>6</sup> Throckmorton.

83. GABRIEL<sup>5</sup> THROCKMORTON (Mary<sup>4</sup> Reade, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) of Frederick County, died about 1791, married 89. *Judith\* Edmundson* (see BERNARD).

Issue: [THROCKMORTON]<sup>302</sup> 231. Albion<sup>6</sup>, born about 1761, married Mary Webb, who was born 30 Aug. 1765;<sup>303</sup> 232. Gabriel<sup>6</sup>, of Berkeley Co., W.Va., died before 1800, married\_\_\_\_; 233. William Todd<sup>6</sup>, born about 1767, died 1812, at Winchester, left will 18 July 1811-6 Jan. 1812,<sup>304</sup> married 230. Mary<sup>6</sup> Dixon; 234. James Edmundson<sup>6</sup>, moved to Princeton, Ky., about 1797, where he operated a store and drug store, left will 15 March 1848-19 June 1848,<sup>305</sup> married (1)\_\_\_\_and (2) Sarah A.\_\_\_\_, who died 8 Aug. 1860 leaving will, 8 Jan. 1853-13 Oct. 1860;<sup>306</sup> 235. Dorothy<sup>6</sup>, died 7 Jan. 1829, aged 60,<sup>307</sup> married James Webb, born 12 May 1763,<sup>308</sup> died 19 Feb. 1832 in his 69th year,<sup>309</sup> attorney of Essex County; 236. Fannie<sup>6</sup>, married Anthony Haynes; 237. Sally<sup>6</sup>, married William Smith of Essex County; 238. Lucy<sup>6</sup>, married Robert Brooking; 239. Judith<sup>6</sup>, married Edmund Brooking; 240. Martha Todd<sup>6</sup>, married Edmund Cauthon.



84. LUCY<sup>5</sup> THROCKMORTON (Mary<sup>4</sup> Reade, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) married, 16 July 175\_, 475. Robert<sup>6</sup> Throckmorton, born 20 Nov. 1736,<sup>310</sup> of Culpeper County and later of Frederick County where he was sheriff, 1781, and of Berkeley County where he was sheriff, 1789.

Issue: [THROCKMORTON]<sup>311</sup> 241. Robert<sup>6</sup>, born May 175\_, of Berkeley County and later of Jefferson Co., Miss., married 229. Susannah<sup>6</sup> Dixon; 242. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 12 March 1760; 243. Mordecai<sup>6</sup>, born 2 Feb. 1761, moved to Jefferson Co., Miss., by 1792, justice there, 1799, later operator of the Red Tavern in Claiborne Co., Miss., married Elizabeth\_\_\_;<sup>312</sup> 244. Frances<sup>6</sup>, born 24 Feb. 1765, died 20 Aug. 1832,<sup>313</sup> married, 20 Dec. 1783, as his (1) wife, Gen. William Madison, baptized 23 May 1762, died 21 July 1843, of Woodbury Forest, Orange County, student at Hampden-Sydney College, dragoon and lieutenant of artillery in the Revolutionary War,<sup>314</sup> justice of Culpeper County, 1792, who married (2), 28 June 1834, Nancy\_\_\_; 245. Lucy<sup>6</sup>, born 15 Jan. 1767; 246. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 6 April 1769, married, 5 March 1789 in Berkeley County, Ebenezer Potter, of Natchez, Miss., 1793;<sup>315</sup> 247. Lewis Read<sup>6</sup>, born 14 May 1771, died by 1792, merchant of Orange Court House, went to Natchez, Miss., with his brother Robert, married Sally\_\_\_.

85. FRANCES<sup>5</sup> THROCKMORTON (Mary<sup>4</sup> Reade, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) died 1794. She married James Barbour, born 21 Dec. 1738, died 1804,<sup>316</sup> son of James Barbour and Sarah Todd, perhaps 31. *Sarah<sup>4</sup> Todd* (see BERNARD), member of House of Burgesses from Culpeper County, 1764, county lieutenant, 1775, officer in the Revolutionary War, head of the commission appointed by the Virginia Assembly to settle disputed land titles in Kentucky.

Issue: [BARBOUR]<sup>317</sup> 248. Mordecai<sup>6</sup>, born 21 Oct. 1763, Culpeper County, died 21 Jan. 1846, Greene Co., Ala., served two tours in the militia as a private and one as a lieutenant, 1780-82, resident of Culpeper County until 1806, of Fredericksburg, 1806-08, of Richmond one year and then of Petersburg and of Dinwiddie County for many years,<sup>318</sup> married (1) Elizabeth Strode and (2) Sally (Haskell) Byrne; 249. James<sup>6</sup>, died without issue; 250. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born 9 March 1766, died 23 June 1823, Oldham Co.,

Ky.,<sup>319</sup> left will 8 May 1818-14 July 1823,<sup>320</sup> of Harrod's Creek, Jefferson Co., Ky., married, (bond 22) March 1787,<sup>321</sup> Mary Taylor, born 28 Sept. 1769, died 23 Aug. 1851, Oldham Co., Ky.,<sup>322</sup> 251. Richard<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 22) March 1796,<sup>323</sup> 270. Mary<sup>6</sup> Moore; 252. Gabriel<sup>6</sup>, born 24 Nov. 1772, Culpeper County, died 25 Nov. 1839;<sup>324</sup> 253. Philip<sup>6</sup>, born 7 June 1770, died 16 Oct. 1851, Corydon, Ind., colonel in War of 1812 and brigadier general, married (1) Lucy Taylor and (2), 31 Oct. 1806,<sup>325</sup> 252. *Elizabeth Branch<sup>6</sup> Hopkins* (see BRANCH), born 28 May 1788, died 13 Sept. 1853;<sup>326</sup> 254. Frances<sup>6</sup>, married 266. John<sup>6</sup> Moore; 255. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married Col. John Harrison of Garrard Co., Ky.; 256. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married Col. David Walker, born Brunswick County, private in Revolutionary War, clerk of the county and circuit courts of Logan Co., Ky., member of the Kentucky House of Representatives, 1793-97, major on the staff of Governor Isaac Shelby at the battle of the Thames, Ontario, 5 Oct. 1813, member of Congress from Kentucky from 1817 until his death 1 March 1820 at Washington, D.C.;<sup>327</sup> 257. Lucy Todd Read<sup>6</sup>, died 6 Sept. 1831, aged 48,<sup>328</sup> married 227. *John George Wythe<sup>6</sup> Baylor* (see BERNARD).

86. THOMAS READE<sup>5</sup> THROCKMORTON (Mary<sup>4</sup> Reade, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) born 1739, died 27 April 1826, was of "Rich Hill," Frederick County, where he was justice, 1784-90, sheirff, 1793, and of Nicholas Co., Ky., where he was member of the House of Representatives, 1808, *ADVENTURERS OF PURSE AND PERSON* and of the State Senate, 1811-16, 1820-21. He married (1) 478. Mary<sup>6</sup> Throckmorton, living 1769, and (2) 49. *Mary Anne<sup>6</sup> Hooe* (see HOOE), born 7 Nov. 1756.<sup>329</sup>

Issue: [THROCKMORTON]<sup>330</sup> (by 1) 258. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born 14 Nov. 1765; (by 2) 259. Ann<sup>6</sup>, born 17 Dec. 1772, died 27 March 1807, married, 25 Nov. 1795,<sup>331</sup> James Russell who died 29 Oct. 1808; 260. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born 24 Jan. 1775, died 17 June 1835, of Nicholas Co., Ky., married, (bond 15) Feb. 1797,<sup>332</sup> 1022. *Susanna<sup>6</sup> Morton* (see WOODSON), born 13 Dec. 1776; 261. Mordecai<sup>6</sup>, born 10 March 1777, died 7 April 1838, of "Meadow Farm," Loudoun County, married (1), 22 Feb. 1799, Mildred<sup>7</sup> (Washington) Throckmorton, born 22 March 1766, died Sept. 1804, daughter of 411.

Warner<sup>6</sup> Washington and widow of Albion<sup>7</sup> Throckmorton, son of 474. John<sup>6</sup> Throckmorton and (2), 6 Feb. 1812, Sarah McCarty<sup>7</sup> Hooe, daughter of 51. Bernard<sup>6</sup> Hooe (see HOOE), born 8 July 1793, died May 1860 [or 1 March 1850<sup>333</sup>]; 262. John<sup>6</sup>, born 19 March 1779, died 6 Nov. 1865, of Nicholas Co., Ky., married Sarah Dudley, born 9 March 1784, died 23 Nov. 1862; 263. Matthew Read<sup>6</sup>, M.D., born 25 Feb. 1781, died Sept. 1802; 264. Maria<sup>6</sup>, born 17 Jan. 1786, died 28 Aug. 1836, married Lewis H. Arnold, clerk of Nicholas Co., Ky., from its formation in 1800 until his death about 1849;<sup>334</sup> 265. Ariss<sup>6</sup>, born 5 Feb. 1789, died 25 Dec. 1868, major in Black Hawk War, owner of the Gait House, Louisville, Ky., married Sarah E. Reine.

87. MARY<sup>5</sup> THROCKMORTON (Mary<sup>4</sup> Reade, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) married William Moore, born after 1738,<sup>335</sup> died before 28 Feb. 1803,<sup>336</sup> captain of Orange County militia, 1763, lieutenant in the Revolutionary War.

Issue: [MOORE] 266. Capt. John<sup>6</sup>, died before 2 Oct. 1826,<sup>337</sup> of Orange County, married, 1 Aug. 1798,<sup>338</sup> 254. Frances<sup>6</sup> Barbour; 267. Robert Throckmorton<sup>6</sup>, died before 28 Sept. 1814 when the inventory of his estate was made,<sup>339</sup> married Mary M. Coleman; 268. William<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 2) June 1803,<sup>340</sup> Susanna Day; 269. Thomas R.<sup>6</sup>, left will 14 Nov. 1811-25 May 1812,<sup>341</sup> married, (bond 16) Aug. 1804,<sup>342</sup> Elizabeth Crow; 270. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married 251. Richard<sup>6</sup> Barbour; 271. Rebecca<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 11) Feb. 1783,<sup>343</sup> Capt. Reuben Taylor, born 14 Jan. 1757,<sup>344</sup> left will 1 Jan. 1817-16 Dec. 1824,<sup>345</sup> of Jefferson Co., Ky.; 272. Frances<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 21) Dec. 1795,<sup>346</sup> Maj. James Taylor; 273. Katherine<sup>6</sup>, married John Drake who died 9 June 1816.

89. PHILIP<sup>5</sup> ROOTES (Mildred<sup>4</sup> Reade, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) of "Rosewall," King and Queen County, died about 1779-80. He was appointed vestryman of Stratton Major Parish, 1756, in place of his father, was churchwarden, 1757, and was sheriff, 1765. In 1776 he was summoned before the King and Queen County Committee of Safety as an enemy of America.<sup>347</sup> He married, (bond 7) Dec. 1756,<sup>348</sup> Frances Wilcox.

Issue: [ROOTES]<sup>349</sup> 275. Philip<sup>6</sup>; 275. Edmund Wilcox<sup>6</sup>, died 11 Feb. 1836, aged 63,<sup>350</sup> merchant of Richmond and city recorder, married Elizabeth\_\_\_\_, who died 6 July 1803, and perhaps (2), (bond 25) Nov. 1822,<sup>351</sup> Mary Ann (Walker) Bell, who married (3), (bond 13) April 1837,<sup>352</sup> Dr. Robert B. Starke;<sup>353</sup> 276. John<sup>6</sup>, died without issue before 1807; 277. Anne<sup>6</sup>, died without issue before 1807, perhaps the Anne who married, 8 Feb. 1783,<sup>354</sup> William Meredith.

90. THOMAS READE<sup>5</sup> ROOTES (Mildred<sup>4</sup> Reade, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) of King and Queen County, died before 20 June 1766.<sup>355</sup> He was vestryman of Stratton Major Parish, 1759-66, and churchwarden, 1766. He married, (bond 8) Feb. 1763,<sup>356</sup> 216. *Martha Jaquelin<sup>6</sup> Smith* (see TAYLOR-CAR Y), born 12 Nov. 1740, who married (2), Joseph Smith.

Issue: [ROOTES] 278. Thomas Reade<sup>6</sup>, of Caroline County, “Federal Hill,” near Fredericksburg, 1813, and later of “White Marsh,” Gloucester County, born 23 Feb. 1764, died 3 Jan. 1824, Gloucester County,<sup>357</sup> student at the College of William and Mary, lawyer, member of the House of Delegates, 1793-95,<sup>358</sup> married (1), 1784,<sup>359</sup> Sarah Ryng Battaile, born May 1765, died 10 March 1811, and (2), (bond 21) July 1812,<sup>360</sup> Mary P. C. (\_\_\_\_) Prosser, widow of John

Prosser, who died 17 Sept. 1829, at “White Marsh,” aged 48.<sup>361</sup>

91. JOHN<sup>5</sup> ROOTES (Mildred<sup>4</sup> Reade, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), of King and Queen County, captain in Col. William Byrd’s regiment in French and Indian War, married, (bond 26) March 1760,<sup>362</sup> 79. Sarah<sup>5</sup> Reade.

Issue: [ROOTES] 279. John<sup>6</sup>, died before 1807 without issue; 280. Philip<sup>6</sup>; 281. Mildred<sup>6</sup>, died before 1807 without issue; 282. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, died after 10 July 1832, married, 13 June 1795 at “Elmington,” Gloucester County, as his (2) wife, Warner<sup>7</sup> Washington, son of 411. Warner<sup>6</sup> Washington, born 5 April 1751,<sup>363</sup> left will 7 July 1826-2 June 1829,<sup>364</sup> of “Clifton,” Gloucester County, “Audley,” Clarke County, and “Llewellyn,” Clarke County; 283. Mary<sup>6</sup>; 284. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>.

92. GEORGE<sup>5</sup> ROOTES (Mildred<sup>4</sup> Reade, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), resident on Mattaponi River,<sup>365</sup> attorney of Richmond and later resident of Culpeper County, member from Frederick County of the first Convention, 1774, and from West Augusta of the third and fourth conventions, 1775-76,<sup>366</sup> died 7 May 1793 at Martinsburg, W.Va.<sup>367</sup> He married Elizabeth \_\_, who died 21 May 1793 at Martinsburg.<sup>368</sup>

Issue: [ROOTES] 285. Philip<sup>6</sup>, died before 1807 without issue, perhaps the Philip R. of Fredericksburg who died Nov. 1804 in Georgia,<sup>369</sup> married, 28 Aug. 1800,<sup>370</sup> Sarah Miller, who married (2), 23 Feb. 1807,<sup>371</sup> John Johnston; 286. Thomas Reade<sup>6</sup>; 287. George Mackie<sup>6</sup>; 288. Nelson<sup>6</sup>, an infant in 1807; 289. Lucy<sup>6</sup>; 290. Mildred<sup>6</sup>.

93. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> ROOTES (Mildred<sup>4</sup> Reade, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) married, as his (2) wife, the Rev. John Thompson, M.A., University of Edinburgh, ordained and received the King's Bounty for Maryland, 8 Nov. 1739, minister of St. Mark's Parish, Culpeper County, 1740-72,<sup>372</sup> who died by 22 Oct. 1772,<sup>373</sup> left will 5 Feb. 1771-16 Nov. 1772.<sup>374</sup>

Issue: [THOMPSON] 291. John<sup>6</sup>, born 2 Oct. 1764, left will 1 Jan. 1804-codicil 24 July 1805-14 June 1813,<sup>375</sup> moved to Jefferson Co., Ky., 1786, and later a judge of the courts of Louisiana, married, 15 Feb. 1784, Elizabeth Howison, born 7 March 1768, died 23 Jan. 1817;<sup>376</sup> 292. Mildred<sup>6</sup>, died 12 Feb. 1828, married George Gray, born 13 May 1745, died 2 Dec. 1823, who entered the army as a cadet in the 3rd Virginia Regiment, 1 Jan. 1776, and was lieutenant and captain in the 3rd Continental Dragoons from Feb. 1777 to June 1779,<sup>377</sup> moved to Jefferson Co., Ky.; 293. Philip Rootes<sup>6</sup>, born 26 March 1766, died 27 July 1837, Kanawha Co., W.Va.,<sup>378</sup> left will 25 Oct. 1833-codicil 12 Sept. 1835-16 Nov. 1837,<sup>379</sup> of "Holly Farm," Culpeper County, attorney, member of the House of Delegates from Culpeper County, 1793-96, of the United States House of Representatives, 1801-07, moved to Kanawha County, 1816, and served in the House of Delegates, 1818-19,<sup>380</sup> married (1), 1 June 1786, Susannah Davenport, born 17 March 1768, died 9 Dec. 1798,<sup>381</sup> and (2), 26 Jan. 1801,<sup>382</sup> Sarah

Slaughter, born 28 Feb. 1777,<sup>[383](#)</sup> died 8 March 1852, Coalsmouth, W.Va.,<sup>[384](#)</sup> left will 10 June 1842-codicil 7 March 1848-15 March 1852.<sup>[385](#)</sup>

94. MILDRED<sup>5</sup> ROOTES (Mildred<sup>4</sup> Reade, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) died 14 Sept. 1763, aged 29. She married, 4 Feb. 1762, 215. *Augustine*<sup>6</sup> *Smith* (see TAYLOR-CARY).

Issue: [SMITH]<sup>[386](#)</sup> 294. Mildred R.<sup>6</sup>, born 7 Feb. 1763, died Annapolis, Md., married Thomas Robinson.

95. PRISCILLA<sup>5</sup> ROOTES (Mildred<sup>4</sup> Reade, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), living 1807, married, as his (2) wife, Benjamin Grymes, son of John and Lucy (Ludwell) Grymes, born 19 Feb. 1725, died about 1776, of "Smithfield," Spotsylvania County, justice, member of the House of Burgesses, 1761-64, 1766-71.<sup>[387](#)</sup>

Issue: [GRYMES] 295. Mildred<sup>6</sup>, left will 16 March 1822-2 Sept. 1822,<sup>[388](#)</sup> married (1) Reuben Thornton of Caroline and Spotsylvania counties and (2) Maj. Peter Dudley of Spotsylvania County; 296. Lucy Rootes<sup>6</sup>, left will 18 April 1812-3 Nov. 1817,<sup>[389](#)</sup> unmarried; 297. Charles<sup>6</sup>, died 1831, possibly 539 midshipman, U.S. Navy, who married Jane Whiting; 298. Ludwell<sup>6</sup>; 299. Randolph<sup>6</sup>; 300. Anne<sup>6</sup>, married William Wedderburn.

96. MARY<sup>5</sup> ROOTES (Mildred<sup>4</sup> Reade, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) died 21 Dec. 1828. She married, 8 May 1772, Anthony Thornton, son of Anthony and Sarah (Taliaferro) Thornton, born 1 Feb. 1748, died 1 Dec. 1828, of "Ormsby," Caroline County, member of the Committee of Safety, 1775-76, lieutenant colonel of militia, county lieutenant, who moved to Kentucky late in life.<sup>[390](#)</sup>

Issue: [THORNTON]<sup>[391](#)</sup> 301. MildredRootes<sup>6</sup>, born 18 Dec. 1773, died 30 April 1845, married, 23 Oct. 1794, James Bankhead Thornton, born 19 April 1770, died 30 March 1843;<sup>[392](#)</sup> 302. Katherine Taliaferro<sup>6</sup>, died young; 303. Anthony<sup>6</sup>, born 24 Dec. 1775, died 20 Nov. 1819, Bourbon Co., Ky., left will 14 Nov. 1819-Dec. 1819,<sup>[393](#)</sup> judge in Kentucky, married, 10 Dec. 1803, Mary Smith<sup>7</sup> Towles, daughter of Thomas and 556. *Mary Beverley*<sup>6</sup> (*Smith*) *Towles* (see CHEW), born 27 March 1777, "Millbrook," Spotsylvania County, died 14 July 1820, Bourbon Co., Ky.;<sup>[394](#)</sup> 304. Philip<sup>6</sup>,



born 28 April 177\_, died 29 May 1829, member of House of Delegates from Spotsylvania County, 1822-24,<sup>395</sup> married Sarah Taliaferro; 305. Dr. Charles Taliaferro<sup>6</sup>, married Anne Walker Buckner, who was born 24 May 1784 in Caroline County and died 25 Dec. 1853 in Montgomery Co., Ky.;<sup>396</sup> 306. Mary Reade<sup>6</sup>, born 10 April 1782, Caroline County, died 16 July 1852,<sup>397</sup> married, 1809, Benjamin Mills, born 12 Jan. 1779, Worcester Co., Md., died 6 Dec. 1831, Frankfort, Ky., who studied medicine and then law, began practice at Paris, Ky., 1806, represented Bourbon County in the Kentucky Legislature, judge of the Court of Appeals of Kentucky, 1817-28, moved to Frankfort, Ky., 1828;<sup>398</sup> 307. Lucy<sup>6</sup>, died unmarried; 308. Judith Presley<sup>6</sup>, born 28 June 1788, died 29 Dec. 1851, married, 6 Sept. 1808, William Thornton, born 17 Jan. 1789, died 7 May 1871, of Bourbon and Montgomery cos., Ky., who moved to Sangamon Co., 111., in 1834; 309. John Rootes<sup>6</sup>, born 4 Nov. 1786, died 4 Dec. 1873, lawyer of Bourbon Co., Ky., member of Kentucky House of Representatives, 1844, and of State Senate, 1829-37, married Elizabeth M. Owings; 310. Lewis<sup>6</sup>, married (1) Anne Bedford, (2) Eliza Caldwell and (3) Ann Curry; 311. Walker<sup>6</sup>, private in the War of 1812, moved to the West, married Sally Caldwell.

98. ROBERT<sup>5</sup> TOMPKINS (Joyce<sup>4</sup> Reade, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) of "Rose Hill," Caroline County, left will 24 July 1796-7 Oct. 1796.<sup>399</sup> He was captain of Caroline County militia, 1779-80. He married Ann Dickerson, died 1819, aged 84.<sup>400</sup>

Issue: [TOMPKINS]<sup>401</sup> 312. Christopher<sup>6</sup>, died young; 313. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>, died before Aug. 1798, unmarried; 314. Lucy<sup>6</sup>, died young; 315. Ann<sup>6</sup>, married William Taylor; 316. Bennett<sup>6</sup>, born 5 June 1769, died 12 Aug. 1813, married, 24 Dec. 1793, Elizabeth Redd, born 16 May 1773, died 18 June 1812; 317. Martha<sup>6</sup>, died 14 March 1849, aged 78-80, married John Burbidge Anderson of Caroline County; 318. Catherine R.<sup>6</sup>, married 345. Richard<sup>6</sup> Tompkins; 319. Charles<sup>6</sup>, died 12 Sept. 1830, aged about 56, in Kentucky, married Ann Chiles, died Nov. 1833 in Kentucky; 320. William<sup>6</sup>, born 9 Jan. 1775, died Oct. 1857, of Spotsylvania County, married, 14 Nov. 1799, Elizabeth Goodwin, born 28 July 1776, died 1832; 321. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married Richard Lowery; 322. Bailey<sup>6</sup>, died 29 March 1848, aged 70, left

will dated 18 Feb. 1842,<sup>402</sup> married Frances Tyler Redd, died 25 March 1868 in her 87th year.

99. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup> TOMPKINS (Joyce<sup>4</sup> Reade, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), of Caroline County, born 19 Sept. 1732, died 23 July 1811, aged 78 yrs. 10 mos. 4 days,<sup>403</sup> He married, 11 Nov. 1758, Elizabeth Goodloe, born 28 May 1738, died 25 April 1808.<sup>404</sup> He was a resident of Caroline County but in 1760 built the third Prince William County Courthouse at Dumfries,<sup>405</sup> and late in life moved to Fluvanna County.

Issue: [TOMPKINS]<sup>406</sup> 323. Catherine<sup>6</sup>, born 11 Oct. 1759, died 25 April 1804, married Elisha Estes, born 1749, died 1812, Revolutionary War soldier;<sup>407</sup> 324. Robert<sup>6</sup>, born 17 Jan. 1762, deeded land by his parents, 11 Sept. 1790;<sup>408</sup> 325. Jane<sup>6</sup>, born 12 June 1764, died 3 July 1834, married, 13 March 1782, John Young and moved to Knox Co., Term.; 326. William<sup>6</sup>, born 30 Dec. 1765, died 1 March 1834,<sup>409</sup> of Fluvanna County, married Sarah Shores; 327. John<sup>6</sup>, born 30 Oct. 1767; 328. Francis<sup>6</sup>, born 7 Sept. 1769; 329. Lucy Gwyn<sup>6</sup>, born 17 Aug. 1771; 330. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, born 26 Nov. 1773, died 16 Aug. 1831 at "Poplar Grove," Mathews County;<sup>410</sup> 331. Henry<sup>6</sup>, born 2 Oct. 1775, drowned Dec. 1798; 332. Col. Christopher<sup>6</sup>, born 24 Jan. 1778, died 16 Aug. 1838 at "Poplar Grove," Mathews County,<sup>411</sup> justice, member of the House of Delegates, 1812-14,<sup>412</sup> married (1) 404. *Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> Smith* (see BERNARD), born 18 May 1787, died 6 Sept. 1814 at "Clay Hill," Amelia County,<sup>413</sup> and (2) 406. *Maria B.<sup>6</sup> Patterson* (see BERNARD), born Sept. 1794,<sup>414</sup> died 1854 at Richmond,<sup>415</sup> 333. George<sup>6</sup>, born 20 March 1780; 334. Elizabeth Buafort<sup>6</sup>, born 26 Sept. 1782; 335. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 4 Aug. 1784.

100. JOHN<sup>5</sup> TOMPKINS (Joyce<sup>4</sup> Reade, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) died about 1788 in Kentucky.<sup>416</sup> He married (1) Mary Goodloe and (2) his first cousin Ann Tompkins, daughter of Daniel Tompkins, and moved to Fayette Co., Ky.<sup>417</sup>

Issue: [TOMPKINS] (by 1) 336. James<sup>6</sup>, died 1833, Hopkins Co., Ky., married Polly\_\_\_; 337. Humphrey<sup>6</sup>; 338. Francis<sup>6</sup>; 339. Dorothy<sup>6</sup>, born 1768, died 15 April 1832, married, 5 Aug. 1784 in Lincoln Co., Ky., Vivian Goodloe, born 6 Dec. 1760, died 25 April 1819, of Woodford Co., Ky.;<sup>418</sup>



340. John<sup>6</sup>, born 21 March 1771, married, 3 May 1803 in Fayette Co., Ky., Abigail Watson, born

17 March\_\_\_; (by 2) 341. Gwynne Reade<sup>6</sup>, died 16 Sept. 1823, Fayette Co.,

Ky.,<sup>419</sup> left will 22 Aug. 1823-Oct. 1824,<sup>420</sup> sheriff, 1799, member of the Kentucky House of Representatives from Fayette County, 1805, married Sally Ann May, born 31 Dec. 1774, died 8 May 1855, who as a widow moved to Cooper Co., Mo.;<sup>421</sup> 342. Clark<sup>6</sup>; 343. Anne<sup>6</sup>, married John Lyle of Fayette Co., Ky., who died 6 Aug. 1846, aged 79;<sup>422</sup> 344. Christopher<sup>6</sup>, born 24 March 1780, Green Co., Ky., died 9 Aug. 1858, Glasgow, Ky., lawyer of Glasgow, Ky., member of the Kentucky House of Representatives, 1805, 1835-36, unsuccessful candidate for governor of Kentucky, 1824, member of Congress, 1831-35,<sup>423</sup> married, 13 May 1806,<sup>424</sup> Theodosia Logan.

101. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> TOMPKINS (Joyce<sup>4</sup> Reade, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), born 1736, died 24 Feb. 1772,<sup>425</sup> "Mansion Hill," Caroline County. He married Ann Overton Cosby.

Issue: [TOMPKINS]<sup>426</sup> 345. Maj. Richard<sup>6</sup>, of "Mansion Hill," Caroline County, born 1765, died 25 Dec. 1832, married 318. Catherine R.<sup>6</sup> Tompkins, born 1771, died 1815; 346. Mary Overton<sup>6</sup>, born 1771, died 1836, married Lancelot Minor, born 1763, died 1849,<sup>427</sup> of "Minor's Folly," Louisa County, attorney; 347. Catherine<sup>6</sup>, married William Temple; 348. William Overton<sup>6</sup>, married Elizabeth Cobbs.

102. FRANCIS<sup>5</sup> TOMPKINS (Joyce<sup>4</sup> Reade, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), born about 1738, died 1830.<sup>428</sup> He married Frances Quarles. They resided in Caroline County where he was captain of militia, 1779-82.

Issue: [TOMPKINS] 349. Dorothy [Dolly]<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 14) Aug. 1804,<sup>429</sup> Tarlton<sup>7</sup> Durrett, son of 382. *Abigail<sup>6</sup> (Terrell) Durrett* (see WOODSON); 350. Mary<sup>6</sup>; 351. George<sup>6</sup>, never married; 352. Alexander<sup>6</sup>, married Elizabeth<sup>7</sup> Byrd, daughter of Francis Otway<sup>7</sup> Byrd and 176. *Ursula Anne<sup>6</sup> Munford* (see BLAND); 353. Catherine<sup>6</sup>, never married; 354. Nancy<sup>6</sup>; 355. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>; 356. Joyce<sup>6</sup>, never married; 357. Roger Quarles<sup>6</sup>,

of Lynchburg, married, 9 Feb. 1825 at Lynchburg,<sup>430</sup> Evelyn<sup>7</sup> Byrd, sister of his brother Alexander's wife, who died 8 May 1830.<sup>431</sup>

103. CHRISTOPHER<sup>5</sup> TOMPKINS (Joyce<sup>4</sup> Reade, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), of "Fleet Street," King William County, born 27 Oct. 1740, died 5 April 1823. He was a captain of militia in the Revolutionary War. He married, 28 Nov. 1774, 42. Ann<sup>5</sup> Fleet (see FLEET), born 23 Nov. 1752, died 21 Oct. 1822.

Issue: [TOMPKINS]<sup>432</sup> 358. Ann Temple<sup>6</sup>, born 23 Sept. 1775, died 2 Nov. 1832, married Bennett Browne; 359. Joyce Reade<sup>6</sup>, born 3 Feb. 1777, died 15 May 1839; 360. Susanna<sup>6</sup>, born 17 Jan. 1779, died 19 Jan. 1845 at Richmond,<sup>433</sup> married Peter F.<sup>7</sup> Farrar, son of 146. John<sup>6</sup> Farrar and Rebecca Warthen (see FARRAR); 361. William Fleet<sup>6</sup>, born 27 Sept. 1781, died 3 Feb. 1829, of King William County, married Elizabeth Catlett, who died 27 June 1849 in Powhatan County, aged 73 yrs. and 63 days;<sup>434</sup> 362. Catherine<sup>6</sup>, born 8 Aug. 1783, died 2 Jan. 1832 in King William County,<sup>435</sup> never married; 363. Col. Christopher<sup>6</sup>, born 8 Aug. 1785, of "Farmville," King William County, married, 29 Aug. 1805 at Laurel Spring, Powhatan County, Rebecca Hudson<sup>7</sup> Farrar, sister of his sister Susanna's husband, who died 30 March 1863 in Alabama; 364. Elizabeth Mildred Gwynne<sup>6</sup>, married 136. William Temple<sup>5</sup> Fleet (see FLEET); 365. Lucy Reid<sup>6</sup>, born 1 March 1790, died 11 Aug. 1834, married Christopher W. Taliaferro; 366. Col. Joseph Temple<sup>6</sup>, born 7 April 1792, died 14 Aug. 1863, of Essex County, married Jane Ford, born 1814; 367. Mary Elliott<sup>6</sup>, born 5 March 1797, married, 26 Dec. 1826 at Smyrna,<sup>436</sup> Maj. Thomas Dabney of King William County.

105. JACOB<sup>5</sup> PATE (Anne<sup>4</sup> Reade, Francis<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) died 1762 in Gloucester County.<sup>437</sup> He married, 13 Feb. 1737/8, Zilla Broach, born 13 April 1723,<sup>438</sup> died Dec. 1760, New Bern, N.C.<sup>439</sup>

Issue: [PATE]<sup>440</sup> 368. Rebecca<sup>6</sup>, born 10 Dec. 1739,<sup>441</sup> married William Barham, jailer of Williamsburg; 368 A. Rachel<sup>6</sup>, married (1)\_\_\_Groves and (2)

Capt. Hugh H. Hopkins of Cobham, who, 25 Sept. 1787, as late of Maryland gave a power of attorney to his uncle Thomas Harrison, Sr., of

Talbot Co., Md., to sell lots in St. Michael's, Md.;<sup>442</sup> 369. Anne [Nancy]<sup>6</sup>, born 8 Nov. 1741,<sup>443</sup> married, 22 April 1762 in Williamsburg, George Jackson, born 24 March 1739 at Fearby, Yorkshire, England, who resided at Norfolk and at a critical period during the Revolutionary War sailed secretly to Bermuda where he procured gunpowder,<sup>444</sup> and where he resided for a number of years; 370. Molly<sup>6</sup>, died about 1800 in Williamsburg, unmarried; 371. Betsy<sup>6</sup>, died young.

106. SARAH<sup>5</sup> PATE (Anne<sup>4</sup> Reade, Francis<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), born Gloucester County, died 1778, Williamsburg. She married, 17 Feb. 1736/7,<sup>445</sup> William Anderson who moved from Gloucester County to Chiskiack, York County, where he kept a school for some years.

Issue: [ANDERSON]<sup>446</sup> 372. Anne<sup>6</sup>, born 26 Dec. 1737, married, as his (1) wife, John Mouring of Gloucester County; 373. James<sup>6</sup>, born 24 Jan. 1739/40, died Sept. 1798, of Williamsburg, public armorer of Virginia during the whole of the Revolutionary War, captain of the corps of artificers and at one time prisoner of the British, married, 8 Feb. 1766 in Prince George County, Hannah Tyler, born 25 Dec. 1740, died 12 Jan. 1803, Williamsburg; 374. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, born 26 Nov. 1741, died 1 June 1824, unmarried; 375. William<sup>6</sup>, born 18 Nov. 1743, died young; 376. Matthew<sup>6</sup>, born 6 Oct. 1745, died 11 Nov. 1803 at Williamsburg,<sup>447</sup> unmarried, a merchant; 377. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 5 March 1747/8, died 10 Dec. 1822, Williamsburg, married, 21 April 1782, Jacob Williamson of Powhatan County; 378. Rachel<sup>6</sup>, born 9 July 1756, died 6 Dec. 1825, unmarried.

107. JEREMIAH<sup>5</sup> PATE (Anne<sup>4</sup> Reade, Francis<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), born 15 Jan. 1716/7,<sup>448</sup> married\_\_\_Bender.

Issue: [PATE] 379. Matthew<sup>6</sup>, married Elizabeth Cardwell who married (2) William Coding; 380. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married James Shelburn of James City County, who died about 1828.<sup>449</sup>

108. MATTHEW<sup>5</sup> PATE (Anne<sup>4</sup> Reade, Francis<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), born July 1720,<sup>450</sup> married\_\_\_Buck.

Issue: [PATE] 381. Matthew<sup>6</sup>; 382. Betsy<sup>6</sup>; 383. Becca<sup>6</sup>.

109. REBECCA<sup>5</sup> PATE (Anne<sup>4</sup> Reade, Francis<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), baptized 23 June 1723,<sup>451</sup> married George Newell, who held

150 acres in James City County, 1768.<sup>[452](#)</sup>

Issue: [NEWELL] 384. (Daughter)<sup>6</sup>, married Julius Allen of James City County, who died about 1799.<sup>[453](#)</sup>

110. RACHEL<sup>5</sup> PATE (Anne<sup>4</sup> Reade, Francis<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), born 24 March 1725/6,<sup>[454](#)</sup> married (1) Robert Robinson and (2) John Warrington of Hanover County, who moved to Henrico County, 1788.<sup>[455](#)</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [ROBINSON] 385. Robert<sup>6</sup>, died young; 386. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, married \_ (Boyce) Backus; (by 2) [WARRINGTON] 387. John<sup>6</sup>, died 28 Dec. 1829, Norfolk County, left will 5 Aug. 1812-13 Feb. 1830,<sup>[456](#)</sup> soldier in Revolutionary War,<sup>[457](#)</sup> married, (bond 12) Aug. 1802,<sup>[458](#)</sup> Mary Theresa<sup>7</sup> Thelaball, daughter of 455. *James<sup>6</sup> Thelaball* (see MASON);<sup>[459](#)</sup> 388. Nancy<sup>6</sup>, died unmarried; 389. Sarah Hatfield<sup>6</sup>, of Norfolk, died there 19 Jan. 1832; 390. Rebecca<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 4) Feb. 1789,<sup>[460](#)</sup> William Nice, probably the William Nice of the firm of Nice & Thornton, from Philadelphia, who established a hat manufactory at Richmond in 1787,<sup>[461](#)</sup> and married (2?), 7 April 1794, Nancy Coleman;<sup>[462](#)</sup> 391. Polly<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 19) May 1789,<sup>[463](#)</sup> James H. Marshall of Hanover County and moved to Buckingham County.

112. the Rev. ROBERT<sup>5</sup> READE (Gwyn<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) died before 1787. He studied at the College of William and Mary, 1752, and served St. John's Parish, King William County, 1760-64, All Hallows Parish, Worcester Co., Md., 1767, St. Paul's Parish, Kent Co., Md., and Kingston Parish, Mathews County, after 1778.<sup>[464](#)</sup> He married Martha Short, daughter of William and Martha (\_\_\_\_) Short, who was born 22 Sept. 1735.<sup>[465](#)</sup>

Issue:<sup>[466](#)</sup> 392. (possibly) Robert<sup>6</sup>, died 26 Oct. 1759;<sup>[467](#)</sup> 393. Gwyn<sup>6</sup>, named in the will of cousin Sarah Cocke,<sup>[468](#)</sup> married 406. Dorothy Clack<sup>6</sup> Reade; 393 A. Robert<sup>6</sup>; 393B. William<sup>6</sup>; 393C. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, of Mathews County, 1835; 393D. Sally<sup>6</sup>, married Francis Wiatt; 393E. Dorothy<sup>6</sup>.

113. the Rev. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> READE (Gwyn<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), born 18 March 1748, Gwynn's Island, Mathews County, died 5 Jan. 1838, left will 19 Sept. 1835-28 Feb. 1838.<sup>[469](#)</sup> He was

inducted as rector of Prince George's (Rock Creek) Parish, Montgomery Co., Md., in 1777 and continued for thirty-four years. He married, 14 Oct. 1779, Sarah Magruder, born 23 June 1755, Montgomery Co., Md., died 10 March 1822.<sup>[470](#)</sup>

Issue: [READE]<sup>[471](#)</sup> 394. Dr. John Magruder<sup>6</sup>, born 12 July 1780, died 10 May 1822, married, 9 Nov. 1802, Mary Ann Clarke; 395. Ann<sup>6</sup>, born 18 June 1783, died in infancy; 396. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 12 Jan. 1787, died 30 Nov. 1871 at Rockville, Md.,<sup>[472](#)</sup> unmarried; 397. Robert<sup>6</sup>, born 22 April 1789, married (1), 21 Oct. 1817,<sup>[473](#)</sup> Jane Lynn Lackland and (2), 12 Nov. 1822, Frances Rebecca Davis;<sup>[474](#)</sup> 398. Susannah<sup>6</sup>, born 4 July 1791, married, 20 April 1815,<sup>[475](#)</sup> Alexander Suter, of Washington, D.C., who died before 21 Aug. 1849 when administration on his estate was granted;<sup>[476](#)</sup> 399. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born 7 May 1794, died 5 June 1853, unmarried, left will 24 Sept. 1852-20 June 1854;<sup>[477](#)</sup> 400. James<sup>6</sup>, born 7 June 1796, died 10 July 1854, unmarried.

116. LUCY<sup>5</sup> READE (Gwyn<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) married George Armistead of Mathews County who died about 1795.<sup>[478](#)</sup>

Issue: [ARMISTEAD]<sup>[479](#)</sup> 400A. Francis<sup>6</sup>, born 1773, died 1839, married, 1798, Elizabeth Buckner;<sup>[480](#)</sup> 401. Dorothy Reade<sup>6</sup>, born 23 May 1775,<sup>[481](#)</sup> married \_\_\_White.

117. JOHN<sup>5</sup> READE (Gwyn<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) possibly married, 16 May 1769,<sup>[482](#)</sup> Judith Plummer.

Issue:<sup>[483](#)</sup> 402. Judith Armistead<sup>6</sup>, born 8 April 1770; 403. Gwyn<sup>6</sup>, born 1 March 1772; 404. Robert<sup>6</sup>, of Baltimore, Md.;<sup>[484](#)</sup> 405. Mary<sup>6</sup>, of Baltimore, Md.

119. JAMES<sup>5</sup> READE (Gwyn<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) married, 6 Sept. 1765, Sarah Tompkins.

Issue: 406. Dorothy Clack<sup>6</sup>, born 12 Aug. 1770, married 393. Gwyn<sup>6</sup> Reade; 407. James<sup>6</sup>, born 19 May 1777.

120A. JANE<sup>5</sup> READE (Gwyn<sup>4</sup>, Benjamin<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) married Thomas King.<sup>[485](#)</sup>

Issue: [KING] 407A. (Child)<sup>6</sup>; 407B. (Child)<sup>6</sup>.

121. JOHN<sup>5</sup> WASHINGTON (Mildred<sup>4</sup> Warner, Mildred<sup>3</sup> Read, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), born 12 Nov. 1692, died 1 Sept. 1746,<sup>[486](#)</sup> of "Highgate," Gloucester County, was a captain and major of militia and vestryman of Petsworth Parish, 1719-46. He married, 9 July 1716,<sup>[487](#)</sup> Catherine Whiting, daughter of Henry and Elizabeth (\_\_\_\_) Whiting, born 22 May 1694, died 7 Feb. 1743/4.<sup>[488](#)</sup>

Issue: [WASHINGTON]<sup>[489](#)</sup> 408. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 21 June 1717, died 5 Feb. 1736/7, unmarried, inspired a poem in the *Virginia Gazette*;<sup>[490](#)</sup> 409. John<sup>6</sup>, born 15 July 1718, died young; 410. Mildred<sup>6</sup>, born 8 Jan. 1720/1, left will 13 March 1785-July 1785,<sup>[491](#)</sup> married (1), by 1749, Capt. Bayley Seaton of Gloucester County, who died by 4 Sept. 1751 when a vestryman of Petsworth Parish was chosen in his place,<sup>[492](#)</sup> and (2), as his (3) wife, John Bushrod of "Bushfield," Westmoreland County, born about 1706, left will 14 Feb. 1760-30 Dec. 1760,<sup>[493](#)</sup> but had no issue; 411. Warner<sup>6</sup>, born 22 Sept. 1722, died 23 June 1790, left will 20 Nov. 1789-1 Sept. 1791,<sup>[494](#)</sup> vestryman of Petsworth Parish, Gloucester County, 1747-69, and later lived at "Fairfield," Frederick County, married (1), Dec. 1747, Elizabeth Macon, who died 28 April 1763, aged 34, and (2), 10 May 1764, Hannah Fairfax, who died 29 May 1804, aged 62, leaving will 14 May 1802-3 Sept. 1804;<sup>[495](#)</sup> 412. Catherine<sup>6</sup>, married, as his (1) wife, 442. Col. Fielding<sup>6</sup> Lewis; 413. Henry<sup>6</sup>, of Middlesex County, born 13 Sept. 1727, left will 9 Dec. 1763-2 July 1765,<sup>[496](#)</sup> married (1), 9 Jan. 1748/9, Ann Thacker, born 3 Aug. 1728,<sup>[497](#)</sup> and (2), (bond 3) March 1760,<sup>[498](#)</sup> Charlotte (Foushee) Montague, widow of 69. *John<sup>5</sup> Montague* (see MONTAGUE), who married (3), (bond 26) Oct. 1765,<sup>[499](#)</sup> Charles Nielson, and left will 17 Feb. 1791-25 July 1791,<sup>[500](#)</sup> 414. Matthew<sup>6</sup>, born 3 Sept. 1732, died young; 415. Hannah<sup>6</sup>, born 10 Jan. 1734/5, married, about 1753, her cousin Matthew Whiting, born 21 Nov. 1730, died 19 Nov. 1810 at "Snowhill," Prince William County,<sup>[501](#)</sup> who married (2), 26 Feb. 1763,<sup>[502](#)</sup> Elizabeth Toy, moved to Berkeley Co., W.Va., and left will 6 Feb. 1806-4 Dec. 1810.<sup>[503](#)</sup>

122. Col. AUGUSTINE<sup>5</sup> WASHINGTON (Mildred<sup>4</sup> Warner, Mildred<sup>3</sup> Reade, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), born between Aug. 1693



and April 1694, died 12 April 1743, left will 11 April 1743-6 May 1743.<sup>[504](#)</sup> He resided in Westmoreland County and later at "Ferry Farm," King George County, and was a partner in the Accakeek Iron Furnace. He married (1), 20 April 1715, Jane Butler, born 24 Dec. 1699, died 24 Nov. 1729, and (2), 6 March 1730/1, Mary Ball, born about 1707, died 25 Aug. 1789 at Fredericksburg.<sup>[505](#)</sup>

Issue: [WASHINGTON] (by 1) 416. Butler<sup>6</sup>, died young before 24 Nov. 1729; 417. Lawrence<sup>6</sup>, born about 1718, died 26 July 1752, left will 20 June 1752-26 Sept. 1752,<sup>[506](#)</sup> married, 19 July 1743, Anne Fairfax, born about 1726, died 14 March 1761; 418. Augustine<sup>6</sup>, born about 1720, living 16 Feb. 1752, left will 18 Sept. 1758-codicil 16 Feb. 1762-25 May 1762,<sup>[507](#)</sup> burgess from Westmoreland County, 1754-58,<sup>[508](#)</sup> married, March 1743, Anne Aylett, born after 18 Feb. 1725/6, died before 15 Dec. 1773; 419. Jane<sup>6</sup>, born about 1722, died 17 Jan. 1734/5; (by 2) 420. Gen. George<sup>6</sup>, born 11 Feb. 1731/2, died 14 Dec. 1799, left will 9 July 1790-20 Jan. 1800,<sup>[509](#)</sup> of "Mount Vernon," Fairfax County, major and adjutant of provincial troops, 1750, aide-de-camp to Gen. Braddock, 1755, colonel of Virginia troops, 1755, burgess for Frederick County, 1758-65, and for Fairfax County, 1766-76, member of the first two Virginia conventions, 1774-75, and of the Continental Congress, 1774-75, commander in chief of the Continental Army, 1775-83, member of the Constitutional Convention, 1787, President of the United States, 1789-97, President General of the Society of the Cincinnati, 1783-99, married, 6 Jan. 1759, Martha (Dandridge) Custis, widow of 231. *Daniel Parke*<sup>5</sup> *Custis* (see THOROWGOOD), born 2 June 1731, died 22 May 1802, left will 22 Sept. 1800-codicil 4 March 1802-21 June 1802;<sup>[510](#)</sup> 421. Betty<sup>6</sup>, married, as his (2) wife, 442. Fielding<sup>6</sup> Lewis; 422. Col. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, born 16 Nov. 1734, died 26 Sept. 1781,<sup>[511](#)</sup> left will 9 Sept. 1781-1 Dec. 1781,<sup>[512](#)</sup> of Berkeley County, married (1), before 14 June 1755, Jane Champe, born about 1735, died about 1755, (2), about 1757, Mildred<sup>7</sup> Thornton, daughter of John and 457. Mildred<sup>6</sup> (Gregory) Thornton, born between 28 July 1741 and 14 Aug. 1742, died about 1762, (3), about 1762, Louisa Chapman, born 29 June 1743, died 6 Aug. 1762 at Alexandria,<sup>[513](#)</sup> (4), after 27 Feb. 1764,<sup>[514](#)</sup> Anne (Steptoe) Allerton, widow of 38. *Willoughby*<sup>5</sup> *Allerton* (see WILLOUGHBY), born 10 Oct. 1737, died

14 March 1777 in Berkeley County,<sup>515</sup> and (5), about 1778, Susannah (Perrin) Holden, born 27 June 1753, died 5 March 1783, left will 5 Dec. 1782-20 May 1783;<sup>516</sup> 423. Col. John Augustine<sup>6</sup>, born 13 Jan. 1735/6, died 10 Jan. 1787, left will 22 June 1784-codicil 19 Nov. 1785-31 July 1787,<sup>517</sup> married, about 14 April 1756, Hannah Bushrod, born about 1738, left will 5 July 1800-codicil 6 Oct. 1800-18 Jan. 1802;<sup>518</sup> 424. Col. Charles<sup>6</sup>, born 1 May 1738, left will 25 July 1799-16 Sept. 1799,<sup>519</sup> married, after 4 Oct. 1757, Mildred<sup>7</sup> Thornton, daughter of Francis and 426. Frances<sup>6</sup> (Gregory) Thornton, born about 1739, died after 1804; 425. Mildred<sup>6</sup>, born 21 June 1739, died 23 Oct. 1740.

124. MILDRED<sup>5</sup> WASHINGTON (Mildred<sup>4</sup> Warner, Mildred<sup>3</sup> Reade, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), born between Oct. 1696 and March 1696/7, died 5 Sept. 1747.<sup>520</sup> She married (1), about 1713-14, John Lewis, born about 1694, died 7 April 1718, (2), after July 1718, Roger Gregory, died between Oct. 1730 and May 1731, and (3), (contract 5) Jan. 1733/4,<sup>521</sup> as his (3) wife, Col. Henry Willis, widower of 134. Mildred<sup>5</sup> Lewis.

Issue: (by 2) [GREGORY] 426. Frances<sup>6</sup>, born after April 1719, died before 4 Feb. 1794, married, (license 3) Sept. 1736,<sup>522</sup> Francis Thornton, born between 7 April 1711 and 7 April 1712, died 7 April 1749, left will 11 Nov. 1748-5 Sept. 1749,<sup>523</sup> of "Fall Hill," Fredericksburg, justice of Spotsylvania County, colonel of militia, member of the House of Burgesses, 1742-47;<sup>524</sup> 427. Mildred<sup>6</sup>, born about 1722, died after 1750, married, (license 28) Oct. 1740,<sup>525</sup> as his (3) wife, John Thornton, born about 1710, died before 19 June 1778, justice of Spotsylvania County, 1742, sheriff, 1751, colonel of militia, member of the House of Burgesses, 1753-55, later of Caroline County;<sup>526</sup> 428. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born about 1724, died Aug. 1796,<sup>527</sup> left will 3 July 1795-Sept. 1796,<sup>528</sup> without issue, married (1), 30 April 1742, Henry Willis, Jr., born 22 Sept. 1722, died 1754-57, (2), between 4 Oct. 1757 and March 1758, Reuben Thornton, born about 1716, left will 23 March 1768-12 May 1768,<sup>529</sup> (3), (contract 14) Jan. 1781,<sup>530</sup> 55. Dr. Thomas<sup>5</sup> Walker (see CROSHAW), born 25 Jan. 1715/6, died 9 Nov. 1794, and (4), (bond 9) Feb. 1796,<sup>531</sup> Dr. Weston Alcock, a former British officer; (by 3) [WILLIS] 429. Lewis<sup>6</sup>, born 11 Nov. 1734,<sup>532</sup> died 15 Jan.



1813, left will 2 March 1812-codicil 2 Dec. 1812-8 April 1813,<sup>533</sup> lieutenant colonel of 10th Virginia Regiment, 13 Nov. 1776-1 March 1778, vestryman of St. George's Parish, Spotsylvania County, married (1), about 1754, Mary Champe, born about 1737, died about 1775, (2), between 25 Dec. 1774 and 23 Sept. 1775, Anne Byrd<sup>7</sup> (Carter) Champe, daughter of Charles and 63. *Anne*<sup>6</sup> (*Byrd*) *Carter* (see ST. LEGER), born about 1743, died 19 Nov. 1804, and (3), 16 June 1810, Elizabeth E. (Stevenson) Bromfield, born 1759-60, died 5 April 1816.

125. MILDRED<sup>5</sup> SMITH (Mary<sup>4</sup> Warner, Mildred<sup>3</sup> Reade, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), born 20 Feb. 1681/2, married, 17 Aug. 1700, Robert Porteus, died 8 Aug. 1758, aged 79,<sup>534</sup> of "New Bottle," Gloucester County. He held 892 acres in Pets worth Parish, 1704, was vestryman 1706-20, and was a member of the Virginia Council, 1714-15. He married (2) 31. *Elizabeth*<sup>5</sup> *Jenings* (see BARKHAM-JENINGS) and moved to York, England, and later to Ripon.

Issue: [PORTEUS]<sup>535</sup> 430. Rev. Robert<sup>6</sup>, born about 1705, died 1754, rector of Cockayne Hatley, Bedfordshire, married, 1736, Judith Cockayne, born 1702, died 1789,<sup>536</sup> 431. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married Robert Downman, born 21 May 1720,<sup>537</sup> left will 11 June 1769-3 July 1769,<sup>538</sup> of Richmond County.

127. AUGUSTINE<sup>5</sup> SMITH (Mary<sup>4</sup> Warner, Mildred<sup>3</sup> Reade, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), born 16 June 1689, of "Shooter's Hill," Middlesex County, married, 9 Nov. 1711,<sup>539</sup> Sarah Carver who died 12 March 1726, aged 31 yrs. 10 mos. 7 days.

Issue: [SMITH]<sup>540</sup> 432. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 30 July 1713, died 8 June 1720; 433. John<sup>6</sup>, of "Shooter's Hill," born 13 Nov. 1715, died 19 Nov. 1771 at "Harewood," Jefferson Co., W.Va., married, 17 Nov. 1737 at Jamestown, 82. *Mary*<sup>5</sup> *Jaquelin* (see TAYLOR-CARY); 434. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, born 8 Sept. 1717, died after 25 July 1769,<sup>541</sup> married (1), 6 Nov. 1735, Mordecai Cooke and (2) Robert Throckmorton, who married (1) 140. Mary<sup>5</sup> Lewis; 435. Mildred<sup>6</sup>, born 22 Sept. 1719, left will 24 Oct. 1768-27 Feb. 1769,<sup>542</sup> married, 26 Jan. 1743/4, John Willis, born 1719, left will 7 Nov. 1764-26 Jan. 1769,<sup>543</sup> of "Beddingfield Hall," Brunswick County, justice, colonel of

militia, vestryman of St. Andrew's Parish, 1749-52, burgess, 1752-55; 436. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 8 May 1722, married (1), 16 March 1749/50, Philip Aylett, died 1765, of "Fairfield," King William County, who married (1) 43. Martha<sup>5</sup> Dandridge (see WEST), and (2) William Cowne, baptized 2 April 1718, Exeter, Devonshire, who came to Virginia in 1733 and resided in King William County; 437. Ann<sup>6</sup>, born 10 Feb. 1723/4, died 2 June 1724; 438. Susanna<sup>6</sup>, born 27 April 1725, married William Langbourne, born 21 Oct. 1723, died 19 March 1766, of King William County, widower of 36. Frances<sup>5</sup> West (see WEST);<sup>544</sup> 439. Jane<sup>6</sup>, born 6 March 1726/7, died 29 March 1732.

132. JOHN<sup>5</sup> LEWIS (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Warner, Mildred<sup>3</sup> Reade, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), born 1694, died 17 Jan 1754. He resided at "Warner ADVENTURERS OF PURSE AND PERSON

Hall," Gloucester County, and was a member of the Council, 1748-54. He married (1) Frances Fielding, who died 27 Oct. 1731, and (2) Priscilla (Churchill) Carter, widow of Robert Carter of "Nomini," Westmoreland County.

Issue: [LEWIS] (by 1)<sup>545</sup> 440. Col. Warner<sup>6</sup>, born 10 Oct. 1720, left will, now lost, 24 Dec. 1791-6 Jan. 1792,<sup>546</sup> of "Warner Hall," justice of Gloucester County, 1743, chairman of the Committee of Safety of Gloucester County, 3 April 1775, colonel and county lieutenant, 13 Sept. 1775, married, 1 Jan. 1746/7,<sup>547</sup> Eleanor (Bowles) Gooch, widow of William Gooch, Jr.; 441. John<sup>6</sup>, baptized 15 Sept. 1723, died 20 Nov. 1727; 442. Col. Fielding<sup>6</sup>, born 7 July 1725, died Dec. 1781, left will 19 Oct. 1781-codicil 10 Dec. 1781-17 Jan. 1782,<sup>548</sup> of Fredericksburg, county lieutenant of Spotsylvania County, 7 Feb. 1758, burgess, 1760-68, member of the Dismal Swamp Company, chairman of the Committee of Safety, 1776, and superintendent of the factory at Fredericksburg to manufacture arms, 1776-80,<sup>549</sup> married (1), 18 Oct. 1746, 412. Catherine<sup>6</sup> Washington, born 11 Feb. 1724/5, died 19 Feb. 1749/50, and (2), 7 May 1750, 421. Betty<sup>6</sup> Washington, born 20 June 1733, "Wakefield," Westmoreland County, died 31 March 1797, "Western View," Culpeper County; 443. Mildred<sup>6</sup>, born 12 Dec. 1726, buried 4 July 1727; 444. John<sup>6</sup>, born 20 Nov. 1728, probably died young; 445. Col. Charles<sup>6</sup>, born 25 Feb. 1729/30, died

before 12 June 1772<sup>550</sup> at Port Royal, of Spotsylvania County and later of Caroline County, captain in Royal Virginia Regiment of Col. William Byrd, married Lucy Taliaferro; 446. Frances<sup>6</sup>, baptized 2 Nov. 1731, died 22 July 1734.

133. Col. CHARLES<sup>5</sup> LEWIS (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Warner, Mildred<sup>3</sup> Reade, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), born 1696, left will 1 Sept. 1779-20 Dec. 2779<sup>551</sup> He inherited 1300 acres of "Chemokins" and was vestryman of St. Peter's Parish, 1722-29, and captain of New Kent County militia, bought "The Byrd," Goochland County, 1725, moved there about 1729, and served as colonel of Goochland County militia. He married, 28 May 1717, Mary Howell who died 1783.<sup>552</sup>

Issue: [LEWIS] 447. John<sup>6</sup>, baptized 8 Oct. 1720,<sup>553</sup> left will 26 Oct. 1790-21 July 1794,<sup>554</sup> of Amherst County until about 1769 when he secured an Act breaking the entail on 1850 acres on Tye River he had received from his father,<sup>555</sup> and then of "The Byrd," Pittsylvania County, married Mildred\_\_\_\_, who joined him in selling his Amherst County land 15 May 1772;<sup>556</sup> 448. Col. Charles<sup>6</sup>, born 14 March 1721, died 14 May 1782, left will 27 April 1782-12 July 1782,<sup>557</sup> of "Buck Island," Albemarle County, alternate for Thomas Jefferson at the Virginia Convention of 1775 from 17 July to 9 Aug. 1775 and a regular member, 1775-76, colonel of the 14th Virginia Regiment, 12 Nov. 1776-28 March 1778, married, (bond 15) July 1746,<sup>558</sup> Mary Randolph, born 15 Oct. 1725, died 13 Oct. 1803; 449. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 23 April 1724, married 124. *William<sup>5</sup> Kennon* (see EPES); 450. Capt. James<sup>6</sup>, born 6 Oct. 1726, died 21 May 1764, left will 5 May 1764-13 Sept. 1764,<sup>559</sup> married, 25 Dec. 1752, Elizabeth Taylor, born 9 July 1735, died 5 Nov. 1832, who married (2) William Bullock and resided in Granville Co., N.C.; 451. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 26 April 1729, died 12 Jan. 1733; 452. Howell<sup>6</sup>, born 13 Sept. 1731, died 21 Nov. 1813,<sup>560</sup> left will 17 Aug. 1812-Nov. 1814,<sup>561</sup> of Granville Co., N.C., married 461. Isabella<sup>6</sup> Willis, born 10 June 1733, died 5 July 1813 in Granville Co., N.C.;<sup>562</sup> 453. Ann<sup>6</sup>, born 2 March 1733, died after 1807, married Edmund Taylor, born 12 May 1723, Orange County, left will 10 Jan. 1807-May 1808,<sup>563</sup> of Lunenburg County, 1763, Mecklenburg County, 1770, and Granville Co., N.C., 1790; 454. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 23 Sept. 1736, died 1740; 455. Col. Robert<sup>6</sup>, born 29 May

1739, died 10 Jan. 1803, at "The Byrd," Goochland County,<sup>564</sup> married, (bond 19) Feb. 1760,<sup>565</sup> 272. *Jane*<sup>5</sup> *Woodson* (see WOODSON), died 15 Feb. 1818 at "The Byrd," aged 76;<sup>566</sup> 456. Frances<sup>6</sup>, born 1 Aug. 1744, married 466. Robert<sup>6</sup> Lewis.

134. MILDRED<sup>5</sup> LEWIS (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Warner, Mildred<sup>3</sup> Reade, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), born about 1700, died 1733. She married (1) John Howell, born about 1698, died 1723/4,<sup>567</sup> of King and Queen County, (2), as his (2) wife, Dr. John Brown of Williamsburg, died 1726,<sup>568</sup> and (3), 30 Oct. 1726,<sup>569</sup> as his (2) wife, Col. Henry Willis, born 1691-92, died 14 Sept. 1740,<sup>570</sup> left will 27 July 1740-31 Oct. 1740,<sup>571</sup> of Gloucester County, which he represented in the House of Burgesses, 1718-26,<sup>572</sup> later of King and Queen and of Spotsylvania County, which he represented in the House of Burgesses, 1728-40,<sup>573</sup> founder of Fredericksburg, trustee, 1727, who married (3), 5 Jan. 1733/4, 124. Mildred<sup>5</sup> (Washington) Lewis Gregory.

Issue: (by 1) [HOWELL] 457. Mildred<sup>6</sup>, born 1723, died Nov. 1783 at "Teddington," Charles City County,<sup>574</sup> left will, now lost, dated 8 July 1783,<sup>575</sup> married, 1742,<sup>576</sup> William Lightfoot, died 10 June 1764, aged 40,<sup>577</sup> of "Teddington," Charles City County, member of the House of Burgesses, 1756-58,<sup>578</sup> visitor of the College of William and Mary; (by 3) [WILLIS]<sup>579</sup> 458. John<sup>6</sup>, born 16 July 1728, in Aug. and Sept. 1749 was of Culpeper County when he sold land, but moved to Prince William County by April 1750 and then out of the colony of Virginia,<sup>580</sup> married Nanny\_\_\_\_; 459. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 12 Jan. 1729/30, married John<sup>7</sup> Clayton, son of 12. *John*<sup>6</sup> *Clayton* (see SALTER-WELD), born 1725, died after 1783, of Charlotte County; 460. Ann<sup>6</sup>, born 14 Sept. 1731, died 1804, married, as his (2) wife, Duff Green, justice of Fauquier County, churchwarden of Hamilton Parish, who died before 26 May 1766 when administration on his estate was granted to William Green and John Green,<sup>581</sup> and as a widow moved to near Danville, Ky.;<sup>582</sup> 461. Isabella<sup>6</sup>, married 452. Howell<sup>6</sup> Lewis.

135. Col. ROBERT<sup>5</sup> LEWIS (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Warner, Mildred<sup>3</sup> Reade, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), baptized May 1704,<sup>583</sup> left will 1 Sept.

1757-codicil 21 Dec. 1765-Sept. 1766.<sup>584</sup> He was burgess, 1742-47,<sup>585</sup> and colonel of Louisa County militia. He married (1) Jane Meriwether, daughter of Nicholas and Elizabeth (Crawford) Meriwether, and (2) Elizabeth (Thornton) Meriwether, widow of Thomas Meriwether, who left undated will, proved Oct. 1774.<sup>586</sup>

Issue: [LEWIS] (by 1) 462. Col. John<sup>6</sup>, born 1726, left will 8 June 1787-July 1790,<sup>587</sup> probably the John Lewis who was vestryman of St. Peter's Parish, New Kent County, 1751-57, moved to Halifax County where he was county lieutenant, 1768, and burgess, 1769, and moved to Caswell Co., N.C., 1786-88, married 60. *Catherine<sup>6</sup> Fauntleroy* (see PEIRSEY), born 1733, died 1797; 463. Col. Nicholas<sup>6</sup>, died 8 Dec. 1808, vestryman of Fredericksville Parish, 1762, justice and sheriff of Albemarle County, married, 2 Nov. 1758, 72. *Mary<sup>6</sup> Walker* (see CROSHAW), born 24 July 1742, "Castle Hill," Albemarle County, died 1824; 464. Col. Charles<sup>6</sup>, born 1730, left will 11 June 1776-codicil 7 Sept. 1776-May 1777,<sup>588</sup> of "North Garden," Albemarle County, vestryman of St. Anne's Parish, captain of the first company of minute men from Albemarle County, 1775, and colonel of Virginia troops on the Cherokee expedition, 1776-77, married Mary Randolph<sup>7</sup> Lewis, daughter of 448. Col. Charles<sup>6</sup> and Mary (Randolph) Lewis; 465. Capt. William<sup>6</sup>, born 1735, of "Locust Hill," Albemarle County, lieutenant in 1st Virginia Regiment, 2 Oct. 1775, captain, 4 Sept. 1776, and major of 10th Virginia Regiment, 12 May 1778, taken prisoner at Charleston, transferred to 3rd Virginia Regiment, 12 Feb. 1781, married Lucy Meriwether, born 1752, died aged 85, who married (2) Col. John Marks; 466. Robert<sup>6</sup>, born about 1738, left will 17 Sept. 1780-Feb. 1781,<sup>589</sup> of Granville Co., N.C., delegate to Constitutional Convention, 1776, married, 3 Sept. 1760,<sup>590</sup> 456. Frances<sup>6</sup> Lewis; 467. Jane<sup>6</sup>, born 1 Jan. 1727/8, married Thomas Meriwether of Albemarle County, who resided there as late as 22 Oct. 1767 when they sold land devised to Jane by her father,<sup>591</sup> but perhaps moved to South Carolina or Georgia and he married (2)\_\_\_\_;<sup>592</sup> 468. Mary<sup>6</sup>, died 1813, married (1) Samuel Cobbs of Fredericksville Parish, Louisa County, who left will Sept. 1758-20 Nov. 1758,<sup>593</sup> and (2) Waddy Thomson, died 1801, of Albemarle County; 469. Mildred<sup>6</sup>, married, by 1757, Maj. John Lewis of Goochland County;<sup>594</sup> 470.

Ann<sup>6</sup>, born about 1731, married John Lewis, born 18 Oct. 1729, died 12 Sept. 1780,<sup>[595](#)</sup> left will 31 May 1766-codicil 3 Nov. 1766-19 Oct. 1780,<sup>[596](#)</sup> attorney of Fredericksburg, member of the Spotsylvania County Committee of Safety, 1775; 471. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married Dr. Waller Lewis, born 11 Sept. 1739, died 31 Jan. 1808, of Spotsylvania County; 472. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, died 1756-57, married the Rev. Robert Barret, born 1712, died 1798 in Albemarle County,<sup>[597](#)</sup> who received the King's Bounty 5 Dec. 1737, was master of the Indian School at the College of William and Mary and minister of St. Martin's Parish, Hanover County, 1745-87, who married (2) Anne [or Amie] Lee.<sup>[598](#)</sup>

139. ISABELLA<sup>5</sup> LEWIS (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Warner, Mildred<sup>3</sup> Reade, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), baptized 18 Dec. 1707, died 5 Nov. 1742.<sup>[599](#)</sup> She married, 14 July 1729,<sup>[600](#)</sup> 20. Dr. Thomas<sup>6</sup> Clayton (see SALTER-WELD), who was baptized in 1702<sup>[601](#)</sup> and died 17 Oct. 1739, in his 38th year,<sup>[602](#)</sup> He was a student at Eaton, 1717-19, matriculated at Pembroke College, Cambridge, 6 July 1720, aged 17, and graduated M.B., 1726,<sup>[603](#)</sup> and was a physician of Gloucester County.

Issue: [CLAYTON] 473. Juliana<sup>6</sup>, born 17 May 1731, died 12 May 1734.<sup>[604](#)</sup>

140. MARY<sup>5</sup> LEWIS (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Warner, Mildred<sup>3</sup> Reade, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) died 1748.<sup>[605](#)</sup> She married, 14 Aug. 1730,<sup>[606](#)</sup> Robert Throckmorton, died 20 Aug. 1770 in his 66th year,<sup>[607](#)</sup> of Ware Parish, Gloucester County, colonel of militia, who married (2) Sarah<sup>7</sup> Cooke, daughter of Morcedai Cooke and 434. Sarah<sup>6</sup> Smith.

Issue: [THROCKMORTON]<sup>[608](#)</sup> 474. John<sup>6</sup>, born 20 Dec. 1731, left will 3 Aug. 1775-13 Aug. 1775,<sup>[609](#)</sup> married (1) Rebecca Richardson and (2) Elizabeth Cooke; 475. Robert<sup>6</sup>, born 20 Nov. 1736, married 84. Lucy<sup>5</sup> Throckmorton; 476. Frances<sup>6</sup>, born 21 Dec. 1733, married William Debnam of Gloucester County; 477. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married Barton Davis of Northumberland County; 478. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married 86. Thomas Reade<sup>5</sup> Throckmorton; 479. Gabriel<sup>6</sup>, born 16 Aug. 1735, died young; 480. Albion<sup>6</sup>, born Nov. 1740, died young.



153. SARAH<sup>5</sup> WILLS (Mary<sup>4</sup> Condon, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Scasbrook, Mary<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) left will proved 7 Jan. 1762.<sup>610</sup> She married (1) Thomas Harwood, possibly 7. *Thomas*<sup>3</sup> *Harwood* (see HARWOOD) and (2) Charles Barham.

Issue: (by 1) see HARWOOD; (by 2) [BARHAM] 482. Charles<sup>6</sup>, named as heir at law of Sarah Barham, owned 550 acres in James City County, 1768,<sup>611</sup> possibly married 19.\_\_\_\_<sup>5</sup> *Harwood* (see HARWOOD).

154. JOHN<sup>5</sup> CATTELL (John<sup>4</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Fuller, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) married, by 28 Nov. 1728, Sarah Hall, daughter of Arthur Hall,<sup>612</sup> who was buried 20 Jan. 1741/2.<sup>613</sup>

Issue: [CATTELL]<sup>614</sup> 483. Martha<sup>6</sup>, baptized 9 Feb. 1728/9; 484. John<sup>6</sup>, baptized 27 Dec. 1730; 485. Arthur<sup>6</sup>, born 6 Jan. 1732/3, buried 18 March 1764;<sup>615</sup> 486. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, baptized 25 Jan. 1736/7; 487. Robert Hall<sup>6</sup>, baptized 13 July 1739; 488. Ann<sup>6</sup>, baptized 21 Aug. 1741,<sup>616</sup> perhaps the Ann who married, 26 Jan. 1759,<sup>617</sup> Abraham Remington.

155. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> CATTELL (William<sup>4</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Fuller, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) was buried 4 Aug. 1751.<sup>618</sup> He was a member of the South Carolina Assembly for St. Andrew's Parish, 1742-47, and for St. Helena Parish, 1748.<sup>619</sup> He married (1), 17 May 1732,<sup>620</sup> 168. Ann<sup>5</sup> Cattell, who was buried 23 Aug. 1743,<sup>621</sup> and (2), 31 July 1746 at Goose Creek,<sup>622</sup> Ann Fraser, who married (2), 2 July 1755,<sup>623</sup> Owen Roberts and died after 3 April 1790.<sup>624</sup>

Issue: [CATTELL] (by 1) 489. Anne<sup>6</sup>, baptized 11 Feb. 1733/4, buried 6 April 1734;<sup>625</sup> 490. Mary<sup>6</sup>, baptized 19 July 1735, buried 22 Jan. 1738/9;<sup>626</sup> 491. William<sup>6</sup>, born 12 April 1736,<sup>627</sup> buried 15 July 1737; 492. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, baptized 22 Jan. 1738/9, buried 4 Aug. 1739;<sup>628</sup> 493. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>, buried 18 April 1741;<sup>629</sup> 494. Jane<sup>6</sup>, baptized 4 Oct. 1742, buried 28 Oct. 1746;<sup>630</sup> (by 2) 495. William<sup>6</sup>, born 6 Feb. 1747, died 29 April 1778, left will dated 21 May 1774,<sup>631</sup> represented St. Andrew's Parish in the South Carolina Assembly, 1769-75, in the first and second provincial congresses, 1775-76, and in the Assembly, 1776-78, captain in the 1st South Carolina Regiment, 1775, major of 3rd Regiment, 1776, and lieutenant colonel, 1778,<sup>632</sup> being taken prisoner at the fall of Charleston, married, 8 March 1767,<sup>633</sup> Sabina

Lynch, born 30 July 1730, died 25 June 1812,<sup>634</sup> who married (2) John Bowman;<sup>635</sup> 496. (Daughter)<sup>6</sup>, buried 18 Aug. 1750;<sup>636</sup> 497. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>, born 13 July 1751,<sup>637</sup> left will 21 April 1782-10 Jan. 1783,<sup>638</sup> was a member of the South Carolina Assembly, 1776-82, captain in 1st South Carolina Regiment, 1775-76, was appointed, 23 April 1779, as confidential officer to Gen. William Moultrie of the 2nd South Carolina Regiment, was member of the Privy Council, 1780-82, was taken prisoner at fall of Charleston, his estates sequestered by the British, and his family banished from Charleston, Dec. 1781,<sup>639</sup> married, 25 June 1772,<sup>640</sup> Mary McCall, born 2 June 1749, of Philadelphia, who married (2), 1783, as his (3) wife, Gen. Mordecai Gist.<sup>641</sup>

157. SARAH<sup>5</sup> CATTELL (William<sup>4</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Fuller, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), buried 24 Dec. 1740,<sup>642</sup> married, 17 Feb. 1736/7,<sup>643</sup> John Drayton, who was born about 1713 at "Magnolia," Berkeley Co., S.C., and died 31 May 1779 at "Strawberry," Berkeley Co., S.C. He was a justice of the colony, represented St. Andrew's Parish in the South Carolina Assembly, 1745-47, was member of the Privy Council, 1754-75, and was the wealthiest man in South Carolina. With seven others he organized the South Carolina Jockey Club in 1758 to support organized horse racing.<sup>644</sup> He married (2), 14 Nov. 1741,<sup>645</sup> Carlotta Bull, (3) Margaret Glenn and (4), March 1775, Rebecca Perry. In 1774 he purchased from his nephew William Drayton the "Magnolia" plantation on the Ashley River and built "Drayton Hall" on an adjoining tract.<sup>646</sup>

Issue: [DRAYTON] 498. Stephen Fox<sup>6</sup>, born 13 Nov. 1737, buried 9 Sept. 1739;<sup>647</sup> 499. William<sup>6</sup>, born 24 Dec. 1738,<sup>648</sup> died 1740.

158. MARY<sup>5</sup> CATTELL (William<sup>4</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Fuller, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), baptized 2 April 1722.<sup>649</sup> She married, 2 Sept. 1740,<sup>650</sup> William Walter, son of John Walter of Totting, Surrey, who died 13 Aug. 1766, left will 26 April 1766-20 Feb. 1767.<sup>651</sup> He immigrated to South Carolina in the 1730s, was justice, major and colonel of militia, represented St. George Dorchester in the South Carolina Assembly, 1742-45, and was a member of the St. Andrew's Society of Charleston, 1738-66.<sup>652</sup>



Issue: [WALTER] 500. William Cattell<sup>6</sup>; 501. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married William Haggatt; 501A. Lucy<sup>6</sup>, died young; 502. John Alleyne<sup>6</sup>, born 12 Aug. 1752,<sup>653</sup> left will 26 Oct. 1786-28 April 1787,<sup>654</sup> first lieutenant in the 1st South Carolina Regiment, 1775, but resigned, later serving as assistant commissary of supplies, resident of Charleston, S.C., married\_\_\_\_.

160. PETER<sup>5</sup> CATTELL (William<sup>4</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Fuller.Sarah<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), baptized 13 Oct. 1722,<sup>655</sup> married Mary\_\_\_\_,<sup>656</sup>

Issue: [CATTELL] 503. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, born 16 Aug. 1746, buried 20 Feb. 1746/7,<sup>657</sup> 504. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born 8 Aug. 1749.<sup>658</sup>

162. CHARLES<sup>5</sup> CATTELL (William<sup>4</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Fuller, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), baptized 26 Dec. 1724, was buried 9 April 1758.<sup>659</sup> He represented St. Andrew Parish in the South Carolina Assembly, 1749-51, 1754-57, and was churchwarden, 1752-53.<sup>660</sup> He married, 25 March 1744,<sup>661</sup> ' 169. Catherine<sup>5</sup> Cattell.

Issue: [CATTELL] 505. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 26 Dec. 1744, buried 7 Sept. 1748.<sup>662</sup>

171. CLAUDIA<sup>5</sup> CATTELL (Peter<sup>4</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Fuller, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>) left will dated 10 Dec. 1781 with codicil 9 Feb. 1782.<sup>663</sup> She married, 23 Oct. 1735.<sup>664</sup> John Mullryne, died 1778. He came to South Carolina from Montserrat, one of the Windward Islands, was a merchant at Beaufort and colonel of militia, represented St. Helena Parish in the South Carolina Assembly, 1745-47, and later moved to Savannah, Ga., where he represented St. John in the Georgia Assembly, 1761, and Christ Church Parish, 1763-64, 1768-69.<sup>665</sup> He settled at "Bonaventure," where he received a grant of 500 acres, 12 Dec. 1747.<sup>666</sup> He was a Loyalist, his estate being confiscated, and moved to New Providence, Bahamas, where he died.<sup>667</sup>

Issue: [MULLRYNE]<sup>668</sup> 506. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 19 Oct. 1741,<sup>669</sup> died 1794 in England,<sup>670</sup> married Josiah Tattnall, born 1 Feb. 1739/40,<sup>671</sup> who settled Savannah, Ga., and served as Receiver-General of Georgia and as a member of the Council, as a Loyalist was colonel of the 1st Regiment of militia of Georgia, but on the withdrawal of British troops in 1777 went to the Bahamas and eventually England, his estates being confiscated,<sup>672</sup> and on

29 Feb. 1784 Mary, as a resident of East Florida, gave a power of attorney to John Mullryne, Josiah Tattnall, Jr., and others;<sup>673</sup> 507. Catherine<sup>6</sup>, married Andrew Moore of Chatham

Co., Ga.;<sup>674</sup> 508. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, died 1757, married (1)\_\_\_Milligan and (2), 11 April 1756, William Elliott, who moved from South Carolina to Georgia, 1752, returned to Beaufort, S.C., 1759, represented St. Helena Parish, 1772, and died 2 May 1778 at Charleston, S.C.<sup>675</sup>

175. ANN BOOTH<sup>5</sup> FULLER (Richard<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), baptized 25 Jan. 1722/3,<sup>676</sup> married, 10 Dec. 1743,<sup>677</sup> William Ross.

Issue: [ROSS] 509. Mary<sup>6</sup>; 510. William<sup>6</sup>, born 17 March 1747/8.<sup>678</sup>

176. Col. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> FULLER (Richard<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), baptized 25 Aug. 1727,<sup>679</sup> left will 16 Jan. 1789-3 March 1789.<sup>680</sup> He represented St. Andrew's Parish in the South Carolina Assembly, 1752-54, in the first and second provincial congresses, 1775-76, in the Assembly, 1776, and in the South Carolina Senate, 1779-80, was a member of the ratification convention of 1788, and was major, 1763-67, and colonel of militia, 1667-78.<sup>681</sup> He married (1) Lydia Yonge, who was buried 15 Oct. 1765,<sup>682</sup> (2), 7 Sept. 1766,<sup>683</sup> Elizabeth (Mellichamp) Miles, who was buried 23 Nov. 1769,<sup>684</sup> and (3), 1773, Catherine (Mellichamp) Foley.

Issue: [FULLER] (by 1) 511. Ann<sup>6</sup>, married 186. Nathaniel<sup>5</sup> Fuller; 512. Richard<sup>6</sup>, born 23 April 1749;<sup>685</sup> 513. Joseph<sup>6</sup>, born 6 June 1753;<sup>686</sup> 514. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 24 Feb. 1755,<sup>687</sup> died 4 Oct. 1806 at Montgomery, Ga.,<sup>688</sup> married, 14 Jan. 1774, Alexander McQueen, a merchant, first lieutenant in the 1st South Carolina Regiment, 1775, representative for St. Bartholomew Parish in the South Carolina Assembly, 1779-80, and aide to Gen. William Moultrie of the 2nd Regiment, about 1780,<sup>689</sup> who settled in Georgia, his extensive property being deeded, 3 July 1792, to trustees for sale for the benefit of his creditors,<sup>690</sup> and died 20 March 1805 at his plantation on Ogeechee;<sup>691</sup> 515. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, baptized Dec. 1756, buried 5 Aug. 1757;<sup>692</sup> 516. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, born 3 Oct. 1758,<sup>693</sup> died 1783 at Stono, S.C.,<sup>694</sup> married, 1776,<sup>695</sup> Henry Nichols, who was admitted to Middle Temple,

London, 31 July 1773, represented St. Paul's Parish in the South Carolina Assembly, 1779-80, was ensign of the Colleton Co., S.C, regiment during the Revolutionary War,<sup>696</sup> and left will 9 April 1782-21 Oct. 1785;<sup>697</sup> 517. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born 11 March 1760, died 24 April 1830, moved to Beaufort Co., S.C, when a candidate for the South Carolina Assembly in 1787 received an equal number of votes with his opponent but lost in the ensuing special election, was vestryman and warden of St. Helena Parish, but in 1803 became a Baptist,<sup>698</sup> married, 1786, Elizabeth Middleton, born 13 Feb. 1764, died 29 Aug. 1833;<sup>699</sup> 518. William<sup>6</sup>, born 17 Aug. 1763;<sup>700</sup> (by 2) 519. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 25 Oct. 1767;<sup>701</sup> (by 3)<sup>702</sup> 520. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>, born 13 Feb. 1774; 521. Christopher<sup>6</sup>, born 26 Nov. 1777, died 1 July 1818 at Charleston, S.C, physician and planter of St. Andrew's Parish, which he represented in the South Carolina Assembly, 1800-08, married, 1797 in Great Britain, Jennet (Innes) McDonald;<sup>703</sup> 522. Lydia<sup>6</sup>, born 3 March 1774 [*sic*; 1779?]; 523. Washington<sup>6</sup>, born 13 Oct. 1781; 524. Catherine<sup>6</sup>, married John Potter; 525. Martha<sup>6</sup>.

181. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> FULLER (William<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), born 25 Dec. 1730, buried 19 Jan. 1766,<sup>704</sup> left will 14 Jan. 1766-1 Aug. 1766.<sup>705</sup> He was elected to the South Carolina Assembly for St. Andrew's Parish, 1762, but declined to serve.<sup>706</sup> He married Sarah\_\_\_\_.

Issue: [FULLER] 526. Martha<sup>6</sup>, born 3 March 1761;<sup>707</sup> 527. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, born 19 Nov. 1763.<sup>708</sup>

182. SARAH<sup>5</sup> FULLER (William<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), born 27 Nov. 1738,<sup>709</sup> married, 13 April 1755,<sup>710</sup> the Rev. Charles Martyn, born 1725, son of the Rev. Roger Martyn of Aylescomb, Devon. He was a student at Balliol College, Oxford, 1742-45, A.B. 1745, was ordained priest, 1748, came to South Carolina as a missionary of the Society for the Propagation of the Gospel, 1752, and served St. Andrew's Parish until 1770, when he returned to England, settling at Octagon Chapel, Bath.<sup>711</sup>

Issue: [MARTYN] 528. Charles Fuller<sup>6</sup>, born 10 Nov. 1758.<sup>712</sup>

183. WHITMARSH<sup>5</sup> FULLER (William<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), born 15 Nov. 1741,<sup>713</sup> died before 4 Dec. 1769,<sup>714</sup>

leaving will 20 Oct. 1769-codicil<sup>24</sup> Nov. 1769-16 March 1770.<sup>715</sup> He married, 2 July 1761,<sup>716</sup> Judith Simpson.

Issue: [FULLER] 529. Benjamin Cattell<sup>6</sup>, born 2 March 1765,<sup>717</sup> left will 4 Dec. 1787-2 July 1788;<sup>718</sup> 530. Joseph Whitmarsh<sup>6</sup>, born 19 July 1768,<sup>719</sup> died 28 April 1805, of St. Bartholomew's Parish, S.C.;<sup>720</sup> 531. Zacheus<sup>6</sup>, born 17

Sept. 1769,<sup>721</sup> left will 31 Dec. 1795-14 Feb. 1798,<sup>722</sup> married\_\_\_\_; 532. William

Cattell<sup>6</sup>, born 7 Dec. 1763.<sup>723</sup>

186. NATHANIEL<sup>5</sup> FULLER (Nathaniel<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Sarah<sup>2</sup> Martiau, Nicholas<sup>1</sup>), born 1748,<sup>724</sup> left will 23 Dec. 1776-22 Dec. 1780.<sup>725</sup> He was a lieutenant and captain in the Berkeley County regiment, 1775-7, and a member of the South Carolina Assembly, 1776-80.<sup>726</sup> He married, 10 April 1768,<sup>727</sup> 511. Ann<sup>6</sup> Fuller, born 15 Nov. 1750<sup>728</sup> and left will 14 Nov. 1791-19 Jan. 1792.<sup>729</sup> Issue: [FULLER] 533. Lydia M.<sup>6</sup>, died 19 Oct. 1773.<sup>730</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> TI, pp. 247-48, 256-63; VI, p. 425, Vm, p. 299, 302-06, XIX, p. 144.

<sup>2</sup> Hotten, p. 184.

<sup>3</sup> MCGC, p. 11; H I, p. 129.

<sup>4</sup> Patent Bk. 1, pp. 369, 709.

<sup>5</sup> W(2) IV, p. 27.

<sup>6</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills 1, pp. 4-6, 23, 58.

<sup>7</sup> JHB1619-1658/9, p. 56. See letter of Secretary Kemp, 17 May 1635, giving details of the meeting (V Vm, pp. 302-06).

<sup>8</sup> MCGC, p. 156; Northampton Co. Orders, Deeds, Wills &c 5, 1654-55, p. 122.

<sup>9</sup> MCGC, p.151.

<sup>10</sup> Patent Bk. 2, p. 301.

<sup>11</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills 1, p. 267, not recorded until 25 Sept. 1655.

<sup>12</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 2, p. 174.

<sup>13</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 188.

<sup>14</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills 1, p. 337.

<sup>15</sup> Martiau's letter to the Earl of Huntington, 12 Dec. 1625 (Henry E. Huntington Library, San Marino, Calif.) says "I am now both a husband & a father & so constrained to staye a while longer... untill my little ones can rise & follow mee."

<sup>16</sup> Gravestone, Grace Church, Yorktown, Va. His and his wife's gravestones were discovered during street excavations in Yorktown in 1931. The inscriptions on both were recut with errors. George Reade's stone now states he died Oct. 1674, "he being in the 66th yr of his age." Since the date should be 1671 (per his will), either the age shown, or his year of birth, is in error as well. His baptism is not recorded in the parish register of Linkenholt, Hampshire, where all of his brothers and sisters are recorded (John Bennett Boddie, *Historical Southern Families*, II [Redwood City, Calif., 1958], pp. 176-78). Either 1605 or 1608 is possible, considering the known dates of baptism of his siblings. The gravestone of Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> (Martiau) Read now states she was born in 1625 and died in 1696, "being in y" 71st yeare of her age." Since the year of death should be 1686 (per her will), again the age or year of birth is in error. Since Nicholas Martiau claimed his son Nicholas and daughter Elizabeth as headrights (see note 4), but not the children of his (2) wife, it would appear that either Elizabeth was born prior to his arrival in Virginia in 1620 or that his family had visited England and the claim was made following a second arrival in the colony. Martiau's use of the plural "ones" in referring to his children in his letter of 12 Dec. 1625 (see note 15) and the fact that his (2) wife was still married to Edward Barkley in February 1624/5, coupled with the fact that Thomas<sup>3</sup> and Benjamin<sup>3</sup> Reade were still under age when Elizabeth made her will, 10 Feb. 1685/6, although Benjamin was certainly of age when he shared in the division of his brother's estate, 12 Nov. 1688, indicate a 1625 birth for Elizabeth but almost certainly require her placement as a child of Martiau's (1) wife.

<sup>17</sup> W. Noel Sainsbury, ed., *Calendar of State Papers, Colonial Series, 1574-1660* (London, 1860), p. 260. Governor Harvey wrote to Robert

Reade, 17 Nov. 1637, that his brother was well and was with him at his house. Jerome Hawley wrote, 17 May 1638, that since his arrival George Reade had lived at the Governor's house (*ibid.*, p. 274).

<sup>18</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 314; VXVII, p. 15.

<sup>19</sup> Leonard, pp. xxi-xxii, 27, 33.

<sup>20</sup> York Co. Deeds & Bonds 5, 1741-44, p. 3, deed of James Mitchell to Richard Ambler, 16 May 1741.

<sup>21</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 1684-87, p. 257.

<sup>22</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills 1657-62, p. 12. Elizabeth's sister Lydia married 6. *Edmund<sup>2</sup> Cheesman* (see CHISMAN). They were nieces of Capt. George Farlow, one of Nathaniel Bacon's supporters. Their mother became the wife of Thomas Bushrod of "Essex Lodge," York County.

<sup>23</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 6, transcript, p. 136.

<sup>24</sup> William Hand Browne, ed., *Proceedings of the Council of Maryland, 1636-1667* (*Archives of Maryland*, HI; Baltimore, 1885), pp. 278, 283-84.

<sup>25</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature, 1635-1789*, 1 (Baltimore and London, 1979), pp. 333-34; Browne, *op. cit.*, pp. 311-13, 335; Browne, ed., *Proceedings and Acts of the General Assembly of Maryland, January 1637/8-September 1664* [*Archives of Maryland*, I; Baltimore, 1883), pp. 339, 369.

<sup>26</sup> Browne, *Proceedings and Acts...*, p. 382; *A Biographical Dictionary...* *loc. cit.*

<sup>27</sup> Browne, *Proceedings and Acts...*, pp. 400-01.

<sup>28</sup> Browne, *Proceedings of the Council...*, pp. 494-95.

<sup>29</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...* *loc. cit.*

<sup>30</sup> A. S. Salley, ed., *Warrants for Lands in South Carolina, 1672-1679* (Columbia, 1910), pp. 210-13; *ibid.*, 1680-1692 (Columbia, 1911), pp. 3-16, 18-40, *et seq.*

<sup>31</sup> *Ibid.*, 1680-1692, p. 13.

<sup>32</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 78. Only ten are named in the patent: William Fuller, Sarah Fuller, Elizabeth Leary, Maryann, Belinda and William Fuller, Elizabeth Wrong, Roger Smith, Walter Abbott and Richard Warner.

<sup>33</sup> *SCH&GM XX*, p. 193.

<sup>34</sup> Proceedings of the Maryland Council, Bk. H.D., fo. 239-40; see note 116.

<sup>35</sup> Salley, *Warrants*, 1692-1711 (Columbia, 1915), p. 67.

<sup>36</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 1, 1633-94, transcript, pp. 241-43.

<sup>37</sup> York Co. Orders, Wills &c 14, 1709-16, pp. 241-42.

<sup>38</sup> York Co. Orders, Wills &c 16, 1720-29, p. 165.

<sup>39</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 9, pp. 194-96. After a series of interrogations, at which a number of relatives testified, the Court admitted to probate the will of Benjamin Read, 18 Oct. 1692-24 Jan. 1692/3, which reserved to the Reade family land in King and Queen County. The will mentions land in England, makes bequests to nephews and nieces, who were children of Robert<sup>3</sup>, Francis<sup>3</sup> and Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Read, and to his deceased wife's relatives, and named "my trusty and well beloved kinsman Robert Reade sole executor."

<sup>40</sup> York Co. Deeds & Wills 15, p. 452.

<sup>41</sup> Traditionally there were eleven children, but proof of others has not been found. See note by F[airfax] H [arrison] in V XXXII, p. 289.

<sup>42</sup> Tombstone, Ware Church, in Joseph Bryan Branch A.P.V.A., *Epitaphs of Gloucester and Mathews Counties* (Richmond, 1959), p. 72.

<sup>43</sup> William Carter Stubbs, *Descendants of Mordecai Cooke... and Thomas Booth...* (New Orleans, 1923), pp. 237-38.

<sup>44</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 1, 1633-94, pp. 495-97.

<sup>45</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 12, 1702-06, pp. 85-86, will of Alice Beale, 3 Oct. 1700-24 Feb. 1702/3, naming great-grandsons Thomas and Benjamin Reade, sons of Francis Reade.

<sup>46</sup> York Co. Deeds & Bonds 3, 1713-29, p. 102.

<sup>47</sup> He may be the Thomas Reade who married Ann Allen and left will 18 Oct. 1721-20 Dec. 1721 (Elizabeth City Co. Record Bk. 1721-23, pp. 25, 31, 42).

<sup>48</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 9, 1691-94, p. 4.

<sup>49</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 42-43, 64-68.

<sup>50</sup> H V, p. 70.

<sup>51</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 9, pp. 64-68. The name of his son suggests that she, too, may have been a Miss Gwyn.

<sup>52</sup> Tombstone, "Warner Hall," in Joseph Bryan Branch A.P.V.A., *op. cit.*, p. 100.

<sup>53</sup> Mary Burton Derrickson McCurdy, "The Townleys and Warners of Virginia and their English Connections," V LXXXI, pp. 319-67.

<sup>54</sup> Charles J. Robinson, *A Register of the Scholars Amitted Into Merchant Taylor's School From A.D. 1562 to 1874* (n.p., 1882), I, p. 240, which gives his birth as 20 Oct. 1643.

<sup>55</sup> Leonard, pp. xxi, 38; Jon Kukla, *Speakers and Clerks of the Virginia House of Burgesses, 1643-1776* (Richmond, 1981), pp. 65-68.

<sup>56</sup> H VIII, p. 484.

<sup>57</sup> Tombstone, "Warner Hall," Joseph Bryan Branch A.P.V.A., *op. cit.*, p. 100.

<sup>58</sup> Michael L. Cook, *Pioneer Lewis Families*, IV (Evansville, Ind., 1984), p. 75.

<sup>59</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 6, pp. 48-49.

<sup>60</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 5, 1672-94.

<sup>61</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 9, 1691-94, p. 195.

<sup>62</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 8, 1687-91, p. 528.

<sup>63</sup> Warwick Co. Order Bk. 1712-14, p. 9.

<sup>64</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 10, p. 241.

<sup>65</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 13, 1706-10, p. 197.

<sup>66</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 12, 1702-06, pp. 1, 10, will of Charles Hansford, [torn] 1702-29 July 1702.

<sup>67</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 6, 1677-84, pp. 574-76, report of arbitration, 1 Aug. 1682, concerning the estate of John Scasbrook by which Thomas Mountfort who married Jane Scasbrook and David Condon who married Elizabeth Scasbrook were to maintain Martha, Mary, Hannah and John, Scasbrook's children by his second marriage, and Mr. Duke's three children.



<sup>68</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 10, 1694-97, p. 474. On 21 Aug. 1697 he acknowledged a sale of land and Negroes to Maj. Lewis Burwell, 26 May 1697 (Warwick Co. Order Bk. 1697-98, p. 212).

<sup>69</sup> Warwick Co. Court Papers, 1701-28, Archives Division, Library of Virginia.

<sup>70</sup> *SCH&GM XX*, pp. 103-04.

<sup>71</sup> South Carolina Secretary of Province Records 1700-10, p. 172. William Cattell also gave bond, 17 Dec. 1711 (*ibid.*, p. 174).

<sup>72</sup> *SCH&GM XIX*, p. 104.

<sup>73</sup> South Carolina Secretary of Province Records 23, p. 52.

<sup>74</sup> *Proceedings of the Council of Maryland 1693-1697* {*Archives of Maryland*, XX; Baltimore, 1900), p. 321. Maryland Provincial Court Bk. WRC #1, p. 722, contains another copy with minor variations.

<sup>75</sup> *Biographical Directory of the South Carolina House of Representatives*, II (Columbia, 1977), p. 258

<sup>76</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM XIII*, p. 41.

<sup>77</sup> Charleston, S.C., Will Bk. 1731-33, p. 332.

<sup>78</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM XIV*, p. 158.

<sup>79</sup> Charleston, S.C., Will Bk. RR, 1767-71, p. 532.

<sup>80</sup> *Biographical Directory of the South Carolina House of Representatives*, n, pp. 256-57.

<sup>81</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM XIV*, p. 155.

<sup>82</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM XIII*, p. 158.

<sup>83</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM XIV*, p. 147.

<sup>84</sup> Charleston, S.C., Will Bk. 1747-52, p. 386.

<sup>85</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM XIX*, pp. 179, 188.

<sup>86</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM XIII*, p. 40.

<sup>87</sup> C. G. Chamberlayne, ed., *The Vestry Book of Petsworth Parish... 1677-1793* (Richmond, 1933), p. 228.

<sup>88</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 22, 1771-83, pp. 306-07.

<sup>89</sup> Tombstone, Yorktown, Va., in William Meade, *Old Churches, Ministers and Families of Virginia* (Philadelphia, 1857), I, pp. 213-14.

<sup>90</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 16, 1720-29, p. 558, deposition, 18 Nov. 1728, aged 49.

<sup>91</sup> Rudolf Loeser, "Frances (Housden) (Tucker) Nelson," *The Virginia Genealogist*, XL, pp. 55-66; Elizabeth B. Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792* (n.p., 1961), p. 48.

<sup>92</sup> York Co. Record Bk. 1756-59, p. 505.

<sup>93</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 22, 1771-83, pp. 249-51, settlement of estate of Samuel Reade with Anthony Robinson, executor of Mary Reade, with earliest date 11 Jan. 1759 and a payment of quit rents in King and Queen County. Can this be the "Tower Hill" property?

<sup>94</sup> Charles Parish Register.

<sup>95</sup> *The Virginia Gazette*, 18 Feb. 1773.

<sup>96</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 1771-83, pp. 152-53, 476.

<sup>97</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 15, 1716-20, p. 517.

<sup>98</sup> VXXIII, pp. 88-89.

<sup>99</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 20, 1745-59, p. 354.

<sup>100</sup> Copy, White-Wellford-Taliaferro-Marshall Papers, Southern Historical Collection, University of North Carolina, Chapel Hill, N.C. He probably died before 23 Feb. 1743/4 when the vestry made temporary arrangement "till the Parish is Supplied" (C. G. Chamberlayne, *The Vestry Book of Stratton Major Parish...* [Richmond, 1931], p. 55).

<sup>101</sup> Edward Lewis Goodwin, *The Colonial Church in Virginia* (London, 1927), p. 301.

<sup>102</sup> Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Register.

<sup>103</sup> W(l) XIV, pp. 122-23, lists son John, born 19 June, baptized 20 June 1744. died in infancy (Christ Church Parish Register), who may be the John Read who died at Mr. William Yates' 2 Dec. 1759 (Abingdon Parish Register), and daughter Lucy, born 28 Dec. 1758 (who appears in the Abingdon Parish Register as daughter of John and Frances Redd [sic]). *H VIII*, p. 484, states Sarah was his only daughter and heir.

<sup>104</sup> Tombstone, Ware Church, in Joseph Bryan Branch A.P.V.A., *loc. cit.*

<sup>105</sup> Patent Bk. 13, p. 410.

- <sup>106</sup> P.C.C. 36 Hutton, in K XIX, pp. 283-84; VLVI, pp. 78-79.
- <sup>107</sup> V XLX, p. 285.
- <sup>108</sup> *Virginia Gazette and General Advertiser*, Richmond, 22 June 1782.
- <sup>109</sup> Kingston Parish Register.
- <sup>110</sup> British Public Record Office, American Loyalist Claims, Treasury Papers T79/7.
- <sup>111</sup> Tombstone, "Rosewall," King and Queen County, in T XV, p. 65, which gives year as 1757.
- <sup>112</sup> Beverley Fleet, *Virginia Colonial Abstracts*, IV (Richmond, 1938), pp. 78-80.
- <sup>113</sup> *Ibid.*, IV, pp. 80-81.
- <sup>114</sup> Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. A, p. 416, dated 22 May 1745.
- <sup>115</sup> Benjamin Tompkins Bible (Edinburgh, 1755), copy, McClung Historical Collection, East Tennessee Historical Society, Knoxville, Tenn.; Tompkins Bible, VXIX, p. 196.
- <sup>116</sup> W(2) X, pp. 25-42, 221-38; Robert A. Tompkins and Clare F. Tompkins, *The Tomkins-Tompkins Genealogy* (n.p., 1942), pp. 27-28.
- <sup>117</sup> *Ibid.*; W() XII, p. 197.
- <sup>118</sup> Anderson family record, in W(l) XII, pp. 116-20, 196-200.
- <sup>119</sup> York Co. Deeds & Bonds 5, 1741-44, p. 4.
- <sup>120</sup> Read Bible, V XXI, pp. 327-28.
- <sup>121</sup> Kingston Parish Register.
- <sup>122</sup> Margie G. Brown, *Genealogical Abstracts, Revolutionary War Veterans, Scrip Act 1852* (Oakton, Va., 1990), pp. 58-59; Scrip Act 1852, Francis Read, file 256.
- <sup>123</sup> Kingston Parish Register.
- <sup>124</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>125</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>126</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>127</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Chesterfield County, Virginia, 1771-1815* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1953), p.

100. Gwyn and Mary Reade had a daughter Dorothy, born 1 Aug. 1774 (Kingston Parish Register).

<sup>128</sup> *The Genealogist*, VII (1877), pp. 1-2.

<sup>129</sup> Waters, *Gleanings*, I, p. 413.

<sup>130</sup> Westmoreland Co. Deeds & Wills 2, pp. 133-134a; P.C.C. 186 Noel, in Waters, *Gleanings*, I, p. 299, proved in England 10 Dec. 1700.

<sup>131</sup> Waters, *Gleanings*, I, p. 300.

<sup>132</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...*, I, pp. 334-35.

<sup>133</sup> John A. Washington, *Rev. Lawrence Washington's Descendants-Five Generations* (Chevy Chase, Md., 1982), chart.

<sup>134</sup> Bible, W() XXV, p. 186.

<sup>135</sup> W(l) XXV, p. 186.

<sup>136</sup> Gravestone, in V XXXII, pp. 199-200.

<sup>137</sup> Leonard, pp. 68-69, 71, 73, 75.

<sup>138</sup> Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in V XL VII, p. 42; Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1738-42, pp. 213-14, marriage contract.

<sup>139</sup> Tombstone, "Warner Hall," Joseph Bryan Branch A.P.V.A., *op. cit.*, p. 96.

<sup>140</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>141</sup> Leonard, p. xx.

<sup>142</sup> Merrow Egerton Sorley, *Lewis of Warner Hall* (n.p., 1935), pp. 58-59.

<sup>143</sup> Abingdon Parish Register.

<sup>144</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>145</sup> Mother's gravestone.

<sup>146</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 9, p. 196.

<sup>147</sup> Evelyn Duke Brandenberger, *The Duke Family* (n.p., 1979), p. 29.

<sup>148</sup> York Co. Deeds, Wills, Orders &c 11, 1698-1702, pp. 512, 520-21, will of stepgrandmother Mrs. Blanche Goodwin, 22 Sept. 1701-28 Oct. 1701.

<sup>149</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 18, 1732-40, pp. 430-31.

<sup>150</sup> She may have been a widow Potter. Her will names grandson Edward Potter.

<sup>151</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 20, 1745-59, p. 224.

<sup>152</sup> York Co. Deeds & Bonds 2, 1701-13, pp. 7-12.

<sup>153</sup> Warwick Co. Order Bk. 1713-14, no pagination.

<sup>154</sup> Warwick Co. Miscellaneous papers, Virginia State Archives.

<sup>155</sup> Probably the Ann Cattell who, 21 May 1733, made a deed of gift to her son John Cattell of 420 acres on Edisto Island, granted to her grandfather Thomas Bower and by him willed to her (Charleston, S.C., Deed Bk. Lb, 1732-33, p. 55), and the Ann Cattell, widow, buried 4 Jan. 1750/1 (St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 147).

<sup>156</sup> *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 148; *South Carolina Gazette*, Charleston, S.C., 24 Aug. 1752.

<sup>157</sup> Charleston, S.C., Will Bk. 1752-56, p. 15.

<sup>158</sup> *Biographical Directory of the South Carolina Legislature*, II, p. 146.

<sup>159</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIII, p. 32.

<sup>160</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 222.

<sup>161</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 21

<sup>162</sup> Charleston, S.C., Will Bk. TT, 1774-78, p. 65, without probate date.

<sup>163</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIII, p. 161, as John, Jr.

<sup>164</sup> Gravestone, cemetery at Cattell's Bluff, in *SCH&GM* XX, p. 111.

<sup>165</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIII, pp. 29, 31.

<sup>166</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>167</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 32-33.

<sup>168</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XII, p. 187.

<sup>169</sup> Charleston, S.C., Will Bk. 1721-22, p. 159.

<sup>170</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 210.

<sup>171</sup> Charleston, S.C., Will Bk. QQ, 1760-67, p. 23.

<sup>172</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 154.

<sup>173</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 214.

- <sup>174</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 217.
- <sup>175</sup> Charleston, S.C., Will Bk. QQ, 1760-67, p. 20.
- <sup>176</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIII, p. 32.
- <sup>177</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 26.
- <sup>178</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 86, adult baptism of Sarah, widow of Andrew Cattell.
- <sup>179</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 30.
- <sup>180</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XHI, p. 29.
- <sup>181</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 36.
- <sup>182</sup> Charleston, S.C., Will Bk. RR, 1767-71, p. 304.
- <sup>183</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 90.
- <sup>184</sup> Charleston, S.C., Will Bk. 1747-52, p. 154.
- <sup>185</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XII, p. 187.
- <sup>186</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XTV, p. 93.
- <sup>187</sup> Charleston, S.C., Will Bk. 1747-52, p. 413.
- <sup>188</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* Xffl, p. 40.
- <sup>189</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 20; *South Carolina Gazette*, Charleston, S.C., 30 April 1741.
- <sup>190</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIII, p. 25.
- <sup>191</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 30.
- <sup>192</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XV, p. 47; Charleston, S.C., Will Bk. QQ, p. 633.
- <sup>193</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 184.
- <sup>194</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIII, p. 36, baptized same day as Elizabeth.
- <sup>195</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV p. 184.
- <sup>196</sup> Charleston Dist., S.C., Will Bk. A, 1783-86, p. 413, two wills, second dated 1784.
- <sup>197</sup> *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 93. Note discrepancy with date of will.
- <sup>198</sup> Charleston, S.C., Will Bk. 1747-52, p. 235.
- <sup>199</sup> *SCH&GM* XIX, p. 131.

<sup>200</sup> Charleston, S.C., Will Bk. 1752-56, p. 138.

<sup>201</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM XIV*, pp. 82, 147.

<sup>202</sup> *Ibid.*, pp.86, 89.

<sup>203</sup> *Ibid.*,pp. 91,93.

<sup>204</sup> Charleston, S.C., Book A #3, p. 677, cited in Clara A. Langley, *South Carolina Deed Abstracts. 1719-1772, III.* (Easley, S.C., 1983), p. 215. As widow, of Charleston, 30-31 Jan. 1758, she gave to Thomas Fuller, administrator of the will of William Fuller the Elder, a mortgage on this 550 acres to secure the £750 (Charleston, S.C., Bk. XX, p. 182, cited in *ibid.*, p. 143).

<sup>205</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM XD3*, p. 38.

<sup>206</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 40.

<sup>207</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 39.

<sup>208</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 154.

<sup>209</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 217.

<sup>210</sup> Bible, in W(1)XI, p. 264.

<sup>211</sup> Bible, in W(l) XIII, pp. 66-67.

<sup>212</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 22, 1771-83, pp. 561-62.

<sup>213</sup> Bible, in W(l) XE7, pp. 66-67.

<sup>214</sup> Charles Parish, York Co., Register.

<sup>215</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 22, pp. 328-30.

<sup>216</sup> Horace E. Hayden, *Virginia Genealogies* (Wilkes Barre, Pa., 1891), pp. 572-73.

<sup>217</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 23, 1783-1811, pp. 93-94.

<sup>218</sup> Michael Pollock, *YorkCounty, Virginia, Marriages... 1769-1853* (Athens, Ga., 1994), 124.

<sup>219</sup> *Virginia Gazette*, 19 Nov. 1772.

<sup>220</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 22, 1771-83, pp. 132-36.

<sup>221</sup> John W. Raimo, *Biographical Directory of American Colonial and Revolutionary Governors, 1607-1789* (Westport, Conn., 1980), pp. 497-98; John C. Van Home, ed., *The Correspondence of William Nelson as Acting*

*Governor of Virginia, 1770-1771* (Virginia Historical Society, *Documents, II*; Charlottesville, 1975), pp. xix-xxxi.

<sup>222</sup> *Virginia Gazette*, 10 Feb. 1737/8.

<sup>223</sup> Abingdon Parish Register.

<sup>224</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 23, 1783-1811, pp. 504-05.

<sup>225</sup> Richard Channing More Page, *Genealogy of the Page Family in Virginia* (2nd ed.; New York, 1893), pp. 101-02. William Meade, *Old Churches, Ministers and Families of Virginia* (Philadelphia, 1857), pp. 204-05, states "He had many daughters, but none lived beyond the twelfth year. He had many sons also... One of his sons was burned to death, and another became an idiot by a fall from an upper story."

<sup>226</sup> Zelma Wells Price, *Of Whom I Came: From Whence I Came*, VI (Greenville, Miss., 1963), p. 392.

<sup>227</sup> *Virginia Gazette and Weekly Advertiser*, Richmond, 15 Jan. 1789.

<sup>228</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 23, pp. 171-76.

<sup>229</sup> Raimo, *op. cit.*, pp. 504-05; *Dictionary of American Biography*, XIII (New York, 1934), p. 424; Leonard, pp. xxiii, 93, 96, 98, 101, 104, 107, 111, 113, 116, 118, 121, 127, 131, 135, 139, 143, 147, 151, 162, 166.

<sup>230</sup> Gen. Thomas Nelson Bible (Cambridge, 1762), Virginia Historical Society, Mss.6:4 N3385:l.

<sup>231</sup> Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Register.

<sup>232</sup> *Richmond Compiler*, 28 Sept. 1830; St. Martin's Parish, Hanover County, Register, buried 19 Sept. 1830; gravestone, Point of Fork, Hanover County, in W(l) K, p. 172.

<sup>233</sup> Page, *op. cit.*, p. 101, which incorrectly gives year as 1800.

<sup>234</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 23, 1783-1811, pp. 545-46. One of the executors renounced on 16 Nov. 1799.

<sup>235</sup> *Gazette*, 16 May 1771.

<sup>236</sup> *Enquirer*, Richmond, 23 March 1827.

<sup>237</sup> *Virginia Gazette and General Advertiser*, Richmond, 26 July 1786.

<sup>238</sup> Nelson family Bible, Virginia State Archives, Acc.20657; *Virginia Gazette* (Purdie), 12 June 1778.



<sup>239</sup> Gravestone, cemetery at Point of Fork, Hanover County, in W(l) IX, p. 172.

<sup>240</sup> *Enquirer*, Richmond, 11 Aug. 1818.

<sup>241</sup> *Virginia Gazette*, 27 Oct. 1774; Pollock, *op. cit.*, p. 94.

<sup>242</sup> Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Register.

<sup>243</sup> Nelson family Bible, *loc. cit.* The location of “Chatham” is not specified; perhaps Stafford County.

<sup>244</sup> *Enquirer*, Richmond, 16 March 1813.

<sup>245</sup> Leonard, pp. 170, 177, 181, 185.

<sup>246</sup> Prayer book (Cambridge, 1760), in *Virginia Genealogical Society Quarterly*, XV, p. 8.

<sup>247</sup> William Nelson Bible, Virginia Historical Society, Mss.6:4 N3385:3.

<sup>248</sup> Marion Tinling, ed., *The Correspondence of the Three William Byrds...* (Charlottesville, 1977), n, p. 829.

<sup>249</sup> *Virginia Independent Chronicle*, Richmond, 2 April 1788.

<sup>250</sup> *Virginia Gazette*, 17 Feb. 1781.

<sup>251</sup> Price, *op. cit.*, VI, p. 393.

<sup>252</sup> *Virginia Gazette and General Advertiser*, Richmond, 1 Dec. 1807.

<sup>253</sup> *Virginia Gazette*, 29 Nov. 1770, 17 Jan. 1771.

<sup>254</sup> Price, *op. cit.*, VI, p. 393.

<sup>255</sup> *Enquirer*, Richmond, 20 April 1810.

<sup>256</sup> Scrip Act 1852, Thomas Nelson, file 1215, National Archives.

<sup>257</sup> *Virginia Gazette* (Purdie), 25 Sept. 1777; Fluvanna Co. Marriage bond, 4 Sept.

<sup>258</sup> Louise Pecquet du Bellet, *Some Prominent Virginia Families* (Lynchburg, 1907), n, pp. 64-65.

<sup>259</sup> *Enquirer*, Richmond, 10 March 1827.

<sup>260</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, John Nelson, widow Nancy, W.5414, National Archives.

<sup>261</sup> Alycon Trubey Pierce, *Selected Final Pension Payment Vouchers, 1818-1864* (Athens, Ga., 1996), H, p. 416.

<sup>262</sup> In the division of the estate of Samuel<sup>4</sup> Reade, one-third was paid to “Augustine Moore for Francis Thompson.”

<sup>263</sup> Charles Parish Register.

<sup>264</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 21, 1760-71, pp. 146-47.

<sup>265</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 359-60; Charles Parish Register.

<sup>266</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, Samuel Cary, R. 13010 and Virginia Half Pay.

<sup>267</sup> Fairfax Harrison, *The Virginia Carys* (New York, 1919), p. 151.

<sup>268</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 22, 1771-83, pp. 328-30.

<sup>269</sup> Hayden, *op. cit.*, p. 572. Frances’ birth is shown as 23 Dec. 1723, which must be an error. For biographical details see under 192. Mary<sup>6</sup> Phillips.

<sup>270</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 573, citing Parish Register for births of both children, but Robert’s birth and death are not in the printed Charles Parish Register.

<sup>271</sup> Charles Parish, York Co., Register.

<sup>272</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 22, 1771-83, p. 365.

<sup>273</sup> Charles Parish Register.

<sup>274</sup> VXXIII, pp. 88-89.

<sup>275</sup> Charles Parish Register.

<sup>276</sup> *ibid.*

<sup>277</sup> York Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 130.

<sup>278</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 310-11.

<sup>279</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 22, 1771-83, pp. 410-11.

<sup>280</sup> Margie G. Brown, *Genealogical Abstracts, Revolutionary War Veterans, Scrip Act 1852* (Oakton, Va., 1990), p. 49.

<sup>281</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 23, p. 684.

<sup>282</sup> York Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 112.

<sup>283</sup> Kingston Parish, Mathews Co., Register.

<sup>284</sup> V XLI, p. 135.

<sup>285</sup> Tombstone, in Joseph Bryan Branch, A.P.V.A., *op. cit.*, p. 139.

<sup>286</sup> Kingston Parish Register.

<sup>287</sup> Legislative petition, Gloucester County, in *Magazine of Virginia Genealogy*, XXX, p. 15.

<sup>288</sup> Dixon Papers, folder 1, Earl Gregg Swem Library, College of William and Mary, probated in Gloucester County.

<sup>289</sup> Kingston Parish Register; *Virginia Gazette* (Rind), 11 Feb. 1773, without date.

<sup>290</sup> Dixon Papers, *loc. cit.*

<sup>291</sup> Mathews Co. Land tax book, 1801.

<sup>292</sup> Kingston Parish Register.

<sup>293</sup> Tombstone, St. Paul's Church, Alexandria, in NGSQ LXX, p. 43; *Alexandria Gazette*, 2 Nov. 1819.

<sup>294</sup> *Virginia Gazette*, 12 June 1772; Jonathan Clark Diary, 22 May 1772.

<sup>295</sup> Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. E, p. 8.

<sup>296</sup> Leonard, p. 101.

<sup>297</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXXDI, p. 19-20.

<sup>298</sup> May Wilson McBee, *Natchez Court Records* (Ann Arbor, Mich., 1953), p. 595.

<sup>299</sup> Mary Bondurant Warren, *Marriages and Deaths, 1763 to 1820, Abstracted from Extant Georgia Newspapers* (Danielsville, Ga., 1968), p. 21.

<sup>300</sup> *Ibid.*; Clayton Bible, copied by William Clayton Torrence, Virginia State Archives.

<sup>301</sup> Essex Co. Will Bk.16, pp. 272-73.

<sup>302</sup> V XLII, pp. 62-63; Beverley Fleet, *Virginia Colonial Abstracts*, XXVII (Richmond, 1946), pp. 79-80.

<sup>303</sup> Webb-Gray Bible, in *The Kentucky Genealogist*, XII, pp. 124, 127.

<sup>304</sup> Frederick Co. Will Bk. 9, pp. 94-95.

<sup>305</sup> Caldwell Co., Ky., Will Bk. B, p. 107.

<sup>306</sup> Macon Co., III., Probate file, Sally A. Throckmorton, 1860.

<sup>307</sup> Gravestone, "Goshen," King and Queen County, in Fleet, *op. cit.*, XXVm (Richmond, 1946), p. 20.

<sup>308</sup> Webb-Gray Bible, *loc. cit.*

<sup>309</sup> Gravestone, "Goshen," *loc. cit.*,

<sup>310</sup> Family Bible, in W(l) m, p. 52.

<sup>311</sup> *Ibid.*; C. Wickliffe Throckmorton, *A Genealogical and Historical Account of the Throckmorton Family* (Richmond, 1930), pp. 332-33.

<sup>312</sup> Throckmorton, *op. cit.*, p. 332, states he married Sarah Burney who married (2) Isaac Powers.

<sup>313</sup> *Enquirer*, Richmond, 7 Sept. 1832.

<sup>314</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, William Madison, widow Nancy, W.9944,, National Archives.

<sup>315</sup> Hayden, *op. cit.*, p. 134.

<sup>316</sup> Lineage of Alice Dashiell (Garth) Estill in Aileen Lewers Langston and J. Orton Buck, *Pedigrees of Some of the Emperor Charlemagne's Descendants*, II (n.p, 1974), p. 231. Ahnentafel of John Bowles Bell, Jr., Hernando, Miss., in *The Fayette County (Ky.) Genealogical Society Quarterly*, IJJ, p. 104, says he died in Mason Co., Ky.

<sup>317</sup> Raleigh Travers Green, *Genealogical and Historical Notes on Culpeper County, Virginia* (Culpeper, 1900), pt. 2, pp. 136-38; Hardin Co., Ky., Deed Bk. F, p. 9, in Hattie M. Scott, *Scott's Papers* (Frankfort, Ky., 1953), p. 134, which also shows son Ambrose[?]; Jefferson Co., Ky., Deed Bk. 8, p. 8, in *ibid.*, p. 125.

<sup>318</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, Mordecai Barbour, S.8043, National Archives.

<sup>319</sup> *Argus of Western America*, Frankfort, Ky., in *The Register of the Kentucky Historical Society*, XLVI, p. 309.

<sup>320</sup> Jefferson Co., Ky., Will Bk. 2, p. 239.

<sup>321</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriages of Orange County, Virginia, 1747-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1959), p. 5.

<sup>322</sup> Ahnentafel of John Bowles Bell, Jr., *he. cit.*

<sup>323</sup> Knorr, *Marriages of Orange County*, p. 6.

<sup>324</sup> Gravestone, Barbour Cemetery, in Edna Scott McKechnie and Willada Rickman Dent, *Oldham County, Kentucky, Records*, I (n.p., 1974), no pagination.

- <sup>325</sup> Henderson Co., Ky., Marriage Register A, p. 1.
- <sup>326</sup> Walter Lee Hopkins, *Hopkins of Virginia* (Richmond, 1931), p. 17.
- <sup>327</sup> *Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1774-1996* (Alexandria, 1997), p. 2001. They were the parents of David Shelby Walker, Governor of Florida, 1865-68.
- <sup>328</sup> Tombstone, Barbour Cemetery, *loc. cit.*
- <sup>329</sup> St. Paul's Parish, King George Co., Register.
- <sup>330</sup> W(l) III, pp. 192-93, 240; Throckmorton, *op. cit.*, pp. 244, 356, 358-60.
- <sup>331</sup> Davis, *op. tit.*, p. 63. She is also shown as marrying, 27 March 1807, Joseph Russell.
- <sup>332</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Charlotte County, Virginia, 1754-1815* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1951), p. 83.
- <sup>333</sup> Throckmorton, *op. cit.*, p. 358.
- <sup>334</sup> William Henry Perrin, ed., *History of Bourbon, Scott, Harrison and Nicholas Counties, Kentucky* (Chicago, 1882), pp. 333, 363-64.
- <sup>335</sup> VLII, p. 64.
- <sup>336</sup> Orange Co. Will Bk. 5, pp. 247-50, earliest date shown; Will Bk. 4, pp. 114-16, inventory made July 1803.
- <sup>337</sup> Orange Co. Will Bk. 6, pp. 522-25, inventory made.
- <sup>338</sup> Green, *op. cit.*, p. 138.
- <sup>339</sup> Orange Co. Will Bk. 5, pp. 23-26.
- <sup>340</sup> Knorr, *Marriages of Orange County*, p. 60.
- <sup>341</sup> Orange Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 484.
- <sup>342</sup> Knorr, *Marriages of Orange County*, p. 60.
- <sup>343</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 87.
- <sup>344</sup> Taylor Bible, The Filson Historical Society, Louisville, Ky.
- <sup>345</sup> Jefferson Co., Ky., Will Bk. 2, p. 281.
- <sup>346</sup> Knorr, *Marriages of Orange County*, p. 87.
- <sup>347</sup> *Virginia Gazette*, 20 Sept. 1776.
- <sup>348</sup> Virginia Genealogical Society, *Marriages of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1740-1852* (Richmond, 1965), p. 71.

- <sup>349</sup> T XIII, pp. 268-69, will of Edmund Wilcox, dated 25 April 1781.
- <sup>350</sup> *Enquirer*, Richmond, 13 Feb. 1836.
- <sup>351</sup> Michael Pollock, *Marriage Bonds of Henrico County, Virginia, 1782-1853* (Baltimore, 1984), p. 140.
- <sup>352</sup> Anne Waller Reddy and Andrew Lewis Riffle, *Virginia Marriage Bonds, Richmond City* (Staunton, 1939), p. 62.
- <sup>353</sup> Philip Slaughter, *A History of Bristol Parish, Va.* (2nd ed.; Richmond, 1879), p. 233.
- <sup>354</sup> Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County, Register.
- <sup>355</sup> *Virginia Gazette*, 20 June 1762.
- <sup>356</sup> Virginia Genealogical Society, *loc. cit.*
- <sup>357</sup> *Enquirer*, Richmond, 15 Jan. 1834; *The Family Visitor*, Richmond, 17 Jan. 1824.
- <sup>358</sup> Leonard, pp. 191, 195, 199.
- <sup>359</sup> McCall & Co. vs. Battaile & als., U.S. Circuit Court, 1832, Box 137, Virginia State Archives, in William Lindsay Hopkins, *Caroline County Court Records* (Richmond, 1984), p. 192.
- <sup>360</sup> Pollock, *op. cit.*, p. 140.
- <sup>361</sup> *National Intelligencer*, Washington, D.C., 28 Sept. 1829.
- <sup>362</sup> Virginia Genealogical Society, *loc. cit.*
- <sup>363</sup> Albert Welles, *The Pedigree and History of the Washington Family* (New York, 1879), pp. 168-69.
- <sup>364</sup> Frederick Co. Will Bk. 16, pp. 20-22.
- <sup>365</sup> *Virginia Gazette* (Purdie & Dixon), 12 March 1767.
- <sup>366</sup> Leonard, pp. 109, 116, 118.
- <sup>367</sup> *Bowen's Virginia Centinel*, Winchester, 20 May 1793.
- <sup>368</sup> *Virginia Gazette and Richmond and Manchester Advertiser*, 23 May 1793.
- <sup>369</sup> *Virginia Herald*, Fredericksburg, 21 Dec. 1804.
- <sup>370</sup> Eliza Timberlake Davis, *Frederick County, Virginia, Marriages, 1771-1825* (n.p., 1941), p. 62.
- <sup>371</sup> *Virginia Herald*, Fredericksburg, 24 Feb. 1807.

<sup>372</sup> Edward Lewis Goodwin, *The Colonial Church in Virginia* (London, 1937), p. 311.

<sup>373</sup> *Virginia Gazette*, 22 Oct. 1772.

<sup>374</sup> Culpeper Co. Will Bk. B, pp. 75-78.

<sup>375</sup> Jefferson Co., Ky., Will Bk. 2, p. 1.

<sup>376</sup> Gravestone, Thompson cemetery, Louisville, Ky., in *The Register of the Kentucky Historical Society*, XXVII, p. 403.

<sup>377</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, George Gray, S.35989, National Archives.

<sup>378</sup> Gravestone, Episcopal Cemetery, St. Albans, W.Va.; *Southern Churchman*, 25 Aug. 1837, which gives death as 22 July.

<sup>379</sup> Kanawha Co., W.Va., Will Bk. 1, pp. 244-45.

<sup>380</sup> Leonard, pp. 191, 195, 199, 203, 294; *Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1774-1996* (Alexandria, Va., 1997), p. 1942.

<sup>381</sup> Birkett-Edmonds-Davenport Bible (Oxford, 1722), photocopy, Daughters of the American Revolution Library, Washington, D.C.; gravestone, Davenport-Thompson graveyard, Culpeper Co.

<sup>382</sup> Birkett-Edmonds-Davenport Bible, *loc. cit.*

<sup>383</sup> Slaughter family Bible (London, 1760).

<sup>384</sup> Gravestone, Episcopal cemetery, St. Albans, W.Va.

<sup>385</sup> Kanawha Co., W.Va., Will Bk. A, pp. 502-03.

<sup>386</sup> Pecquet du Bellet, *op. cit.*, m, p. 25.

<sup>387</sup> KXXVUI, pp. 187-88; Leonard, pp. 93, 96, 98, 101.

<sup>388</sup> Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. K, pp. 243-45.

<sup>389</sup> Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. I, pp. 223-24.

<sup>390</sup> W() VI, pp. 54-57.

<sup>391</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 57-58, 241.

<sup>392</sup> Thornton Bible, in Ednah Wilson McAdams, *Kentucky Pioneer and Court Records* (Lexington, Ky., 1929), pp. 288-89.

<sup>393</sup> Bourbon Co., Ky., Will Bk. F, pp. 310-11.

<sup>394</sup> John McGill, *The Beverley Family of Virginia* (Columbia, S.C., 1956), p. 701.

<sup>395</sup> Leonard, *op. cit.*, pp. 315, 320.

<sup>396</sup> Gravestone, Thornton cemetery, Montgomery Co., Ky., in Kentucky DAR, *Kentucky Cemetery Records*, I (n.p., 1960), p. 330; obituary, in Hattie M. Scott, *Scott's Papers* (Frankfort, Ky., 1953), p. 187.

<sup>397</sup> Obituary, in Scott, *op. cit.*, p. 175.

<sup>398</sup> *Biographical Encyclopaedia of Kentucky* (Cincinnati, 1878), p. 287; obituary, in Scott, *op. cit.*, p. 175.

<sup>399</sup> Fredericksburg District Court Will Bk. A, pp. 55-56. W(2) X, p. 26, says he died 7 Jan. 1795 in his 65th year; Bible in V XIX, p. 196, says June 1795.

<sup>400</sup> W(2) X, p. 32. But Hopkins, *Caroline County Court Records*, p. 122, shows died before 14 March 1818.

<sup>401</sup> Hopkins, *Caroline County Court Records*, p. 121; W(2) X, pp. 28-29, 31-33, 36-38, 41; Walter Garland Duke, *Henry Duke, Councillor* (Richmond, 1949), p. 327.

<sup>402</sup> Caroline Co. Wills & Deeds 1794-1868, p. 47.

<sup>403</sup> Benjamin Tompkins Bible, *loc. cit.*; Bible, in V XIX, p. 196.

<sup>404</sup> W(2) X, p. 225. However, she relinquished dower in land 27 Sept. 1810 (see note 408).

<sup>405</sup> David D. McKinney, "Benjamin Tompkins and the Third Prince William County Courthouse," *Northern Virginia Heritage*, VIE, pp. 15-18.

<sup>406</sup> Benjamin Tompkins Bible, *loc. cit.*; Bible, in V XIX, p. 196. The death dates of many of these children as shown in W(2) XVIII, p. 224, are questionable. On 25 March 1797 Benjamin Tompkins appointed his son Robert his attorney and gave him all of his estate, having previously given his three [*sic*] daughters six Negroes (Hopkins, *op. cit.*, p. 121).

<sup>407</sup> Alexander McDonald Walker, *William Terry Turner; Pioneer Physician of St. Albans, West Virginia* (Bethesda, Md., 1963), p. 11.

<sup>408</sup> Hopkins, *op. cit.*, p. 134.

<sup>409</sup> *Enquirer*, Richmond, 8 March 1834.

<sup>410</sup> *Enquirer*, Richmond, 30 Aug. 1831.

<sup>411</sup> Christine L. Sheridan and Elsie W. Ernst, *Tombstones of Mathews County, Virginia, 1711-1986* (n.p., 1988), p. 154; *Watchman of the South*, 6



Sept. 1838.

<sup>412</sup> Leonard, pp. 270, 274.

<sup>413</sup> *Enquirer*, Richmond, 14 Sept. 1814.

<sup>414</sup> W(2) X VIII, p. 224.

<sup>415</sup> *Southern Churchman*, 20 April 1854.

<sup>416</sup> Paul Miller Goodloe, *Goodloe Genealogy* (Baltimore, 1982), p. B-50. Tompkins, *op. cit.*, p. 27, says born 1734, died 1794, but Ann Tomkins was taxed in Fayette Co., Ky., 1789.

<sup>417</sup> W(2) XIII, pp. 225-30; Goodloe, *op. cit.*, p. B-50.

<sup>418</sup> Goodloe, *op. cit.*, p. C-57; *Kentucky Gazette*, Lexington, Ky., 17 May 1819.

<sup>419</sup> *Kentucky Reporter*, Lexington, Ky., 22 Sept. 1823.

<sup>420</sup> Fayette Co., Ky., Will Bk. F, pp. 408-09.

<sup>421</sup> Ben H. Coke, *John May, Jr., of Virginia* (Baltimore, 1978), p. 7.

<sup>422</sup> *Observer & Reporter*, Lexington, Ky., 19, 22 Aug. 1846.

<sup>423</sup> *Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1774-1996* (Alexandria, Va., 1997), p. 1954; *The Filson Club History Quarterly*, LVI, pp. 23-29.

<sup>424</sup> *The Register of the Kentucky Historical Society*, XXX, p. 175.

<sup>425</sup> Bible, in VXIX.p. 196.

<sup>426</sup> Duke, *op. cit.*, pp. 303, 327.

<sup>427</sup> Malcolm H. Harris, *History of Louisa County, Virginia* (Richmond, 1936), p. 392.

<sup>428</sup> Tompkins, *op. cit.*, p. 28.

<sup>429</sup> Hopkins, *Caroline County Court Records*, p. 220.

<sup>430</sup> *The Lynchburg Virginian*, 11 Feb. 1825.

<sup>431</sup> *Ibid.*, 17 May 1830.

<sup>432</sup> W(2) X, pp. 27, 225-30; Malcolm H. Harris, *Old New Kent County...* (West Point, Va., 1977), II, pp. 903-04, with, however, some differing dates.

<sup>433</sup> *Enquirer*, Richmond, 28 March 1845.

<sup>434</sup> *Enquirer*, Richmond, 27 July 1849.

- <sup>435</sup> *Constitutional Whig*, Richmond, 6 Jan. 1832.
- <sup>436</sup> *Enquirer*, Richmond, 6 Jan. 1827.
- <sup>437</sup> Daughters of Colonial Wars, *Lineage Book*, V (n.p., 1982), p. 635.
- <sup>438</sup> Abingdon Parish Register.
- <sup>439</sup> Daughters of Colonial Wars, *loc. cit.*
- <sup>440</sup> W(l)XII, pp. 119-20.
- <sup>441</sup> Abingdon Parish Register.
- <sup>442</sup> Surry Co. Deed Bk. 12, p. 302.
- <sup>443</sup> Abingdon Parish Register.
- <sup>444</sup> *Virginia Gazette*, Williamsburg, 11 May 1854, obituary of daughter Miss Sally Jackson.
- <sup>445</sup> Abingdon Parish Register.
- <sup>446</sup> *Ibid.*, listing all except James<sup>6</sup>; Anderson family record, *loc. cit.*
- <sup>447</sup> *Norfolk Herald*, 17 Nov. 1803.
- <sup>448</sup> Abingdon Parish Register.
- <sup>449</sup> James City Co. Land tax books, 1828, when he was last charged with tax; 1829, when James Shelburne, Jr., was taxed for the same land “devised by James Shelburne Sr.”
- <sup>450</sup> Abingdon Parish Register.
- <sup>451</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>452</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, I, p. 19.
- <sup>453</sup> James City Co. Personal property tax list, 1800, estate taxed.
- <sup>454</sup> Abingdon Parish Register.
- <sup>455</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*. XXI, pp. 290-91.
- <sup>456</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 257.
- <sup>457</sup> Rejected Bounty Land claims, John Warrington, Virginia State Archives.
- <sup>458</sup> Elizabeth B. Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Va.... 1788, 1793-1817* (n.p., 1963), p. 114.
- <sup>459</sup> Princess Anne Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 1, will of Mary Wishart, 29 Jan. 1790-2 Feb. 1795.

<sup>460</sup> Joyce H. Lindsay, *Marriages of Henrico County...* (n.p., 1960), p. 63.

<sup>461</sup> *Virginia Independent Chronicle*, Richmond, 4 July 1787, 17 Nov. 1789.

<sup>462</sup> *Virginia Gazette and Richmond and Manchester Advertiser*, 11 Aug. 1794.

<sup>463</sup> Lindsay, *op. cit.*, p. 57.

<sup>464</sup> Nelson Waite Rightmyer, *Maryland's Established Church* (Baltimore, 1956), p. 208.

<sup>465</sup> Josephine Short Lynch, *Short, An Early Virginia Family*, ed. by Katherine B. and Herbert A. Elliott (n.p., 1970), p. 36; Surry Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 85, will of William Short, 24 Dec. 1756-15 March 1757.

<sup>466</sup> Brown, *op. cit.*, p. 58; Scrip Act 1852, Francis Read, file 256.

<sup>467</sup> Kingston Parish, Mathews Co., Register.

<sup>468</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. 11, p. 194, will of Sarah Cocke, 17 July 1781-28 Aug. 1781.

<sup>469</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. V, p. 262.

<sup>470</sup> Bible, in W(1) XIV, pp. 125-26.

<sup>471</sup> *Ibid.*; Prince George's Parish, Prince George's and Montgomery cos, Md., Register.

<sup>472</sup> *Montgomery County Sentinel*, Rockville, Md., 22 Dec. 1871.

<sup>473</sup> Tressie Nash Bowman, *Montgomery County, Maryland, Marriages, 1796-1850* (n.p., 1966), p. 52.

<sup>474</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>475</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 59.

<sup>476</sup> Wesley E. Pippenger, *District of Columbia Probate Records, Will Books 1 through 6, 1801-1852, and Estate Files, 1801-1852* (Westminster, Md., 1996), p. 435.

<sup>477</sup> Montgomery Co., Md., Will Bk. WT of R #2, p. 158.

<sup>478</sup> Mathews Co. Land tax list, 1795, estate taxed.

<sup>479</sup> Brown, *op. cit.*, p. 59.

<sup>480</sup> W(l) VIE, p. 67, which, however, names Francis' mother as Lucy Palmer.

<sup>481</sup> Kingston Parish Register.

<sup>482</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>483</sup> Brown, *op. cit.*, p. 59, however names children of John<sup>5</sup> as John and Mary.

<sup>484</sup> Deposition of Ann (Plummer) Guthrie, 17 Aug. 1835, Rejected bounty land claims, Armistead, Robert, John, George and William Plummer, Virginia State Archives.

<sup>485</sup> Scrip Act 1852, Francis Read, file 256, National Archives.

<sup>486</sup> Family register, facsimile, Howard S. F. Randolph, *The Ancestors and Descendants of Colonel David Funsten and his Wife Susan Everard Meade* (New York, 1926), betw. pp. 72-73, 74-75.

<sup>487</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>488</sup> *Ibid.*; gravestone, in Joseph Bryan Branch A.P.V.A., *op. cit.*, p. 37.

<sup>489</sup> Family register, *loc. cit.*

<sup>490</sup> Gravestone, in Joseph Bryan Branch A.P.V.A., *op. cit.*, p. 38; *Virginia Gazette*, 25 Feb. 1736/7.

<sup>491</sup> Frederick Co. Will Bk. 5, pp. 85-86.

<sup>492</sup> C. G. Chamberlayne, ed., the *Vestry Book of Petsworth Parish... 1677-1793* (Richmond, 1933), p. 284.

<sup>493</sup> Westmoreland Co. Deeds & Wills 13, 1756-61, p. 307.

<sup>494</sup> Frederick Co. Superior Court Will Bk. 1, 1790-1802, pp. 104-08.

<sup>495</sup> Frederick Co. Will Bk. 7, pp. 238-40.

<sup>496</sup> Middlesex Co. Will Bk. E, 1760-72, p. 254.

<sup>497</sup> Christ Church Parish Register.

<sup>498</sup> *Marriages of Middlesex County, Virginia,, 1740-1852* (Virginia Genealogical Society, *Special Publication* IB; Richmond, 1965), p. 89.

<sup>499</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 61.

<sup>500</sup> Middlesex Co. Will Bk. G, 1787-93, pp. 230-32.

<sup>501</sup> *National Intelligencer* 4 Dec. 1810.

<sup>502</sup> Kingston Parish Register.

- <sup>503</sup> Prince William Co. Will Bk. K, p. 77.
- <sup>504</sup> King George Co. Will Bk. A-l, pp. 156-61.
- <sup>505</sup> *Virginia Gazette and Winchester Advertiser*, 2 Sept. 1789.
- <sup>506</sup> Fairfax Co. Will Bk. A, pp. 539-42.
- <sup>507</sup> Westmoreland Co. Deeds & Wills 14, 1761-68, pp. 126-32.
- <sup>508</sup> Leonard, pp. 85, 87.
- <sup>509</sup> Fairfax Co. Will Bk. H, pp. 1-23.
- <sup>510</sup> Fairfax Co. Will Bk. I, pp. 133-38.
- <sup>511</sup> Gravestone, "Harewood," Jefferson Co., W.Va.
- <sup>512</sup> Berkeley Co., W.Va., Will Bk. Will Bk. 1, pp. 237-39.
- <sup>513</sup> *Maryland Gazette*, 19 Aug. 1762, as Lucy.
- <sup>514</sup> Westmoreland Co. Deeds & Wills 14, pp. 238-41, sale by Ann Allerton of her part of "Hominy Hall," inherited from her father James Steptoe.
- <sup>515</sup> *Maryland Journal*, Baltimore, 14 April 1777.
- <sup>516</sup> Berkeley Co., W.Va., Will Bk. 1, p. 310.
- <sup>517</sup> Westmoreland Co. Deeds & Wills 18, 1787-94, pp. 6-10.
- <sup>518</sup> Fairfax Co. Will Bk. I, pp. 34-39.
- <sup>519</sup> Berkeley Co., W.Va., Will Bk. 3, pp. 252-53.
- <sup>520</sup> Family record, in W(l) VI, p. 214.
- <sup>521</sup> Family record, in W(l) VI, p. 212; referred to in Spotsylvania Co. Deed Bk. C, pp. 361-63.
- <sup>522</sup> William Armstrong Crozier, *Spotsylvania County, 1721-1800* (*Virginia County Records*, I; New York, 1905), p. 85. The page of Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. A containing this entry is now mutilated.
- <sup>523</sup> Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. B, p. 1.
- <sup>524</sup> W(l) IV, p. 158; Leonard, p. 79.
- <sup>525</sup> Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. A, p. 287.
- <sup>526</sup> W(l) IV, pp. 160-61; Leonard, p. 85.
- <sup>527</sup> Col. Francis Taylor, Diary, photocopy, Virginia State Archives.
- <sup>528</sup> Albemarle Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 293, as Walker.

- <sup>529</sup> VXLIII, pp. 251-56, recorded in Caroline County.
- <sup>530</sup> Walker Papers, no.3098, University of Virginia Library.
- <sup>531</sup> Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Louisa County, Virginia, 1766-1815* (n.p., 1959), p. 1, as Watson Alcock.
- <sup>532</sup> Family record, in IV(1) VI, p. 213.
- <sup>533</sup> Fredericksburg Will Bk.A, pp. 371-72.
- <sup>534</sup> Tombstone, Ripon Cathedral, in VXIII, p. 312.
- <sup>535</sup> Robert Porteus had 19 children by both marriages but it is not known how many by each wife.
- <sup>536</sup> Anthony R. Wagner, "Queen Elizabeth's American Ancestry," *New York Genealogical and Biographical Record*, LXX, pp. 201-06.
- <sup>537</sup> North Farnham Parish, Richmond County, Register.
- <sup>538</sup> Richmond Co. Will Bk. 7, p. 48.
- <sup>539</sup> Bible, W(l)XXV,p. 187.
- <sup>540</sup> W(1)XXV, pp. 187, 191.
- <sup>541</sup> William Armstrong Crozier, ed., *Williamsburg Wills (Virginia County Records*, HI; New York, 1906), p. 18, will of son Mordecai Cooke, Jr., 25 July 1769-5 April 1776.
- <sup>542</sup> Brunswick Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 527-29.
- <sup>543</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 465-66.
- <sup>544</sup> Harris, *Old New Kent County*, II, p. 745.
- <sup>545</sup> Abingdon Parish Register.
- <sup>546</sup> Southall Papers, folder 129, Earl Gregg Swem Library, College of William and Mary, recorded in Gloucester County.
- <sup>547</sup> W(1) XX, p. 18.
- <sup>548</sup> Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. E, 1772-98, pp. 434-38.
- <sup>549</sup> *Dictionary of American Biography*, XI (New York, 1933), p. 214; Leonard, pp. 89,93, 96; Paula S. Felder, *Fielding Lewis and the Washington Family* (n.p., 1998).
- <sup>550</sup> Caroline Co. Order Bk. 1772-76, p. 25, will further proved (earlier entry missing).
- <sup>551</sup> Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 13, pp. 13-15.

- <sup>552</sup> W. Mac. Jones, ed., *Douglas Register* (Richmond, 1928), p. 340.
- <sup>553</sup> St. Peter's Parish, New Kent Co., Register.
- <sup>554</sup> Pittsylvania Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 38.
- <sup>555</sup> *H* VIII, pp. 478-80.
- <sup>556</sup> Amherst Co. Deed Bk. C, pp. 383, 386.
- <sup>557</sup> Albemarle Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 399-401.
- <sup>558</sup> Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Goochland County, Virginia, 1733-1815* (n.p., 1960), p. 54.
- <sup>559</sup> Lunenburg Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 233.
- <sup>560</sup> *Raleigh Register*, 3 Dec. 1813.
- <sup>561</sup> Granville Co., N.C, Will Bk. 7, pp. 350-52.
- <sup>562</sup> North Carolina Star, Raleigh, 17 July 1813.
- <sup>563</sup> Granville Co., N.C, Will Bk. 6, p. 423.
- <sup>564</sup> *Virginia Argus*, Richmond, 26 Jan. 1803.
- <sup>565</sup> Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 54.
- <sup>566</sup> Enquirer, Richmond, 21 Feb. 1818.
- <sup>567</sup> Michael L. Cook, *Pioneer Lewis Families*, IV (Evansville, Ind., 1984), p. 78.
- <sup>568</sup> Fragmentary gravestone, in *Bruton Parish Churchyard* (Williamsburg, 1976), p. 30.
- <sup>569</sup> Byrd Charles Willis and Richard Henry Willis, *A Sketch of the Willis Family of Virginia* (Richmond, n.d.), p. 26.
- <sup>570</sup> Family record, in *W(1)* VI, p. 214.
- <sup>571</sup> Fredericksburg District Court, CI /DC-L/566-115, suit Daingerfield vs. Yates, 1804, recorded in the General Court.
- <sup>572</sup> Leonard, p. 69-70, 72.
- <sup>573</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 75, 77.
- <sup>574</sup> *Virginia Gazette or Independent Chronicle*, Richmond, 22 Nov. 1783.
- <sup>575</sup> Kentucky Court of Appeals Deed Bk. Q, pp. 229-31.

<sup>576</sup> Letter of John Lewis to Capt. Lawrence Washington, 28 June 1742, in Sorley, *op. cit.*, p. 64, “Miss Howell I believe partly engaged to Mr. Wm. Lightfoot.”

<sup>577</sup> Mourning ring, owned in 1892 by Mrs. Powhatan Starke.

<sup>578</sup> Leonard, p. 86.

<sup>579</sup> Willis, *loc. cit.*

<sup>580</sup> Culpeper Co. Deed Bk. A, pp. 65-68; Orange Co. Deed Bk. 11, pp. 170-72. They presumably moved to Great Britain; James Pendleton in subsequent deeds referred to his purchase of 3000 acres from John Willis of Great Britain, Esqr. (Culpeper Co. Deed Bk. B, pp. 317-20,394-97).

<sup>581</sup> Fauquier Co. Minute Bk. 1764-68, p. 170.

<sup>582</sup> VVIII, p. 80, which says she died about 1820.

<sup>583</sup> Abingdon Parish Register.

<sup>584</sup> Albemarle Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 204-09.

<sup>585</sup> Leonard, p. 79.

<sup>586</sup> Albemarle Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 317.

<sup>587</sup> Caswell Co., N.C., Will Bk. B, p. 340.

<sup>588</sup> Albemarle Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 374-75.

<sup>589</sup> Granville Co., N.C., Will Bk. 1, pp. 296-97.

<sup>590</sup> Jones, *op. cit.*, p. 31; Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 55.

<sup>591</sup> Albemarle Co. Deed Bk. 4, p. 356.

<sup>592</sup> Nelson Heath Meriwether, the *Meriwethers and Their Connections* (Columbia, Mo., 1964), pp. 429-31, 438.

<sup>593</sup> Louisa Co. Will Bk. I, p. 45.

<sup>594</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, I, pp. 87-88.

<sup>595</sup> Sorley, *op. cit.*, p. 745; *Virginia Gazette*, 4 Oct. 1780, without death date.

<sup>596</sup> Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. E, p. 558.

<sup>597</sup> *Virginia Genealogical Society Quarterly Bulletin* VII, p. 82.

<sup>598</sup> V XLI, p. 123; V XX, p. 208.

<sup>599</sup> Abingdon Parish Register; gravestone, “Warner Hall,” in Joseph Bryan Branch A.P.V.A., *op. cit.*, p. 96, without dates.



<sup>600</sup> Abingdon Parish Register.

<sup>601</sup> St. Mary's Parish, Walton upon Thames, Surrey, Parish Register, in Edmund Berkeley and Dorothy Smith Berkeley, *John Clayton, Pioneer of American Botany* (Chapel Hill, N.C., 1963), p. 17.

<sup>602</sup> Gravestone, "Warner Hall," in Joseph Bryan Branch A.P.V. A., *op. cit.*, p. 95; *Virginia Gazette*, 26 Oct. 1739.

<sup>603</sup> John Venn and J. A. Venn, *Alumni Cantabrigienses*, pt. 1,1 (Cambridge, 1922), p. 352.

<sup>604</sup> Gravestone, "Warner Hall," in Joseph Bryan Branch, A.P.V.A., *op. cit.*, p. 96.

<sup>605</sup> Throckmorton pedigree, filed in College of Arms, 1769, in W(l) V, p. 55.

<sup>606</sup> Family record, in C. Wickliffe Throckmorton, *A Genealogical and Historical Account of the Throckmorton Family* (Richmond, 1930), pp. 316-18.

<sup>607</sup> Throckmorton Prayer Book, in *The Virginia Genealogist*, IX p. 65. His obituary, *Virginia Gazette* (Rind), 6 Sept. 1770, says he died 25 Aug. 1770 in his 63rd year.

<sup>608</sup> Family record, *loc. cit.*

<sup>609</sup> Berkeley Co., W.Va., Will Bk. 1, pp. 47-49.

<sup>610</sup> Warwick Co. Minute Bk. 1748-62, p. 367.

<sup>611</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, I, p. 22.

<sup>612</sup> Charleston, S.C, Deed Bk. H, p. 290 The will of Margaret Ladson, 21 Jan. 1767-13 Sept. 1771 (Charleston, S.C, Will Bk. SS, 1771-74, p. 39), named grandchildren Sarah and Robert Cattell.

<sup>613</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 24.

<sup>614</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIH, pp. 36, 105, 160, 218.

<sup>615</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XII, p. 183; XV, p. 44.

<sup>616</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCHG&M* XIV, p. 21.

<sup>617</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 214.

<sup>618</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 148.

<sup>619</sup> *Biographical Directory of the South Carolina House of Representatives*, II, pp. 148-49.

<sup>620</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIII, p. 39.

<sup>621</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 24.

<sup>622</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 35.

<sup>623</sup> D. E. Huger Smith and A. S. Salley, *Register of St. Philip's Parish, Charles Town, or Charleston, S.C, 1754-1810* (Charleston, 1921), p. 141.

<sup>624</sup> Charleston Dist., S.C, Will Bk. B, 1786-93, p. 483, will of John Godfrey, 3 April 1790-18 Dec. 1790, which left £50 to "that worthy old Lady Mrs. Ann Roberts the Mother of my dear deceased Friend Benjamin Cattell Esquire."

<sup>625</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XII, pp. 109, 154.

<sup>626</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 156, 214.

<sup>627</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XII, p. 178; XIII, p. 161.

<sup>628</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIII, pp. 217-18.

<sup>629</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 20.

<sup>630</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 25, 82.

<sup>631</sup> Charleston, S.C, Will Bk. TT, 1774-78, p. 624, without probate date.

<sup>632</sup> *Biographical Directory of the South Carolina House of Representatives*, II, pp. 147-48.

<sup>633</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XV, p. 44.

<sup>634</sup> Clare Jervey, *Inscriptions on the Tablets and Gravestones in St. Michael's Church and Churchyard* (Columbia, S.C, 1906), p. 49.

<sup>635</sup> Anne Baker Leland Bridges and Roy Williams, *St. James Santee Plantation Parish, History and Records, 1685-1925* (Spartanburg, S.C, 1967), p. 104.

<sup>636</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 93.

<sup>637</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 85.

<sup>638</sup> Charleston, S.C, Will Bk. WW, 1780-83, p. 224.

<sup>639</sup> *Biographical Directory of the South Carolina House of Representatives*, III, pp. 135-36.

<sup>640</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XV, p. 50.

<sup>641</sup> *MHM* VIII, p. 380.

<sup>642</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 20.

<sup>643</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIII, p. 160.

<sup>644</sup> *Biographical Directory of the South Carolina House of Representatives*, II, pp. 201-02.

<sup>645</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 23.

<sup>646</sup> Emily Drayton Taylor, "The Draytons of South Carolina and Philadelphia," *SCH&GM* VIII, p. 9.

<sup>647</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XII, p. 184; XIII, p. 219.

<sup>648</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XII, p. 184.

<sup>649</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 21.

<sup>650</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIII, p. 220.

<sup>651</sup> Charleston, S.C, Will Bk. RR, 1767-71, p. 88.

<sup>652</sup> *Biographical Directory of the South Carolina House of Representatives*, II, p. 693.

<sup>653</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 149.

<sup>654</sup> Charleston Dist., S.C., Will Bk. B, 1786-93, p. 96.

<sup>655</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIII, p. 22.

<sup>656</sup> Is she Mary Cattell, widow, who married, 1 May 1756, John Poinsett (Smith and Salley, *op. cit.*, p. 144)?

<sup>657</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, pp. 82, 85.

<sup>658</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 91.

<sup>659</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIII, p. 28; XIV. p. 210.

<sup>660</sup> *Biographical Directory of the South Carolina House of Representatives*, II, p. 144.

<sup>661</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 29; bond 23 March 1743/4, in *SCH&GM* XIX, p. 130.

<sup>662</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, pp. 27, 89.

<sup>663</sup> Copy in Loyalist claim of her grandson John Mullryne Tattnall (Peter Wilson Coldham, *American Migrations, 1765-1799* [Baltimore, 2000], p. 786).

<sup>664</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XII, p. 112.

<sup>665</sup> *SCH&GM* XIV, pp. 5-6; *Biographical Directory of the South Carolina House of Representatives*, II, pp. 488-89.

<sup>666</sup> George White, *Historical Collections of Georgia* (New York, 1855), pp. 32, 222.

<sup>667</sup> *Georgia Gazette*, Savannah, 2 Feb. 1786.

<sup>668</sup> Georgia Miscellaneous Bonds &c Bk. O, p. 106, in *The Georgia Genealogical Magazine*, no. 20 (April 1966), p. 1284, deed of slaves, 19 Feb. 1753, of Sarah Pointheire, late of the Island of Montsarrat, but now of South Carolina, to her granddaughters Sarah Milligan and Mary and Catherine Mullryne and mentioning son John Mullryne.

<sup>669</sup> St. Helena's Parish, Charleston, S.C., Register.

<sup>670</sup> *Georgia Gazette*, Savannah, 26 June 1794

<sup>671</sup> A. S. Salley, ed., *Register of St. Philips' Parish, Charles Town, South Carolina, 1720-1758* (Charleston, 1904), p. 81. St. Helena's Parish Register says 8 Feb.

<sup>672</sup> Coldham, *op. cit.*, 787. They were the parents of Josiah Tattnall, Jr., United States Senator and Governor of Georgia.

<sup>673</sup> Chatham Co., Ga., Deed Bk. H, p. 546.

<sup>674</sup> Chatham Co., Ga., Deed Bk. 1-B, p. 133.

<sup>675</sup> *Biographical Directory of the South Carolina House of Representatives*, II, pp. 230-31.

<sup>676</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XII, p. 26.

<sup>677</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 24.

<sup>678</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 86.

<sup>679</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIII, p. 34.

<sup>680</sup> Charleston Dist., S.C., Will Bk. B, 1786-93, p. 265.

<sup>681</sup> *Biographical Directory of the South Carolina House of Representatives*, II, pp. 257-58.

<sup>682</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XV, p. 44.

<sup>683</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIII, p. 42.

<sup>684</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XV, p. 98.

<sup>685</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 149.

<sup>686</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 150.

<sup>687</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 155.

<sup>688</sup> *Republican*, Savannah, Ga., 14 Oct. 1806.

<sup>689</sup> *Biographical Directory of the South Carolina House of Representatives*, III (Columbia, S.C., 1981), p. 464.

<sup>690</sup> Chatham Co., Ga., Deed Bk. K, pp. 333-54.

<sup>691</sup> *Republican*, Savannah, Ga., 25 March 1805.

<sup>692</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, pp. 156-57.

<sup>693</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 156.

<sup>694</sup> *South Carolina Weekly Gazette*, Charleston, 22 Jan. 1783, in *SCH&GM* XVIII, p. 56.

<sup>695</sup> *South Carolina and American General Gazette*, 22 May 1776, in A. J. Salley, *Marriage Notices in the South Carolina and American General Gazette* (Columbia, S.C., 1914), p. 25.

<sup>696</sup> *Biographical Directory of the South Carolina House of Representatives*, III, p. 527.

<sup>697</sup> Charleston Dist., S.C., Will Bk. A, 1783-86, p. 559.

<sup>698</sup> *Biographical Directory of the South Carolina House of Representatives*, II, pp. 246-47.

<sup>699</sup> Gravestones, Baptist Churchyard, Beaufort, S.C., in *SCH&GM* XXXVI, pp. 25-26.

<sup>700</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIII, p. 41.

<sup>701</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XV, p. 48.

<sup>702</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 45.

<sup>703</sup> *Biographical Directory of the South Carolina House of Representatives*, IV (Columbia, S.C., 1984), pp. 215-16.

- <sup>704</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XII, p. 184; XV, p. 44.
- <sup>705</sup> Charleston, S.C, Will Bk. QQ, 1760-67, p. 570.
- <sup>706</sup> *Biographical Directory of the South Carolina House of Representatives*, III, p. 259.
- <sup>707</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 216
- <sup>708</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XV, p. 41.
- <sup>709</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XII, p. 184.
- <sup>710</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 153.
- <sup>711</sup> Frederick Lewis, Weis, *The Colonial Clergy of Virginia, North Carolina and South Carolina* (reprint, Baltimore, 1976), p. 85.
- <sup>712</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 212.
- <sup>713</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XII, p. 184.
- <sup>714</sup> *South Carolina and American General Gazette*, Charleston, 4 Dec. 1769.
- <sup>715</sup> Charleston, S.C, Will Bk. RR, 1767-71, p. 426.
- <sup>716</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 214.
- <sup>717</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XV, p. 45.
- <sup>718</sup> Charleston Dist., S.C, Will Bk. B, p. 205.
- <sup>719</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XV, p. 48.
- <sup>720</sup> *The Times*, Charleston, S.C, 2 May 1805.
- <sup>721</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XV, p. 48.
- <sup>722</sup> Charleston Dist., S.C, Will Bk. C, 1793-1800, p. 443.
- <sup>723</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIII, p. 42.
- <sup>724</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 90.
- <sup>725</sup> Charleston, S.C., Will Bk. WW, 1790-84, p. 49; Charleston Dist., S.C., Will Bk. A, 1783-86, p. 211, as proved 13 Oct. 1784.
- <sup>726</sup> *Biographical Directory of the South Carolina House of Representatives*, IE, pp. 245-46.
- <sup>727</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XV, p. 49.
- <sup>728</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XIV, p. 149.
- <sup>729</sup> Charleston Dist., S.C., Will Bk. B, 1786-93, p. 622.

<sup>730</sup> St. Andrew's Parish Register, in *SCH&GM* XV, p. 103.

## MASON<sup>1</sup>

\*1. FRANCIS<sup>1</sup> MASON, born about 1595,<sup>2</sup> came to Virginia in the *John and Francis*, 1613, and he and his (1) wife \*Mary were listed in the census, 1623/4, at Elizabeth City.<sup>3</sup> By the time the muster was taken, Jan. 1624/5, Mary Mason had died, for Francis<sup>1</sup> Mason, aged 40 [sic], and a wife \* Alice Mason, aged 26, were listed with a son, \*Francis<sup>2</sup> Mason, born in Virginia, and five “servants.” Alice came in the *Margett and John*, 1622, and so did one of the “servants,” John Robinson, aged 21. Another, Henry Gany, 21, came in the *Dutie*, 1619. Some time before 1626 Francis<sup>1</sup> Mason was assigned 50 acres of land in Charles City,<sup>4</sup> but apparently he never settled this. After a trip to England, for which he was granted a pass, Oct. 1626,<sup>5</sup> he returned to Virginia and settled in that part of Elizabeth City which, 1636, became New Norfolk County, where his land is of record, 1635, in a patent to Thomas Willoughby and, 1636, in one to William Julian.<sup>6</sup> An Act of Assembly, 6 Jan. 1639/40, named him as a tobacco viewer for the Western Branch to Elizabeth River.<sup>7</sup>

His plantation may be identified through the patent issued 31 Aug. 1642 to Lieut. Francis<sup>1</sup> Mason for 1250 acres at “Hogpen Point,” near land of Capt. Thomas Willoughby.<sup>8</sup> His headrights included Francis Mason, Mary his wife, Ann Mason and Alice Gany. On 29 Sept. 1643 he patented 200 acres in Lower New Norfolk County<sup>9</sup> at Lynnhaven, which was repatented 22 March 1645/6.<sup>10</sup> He was a member of the first Court held for Lower Norfolk, 15 May 1637, qualified as sheriff of the county, 5 March 1647/8, and was churchwarden and a member of the vestry of Elizabeth River Parish, 10 Aug. 1648.” He died intestate before 7 Nov. 1648 when an agreement was made between <sup>11</sup> Alice Mason, widow and relict of Mr. Francis Mason, deceased, and Mr. Lemuel Mason on the one part and Mr. James Thelaball on the other part... to give upon demand to Thelaball lands called the Mayne Right against Hogg Island" along with other



considerations.<sup>12</sup> Alice was living 17 Nov. 1653 when she is mentioned in the will of Daniel Tanner.<sup>13</sup>

His (2) wife Alice may be the Alice Gany named in his 1642 patent.

Issue: (by 1) 2. Francis<sup>2</sup>, named in the muster, 1624/5; (by 2) 3. Ann<sup>2</sup>, listed as a headright in her father's 1642 patent; 4. LEMUEL<sup>2</sup>; 5. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup>.

4. LEMUEL<sup>2</sup> MASON (Francis<sup>1</sup>) deposed 16 Jan. 1653/4 he was 25 years of age or thereabouts.<sup>14</sup> He served as justice for Lower Norfolk from 1650 until his death, was presiding justice after 1669, served as major and colonel of militia, 1658, 1665, 1698-99, represented Lower Norfolk in the House of Burgesses 1654-63, 1671-73, 1680-82, 1684-86, and Norfolk 1693 (two sessions).<sup>15</sup> Maj. Lemuel<sup>2</sup> Mason was authorized "to impress men in service" from Lower Norfolk County in defense against the Indians, 1675/6.<sup>16</sup>

Lemuel<sup>2</sup> Mason married, by 27 Feb. 1649/50,<sup>17</sup> Ann Seawell (Sewell), born about 1635,<sup>18</sup> daughter of Henry Seawell (1610-1644) who came to Virginia by 1630. The will of Lemuel<sup>2</sup> Mason, 17 June 1695-15 Sept. 1702,<sup>19</sup> named his wife Ann and children and his sister Elizabeth Thelaball. The will of Ann Mason, 30 Oct. 1705-15 March 1705/6,<sup>20</sup> named sons Thomas, Lemuel and George and daughters Frances Sayer, Alice Boush, Mary Cocke and Dinah Thorowgood.

Issue: 6. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>; 7. LEMUEL<sup>3</sup>; 8. GEORGE<sup>3</sup>; 9. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>; 10. Margaret<sup>3</sup>, living with her godmother Margaret Cheesman (see CHISMAN) at St. Mary Magdalen, Bermondsey, Surrey, 1679-80, and named with sisters Alice, Elizabeth, Anne, Abigail, Mary and Dinah in her will;<sup>21</sup> 12. FRANCES<sup>3</sup>; 13. ALICE<sup>3</sup>; 14. ANNE<sup>3</sup>; 15. MARY<sup>3</sup>; 16. ABIGAIL<sup>3</sup>; 7. DINAH<sup>3</sup>.

5. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup> MASON (Francis<sup>1</sup>) married James Thelaball,<sup>22</sup> a Frenchman, who patented 380 acres in Lynnhaven Parish, Lower Norfolk County, "adjoyning to a place called Woolf s Neck," 15 Oct. 1651.<sup>23</sup> In accordance with the agreement between the Masons and Thelaball, 1648, Lemuel<sup>2</sup> Mason, with the consent of his wife Ann and "for the natural love and affection I bear unto Elizabeth Thelaball, my beloved sister and wife to

Mr. James Thelaball,” conveyed to Thelaball, 13 April 1667, 600 acres in Hogpen Neck.<sup>24</sup> He took the oath of allegiance in Virginia and was naturalized 28 Nov. 1683.<sup>25</sup>

On 18 Oct. 1690 James and Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Thelaball, “now well stricken in years and not well able to live by themselves,” made a deed of settlement with their son Francis<sup>3</sup> since the latter was “willing to leave his plantation whereon he was well seated to cohabitt with them for their better support in the old age.”<sup>26</sup> James Thelaball’s will, 9 April 1691-15 Sept. 1693, named his wife and children and listed his possessions in detail, among them “my French books.”<sup>27</sup> Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Thelaball survived her husband fourteen years, held 600 acres in Norfolk County in 1704, and left a will, 12 May 1702-15 March 1707/8, which named her children, son-in-law and grandchildren, mentioned her stocks of sheep, cattle and hogs and listed a small trunk “to keep writing in,” a small desk and “a writing slate.”<sup>28</sup>

Issue: [THELABALL] 18. Lemuel<sup>3</sup>, dead by 1691; 19. FRANCIS<sup>3</sup>; 20. JAMES<sup>3</sup>; 21. MARGARET<sup>3</sup>; 22. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>; 23. MARY<sup>3</sup>.

6. THOMAS<sup>3</sup> MASON (Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>) served as justice of Lower Norfolk and represented Norfolk County in the House of Burgesses 1696-97.<sup>29</sup> He held 653 acres in Norfolk County, 1704. His will, 9 Jan. 1710/11-15 June 1711, named his wife and children.<sup>30</sup> He married Elizabeth\_\_\_who married 2), by 19 Feb. 1713/4, Capt. Richard Sanderson.<sup>31</sup>

Issue: 24. Lemuel<sup>4</sup>, educated at the grammar school at Williamsburg, died 1712 without issue;<sup>32</sup> 25. Ann<sup>4</sup>, married 10. *Thomas<sup>4</sup> Willoughby* (see WILLOUGHBY); 26. Mary<sup>4</sup>, married, by 9 Feb. 1722/3,<sup>33</sup> Capt. William Ellison of New York, mariner, and sold Mary’s one-third interest in a lot in Norfolk to Thomas Willoughby 11 May 1728;<sup>34</sup> 27. Margaret<sup>4</sup>, sold her one-third interest in the lot in Norfolk to Thomas Willoughby, 15 July 1730.<sup>35</sup>

7. LEMUEL<sup>3</sup> MASON (Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>), merchant of Norfolk County and captain of militia, 1698,<sup>36</sup> held 400 acres in Norfolk County and 650 acres in Princess Anne County, 1704. He married his cousin 23.

Mary<sup>3</sup> (Thelaball) Chichester and died intestate before 10 June 1711 when administration of his estate was granted to his widow Mary.<sup>[37](#)</sup>

Issue:<sup>[38](#)</sup> 29. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>, chose Solomon Wilson as her guardian 20 June 1720,<sup>[39](#)</sup> married 13. *Christopher<sup>3</sup> Todd* (see BERNARD); 30. TABITHA<sup>4</sup>.

8. GEORGE<sup>3</sup> MASON (Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>) married Phillis Hobson<sup>[40](#)</sup> and represented Norfolk County in the House of Burgesses 1705-06.<sup>[41](#)</sup> He held 300 acres in Norfolk County, 1704. His will, 13 Jan. 1710/11-16 March 1710/11,<sup>[42](#)</sup> named his wife and children. His widow married (2) Samuel Rogers<sup>[43](#)</sup> and left will 14 Aug. 1759-Feb. 1760.<sup>[44](#)</sup>

Issue: 31. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>; 32. George<sup>4</sup>; 33. ABIGAIL<sup>4</sup>; 34. FRANCES<sup>4</sup>.

9. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup> MASON (Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>) married, about 1683, Capt. Thomas Cocke, son of Thomas and Mary (Pearse) Cocke, who was baptized 6 July 1652 at Constantine, Cornwall.<sup>[45](#)</sup> As a resident of Norfolk and Princess Anne counties, he patented 721 acres on West's Creek 21 Oct. 1687,<sup>[46](#)</sup> and left will 20 Aug. 1697-6 Oct. 1697.<sup>[47](#)</sup>

Issue: [COCKE]<sup>[48](#)</sup> 35. MARY<sup>4</sup>; 36. Anne<sup>4</sup>.

12. FRANCES<sup>3</sup> MASON (Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>) married (1) George Newton who deposed, 15 May 1691, he was aged 54 or thereabouts,<sup>[49](#)</sup> commissioned justice of Lower Norfolk County, 6 July 1680,<sup>[50](#)</sup> and sheriff, 1691, on whose estate Frances<sup>3</sup> was granted administration 15 Jan. 1694/5.<sup>[51](#)</sup> She married (2), by 10 Sept. 1698,<sup>[52](#)</sup> Maj. Francis Sayer, justice of Lower Norfolk County, 1667, who owned 600 acres in Norfolk County, 1704, and died by 17 May 1707 when administration was granted on his estate.<sup>[53](#)</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [NEWTON]<sup>[54](#)</sup> 37. GEORGE<sup>4</sup>; 38. NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup>; 39. LEMUEL<sup>4</sup>; 40. Thomas<sup>4</sup>, of Barbados; 41. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>, died 30 Oct. 1724, married, as his (2) wife, Anthony Walke, died 8 Nov. 1769, of "Fairfield," Princess Anne County.<sup>[55](#)</sup>

13. ALICE<sup>3</sup> MASON (Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>) married (1), 1679-81, Robert Hodge of Medbury, Devonshire, who left will, 10 Sept. 1681-18 Oct. 1681, naming wife Alice and unborn child.<sup>[56](#)</sup> She married (2) William Porten who died intestate before 15 March 1692/3 when Alice petitioned for administration on his estate.<sup>[57](#)</sup> She petitioned, 18 May 1693, for her

paraphernalia to support herself and her five children.<sup>58</sup> She married (3), by 22 Aug. 1697,<sup>59</sup> Samuel Boush, justice of Norfolk County and coroner, 1699, 1702, 1714, 1726 and County Lieutenant 1726, 1728, escheator for the south side of James River, 1729, and member of the House of Burgesses, 1728-29,<sup>60</sup> held 1628 acres in Norfolk County and 550 acres in Princess Anne County, 1704, named as mayor in the charter of Norfolk, 15 Sept. 1736, but died before the Common Council held its first meeting,<sup>61</sup> whose will, 10 June 1735-16 Feb. 1738/9,<sup>62</sup> mentioned his son Maj. Samuel Boush, Godson Samuel Boush, grandsons Goodrich Boush and William Boush, and Mrs. Mary Miller and Mrs. Margaret Hair.

Issue: (by 1) [HODGE] 42. MARY<sup>4</sup>; (by 2) [PORTEN] 43. MARGARET<sup>4</sup>; 44. DANIEL<sup>4</sup>; 45. William<sup>4</sup>, named as godson in will of William Knott, 6 April 1694,<sup>63</sup> described as surviving brother of Daniel<sup>4</sup> when he sold lots in Norfolk 14 March 1720,<sup>64</sup> died before 21 Dec. 1722 when the inventory of his estate was made;<sup>65</sup> 46. ANNE<sup>4</sup>; (by 3) [BOUSH] 47. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup>; 48. Anne<sup>4</sup>.

14. ANNE<sup>3</sup> MASON (Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>) married (1) Capt. William Kendall, son of Col. William Kendall (died 1686), of Northampton County, who left will 29 Jan. 1695/6-28 July 1696.<sup>66</sup> She married (2), by 28 Feb. 1699,<sup>67</sup> the Rev. Peter Collier who was admitted sizar at Christ's College, Cambridge, 10 May 1686, received B.A. 1689/90, was minister of Hungar's Parish, 1702-03, but was evicted by Commissary James Blair on account of crimes committed five years previously,<sup>68</sup> died before 30 Nov. 1703.<sup>69</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [KENDALL] 49. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>; 50. ANN<sup>4</sup>; 51. JOHN<sup>4</sup>; 52. SUSANNA<sup>4</sup>; 53. MASON<sup>4</sup>; (by 2) [COLLIER] 54. Mary<sup>4</sup>, named as sister in the will of 49. William<sup>4</sup> Kendall.

15. MARY<sup>3</sup> MASON (Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>) married, by 15 July 1693, Walter Cocke, mariner,<sup>70</sup> son of Thomas and Mary (Pearse) Cocke, who was baptized 25 Jan. 1657 at Constantine, Cornwall.<sup>71</sup> He came to Virginia about 1690 with his brothers Capt. Thomas Cocke (who married 9. Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Mason) and William Cocke and their nephew Capt. Christopher Cocke and settled in Surry and Princess Anne counties. He held 875 acres

in Surry County, 1704, where he was a justice. The will of Walter Cocke of Southwark Parish, Surry County, 1 Aug. 1735-21 March 1738/9,<sup>72</sup> named

Issue: [COCKE]<sup>73</sup> 55. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>; 56. John<sup>4</sup>; 57. Anne<sup>4</sup>, married\_\_\_\_ Hamlin.

16. ABIGAIL<sup>3</sup> MASON (Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>) married George Crawford, son of William and Margaret (\_\_\_\_) Crawford.<sup>74</sup> On 14 May 1690 Lemuel<sup>2</sup> Mason conveyed to them one-third of White's Island, but both died before possession could be given to them and on 29 Oct. 1692 William Crawford gave bond to secure the property to their children.<sup>75</sup>

Issue: [CRAWFORD] 57A. Col. William<sup>4</sup>, of Portsmouth, which was established on his land,<sup>76</sup> vestryman of Elizabeth River Parish, left will 27 Jan. 1762-April 1762;<sup>77</sup> 57B. ABIGAIL<sup>4</sup>.

17. DINAH<sup>3</sup> MASON (Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>) married (1), as his (2) wife, 17. Capt. *Robert Thorowgood* (see THOROWGOOD), (2) Capt. Samuel Wilson, son of Col. James and Elizabeth (Willis) Wilson,<sup>78</sup> who was a justice of Norfolk County and died before 12 Jan. 1710/11,<sup>79</sup> and (3), by 1 Feb. 1713/4, William Trevethan who on that date filed settlements of the estates of Capt. Robert Thorowgood and Capt. Samuel Wilson, both deceased, in favor of their respective orphans.<sup>80</sup>

Issue: (by 1) see THOROWGOOD; (by 2) [WILSON] 58. WILLIS<sup>4</sup>.

19. FRANCIS<sup>3</sup> THELABALL (Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>), was left by his father 100 acres "lying near the plantation formerly belonging to William Vaughan," and left will 12 Dec. 1702-15 March 1704/5.<sup>81</sup> He married (1), by

10 Oct. 1690, Sarah\_\_\_\_<sup>82</sup> and (2), by 17 Sept. 1694,<sup>83</sup> Margery (\_\_\_\_) Ivy, widow of Alexander Ivy, who sued, 15 June 1708, for her part of Francis' estate,<sup>84</sup> and married (3) William Carter before 14 March 1708/9 when they were ordered to bind out the orphans of Francis Thelaball.<sup>85</sup>

Issue: [THELABALL] (by 1) 59. JAMES<sup>4</sup>; 60. Dyer<sup>4</sup>, was deeded, 15 March 1705/6, 200 acres where his father lived and was purchased by his grandfather James Thelaball from Col. Lemuel Mason,<sup>86</sup> died by 19 March 1714/5 when administration on his estate was granted to his brother Lemuel;<sup>87</sup> 61. FRANCIS<sup>4</sup>; 62. Lemuel<sup>4</sup>, was left land on the other side of

Great Branch by his father and, as resident of Princess Anne County, conveyed 100 acres where his grandfather James Thelaball lived by his brother Francis, 18 Jan. 1716,<sup>88</sup> died intestate by 4 June 1718;<sup>89</sup> 63. Sarah<sup>4</sup>, married Alexander Gwyn, who petitioned, 12 May 1708, for his wife's portion of her father's estate,<sup>90</sup> and died before 28 July 1721 when the inventory of his estate was made.<sup>91</sup>

20. JAMES<sup>3</sup> THELABALL (Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>) of Norfolk County left will 24 Dec. 1707-18 Jan. 1711/2.<sup>92</sup> He married Ann\_\_ who joined him in deeding the plantation where they lived to their son Francis, 15 June 1710.<sup>93</sup>

Issue: [THELABALL]<sup>94</sup> 64. FRANCIS<sup>4</sup>; 65. LEMUEL<sup>4</sup>; 66. DINAH<sup>4</sup>; 67. ANN<sup>4</sup>; 68. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>; 68A. Martha<sup>4</sup>, posthumous, deeded personalty by her mother, 18 May 1727.<sup>95</sup>

21. MARGARET<sup>3</sup> THELABALL (Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>) married William Langley and died before 1702 when her mother's will calls Langley her "son-in-law who formerly married my daughter Margaret." William Langley repatented 200 acres at the head of Indian Town Branch of Tanner's Creek, inherited from his father, on 22 Nov. 1682,<sup>96</sup> was justice of Norfolk County, 1694, captain, 1708, and member of the House of Burgesses, 1715.<sup>97</sup> He held 487 acres in Norfolk County, 1704. He left will 19 July 1715-16 May 1718.<sup>98</sup>

Issue: [LANGLEY] 69. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>; 70. NATHAN<sup>4</sup>; 71. JAMES<sup>4</sup>; 72. Abraham<sup>4</sup>, left will, not extant, dated 19 Dec. 1721;<sup>99</sup> 73. Jacob<sup>4</sup>, of Princess Anne County, left will 27 Aug. 1740-3 June 1741 naming his brothers and sisters;<sup>100</sup> 74. Jeremiah<sup>4</sup>, unmarried, left will 9 June 1747-20 July 1749;<sup>101</sup> 75. MARGARET<sup>4</sup>; 76. Joyce<sup>4</sup>, married (1) her cousin 65. Lemuel<sup>4</sup> Thelaball and (2), (bond 13) Sept. 1732,<sup>102</sup> John Wishart, who died before 7 Jan. 1740/1 when an audit of the estate of Mr. John Wishard, administered by William Robinson, Gent., was returned;<sup>103</sup> 77. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>.

22. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup> THELABALL (Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>), born Aug. 1660, died 19 Nov. 1738.<sup>104</sup> She married Thomas Langley, born Dec. 1654, died 5 Oct. 1747,<sup>105</sup> leaving will 29 Aug. 1746-15 Oct. 1747.<sup>106</sup>



He owned 878 acres in Norfolk County, 1704. He married (2) Elizabeth\_\_\_\_, who was taxed, 1755, as widdow of Cap'. Tho<sup>s</sup>. Langley, D<sup>d</sup>.[107](#)

Issue: [LANGLEY] 78. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>; 79. LEMUEL<sup>4</sup>; 80. John<sup>4</sup>, deeded by Lemuel<sup>4</sup> 50 acres "nigh to Sypriuus Swamp of the uper Indian Creek," 15-16 March 1718/9,[108](#) and devised other land in his father's will;[109](#) 81. George<sup>4</sup>, who "went away 9 Feb. 1739,"[110](#) but joined his brothers Thomas and John in selling land to Jeremiah Langley, 7-8 June 1748;[111](#) 82. ABIGAIL<sup>4</sup>; 83. Mary<sup>4</sup>, married \_\_\_\_Millner.

23. MARY<sup>3</sup> THELABALL (Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>) married (1) William Chichester whose will, 23 March 1697/8-17 May 1698,[112](#) named sons William, James and John. She married (2) her cousin 7. Lemuel<sup>3</sup> Mason. The will of Mary Mason, 15 April 1714-19 Nov. 1714,[113](#) named sons Thomas and John Chichester, daughter Elizabeth Mason and "my three daughters."

Issue: (by 1) [CHICHESTER][114](#) 85. William<sup>4</sup>, owned 400 acres in Princess Anne County, 1704, died by 1711; 86. James<sup>4</sup>, died by 1711; 87. John<sup>4</sup>, on 4-5 Dec. 1721, as mariner of Norfolk County, sold the 400 acres devised to him by his father;[115](#) 88. Thomas<sup>4</sup>; 89. MARY<sup>4</sup>.

30. TABITHA<sup>4</sup> MASON (Lemuel<sup>3</sup>, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>) married, by 20 June 1720,[116](#) Solomon Wilson, clerk of court of Norfolk County, 1718-42, captain and major of militia, moved to Bertie Co., N.C., and left will 20 Aug. 1771-Feb. 1775."[117](#)

Issue: [WILSON] 90. Ann<sup>5</sup>; 91. TABITHA<sup>5</sup>; 92. Lemuel<sup>5</sup>; 93. MASON<sup>5</sup>; 94. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>.

31. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> MASON (George<sup>3</sup>, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>), of Norfolk County, on 29 Oct. 1729 joined his mother in selling land she had inherited from her father,[118](#) and died before 2-3 Nov. 1740 when his widow sold a lot in Norfolk.[119](#) He married, by 23 May 1737,[120](#) 132. Mary<sup>5</sup> Newton.

Issue:[121](#) 95. Nathaniel<sup>5</sup>, presumably Nathaniel Newton Mason who married, (bond 1) June 1758, Ann Snale.[122](#)

33. ABIGAIL<sup>4</sup> MASON (George<sup>3</sup>, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>) married (1), (bond 13) Aug. 1724,[123](#) John Ellegood of Norfolk Borough who left will

30 Sept. 1740-20 Nov. 1740,<sup>[124](#)</sup> and (2) the Rev. Charles Smith, who received the King's Bounty for Virginia, 28 Oct. 1740, was minister of Elizabeth River Parish, 1743-60, and of Portsmouth Parish, 1761-73,<sup>[125](#)</sup> died 11 Jan. 1773 in his 61st year,<sup>[126](#)</sup> and left will 24 Jan. 1771-codicil 30 Oct. 1772-Jan. 1773.<sup>[127](#)</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [ELLEGOOD]<sup>[128](#)</sup> 104. William<sup>5</sup>, perhaps the Capt. William Ellegood who was last named as a tithable in Norfolk County in 1753; 105. John<sup>5</sup>, unmarried, left will 17 March 1757-June 1760;<sup>[129](#)</sup> 106. Mason<sup>5</sup>, perhaps died young; 107. Jacob<sup>5</sup>, left will 30 Jan. 1768-17 March 1768;<sup>[130](#)</sup> 108. Rebekah<sup>5</sup>, married 127. Wilson<sup>5</sup> Newton; 109. FERNELIA<sup>5</sup>; (by 2) [SMITH]<sup>[131](#)</sup> 110. ALICE<sup>5</sup>.

34. FRANCES<sup>4</sup> MASON (George<sup>3</sup>, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>) married, (bond 25) July 1728,<sup>[132](#)</sup> Capt. John Phripp, justice of Norfolk County, 1733, alderman, 1736-61, and mayor of Norfolk, 1744-45, 1757-58,<sup>[133](#)</sup> vestryman of Elizabeth River Parish, who died 1776 in his 93rd year,<sup>[134](#)</sup> left will 10 June 1776-19 Dec. 1775.<sup>[135](#)</sup>

Issue: [PHRIPP] 111. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 112. Matthew<sup>5</sup>, merchant of Norfolk, left will 7 Feb. 1780-March 1780,<sup>[136](#)</sup> married, (bond 3) Nov. 1761,<sup>[137](#)</sup> Hannah Moseley, who married (2), (bond 30) March 1782,<sup>[138](#)</sup> Augustine Tabb; 113. ANN<sup>5</sup>.

35. MARY<sup>4</sup> COCKE (Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>) married, by 31 July 1706 when they sold the land she inherited from her father,<sup>[139](#)</sup> John Simmons, who held 1300 acres in Surry County, 1704, was Burgess for Surry County, 1712-14, 1720-22, 1728-34, and for Isle of Wight County, 1736-49,<sup>[140](#)</sup> and left will 25 June 1746-14 Dec. 1749.<sup>[141](#)</sup>

Issue: [SIMMONS]<sup>[142](#)</sup> 114. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 115. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup>; 116. CHARLES<sup>5</sup>; 117. HENRY<sup>5</sup>; 118. LUCY<sup>5</sup>; 119. ANN<sup>5</sup>; 120. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, married 37. *Albridgton*<sup>5</sup> Jones (see BENNETT, Edward).; 121. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 122. Sarah<sup>5</sup>, married 35. *Joseph*<sup>4</sup> Gray (see GRAY).

37. Capt. GEORGE<sup>4</sup> NEWTON (Frances<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>), born 1678, Lower Norfolk County,<sup>[143](#)</sup> died 20 June 1762,<sup>[144](#)</sup> leaving will 30 May 1753-July 1762.<sup>[145](#)</sup> He was educated at Lancaster, England, was owner of 1119 acres in Norfolk County, 1704, was



commissioned deputy clerk of Norfolk County 10 July 1699, and was justice 1708-38, sheriff 1728-29, alderman, 1737-51, and mayor of Norfolk 1736-37, 1742-43, and member of the House of Burgesses 1710-14, 1723-26,<sup>[146](#)</sup> vestryman of Elizabeth River Parish. He married, about 1706, Apphia Wilson, daughter of James and Elizabeth (\_\_\_\_) Wilson.<sup>[147](#)</sup>

Issue: [NEWTON]<sup>[148](#)</sup> 123. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>; 124. George<sup>5</sup>, born 26 Feb. 1712, died 17 May 1719; 125. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>; 126. Lemuel<sup>5</sup>, born 22 June 1715, died in infancy; 127. WILSON<sup>5</sup>; 128. Ann<sup>5</sup>, born 17 Feb. 1721, died April 1749;<sup>[149](#)</sup> 129. George<sup>5</sup>, born 4 March 1722, lost at sea; 130. William<sup>5</sup>, born 7 Dec. 1726, was impressed on board a British man of war and never heard from again; 131. FRANCES<sup>5</sup>.

38. NATHANIEL<sup>4</sup> NEWTON (Frances<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>), sheriff of Norfolk County, 1730-31, and appears to have died in 1731.<sup>[150](#)</sup> He married

Issue: [NEWTON]<sup>[151](#)</sup> 132. Mary<sup>5</sup>, married 31. Thomas<sup>4</sup> Mason.

39. LEMUEL<sup>4</sup> NEWTON (Frances<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>) was appointed surveyor of Norfolk and Princess Anne counties 13 May 1708. He married (1), by 2 Aug. 1714,<sup>[152](#)</sup> 84. Anne<sup>4</sup> Lawson (see THOROWGOOD) and 2) 43. Margaret<sup>4</sup> Porten, who was granted administration on his estate 17 Nov. 1721.<sup>[153](#)</sup>

Issue: [NEWTON] 133. NATHANIEL<sup>5</sup>; 134. Anthony<sup>5</sup>.

42. MARY<sup>4</sup> HODGE (Alice<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>) left will 22 March 1741/2-17 March 1743/4.<sup>[154](#)</sup> She married, before 4-5 Sept. 1721 when they sold the land where Robert Hodge lived,<sup>[155](#)</sup> Dr. William Miller.

Issue: [MILLER] 136. Mason<sup>5</sup>, left will 28 July 1775-Aug. 1775;<sup>[156](#)</sup> 137. MATTHIAS<sup>5</sup>; 138. HENRY<sup>5</sup>; 139. Alice<sup>5</sup>, married 236. Joseph<sup>5</sup> Ivy.

43. MARGARET<sup>4</sup> PORTEN (Alice<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>), left will 9 Sept. 1740-21 Nov. 1740.<sup>[157](#)</sup> She married (1) 39. Lemuel<sup>4</sup> Newton, (2), by 20 Dec. 1722,<sup>[158](#)</sup> John Haire<sup>[159](#)</sup> and (3) Peter Malbone, who left will 16 May 1737-16 June 1738.<sup>[160](#)</sup>

Issue: (by 2) [HAIRE]<sup>[161](#)</sup> 140. John<sup>5</sup>; 141. Porten<sup>5</sup>; 142. James<sup>5</sup>, perhaps the James Hair, sailor, tithable in the Borough of Norfolk on the

south side of Tanner's Creek, 1751; 143. Samuel<sup>5</sup>, perhaps the Samuel Hare, tithable in the Borough of Norfolk on the south side of Tanner's Creek, 1759.

44. DANIEL<sup>4</sup> PORTEN (Alice<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>) left will 31 Oct. 1714-19 Nov. 1714.<sup>162</sup> He married, by Feb. 1712/3, 12. *Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> (Vaulx) Craddock* (see BUR WELL), widow of Capt. Richard Craddock, who married 3) Col. George Eskridge of "Sandy Point," Westmoreland County,<sup>163</sup> and left will 20 Oct. 1744-27 Nov. 1744.<sup>164</sup>

Issue: [PORTEN] 144. Craddock<sup>5</sup>, died young.

46. ANNE<sup>4</sup> PORTEN (Alice<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>), whose inventory, made in obedience to order of 21 Sept. 1717, was returned by Lemuel Boush, Jr., her administrator,<sup>165</sup> married Capt. Richard Furlong, who left will 5 Nov. 1712-15 May 1713.<sup>166</sup>

Issue: [FURLONG]<sup>167</sup> 145. William<sup>5</sup>, perhaps the William Furlong tithable in Tanner's Creek Precinct, Norfolk County, 1731; 146. Mary<sup>5</sup>, married 235. James<sup>5</sup> Ivy.

47. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> BOUSH (Alice<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>) was appointed sheriff, 6 May 1721,<sup>168</sup> was justice of Norfolk County and surveyor, 1726,1729, colonel of militia, and was named as alderman in the charter of Norfolk, 15 Sept. 1736, but at the first meeting of the Common Council, 18 Nov. 1736, chosen clerk. Hewasamemberof the House of Burgesses, 1736-47.<sup>169</sup> He left will 6 Nov. 1756-15 Nov. 1759.<sup>170</sup> He married (1)\_\_\_\_, daughter of Benjamin Goodrich,<sup>171</sup> and (2), by 7 June 1738, 62. *Frances<sup>5</sup> (Sayer) Lawson* (see GOOKIN), widow of 85. *Thomas<sup>4</sup> Lawson* (see THOROWGOOD).<sup>172</sup>

Issue: [BOUSH]<sup>173</sup> (by 1) 147. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup>; 148. GOODRICH<sup>5</sup>; 149. Frances<sup>5</sup>, married (1)\_\_\_\_Wyllie and (2), (bond 27) April 1757,<sup>174</sup> 64. *Edward*

*Hack<sup>6</sup> Moseley* (see GOOKIN); 150. ANN<sup>5</sup>; (by 2) 151. ARTHUR<sup>5</sup>; 152. PEGGY<sup>5</sup>; 153. Molly<sup>5</sup>, died unmarried, her estate being mentioned 17 Aug. 1764;<sup>175</sup> 154. NATHANIEL<sup>5</sup>; 155. CHARLES SAYER<sup>5</sup>.

49. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> KENDALL (Anne<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>), born April 1687,<sup>176</sup> chose John Harmanson as his guardian 28 July 1704,

and John Custis as guardian 20 Jan. 1704/5.<sup>[177](#)</sup> He was a justice of Northampton County, 1708, and left will 3 March 1719/20-20 July 1720.<sup>[178](#)</sup> He married 91. *Sorrowful Margaret*<sup>4</sup> *Custis* (see THOROWGOOD), who married (2), (bond 25) May 1723,<sup>[179](#)</sup> Thomas Cable and left will 24 Oct. 1750-11 Dec. 1750.<sup>[180](#)</sup>

Issue: [KENDALL] 156. Littleton<sup>5</sup>, mariner, named in the will of his uncle Hancock Custis, 1725, left will 5 Jan. 1727-14 July 1730;<sup>[181](#)</sup> 157. CUSTIS<sup>5</sup>; 158. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 159. Ann<sup>5</sup>, married (1) 233. Col. *John*<sup>5</sup> *Custis* (see THOROWGOOD) and (2) 37. *John*<sup>5</sup> *Tompkins* (see BENNETT, Samuel); 160. George Mason<sup>5</sup>, married 50. *Elishe*<sup>4</sup> *Harmanson* (see O'NEIL-ROBINS); 161. Peggy<sup>5</sup>, left will 5 Jan. 1735/6-10 Feb. 1735/6;<sup>[182](#)</sup> 162. Leah<sup>5</sup>, probably died young; 163. Henrietta<sup>5</sup>, died before 14 Dec. 1736 when her "father-in-law" Thomas Cable was granted administration on her estate.<sup>[183](#)</sup>

50. ANN<sup>4</sup> KENDALL (Anne<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>) died 18 May 1760.<sup>[184](#)</sup> She married (1), (bond 24) June 1717,<sup>[185](#)</sup> Thomas Custis of Accomack County, widower of 90. *Elizabeth*<sup>4</sup> *Custis* (see THOROWGOOD), (2) 89. Col. *Henry*<sup>4</sup> *Custis* (see THOROWGOOD), and (3) Edmund Allen.<sup>[186](#)</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [CUSTIS]<sup>[187](#)</sup> 164. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>.

51. JOHN<sup>4</sup> KENDALL (Anne<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>) chose Mr. Thomas Mason as his guardian 28 July 1704,<sup>[188](#)</sup> and left will 12 March 1738-6 June 1738.<sup>[189](#)</sup> He married (1) Tabitha Watts, daughter of Capt. John Watts,<sup>[190](#)</sup> and (2) Mary Taylor, daughter of Elias and Comfort (Anderson) Taylor, who married (2) John Baldwin.<sup>[191](#)</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [KENDALL] 165. LEMUEL<sup>5</sup>; (by 2) 166. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 167. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 168. Joshua<sup>5</sup>, unmarried, left will 13 Jan. 1755-28 Oct. 1755;<sup>[192](#)</sup> 169. Theophilus<sup>5</sup>; 170. ANN<sup>5</sup>; 171. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>; 172. Molly<sup>5</sup>; 173. Jabez<sup>5</sup>, probably posthumous, not named in father's will but named by grandmother Comfort Finney, 1742, died before 28 Oct. 1778 when administration on his estate was granted to John Kendall.<sup>[193](#)</sup>

52. SUSANNA<sup>4</sup> KENDALL (Anne<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>), being upwards of 17 years of age, chose Lt. Col. Nathaniel Littleton as her guardian 28 Jan. 1700/01.<sup>194</sup> She married (1) Devorax Godwin, who joined her in selling, 3 April 1705, 1600 acres inherited from her grandfather, Col. William Kendall,<sup>195</sup> and left will 30 Dec. 1726-14 Feb. 1726/7,<sup>196</sup> naming his children and brother-in-law Thomas Cable, which was proved by his wife Susanna and son Joseph as executors. She married (2), 75. *Nicholas<sup>4</sup> Powell*<sup>197</sup> (see WILKINS) and left will 5 Oct. 1758-14 Nov. 1758.<sup>198</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [GODWIN] 174. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup>; 175. William<sup>5</sup>, died unmarried before 13 June 1749 when Devorax Godwin was made administrator of his estate;<sup>199</sup> 176. Daniel<sup>5</sup>; 177. DEVORAX<sup>5</sup>; 178. Ann<sup>5</sup>, married (1) 56. *John<sup>4</sup> West* (see WEST, Anthony) and (2), by 1758, as his (2) wife, Daniel Cutler, who left will 11 March 1757-26 Feb. 1760;<sup>200</sup> 179. Mary<sup>5</sup>, married, (bond 14) April 1738,<sup>201</sup> as his (2) wife, 32. *John<sup>4</sup> Savage* (see SAVAGE); 180. Susanna<sup>5</sup>, married, (bond 17) June 1734,<sup>202</sup> as his (2) wife, 16. *John<sup>4</sup> Robins, Jr.* (see O'NEIL-ROBINS) and (2) 165. Littleton<sup>5</sup> Kendall.

53. MASON<sup>4</sup> KENDALL (Anne<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>) chose Andrew Hamilton as guardian 28 July 1704.<sup>203</sup> She married (1) (bond 22) March 1709/10,<sup>204</sup> 86. *James<sup>4</sup> Watt* (see THOROWGOOD) and (2) Samuel Welbourne, son of Thomas and Arcadia Welbourne,<sup>205</sup> who married (2) Sarah\_\_\_ and left will 12 Dec. 1727-8 May 1728.<sup>206</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [WATT] see THOROWGOOD; (by 2) [WELBOURNE]<sup>207</sup> 181. Daniel<sup>5</sup>, died without issue; 182. Ann<sup>5</sup>, married, by 1740, John Potter, Jr.; 183. Mason<sup>5</sup>, died without issue; 184. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, married Richard Smith.

55. Col. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> COCKE (Mary<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>), sheriff of Surry County, 1727,<sup>208</sup> died 2 Dec. 1750,<sup>209</sup> left will 7 June 1750-18 Dec. 1750.<sup>210</sup> He married Hannah Hamlin who left will 20 Nov. 1751-16 June 1752.<sup>211</sup>

Issue: [COCKE]<sup>212</sup> 185. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>; 186. Capt. Thomas<sup>5</sup>, served on an expedition against the French, 10 Oct. 1755-27 Dec. 1755, and was captain-lieutenant of the 2nd Virginia Regiment, 1758; 187. LEMUEL<sup>5</sup>; 188. JOHN<sup>5</sup>.

57B. ABIGAIL<sup>4</sup> CRAWFORD (Abigail<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>) left will 21 Sept. 1771-Oct. 1774.<sup>[213](#)</sup> She married Keader Conner of Norfolk County, who left will 19 Aug. 1721-17 June 1722.<sup>[214](#)</sup>

Issue: [CONNER]<sup>[215](#)</sup> 188A. Lewis<sup>5</sup>, born 22 June 1707; 188B. Keader<sup>5</sup>, born 23 Dec. 1708, died young; 188C. MARGARET<sup>5</sup>; 188D. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 188E. Keader<sup>5</sup>, born 13 Jan. 1712; 188F. George<sup>5</sup>, born 7 Aug. 1715; 188G. John<sup>5</sup>, born 5 Aug. 1716, mariner of Norfolk County, left will 17 July 1749-19 July 1750;<sup>[216](#)</sup> 188H. Craford<sup>5</sup>, born 6 Oct. 1717, died 21 Aug. 1757, left will 2 Aug. 1757-Oct. 1757,<sup>[217](#)</sup> married Katherine\_\_\_; 188J. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>.

58. WILLIS<sup>4</sup> WILSON (Dinah<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>) resided at Chickahominy when he sold land inherited from his grandfather, Col. James Wilson, 19 Jan. 1731/2,<sup>[218](#)</sup> was sheriff of James City County, 1732-34, and died about 1740. He married, (bond 7) June 1728,<sup>[219](#)</sup> Elizabeth Goodrich of James City County, who married (2)\_\_\_,<sup>[220](#)</sup>

Issue: [WILSON]<sup>[221](#)</sup> 189. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup>.

59. JAMES<sup>4</sup> THELABALL (Francis<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>), constable of Tanner's Creek District, Norfolk County, 1731, owned 300 acres in 1765, and left will 14 Aug. 1758-19 Feb. 1767 which refers to the old plantation that was his grandfather's.<sup>[222](#)</sup> He married\_\_\_.

Issue: [THELABALL] 190. JAMES<sup>5</sup>; 191. ABIGAIL<sup>5</sup>; 192. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, married\_\_\_Collins; 193. Sarah Dyer<sup>5</sup>, married, (bond 12) June 1765,<sup>[223](#)</sup> John Montgomerie.

61. FRANCIS<sup>4</sup> THELABALL (Francis<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>), born 30 Jan. 1684/5, died 17 March 1726/7,<sup>[224](#)</sup> was left land in Broad Neck by his father and bound, 15 Feb. 1704/5, to 6. Thomas<sup>3</sup> Mason until age 21.<sup>[225](#)</sup> He left will 17 March 1726/7-3 May 1727.<sup>[226](#)</sup> He married Abigail Butt, born 8 Jan. 1694/5, daughter of Thomas Butt, who married (2), by 4 Sept. 1728,<sup>[227](#)</sup> 53. Anthony<sup>5</sup> Moseley (see GOOKIN).

Issue: [THELABALL]<sup>[228](#)</sup> 195. James<sup>5</sup>, born 22 Aug. 1714, left will 31 Dec. 1741-3 Feb. 1741/2;<sup>[229](#)</sup> 196. Thomas<sup>5</sup>, born 18 March 1716/7, died young; 197. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>; 198. Lemuel<sup>5</sup>, born 9 Sept. 1720, left will 24 March 1745/6-17 Feb. 1746/7;<sup>[230](#)</sup> 199. Lewis<sup>5</sup>, born 17 Dec. 1722, left will

12 June 1766-21 May 1767,<sup>[231](#)</sup> married Mary Ann Boush,<sup>[232](#)</sup> who perhaps married (2), (bond 30) Jan. 1773,<sup>[233](#)</sup> John Boggess; 200. NATHANIEL<sup>5</sup>.

64. FRANCIS<sup>4</sup> THELABALL (James<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>) was tithable in Norfolk County in 1731 but not in 1735. He married Mary\_\_\_\_, who married (2) James Ashley.<sup>[234](#)</sup>

Issue: [THELABALL] 200A. MARY<sup>5</sup>; 200B. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>.

65. LEMUEL<sup>4</sup> THELABALL (James<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>) left will 14 Feb. 1726/7-3 May 1727.<sup>[235](#)</sup> He married 76. Joyce<sup>4</sup> Langley.

Issue: [THELABALL] 201. Robert<sup>5</sup>, died by 1 Feb. 1737/8 when his estate was divided among his three sisters;<sup>[236](#)</sup> 202. Margaret<sup>5</sup>, married, by 7 Dec. 1737,<sup>[237](#)</sup> Thomas Gardner, who with her sold, 2-3 Jan. 1738, land where Lemuel<sup>4</sup> Thelaball lived<sup>[238](#)</sup> and was granted license to keep an ordinary, 5 March 1739/40;<sup>[239](#)</sup> 203. KEZIAH<sup>5</sup>; 204. Mary<sup>5</sup>, married, as his (1) wife, 198. *Adam<sup>5</sup> Thorowgood* (see THOROWGOOD); 205.-206. (twins), born after father's death,<sup>[240](#)</sup> died in infancy.

66. DINAH<sup>4</sup> THELABALL (James<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>) left will 25 May 1759-17 May 1765.<sup>[241](#)</sup> She married Mathew Godfrey, vestryman of Elizabeth River Parish and justice of Norfolk County, who left will 3 April 1754-Nov. 1755.<sup>[242](#)</sup>

Issue: [GODFREY] 207. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, married (1), 138. Henry<sup>5</sup> Miller and 2)\_\_\_\_Cheshire; 208. AFFIAH<sup>5</sup>; 209. Keziah<sup>5</sup>, left will 11 June 1775-July 777;<sup>[243](#)</sup> 210. MATTHEW<sup>5</sup>; 211. Dinah<sup>5</sup>, married (1)\_\_\_\_Belgrove, perhaps Benjamin Belgrove who was tithable in Norfolk County 1750-51 but not later, and (2), as his (2) wife, (bond 5) Sept. 1761,<sup>[244](#)</sup> Edward Archer, who left will 13 Nov. 1771-Dec. 1771.<sup>[245](#)</sup>

67. ANN<sup>4</sup> THELABALL (James<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>) married (1) James Lowery, son of James and Judith (Hargrave) Lowery, and (2) 234. Capt. William<sup>5</sup> Ivy, justice of Norfolk County and vestryman of Elizabeth River Parish, who left will 8 April 1769-19 May 1769.<sup>[246](#)</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [LOWERY]<sup>[247](#)</sup> 212. TABITHA<sup>5</sup>; 212A. Sophia<sup>5</sup>; 212B. Ann<sup>5</sup>; 212C. Sarah<sup>5</sup>; (by 2) [IVY] 213. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 214. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>; 215. William<sup>5</sup>, captain in Virginia State Navy, died about 1777.<sup>[248](#)</sup>



68. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup> THELABALL (James<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>) married (1) Peter Godfrey of Norfolk County, who left will 4 Feb. 1722-18 May 1723,<sup>[249](#)</sup> and (2), (bond 28) July 1724,<sup>[250](#)</sup> John Ashley of Princess Anne County and later of Norfolk County, who left will proved 16 May 1751.<sup>[251](#)</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [GODFREY] 215A. Lemuel<sup>5</sup>; 215B. Lydia<sup>5</sup>, to whom John Ashley deeded a slave, 19 March 1735;<sup>[252](#)</sup> (by 2) [ASHLEY] 215C.

ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>; 215D. (Daughter) [Lucy?]<sup>5</sup>, married\_\_\_[The?]<sup>5</sup>laball; 215E. Joyce<sup>5</sup>, married\_\_\_Roberts.; 215F. John<sup>5</sup>, for whom Joshua Nicholson gave bond as guardian, 18 Oct. 1753,<sup>[253](#)</sup> ship carpenter of Norfolk; 215G. Ann<sup>5</sup>, for whom, with John Godfrey, William Ashley gave bond as guardian, 19 Sept. 1751;<sup>[254](#)</sup> 215H. MARY<sup>5</sup>; 215J. James<sup>5</sup>, for whom John Tucker gave bond as guardian, 17 Oct. 1754, and James Ashley gave bond, 17 March 1758;<sup>[255](#)</sup> 215K. Lemuel<sup>5</sup>, for whom John Ashley gave bond as guardian, 15 May 1760,<sup>[256](#)</sup> mariner of Norfolk.

69. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> LANGLEY (Margaret<sup>3</sup> Thelaball, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>) was described as a sawyer of Norfolk County when he and his wife sold, 5-6 Feb. 1722/3, to Jeremiah Langley 200 acres he inherited as eldest brother and heir of Abraham Langley.<sup>[257](#)</sup> He married Sarah [?Vaughan], who survived him and died before 12-13 March 1749/50 when Joseph<sup>5</sup> conveyed to William<sup>5</sup> land where she had lived.<sup>[258](#)</sup>

Issue: [LANGLEY]<sup>[259](#)</sup> 216. Jacob<sup>5</sup>, named in will of his uncle Jacob<sup>4</sup> Langley; 217. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 218. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup>; 219. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>; 220. JONATHAN<sup>5</sup>; 221. SIGNA<sup>5</sup>.

70. NATHAN<sup>4</sup> LANGLEY (Margaret<sup>3</sup> Thelaball, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>) left will 4 Aug. 1742-19 Nov. 1742.<sup>[260](#)</sup> He married Sarah\_\_\_, who died 30 Dec. 1742 leaving nuncupative will 30 Dec. 1742-21 Jan. 1742/3.<sup>[261](#)</sup>

Issue: [LANGLEY]<sup>[262](#)</sup> 222. ABSALOM<sup>5</sup>; 223. Joyce<sup>5</sup>, left will 9 Sept. 1742-19 Nov. 1742;<sup>[263](#)</sup> 224. George<sup>5</sup>; 225. JAMES<sup>5</sup>; 226. Kesia<sup>5</sup>, left will 2 Jan. 1753-May 1753;<sup>[264](#)</sup> 227. Moses<sup>5</sup>, for whom James Langley gave bond as guardian, 21 Dec. 1753,<sup>[265](#)</sup> sold the land he inherited from his uncle Jeremiah<sup>4</sup> Langley, 1 March 1759.<sup>[266](#)</sup>

71. JAMES<sup>4</sup> LANGLEY (Margaret<sup>3</sup> Thelaball, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>) left will 5 Dec. 1751-26 Sept. 1752.<sup>[267](#)</sup> He married, (bond 24) May 1731,<sup>[268](#)</sup> Sarah Nicholson, who died before 21 May 1755.<sup>[269](#)</sup>

Issue: [LANGLEY] 228. ANNA<sup>5</sup>; 229. Frances<sup>5</sup>, married (1) Richard Frazier of Norfolk whom she joined, 15 May 1764, in selling land left to her by her father,<sup>[270](#)</sup> and (2), (bond 13) April 1770,<sup>[271](#)</sup> Dickerson Pryor.

75. MARGARET<sup>4</sup> LANGLEY (Margaret<sup>3</sup> Thelaball, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>) left will 10 March 1749/50-20 March 1749/50.<sup>[272](#)</sup> She married Jacob Johnson, Jr., who left will 20 Aug. 1710-1 Nov. 1710.<sup>[273](#)</sup>

Issue: [JOHNSON] 230. MARY<sup>5</sup>; 231. JACAMINE<sup>5</sup>; 232. William<sup>5</sup>, died young; 233. Jacob<sup>5</sup>, died young.

77. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup> LANGLEY (Margaret<sup>3</sup> Thelaball, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>) married George Ivy, son of George and Hannah (\_\_\_\_) Ivy,<sup>[274](#)</sup> of whose estate Elizabeth presented an inventory, Dec. 1710.<sup>[275](#)</sup>

Issue: [IVY] 234. William<sup>5</sup>, chose Capt. William Langley as his guardian, 21 May 1714,<sup>[276](#)</sup> married 67. Ann<sup>4</sup> (Thelaball) Lowery; 235. JAMES<sup>5</sup>; 236. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup>; 237. Margaret<sup>5</sup>.

78. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> LANGLEY (Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Thelaball, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>) left will 20 July 1750-21 March 1750/1.<sup>[277](#)</sup> He married Katherine

Issue: [LANGLEY] 238. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>; 239. John<sup>5</sup>; 240. Tabitha<sup>5</sup>; 241. Mary<sup>5</sup>, married, (bond 4) July 1756,<sup>[278](#)</sup> James Briant [O'Bryan]; 242. KATHERINE<sup>5</sup>.

79. LEMUEL<sup>4</sup> LANGLEY (Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Thelaball, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>), justice of Norfolk County, 1733, vestryman of Elizabeth River Parish, left will 10 Dec. 1748-16 March 1748/9.<sup>[279](#)</sup> He married (1) Margaret\_\_\_\_and 2) Mary Nicholson who left will 11 Sept. 1761-Dec. 1761.<sup>[280](#)</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [LANGLEY] 243. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>; 244. LEMUEL<sup>5</sup>; 245. FRANCES<sup>5</sup>; (by 2) 246. WILLIS<sup>5</sup>; 247. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup>; 248. Nathaniel<sup>5</sup>, left will 22 Jan. 1750/1-21 May 1752;<sup>[281](#)</sup> 249. Mary<sup>5</sup>, for whom Willis Langley



gave bond as guardian, 18 Jan. 1754,<sup>[282](#)</sup> deeded a slave by her mother, 19 Jan. 1753,<sup>[283](#)</sup> died before 24 Sept. 1759.<sup>[284](#)</sup>

82. ABIGAIL<sup>4</sup> LANGLEY (Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Thelaball, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>) died 1 March 1763. She married (1), 26 Feb. 1723/4, John Granbery of Nansemond County, born 1699, died 25 Dec. 1733, and (2) Robert Hargroves,<sup>[285](#)</sup> who as resident of Edgecombe Co., N.C., bought 200 acres there, 21 Feb. 1749/50, but sold it as resident of Nansemond County, 6 Feb. 1750/1.<sup>[286](#)</sup>

Issue:<sup>[287](#)</sup> (by 1) [GRANBERY] 250. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>; 251. Mary<sup>5</sup>, born 8 April 1726, died 7 Jan. 1814, married, as his (2) wife, John Cowper, Sr., died 22 May 1768, of Nansemond County; 252. JOSIAH<sup>5</sup>; 253. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 254. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 255. Margaret<sup>5</sup>, born 22 Sept. 1733; (by 2) [HARGROVES] 256. Hilary<sup>5</sup>, born 6 March 1736/7, died 2 Nov. 1743; 257. Abigail Langley<sup>5</sup>, born 20 Aug. 1738, died 19 Oct. 1747; 258. Margaret<sup>5</sup>, born 5 Sept. 1740, died 30 Oct. 1740; 259. WILLIS<sup>5</sup>.

89. MARY<sup>4</sup> CHICHESTER (Mary<sup>3</sup> Thelaball, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>) married Maj. Willis Wilson who left will 28 April 1758-Sept. 1760.<sup>[288](#)</sup>

Issue: [WILSON] 260. LEMUEL<sup>5</sup>; 261. James<sup>5</sup>, tithable with his father, 1750-54; 262. Thomas<sup>5</sup>, tithable with his father, 1753-54, 1757; 263. EUPHAN<sup>5</sup>.

91. TABITHA<sup>5</sup> WILSON (Tabitha<sup>4</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>3</sup>, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>) married, (bond 7) Feb. 1749,<sup>[289](#)</sup> William Freeman, resident of Norfolk when they sold land, 24 Dec. 1765,<sup>[290](#)</sup> and later of Bertie Co., N.C., who left will 30 Sept. 1781-Feb. 1782.<sup>[291](#)</sup>

Issue: [FREEMAN] 264. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 28) March 1770,<sup>[292](#)</sup> Thomas Burke; 265. Frances<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 13) April 1769,<sup>[293](#)</sup> John McCariel; 266. John<sup>6</sup>, at sea, 1781, died unmarried; 267. Robert<sup>6</sup>, to whom his mother conveyed his father's land, 22 Jan. 1789, which he sold the next day.<sup>[294](#)</sup>

93. MASON<sup>5</sup> WILSON (Tabitha<sup>4</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>3</sup>, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>) left will 12 July 1794-20 Oct. 1794.<sup>[295](#)</sup> She married, (bond 3) June

1758,<sup>[296](#)</sup> Robert Waller of Norfolk County, who died before 20 Sept. 1787 when his estate was ordered appraised.<sup>[297](#)</sup>

Issue: [WALLER] 268. Ann<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 1) March 1785,<sup>[298](#)</sup> William Ronald, widower of 137. *Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> Kendall* (see O'NEIL-ROBINS), who moved to Powhatan County, married (3), (bond 27) March 1788,<sup>[299](#)</sup> Catherine Murray Winston, and died before 3 Feb. 1793 in Cumberland County;<sup>[300](#)</sup> 268A. Martha<sup>6</sup>, married (1)\_\_\_Hicks, (2), 1790,<sup>[301](#)</sup> Henry Kean, merchant of Norfolk, and (3), (bond 18) April 1796,<sup>[302](#)</sup> Lewis Dey.

109. FERNELIA<sup>5</sup> ELLEGOOD (Abigail<sup>4</sup> Mason, George<sup>3</sup>, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>) married, (bond 8) Sept. 1761,<sup>[303](#)</sup> Capt. Neil Jamieson, merchant of Norfolk and partner in the Glasgow firms of Glassford, Gordon, Monteith & Company, Henderson, McCall & Company, and John McDowell & Company, who remained loyal to Great Britain when the Revolutionary War began, his house being burned by Gen. Charles Lee in 1776 and his property being confiscated,<sup>[304](#)</sup> after which he went to New York but his wife continued in Virginia.<sup>[305](#)</sup>

Issue: [JAMIESON]<sup>[306](#)</sup> 269. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, born 16 May 1764, married, 29 Aug. 1782, James Macdowall and settled in Scotland; 270. Neil<sup>6</sup>, went to New York with his father but returned to Norfolk where he was a merchant, and was an involvent debtor in 1788.<sup>[307](#)</sup> married (1), (bond 25) Jan. 1779,<sup>[308](#)</sup> 513. *Pembroke<sup>6</sup> Thorowgood* (see THOROWGOOD), born 9 March 1760,<sup>[309](#)</sup> and (2), 9 April 1791,<sup>[310](#)</sup> Fanney Whitehurst.

110. ALICE<sup>5</sup> SMITH (Abigail<sup>4</sup> Mason, George<sup>3</sup>, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>), born 1743, died 21 Nov. 1787. She married, (bond 15) April 1761,<sup>[311](#)</sup> James Taylor.

Issue: [TAYLOR]<sup>[312](#)</sup> 271. Abigail<sup>6</sup>; 272. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, died 27 Oct. 1788 in her 23rd year,<sup>[313](#)</sup> married (1), (bond 21) May 1783,<sup>[314](#)</sup> 359. William<sup>6</sup> Boush and (2), 18 June 1787,<sup>[315](#)</sup> Dr. James Ramsay, colonel of the 54th Regiment of Virginia militia, who married (2) 274. Ann<sup>6</sup> Phripp and died 1797.<sup>[316](#)</sup>

111. JOHN<sup>5</sup> PHRIPP (Frances<sup>4</sup> Mason, George<sup>3</sup>, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>) was on the 1759 tithable list of Norfolk Borough with his father<sup>[317](#)</sup> and died

before 10 Nov. 1766 when administration on his estate was granted to Matthew Phripp.<sup>318</sup> He married, (bond 15) Sept. 1762,<sup>319</sup> 224. *Mary Anne*<sup>5</sup> (*Thorowgood*) *Thorowgood Walke* (see THOROWGOOD), who married (4), (bond 6) April 1774,<sup>320</sup> Dr. Michael Hackett.

Issue: [PHRIPP] 273. John<sup>6</sup>, died 4 Oct. 1796 in Princess Anne County,<sup>321</sup> married, (bond 12) Oct. 1793,<sup>322</sup> Sally Keeling, who married (2) Johnson Stone and (3), (contract 5) Aug. 1816,<sup>323</sup> Everard Hall; 274. Ann<sup>6</sup>, married, 27 Dec. 1789,<sup>324</sup> Dr. James Ramsay, died 1797,<sup>325</sup> who married (1) 272. Margaret<sup>6</sup> (Taylor) Boush.

113. ANN<sup>5</sup> PHRIPP (Frances<sup>4</sup> Mason, George<sup>3</sup>, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>) died 14 June 1796,<sup>326</sup> left will 3 Oct. 1795-18 July 1796.<sup>327</sup> She married, (bond 19) March 1761,<sup>328</sup> Stephen Wright who left will 7 March 1779-June 1779.<sup>329</sup>

Issue: [WRIGHT]<sup>330</sup> 275. John<sup>6</sup>, born 14 Jan. 1762, died young; 276. Maj. Stephen<sup>6</sup>, born 24 Dec. 1763, died 25 Dec. 1851, served as ensign at Yorktown and later, with his near relative and guardian Capt. W. Westcott, sailed as his aide to the West Indies and was captured and held by the British in prison ships at Bermuda until after the peace of 1783,<sup>331</sup> of Craney Island, married, 18 June 1795,<sup>332</sup> Abba<sup>7</sup> Conner, daughter of 441M. Charles<sup>6</sup> Conner, born 24 Dec. 1773, died Oct. 1847; 277. Ann<sup>6</sup>, born 1 Nov. 1765, married John Lightfoot; 278. Frances<sup>6</sup>, born 25 Sept. 1767, Norfolk, died 19 Nov. 1838, Portsmouth, married, 5 April 1786 at Norfolk, Richard Blow, born 17 Oct. 1746, Southampton County, died 3 Feb. 1833, Portsmouth, first lieutenant of 4th Virginia Regiment, 11 March 1775, fitted out and manned nine privateers in 1781-82, merchant and planter of "Tower Hill," Southampton County, and of Portsmouth, founder and for twenty years president of the Farmers Bank of Norfolk, justice of Norfolk;<sup>333</sup> 279. Matthew Phripp<sup>6</sup>, born 23 Sept. 1770, died 26 Feb. 1773; 280. Alice<sup>6</sup>, born

29 Dec. 1773, married (1)\_\_\_\_Herbert, (2), (bond 22) Nov. 1799,<sup>334</sup> William Dick, and (3)\_\_\_\_Dawley; 281. John Phripp<sup>6</sup>, born 29 Dec. 1773, died unmarried; 282. Matthew Phripp<sup>6</sup>, born 26 Feb. 1776, died 18 Feb. 1819, married Mary Sawyer; 283. Mary Mason<sup>6</sup>, born 9 Sept. 1777, died 30 Nov. 1852, married (1), (bond 9) July 1795,<sup>335</sup> James Bennett and (2) John

Warren; 284. Col. William<sup>6</sup>, born 27 March 1779, married (1) Elizabeth Hodges and (2) Winnifred (\_\_\_\_) Colfield<sup>336</sup> of North Carolina.

114. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> SIMMONS (Mary<sup>4</sup> Cocke, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>), born 1705, died before 18 April 1749 when his widow was granted administration on his estate.<sup>337</sup> He married 78. *Frances*<sup>5</sup> Cocke (see HOLT).

Issue: [SIMMONS]<sup>338</sup> 285. William<sup>6</sup>, married 89. *Rebecca*<sup>5</sup> Holt (see HOLT); 286. Rebecca<sup>6</sup>; 287. Lucy<sup>6</sup>; 288. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, left will 19 May 1779-22 June 1779.<sup>339</sup>

115. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup> SIMMONS (Mary<sup>4</sup> Cocke, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>) left undated will proved 14 May 1772.<sup>340</sup> He was burgess from Southampton County, 1758-1768.<sup>341</sup> He married, 23 May 1738, Eliza Spratley, who survived him.

Issue: [SIMMONS]<sup>342</sup> 289. John<sup>6</sup>, born 23 Feb. 1740, died 1801,<sup>343</sup> married (1), (bond 29) Dec. 1761,<sup>344</sup> Lucy Thorp, (2), (bond 12) June 1765,<sup>345</sup> Susanna Jones, and (3), (bond 15) April 1779,<sup>346</sup> Lucretia Jones; 290. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>, born 25 April 1742, died 1813, of Hancock Co., Ga., married, (bond 29) Jan. 1772,<sup>347</sup> Sarah Butts, who died 28 Feb. 1821; 291. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married 85. *Francis*<sup>5</sup> Newsom (see HOLT); 292. Lucy<sup>6</sup>, born 23 Jan. 1749, married 303. John<sup>6</sup> Simmons; 293. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, born 19 Feb. 1751, married Nicholas Williams who left will 11 Nov. 1812-20 Dec. 1824;<sup>348</sup> 294. Keziah<sup>6</sup>, born 27 March 1754, died 1782, married James Butts, who married (2), (bond 10) April 1783,<sup>349</sup> Fannie Lewis and (3), 21 Feb. 1797,<sup>350</sup> Sarah Simmons; 295. Martha<sup>6</sup>, born 23 April 1756, left will 16 Nov. 1781-17 Feb. 1785;<sup>351</sup> 296. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 12 Aug. 1746, married, (bond 13) Nov. 1771,<sup>352</sup> Lewis Thorpe, born 1747; 297. Spratley<sup>6</sup>, born 23 July 1759, married, (bond 13) Sept. 1787,<sup>353</sup> Anna Drewry; 298. Henry<sup>6</sup>, born 23 July 1759, died by 4 Feb. 1833,<sup>354</sup> married, (bond 12) Jan. 1786,<sup>355</sup> Rebecca Andrews.

116. CHARLES<sup>5</sup> SIMMONS (Mary<sup>4</sup> Cocke, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>), born 1722, left will 29 Jan. 1755/20 Sept. 1757-12 Dec. 1771.<sup>356</sup> He married (1) Eleanor Butts, born 20 Nov. 1722,<sup>357</sup> and (2),

(bond 12) Feb. 1756,<sup>[358](#)</sup> Mary Wainwright, who married (2), (bond 19) Feb. 1770,<sup>[359](#)</sup> 37. *Albridgton*<sup>5</sup> Jones (see BENNETT, Edward).

Issue: [SIMMONS]<sup>[360](#)</sup> (by 1) 299. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, died without issue by 1780, married, (bond 22) Nov. 1774,<sup>[361](#)</sup> Jesse Judkins, who left will 25 Oct. 1780-26 June 1781;<sup>[362](#)</sup> 300. Ann<sup>6</sup>, left will 4 May 1811-18 Nov. 1811,<sup>[363](#)</sup> married, 1770, Benjamin Kirby, who left will 7 Dec. 1799-20 Feb. 1804;<sup>[364](#)</sup> 301. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 12) Aug. 1772,<sup>[365](#)</sup> William Urquhart, who died before 20 Feb. 1804 when John Urquhart was granted administration on his estate;<sup>[366](#)</sup> 302. Catherine<sup>6</sup>; 303. John<sup>6</sup>, left will 23 March 1815-June 1815,<sup>[367](#)</sup> married, (bond 13) July 1769,<sup>[368](#)</sup> 292. Lucy<sup>6</sup> Simmons, died by 1829;<sup>[369](#)</sup> (by 2) 304. Mason<sup>6</sup>, left will 12 Feb. 1830-16 May/29 June 1836;<sup>[370](#)</sup> 305. William<sup>6</sup>, left will 25 Nov. 1825-16 Jan. 1826,<sup>[371](#)</sup> married (1), 9 Sept. 1790,<sup>[372](#)</sup> Jane Lewis, (2), (bond 11) May 1803,<sup>[373](#)</sup> Temperance Murfee; 306. Edwin<sup>6</sup>, died before 17 Oct. 1803 when his widow was granted administration on his estate,<sup>[374](#)</sup> married, (bond 17) March 1785,<sup>[375](#)</sup> Rebecca<sup>7</sup> Simmons, daughter of 289. John<sup>6</sup> and Lucy (Thorp) Simmons; 307. Jane<sup>6</sup>, married Person Westbrooke.

117. HENRY<sup>5</sup> SIMMONS (Mary<sup>4</sup> Cocke, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>) left will 3 Jan. 1766-28 July 1766.<sup>[376](#)</sup> He was justice of Brunswick County, 1746, sheriff, 1753-54, and vestryman of St. Andrew's Parish, 1746-55. He married Susanna [Hardaway?], who left will 7 Nov. 1793-23 Dec. 1793.<sup>[377](#)</sup>

Issue: [SIMMONS]<sup>[378](#)</sup> 308. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, left will 22 Jan. 1774-28 Feb. 1774<sup>[379](#)</sup> without issue, justice of Brunswick County, vestryman of St. Andrew's Parish, 1766-74, married Ermine\_\_\_\_,<sup>[380](#)</sup> who married (2), (bond 28) Nov. 1774,<sup>[381](#)</sup> 32. *Sterling*<sup>5</sup> *Edmunds* (see FLOOD); 309. Henry<sup>6</sup>, left will 11 March 1781-28 May 1781,<sup>[382](#)</sup> married Martha\_\_\_\_, who married (2), (bond 19) Sept. 1783,<sup>[383](#)</sup> Theophilus Field of Prince George County; 310. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>, born 1752, died Oct. 1777, married, (bond 24) Dec. 1773,<sup>[384](#)</sup> Martha Embry who married (2), (bond 31) March 1785,<sup>[385](#)</sup> 503. *John*<sup>6</sup> *Goode* (see BRANCH) and left will 25 Dec. 1829-21 July 1831;<sup>[386](#)</sup> 311. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 23) May 1758,<sup>[387](#)</sup> John Tilman, born 1735, died by 14 March 1811 in Craven Co., N.C.;<sup>[388](#)</sup> 312. Susanna<sup>6</sup>, married William

Edwards, who left will 6 March 1781-26 March 1781;<sup>389</sup> 313. Mason<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 26) Dec. 1785,<sup>390</sup> Henry Morris, who died before 10 Jan. 1831 when Benjamin S. Morris was granted administration on his estate.<sup>391</sup>

118. LUCY<sup>5</sup> SIMMONS (Mary<sup>4</sup> Cocke, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>) died before 21 Oct. 1799 when Joseph Ruffin gave bond as her administrator.<sup>392</sup> She married Benjamin Ruffin, who left will 29 Jan. 1777-9 Dec. 1784.<sup>393</sup>

Issue: [RUFFIN]<sup>394</sup> 314. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>, married 35. *Sarah<sup>5</sup> Edmunds* (see FLOOD); 315. Joseph<sup>6</sup>, died without issue; 316. Lucy<sup>6</sup>, left will 15 Sept. 1797-3 Sept. 1802,<sup>395</sup> married, (bond 18) Feb. 1793,<sup>396</sup> Dr. Robert Irvine, who survived her; 317. Polly<sup>6</sup>.

119. ANN<sup>5</sup> SIMMONS (Mary<sup>4</sup> Cocke, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>) died 26 Oct. 1749.<sup>397</sup> She married (1) Capt. Thomas Edmunds, son of Howell and Elizabeth (Blunt) Edmunds,<sup>398</sup> who died before 18 May 1737 when the inventory of his estate was returned by Ann Edmunds, his administratrix,<sup>399</sup> and (2) Edmund Ruffin, son of Robert and Eliza (\_\_\_\_) Ruffin, of "Evergreen,"

Martin's Brandon Parish, Prince George County, who married (2) Elizabeth \_\_\_\_ and left will 28 Nov. 1789-9 Nov. 1790.<sup>400</sup>

Issue:<sup>401</sup> (by 1) [EDMUNDS] 318. John<sup>6</sup>, died 8 Feb. 1770,<sup>402</sup> member of the House of Burgesses from Sussex County, 1752-70,<sup>403</sup> married (1) Rebecca [Browne?] and (2) Elizabeth (\_\_\_\_) Boiling; 319. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 20) July 1756,<sup>404</sup> William Edwards, who left will 24 July 1776-23 March 1778;<sup>405</sup> (by 2) [RUFFIN]<sup>406</sup> 320. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married 89. *Nathaniel<sup>6</sup> Harrison* (see BURWELL); 321. James<sup>6</sup>, born 23 July 1741, died 3 Aug. 1741; 322. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 22 Sept. 1742, died 23 Oct. 1748; 323. Edmund<sup>6</sup>, born 2 Jan. 1744/5, died 1807,<sup>407</sup> member of the House of Delegates from Prince George County, 1776-78, 1782-88, and of the Convention of 1788,<sup>408</sup> married Jane Skipwith.

121. JOHN<sup>5</sup> SIMMONS (Mary<sup>4</sup> Cocke, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>), of Surry County, left will 18 Oct. 1737-19 April 1738.<sup>409</sup> He married Rebecca \_\_\_\_, who married (2) Christopher Moring.<sup>410</sup>



Issue: [SIMMONS]<sup>411</sup> 324. William<sup>6</sup>, chose John Simmons as his guardian, 17 Jan. 1748/9,<sup>412</sup> of Southampton County, left will 12 Nov. 1775-9 April 1778,<sup>413</sup> married, Jan. 1758,<sup>414</sup> Sarah Butts, who was born 4 Jan. 1725/6;<sup>415</sup> 325. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born after 1734, married Stephen Lucas of Sussex County, who left will 21 Jan. 1772-26 Jan. 1773;<sup>416</sup> 326. John<sup>6</sup>, born after 1734,<sup>417</sup> died unmarried before 1764.<sup>418</sup>

123. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> NEWTON (George<sup>4</sup>, Frances<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>), born 22 July 1707, was living in England in 1753. She married (1) the Rev. James Faulconer, from Morayshire, who received the King's Bounty for Virginia, 8 Oct. 1718, was minister of Hungar's Parish, Northampton County, 1719, of Elizabeth River Parish, Norfolk County, 1720, of Elizabeth City Parish, Elizabeth City County, 1720-24, and of Charles Parish, York County, 1725-27,<sup>419</sup> died 2 Feb. 1727/8,<sup>420</sup> left will 1 Feb. 1727[/8]-20 May 1728,<sup>421</sup> which mentioned his daughter's grandfather, Col. George Newton of Norfolk County. She married (2), Dec. 1728,<sup>422</sup> Edward Benbow.

Issue: (by 1) [FAULCONER] 327. (Daughter)<sup>6</sup>.

125. Capt. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> NEWTON (George<sup>4</sup>, Frances<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>), born 14 March 1713, died 13 Dec. 1794 at Norfolk.<sup>423</sup> He was mayor of Norfolk, 1747, and vestryman of Elizabeth River Parish, and was one of the merchants, burgesses and others who met at Williamsburg, 1770. He married Amy Hutchins, daughter of Thomas Hutchins.

Issue: [NEWTON] 328. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born 15 May 1742, died 11 Sept. 1807 at Norfolk,<sup>424</sup> left will 12 Nov. 1806-28 Sept. 1807,<sup>425</sup> of Norfolk, member of the House of Burgesses, 1766-75, of the Virginia conventions, 1775-76, of the Norfolk Committee of Safety, 1775-76, was appointed to superintend protection of Chesapeake Bay, 1776, colonel of militia, 1780-81, judge of the court of oyer and terminer for Princess Anne, Norfolk, Nansemond and Isle of Wight counties, 1782, was alderman, mayor, 1780, 1786, 1792 and 1794, and recorder of Norfolk, 1798-1805, member of the House of Delegates, 1779-83, 1794-96 and of the state Senate, 1797-1805,<sup>426</sup> and collector of the port of Norfolk, married, 7 Oct. 1767, Martha<sup>7</sup> Tucker, daughter of Col. Robert Tucker and 127. Joanna<sup>6</sup> Corbin (see

TAYLOR-CARY), who joined him in conveying the site of Revolutionary War Fort Nelson to the United States, 3 Sept. 1799,<sup>427</sup> and died 16 Nov. 1816, aged 68;<sup>428</sup> 329. *Cinnatus*<sup>6</sup>; 330-332. Three children, died in infancy.

127. WILSON<sup>5</sup> NEWTON (George<sup>4</sup>, Frances<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>), born 9 April 1718, left will 27 Aug. 1762-18 Nov. 1762.<sup>429</sup> He married 108. Rebeckah<sup>5</sup> Ellegood, who left will 14 July 1775-11 Feb. 1779.<sup>430</sup>

Issue: [NEWTON]<sup>431</sup> 333. Frances<sup>6</sup>, married John Esten of Norfolk, who left will 4 Aug. 1783-16 Oct. 1788;<sup>432</sup> 334. George<sup>6</sup>, died young; 335. Rebecca<sup>6</sup>, married 146. *Bassett*<sup>6</sup> *Moseley* (see TAYLOR-CARY); 336. Ann<sup>6</sup>, married (1), (bond 31) Aug. 1775,<sup>433</sup> John Hodgson, who left will 11 Sept. 1776-10 July 1777,<sup>434</sup> and (2) 153. Nathaniel<sup>5</sup> Boush; 337. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, died Dec. 1791 in her 30th year, married, (bond 2) May 1783,<sup>435</sup> Jonathan Calvert, born 1 Jan. 1752 at Norfolk, died there 17 Dec. 1792, surgeon's mate in the Virginia Navy during the Revolution, alderman and member of the Common Council of Norfolk, 1786.<sup>436</sup>

131. FRANCES<sup>5</sup> NEWTON (George<sup>4</sup>, Frances<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>), born 24 Feb. 1729, died 5 Jan. 1793.<sup>437</sup> She married Paul Loyall of NorfoDc, who died 31 Jan. 1807 in his 85th year,<sup>438</sup> left will 13 Sept. 1806-codicil 15 Jan. 1807-15 Feb. 1807.<sup>439</sup>

Issue: [LOYALL] 338. Frances<sup>6</sup>, married 361. Capt. Wilson<sup>6</sup> Boush; 338A. George<sup>6</sup>, alderman of Norfolk for many years, buried 30 April 1810,<sup>440</sup> married \_\_\_, who died 20 Nov. 1808.<sup>441</sup>

133. Col. NATHANIEL<sup>5</sup> NEWTON (Lemuel<sup>4</sup>, Frances<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>) died before 21 April 1767 when Robert Ballard and Lemuel Newton gave bond as his administrators.<sup>442</sup> He was coroner of Princess Anne County, 1738, and sheriff, 1741. He married (1) 63. *Elizabeth*<sup>5</sup> *Sayer* (see GOOKIN) and (2), (bond 11) May 1754,<sup>443</sup> Anne\_\_\_, widow of Capt. Jacob Ellegood.

Issue: [NEWTON] (by l)<sup>444</sup> 339. Anne<sup>6</sup>, named as daughter of Col. Nath: Newton and described as "cousin" when given Negro by Anthony Lawson, 12 June 1754,<sup>445</sup> married (1) Robert Ballard, clerk of Princess



Anne County, 1761-70, who left will 11 Sept. 1769-5 July 1770,<sup>[446](#)</sup> and (2), (bond 13) Feb. 1771,<sup>[447](#)</sup> 139. *David*<sup>5</sup> *McClenahan* (see WEST, Anthony); 340. Lemuel<sup>6</sup>, left will 23 Oct. 1778-15 Feb. 1782,<sup>[448](#)</sup> married, 1765,<sup>[449](#)</sup> Anne Nicholas; 341. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, born after 1740.

137. MATTHIAS<sup>5</sup> MILLER (Mary<sup>4</sup> Hodge, Alice<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>), mariner of Norfolk, left will 16 June 1765-15 Oct. 1767.<sup>[450](#)</sup> He married (1), (bond 31) Jan. 1742,<sup>[451](#)</sup> Alif [Aliph] Ivy, who died before 4 Dec. 1745,<sup>[452](#)</sup> and (2) Ann\_\_\_\_.

Issue: [MILLER] (by 2) 350. Molly<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 9) July 1773,<sup>[453](#)</sup> Thomas Matthews, died 20 Feb. 1813, captain, major and colonel of Virginia State Line who had command at Fort Nelson and Hampton until 1783, was later brigadier general of Virginia militia.<sup>[454](#)</sup>

138. HENRY<sup>5</sup> MILLER (Mary<sup>4</sup> Hodge, Alice<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>) left will 20 Jan. 1741/2-19 March 1741/2.<sup>[455](#)</sup> He married, (bond 29) March 1732/3,<sup>[456](#)</sup> 207. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup> Godfrey, who married (2)\_\_\_\_Cheshire.

Issue: [MILLER] 351. Hodge<sup>6</sup>, for whom Charles Thomas gave bond as guardian, 22 March 1754;<sup>[457](#)</sup> 352. Molly<sup>6</sup>, for whom Matthew Godfrey gave bond as guardian, 16 Aug. 1759,<sup>[458](#)</sup> married, (bond 16) Aug. 1759,<sup>[459](#)</sup> John Cheshire; 353. Dinah<sup>6</sup>, for whom Nicholas Wonycott gave bond as guardian, 16 Aug. 1759,<sup>[460](#)</sup> married, (bond 10) Sept. 1761,<sup>[461](#)</sup> Richard Cheshire.

147. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup> BOUSH (Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Alice<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>), of Norfolk and Brunswick County, left will 3 April 1779-codicil 4 May 1782-20 May 1784.<sup>[462](#)</sup> He was clerk of Norfolk County, 1742-74. He married Catherine Ballard.<sup>[463](#)</sup>

Issue: [BOUSH] 356. John<sup>6</sup>, died 1792,<sup>[464](#)</sup> clerk of Norfolk County, 1774-92, married (1), 18 April 1773,<sup>[465](#)</sup> Ann [Nancy] Waller, born 29 Feb. 1756, died 10 Nov. 1778, daughter of Benjamin Waller of Williamsburg, and (2), 11 Jan. 1787,<sup>[466](#)</sup> 178. *Frances Moseley*<sup>6</sup> *Munford* (see BLAND), who married (2), 17 April 1793,<sup>[467](#)</sup> Conway Whittle; 357. Robert<sup>6</sup>, died 15 Oct. 1809,<sup>[468](#)</sup> ensign and paymaster in Col. Dabney's Virginia State Garrison Regiment,<sup>[469](#)</sup> justice, later President of the Common Council of

Norfolk, married, (bond 31) Oct. 1784,<sup>470</sup> Catherine<sup>7</sup> Ballard, daughter of Robert and 339. Anne<sup>6</sup> (Newton) Ballard; 358. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married 8. Champion<sup>6</sup> Travis (see JOHNSON-TRAVIS); 359. William<sup>6</sup>, student at the College of William and Mary, 1771-75, married, (bond 21) May 1783,<sup>471</sup> 272. Margaret<sup>6</sup> Taylor, who married (2), 28 June 1787,<sup>472</sup> Dr. James Ramsey; 360. Catherine<sup>6</sup>, died 8 Dec. 1823 at Boydton,<sup>473</sup> married (1), 25 April 1787,<sup>474</sup> William<sup>7</sup> Nivison, son of 46. Ann<sup>6</sup> (Tazewell) Nivison (see SOUTHY-HARMAR-LITTLETON), of Nansemond County, who died before 2 March 1799 when John Nivison was referred to as his administrator,<sup>475</sup> and (2) Littleton<sup>7</sup> Tazewell, son of 50. John<sup>6</sup> Tazewell (see SOUTHEY-HARMAR-LITTLETON) and 33. Sarah<sup>6</sup> Boiling (see ROLFE), of Williamsburg, who left will 19 March 1807-codicil 12 July 1807-27 Nov. 1815;<sup>476</sup> 360A. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, died 25 April 1771 while student at the College of William and Mary.<sup>477</sup>

148. GOODRICH<sup>5</sup> BOUSH (Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Alice<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>) died 1779,<sup>478</sup> left will 17 Aug. 1778-19 Dec. 1782.<sup>479</sup> He resided in Norfolk and in James City County, where he was charged with 8 tithes and 650 acres in 1768,<sup>480</sup> and was captain in the Virginia State Navy from 1776 until his death in service.<sup>481</sup> He married, (bond 25) Jan. 1759,<sup>482</sup> Mary Wilson, perhaps 584. Mary<sup>6</sup> Wilson, died 1800.

Issue: [BOUSH]<sup>483</sup> 361. Capt. Wilson<sup>6</sup>, died 1 Dec. 1829 at City Point aboard the ship *Anacrion*, midshipman in the Virginia State Navy under his father,<sup>484</sup> later captain in the U.S. Revenue Service at Norfolk, married (1), 18 Sept. 1794,<sup>485</sup> 338. Frances<sup>6</sup> Loyall and (2), (bond 9) May 1827,<sup>486</sup> Elizabeth Frances (Pitt) Keele, widow of Henry Keele, who was born 1784 in Bermuda and died 1846 at Norfolk; 362. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, never married; 363. James<sup>6</sup>, never married, captain in the merchant marine and then lieutenant, United States Navy, and second command of the U.S.S. *Norfolk* in the War of 1798 with France, died in service 18 June 1800;<sup>487</sup> 364. Anne<sup>6</sup>, born 1762, died 1835, married (1), 1789,<sup>488</sup> as his (2) wife, Solomon Shepherd, Jr., of Nansemond County, widower of 368. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> O'Sheal, who died before 24 Dec. 1794,<sup>489</sup> and (2), (bond 24) Dec. 1806,<sup>490</sup> Robert Brough, for many years president of the Common Council of Norfolk and senior

magistrate of Norfolk County, who died 6 Oct. 1823 at Norfolk;<sup>[491](#)</sup> 365. Mary<sup>6</sup>, never married; 366. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, never married.

150. ANN<sup>5</sup> BOUSH (Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Alice<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>) married 1) David O'Sheal of Nansemond County who was appointed deputy recorder of Norfolk Borough, 18 Nov. 1736,<sup>[492](#)</sup> and died before 26 July 1745 when William Nimmo was appointed recorder in room of Col. David O'Sheal, deceased,<sup>[493](#)</sup> and 2) 30. *James*<sup>4</sup> *Holt* (see HOLT).

Issue: (by 1) [O'SHEAL]<sup>[494](#)</sup> 366A. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, died before 1779; 367. David<sup>6</sup>, of Nansemond County, married, (bond 17) Feb. 1773,<sup>[495](#)</sup> Catherine Veal; 368. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 20) Jan. 1769,<sup>[496](#)</sup> Solomon Shepherd, Jr., of Nansemond County, who married (2) 364. Anne<sup>6</sup> Boush.

151. ARTHUR<sup>5</sup> BOUSH (Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Alice<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>1</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>) left will 5 Sept. 1779-March [1780],<sup>[497](#)</sup> He married, (bond 8) Feb. 1763,<sup>[498](#)</sup> Ann Sweny, daughter of Charles and Ann (Wythe) Sweny.

Issue: [BOUSH]<sup>[499](#)</sup> 369. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, died young; 370. Ann<sup>6</sup>, chose Nathaniel Boush as her guardian, 18 July 1782,<sup>[500](#)</sup> buried 20 Dec. 1833, aged 65,<sup>[501](#)</sup> married, (bond 2) April 1795,<sup>[502](#)</sup> Joshua Pusey; 371. Thomas Wythe<sup>6</sup>, ordered to be bound by the Overseers of the Poor to John Calvert, 19 June 1788,<sup>[503](#)</sup> perhaps the Thomas who married, (bond 23) May 1798,<sup>[504](#)</sup> Elizabeth Lewelling; 372. Daniel<sup>6</sup>, ordered to be bound by the Overseers of the Poor to Thomas Ritson, 21 Feb. 1791;<sup>[505](#)</sup> 373. Charles<sup>6</sup>, for whom George Sweeny was appointed guardian, 20 June 1782;<sup>[506](#)</sup> 374. Nathaniel<sup>6</sup>, born 1778, died 5 July 1831 at Norfolk, for whom George Sweeny was appointed guardian, 20 June 1782, mariner of Norfolk until about 1809, moved to Southampton County, returned to Norfolk about 1817 where he was a ship chandler and grocer, married (1), (bond 22) March 1802,<sup>[507](#)</sup> M. Polly Coleman, who died in 1812, and (2), 18 March 1813,<sup>[508](#)</sup> Sarah Elizabeth Miller, who was born about 1768.<sup>[509](#)</sup>

152. PEGGY<sup>5</sup> BOUSH (Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Alice<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>) chose Arthur Boush as her guardian, 21 Oct. 1762.<sup>[510](#)</sup> She married, (bond 27) Oct. 1762,<sup>[511](#)</sup> Christopher Calvert, born 26 Sept. 1736, died before 11 July 1789 when the inventory of his estate was made.<sup>[512](#)</sup> He was a captain

in the Virginia Navy during the Revolutionary War and settled in Southampton County.

Issue: [CALVERT]<sup>513</sup> 375. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, left will Aug. 1810-18 Oct. 1813,<sup>514</sup> married (1). (bond 6) April 1789,<sup>515</sup> Mary Bassett<sup>7</sup> Moseley, daughter of 146. *Bassett<sup>6</sup> Moseley* (see TAYLOR-CARY) and 335. Rebecca<sup>6</sup> Newton, and (2), 3 Nov. 1803, Frances Briggs; 376. Matthew<sup>6</sup>, left will 3 Nov. 1813-20 June 1814;<sup>516</sup> 377. Frances<sup>6</sup>, married 87. *Albridgton<sup>6</sup> Jones* (see BENNETT, Edward), who married (2) her niece Polly Calvert; 378. Ann Holt<sup>6</sup>, married William Cahart; 379. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 19) Sept. 1793,<sup>517</sup> Spencer Pierce; 380. Cornelius B.<sup>6</sup>, died before March 1797.

153. NATHANIEL<sup>5</sup> BOUSH (Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Alice<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>) married (1) Elizabeth Drummond,<sup>518</sup> (2) (bond 21) July 1779<sup>519</sup> Mary Tabb, and (3), (bond 1) July 1783,<sup>520</sup> 336. Ann<sup>6</sup> (Newton) Hodgson.

Issue: [BOUSH] (by 1) 381. Capt. Nathaniel<sup>6</sup>, born 1755-56,<sup>521</sup> died 5, 6 or 7 Jan. 1813,<sup>522</sup> captain of a schooner in the West Indies trade, married (1), (bond 18) June 1777, Ann Willoughby, perhaps 77. *Ann<sup>6</sup> Willoughby* (see WILLOUGHBY), and (2), 4 Sept. 1787,<sup>523</sup> Elizabeth (Talbot) Tabb, widow of John Tabb, who left will 10 Sept. 1824-22 Nov. 1824.<sup>524</sup>

155. CHARLES SAYER<sup>5</sup> BOUSH (Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Alice<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>) died before 25 April 1809 when administration on his estate was granted to Johnson Mallory.<sup>525</sup> He was a lieutenant in the *Norfolk Revenger* and *Caswell* galleys in the Virginia State Navy, 1777-82.<sup>526</sup> He married (1), (bond 6) May 1774,<sup>527</sup> Martha Sweny, daughter of Charles and Ann (Wythe) Sweny, who died 17 June 1792, (2), (bond 14) June 1796,<sup>528</sup> 471. Prudence<sup>6</sup> Thelaball, and (3), (bond 7) July 1808,<sup>529</sup> Ann (\_\_\_\_) Rowe, widow of William C. Rowe.

Issue: [BOUSH] (by 1)<sup>530</sup> 386. Ann Wythe<sup>6</sup>, born 16 Feb. 1775, married, (bond 13) July 1797,<sup>531</sup> Johnson Mallory of Norfolk; 387. Martha Sweney Frances Sayer<sup>6</sup>, born 1787, married (1) Samuel Jordan, who died 1810-12, and (2) Marshall Parks of Norfolk.

157. CUSTIS<sup>5</sup> KENDALL (William<sup>4</sup>, Anne<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>) deposed, Jan. 1728, he was aged 21 and, 1765, he was aged 57,<sup>532</sup>

and left will, 1 April 1781-11 Sept. 1781.<sup>533</sup> He married (1), 1734, Ann (Upshur) Custis, widow of 240. Maj. John<sup>5</sup> Custis (see THOROWGOOD),<sup>534</sup> who probably died by 1738, and (2), (bond 9) April 1746,<sup>535</sup> 93. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> Bowdoin (see SAVAGE).

Issue: [KENDALL]<sup>536</sup> (by 1) 388. William<sup>6</sup>, left will 11 Sept. 1794-14 April 1795,<sup>537</sup> married, 17 Oct. 1771,<sup>538</sup> 576. Nancy<sup>6</sup> Parsons (see THOROWGOOD) who married (2) Dr. John Boissard, widower of 58. Esther<sup>5</sup> Robins (see O'NEIL-ROBINS) and died 4 April 1806, aged 52;<sup>539</sup> 389. Adah<sup>6</sup>; (by 2) 390. Col. Custis<sup>6</sup>, married, 16 March 1784,<sup>540</sup> Susannah Gore; 392. John<sup>6</sup>, left will 19 July 1793-codicil 23 Aug. 1793-14 Jan. 1794,<sup>541</sup> married Lucretia \_\_\_\_; 393. Bowdoin<sup>6</sup>, died before 13 Feb. 1779 when James Lyon and John Stratton were granted administration on his estate,<sup>542</sup> married 413. Sarah<sup>6</sup> Teackle; 394. George<sup>6</sup>, died 24 Nov. 1784, aged 25,<sup>543</sup> left will 28 Oct. 1783-9 Nov. 1784,<sup>544</sup> 395. Sorrowful Margaret<sup>6</sup>, left will 29 March 1802-12 April 1802;<sup>545</sup> 396. Littleton<sup>6</sup>, married, by 1791, 50. Sarah Reed<sup>5</sup> Harwood (see HARWOOD), who died by 1799; 397. Peter<sup>6</sup>, unmarried, left will 12 July 1785-12 June 1787.<sup>546</sup>

158. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> KENDALL (William<sup>4</sup>, Anne<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>. Francis<sup>1</sup>) left will 19 April 1736-11 May 1736.<sup>547</sup> He married 20. Henrietta<sup>6</sup> Harmanson (see YEARDLEY).<sup>548</sup>

Issue: [KENDALL] 398. Littleton<sup>6</sup>, died before 8 Jan. 1760 when administration was granted on his estate,<sup>549</sup> married, (bond 1) Dec. 1755,<sup>550</sup> Mary Holt, who married (2), (bond 23) Nov. 1763,<sup>551</sup> Isaac Nottingham, widower of 38. Sarah<sup>5</sup> Freshwater (see BIBBY), and left will 4 Dec. 1785-13 Dec. 1785.<sup>552</sup>

164. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> CUSTIS (Ann<sup>4</sup> Kendall, Anne<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>), born 27 Aug. 1718, married, 9 Nov. 1732, Thomas Teackle, born 11 Nov. 1711, died 28 July 1769, left will 9 Oct. 1763-codicil 21 July 1769-26 Sept. 1769.<sup>553</sup>

Issue: [TEACKLE]<sup>554</sup> 399. John<sup>6</sup>, born 11 Feb. 1733/4, died 30 April 1734; 400. Col. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born 11 April 1734 [sic], died 15 April 1784, left will 18 Sept. 1781-28 Sept. 1784,<sup>555</sup> justice of Accomack County, whose house was burned by the British in 1778, married Ann Upshur;<sup>556</sup> 401.



John<sup>6</sup>, born 27 Oct. 1736, died 25 Feb. 1751/2; 402. Susanna<sup>6</sup>, born 5 May 1738, married Daniel Gore of Accomack County, who left will 7 Nov. 1770-29 Nov. 1770;<sup>557</sup> 403. Ann<sup>6</sup>, born 6 Jan. 1739/40, died 20 Jan. 1739/40; 404. Ann<sup>6</sup>, born 8 Jan. 1740/1, married 114. *Hillary*<sup>5</sup> *Stringer* (see O'NEIL-ROBINS); 405. Elizabeth Custis<sup>6</sup>, born 13 Dec. 1742, married 201. *Isaac*<sup>5</sup> *Smith* (see WEST, Anthony); 406. (daughter)<sup>6</sup>, born and died 25 Dec. 1744; 407. Caleb<sup>6</sup>, born 14 Jan. 1745/6, died before 10 Oct. 1786 when administration on his estate was granted to Edmund Custis,<sup>558</sup> of Accomack County, married, (bond 17) Dec. 1771,<sup>559</sup> 153. *Elizabeth*<sup>6</sup> *Harmanson* (see O'NEIL-ROBINS); 408. (Son)<sup>6</sup>, born 27 Jan. 1747/8, died 3 Feb. 1747/8; 409. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, married 324. *George*<sup>6</sup> *Hack* (see WEST, Anthony); 410. Leah<sup>6</sup>, born 19 Nov. 1751; 411. Mason<sup>6</sup>, born 1 Jan. 1754, died 25 Feb. 1754; 412. Severn<sup>6</sup>, born 25 Oct. 1756, died 1794, ensign and lieutenant of 9th Virginia Regiment, 1776, taken prisoner at Germantown, 4 Oct. 1777, exchanged 1780, captain, 5th Virginia Regiment, 1781-83, of Caroline Co., Md., married Lucretia Edmondson; 413. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, born 8 April 1759, married 393. Bowdoin<sup>6</sup> Kendall.

165. LEMUEL<sup>5</sup> KENDALL (John<sup>4</sup>, Anne<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>) left will 20 April 1751-20 July 1751,<sup>560</sup> married, (bond 10) May 1738,<sup>561</sup> 180. Susanna<sup>5</sup> (Godwin) Robins, widow of 16. *John*<sup>4</sup> *Robins* (see O'NEIL-ROBINS).

Issue: [KENDALL] 414. John<sup>6</sup>; 415. William<sup>6</sup>, perhaps married Peggy Matthews, daughter of Joseph Matthews whose will, 3 Nov. 1762-28 March 1764, names them;<sup>562</sup> 416. Ann<sup>6</sup>.; 417. Peggy<sup>6</sup>.

166. JOHN<sup>5</sup> KENDALL (John<sup>4</sup>, Anne<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>), heir at law of his brother Joshua, died before 27 June 1758 when his widow was granted administration on his estate.<sup>563</sup> He married Rebecca Wallop,<sup>564</sup> who married (2) John Watts and died after 6 July 1776.<sup>565</sup>

Issue: [KENDALL] 418. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born about 1753, died 1 Jan. 1790 at "Prospect Hill," Richmond Co., Ga.,<sup>566</sup> married, about 1771, James Ingram, died 8 July 1795 in South Carolina,<sup>567</sup> who as James Johnson alias Ingram of St. Giles in the Fields, Middlesex, laborer, had been convicted of theft at London's Old Bailey Court, 15-17 Jan. 1767, transported to Prince George's

Co., Md., where he was employed as a school master, ran away to the Eastern Shore and after his marriage moved from Accomack County to Southampton County and subsequently to North Carolina, was a member of the North Carolina Provincial Congress, Nov. 1776, was commissioned lieutenant colonel of the 8th North Carolina Regiment, 26 Nov. 1776, but resigned 8 July 1777 after his conviction in England became known and then moved to Richmond Co., Ga., where he was lieutenant colonel of militia but then commanded a troop of loyalist cavalry for which he was attainted by the Georgia Assembly, fled to South Carolina and later to the Bahama Islands, and eventually returned to Georgia.<sup>568</sup>

167. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> KENDALL (John<sup>4</sup>, Anne<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>) left will 17 April 1758-27 June 1758,<sup>569</sup> married Mary Ann\_\_\_\_ who married (2) 81. *Charles<sup>5</sup> Scarburgh* (see UTIE-BENNETT), (3) Samuel Lombard and (4) William Monroe.<sup>570</sup>

Issue: [KENDALL] 419. John<sup>6</sup>, under age in 1758; 420. Margaret<sup>6</sup>.

170. ANN<sup>5</sup> KENDALL (John<sup>4</sup>, Anne<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>. Francis<sup>1</sup>) married, by 29 May 1739,<sup>571</sup> as his (1) wife, Jabez Pitt, son of Robert and Elizabeth (Morris) Pitt and stepson of 27. *Nathaniel<sup>4</sup> Andrews* (see ANDREWS), who was born Feb. 1708/9<sup>572</sup> and left will 1 Nov. 1773-25 Jan. 1774.<sup>573</sup> He was reared in Maryland while under the guardianship of his brother-in-law Nicholas Fountain but settled on 100 acres in Jolly's Neck in Accomack County devised to him by his godfather Capt. John Broadhurst in 1723, which he sold 29 Oct. 1740.<sup>574</sup> His brother Robert Pitt deeded him 200 acres on the south side of Pitt's Neck, 17 June 1734,<sup>575</sup> where he lived until his death. He took the oaths as a tobacco inspector at Guilford and Pitt's warehouses, 26 Jan. 1742/3.<sup>576</sup> He married (2)\_\_\_\_,<sup>577</sup>

Issue:<sup>578</sup> 420A. Jabez<sup>6</sup>, of Accomack County, married (1)\_\_\_\_ and (2) Hannah (Gray) Barlow Emmerson, daughter of William and Mary (Wishart) Gray and widow of John Barlow and William Emmerson;<sup>579</sup> 420B. Robert<sup>6</sup>; 420C. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>; 420D. Susanna<sup>6</sup>.

174. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> GODWIN (Susanna<sup>4</sup> Kendall, Anne<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>) left will 26 Jan. 1735/6-13 April 1736,<sup>580</sup> married

Edith\_\_\_\_, who married (2) Salathiel Harrison<sup>581</sup> and died before 9 June 1741 when he was granted administration on her estate.<sup>582</sup>

Issue: [GODWIN] 421. Archibald<sup>6</sup>, left will 30 Jan. 1801-11 May 1801,<sup>583</sup> married (1), 222. Ann<sup>5</sup> Powell (see WILKINS) and (2), (bond 9) July 1776,<sup>584</sup> Vianna Gray (Pitts) Jacob; 422. Scarborough<sup>6</sup>, daughter; 423. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>.

177. DEVORAX<sup>5</sup> GODWIN (Susanna<sup>4</sup> Kendall, Anne<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>) left will 15 Sept. 1791-10 Jan. 1792.<sup>585</sup> He married (1)\_\_\_\_and (2), (bond 27) Aug. 1763,<sup>586</sup> 76. Esther<sup>5</sup> Bailey (see SAVAGE).

Issue: [GODWIN] (by 1) 424. Elishe<sup>6</sup>, married (1), (bond 8) Feb. 1772,<sup>587</sup> Obedience Johnson, who left will 16 Nov. 1782-10 Dec. 1782,<sup>588</sup> and (2), (bond 10) Dec. 1784,<sup>589</sup> Caleb Savage; 425. Daniel<sup>6</sup>, left will 12 Jan. 1803-28 Jan. 1803,<sup>590</sup> married, (bond 30) Sept. 1779,<sup>591</sup> Sarah (Jacob) Cowdry, who left will 22 Jan. 1813-30 Jan. 1815,<sup>592</sup> (by 2) 426. Edmund<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 23) Oct. 1797,<sup>593</sup> Ann Gray<sup>7</sup> Godwin, daughter of 421. Archibald<sup>6</sup> Godwin; 427. Laban<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 18) Feb. 1800,<sup>594</sup> Letty Floyd, daughter of John Floyd; 428. Littleton<sup>6</sup>, under age 1791, married, (bond 9) Nov. 1801,<sup>595</sup> Ann Dalby; 429. Susannah<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 26) Jan. 1786,<sup>596</sup> Samuel Mapp.

187. Capt. LEMUEL<sup>5</sup> COCKE (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Mary<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>) left will 13 April 1756-17 Aug. 1756.<sup>597</sup> He married, by 21 Nov. 1741,<sup>598</sup> Jane Browne who left will 13 Nov. 1765-17 June 1766,<sup>599</sup> daughter of Henry Browne.

Issue: [COCKE]<sup>600</sup> 430. Henry<sup>6</sup>, named in the will of his great-grandfather William Browne, 3 July 1746,<sup>601</sup> married 88. Katherine<sup>5</sup> Holt (see HOLT); 431. Richard<sup>6</sup>, under age in 1765, partner in the firm of William Edwards & Company at Hicks' Ford, left will 2 Nov. 1770-26 April 1773,<sup>602</sup> unmarried; 432. Lemuel<sup>6</sup>, member of Surry County Committee of Safety, 5 Feb. 1776, captain of militia, 26 Aug. 1777, member of the House of Delegates, 1786-88,<sup>603</sup> married, (bond 27) Dec. 1773,<sup>604</sup> Ann Irby, who left will 15 Oct. 1813-23 Nov. 1813;<sup>605</sup> 433. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born 26 Oct. 1752, died 9 March 1824, left will 22 Jan. 1824-May 1824,<sup>606</sup> married, (bond 21) March 1775,<sup>607</sup> Elizabeth<sup>7</sup> Willis,



daughter of 435. *Mildred*<sup>6</sup> (*Smith*) *Willis* (see MARTIAU), who was born 23 Feb. 1756, died 16 Nov. 1814; 434. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married (1) Samuel Lucas, who left will 18 Jan. 1770-17 Feb. 1770,<sup>608</sup> and (2), (bond 12) July 1775,<sup>609</sup> Henry Cook, and moved to North Carolina;<sup>610</sup> 435. Ann<sup>6</sup>, married (1) John Heath, who left will 25 March 1772-21 April 1772,<sup>611</sup> and (2), (bond 28) Dec. 1772,<sup>612</sup> Augustine<sup>7</sup> Willis, son of 435. *Mildred*<sup>6</sup> (*Smith*) *Willis* (see MARTIAU), of Halifax Co., N.C., who was sergeant in the 3rd North Carolina Regiment, 1776, was a member of the North Carolina House of Commons, 1779-82, and left will 13 Nov. 1778-Feb. 1799;<sup>613</sup> 436. Sally<sup>6</sup>, probably died young.

188. JOHN<sup>5</sup> COCKE (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Mary<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>), under age in 1750, left will 1 April 1795-23 Jan. 1798.<sup>614</sup> A resident of Cabin Point, Surry County, he was captain of Surry County militia, 26 Aug. 1777, and colonel, 14 Sept. 1779. He married Rebecca Starke.<sup>615</sup>

Issue: [COCKE]<sup>616</sup> 437. Walter<sup>6</sup>, left will 26 Oct. 1801-22 June 1802,<sup>617</sup> married, (bond 18) Nov. 1788,<sup>618</sup> Ann Carter<sup>7</sup> Harrison, born 12 Jan. 1764,<sup>619</sup> died 1814,<sup>620</sup> daughter of 86. *Henry*<sup>6</sup> *Harrison* (see BURWELL); 438. Hannah<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 2) Jan. 1775,<sup>621</sup> Col. Francis Ruffin of Surry County, born 1750, died 1805,<sup>622</sup> who married (2), (bond 11) Nov. 1782,<sup>623</sup> Susanna Harris; 439. Mary Starke<sup>6</sup>, born 1760, died 5 Oct. 1807,<sup>624</sup> married (1), (bond 13) Dec. 1785,<sup>625</sup> Henry<sup>7</sup> Harrison, brother of Ann Carter Harrison, who was born 14 March 1762<sup>626</sup> and died 1798,<sup>627</sup> and (2), (bond 24) May 1802,<sup>628</sup> 262. *Pleasant*<sup>6</sup> *Hunnicut* (see JORDAN, Thomas); 440. Anna<sup>6</sup>, married John Avery of Sussex County; 441. Rebecca<sup>6</sup>, born 14 Oct. 1771, died 3 June 1837, married (1), 19 Sept. 1799,<sup>629</sup> as his (2) wife, George Ruffin, born 1765, died 1810,<sup>630</sup> of "Evergreen," Prince George County, member of the House of Delegates, 1803-05,<sup>631</sup> and (2), 6 July 1813,<sup>632</sup> as his (2) wife, 25. Maj. *Peter*<sup>6</sup> *Woodlief* (see WOODLEFFE).

188C. MARGARET<sup>5</sup> CONNER (Abigail<sup>4</sup> Crawford, Abigail<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>), born 12 March 1710, died 27 Nov. 1763,<sup>633</sup> left will 10 Nov. 1763-Feb. 1764.<sup>634</sup> She married (1) John Watkins and (2)\_\_\_Cornock.

Issue: (by 1) [WATKINS] 441G. John<sup>6</sup>, for whom Craford Conner gave bond as guardian, 18 May 1753,<sup>635</sup> mariner, left will 4 Oct. 1759-Aug. 1760;<sup>636</sup> 441H. Ann<sup>6</sup>, left will 20 April 1766-18 Sept. 1766,<sup>637</sup> married (1)\_\_\_Collings and (2), (bond 30) Oct. 1759,<sup>638</sup> Samuel Southerland.

188D. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> CONNER (Abigail<sup>4</sup> Crawford, Abigail<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>), born 26 Nov. 1711, died 4 July 1775,<sup>639</sup> left will 17 Oct. 1774-Aug. 1775.<sup>640</sup> He married 66. *Charlotte<sup>5</sup> Conner* (see GOOKIN), who died before 1756.<sup>641</sup> He was a merchant of Portsmouth.

Issue: [CONNER]<sup>642</sup> 441J. Abigail<sup>6</sup>, born 9 Sept. 1742, married (1), (bond 23) Sept. 1761,<sup>643</sup> James Rae and (2) Rev. \_\_\_Burgess; 441K. Charlotte Felicity<sup>6</sup>, born 25 Dec. 1743, married (1) Hugh Sprowle Crawford of Cowdon<sup>644</sup> and moved with him to Scotland and (2)\_\_\_Reeves; 441L. William<sup>6</sup>, born 26 May 1745, drowned 7 March 1770; 441M. Charles<sup>6</sup>, born 20 Oct. 1746, died 8 Dec. 1797, married Margaret Reade, who died 24 Sept. 1805 leaving will 1 Feb. 1803-16 Dec. 1805;<sup>645</sup> 441N. Keader<sup>6</sup>, born 5 March 1748; 441O. Crawford<sup>6</sup>, born 20 Aug. 1750, died 24 Dec. 1773 at the Isle of Nevis; 441P. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 20 Aug. 1750, married (1), (bond 1) April 1767,<sup>646</sup> William Verling and (2) the Rev. William Andrews, who was rector of Portsmouth Parish and chaplain to British troops there until their evacuation, subsequently imprisoned, tried and banished, and settled at Glasgow, Scotland;<sup>647</sup> 441Q. John<sup>6</sup>, born 25 Aug. 1752, died 20 Oct. 175[ ].

188J. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> CONNER (Abigail<sup>4</sup> Crawford, Abigail<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>), born 25 June 1719, left will 26 Dec. 1781-June 1783.<sup>648</sup> She married, 1735,<sup>649</sup> Alexander Bayne, a mariner of Norfolk County, who left will 18 Feb. 1759-May 1759.<sup>650</sup>

Issue: [BAYNE] 441R. Alexander Craford<sup>6</sup>, died 14 Sept. 1797;<sup>651</sup> 441S. John<sup>6</sup>; 441T. Martain<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 18) Jan. 1753,<sup>652</sup> Sarah Southerlin; 441U. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 28) Oct. 1774,<sup>653</sup> George Robinson.

189. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup> WILSON (Willis<sup>4</sup>, Dinah<sup>3</sup> Mason, Lemuel<sup>2</sup>, Francis<sup>1</sup>), born 26 Dec. 1733 at or near the mouth of Chickahominy River, died 27 Oct. 1814, left will 1 Feb. 1812-codicil 20 Sept. 1814-Nov. 1814.<sup>654</sup> He settled on the Willis River in Cumberland County. He married, (bond

25) March 1754,<sup>655</sup> Ann Seay, born 6 March 1735, York County, died 26 April 1814.

Issue: [WILSON]<sup>656</sup> 442. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 23 Dec. 1754, married Thomas<sup>7</sup> Mumford, son of Thomas and 43. Sarah<sup>6</sup> (Booker) Mumford (see PUREFOY) of Amelia County, who left undated will, proved 25 Jan. 1787,<sup>657</sup> 443. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 17 Oct. 1756; 444. Willis<sup>6</sup>, born 22 April 1758, died 10 Feb. 1822, "Bonbrook," Cumberland County, left will 11 Jan. 1811-codicil 22 March 1821-26 Aug. 1822,<sup>658</sup> had provisional commission as lieutenant 30 Sept. 1775 and commissioned lieutenant, First Virginia Regiment, 26 Jan. 1776, severely wounded at Hanging Rock and taken prisoner at Charleston, S.C., 1780, served to the end of the war, was seventh President of the Society of the Cincinnati in the State of Virginia, married 428. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> {Trent) Black (see WOODSON); 445. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>, born 24 Oct. 1759, died 8 Sept. 1839, member of Committee of Safety in Revolutionary War, married, 5 Dec. 1789 in Woodford Co., Ky., Barbara Bullock, born 1 Sept. 1768, died 4 Feb. 1837; 446. Anne Seay<sup>5</sup>, born 10 Sept. 1762; 447. James S.<sup>6</sup>, born 6 Feb. 1765, of "Clay Bank," Cumberland County, soldier in Revolutionary War at Yorktown, 1781, married\_\_\_\_Cox; 448. Mason<sup>6</sup>, daughter, born 21 Dec. 1768, married John Meredith; 449. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, born 30 March 1770, left will 24 Dec. 1841-24 Jan. 1842,<sup>659</sup> educated at Edinburgh University, practiced medicine at Cartersville; 450. Mathew<sup>6</sup>, born 25 March 1772, of "Barter Hill," Cumberland County, died in Cumberland County,<sup>660</sup> married, (bond 13) July 1808,<sup>661</sup> Elizabeth Trent; 451. Alexander<sup>6</sup>, born 1 April 1774; 452. Goodrich<sup>6</sup>, born 26 March 1776, died 30 Sept. 1849, received M.D. degree from University of Pennsylvania, 1797, resided at "Millwood," Prince Edward County, moved to Johnson Shoal, Kanawha County, 1836, married, (bond 4) Nov. 1802,<sup>662</sup> 833. Elizabeth Woodson<sup>6</sup> Venable (see WOODSON), born 21 Nov. 1784,<sup>663</sup> died about 1845; 453. Martha<sup>6</sup>, born 1 June 1778, married, (bond 12) Feb. 1816,<sup>664</sup> James Aiken; 454. Unity<sup>6</sup>, born 22 Feb. 1783.

190. JAMES<sup>5</sup> THELABALL (James<sup>4</sup>, Francis<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>) was tithable in 1731 and left will 10 July 1773-codicil 12 July 1773-Sept. 1773.<sup>665</sup> He married\_\_\_\_.<sup>666</sup>

Issue: [THELABALL] 455. James<sup>6</sup>, tithable with father in 1768, married, bond 16) May 1774,<sup>667</sup> Ann Wishart; 456. Robert<sup>5</sup>, married Ann\_\_\_\_, who was his administratrix<sup>668</sup> and married (2), (bond 27) Jan. 1783,<sup>669</sup> Joseph Hewit; 457. Dinah<sup>6</sup>; 458. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>; 459. Dyer<sup>6</sup>; 460. Lemuel<sup>6</sup>, left will 4 Sept. 1790-4 July 1791;<sup>670</sup> 461. Anthony<sup>6</sup>; 462. Richmond<sup>6</sup>, born 24 July 1765, died 14 Nov. 1809, of Isle of Wight County, 1800, married, (bond21)Feb. 1788,<sup>671</sup> Elizabeth Brent.

191. ABIGAIL<sup>5</sup> THELABALL (James<sup>4</sup>, Francis<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>) left will 8 Feb. 1774-14 April 1774.<sup>672</sup> She married John Griffin, who left will 26 Dec. 1759-20 Jan. 1767.<sup>673</sup>

Issue: [GRIFFIN] 463. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married John Griffin of Norfolk; 464. Fanny<sup>6</sup>; 465. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>; 466. Abigail<sup>6</sup>; 467. James<sup>6</sup>, left will 26 Oct. 1767-3 Dec. 1161,<sup>674</sup> married\_\_\_\_; 467A. (Daughter)<sup>6</sup>, died young.

197. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> THELABALL (Francis<sup>4</sup>, Francis<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>), born 30 March 1718, died before 18 April 1751 when administration on his estate was granted to his widow.<sup>675</sup> He married Elizabeth (Wilson) Sweeny Boush, widow of Lazarus Sweeny and of Maj. Maximilian Boush, who died 20 April 1783<sup>676</sup> leaving will 31 Jan. 1778-July 1783.<sup>677</sup>

Issue: [THELABALL]<sup>678</sup> 470. Abigail<sup>6</sup>, born Jan. 1745/6, married 483. Matthew<sup>6</sup> Godfrey; 471. Prudence<sup>6</sup>, born 25 Nov. 1747, died 23 Dec. 1807, married 155. Charles Sayer<sup>5</sup> Boush; 472. Lemuel<sup>6</sup> born 22 Dec. 1749, died young.

200. NATHANIEL<sup>5</sup> THELABALL (Francis<sup>4</sup>, Francis<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>), born 11 Dec. 1724, was last named as a tithable 1753, and died before 15 May 1755 when the sheriff was ordered to sell his estate.<sup>679</sup> He married Courtney Phillips, who married (2), (bond 21) Dec. 1754,<sup>680</sup> John Williams.

Issue: [THELABALL]<sup>681</sup> 473. Ann<sup>6</sup>; 474. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>.

200A. MARY<sup>5</sup> THELABALL (Francis<sup>4</sup>, James<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>) married (1),(bond 19) Dec. 1761,<sup>682</sup> Peter Norley Ellegood, who chose John Redding as his guardian, 10 Dec. 1759,<sup>683</sup> and died by 5 April

1778 when the inventory of his estate was made,<sup>684</sup> and (2), (bond 29) May 1782,<sup>685</sup> Benjamin Branch.

Issue: (by 1)<sup>686</sup> [ELLEGOOD] 474A. Margaret<sup>6</sup>; 474B. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>.

200B. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> THELABALL (Francis<sup>4</sup>, James<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>) owned 200 acres in 1768, made a deed of gift to his [half-]sister Elizabeth Ashley, 12 Aug. 1773,<sup>687</sup> and left will 21 Dec. 1775-May 1777.<sup>688</sup> He married Susanna Weblin,<sup>689</sup> who married (2), (bond 24) Sept. 1777,<sup>690</sup> Charles Denby.

Issue: [THELABALL] 474C. George<sup>6</sup>, left will 23 Feb. 1796-18 April 1796,<sup>691</sup> devising his estate to his [half-]sisters Susanna and Elizabeth Denby.

203. KEZIAH<sup>5</sup> THELABALL (Lemuel<sup>4</sup>, James<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>) married, James Hunter,<sup>692</sup> who left will 3 Jan. 1774-13 Jan. 1774.<sup>693</sup>

Issue: [HUNTER]<sup>694</sup> 474D. William<sup>6</sup>, left will 10 Jan. 1776-11 Sept. 1777,<sup>695</sup> 474E. Pembroke [Pemmy]<sup>6</sup>, married 486. James Nicholson; 474F. Fanny<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 28) Jan. 1773,<sup>696</sup> Capt. Jonas Herbert, mariner of St. Bride's Parish, Norfolk County, who left will 22 Feb. 1779-Aug. 1782,<sup>697</sup> 474G. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married 201. Samuel<sup>5</sup> Tenant (see THOROWGOOD); 474H. Anne<sup>6</sup>, married (1) Henry Barlow, Jr., mariner, who left will 28 Feb. 1758-March 1760,<sup>698</sup> and (2), (bond 15) July 1760,<sup>699</sup> Capt. William Calvert, who was born 10 June 1734,<sup>700</sup> with whom she sold land inherited from her (1) husband, 14 March 1763;<sup>701</sup> 474I. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married James Moore.

208. AFFIAH<sup>5</sup> GODFREY (Dinah<sup>4</sup> Thelaball, Francis<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>) left will 3 April 1780-April 1782,<sup>702</sup> married Nicholas Woneycott who left will 21 April 1774-July 1774.<sup>703</sup>

Issue: [WONEYCOTT] 475. Nicholas<sup>6</sup>; 476. Edward<sup>6</sup>, died 1 June 1811, appointed lieutenant in the Virginia Navy by the Committee of Safety, later commander of the brigantine *Greyhound* in trade,<sup>704</sup> married Mary (\_\_\_) Enslow, who married (3)\_\_\_Shays;<sup>705</sup> 477. William<sup>6</sup>, perhaps married, (bond 3) Jan. 1792.<sup>706</sup> Margaret Jenkins; 478. Matthew<sup>6</sup>; 479.

Anne<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 2) July 1770.<sup>707</sup> David Porter; 480. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 20) April 1778,<sup>708</sup> John Lillo [Lello]; 481. Rebecca<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 15) July 1778,<sup>709</sup> Tenant Scott, ensign in Norfolk County militia, 1777; 482. Frances<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_ Veal.

210. MATTHEW<sup>5</sup> GODFREY (Dinah<sup>4</sup> Thelaball, Francis<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>) was escheator of the Borough of Norfolk to dispose of alien property, 1780,<sup>710</sup> and colonel and county lieutenant of Norfolk County. He married, (bond 23) June 1756,<sup>711</sup> Abigail Porter.

Issue: [GODFREY] 483. Matthew<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 24) Feb. 1784,<sup>712</sup> 470. Abigail<sup>6</sup> Thelaball; 484. William<sup>6</sup>; 485. Katey<sup>6</sup>.

212. TABITHA<sup>5</sup> LOWERY (Ann<sup>4</sup> Thelaball, Francis<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>), born about 1725-26,<sup>713</sup> married, (bond 4) April 1744,<sup>714</sup> Joshua Nicholson, who married (2), (bond 27) Aug. 1762,<sup>715</sup> Patience (Wright) Porter and left will 4 Dec. 1767-21 Jan. 1768.<sup>716</sup>

Issue: [NICHOLSON] 486. James<sup>6</sup>, member of Committee of Safety, 1775, captain of Norfolk County militia, 1777, left will 14 Feb. 1778-March 1778,<sup>717</sup> married (1), March 1769,<sup>718</sup> 474E. Pembroke<sup>6</sup> Hunter and (2), (bond 24) Sept. 1774,<sup>719</sup> Lydia Cawson; 487. William<sup>6</sup>, captain of Norfolk County militia, 1777, left undated will proved 21 Oct. 1799,<sup>720</sup> married, (bond 6) July 1773,<sup>721</sup> Lovet Tatem; 488. Joshua<sup>6</sup>; 489. Ann<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 6) Sept. 1768,<sup>722</sup> Caleb Herbert, who was lieutenant of Norfolk County militia, 1772, member of the Committee of Safety, 1775, retained as master builder at the shipyard on Rappahannock River, 7 June 1776,<sup>723</sup> left will 22 Jan. 1792-18 May 1796.<sup>724</sup>

213. JOHN<sup>5</sup> IVY (Ann<sup>4</sup> Thelaball, James<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>) left will not now extant to which his widow renounced her benefit 15 Feb. 1777.<sup>725</sup> He married, (bond 4) June 1760,<sup>726</sup> Elizabeth Nash, daughter of William Nash.<sup>727</sup>

Issue: [IVY] 490. George<sup>6</sup>, chose his mother as his guardian, 16 July 1778,<sup>728</sup> married Sarah Jacobs.<sup>729</sup>

214. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> IVY (Ann<sup>4</sup> Thelaball, James<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>) married, (bond 14) Sept. 1763,<sup>730</sup> Capt. Thomas Snale who was



tithable in Norfolk Borough, 1750-53, in Norfolk County, 1765 and 1767, and in Norfolk Borough, 1770-71. He was a lieutenant in the Virginia State Navy and died in 1780.<sup>731</sup> Elizabeth Snale was tithable in Portsmouth, 1780, and had two whites in her household in Portsmouth, 1785.

Issue: [SNALE]<sup>732</sup> 491. Ann<sup>6</sup>, died before 1797, married, as his (2) wife, William Herbert; 491 A. William Ivy<sup>6</sup>; 492. Robert<sup>6</sup>, died 1829, unmarried.

215C. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> ASHLEY (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Thelaball, James<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>) died before Sept. 1772.<sup>733</sup> She married (1)\_\_\_Langley and 2), (bond 1) Nov. 1752, James Ashley, who left will 24 Sept. 1762-Nov. 1762.<sup>734</sup>

Issue: (by 2) [ASHLEY] 492A. William<sup>6</sup>; 492B. James<sup>6</sup>; 492C. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>.

215H. MARY<sup>5</sup> ASHLEY (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Thelaball, James<sup>3</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>), for whom William Ashley gave bond as guardian, 16 March 1753,<sup>735</sup> married, (bond 17) March 1753,<sup>736</sup> Willis Bramble, shipwright of Norfolk County, who left will 11 June 1777-Aug. 1778.<sup>737</sup>

Issue: [BRAMBLE] 492D. John<sup>6</sup>; 492E. William<sup>6</sup>; 492F. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 29) Aug. 1772,<sup>738</sup> Jonathan Dison.

217. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> LANGLEY (William<sup>4</sup>, Margaret<sup>3</sup> Thelaball, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>) left will 27 Dec. 1753-Feb. 1755,<sup>739</sup> married Elizabeth Weblin, daughter of George and Sarah (\_\_\_) Weblin,<sup>740</sup> who married (2), (bond 27) Nov. 1754,<sup>741</sup> Christopher Moseley and left will July 1785-15 Sept. 1794.<sup>742</sup>

Issue: [LANGLEY] 493. Mary<sup>6</sup>, for whom Christopher Moseley gave bond as guardian, 19 Aug. 1756.<sup>743</sup>

218. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> LANGLEY (William<sup>4</sup>, Margaret<sup>3</sup> Thelaball, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>) left will 10 March 1749/50-17 May 1750.<sup>744</sup> He married Elizabeth\_\_\_.

Issue: [LANGLEY] 494. Frances<sup>6</sup>; 495. (Child)<sup>6</sup>, unborn, 1750.

220. JONATHAN<sup>5</sup> LANGLEY (William<sup>4</sup>, Margaret<sup>3</sup> Thelaball, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>), shoemaker of Norfolk, married Elizabeth

Denby, daughter of Charles Denby,<sup>745</sup> who joined him in selling land inherited from his “kinsman” [uncle] 74. Jeremiah<sup>4</sup> Langley, 18-19 July 1758.<sup>746</sup>

Issue: [LANGLEY] 496. Mark<sup>6</sup>, named in will of 441B. Lewis<sup>6</sup> Conner, 1771.

221. SIGNA<sup>5</sup> LANGLEY (William<sup>4</sup>, Margaret<sup>3</sup> Thelaball, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>) died 1777.<sup>747</sup> She married Samuel Bartee who left will 19 Sept. 1764-16 May 1765.<sup>748</sup>

Issue: [BARTEE] 497. Isaac<sup>6</sup>, left will probated 22 July 1794,<sup>749</sup> married Ann\_\_\_; 498. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, was carpenter’s mate, Virginia State Navy,<sup>750</sup> left will 15 May 1795-18 Dec. 1797,<sup>751</sup> married, (bond 5) Oct. 1779,<sup>752</sup> Peggy Mason, daughter of William Mason, who married (2) Joel Peed<sup>753</sup> and left will 24 April 1812-20 Sept. 1813;<sup>754</sup> 499. James<sup>6</sup>,<sup>755</sup> living 1837;<sup>756</sup> 500. Margaret [Peggy]<sup>6</sup>, married 504. William Langley.

222. ABSALOM<sup>5</sup> LANGLEY (Nathan<sup>4</sup>, Margaret<sup>3</sup> Thelaball, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>) died by 5 April 1760 when the inventory of his estate was made,<sup>757</sup> married, (bond 28) July 1752,<sup>758</sup> Elizabeth Sceady who married (2), (bond 29) Nov. 1760,<sup>759</sup> Nathaniel Denby.

Issue: [LANGLEY]<sup>760</sup> 501. Joyce<sup>6</sup>; 502. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>.

225. JAMES<sup>5</sup> LANGLEY (Nathan<sup>4</sup>, Margaret<sup>3</sup> Thelaball, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>) left will 15 Aug. 1775-May 1777.<sup>761</sup> He was heir of his brother Absalom<sup>5</sup>, and was a shipwright of Norfolk. He married, (1) Ann\_\_\_, who joined him in selling land, 8-9 June 1764,<sup>762</sup> and (2), (bond 1) Oct. 1771,<sup>763</sup> Elizabeth Ann Snale.

Issue: [LANGLEY]<sup>764</sup> (by 1) 503. James<sup>6</sup>, born 1754, died 1808, married \_\_\_; 504. William<sup>6</sup>, born 1757, left will 19 Jan. 1807-17 Feb. 1807,<sup>765</sup> married, bond 1) Sept. 1779,<sup>766</sup> 500. Margaret<sup>6</sup> [Peggy] Bartee, who died 20 May 1816;<sup>767</sup> 505. Joseph<sup>6</sup>, born 1764, left will, 13 Dec. 1778-Dec. 1778,<sup>768</sup> married, (bond 23) April 1772,<sup>769</sup> Sarah Butt; 506. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, born 1766, married, (bond 28) April 1789,<sup>770</sup> David Pearce; 507. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, born 1769; (by 2) 508. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born 23 Feb. 1775.



228. ANNA<sup>5</sup> LANGLEY (James<sup>4</sup>, Margaret<sup>3</sup> Thelaball, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>) married (1), (bond 14) Dec. 1750,<sup>[771](#)</sup> Dr. George Rouverie, of Norfolk County, who left will 7 Dec. 1758-7 April 1759,<sup>[772](#)</sup> and (2), by 20 Jan. 1761,<sup>[773](#)</sup> Francis Moore, who left will 27 Jan. 1768-5 May 1768.<sup>[774](#)</sup>

Issue: (by 2) [MOORE] 508A. Francis<sup>6</sup>; 508B. (Child)<sup>6</sup>; 508C. (Child)<sup>6</sup>; 508D. (Child)<sup>6</sup>.

230. MARY<sup>5</sup> JOHNSON (Margaret<sup>4</sup> Langley, Margaret<sup>3</sup> Thelaball, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>) married, by 6 March 1722/3,<sup>[775](#)</sup> Capt. James Nimmo who left will 19 March 1753-17 April 1753,<sup>[776](#)</sup> immigrant from Linlithgow, Scotland, King's Attorney of Princess Anne County, 1732-52, vestryman of Lynnhaven Parish.

Issue: [NIMMO] 509. William<sup>6</sup>, died 15 Jan. 1791, left will 8 Feb. 1790-5 Sept. 1791,<sup>[777](#)</sup> married, 15 May 1753, Elizabeth McClanahan who died 25 Nov. 1782;<sup>[778](#)</sup> 510. Gershom<sup>6</sup>, left will 17 Sept. 1764-20 Nov. 1764,<sup>[779](#)</sup> justice of Princess Anne County, 1753, sheriff, 1763, married 189. *Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> Boush* (see WOODHOUSE), who married (2), 1776, 516. Jacob<sup>6</sup> Hunter and left will 8 June 1809-7 Jan. 1811;<sup>[780](#)</sup> 511. Jacob<sup>6</sup>, left will 20 Oct. 1764-18 Dec. 1764,<sup>[781](#)</sup> married (1), 21 Oct. 1748, Elizabeth McClanahan and (2), (bond 24) April 1761,<sup>[782](#)</sup> Frances White; 512. Johnson<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 7) Sept. 1763,<sup>[783](#)</sup> 220. *Anne<sup>6</sup> Woodhouse* (see WOODHOUSE), who left will 28 April 1815-5 June 1815;<sup>[784](#)</sup> 513. Mary<sup>6</sup>, died 19 March 1749; 514. James<sup>6</sup>, died Dec. 1760; 515. Jennett<sup>6</sup>, married, by 20 Jan. 1761,<sup>[785](#)</sup> Philip Dison.

231. JACAMINE<sup>5</sup> JOHNSON (Margaret<sup>4</sup> Langley, Margaret<sup>3</sup> Thelaball, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>) married, by 7 Sept. 1726,<sup>[786](#)</sup> John Hunter, who left will 28 Feb. 1753-17 April 1753.<sup>[787](#)</sup>

Issue: [HUNTER]<sup>[788](#)</sup> 516. Jacob<sup>6</sup>, left will 24 Jan. 1780-11 May 1780,<sup>[789](#)</sup> married, 5 Dec. 1766, 189. *Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> (Boush) Nimmo* (see WOODHOUSE), widow of 510. Gershom<sup>6</sup> Nimmo; 517. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, married John Harper; 518. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married, as his (1) wife, Robert Cartwright; 519. Jacamine<sup>6</sup>, for whom John Hunter was appointed guardian,

18 Nov. 1755,<sup>790</sup> died 7 Nov. 1791, married Capt. Frederick Wilson Boush, half-brother of her brother Jacob's wife, licensed to keep an ordinary, 19 Feb. 1760,<sup>791</sup> was a member of the Princess Anne County Committee of Safety, 1775, and captain in the Revolutionary War, who married (2), (bond 14) May 1793,<sup>792</sup> Elizabeth Smith; 520. John<sup>6</sup>; 521. Thomas<sup>6</sup>; 522. James<sup>6</sup>, for whom Jacob Hunter was appointed guardian, 18 Nov. 1755;<sup>793</sup> 523. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>; 524. Pembroke<sup>6</sup>, for whom Robert Cartwright was appointed guardian, 18 Nov. 1755,<sup>794</sup> left will 13 Aug. 1818-codicil 16 Nov. 1818-April 1826,<sup>795</sup> married, as his (2) wife, Robert Cartwright who, with wife Pemmy, sold land 7 Aug. 1766,<sup>796</sup> moved to Davidson Co., Tenn., and left will 24 Oct. 1809-19 Feb. 1810;<sup>797</sup> 525. Joyce<sup>6</sup>, married (1), (bond 8) Oct. 1768,<sup>798</sup> Samuel Boush, Jr., and (2), (bond 10) June 1786,<sup>799</sup> Thomas Smith.

235. JAMES<sup>5</sup> IVY (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Langley, Margaret<sup>3</sup> Thelaball, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>) left will 4 Nov. 1752-16 Nov. 1752.<sup>800</sup> He was captain of militia and was tithable in Tanner's Creek Precinct, 1731, 1733, 1735, and on the north side of Tanner's Creek, 1751. He married (1), Nov. 1728,<sup>801</sup> 146. Mary<sup>5</sup> Furlong, who left will, 30 Nov. 1730-21 Oct. 1737,<sup>802</sup> naming her husband but no children, and (2) Mary\_\_\_\_, who married (2), (bond 7) May 1759,<sup>803</sup> John Hurt.

Issue: [IVY]<sup>804</sup> 525A. James<sup>6</sup>; 525B. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_\_Robinson; 525C. Ann<sup>6</sup>, perhaps married, (bond 9) April 1764,<sup>805</sup> Irby Bressie; 525D. Margaret<sup>6</sup>; 525E. Betty<sup>6</sup>.

236. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> IVY (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Langley, Margaret<sup>3</sup> Thelaball, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>) died about 1754.<sup>806</sup> He married 139. Alice<sup>5</sup> Miller, who died about 1772.<sup>807</sup>

Issue: [IVY] 525F. William<sup>6</sup>; 525G. Mary<sup>6</sup>; 525H. Mason<sup>6</sup>, left will 14 March 1794-28 July 1794.<sup>808</sup>

238. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> LANGLEY (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Thelaball, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>) left will 5 Feb. 1753-16 Aug. 1753,<sup>809</sup> married Elizabeth \_\_, who married (2), (bond 14) Jan. 1755,<sup>810</sup> Isaac Talbutt.

Issue: [LANGLEY] 526. Robert<sup>6</sup>, unmarried, left will 30 July 1784-21 Oct. 1784,<sup>811</sup> 527. Richard<sup>6</sup>, died before 21 Feb. 1786 when the inventory

of his estate was made,<sup>812</sup> married Frances\_\_\_\_, who married (2), 10 Sept. 1787,<sup>813</sup> Dr. Michael Bourk [Burk]; 528. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, died by 1784, unmarried; 529. Dinah<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 9) Nov. 1787,<sup>814</sup> William White of Richmond.

242. KATHERINE<sup>5</sup> LANGLEY (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Thelaball, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>) married John Dunnock, who died before 16 Nov. 1749 when Thomas Langley was granted administration on his estate.<sup>815</sup> Issue: [DUNNOCK] 530. Thomas<sup>6</sup>; 531. Katherine<sup>6</sup>.

243. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> LANGLEY (Lemuel<sup>4</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Thelaball, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>), tithable with his father, 1731, died before 19 May 1761.<sup>816</sup> On 25 Nov. 1746 and 19 Sept. 1749 he made deeds of gift to his wife Bridget and on 26 Sept. 1752 sold land inherited from his father,<sup>817</sup> He married Bridget (Whitehurst) Snaile, daughter of William and Elizabeth (\_\_\_\_) Whitehurst and widow of Henry Snaile,<sup>818</sup> who left will 16 Jan. 1784-14 May 1784.<sup>819</sup>

Issue: [LANGLEY]<sup>820</sup> 532. Mary<sup>6</sup>; 533. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, under age in 1761, left will 19 May 1784-10 June 1784;<sup>821</sup> 534. Willis<sup>6</sup>, left will 4 April 1806-5 May 1806,<sup>822</sup> married, (bond 27) Feb. 1779,<sup>823</sup> Elizabeth Gornto; 535. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married, by 19 May 1761,<sup>824</sup> Jeremiah Land, who married (2) 245. Anne<sup>6</sup> Woodhouse (see WOODHOUSE) and left undated will proved 7 June 1805;<sup>825</sup> 536. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, married Jeremiah Wright; 537. Francis<sup>6</sup>.

244. LEMUEL<sup>5</sup> LANGLEY (Lamuel<sup>4</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Thelaball, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>) perhaps married, (bond 26) April 1768,<sup>826</sup> Sarah (\_\_\_\_) Butt and left will 7 Feb. 1772-July 1772<sup>827</sup> naming

Issue: [LANGLEY] 538. Lemuel<sup>6</sup>; 539. John<sup>6</sup>; 540. Mary<sup>6</sup>; 541. Ann<sup>6</sup>.

245. FRANCES<sup>5</sup> LANGLEY (Lemuel<sup>4</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Thelaball, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>) married Col. Josiah Wilson of St. Bride's Parish, Norfolk County, who left will 14 Oct. 1794-20 July 1795.<sup>828</sup>

Issue: [WILSON] 542. Lemuel<sup>6</sup>, perhaps married, (bond 16) Jan. 1790,<sup>829</sup> Abiah Anderson; 543. Peggy<sup>6</sup>; 544. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 16 April 1749, married, (bond 10) Aug. 1770,<sup>830</sup> Capt. James Wilson, born 4 Sept. 1742, died 18 Nov. 1820,<sup>831</sup> left will 27 Sept. 1817-19 Dec. 1820,<sup>832</sup> who married

(2), 3 Nov. 1808, Elizabeth Boush; 545. Josiah<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 4) Dec. 1771,<sup>833</sup> Margaret Cawson; 546. Charles<sup>6</sup>, perhaps married, (bond 13) Aug. 1785,<sup>834</sup> Elizabeth Haynes; 547. Euphan<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 4) Jan. 1783,<sup>835</sup> John Hunter.

246. WILLIS<sup>5</sup> LANGLEY (Lemuel<sup>4</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Thelaball, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>) left will 25 Nov. 1766-19 March 1767.<sup>836</sup> He was a shipwright of Norfolk County. He married Affiah Wilson, daughter of James Wilson,<sup>837</sup> who married (2), (bond 24) Dec. 1767,<sup>838</sup> James Webb.

Issue: [LANGLEY] 548. Letitia<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 20) Dec. 1770,<sup>839</sup> the Rev. James Pasteur, native of Williamsburg, who resided at Norfolk, probably as a schoolmaster, as early as 1739, was ordained and received the King's bounty for Virginia, 16 Jan. 1754, became minister of Bath Parish, Dinwiddie County, 1755, and later of St. Bride's Parish, Norfolk County,<sup>840</sup> and died 18 Jan. 1774 at Norfolk,<sup>841</sup> 549. Willis Wilson<sup>6</sup>, perhaps the Willis who married, (bond 9) Nov. 1779,<sup>842</sup> Susanna Bruce; 550. James<sup>6</sup>, unmarried, left will 17 Dec. 1776-16 Sept. 1785;<sup>843</sup> 551. Josiah<sup>6</sup>; 552. Mary<sup>6</sup>; 553. Euphan<sup>6</sup>.

247. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup> LANGLEY (Lemuel<sup>4</sup>, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Thelaball, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>) died before 27 March 1771 when the inventory of his estate was made.<sup>844</sup> He was a joiner and cabinet maker of Norfolk. He married (1) Abigail\_\_\_\_, who relinquished dower in land he sold,<sup>845</sup> and (2), (bond 19) Oct. 1760,<sup>846</sup> Elizabeth Lewelling.

Issue: [LANGLEY] 554. Nathaniel<sup>6</sup>; 555. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, who married, (bond 1) Sept. 1789,<sup>847</sup> Alexander Harvey.

250. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> GRANBERY (Abigail<sup>4</sup> Langley, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Thelaball, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>), born 24 June 1724, of Nansemond County, died before 1782. He married Mary\_\_\_\_, who after their house was burned by the British during the Revolutionary War lived in Suffolk.

Issue: [GRANBERY]<sup>848</sup> 556. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born 1761, died 11 Feb. 1828, farmer of Nansemond County, enlisted 13 Aug. 1780 and served eighteen months in the Revolutionary War, later a merchant of Hertford Co., N.C.; 557. Tabitha<sup>6</sup>, married, 17 Aug. 1786,<sup>849</sup> William Pinner; 558. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>.

252. JOSIAH<sup>5</sup> GRANBERY (Abigail<sup>4</sup> Langley, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Thelaball, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>), born 14 Oct. 1728, died Dec. 1772, went to Chowan Co., N.C., 1747, where he was a merchant, served in the militia, 1754, and was vestryman of St. Paul's Church at Edenton, 1755-64, but moved to Suffolk, Va., 1768, operated the mercantile firm of Gibson, Granbery & Company, and was vestryman of the Upper Parish of Nansemond County, 1770-72. He married Christian Gregory, who married (2) Dr. Frederic Augustus Doeber and (3) William Cowper.

Issue: [GRANBERY]<sup>850</sup> 559. Christian<sup>6</sup>, died young; 560. John<sup>6</sup>, born 7 Oct. 1759, drowned at sea on a trip to Bermuda, Aug. 1815, moved to Norfolk 1789, was member of the Borough Council 1802, Director of the U.S. Office of Discount and Deposit, first vice president of the Chamber of Commerce, Port Warden 1806, owner of merchant ships and president of the Marine Insurance Company, married, 23 Sept. 1789, Susanna Butterfield Stowe, who was born 15 Dec. 1772, died 23 June 1852; 561. Polly<sup>6</sup>, married Col. Nathaniel Allen of Edenton, N.C., member of the North Carolina House of Commons, 1802, who died 28 Nov. 1805 at Edenton,<sup>851</sup> left will 11 Nov. 1805-Dec. 1805;<sup>852</sup> 562. Josiah<sup>6</sup>, born 15 Aug. 1764, died 12 Dec. 1811, of Norfolk, married, 17 July 1784, Elizabeth Cowper, who was born 6 Dec. 1766 and died 9 March 1812; 563. James<sup>6</sup>, of Edenton, N.C., member of the North Carolina House of Commons 1798, justice 1801, left will 22 Oct. 1804-Nov. 1804,<sup>853</sup> married, 31 May 1796, Mary Harvey, who left will dated 15 Sept. 1833.<sup>854</sup>

253. JOHN<sup>5</sup> GRANBERY (Abigail<sup>4</sup> Langley, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Thelaball, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>), born 3 Oct. 1730, died 1772. He was a resident of Nansemond County, and clerk and vestryman of Suffolk Parish. He married Mary\_\_\_who died 5 Dec. 1761.

Issue: [GRANBERY]<sup>855</sup> 564. Peggy<sup>6</sup>, born 3 Oct. 1752, died young; 565. Josiah<sup>6</sup>, born 14 March 1754, died young; 566. John<sup>6</sup>, born 1 Nov. 1755, mariner of Nansemond County and sailing master of the *Dragon* in the Virginia State Navy 24 Jan.-13 May 1778;<sup>856</sup> 567. Abisha<sup>6</sup>.

254. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> GRANBERY (Abigail<sup>4</sup> Langley, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Thelaball, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>), born 23 March 1731/2, died 17 Jan.

1790. He moved to Northampton Co., N.C., and left will 24 Feb. 1787-March 1790.<sup>857</sup> He married Mary Peele.

Issue: [GRANBERY]<sup>858</sup> 568. Josiah<sup>6</sup>, born 14 March 1754, delegate to the North Carolina Convention, April 1775, owner of merchant ships, member of the North Carolina Assembly from Chowan County, married Ann Gregory; 569. Langley<sup>6</sup>, born 30 Dec. 1756, died young; 570. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born 22 Feb. 1758, died 20 May 1830, captain in 3rd North Carolina Regiment, 16 April 1776, prisoner at New York for a year and a half, member of the North Carolina House of Commons from Gates County 1791, moved to Wilkerson Co., Miss., then to Montgomery Co., Tenn., and then back to North Carolina and was sometimes a school master;<sup>859</sup> 571. Abigail<sup>6</sup>, born 16 Nov. 1758, married Willis Cowling, merchant of Suffolk; 572. John<sup>6</sup>, born 16 Oct. 1760, 2nd lieutenant in 3rd North Carolina Regiment, 12 April 1776, first lieutenant 14 April 1777 and served until 10 Nov. 1778, later resident of Bertie Co., N.C., died before 1800; 573. Mary Ann<sup>6</sup>, born 2 Feb. 1765, married George House of Bertie Co., N.C., who left will 29 Nov. 1795-Feb. 1796;<sup>860</sup> 574. William<sup>6</sup>, born 19 Dec. 1766, died 21 Aug. 1808, left will 16 Aug. 1808-Sept. 1808,<sup>861</sup> resided Northampton Co., N.C., married Letitia Bishop, left will 2 July 1849-24 Sept. 1849,<sup>862</sup> who married (2) Lewis Cotten and moved to Franklin Co., Ala.; 575. James<sup>6</sup>, of Northampton Co., N.C., born 7 July 1768, died 3 Jan. 1816, left will 23 Dec. 1815-March 1816,<sup>863</sup> married Penelope Moore; 576. Patsey<sup>6</sup>, born 8 Oct. 1769 or 1770, perhaps married \_\_Liles; 577. Langley<sup>6</sup>, born 15 Nov. 1772, died 9 May 1858, moved from Bertie Co., N.C., to Jones Co., Ga., 1817, to Twiggs Co., Ga., 1821, to Stewart Co., Ga., 1833, and to Henry Co., Ala., about 1856, left will 8 March 1852-Aug. 1858,<sup>864</sup> married (1), 24 Feb. 1795, Sally Moore who died 4 Oct. 1812, and (2), 28 Sept. 1813, Mary Young who was born 17 Feb. 1785, died 22 July 1880; 578. Peggy<sup>6</sup>, born 20 Oct. 1774, died 5 May 1795; 579. David<sup>6</sup>, of Bertie Co., N.C., born 27 Dec. 1776, died 21 Dec. 1805, married, (bond 11) Aug. 1802, Mary Moore; 580. Rebeckah<sup>6</sup>, born 16 May 1780; 581. Nancy<sup>6</sup>, born 16 April 1782.

259. WILLIS<sup>5</sup> HARGROVES (Abigail<sup>4</sup> Langley, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Thelaball, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>), born 10 Nov. 1741, was confined



on a prison ship by the British for over a year during the Revolutionary War<sup>865</sup> and was listed in Nansemond County with five whites and eight Blacks in his family, 1783,<sup>866</sup> but not 1784. He married Elizabeth\_\_\_\_.

Issue: [HARGROVES] (possibly) 582. Robert<sup>6</sup>; 583. John<sup>6</sup>, each with three whites in their families, 1784, in the same district in which Willis<sup>5</sup> was listed in 1783.<sup>867</sup>

260. LEMUEL<sup>5</sup> WILSON (Mary<sup>4</sup> Chichester, Mary<sup>3</sup> Thelaball, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>) was tithable with his father 1736, 1754. He married\_\_\_\_.

Issue: [WILSON] 584. Mary<sup>6</sup>, perhaps the Mary who married 148. Goodrich<sup>5</sup> Boush; 585. Willis<sup>6</sup>, perhaps the Willis Wilson, lieutenant and captain of the *Caswell* and *Jefferson* galleys in Virginia State Navy,<sup>868</sup> who died 11 Sept. 1798,<sup>869</sup> left will 2 Dec. 1796-17 Dec. 1798,<sup>870</sup> married Mary\_\_\_\_; 586. Anne<sup>6</sup>; 587. Charles<sup>6</sup>; 588. Sarah<sup>6</sup>.

263. EUPHAN<sup>5</sup> WILSON (Mary<sup>4</sup> Chichester, Mary<sup>3</sup> Thelaball, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Mason, Francis<sup>1</sup>) married, as his (2) wife, Joseph John Alston who was justice of Edgecombe Co., N.C., 1732-46, member of the North Carolina Assembly, 1745-46,<sup>871</sup> resided at "Gretna Green," Halifax Co., N.C., and left will 5 Jan. 1780-Aug. 1781.<sup>872</sup>

Issue: [ALSTON]<sup>873</sup> 589. Col. Willis<sup>6</sup>, died 31 Oct. 1819 in his 67th year,<sup>874</sup> left will 9 Sept. 1816-Nov. 1819,<sup>875</sup> member of Constitutional Convention at Halifax, N.C., 1776, married Elizabeth Wright, who died 23 March 1823 at Edenton, N.C.;<sup>876</sup> 590. Henry<sup>6</sup>, born 1753, of Warren Co., N.C., married Sarah Hill; 591. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 1756, married William Palmer; 592. Euphan Wilson<sup>6</sup>, born 1761, married, 1779, John Cooper; 593. Joseph John<sup>6</sup>, born 15 March 1767, died 29 April 1841,<sup>877</sup> of Chatham Co., N.C., married, 1 June 1791, Martha Kearney, born 22 Feb. 1771, died April 1852.

---

<sup>1</sup> V IV, pp. 83-85; James Branch Cabell, *The Majors and Their Marriages* (Richmond, 1915), pp. 46-48; data compiled by Lyndon H. Hart III Richmond.

<sup>2</sup> Although listed in the muster, 1624/5, as aged 40, he deposed 16 Jan. 1637/8 he was aged 42 (Lower Norfolk Co. Bk. A, fo. 3a) and 19 July 1641 he was aged 46 (*ibid.*, fo. 43a).

<sup>3</sup> Hotten, p. 188.

<sup>4</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 286.

<sup>5</sup> MCGC, p. 121.

<sup>6</sup> Patent Bk. 1, pp. 312, 388.

<sup>7</sup> W(2) IV, p. 25.

<sup>8</sup> Patent Bk. 1, p. 816.

<sup>9</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 945.

<sup>10</sup> Patent Bk. 2, p. 88.

<sup>11</sup> “*Nl*, pp. 3, 81-83; II, pp. 11-12, 15.

<sup>12</sup> Lower Norfolk Co. Wills & Deeds C, 1651-56, p. 1. He sat as a justice 15 Aug. 1648 (Wills & Deeds B, p. 82a).

<sup>13</sup> Lower Norfolk Co. Wills & Deeds C, p. 65.

<sup>14</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 72.

<sup>15</sup> Leonard, pp. 32-36, 39, 46-48, 52-53; V XLIX, p. 306; *Executive Journals of the Council of Colonial Virginia*, I (Richmond, 1925), p. 443.

<sup>16</sup> H II, p. 331.

<sup>17</sup> Lower Norfolk Co. Wills & Deeds B, p. 137a.

<sup>18</sup> Lower Norfolk Co. Wills & Deeds E, p. 127.

<sup>19</sup> Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 6, p. 258. The recorded copy is badly mutilated but more could be read in 1896 when William Glover Stanard published an abstract, VIV, p. 84.

<sup>20</sup> Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 7, p. 117.

<sup>21</sup> Waters, *Gleanings*, I, p. 691.

<sup>22</sup> For abstracts of Lower Norfolk Co. records concerning James and Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> (Mason) Thelaball, see *N III*, pp. 138-46.

<sup>23</sup> Patent Bk. 2, p. 345; Lower Norfolk Co. Wills & Deeds C, p. 34.

<sup>24</sup> Norfolk Co. Record Bk. E, p. 19.

<sup>25</sup> Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 4, p. 208.



<sup>26</sup> Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 5, p. 146.

<sup>27</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 208; *N III*, pp. 142-44.

<sup>28</sup> *N III*, pp. 144-46.

<sup>29</sup> Leonard, p. 56.

<sup>30</sup> Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 9, pp. 60-61.

<sup>31</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 291.

<sup>32</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 515; accounting of estate of Thomas<sup>3</sup> Mason includes “for preaching my Sons Lem” Mason funerae sermon.”

<sup>33</sup> Norfolk Co. Record Bk. F, fo. 76a.

<sup>34</sup> Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 11, pp. 22, 125.

<sup>35</sup> Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 9, p. 195.

<sup>36</sup> VXLIX, p. 306.

<sup>37</sup> Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 9, pt. 2, pp. 11-12.

<sup>38</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 366; Princess Anne Co. Record Bk. 3, p. 459.

<sup>39</sup> Norfolk Co. Orders, Appraisements, Wills 1719-22, p. 21a.

<sup>40</sup> Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 6, p. 107, will of Peter Hobson, 14 Sept. [ ]-25 Sept. 1697; Norfolk Co. Wills & Deeds G, p. 121, sale, 20 Oct. 1729, by Mrs. Phyllis Rogers and her eldest son Thomas Mason of part of “Peter Hobson’s Lott.”

<sup>41</sup> Leonard, p. 64.

<sup>42</sup> Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 9, p. 12.

<sup>43</sup> Norfolk Co. Wills & Deeds G, p. 121; Orders, Appraisements & Wills 1719-22, p. 59.

<sup>44</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. I, fo. 43-43a.

<sup>45</sup> Lyndon H. Hart, “Cocke of Princess Anne and Surry Counties, Formerly of Constantine, County Cornwall,” *The Virginia Genealogist*, XL, pp. 243-48. He deposed 19 May 1687 he was aged 35 (Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 5, fo. 27).

<sup>46</sup> Patent Bk. 7, p. 584.

<sup>47</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 1, p. 154.

<sup>48</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 1, p. 154; Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 6, fo. 130, deed of Lemuel<sup>3</sup> Mason, 1695.

<sup>49</sup> *Executive Journals of the Council*, I, pp. 181-82.

<sup>50</sup> Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 4, p. 79.

<sup>51</sup> Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 5, fo. 244a.

<sup>52</sup> Princess Anne Co. Order Bk. 1, p. 176.

<sup>53</sup> Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 8, fo. 4.

<sup>54</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 16-17, 28 July 1708; V XXIX, p. 517.

<sup>55</sup> Walke Bible, in V V, p. 141; gravestone, "Fairfield," in V, p. 142.

<sup>56</sup> Lower Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 4, p. 106.

<sup>57</sup> *Ibid.*, pt. 2, p. 285.

<sup>58</sup> Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 5, pp. 197-197a.

<sup>59</sup> Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 6, p. 105, will of William Heslett.

<sup>60</sup> *Dictionary of Virginia Biography*, II (Richmond, 2001), pp. 125-26; Leonard, p. 75.

<sup>61</sup> Tarter, *op. cit.*, pp. 36, 45.

<sup>62</sup> Norfolk Co. Original Wills, 1711-45, p. 33. He also left a will, 18 Oct. 1733-17 Dec. 1736, duplicating some bequests and naming son Samuel, grandson Samuel Boush, Goodrich Boush, John Boush, wife Alice and daughter Anne (Norfolk Co. Original Wills, in Charles Fleming McIntosh, *Brief Abstracts of Norfolk County Wills, 1710-1753* [n.p., 1922], pp. 139-40).

<sup>63</sup> Lower Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 6, p. 76.

<sup>64</sup> Norfolk Co. Orders, Appraisements, Wills 1719-22, p. 138.

<sup>65</sup> Norfolk Co. Bk. F, fo. 146a.

<sup>66</sup> Northampton Co. Order Bk. 13, 1689-98, pp. 384-87.

<sup>67</sup> Northampton Co. Order Bk. 14, p. 36.

<sup>68</sup> John and J. A. Venn, *Alumni Cantabrigienses*, pt. 1, I (Cambridge, 1922), p. 372; Edward Lewis Goodwin, *The Colonial Church in Virginia* (London, 1927), pp. 260-61; William Meade, *Old Churches, Ministers and Families of Virginia* (Philadelphia, 1857), I, p. 258; Beverley Fleet, *Virginia Colonial Abstracts*, VII (Richmond, 1940), pp. 33-34.

<sup>69</sup> Northampton Co. Order Bk. 14, pp. 176-77.

<sup>70</sup> Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 5, p. 177; Record Bk. 6, p. 23. His brother Thomas Cocke claimed him as a headright seven times in a patent, 21 Oct. 1687 (Patent Bk. 7, p. 584), and in 1702 he received a certificate for 1000 acres including his own importation eighteen times (V V, p. 181).

<sup>71</sup> Hart, *loc. cit.*

<sup>72</sup> Surry Co. Deeds & Wills 1738-54, pp. 35-36.

<sup>73</sup> Lyndon H. Hart, "The Cocke Family in Virginia," *The Virginia Genealogist*, XLV, pp. 278-79.

<sup>74</sup> Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 5, pp. 181-82, will of William Crawford, 26 Sept. 1699-16 March 1699/1700, naming grandchildren William and Abigail Crawford.

<sup>75</sup> Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 5, pt. 1, pp. 185-86.

<sup>76</sup> H VI, pp. 265-66.

<sup>77</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 79-80.

<sup>78</sup> Norfolk Co. Deeds & Wills 9, pp. 220-22, will of James Wilson, 12 Nov. 1712-19 Dec. 1712

<sup>79</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 2, p. 195, inventory.

<sup>80</sup> Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 2, p. 145.

<sup>81</sup> Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 7, p. 73.

<sup>82</sup> Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 5, p. 146.

<sup>83</sup> Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 5, pt. 2,, p. 331.

<sup>84</sup> Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 8, p. 12.

<sup>85</sup> *Ibid*, p. 56.

<sup>86</sup> Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 7, pp. 115-16.

<sup>87</sup> Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 9, p. 425.

<sup>88</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 560-62.

<sup>89</sup> Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 3, p. 17.

<sup>90</sup> Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 8, p. 1.

<sup>91</sup> Norfolk Co. Orders, Appraisements & Wills 1719-23, p. 174.

<sup>92</sup> Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 9, p. 124.

<sup>93</sup> Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 8, pp. 152.

<sup>94</sup> Norfolk Co. Orders, Appraisements & Wills 1719-22, p. 140.

<sup>95</sup> Norfolk Co. Wills & Deeds G, 1725-30, p. 174.

<sup>96</sup> Patent Bk. 7, p. 175.

<sup>97</sup> Leonard, p. 68.

<sup>98</sup> Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 10, p.12.

<sup>99</sup> Norfolk Co. Wills & Deeds F, pp. 99-100. He was dead before 5-6 Feb. 1722.

<sup>100</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 6,p. 49.

<sup>101</sup> Norfolk Co. Record Bk. H, p. 252.

<sup>102</sup> Elizabeth B. Wingo, *Marriages of Princess Anne County (now Virginia Beach), Virginia, 1799-1827*, II(n.p., 1968), p. 1.

<sup>103</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 6, p. 6. The will of Jacob<sup>4</sup> Langley, dated 27 Aug. 1740, suggests John Wishard was then alive.

<sup>104</sup> Journal of Abigail Langley, Virginia Historical Society.

<sup>105</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>106</sup> Norfolk Co. Record Bk. H, p. 215, also naming granddaughter Margaret Smith who is otherwise unidentified.

<sup>107</sup> Elizabeth B. Wmgo, *Norfolk County, Virginia, Tithables, 1751-1755* (Norfolk, 1981), p. 83.

<sup>108</sup> Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 10, pp. 5-6.

<sup>109</sup> Although no record is known to establish that either 80. John<sup>4</sup> or 81. George<sup>4</sup> married and had issue, one or the other seems the most likely candidate to be the father of Thomas Langley of Princess Anne County who left will 1 Sept. 1768-5 Jan. 1769 (Princess Anne Co.

Deed Bk. 10, pp. 235-36; Minute Bk. 8, p. 504) naming wife Alice\_\_\_\_, son Thomas (left a chest and iron pestle), daughter Sarah Jacobs (left 5 slaves), and daughter Anne Capps [wife of Thorowgood Capps] (left 50 acres, which was to go to her son John Capps at her death).

<sup>110</sup> Journal of Abigail Langley, *loc. cit.*

<sup>111</sup> Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 14, p. 99.

<sup>112</sup> Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 6, p. 126.

<sup>113</sup> Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 9, p. 355.

- <sup>114</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 154, inventory of William Chichester.
- <sup>115</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 3, pp. 408-09.
- <sup>116</sup> Norfolk Co. Orders, Appraisments, Wills 1719-22, p. 22a.
- <sup>117</sup> Bertie Co., N.C., Will Bk. B, p. 18.
- <sup>118</sup> Norfolk Co. Wills & Deeds G, 1725-30, p. 121.
- <sup>119</sup> Norfolk Co. Wills & Deeds I, 1736-53, pp. 106-07.
- <sup>120</sup> Norfolk Co. Deeds & Wills 12, pp. 226a-227.
- <sup>121</sup> Presumed on basis of bequests in will of Phillis (Hobson) Mason Rogers, 1759.
- <sup>122</sup> Elizabeth B. Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792* (n.p., 1961), p. 43.
- <sup>123</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 22.
- <sup>124</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. I, p. 23.
- <sup>125</sup> Goodwin, *op. cit.*, p. 307.
- <sup>126</sup> William Meade, *Old Churches, Ministers and Families of Virginia* (Philadelphia, 1857), I, p. 272.
- <sup>127</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 11.
- <sup>128</sup> Named in the will of John Ellegood.
- <sup>129</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 47.
- <sup>130</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 171a.
- <sup>131</sup> Alice is named without relationship in the will of Phillis (Hobson) Mason Rogers (whose other heirs, also named without relationship, were her grandchildren) and as sister in the will of John<sup>5</sup> Ellegood.
- <sup>132</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 52.
- <sup>133</sup> Brent Tarter, ed., *The Order Book and Related Papers of the Common Hall of the Borough of Norfolk, Virginia, 1736-1798* (Richmond, 1979), pp. 45, 64, 108, 122.
- <sup>134</sup> *Virginia Gazette* (Purdie), 8 Nov. 1776.
- <sup>135</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 65; Order Bk. 1776-79, p. [4].
- <sup>136</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 134-35. He named niece Fanny Munford, presently unidentified but perhaps 178. Frances Moseley<sup>6</sup> Munford (see BLAND), wife of 356. John<sup>6</sup> Boush, and a niece of his wife.

<sup>137</sup> Elizabeth B. Wingo, *Marriages of Princess Anne County, 1749-1821* (n.p., 1961), p. 83.

<sup>138</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 63.

<sup>139</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 1, pp. 455-56.

<sup>140</sup> Leonard, pp. 66-67, 71, 75-76, 79, 81.

<sup>141</sup> Southampton Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 6.

<sup>142</sup> Hart, "The Cocke Family in Virginia," *The Virginia Genealogist*, XLIV, pp. 41-42.

<sup>143</sup> Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 12, p. 203, deposition 21 July 1738, aged 60 or thereabouts.

<sup>144</sup> VXXIX.p. 517.

<sup>145</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. I, fo. 86-87a.

<sup>146</sup> Leonard, pp. 65, 67, 72; Tarter, *op. cit.*, pp. 45, 58, 81.

<sup>147</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 9, 1710-17, p. 220, will of James Wilson, 12 Nov. 1712-19 Dec. 1712.

<sup>148</sup> V XXX, pp. 85-86.

<sup>149</sup> Can she have married\_\_\_Cook? George<sup>4</sup> Newton named a grandson George Cook in his will, 1753.

<sup>150</sup> He last appears on the Norfolk County tithable lists that year. In 1732 his slaves were listed to Thomas Mason.

<sup>151</sup> Norfolk Co. Deeds & Wills 12, pp. 226a-227, 23 May 1737, which refers to her as sole daughter and heiress of Capt. Nathl. Newton, deceased.

<sup>152</sup> Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 2, pp. 161, 165.

<sup>153</sup> Norfolk Co. Orders, Appraisements, Wills 1719-22, fo. 38a. fe

<sup>154</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. H, p. 95.

<sup>155</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 3, pp. 404-05.

<sup>156</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 47.

<sup>157</sup> Norfolk Co. Wills & Deeds I, p. 24.

<sup>158</sup> Norfolk Co. Bk. F, fo. 145a.

<sup>159</sup> There may have been two contemporary men named John Haire. Norfolk County tithables show listings in Western Branch Precinct each year, 1730-34, and in Tanner's Creek Precinct, 1731 and 1733.

<sup>160</sup> Elizabeth B. Wingo, *Collection of Unrecorded Wills, Norfolk County, Virginia, 1711-1800* (n.p., 1961), pp. 68-71.

<sup>161</sup> Named in mother's will.

<sup>162</sup> Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 9, p. 355; Westmoreland Co. Deeds & Wills 1716-20, pp. 47-48, 28 Nov. 1716.

<sup>163</sup> VXLIV, pp. 153-54.

<sup>164</sup> Westmoreland Co. Deeds & Wills 10, p. 72.

<sup>165</sup> Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 9, p. 630.

<sup>166</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 248.

<sup>167</sup> Named in father's will.

<sup>168</sup> *Executive Journals of the Council of Colonial Virginia*, HI (Richmond, 1928), p. 543.

<sup>169</sup> Tarter, *op. cit.*, pp. 36, 45; Leonard, pp. 77, 79.

<sup>170</sup> Norfolk Co. Wills & Deeds I, p. 37.

<sup>171</sup> V XXV, p. 119. She was probably the daughter Anne named along with her sister Elizabeth, who married 61. Willis<sup>4</sup> Wilson (W[I] XXVII, p. 210).

<sup>172</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 5, p. 514; Deed Bk. 7, p. 661; Order Bk. 5, p. 22.

<sup>173</sup> Norfolk Co. Order Bk. 1759-63, p. 16.

<sup>174</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 47.

<sup>175</sup> Norfolk Co. Order Bk. 1763-65, p. 138.

<sup>176</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 76-77.

<sup>177</sup> Northampton Co. Order Bk. 14, pp. 205, 217.

<sup>178</sup> Northampton Co. Wills &c 15, 1717-25, p. 121.

<sup>179</sup> Jean M. Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County, Virginia, 1660/1-1854* (Bowie. Md., 1990), p. 16.

<sup>180</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 19, pp. 525-27.

<sup>181</sup> Northampton Co. Wills, Deeds &c 26, 1725-33, p. 238.

<sup>182</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 18, 1733-40, pp. 141-42.

<sup>183</sup> Northampton Co. Order Bk. 20, 1732-40, p. 251.

<sup>184</sup> Bible of Peter Hack Hack of “Fairview,” Accomack County, copy made by S. Virginia Hack of Snow Hill, Md., 27 Jan. 1904, Thomas Teackle Upshur manuscripts, Earl Gregg Swem Library, College of William and Mary. Her age is given as 63, but she was named in her father’s will, 29 Jan. 1695/6.

<sup>185</sup> Mihalyka, *op. cit.*, p. 24.

<sup>186</sup> Stratton Nottingham, *Land Causes. Accomack County, Virginia, 1727-1826* Onancock, Va., n.d.), p. 11. She and her husband Edmund Allen sued for her dower in Henry Custis’ land, 1755. They had sued, 1738, for her dower in Thomas Custis’ land (*ibid.*, p. 3).

<sup>187</sup> Teackle family record, in VXXI, p. 423.

<sup>188</sup> Northampton Co. Order Bk. 14, p. 205.

<sup>189</sup> Accomack Co. Will Bk. 1737-43, p. 33.

<sup>190</sup> Accomack Co. Wills, Deeds &c 1715-29, p. 58.

<sup>191</sup> Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1744-53, p. 328, in NGSQ LXXVI, p. 13.

<sup>192</sup> Accomack Co. Wills 1752-57, p. 316.

<sup>193</sup> Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1777-80, p. 247.

<sup>194</sup> Northampton Co. Order Bk. 14, p. 58.

<sup>195</sup> Accomack Co. Wills &c 1692-1715. Pp. 367-68.

<sup>196</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Deeds 26, 1725-33, p. 70.

<sup>197</sup> Jean M. Mihalyka, *Loose Papers and Sundry Court Cases. 1732-1744/5, Northampton County, Virginia* (II (n.p., 2000), p. 21.

<sup>198</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 21, 1754-60, p. 376. She named grandchildren Susanna Eshon, John Holland and Ann Holland whose parentage is undetermined.

<sup>199</sup> Northampton Co. Order Bk. 22, 1748-51, p. 90.

<sup>200</sup> Accomack Co. Wills &c 1757-61, p. 183.

<sup>201</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County, Virginia, 1660/1-1854*, p. 96.

<sup>202</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 92.

<sup>203</sup> Northampton Co. Order Bk. 14, p. 205.

<sup>204</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 121.



- <sup>205</sup> ESII, pp. 351, 1358-60.
- <sup>206</sup> Accomack Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1715-29, pt. 2, p. 213.
- <sup>207</sup> Will of Samuel Welbourne; *ES* I, p. 546; II p. 1360.
- <sup>208</sup> *Executive Journals of the Council of Colonial Virginia*, IV (Richmond, 1930), p. 12.
- <sup>209</sup> Albemarle Parish Register.
- <sup>210</sup> Surry Co. Deeds & Wills 1738-54, p. 672.
- <sup>211</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 777.
- <sup>212</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, XLV, p. 279.
- <sup>213</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 66-67.
- <sup>214</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 1723-34, p. 7.
- <sup>215</sup> Conner Bible, record copied in 1885, in Mary Lee Chapman Elkins Collection, Box 5, Virginia State Archives, Acc.27856.
- <sup>216</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. I, p. 169.
- <sup>217</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. I, p. 21.
- <sup>218</sup> Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 11, pp. 15-16.
- <sup>219</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 74.
- <sup>220</sup> V XXV, p. 199.
- <sup>221</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>222</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 153.
- <sup>223</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 47.
- <sup>224</sup> Francis Thelaball Bible (Oxford, 1743), Virginia State Archives, Acc.35231.
- <sup>225</sup> Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 7, p. 70.
- <sup>226</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deeds & Wills 4, p. 115.
- <sup>227</sup> Princess Anne Co. Order Bk. 3, p. 323.
- <sup>228</sup> Francis Thelaball Bible, *loc. cit.*
- <sup>229</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 6, p. 101.
- <sup>230</sup> *ibid.*, p. 634.
- <sup>231</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. I, p. 157. 1770.

<sup>232</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 11, p. 39, will of Samuel Boush, Sr., 19 Sept. 1769-5 Jan.

<sup>233</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 5.

<sup>234</sup> Norfolk Co. Order Bk. 1759-63, p. 125. On 15 Oct. 1761 William and Mary Thelaball, infants under 21 by Mary Dison their next friend, sued James Ashley in chancery for a partition of 16 slaves between the parties, mentioning the dower of James Ashley's wife Mary. William and Mary Thelaball chose James Ashley as their guardian 17 Dec. 1761 (*ibid.*, p. 137).

<sup>235</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deeds & Wills 1724-35, p. 115.

<sup>236</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 5, p. 235.

<sup>237</sup> Princess Anne Co. Order Bk. 5, p. 2.

<sup>238</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 5, pp. 361-62.

<sup>239</sup> Princess Anne Co. Order Bk. 5, p. 90.

<sup>240</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deeds & Wills 4, p. 412.

<sup>241</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. I, p. 136a.

<sup>242</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 5-6.

<sup>243</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 91.

<sup>244</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 1.

<sup>245</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 211.

<sup>246</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 187a-188.

<sup>247</sup> Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 12, pp. 201-02.

<sup>248</sup> Brown, *op. cit.*, p. 52; *R I*, pp. 185-88.

<sup>249</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 1723-34, p. 4. He named "daughter in law" Mary; was Elizabeth married previously?

<sup>250</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 2.

<sup>251</sup> Norfolk Co. Order Bk. 1750-53, p. 42. The will, much mutilated, without date of writing, is recorded in Wills & Deeds I, pp. 219-20. He left land in Currituck, N.C.

<sup>252</sup> Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 12, p. 172. Can she have married \_\_\_ Langley and be the Lydia Langley who left will, 15 Feb. 1755-May 1755 (Wingo,

*Collection of Unrecorded Wills, Norfolk County, Virginia, 1711-1800*, p. 60), giving her estate to [half?]-sister Betty Langley?

<sup>253</sup> Norfolk Co. Guardian bond, in *The Southside Virginian*, I, p. 100.

<sup>254</sup> Norfolk Co. Guardian bond, in *The Southside Virginian*, I, p. 99.

<sup>255</sup> Norfolk Co. Guardian bond, in *The Southside Virginian*, I, pp. 102, 153.

<sup>256</sup> Norfolk Co. Guardian bond, in *The Southside Virginian*, I, p. 155.

<sup>257</sup> Norfolk Co. Wills & Deeds F, pp. 99-100.

<sup>258</sup> Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 14, pp. 14-15.

<sup>259</sup> W(1) XIX, p. 195.

<sup>260</sup> Norfolk Co. Record Bk. H, p. 10. He probably died before 9 Sept. 1742 when his daughter, Joyce<sup>5</sup>, made her will (*ibid.*, p. 9).

<sup>261</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 18. She named brother-in-law James Moor. She may have been Nathan's (2) wife and mother of only Kesia and Moses.

<sup>262</sup> W(1) XIX, p. 196.

<sup>263</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. H, p. 9.

<sup>264</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. I, p. 317.

<sup>265</sup> Norfolk Co. guardian's bond, in *The Southside Virginian*, I, p. 101.

<sup>266</sup> Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 18, pp. 197-99.

<sup>267</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 7, p. 367.

<sup>268</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 39.

<sup>269</sup> Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 7, p. 174.

<sup>270</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 9, p. 352.

<sup>271</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 54.

<sup>272</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 7, p. 166.

<sup>273</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 2, p. 38.

<sup>274</sup> Mrs. John Bennett Boddie, *Historical Southern Families* XVI (Baltimore, 1971), pp. 164-65.

<sup>275</sup> Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 9, p. 36, with notation of items excluded because they had been given to William Ivy, the decedent's son, by his grandmother Mrs. Elizabeth [*sic*] Langley.

- <sup>276</sup> Norfolk Co. Order Bk. 9, p. 74.
- <sup>277</sup> Norfolk Co. Wills & Deeds I, p. 212a.
- <sup>278</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 9.
- <sup>279</sup> Norfolk Co. Record Bk. H, p. 245.
- <sup>280</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. I, p. 74.
- <sup>281</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. I, p. 255; Order Bk. 1750-53, p. 85.
- <sup>282</sup> Norfolk Co. guardian bond, in *The Southside Virginian*, I, p. 101.
- <sup>283</sup> Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 16, pp. 14-15.
- <sup>284</sup> Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 18, p. 3.
- <sup>285</sup> Julian Hastings Granbery, *John Granbery, Virginia* (New York, 1964), pp. 16-18.
- <sup>286</sup> Edgecombe Co., N.C., Deed Bk. 3, p. 491; Deed Bk. 4, p. 64.
- <sup>287</sup> Journal of Abigail Langley, *loc. cit.*; Granbery, *op. cit.*, pp. 16-34, 71, 75, 83-90, 98-99, 107-09, 118, 122-23.
- <sup>288</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. I, fo. 60.
- <sup>289</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 25.
- <sup>290</sup> Bertie Co., N.C., Deed Bk. K, p. 397.
- <sup>291</sup> Bertie Co., N.C., Will Bk. C, p. 33.
- <sup>292</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 10.
- <sup>293</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 44.
- <sup>294</sup> Bertie Co., N.C., Deed Bk. P, pp. 263-67.
- <sup>295</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 136-37.
- <sup>296</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 68.
- <sup>297</sup> Norfolk Co. Order Bk. 1786-87, p. 131; Appraisements 2, 1775-1800, p. 85.
- <sup>298</sup> Wingo, *op. cit.*, p. 57.
- <sup>299</sup> Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Amelia County, Virginia, 1753-1815* (n.p. 1961), p. 94.
- <sup>300</sup> *Virginia Gazette and Public Advertiser*, Richmond, 9 Feb. 1793.
- <sup>301</sup> *The Norfolk and Portsmouth Chronicle*, 24 April 1790.

<sup>302</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Va.... 1788, 1793-1817*, p. 39.

<sup>303</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 36.

<sup>304</sup> Florence Kimberly Turner, *Gateway to the New World, A History of Princess Anne County* (Easley, S.C., 1985), p. 186; *Virginia Gazette*, 5 July 1780; Peter Wilson Coldham, *American Migrations, 1765-1799* (Baltimore, 2000), pp. 572-73.

<sup>305</sup> Letter of Mary Aitcheson to Margaret (Ellegood) Parker, dated Eastwood, Va., 16 April 1785, in w(1) XIII, p. 69.

<sup>306</sup> W(l) XIII, pp. 67-69.

<sup>307</sup> John Harvie Creecy, *Virginia Antiquary, Volume I, Princess Anne County Loose Papers, 1700-1789* (Richmond, 1954), p. 162.

<sup>308</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Princess Anne County, Virginia, 1749-1821*, p. 53.

<sup>309</sup> Scarburgh Bible, in W(l) VII, p. 190.

<sup>310</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Princess Anne County, Virginia, 1749-1821*, p. 53.

<sup>311</sup> *Ibid*, p. 64.

<sup>312</sup> Named in the will of the Rev. Charles Smith.

<sup>313</sup> *Norfolk and Portsmouth Journal*, 29 Oct. 1788.

<sup>314</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 6.

<sup>315</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 54; *Virginia Gazette and Weekly Advertiser*, Richmond, 12 July 1787.

<sup>316</sup> *Norfolk Herald and Public Advertiser*, 18 Dec. 1797.

<sup>317</sup> Elizabeth B. Wingo, *Norfolk County, Virginia, Tithables, 1751-1765* (Norfolk, 1981), p. 145.

<sup>318</sup> Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 8, 1762-69, p. 289.

<sup>319</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Princess Anne County, Virginia, 1749-1821*, p. 83.

<sup>320</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 45.

<sup>321</sup> *Norfolk Herald and Public Advertiser*, 6 Oct. 1796.

<sup>322</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Princess Anne County, Virginia, 1749-1821*, p. 83; *Virginia Chronicle and Norfolk and Portsmouth General Advertiser*, 19 Oct. 1793.

<sup>323</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 32, pp. 166-67.

<sup>324</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Princess Anne County, Virginia, 1749-1821*, p. 84.

<sup>325</sup> *Norfolk Herald and Public Advertiser*, 30 Dec. 1797.

<sup>326</sup> *Norfolk Herald*, 16 June 1796.

<sup>327</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 179a-181.

<sup>328</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 76.

<sup>329</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 123.

<sup>330</sup> Blow family Bible (Oxford, 1715); Mary Lee Chapman Elkins Collection, *loc. cit.*, Box 4.

<sup>331</sup> Elizabeth B. Wingo, *Norfolk County, Virginia... Revolutionary War and War of 1812 Applications for Pensions...* (Norfolk, 1964), pp. 122-23.

<sup>332</sup> *The Herald and Norfolk and Portsmouth Advertiser*, 20 June 1795; Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Va.... 1788, 1793-1817*, p. 122.

<sup>333</sup> VXC, pp. 432-33.

<sup>334</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County... 1788, 1793-1817*, p. 39.

<sup>335</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 13; *The Herald and Norfolk and Portsmouth Advertiser*, 19 July 1795.

<sup>336</sup> Mary Lee Chapman Elkins Collection, *loc. cit.*, Box 4, identifies her as Winifred (Wiggins) Hoskins.

<sup>337</sup> Surry Co. Order Bk. 1744-49, pp. 538-39.

<sup>338</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, XLIV, p. 314; XLV, p. 31.

<sup>339</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. 11, p. 69.

<sup>340</sup> Southampton Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 475.

<sup>341</sup> Leonard, pp. 89, 93, 96, as Symmons.

<sup>342</sup> Benjamin Simmons register, Georgia State Archives; *The Virginia Genealogist*, XLIV, p. 311, XLV, pp. 23-26.

<sup>343</sup> A guardian was appointed for his son 18 Jan. 1802 (Southampton Co. Minute Bk. 1799-1803, p. 244) and the inventory of his estate was

returned 15 Aug. 1802 (Southampton Co. Will Bk. 5, pp. 428-29).

<sup>344</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Southampton County, Virginia, 1750-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1955), p. 95.

<sup>345</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>346</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Sussex County, Virginia, 1754-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1952), p. 74.

<sup>347</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Brunswick County, Virginia, 1750-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1953), p. 87.

<sup>348</sup> Southampton Co. Will Bk. 9, p. 241; Chancery Papers, 1809.

<sup>349</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 23.

<sup>350</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Greensville County, Virginia, 1781-1825* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1955), p. 11.

<sup>351</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. D, p. 300.

<sup>352</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 103.

<sup>353</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 96.

<sup>354</sup> Southampton Co. Will Bk. 11, pp. 184-85, earliest date in accounting of his estate returned by Nancy Simmons, administratrix.

<sup>355</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 95.

<sup>356</sup> Southampton Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 453.

<sup>357</sup> Butts family Bible, Georgia State Archives.

<sup>358</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 95.

<sup>359</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 63.

<sup>360</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, XLIV, pp. 42-43, 46-47.

<sup>361</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Surry County, Virginia, 1768-1825* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1960), p. 52.

<sup>362</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 11, pp. 201-03.

<sup>363</sup> Southampton Co. Will Bk. 7, p. 99.

<sup>364</sup> Southampton Co. Will Bk. 5, pp. 470-71.

<sup>365</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 107.

<sup>366</sup> Southampton Co. Order Bk. 1803-05, p. 42.

<sup>367</sup> Southampton Co. Will Bk. 8, p. 2.

<sup>368</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 95.

<sup>369</sup> Southampton Co. Chancery papers, 1832; Southampton Co. Judgments, 1829,1-W, pt.

2.

<sup>370</sup> Southampton Co. Will Bk. 11, p. 461.

<sup>371</sup> Southampton Co. Will Bk. 9, pp. 296-97.

<sup>372</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 96.

<sup>373</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>374</sup> Southampton Co. Order Bk. 1802-03, p. 365.

<sup>375</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 95.

<sup>376</sup> Brunswick Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 447.

<sup>377</sup> Brunswick Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 521.

<sup>378</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, XLIV, pp. 43, 47-49.

<sup>379</sup> Brunswick Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 195; Brunswick Co. Judgment 1801 C, J.

<sup>380</sup> Probably Ermine Embry, daughter of William Embry, will 6 May 1759-5 Feb. 1760 (Lunenburg Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 290). Her daughter 54. *Mary*<sup>6</sup> (*Edmunds*) *Love* (see FLOOD) named a child Ermine Embry<sup>7</sup> *Love*.

<sup>381</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Brunswick County*, p. 27.

<sup>382</sup> Brunswick Co. Order Bk. 2, pp. 161-63; Judgments 1802, D. E, folder 2.

<sup>383</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Brunswick County*, p. 30.

<sup>384</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Brunswick County*, p. 87.

<sup>385</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 34.

<sup>386</sup> Powhatan Co. Will Bk. 9, p. 39.

<sup>387</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Brunswick County*, p. 96.

<sup>388</sup> *Raleigh Register*, 13 March 1811; Craven Co., N.C, Estate Papers, John Tilman.

<sup>389</sup> Brunswick Co., Order Bk. 2, p. 142.

<sup>390</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Brunswick County*, p. 66.

<sup>391</sup> Henry Co. Minute Bk. 2, p. 126.



- <sup>392</sup> Southampton Co. Minute Bk. 1799-1803, p. 43.
- <sup>393</sup> Southampton Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 85.
- <sup>394</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, XLIV, pp. 43, 49-50.
- <sup>395</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. F, p. 294.
- <sup>396</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 59.
- <sup>397</sup> Albemarle Parish Register.
- <sup>398</sup> TXVII, p. 60.
- <sup>399</sup> Surry Co. Deeds &c 8, 1730-38, p. 697.
- <sup>400</sup> Prince George Co. Deed Bk. 1787-92, p. 530.
- <sup>401</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, XLIV, pp. 43-44, 50-51.
- <sup>402</sup> Albemarle Parish Register.
- <sup>403</sup> Leonard, pp. 85, 87, 90, 93, 96, 98, 101.
- <sup>404</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 23.
- <sup>405</sup> Brunswick Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 8.
- <sup>406</sup> Albemarle Parish Register.
- <sup>407</sup> Prince George Co. Land and personal property tax books, 1807, last year taxed.
- <sup>408</sup> Leonard, pp. 123, 126, 131, 147, 150, 154, 157, 162, 166, 174.
- <sup>409</sup> Surry Co. Deeds & Wills 1730-38, p. 826.
- <sup>410</sup> Surry Co. Order Bk. 1744-49, p. 33.
- <sup>411</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, XLVI, pp. 45, 52.
- <sup>412</sup> Surry Co. Order Bk. 1744-49, pp. 33, 227.
- <sup>413</sup> Southampton Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 211.
- <sup>414</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 96.
- <sup>415</sup> St. Peter's Parish, New Kent Co., Register.
- <sup>416</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. 10A, p. 209.
- <sup>417</sup> Surry Co. Order Bk. 1744-49, p. 33; Guardians Accounts 1744-62, pp. 60, 126, 133.
- <sup>418</sup> Southampton Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 82.
- <sup>419</sup> Goodwin, *op. cit.*, p. 268; David Dobson, *The Original Scots Colonists of Early America, 1612-1783* (Baltimore, 1989), p. 86.

- <sup>420</sup> Charles Parish, York County, Register.
- <sup>421</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 16, p. 524.
- <sup>422</sup> Elizabeth B Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County... 1706-1792*, p. 4.
- <sup>423</sup> *The Herald and Norfolk and Portsmouth Advertiser*, 17 Dec. 1794.
- <sup>424</sup> *Norfolk Gazette and Publick Ledger*, 11 Sept. 1807; *Raleigh Register*, 24 Sept. 1807.
- <sup>425</sup> Norfolk City Will Bk. 2, p. 35.
- <sup>426</sup> W(2) XVI, pp. 38-39; Leonard, pp. 95,98,100,104,106,110,113,115,118,120,134, 138, 142, 146, 150, 196, 200, 204, 214, 218, 222, 226, 230, 234, 238; Robert Armistead Stewart, *The History of Virginia's Navy of the Revolution* (Richmond, 1938), pp. 22, 135.
- <sup>427</sup> Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 38, p. 114.
- <sup>428</sup> *Norfolk Herald*, 18 Nov. 1816.
- <sup>429</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 90.
- <sup>430</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 15, p. 135.
- <sup>431</sup> Creecy, *op. cit.*, p. 94.
- <sup>432</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 4a-5.
- <sup>433</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 33.
- <sup>434</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 15, p. 8.
- <sup>435</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 11.
- <sup>436</sup> Ella Foy O'Gorman, *Descendants of Virginia Culverts* (n.p., 1947), p. 601; Revolutionary War pension application, Jonathan Calvert, R.18, Virginia Half Pay, National Archives.
- <sup>437</sup> *Virginia Chronicle and Norfolk and Portsmouth General Advertiser*, 12 Jan. 1793.
- <sup>438</sup> *Norfolk Gazette and Publick Ledger*, 2 Feb. 1807.
- <sup>439</sup> Norfolk City Will Bk. Will Bk. 2, pp. 332-35.
- <sup>440</sup> George Holbert Tucker, *Abstracts from Norfolk City Marriage Bonds (1797-1850) and Other Genealogical Data* (n.p., 1934), p. 218; *Norfolk Gazette and Public Ledger*, 30 April 1810.
- <sup>441</sup> *Norfolk Gazette and Public Ledger*, 21 Nov. 1808.

<sup>442</sup> Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 8, p. 339. He was on a list of Princess Anne County justices, 24 Nov. 1762, as “dead” (*Justices of the Peace of Colonial Virginia, 1757-1775* [Richmond, 1922], p. 61), but this notation may have been made later.

<sup>443</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Princess Anne County, Virginia, 1749-1821*, p. 77.

<sup>444</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 5, p. 514, will of Charles Sayer, 18 Aug. 1740-5 Nov. 1740; Deed Bk. 7, p. 661, will of Margaret Sayer, 18 May 1754-19 Nov. 1754.

<sup>445</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 7, p. 625.

<sup>446</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 12, p. 56.

<sup>447</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Princess Anne County, Virginia, 1749-1821*, p. 68.

<sup>448</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 17, p. 49.

<sup>449</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Princess Anne County, Virginia, 1749-1821*, p. 77. Robert Ballard was security.

<sup>450</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 166a.

<sup>451</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 46.

<sup>452</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 6, p. 471.

<sup>453</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 43.

<sup>454</sup> Wingo, *Norfolk County, Virginia... Revolutionary War and War of 1812 Applications for Pensions...*, pp. 57-58.

<sup>455</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 51a.

<sup>456</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 46.

<sup>457</sup> Norfolk Co. guardian bond, in *The Southside Virginian*, I, p. 101.

<sup>458</sup> Norfolk Co. guardian bond, in *The Southside Virginian*, I, p. 154.

<sup>459</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 14.

<sup>460</sup> Norfolk Co. guardian bond, in *The Southside Virginian*, I, p. 154.

<sup>461</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 14.

<sup>462</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 194-96.

<sup>463</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 12, p. 56, will of Robert Ballard (husband of 135. Ann<sup>5</sup> Newton), 1769, naming Samuel Boush as brother-

in-law.

<sup>464</sup> *Virginia Chronicle and Norfolk and Portsmouth Advertiser*, 8 Sept. 1792.

<sup>465</sup> Blow Bible (Oxford, 1715), Virginia State Archives, Ace. 35363; *Virginia Gazette* (Rind), 22 April 1773.

<sup>466</sup> *Virginia Gazette and Weekly Advertiser*, Richmond, 25 Jan. 1787; Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 6.

<sup>467</sup> *Virginia Chronicle and Norfolk and Portsmouth Advertiser*, 20 April 1793.

<sup>468</sup> *Norfolk Gazette and Public Ledger*, 16 Oct. 1809.

<sup>469</sup> William Lindsay Hopkins, *Virginia Revolutionary War Land Grant Claims, 1783-1850 (Rejected)* (Richmond, 1988), p. 22; Revolutionary War pension application, Robert Boush, R. 19366, Virginia Half Pay.

<sup>470</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 6.

<sup>471</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 6.

<sup>472</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 54; *Virginia Gazette*, 12 July. 1787.

<sup>473</sup> *Enquirer*, Richmond, 20 Dec. 1823, 6 Jan. 1824.

<sup>474</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 49.

<sup>475</sup> *Norfolk Herald*, 2 March 1799.

<sup>476</sup> Southall Papers, Earl Gregg Swem Library, College of William and Mary, folder 146.

<sup>477</sup> W(2)I, p. 117.

<sup>478</sup> *Virginia Gazette*, 22 May 1779.

<sup>479</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 176-77.

<sup>480</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, I, p. 69.

<sup>481</sup> Hopkins, *loc. cit.*; H XII, p. 207, pension to widow and *four* young children; Revolutionary War pension application, Goodrich Boush, R. 19365.

<sup>482</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 6.

<sup>483</sup> Kenneth C. Boush, "The Boush and Allied Families" (MS, n.d.), Library of Virginia miscellaneous microfilm 521.

<sup>484</sup> Hopkins, *loc. cit.*

- <sup>485</sup> *Virginia Chronicle and General Advertiser*, Norfolk, 22 Sept. 1794.
- <sup>486</sup> Tucker, *op. cit.*, p. 108.
- <sup>487</sup> *Norfolk Herald*, 21 June 1800.
- <sup>488</sup> *Norfolk Herald*, 5 Nov. 1789.
- <sup>489</sup> *The Herald and Norfolk and Portsmouth Advertiser*, 24 Dec. 1794.
- <sup>490</sup> Tucker, *op. cit.*, p. 32.
- <sup>491</sup> *Enquirer*, Richmond, 17 Oct. 1823.
- <sup>492</sup> *Virginia Gazette*, 26 Nov. 1736.
- <sup>493</sup> *N I*, p. 95.
- <sup>494</sup> The Bible record of David Coupland, son of William and Alice Apsley (O'Sheal) Coupland (V XXXIV, p. 90), states he was born at his grandfather David O'Sheal's seat in Nansemond County, 3 Aug. 1749. Presumably Alice is the child of a previous marriage of David O'Sheal.
- <sup>495</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 50.
- <sup>496</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 59.
- <sup>497</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 135.
- <sup>498</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 6.
- <sup>499</sup> Boush, *loc. cit.*
- <sup>500</sup> Norfolk Co. Order Bk. 1782083, p. 39.
- <sup>501</sup> Christ Church, Norfolk, Parish register.
- <sup>502</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County... 1788, 1793-1817*, p. 93.
- <sup>503</sup> Norfolk Co. Order Bk. 1788-90, p. 12.
- <sup>504</sup> Tucker, *op. cit.*, p. 4.
- <sup>505</sup> Norfolk Co. Order Bk. 1790-93, p. 11.
- <sup>506</sup> Norfolk Co. Order Bk. 1782-83, p. 36.
- <sup>507</sup> Norfolk Co. Order Bk. 1790-93, p. 14.
- <sup>508</sup> Southampton Co. Marriage Register 1750-1853, p. 661.
- <sup>509</sup> Norfolk Co. 1850 census, Norfolk, p. 217 or 109, family 1612-1804.
- <sup>510</sup> Norfolk Co. Order Bk. 1759-63, p. 211.
- <sup>511</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 11.

<sup>512</sup> Southampton Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 377.

<sup>513</sup> Ella Foy O’Gorman, *Descendants of Virginia Calverts* (n.p., 1947), pp. 599, 603; Southampton Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 120; Wingo, *Norfolk County, Virginia... Revolutionary War and War of 1812 Applications for Pensions*, pp. 15-16.

<sup>514</sup> Southampton Co. Will Bk. 7, p. 288-90.

<sup>515</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1791*, p. 11.

<sup>516</sup> Southampton Co. Will Bk. 7, pp. 369-70.

<sup>517</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Southampton County*, p. 85.

<sup>518</sup> Norfolk Co. Marriage bond, in W(2) Vm, p. 100, without date.

<sup>519</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 6.

<sup>520</sup> *Ibid.*, as Hudson.

<sup>521</sup> He first appears on the Norfolk Co. tithable list, 1772.

<sup>522</sup> Boush Bible, Virginia State Archives; *Norfolk Gazette and Public Ledger*, 8 Jan. 1813; *Norfolk and Portsmouth Herald*, 11 Jan. 1813.

<sup>523</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 6.

<sup>524</sup> Norfolk Borough Will Bk. 4, pp. 215-17,

<sup>525</sup> Norfolk City Order Bk. 17, p. 153.

<sup>526</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, Charles S. Boush, R.12, Virginia Half Pay.

<sup>527</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 6.

<sup>528</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County... 1788, 1793-1817*, p. 16.

<sup>529</sup> Tucker, *op. cit.*, p. 37.

<sup>530</sup> Named in will of their aunt Margaret Sweeney, 26 Aug. 1790-18 Oct. 1790 (Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 61-61a); Boush, *loc. cit.*

<sup>531</sup> Tucker, *op. cit.*, p. 2.

<sup>532</sup> Northampton Co. Loose papers, pack 14, Thomas Cable’s estate; Land Causes 1754-71, p. 101

<sup>533</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 26, pp. 505-06.

<sup>534</sup> Mrs. John Bennett Boddie, ed., *Historical Southern Families*, X (Honolulu, 1966), p. 192.

<sup>535</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County, Virginia, 1660/1-1854*, p. 65.

<sup>536</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 30, pp. 1-14, division of estate of Custis Kendall, Dec. 1795.

<sup>537</sup> Northampton Co. Wills &c 29, pp. 371-77.

<sup>538</sup> *Virginia Gazette*, 7 Nov. 1771; Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County, Virginia, 1660/1-1854*, p. 65.

<sup>539</sup> Gravestone, "Rural Felicity," in Jean Merritt Mihalyka and Faye Downing Wilson, *Graven Stones of Lower Accomack County, Virginia* (Bowie, Md., 1986), p. 29.

<sup>540</sup> *Virginia Gazette and Weekly Advertiser*, Richmond, 17 April 1784.

<sup>541</sup> Northampton Co. Wills &c 29, pp. 208-13.

<sup>542</sup> Northampton Co. Order Bk. 33, 1796-1800, p. 96. *ES* I, p. 201, says died 1809.

<sup>543</sup> Gravestone, "Kendall Grove," in Jean Merritt Mihalyka, *Gravestone Inscriptions in Northampton County, Virginia* (Richmond, 1984), p. 48.

<sup>544</sup> Northampton Co. Wills &c 27, pp. 161-62.

<sup>545</sup> Northampton Co. Wills &c 31, 1799-1802, p. 486.

<sup>546</sup> Northampton Co. Wills &c 27, pp. 483-84.

<sup>547</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 18, 1734-40, p. 163,

<sup>548</sup> *ES* I, p. 309.

<sup>549</sup> Northampton Co. Minute Bk. 25, 1754-61, p. 215.

<sup>550</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County, Virginia, 1660/1-1854*, p. 65.

<sup>551</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 77.

<sup>552</sup> Northampton Co. Wills &c 27, 1783-88, p. 311.

<sup>553</sup> Accomack Co. Wills &c 1767-72, p. 347.

<sup>554</sup> George A. Hanson, *Old Kent* (Baltimore, 1876), pp. 311-12; Peyton Neale Clarke, *Old King William Homes and Families* (Louisville, Ky., 1897), p. 104.

<sup>555</sup> Accomack Co. Wills &c 1784-87, p. 52.

- <sup>556</sup> *ES* I, pp. 644-45.
- <sup>557</sup> Accomack Co. Wills &c 1767-722, p. 475.
- <sup>558</sup> Northampton Co. Order Bk. 30, 1783-87, p. 544.
- <sup>559</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County, Virginia, 1660/1-1854*, p. 110.
- <sup>560</sup> Accomack Co. Wills 1749-52, p. 261.
- <sup>561</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County, Virginia, 1660/1-1854*, p. 65. Susanna was granted administration on the estate of Sarah Robins, 27 Dec. 1743 (Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1737-44, p. 535).
- <sup>562</sup> Accomack Co. Wills 1761-67, p. 264.
- <sup>563</sup> Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1753-63, p. 246.
- <sup>564</sup> Accomack Co. Wills 1749-52, p. 220, will of John Wallop, 11 April 1751-28 May 1751.
- <sup>565</sup> *NGSQ* LXXVI, p. 13; Accomack Co. Wills &c 1772-77, p. 438, will of John Watts, 6 July 1776-27 Aug. 1776.
- <sup>566</sup> *Augusta Chronicle*, 9 Jan. 1790.
- <sup>567</sup> *Ibid.*, 1 Aug. 1795.
- <sup>568</sup> *NGSQ* LXXVI, pp. 5-16.
- <sup>569</sup> Accomack Co. Wills 1757-61, p. 65.
- <sup>570</sup> *NGSQ* LXXVI, p. 13.
- <sup>571</sup> Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1737-44, pp. 149, 185.
- <sup>572</sup> Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1719-24, p. 47a.
- <sup>573</sup> Accomack Co. Wills &c 1772-77, p. 147, leaving his land and other estate to young children John and Esther, who were to be maintained by his son Jabez, and leaving 1 shilling sterling to his other children.
- <sup>574</sup> Accomack Co. Wills, Deeds &c 1715-29, p. 490; Deeds &c 1737-46, pp. 198-99.
- <sup>575</sup> Accomack Co. Deeds & Wills 1729-37, p. 183 (copy, pp. 393-94).
- <sup>576</sup> Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1737-44, p. 459.
- <sup>577</sup> Perhaps 31. *Susannah*<sup>4</sup> *Robins* (see O'NEIL-ROBINS).
- <sup>578</sup> Accomack Co. Will Bk. 1752-57, p. 353, will of Robert Pitt, 16 Oct. 1755-30 Nov. 1756, naming four children of his brother Jabez. They



are presumed to be children of Ann<sup>5</sup> Kendall.

<sup>579</sup> *ES II*, pp. 1067-68.

<sup>580</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 18, 1733-40, pp. 154-55.

<sup>581</sup> Jean M. Mihalyka, *Loose Papers and Sundry Court Cases, 1732-1744/5, Northampton County, Virginia*, II (n.p., 2000), p. 128.

<sup>582</sup> Northampton Co. Order Bk. 20, 1732-42, p. 442.

<sup>583</sup> Northampton Co. Wills &c 31, 1799-1802, p. 350.

<sup>584</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County, Virginia, 1660/1-1854*, p. 44. She married (1), (bond 12) Nov. 1763, Esau Jacob (*ibid.*, p. 55).

<sup>585</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 28, 1788-92, p. 339.

<sup>586</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County, Virginia, 1660/1-1854*, p. 44.

<sup>587</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 60.

<sup>588</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 26, 1777-80, p. 577.

<sup>589</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County, Virginia, 1660/1-1854*, p. 95.

<sup>590</sup> Accomack Co. Wills &c 1800-04, p. 596.

<sup>591</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County, Virginia, 1660/1-1854*, p. 44.

<sup>592</sup> Accomack Co. Wills &c 1814-16, p. 103.

<sup>593</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County, Virginia, 1660/1-1854*, p. 44.

<sup>594</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>595</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>596</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 69.

<sup>597</sup> Surry Co. Wills & Deeds 10, 1754-68, pp. 72-73.

<sup>598</sup> Surry Co. Deeds & Wills 1738-54, p. 399.

<sup>599</sup> Surry Co. Deeds & Wills 10, 1754-68, p. 415.

<sup>600</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, XLV, pp. 279-81.

<sup>601</sup> Surry Co. Deeds & Wills 1738-54, p. 568.

<sup>602</sup> Brunswick Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 150.

- <sup>603</sup> Leonard, pp. 162, 166, 170
- <sup>604</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Sussex County, Virginia, 1754-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1952), p. 18.
- <sup>605</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 545-46.
- <sup>606</sup> Christian Co., Ky., Will Bk. D, pp. 132-33.
- <sup>607</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Brunswick County*, p. 18.
- <sup>608</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. 10A, p. 70.
- <sup>609</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 23.
- <sup>610</sup> Sussex Co. Deed Bk. G, p. 596.
- <sup>611</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. 10A, p. 189.
- <sup>612</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 90.
- <sup>613</sup> Halifax Co., N.C., Will Bk. 3, p. 321.
- <sup>614</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. l.p. 248.
- <sup>615</sup> Surry Co. Deed Bk. 8, p. 205, deed of slaves, 20 Feb. 1764, by Mary Starke to daughter Rebecca Cocke.
- <sup>616</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, XLV, pp. 279-82.
- <sup>617</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. 1, pp. 729-30.
- <sup>618</sup> Catherine Lindsay Rnorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Surry County, Virginia, 1768-1825* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1960), p. 21.
- <sup>619</sup> Albemarle Parish Register.
- <sup>620</sup> V XXXIV, p. 287.
- <sup>621</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 72.
- <sup>622</sup> TXXII, p. 134.
- <sup>623</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 72.
- <sup>624</sup> Gravestone, Sussex Co.
- <sup>625</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 41.
- <sup>626</sup> Albemarle Parish Register.
- <sup>627</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. F, p. 125, inventory.
- <sup>628</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Sussex County*, p. 39.
- <sup>629</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 72.

<sup>630</sup> W(l) XVIII, p. 253; Prince George Co. Order Bk. **1811-14**, p. 158, inventory recorded Feb. 1812. He left a will (*ibid.*, p. 285) presumably proved before Jan. 1811 since not mentioned in this surviving book.

<sup>631</sup> Leonard, pp. 233, 237.

<sup>632</sup> *Raleigh Register*, 16 July 1813. 1757.

<sup>633</sup> Conner Bible, *loc. cit.*

<sup>634</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 116a.

<sup>635</sup> Norfolk Co. Guardian bond, in *The Southside Virginian*, I, p. 100.

<sup>636</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 48a.

<sup>637</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 149a.

<sup>638</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 61, as Ann Watkins

<sup>639</sup> Conner Bible, *loc. cit.*

<sup>640</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 69-70.

<sup>641</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 8, p. 146, will of Monica Conner, Nov. 1756-15 Feb.

<sup>642</sup> Conner Bible, *loc. cit.*

<sup>643</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 54.

<sup>644</sup> Coldham, *op. cit.*, p. 532.

<sup>645</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 4, pp. 80-81.

<sup>646</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 66.

<sup>647</sup> Coldham, *op. cit.*, p. 532.

<sup>648</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 180-81.

<sup>649</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 4, as Alexander Bayne and Margaret Conner.

<sup>650</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 33.

<sup>651</sup> Mary Lee Chapman Elkins Collection, *loc. cit.*, Box 5.

<sup>652</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 4.

<sup>653</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 56.

<sup>654</sup> Cumberland Co. Original wills, Virginia State Archives.

<sup>655</sup> Katherine B. Elliott, *Marriage Records, 1749-1840, Cumberland County, Virginia* (South Hill, Va., 1969), p. 139.

<sup>656</sup> John Bennett Boddie, *Historical Southern Families*, III (Redwood City, Calif., 1959), pp. 63-65.

<sup>657</sup> Amelia Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 21.

<sup>658</sup> Cumberland Co. Will Bk. 7, pp. 105-06.

<sup>659</sup> Cumberland Co. Will Bk. 10, pp. 319-21.

<sup>660</sup> Elliott, *op. cit.*, p. 130, cites division of his estate in Cumberland Co. Will Bk. 9, p. 240.

<sup>661</sup> Elliott, *op. cit.*, p. 140.

<sup>662</sup> Prince Edward Co. Marriage Register 1754-1850, no pagination.

<sup>663</sup> Family record, George Brown Goode Papers, Box 2, Virginia State Archives; Elizabeth Marshall Venable, *Venables of Virginia* (New York, 1925), p. 37.

<sup>664</sup> Elliott, *op. cit.*, p. 1.

<sup>665</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 21. He named grandson James Denby.

<sup>666</sup> Possibly, by 7 Dec. 1743, Elizabeth, heir of William Richmond (Princess Anne Co. Order Bk. 5, p. 224).

<sup>667</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 64.

<sup>668</sup> Creecy, *op. dr.*, p. 120.

<sup>669</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 32.

<sup>670</sup> Princess Anne Co. Will Bk. 1, pp. 175-76. He died before 1 March 1791 when his cousin Henry Collins wrote his will (*ibid.*, pp. 175-76).

<sup>671</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Princess Anne County, Virginia, 1749-1821*, p. 97.

<sup>672</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 14, p. 62.

<sup>673</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 10, p. 63.

<sup>674</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 10, p. 162; Minute Bk. 8, p. 427.

<sup>675</sup> Norfolk Co. Order Bk. 1750-52, p. 36.

<sup>676</sup> Boush Bible, Virginia State Archives, Acc. 22246.

<sup>677</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 212.

<sup>678</sup> Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 28, p. 13; Deed Bk. 35, p. 89.

<sup>679</sup> Norfolk Co. Order Bk. 1753-55, p. 140.

<sup>680</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 72, as Courtney Thelaball or Phillips.

<sup>681</sup> Norfolk Co. guardian bond, 20 July 1758, in *The Southside Virginian*, I, p. 154; Norfolk Co. Order Bk. 1755-59, p. 195, John Williams, guardian.

<sup>682</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 22.

<sup>683</sup> Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 8, p. 74.

<sup>684</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 15, p. 62.

<sup>685</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Princess Anne County, Virginia, 1749-1821*, p. 11.

<sup>686</sup> Creecy, *op. cit.*, pp. 108-09.

<sup>687</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 13, p. 195.

<sup>688</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 94.

<sup>689</sup> This identification is based on the records cited regarding her sister Elizabeth who married 217. William<sup>5</sup> Langley.

<sup>690</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 19.

<sup>691</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 173-173a.

<sup>692</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 8, p. 275.

<sup>693</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 14, p. 40.

<sup>694</sup> Creecy, *op. cit.*, p. 95.

<sup>695</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 15, p. 25.

<sup>696</sup> *ibid*, p. 48.

<sup>697</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 165-66.

<sup>698</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 43a.

<sup>699</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 12.

<sup>700</sup> O’Gorman, *op. cit.*, p. 596.

<sup>701</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 9, 159.

<sup>702</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 157.

<sup>703</sup> *Ibid*, p. 31.

<sup>704</sup> Stewart, *op. cit.*, p. 269.

- <sup>705</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, II, p. 115.
- <sup>706</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 75.
- <sup>707</sup> *Ibid*, p. 53.
- <sup>708</sup> *Ibid*, p. 40.
- <sup>709</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 58.
- <sup>710</sup> *Virginia Gazette*, 5 July 1780.
- <sup>711</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 26.
- <sup>712</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 26.
- <sup>713</sup> Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 11, pp. 91-92.
- <sup>714</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 49.
- <sup>715</sup> *Ibid*.
- <sup>716</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 169a.
- <sup>717</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 103.
- <sup>718</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Princess Anne County, Virginia, 1749-1821*, p. 77.
- <sup>719</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 49.
- <sup>720</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 224.
- <sup>721</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 49.
- <sup>722</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 31.
- <sup>723</sup> CVIII, p. 191.
- <sup>724</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 174.
- <sup>725</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 73.
- <sup>726</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 35.
- <sup>727</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 12, p. 24.
- <sup>728</sup> Norfolk Co. Order Bk. 1776-79, no pagination.
- <sup>729</sup> Brown, *op. cit.*, p. 52.
- <sup>730</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 61.
- <sup>731</sup> Brown, *op. cit.*, p. 53; Norfolk Co. Minute Bk. 24, p. 151.
- <sup>732</sup> Brown, *op. cit.*, p. 53. Norfolk Co. Minute Bk. 24, p. 151, says Robert went to sea as a youth and never returned.
- <sup>733</sup> Creecy, *op. cit.*, p. 78.

- <sup>734</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 100.
- <sup>735</sup> Norfolk Co. Guardian bond, in *The Southside Virginian*, I, p. 100.
- <sup>736</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 7.
- <sup>737</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 107-08.
- <sup>738</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 20.
- <sup>739</sup> Wingo, *Collection of Unrecorded Wills, Norfolk County, Virginia*, p. 62.
- <sup>740</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 8, p. 491; Creecy, *op. cit.*, p. 14.
- <sup>741</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 47.
- <sup>742</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 129a-130.
- <sup>743</sup> Norfolk Co. guardian bond, in *The Southside Virginian*, I, p. 153.
- <sup>744</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. I, p. 158.
- <sup>745</sup> Wingo, *Collection of Unrecorded Wills, Norfolk County, Virginia*, p. 36.
- <sup>746</sup> Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 18, pp. 110-11.
- <sup>747</sup> Norfolk Co. Audit Bk. 1, pp. 162-63, order of 19 Jan. 1777.
- <sup>748</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 135a.
- <sup>749</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 125a-126a.
- <sup>750</sup> Wingo, *Norfolk County, Virginia... Revolutionary War and War of 1812 Applications for Pensions*, p. 7.
- <sup>751</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 196-196a.
- <sup>752</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 4.
- <sup>753</sup> Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 38, pp. 167a-168a, deed 17 June 1780 in anticipation of marriage.
- <sup>754</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 4, pp. 180-81.
- <sup>755</sup> He may have married, (bond 23) Dec. 1791, Sarah Gamewell (Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 4) or, (bond 3) March 1795, Josie Langley (Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Va.... 1788, 1793-1817*, p. 12).
- <sup>756</sup> Brown, *op. cit.*, p. 74.
- <sup>757</sup> Norfolk Co. Appraisement Bk. 1, p. 78.

<sup>758</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 39.

<sup>759</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 20; Creecy, *op. cit.*, p. 41.

<sup>760</sup> Norfolk Co. guardian bond, 16 Jan. 1761, Moses Langley as guardian, in *The Southside Virginian*, I, p. 156.

<sup>761</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 104-05.

<sup>762</sup> Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 21, pp. 221-22.

<sup>763</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 39. The bond shows Elizabeth, a deed of 9 Aug. 1773 shows Ann, his will shows Elizabeth Ann.

<sup>764</sup> W(l) XIX, p. 196, lists the birth dates shown, citing a Bible register. The birth of Joseph can hardly be correct, given his marriage date; but all other indications place him in this family.

<sup>765</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 4, pp. 92-93.

<sup>766</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 39.

<sup>767</sup> Brown, *op. cit.*, p. 73, which misinterprets the data abstracted.

<sup>768</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 139. He named wife Sarah, nephew Jonathan Langley (son of brother James), niece Mary Godfrey (under age), nephew William Langley (son of brother James), and nephew Joseph Langley.

<sup>769</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 39.

<sup>770</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 51.

<sup>771</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Princess Anne County, Virginia, 1749-1821*, p. 86.

<sup>772</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 8, p. 355.

<sup>773</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 547.

<sup>774</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 10, pp. 220-21; Minute Bk. 8, p. 454.

<sup>775</sup> Princess Anne Co. Order Bk. 3, p. 165.

<sup>776</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 7, p. 448.

<sup>777</sup> Princess Anne Co. Will Bk. 1, pp. 178-79.

<sup>778</sup> Nimmo family record, Virginia State Archives, Ace. 29314.

<sup>779</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 9, p. 430.

<sup>780</sup> Princess Anne Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 39.



- <sup>781</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 9, p. 465.
- <sup>782</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 49.
- <sup>783</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Princess Anne County, Virginia, 1749-1821*, p. 78.
- <sup>784</sup> Princess Anne Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 146-47.
- <sup>785</sup> Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 7, p. 411.
- <sup>786</sup> Princess Anne Co. Order Bk. 3, p. 263.
- <sup>787</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 7, p. 449.
- <sup>788</sup> Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 7, p. 210.
- <sup>789</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 17, p. 1.
- <sup>790</sup> Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 7, p. 204.
- <sup>791</sup> Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 7, p. 375.
- <sup>792</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Princess Anne County, Virginia, 1749-1821*, p. 6.
- <sup>793</sup> Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 7, p. 204.
- <sup>794</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>795</sup> Davidson Co., Tenn., Will Bk. 8, p. 557.
- <sup>796</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 9, p. 599.
- <sup>797</sup> Davidson Co., Tenn., Will Bk. 4, p. 82.
- <sup>798</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Princess Anne County, Virginia, 1749-1821*, p. 10.
- <sup>799</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 93.
- <sup>800</sup> Norfolk Co. Wills & Deeds I, p. 300.
- <sup>801</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 35.
- <sup>802</sup> Wingo, *Collection of Unrecorded Wills, Norfolk County*, p. 56.
- <sup>803</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 35.
- <sup>804</sup> Tully Robinson gave bond as guardian of James Ivy, orphan of James, on 16 Aug. 1759, and James Cleeves gave bond as guardian of Betty and Peggy Ivy, orphans of James, on 17 April 1760 (Norfolk Co. guardian bonds, in *The Southside Virginian*, I, pp. 154-55).
- <sup>805</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 7.

<sup>806</sup> Elizabeth B. Wingo, *Norfolk County, Virginia, Tithables, 1751-1765* (Norfolk, 1981), p. 92, last year listed. His widow was tithable in 1757 (*ibid.*, p. 120).

<sup>807</sup> Elizabeth B. Wingo and W. Bruce Wingo, *Norfolk County, Virginia, Tithables, 1766-1780* (Norfolk, 1985), p. 147, last year listed.

<sup>808</sup> Norfolk City Will Bk. 1, pp. 77-78.

<sup>809</sup> Wingo, *Collection of Unrecorded Wills, Norfolk County, Virginia*, p. 61.

<sup>810</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 63.

<sup>811</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 201.

<sup>812</sup> Norfolk Co. Appraisement Bk. 2, p. 113.

<sup>813</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 5; Creecy, *op. cit.*, p. 173.

<sup>814</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 70.

<sup>815</sup> Norfolk Co. Order Bk. 1750-53, p. 65.

<sup>816</sup> Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 7, p. 426.

<sup>817</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 7, pp. 74, 229, 346.

<sup>818</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 4, p. 424; Deed Bk. 5, p. 248; Creecy, *op. cit.*, p. 91.

<sup>819</sup> Princess Anne Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 14. She died before March 1784 when her grandson James Whitehurst issued a caveat against the proving of her will, claiming she was not of sound mind and memory and that being in a low state of health she could not utter herself so as to be understood (*Creecy, op. cit.*, p. 131).

<sup>820</sup> Children 1-4 are named in W(l) XIX, p. 197, but it should be noted she had a daughter Mary by her (1) husband Henry Snaile; children 2,4-6 are named in Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 7, p. 426; children 2-5 are suggested in a chancery summons, 4 Oct. 1779, in Creecy, *op. cit.*, p. 128, which also suggests another daughter [Mary?] married Robert Huggins.

<sup>821</sup> Princess Anne Co. Will Bk. 1, pp. 18-19.

<sup>822</sup> Princess Anne Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 299.

<sup>823</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Princess Anne County, Virginia, 1749-1821*, p. 61.

<sup>824</sup> Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 7, p. 426. They were both then under age.

<sup>825</sup> Princess Anne Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 256.

<sup>826</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 39.

<sup>827</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 3.

<sup>828</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 151-152a.

<sup>829</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Princess Anne County, Virginia, 1749-1821*, p. 117.

<sup>830</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 74.

<sup>831</sup> James Wilson Bible.

<sup>832</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 5, pp. 59-61.

<sup>833</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 74.

<sup>834</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Princess Anne County, Virginia, 1749-1821*, p. 117.

<sup>835</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 35.

<sup>836</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 154.

<sup>837</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 7a-9, will of James Wilson, 13 Jan. 1749/50-Feb. 1756.

<sup>838</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 69.

<sup>839</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 51.

<sup>840</sup> Goodwin, *op. cit.*, p. 297.

<sup>841</sup> *Virginia Gazette*, 27 Jan. 1774.

<sup>842</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 39.

<sup>843</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 232.

<sup>844</sup> Norfolk Co. Appraisement Bk. 1, p. 137.

<sup>845</sup> Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 16, p. 94, 20 April 1751.

<sup>846</sup> Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792*, p. 39.

<sup>847</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 30, as orphan of Samuel, of lawful age.

<sup>848</sup> Granbery, *op. cit.*, pp. 18-20.

<sup>849</sup> Blanche Adams Chapman, *Isle of Wight County Marriages, 1628-1800* (n.p., 1933), p. 91.

<sup>850</sup> Granbery, *op. cit.*, pp. 21-35, 71, 75, 83-84.

- <sup>851</sup> *Raleigh Register*, 9 Dec. 1805.
- <sup>852</sup> Chowan Co., N.C., Will Bk. B, pp. 253-57.
- <sup>853</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 183-84.
- <sup>854</sup> Chowan Co., N.C., Will Bk. C, p. 166, without probate entry.
- <sup>855</sup> Granbery, *op. cit.*, pp. 84-85.
- <sup>856</sup> Stewart, *op. cit.*, p. 192.
- <sup>857</sup> Northampton Co., N.C., Will Bk. 1, p. 390.
- <sup>858</sup> Granbery, *op. cit.*, pp. 86-89, 98-99, 107-09, 113, 122-23.
- <sup>859</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, Thomas Granbery, S.41592, National Archives.
- <sup>860</sup> Bertie Co., N.C., Will Bk. D, p. 310.
- <sup>861</sup> Northampton Co., N.C., Will Bk. 3, p. 7.
- <sup>862</sup> Northampton Co., N.C., Will Bk. 5, pp. 81-82, probated in Franklin Co., Ala.
- <sup>863</sup> Northampton Co., N.C., Will Bk. 3, p. 167.
- <sup>864</sup> Henry Co., Ala., Will Bk. J, pp. 579-82.
- <sup>865</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, XVIII, p. 210.
- <sup>866</sup> *Heads of Families at the First Census... State Enumerations: 1782 to 1785*,
- <sup>867</sup> *Ibid.*, p.74
- <sup>868</sup> Stewart, *op. cit.*, p. 269.
- <sup>869</sup> Norfolk Co. Minute Bk. 23, p. 110; *Norfolk Herald*, 13 Sept. 1798, Col. Willis Wilson of Gosport died at Great Bridge on Tuesday [11 Sept.].
- <sup>870</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 204a-205.
- <sup>871</sup> *The Colonial Records of North Carolina*, IV (Raleigh, 1886), p. 733.
- <sup>872</sup> Halifax Co., N.C., Will Bk. 3, p. 10.
- <sup>873</sup> Joseph A. Groves, *The Alstons and Allstons of North and South Carolina* (Atlanta, 1901), p. 181; Alston-Williams-Boddie-Hilliard Society, *Society and Family Book*, I (Winston-Salem, N.C, 1961), pp. 52, chart betw. pp. 32-33.
- <sup>874</sup> *Raleigh Register*, 19 Nov. 1819.

<sup>875</sup> Halifax Co., N.C, Will Bk. 3, p. 646.

<sup>876</sup> *Raleigh Register*, 4 April 1823.

<sup>877</sup> *Raleigh Register*, 14 May 1841.

## MATHEWS<sup>1</sup>

\*1. Capt. SAMUEL<sup>1</sup> MATHEWS came to Virginia before 1618. On 4 May 1622 Richard Brewster deposed in a suit against Capt. Samuel Argall

that the said Mathewes came thither over as a servant to Sheriff Johnson of London and then the deft Argall made him a Captaine, and the said Mathewes lived but a while in James Towne but went to live in Sherley hundred and there looked to some few men of the Sherif Johnson's, and afterwarde went to a place called Harryhattock where the said deft [Argall] gave the said Mathewes to comaund of men & made him Capteine of them.<sup>2</sup>

On 27 April 1622 "Samuell Mathewes of Arowtttox in the Countrie of Virginia, Esq., aged 32," presumably then in England, also made a deposition concerning the ship *Treasurer*<sup>3</sup> He returned to Virginia in the *Southampton*, which arrived in Dec. 1622, and in the census, 1623/4, is listed at the "plantation over against James City,"<sup>4</sup> where he was recorded in the muster, 1624/5, with Mr. David Sands, the minister, and a company of twenty men.

Among the patents for land drawn up at a Quarter Court held for Virginia in London, 20 Nov. 1622, one was set aside for Capt. Samuel<sup>1</sup> Mathews and referred with the others for confirmation by the "afternoon Court."<sup>5</sup> The 1626 list of land grants shows two assignments of unspecified acreages to Mathews, the one lying on the south side of James River and the other at Blount Point on the north side at the mouth of Warwick River in the area which became Warwick River County and at approximately the location of Mathews' later well known plantation, "Denbigh."<sup>6</sup> A controversy arose, June 1625, over prior rights to Mathews' grant on the south side of the James, when claim to the land was made in right of the children of Capt. William Powell, deceased. Although Mathews' men had cleared some of the land and his house had been built there, he evidently

relinquished his claim, for, 19 Dec. 1625, “upon the request of Captain Samuel Mathews the Court hath asserted he shall have leave to take up his dividint of lande at Blunt poynt where he is already seated.”<sup>7</sup>

Mathews’ seat was not known as “Denbigh” originally, for on 13 Nov. 1626, the court ordered William Ramshaw to go “down to Mathewes Manor and work at the trade of a blacksmythe” until he had satisfied a debt.<sup>8</sup> However, at the 1629/30 and the 1632/3 sessions of the House of Burgesses, “Denbigh” was represented by several burgesses and, 1655, a petition to the Assmely asked permission to unite “Nutmeg Quarter” Parish with “Denbigh” Parish. Two extant descriptions, 1648, liken “Denbigh” to a “miniature village.”<sup>9</sup>

By 1625, and perhaps by 1623, Capt. Mathews was named to the Council.<sup>10</sup> When a decision was reached, 1629, to open lands along the York River and men were requested “to assist in planting corne at Kiskyacke,” Mathews was first to offer to send four of his men. In the summer of 1627 he had been appointed commander of the forces from Warwick River, Wariscoyack and Newport News “to go upon the plantation of the Wariscoyack Indians and cut down their corn,” in order to drive the natives from the vicinity of the white settlements and prevent their depredations. He was commissioned to build the fort at Old Point, 1629, and was paid for this service in tobacco and corn and also authorized to “have sole trade in the Bay a year.”<sup>11</sup>

This “trade in the Bay,” a privilege also accorded to him, 1626, often developed into a lucrative business in furs and was one of the factors which later brought him in conflict with Governor Sir John Harvey and Lord Baltimore and the latter’s associates. He was active during 1633-34 in the controversies over Governor Harvey’s autocratic governing of the colony and in the events during the last week of April 1635 which resulted in Harvey’s agreeing to go to England and the Council’s election of John West as interim governor. Following Harvey’s acquittal before the Privy Council in April 1636, he was successful in securing orders for several Virginians, among them Samuel<sup>1</sup> Mathews, to return to England to answer their “misdemeanors,” they being the “prime actors in the late Mutenye in Virginia.”<sup>12</sup> For a time, his estate, described as “the best in that colony,” had

been sequestered by Governor Harvey but, 22 July 1638, his servants, cattle and goods were ordered restored to him.<sup>[13](#)</sup>

When the Commonwealth came into power in England and Virginia agreed to accept the terms offered by commissioners sent over to confer with the colonists, Samuel<sup>1</sup> Mathews, by this time designated colonel, was sent to England to obtain a ratification of the articles of agreement. He played an active part in representing Virginia interests with the government. On 26 Nov. 1653 the Council of State directed the Irish and Scottish Committee of Parliament to seek his advice regarding a fit person to be named governor.<sup>[14](#)</sup> With Richard Bennett he was also engaged in attempting to settle the disputed boundary with Maryland until directed in 1656 to desist.<sup>[15](#)</sup> He remained in England and probably died there. He signed a document in London, 30 Nov. 1657, and seems to have died by March 1657/8 when his name is omitted from the list of councillors.<sup>[16](#)</sup>

Some time after 24 March 1627/8<sup>[17](#)</sup> Samuel<sup>1</sup> Mathews married (1) Frances Greville, widow of \*4. *Nathaniel<sup>1</sup> West* (see WEST) and of \*1. *Abraham<sup>1</sup> Peirse* (see PEIRSEY). She had come to Virginia in 1620 in the *Supply* with William Tracy and his wife (a niece of Fulke Greville) when she was less than 20 years old.<sup>[18](#)</sup> She was dead by 1633 when Mary Hill was appointed administratrix of the estate of her father, Abraham Peirse, the executrix, his late wife, having died. Thomas Hill and his wife Mary charged Samuel<sup>1</sup> Mathews with having altered the estate of Peirse after his marriage to the widow.<sup>[19](#)</sup> The case was dismissed.

Samuel<sup>1</sup> Mathews married (2), about 1634,\_\_\_\_, daughter of Sir Thomas Hinton (1575-1635), who came from Chilton Foliot, Wiltshire, and was a Councillor of Virginia in 1634. A tract, published in London, 1649, says "Worthy Captaine Matthews, an old Planter of above thirty yeares standing, one of the Counsell... hath a fine house and all things answerable to it...; he keeps Weavers, and hath a Tan-house, causes Leather to be dressed, hath eight Shoemakers employed in their trade, hath forty Negroe servants...; he married the Daughter of Sir Tho. Hinton, and, in a word, keeps a good house, lives bravely, and a true lover of Virginia; he is worthy of much honour."<sup>[20](#)</sup>

Issue: (by 1) 2. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup>; (by 2) 3. FRANCIS<sup>2</sup>.



2. SAMUEL<sup>2</sup> MATHEWS (Samuel<sup>1</sup>) Was born about 1629 and began to participate in the colonial government upon attaining his majority, for as lieutenant colonel, he was a member of the House of Burgesses from Warwick River, 1652, 1653 and 1654,<sup>21</sup> was justice of Warwick, 1652, and a member of the Council. The will of Robert Nicholson, proved 10 Nov. 1651 in England, makes a bequest to “Capt. Sam: Matthews, to Mrs. Matthews, to Sam: Mathewes the son of the said Capt.... and to his brother.”<sup>22</sup> Despite his youth, he became governor of Virginia early in 1657 and continued such until his death in Jan. 1659/60.<sup>23</sup> An Act of Assembly, Oct. 1660, refers to “the guardians of the Col. Matthews his heir.”<sup>24</sup> The name of his wife is unknown, but she was closely allied with the family of William Cole of Warwick County, as that gentleman was the guardian of John<sup>3</sup> Mathews in 1679, shortly before he came of age, and Samuel<sup>4</sup> Mathews, son of John<sup>3</sup>, mentions “kinsman” Cole Digges (grandson of William Cole) in his will. The widow of Samuel<sup>2</sup> Mathews married (2) 5.\_\_\_\_<sup>2</sup> *Cheesman* (see CHISMAN), whose mother Margaret Cheesman in her will, 1680, mentions Mr. John Mathews in Virginia, “brother by the mother’ s side to my granddaughter Anne Cheeseman, deceased.”<sup>25</sup>

Issue: 4. JOHN<sup>3</sup>.

3. FRANCIS<sup>2</sup> MATHEWS (Samuel<sup>1</sup>) served as captain of militia and justice of York County. He was probably named for his mother’s brother, Francis Greville. He died 16 Feb. 1674/5.<sup>26</sup> He married\_\_\_\_, daughter of William Baldwin.<sup>27</sup> She died in England, 1675.<sup>28</sup>

Issue: 5. Frances<sup>3</sup>, died 10 March 1670/1;<sup>29</sup> 6. Elizabeth<sup>3</sup>, died 26 Aug. 1671;<sup>30</sup> 7. Mary<sup>3</sup>, died 29 Feb. 1673/4;<sup>31</sup> 8. BALDWIN<sup>3</sup>; 9. (child)<sup>3</sup>, died 1675.<sup>32</sup>

4. JOHN<sup>3</sup> MATHEWS (Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Samuel<sup>1</sup>) lived at Blunt Point at the mouth of Deep Creek, Warwick County. While under age he received a patent, 29 March 1678, for 2944 acres on Deep Creek as grandson and heir of Samuel Mathews, Esq.<sup>33</sup> He was still under age, 24 June 1679, when William Cole, Esq., was “Guardian to Mr. John Mathewes,”<sup>34</sup> but had reached his majority by April 1682 when he served as a member of the House of Burgesses.<sup>35</sup> He married, by 24 March 1684/5, Elizabeth,

daughter and heiress of Michael Tavernor.<sup>36</sup> He was living 15 Sept. 1686 and was dead before 1 May 1706.<sup>37</sup>

Issue: 10. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup>.

8. BALDWIN<sup>3</sup> MATHEWS (Francis<sup>2</sup>, Samuel<sup>1</sup>) was referred to by Governor Sir William Berkeley, April 1675, as not above 4 or 5 years old,<sup>38</sup> and was under age, 5 Jan. 1681/2, when William Cole, Esq., and Mrs. Elisheba Vaulx were trustees of Baldwin Mathews.<sup>39</sup> He served as a justice of York County, 1694, was captain of militia, and held 1300 acres there, 1704. He died 28 Feb. 1736/7 in his 68th year.<sup>40</sup> The name of his wife is unknown.

Issue: 11. (DAUGHTER)<sup>4</sup>; 12. MARY<sup>4</sup>.

10. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> MATHEWS (John<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Samuel<sup>1</sup>) lived successively in King and Queen County, where he was sheriff, 1710-12, Essex County and Richmond County. He left will 16 Nov. 1718-4 March 1718/9.<sup>41</sup> Hemarried(1) \_\_\_, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Paullin,<sup>42</sup> (2), 10 Aug. 1706, Katherine Tunstall, daughter of Edmund and Catherine Tunstall,<sup>43</sup> and (3) Margaret\_\_\_, who married (2) William Skrine and (3) Robert Richards,<sup>44</sup> and left will 14 Nov. 1748-6 Jan. 1748/9.<sup>45</sup>

Issue: [MATHEWS] (by 2) 13. John<sup>5</sup>, of King George County, left will 6 Feb. 1728/9-6 June 1729,<sup>46</sup> unmarried; 14. Baldwin<sup>5</sup>; 15. Francis<sup>5</sup>; 16. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>; 17. Mary<sup>5</sup>.

11. (DAUGHTER)<sup>4</sup> MATHEWS (Baldwin<sup>3</sup>, Francis<sup>2</sup>, Samuel<sup>1</sup>) died 1710.<sup>47</sup> She married, as his (1) wife, Samuel Timson, of "Vaus Hall," now Travis' Point, York County,<sup>48</sup> justice of York, who deposed, 21 Sept. 1719, he was aged 33<sup>49</sup> and left will 23 Oct. 1739-19 May 1740.<sup>50</sup>

Issue: [TIMSON]<sup>51</sup> 18. MARY<sup>5</sup>.

12. MARY<sup>4</sup> MATHEWS (Baldwin<sup>3</sup>, Francis<sup>2</sup>, Samuel<sup>1</sup>) married, 9 Nov. 1711, 130. *Philip<sup>5</sup> Smith* (see MARTIAU), born 1 June 1695,<sup>52</sup> died 4 June 1743,<sup>53</sup> of Fleet's Bay, Northumberland County, justice of Northumberland, who married (2), (license 16) Sept. 1742,<sup>54</sup> Hannah (\_\_\_) Shapleigh and left will 25 May 1743-11 July 1743.<sup>55</sup>

Issue: [SMITH]<sup>56</sup> 20. Mary<sup>5</sup>, left will 27 Nov. 1801-24 Jan. 1803,<sup>57</sup> married (1), as his (2) wife, Jesse Ball, born 27 June 1716, died 14 Aug. 1747,<sup>58</sup> (2) 58. John<sup>5</sup> Lee (see BLAND) and (3), 30 Aug. 1768, John Smith,<sup>59</sup> and resided in Westmoreland County; 21. MILDRED<sup>5</sup>; 22. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>; 23. SARAH<sup>5</sup>; 24. JANE<sup>5</sup>; 25. SUSANNAH<sup>5</sup>; 26. BALDWIN MATHEWS<sup>5</sup>.

16. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> MATHEWS (Samuel<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Samuel<sup>2</sup>, Samuel<sup>1</sup>) died before 3 Sept. 1754.<sup>60</sup> She married (1) Robert Taliaferro, son of John and Sarah (Smith) Taliaferro, of Essex and Spotsylvania counties, who left will 1 Feb. 1727/8-4 Feb. 1728/9,<sup>61</sup> and (2), (license 22) Oct. 1728,<sup>62</sup> Moseley Battaley of Spotsylvania County, captain of militia, vestryman of St. George's Parish, 1740-58, who married (2) Margaret\_\_\_and left will 23 Sept. 1757-5 Dec. 1758.<sup>63</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [TALIAFERRO]<sup>64</sup> 27. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married Maximilian Berryman of Prince William County; 28. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married, Feb. 1746/7,<sup>65</sup> Samuel Hildrup, who died before 2 Dec. 1760 when Roger Dixon gave bond as his administrator;<sup>66</sup> 28A. (perhaps) Martha<sup>6</sup>, died young; (by 2) [BATTLE] 29. Samuel<sup>6</sup>; 30. John<sup>6</sup>, of Spotsylvania County, left will 7 Sept. 1770-20 Sept. 1770,<sup>67</sup> married Elizabeth Herndon, who left will 1 Nov. 1788-3 Jan. 1792;<sup>68</sup> 31. Frances<sup>6</sup>, married, (license 31) Jan. 1748[/9?],<sup>69</sup> Richard Bryan, of Bromfield Parish, Culpeper County;<sup>70</sup> 32. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, left will 12 Feb. 1771-16 May 1771;<sup>71</sup> 33. Ann<sup>6</sup>.

18. MARY<sup>5</sup> TIMSON (\_\_\_\_<sup>4</sup> Mathews, Baldwin<sup>3</sup>, Francis<sup>2</sup>, Samuel<sup>1</sup>) married (1) Thomas Buckner, who, 16 Jan. 1737/8, petitioned to have liberty to fence in his land "lately belonging to Capt. Matthews, dec<sup>d</sup>,"<sup>72</sup> and left will 2 June 1755-1756,<sup>73</sup> and (2), as his (2) wife, Col. Samuel Buckner, justice of Gloucester County, who left will 5 Nov. 1763-1764.<sup>74</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [BUCKNER]<sup>75</sup> 34. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married 71. John<sup>5</sup> Chisman (see CHISMAN); 35. Baldwin Mathews<sup>6</sup>, of Ware Parish, Gloucester County, left will 5 April 1774-5 Nov. 1778,<sup>76</sup> married (1) Dorothy Buckner, died 8 Dec. 1757,<sup>77</sup> and (2)\_\_\_; 36. Col. Mordecai<sup>6</sup>, married 194. Elizabeth Beverley<sup>5</sup> Stanard (see CHEW); 37. John<sup>6</sup>, died 1790, married, 24 Nov.

1785,<sup>78</sup> Dorothy Scrosby, who married (2) John Russell and (3) John Dunn; 38. William<sup>6</sup>, justice of Mathews County, married, 11 Sept. 1773,<sup>79</sup> Elizabeth Smith.

21. MILDRED<sup>5</sup> SMITH (Mary<sup>4</sup> Mathews, Baldwin<sup>3</sup>, Francis<sup>2</sup>, Samuel<sup>1</sup>) died 1 Dec. 1751 in her 26th year.<sup>80</sup> She married, as his (2) wife, Col. James Ball, Jr., of "Bewdley," Lancaster County, born 31 Dec. 1718, died 24 Nov. 1789,<sup>81</sup> left will 3 Sept. 1789-21 Dec. 1789.<sup>82</sup> He was vestryman of St. Stephen's Parish, Northumberland County, 1744-89, burgess for Lancaster County, 1755, resigning to become sheriff, and 1769, and member of the House of Delegates, 1783-86, 1787-88.<sup>83</sup>

Issue: [BALL]<sup>84</sup> 39. Jesse<sup>6</sup>, left will 6 Nov. 1775-20 Aug. 1778,<sup>85</sup> married, (bond 9) March 1765,<sup>86</sup> Agatha Conway; 40. Mildred<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 7) May 1766,<sup>87</sup> James Selden; 41. Sinah<sup>6</sup>, married 99. *Thomas<sup>6</sup> Beale* (see WILLOUGHBY); 42. Anne<sup>6</sup>, died young.

23. SARAH<sup>5</sup> SMITH (Mary<sup>4</sup> Mathews, Baldwin<sup>3</sup>, Francis<sup>2</sup>, Samuel<sup>1</sup>), born 28 Dec. 1732, died after 25 June 1803.<sup>88</sup> She married, 22 Jan. 1746/7, George Heale, son of William and Priscilla (Downman) Heale, born 8 Sept. 1726,<sup>89</sup> left will 24 Aug. 1797-codicil 19 Oct. 1803-28 July 1806,<sup>90</sup> of Lancaster and Fauquier counties, who was a member of the House of Burgesses, 1759-61.<sup>91</sup>

Issue: [HEALE]<sup>92</sup> 43. William<sup>6</sup>, born 6 Jan. 1748, died 12 Oct. 1837, served under Col. Thomas Gaskins, 1781-82, farmer of Richmond County,<sup>93</sup> married (1) 166. *Susanna<sup>5</sup> Payne* (see WOODSON) and (2) E. Payton; 44. George<sup>6</sup>, born 11 Sept. 1750, died Nov. 1751; 45. Joseph<sup>6</sup>, born 28 Oct. 1751, died before 1770; 46. Philip<sup>6</sup> [HALE], born 18 April 1753 in Lancaster County, died 20 Oct. 1819 at Warrensburg, Tenn., left will 22 April 1814-Jan.-Apr. 1820.<sup>94</sup> married, 23 April 1779 in Fauquier County, Catherine Douglas, born 3 June 1762 in Loudoun County, died 17 Oct. 1849 in Greene Co., Tenn.; 47. (Son)<sup>6</sup>, twin, born 25 Dec. 1754, died in infancy; 48. (Son)<sup>6</sup>, twin, born 25 Dec. 1754, died in infancy; 49. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 22 Jan. 1756, married, (bond 7) Feb. 1778.<sup>95</sup> Augustine Love; 50. George<sup>6</sup>, born 22 Sept. 1757, died 1768; 51. Priscilla<sup>6</sup>, born 22 Sept. 1759, married Marquis Calmes, born about 1755, died 27 Feb. 1834, lieutenant in

2nd Virginia Regiment, 1775, captain, 1777-79,<sup>96</sup> of “Caneland,” Woodford Co., Ky., who served in the Kentucky House of Representatives, 1795, and was Brigadier General in the War of 1812; 52. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, born 19 Oct. 1761, married, 1 Nov. 1771, Hugh Neilson, born 19 Oct. [ ],<sup>97</sup> died 1813, a native of Scotland who settled in Loudoun County, 1770,<sup>98</sup> and was a pioneer of Greene Co., Tenn.;<sup>99</sup> 53. Mildred<sup>6</sup>, born 3 Oct. 1763, died before 31 March 1832 when her legatees acknowledged receipt of their proportions of her estate,<sup>100</sup> married, as his (2) wife, George Minor of Fairfax County, who left will 1 March 1803-codicil 19 April 1803-18 July 1803;<sup>101</sup> 54. Smith<sup>6</sup>, born 31 Aug. 1765, left will 18 Sept. 1813-April 1814,<sup>102</sup> of Woodford Co., Ky., married Nancy Douglas; 55. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 18 Nov. 1767, married 197. *Solomon<sup>6</sup> Ewell* (see CLAIBORNE); 56. (Daughter)<sup>6</sup>, born 19 Nov. 1769, died in infancy; 57. Joseph<sup>6</sup>, born 19 Nov. 1770, lived in West Virginia, married (1) 418. *Margaret<sup>6</sup> Bronaugh* (see THOROWGOOD), born 9 May 1770, died 11 Dec. 1798, and (2), 19 Dec. 1799,<sup>103</sup> Ann Carter Bronaugh; 58. Jane<sup>6</sup>, married 417. *William<sup>6</sup> Bronaugh* (see THOROWGOOD).

24. JANE<sup>5</sup> SMITH (Mary<sup>4</sup> Mathews, Baldwin<sup>3</sup>, Francis<sup>2</sup>, Samuel<sup>1</sup>) died after 25 June 1803.<sup>104</sup> She married (1), July 1762,<sup>105</sup> John Chichester, born 1735, of Lancaster County, who left will 24 Sept. 1753-15 March 1754,<sup>106</sup> and (2) 46. *John<sup>4</sup> Payne* (see WOODSON).

Issue: (by 1) [CHICHESTER]<sup>107</sup> 59. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 22 July 1755, died 27 April 1775, married, 2 July 1770,<sup>108</sup> as his (1) wife, Col. Burgess Ball of “Traveller’s Rest,” Spotsylvania County, and “Springwood,” Loudoun County, born 28 July 1749, died 7 March 1800 at “Springwood,” member of the Lancaster County association, 1775, volunteer aide to Gen. George Washington at the beginning of the Revolution, captain of 5th Virginia Regiment, 1776, lieutenant colonel of 1st Virginia Regiment, 17 Dec. 1777, taken prisoner at Charleston, S.C., 1780, trustee of Leesburg Academy, 1799, who married (2), 7 April 1782, Frances<sup>7</sup> Washington, daughter of 424. *Charles<sup>6</sup> Washington* (see MARTIAU), and left undated will, proved 8 Dec. 1800;<sup>109</sup> (by 2) see WOODSON.

25. SUSANNAH<sup>5</sup> SMITH (Mary<sup>4</sup> Mathews, Baldwin<sup>3</sup>, Francis<sup>2</sup>, Samuel<sup>1</sup>) died after 27 Sept. 1804.<sup>110</sup> She married John Lee, son of Philip

and Sarah (Brooke) Lee, who was born in Maryland and left will 24 April 1777-19 May 1777.<sup>111</sup> He resided at "Smithfield," Essex County and was clerk of Essex County court, 1761-77.

Issue: [LEE]<sup>112</sup> 60. Hancock<sup>6</sup>, left will 8 Feb. 1790-17 Sept. 1792,<sup>113</sup> succeeded his father as clerk of Essex County, 1777, and served until his death, married Anne Smith; 61. John Pitt<sup>6</sup>, left will 1 Aug. 1814-15 Aug. 1814,<sup>114</sup> succeeded his brother Hancock as clerk of Essex County, 1792-1814; 62. Baldwin Matthews<sup>6</sup>, died 7 Feb. 1822, left will 27 Sept. 1804-codicil 10 Sept. 1821-25 Feb. 1822,<sup>115</sup> of "Leesville," Westmoreland County; 63. George Washington<sup>6</sup>, left will 3 Oct. 1824-15 Nov. 1824,<sup>116</sup> 64. Col. Philip<sup>6</sup>, died before 1801, of "Nomini," Westmoreland County, and "Smithfield," Essex County, married 195, *Mary Jacquelin<sup>6</sup> Smith* (see BERNARD), born 23 June 1769;<sup>117</sup> 65. Lettice<sup>6</sup>, died 8 Aug. 1838, aged 84, resided as a widow at "Montebello," Middlesex County, married Capt. John Whiting, born 1734, died 1790, who represented Gloucester County in the House of Delegates, 1778-79;<sup>118</sup> 66. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married Paul Micou, Jr., of Essex County, who left will 4 Sept. 1821-19 March 1822;<sup>119</sup> 67. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>; 68. Susannah<sup>6</sup>.

26. BALDWIN MATHEWS<sup>5</sup> SMITH (Mary<sup>4</sup> Mathews, Baldwin<sup>3</sup>, Francis<sup>2</sup>, Samuel<sup>1</sup>) died before 20 Jan. 1764 when his slaves were divided.<sup>120</sup> He married (1), (bond 2) Dec. 1748,<sup>120</sup> Frances Burgess and (2) Lucy Lee, daughter of Richard and Judith (Steptoe) Lee, who married (2) 97. William<sup>5</sup> Montague (see MONTAGUE) and died 30 March 1806, aged 71.<sup>121</sup>

Issue: [SMITH] (by 1) 69. Col. Burgess<sup>6</sup>, died by 16 March 1775,<sup>122</sup> married, 2 Jan. 1766,<sup>123</sup> Alice Tarpley, born 24 Nov. 1742;<sup>124</sup> 70. Philip<sup>6</sup>; 71. Mary<sup>6</sup>; 72. Frances<sup>6</sup>; (by 2) 73. Judith<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 19) Oct. 1775,<sup>125</sup> the Rev. John Leland, Jr., minister of Wicomico Parish, who left will 15 Feb. 1789-15 June 1789;<sup>126</sup> 74. Mildred<sup>6</sup>, died before 19 March 1785,<sup>127</sup> married, as his (2) wife, Leroy Peachey, widower of 114. *Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> Tarpley* (see WBLLOUGHBY), born 19 June 1736,<sup>128</sup> clerk of Richmond County, 1771-93, County Lieutenant, 1781, vestryman of North Farnham Parish.



---

<sup>1</sup> W(1)VI, pp. 91-93.

<sup>2</sup> Peter Wilson Coldham, ed., "The Voyage of the Neptune to Virginia, 1618-1619," V LXXXVII, p. 58.

<sup>3</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 62.

<sup>4</sup> Hotten, p. 179.

<sup>5</sup> R, Va. Co. II, p. 131.

<sup>6</sup> Hotten, pp. 270, 272.

<sup>7</sup> MCGC, pp. 65-66, 83. See also Mathews' deposition, 29 Jan. 1637/8 (Peter Wilson Coldham, *English Adventurers and Emigrants, 1609-1660* [Baltimore, 1984], p. 89), which suggests he removed to Denbigh in 1627.

<sup>8</sup> MCGC, p. 124.

<sup>9</sup> JHB 1619-1658/9, pp. xi, xiii-xiv, 101; *Va. Carolorum*, pp. 112, 204-05.

<sup>10</sup> JHB 1619-1658/9, p. ix, 37; MCGC, pp. 54-55; Leonard, p. xx.

<sup>11</sup> JHB 1619-1658/9, p. 52; MCGC, pp. 151, 479; *HI*, pp. 150, 171, 177.

<sup>12</sup> MCGC, p. 136; JHB 1619-1658/9, p. 101; *Va. Carolorum*, p. 128. See also Governor Harvey's letter, 1634, to Secretary Windebank, friend of Lord Baltimore (*ibid.*, pp. 100-02), letter from Capt. Mathews concerning "The Mutenye in Virginia," 1635 (VI, pp. 416-24), and Richard L. Morton, *Colonial Virginia* (Chapel Hill, N.C., 1960), I, pp. 136-42.

<sup>13</sup> W. Noel Sainsbury, ed., *Calendar of State Papers, Colonial Series, 1574-1660* (London, 1860), pp. 281, 288; *Acts of the Privy Council of England, Colonial Series*, I (Hertford, 1908), p. 233.

<sup>14</sup> Mary Anne Everett Green, ed., *Calendar of State Papers, Domestic Series, 1653-1654* (London, 1879), p. 271.

<sup>15</sup> H I, p. 425.

<sup>16</sup> William Hand Browne, ed., *Proceedings of the Council of Maryland, 1636-1667* (*Archives of Maryland*, II; Baltimore, 1885), p. 334; *HI*, p. 432.

<sup>17</sup> MCGC, p. 168.

<sup>18</sup> R, Va. Co. III, pp. 396, 405, 426.

<sup>19</sup> Letter from the Governor and Council of Virginia Concerning Captain Mathews,” 8 March 1638/9, VXI, pp. 174-82.

<sup>20</sup> Peter Force, *Tracts...* (Washington, 1838), II, tract 8, pp. 14-15.

<sup>21</sup> Leonard, pp. 29-32.

<sup>22</sup> P.C.C. 228 Bowyer, in Colonial Records Project, Survey Report 4106 (4308), and Waters, *Gleanings*, I, p. 100.

<sup>23</sup> Minnie G. Cook, “Governor Samuel Mathews, Junior,” W(2) XIV, pp. 105-13; John Frederick Dorman, “Governor Samuel Mathews, Jr.,” V LXXIV, pp. 429-32; John W. Raimo, *Biographical Directory of American Colonial and Revolutionary Governors, 1607-1789* (Westport, Conn., 1980), pp. 475-76. In addition to the considerable circumstantial evidence presented by Mrs. Cook, the descent of a tract of 5211 acres on Potomac River, patented by Governor Samuel Mathews, 23 Nov. 1657 (Patent Bk. 4, p. 106), proves the governor was the younger Samuel Mathews.

<sup>24</sup> H II, p. 14.

<sup>25</sup> P.C.C. 92 Bath, in Waters, *Gleanings*, I, p. 691.

<sup>26</sup> Bruton Parish Register. On 16 Feb. 1674/5 Governor Berkeley ordered an inventory of the estate of Francis Mathews, “lately dead” (York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 5, 1672-76, p. 106).

<sup>27</sup> General Court deed, Sir William and Rebecca Gooch to Francis Willis, 9 Dec. 1742, Colonial Williamsburg Manuscripts Department.

<sup>28</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 5, 1672-76, p. 112, letter of Governor Sir William Berkeley, 24 April 1675.

<sup>29</sup> Bruton Parish Register.

<sup>30</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>31</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>32</sup> See note 28.

<sup>33</sup> Patent Bk. 6, p. 641.

<sup>34</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 6, 1677-84, p. 92. Capt. Jenings and Col. Swann were mentioned as his guardians, 20 April 1670 (*MCGC*, p. 209). Col. Jenings and Maj. John Smith were mentioned as guardians, 13 Oct. 1670 (*ibid.*, p. 229). On 25 Sept. 1671 a petition of Col. Peter Jennings was granted to admit Maj. John Smith and Col. Prichard as guardians with



him, “Mrs. Anna Bernard who was formerly guardian being lately dead” (*ibid.*, p. 269).

<sup>35</sup> Leonard, p. 46. He also served from Warwick County, 1684 (*ibid.*, p. 47).

<sup>36</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 7, 1684-87, pp. 56-57.

<sup>37</sup> Prince William Co. Land Causes 1833-44, no pagination; Stafford Co. Record Bk. Z, pp. 345-46; V LXXIV, pp. 431-32.

<sup>38</sup> See note 25.

<sup>39</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 6, 1677-84, p. 366.

<sup>40</sup> *Virginia Gazette*, 1 April 1737.

<sup>41</sup> Richmond Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 80.

<sup>42</sup> Essex Co. Deed Bk. 17, pp. 105-06.

<sup>43</sup> George Harrison Sanford King, *Marriages of Richmond County, Virginia, 1668-1853* (Fredericksburg, 1964), pp. 129-30; Malcolm Hart Harris, *Old New Kent County* (West Point, 1977), I, pp. 403-05.

<sup>44</sup> King, *loc. cit.*; Essex Co. Wills, Bonds, Inventories &c 4, 1722-30, p. 28.

<sup>45</sup> King George Co. Will Bk. A-1, pp. 209-10.

<sup>46</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 77-78.

<sup>47</sup> Bruton Parish Register.

<sup>48</sup> W(1)III, p. 274.

<sup>49</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 15, 1716-20, p. 492.

<sup>50</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 18, 1732-40, pp. 603-04.

<sup>51</sup> W(1) III, p. 274. W(1) V, p. 3, suggests that Mary was Samuel Timson’s stepdaughter, which would mean her mother was married previously. But Peter Wilson Coldham, “Appeals by American Litigants to the Privy Council in London,” *The Genealogist*, XVI (2002), p. 124, shows that Samuel Timson in the mid-1720s had infant children John, Mary, Elizabeth and Juxon. Presumably only Mary was by his (1) wife.

<sup>52</sup> Smith of Purton Bible, W(1) XXV, p. 186. The year of marriage may be a misreading, perhaps for 1717, since five of their children were under age when Philip Smith made his will, 1743, and the other two were born long after 1711.

<sup>53</sup> W(1)XXV, p. 190.

<sup>54</sup> Northumberland Co. Marriage license, VXLVII, p. 42; Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1738-42, pp. 213-14, marriage contract.

<sup>55</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 234.

<sup>56</sup> W(1)IV, p. 185.

<sup>57</sup> Westmoreland Co. Deeds & Wills 20, p. 418.

<sup>58</sup> Gravestone, in Horace Edwin Hayden, *Virginia Genealogies* (Wilkes-Barren, Pa., 1891), p. 65.

<sup>59</sup> He is described in a letter of Philip Ludwell Lee, 31 May 1769, as “old Jno: Smith the inoculator...” (Edmund Jennings Lee, *Lee of Virginia* [Philadelphia, 1895], p. 167).

<sup>60</sup> King George Co. Deed Bk. 4, pp. 140-43

<sup>61</sup> Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. A, pp. 91-92.

<sup>62</sup> Spotsylvania Co. Order Bk. 1, p. 3.

<sup>63</sup> Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. B, p. 393.

<sup>64</sup> Caroline Co. Order Bk. 1772-76, p. 321; Orange Co. Deed Bk. 10, pp. 488-89.

<sup>65</sup> Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. A, p. 406.

<sup>66</sup> Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. B, pp. 507-08.

<sup>67</sup> Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. D, p. 428.

<sup>68</sup> Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. E, p. 1139; Minute Bk. 1792-95, p. 3.

<sup>69</sup> Spotsylvania Co. Order Bk. A, p. 3; Louisa Co. suit, Bryan vs. Linney, 1784, in T XV, p. 242.

<sup>70</sup> King George Co. Deed Bk. 4, pp. 23-29, 20-21 Dec. 1752.

<sup>71</sup> Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. D, p. 478.

<sup>72</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 18, 1732-40, p. 402.

<sup>73</sup> William Armstrong Crozier, *The Buckners of Virginia* (New York, 1907), p. 154, further information not provided.

<sup>74</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 167, further information not provided.

<sup>75</sup> W(1) VI, p. 197, which does not name Mary; Crozier, op. cit., pp. 154-57, which says Mary was a child of a (1) marriage of Thomas Buckner to a daughter of Philip and 12. Mary<sup>4</sup> (Mathews) Smith. The will of Philip

Smith mentions no such daughter, however. Note that Ann (\_\_\_\_) Howard Cary, wife of 46. Miles<sup>4</sup> Cary (see BAILEY-COCKE), identified by Crozier, *op. cit.*, p. 167, as sister of Col. Samuel Buckner, in her will, 1768, names Baldwin Mathews Buckner as her nephew.

<sup>76</sup> Crozier, *op. cit.*, pp. 155-56.

<sup>77</sup> Gravestone, "Marfield," Gloucester Co., in Crozier, *op. cit.*, p. 168.

<sup>78</sup> Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Register; *The Virginia Gazette, or The American Advertiser*, Richmond, 3 Dec. 1785.

<sup>79</sup> Kingston Parish Register, as Thomas William Buckner.

<sup>80</sup> Gravestone, in Hayden, *op. cit.*, p. 95.

<sup>81</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>82</sup> Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 22, p. 117.

<sup>83</sup> Leonard, pp. 84, 98, 150, 154, 157, 165.

<sup>84</sup> Hayden, *op. cit.*, p. 96.

<sup>85</sup> Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 20, p. 144.

<sup>86</sup> Stratton Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Lancaster County, Virginia, From 1701 to 1848* (Onancock, Va., 1927), p. 2.

<sup>87</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 66.

<sup>88</sup> Essex Co. Will Bk. 16, p. 396, division of slaves of sister Mary.

<sup>89</sup> John Bennett Boddie, *Historical Southern Families, II* (Redwood City, Calif., 1958), p. 122, which gives his death as April 1808.

<sup>90</sup> Fauquier Co. Will Bk. 4, pp. 232-36.

<sup>91</sup> Leonard, p. 89.

<sup>92</sup> TVII, p. 287; Boddie, *op. cit.*, II, pp. 122-23; William E. Railey, *History of Woodford County, Kentucky* (Frankfort, 1938), pp. 226-27.

<sup>93</sup> Revolutionary War pension applications, William Hale, S.37982, National Archives.

<sup>94</sup> Greene Co., Tenn., Original will.

<sup>95</sup> John K. Gott, *Fauquier County, Virginia, Marriage Bonds...* (Bowie, Md., 1989), p. 125.

<sup>96</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, Marquis Calmes, S. 12674, National Archives.

<sup>97</sup> Neilson Bible, owned by C. P. Crosby, Atlanta, Ga.

<sup>98</sup> Donald Whyte, *A Dictionary of Scottish Emigrants to the U.S.A.* (Baltimore, 1972), p. 344.

<sup>99</sup> Goodspeed Co., *History of Tennessee* (East Tenn. ed.; Chicago and Nashville, 1887), p. 1255.

<sup>100</sup> Fairfax Co. Will Bk. Q, pp. 334-35.

<sup>101</sup> Fairfax Co. Will Bk. I, pp. 262-67.

<sup>102</sup> Woodford Co. Will Bk. E, pp. 155-56.

<sup>103</sup> Royal E. Ingersoll, Bronaugh family data, owned by John Frederick Dorman.

<sup>104</sup> Essex Co. Will Bk. 16, p. 396, division of slaves of sister Mary. Administration on the estate of Jean Payne of Goochland County, widow, with the will annexed was granted in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury to William Murdock, attorney of her son George Woodson Payne, June 1808.

<sup>105</sup> Letter of William Downman, 11 Oct. 1752, in Hayden, *op. cit.*, p. 92.

<sup>106</sup> Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 15, p. 168.

<sup>107</sup> Hayden, *op. cit.*, pp. 111-12.

<sup>108</sup> Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Goochland County, Virginia, 1733-1815* (n.p., 1960), p. 4, bond 28 June.

<sup>109</sup> Loudoun Co. Will Bk. F, pp. 226-27.

<sup>110</sup> Westmoreland Co. Deeds & Wills 24, pp. 250-51; Essex Co. Will Bk. 16, p. 396, division of slaves of sister Mary, 25 June 1803.

<sup>111</sup> Essex Co. Will Bk. 13, pp. 197-98.

<sup>112</sup> Lee, *op. tit.*, pp. 162-64, 313; Essex Co. Will Bk. 13, pp. 430-31.

<sup>113</sup> Essex Co. 14, pp. 327-28.

<sup>114</sup> Essex Co. 18, pp. 58-59.

<sup>115</sup> Westmoreland Co. Deeds & Wills 24, pp. 250-51.

<sup>116</sup> Essex Co. Will Bk. 20, pp. 196-98.

<sup>117</sup> Bible, in W(l) IV, p. 102.

<sup>118</sup> Leonard, pp. 129, 134.

<sup>119</sup> Essex Co. Will Bk. 19, pp. 280-81.

<sup>120</sup> Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 17, p. 22.

<sup>121</sup> Nottingham, *op. cit.*, p. 68.

<sup>122</sup> Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 20, p. 92.

<sup>123</sup> Smith-Chinn-Glasscock Bible, in Genevieve L. Carter, *Glasscock, the Ancestors and Descendants of Alden Amazon Glasscock* (Sedalia, Mo., 1959), p. 29.

<sup>124</sup> North Farnham Parish, Richmond Co., Register.

<sup>125</sup> Nottingham, *op. cit.*, p. 48.

<sup>126</sup> Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 22, pp. 109-10.

<sup>127</sup> Lancaster Co. Deed Bk. 21, p. 44.

<sup>128</sup> North Farnham Parish, Richmond Co., Register.

## MENEFIE<sup>1</sup>

\*1. GEORGE<sup>1</sup> MENEFIE, born about 1597, came to Virginia in the *Samuel*, July 1622, and settled at James City where he was listed in the census, 1623/4,' and where George Menefy, merchant, was granted, 4 Feb. 1624/5, 3 roods and 20 poles of ground "for the better convenience of his howse by him now erected and builded in the New Towne within the precincts of James Citty," abutting "upon the high way parting it from Captain Ralph Hamor," being in part of his first devident of 50 acres due "unto himselfe whoe came in the *Samuel* 1622, haveing beene in this country almost three yeares..."<sup>2</sup>

In 1629 he represented James City in the General Assembly and he was a member of the Council, 1635-44.<sup>3</sup> By this time he had gained a reputation for his enterprise as a merchant and had obtained a large grant of land near Archer' s Hope below Jamestown where he established his seat. His plantation of 1200 acres was located on a neck of land called "Littleton" or "Littletown" and was well known for its flower garden and orchards of apple, pear, cherry and peach trees, the latter cultivated for the first time in North America.<sup>4</sup>

On 9 March 1639/40 George<sup>1</sup> Menefie patented 3000 acres on the north side of Charles [York] River "opposite Queens Creek and down the river to Timberneck Creek."<sup>5</sup>

In 1635, shortly after becoming a member of the Council, Menefie was associated with the group of colonists determined to be rid of Sir John Harvey as governor. At a meeting of the Council held 29 April that year he was asked what punishment those who opposed Harvey deserved and evaded an answer with the reply that he was "but a young lawyer and dare not upon the sudden deliver his opinion."<sup>6</sup> With Samuel Mathews and William Peirce he was sent to England to answer charges for his part in the "Thrusting out of Sir John Harvey."<sup>7</sup> It was in the period 1637-39 that George Menefie of James City, but now of St. Helen's, London, merchant,

aged 40, made a deposition stating he had lived in Virginia sixteen years.<sup>8</sup> On 17 July 1637 he petitioned the King stating he had resided in Virginia seventeen years as a merchant of the Corporation of James City and was the agent for the estates of many men who lived in England. His request to be permitted to return to Virginia was granted 29 Sept. 1637.<sup>9</sup>

Following his return to Virginia he assigned to his step-son Henry Perry thirty headrights, which Perry named in his patent for 1500 acres, 10 May 1642, adjacent to his 2000 acre tract in Charles City known as “Buckland.”<sup>10</sup>

George<sup>1</sup> Menefie married (1), before 1635, Elizabeth\_\_\_\_, possibly 8. *Elizabeth*<sup>2</sup> *Clements* (see CLEMENTS), named legatee under the will of Tobias Felgate, who died Dec. 1634 at Westover shortly after his arrival in Virginia,<sup>11</sup> (2), after Aug. 1637, Izabella (Smith) Pace Perry, widow of 1. *Richard*<sup>1</sup> *Pace* and of 1. *William*<sup>1</sup> *Perry* (see PACE and PERRY), and (3) Mary\_\_\_\_, who survived him. His will, 31 Dec. 1645, probate granted in Charles City County, 20 Jan. 1645/6,<sup>12</sup> and in London, 25 Feb. 1646/7, directed that “the ship *Desire*, now lying before ‘Buckland’ be dispatched for England,” and bequeathed to “my daughter Elizabeth Menefie all my lands at Westover, at James City, and at York River.” The will further directed that Menefie’s house at “Buckland” be a “joint stock between my daughter Elizabeth and my son-in-law [stepson] Henry Perry,” named his wife Mary executrix and guardian to his daughter, and requested that he be buried at Westover.<sup>13</sup>

Issue: (by 1) 2. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup>; 3. (probably) William<sup>2</sup>, named as a headright, 9 March 1639/40, but not mentioned in George<sup>1</sup> Menefie’s will, 31 Dec. 1645.

2. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup> MENEFIE (George<sup>1</sup>) married, after 1646, as his (1) wife, her stepbrother 2. *Henry*<sup>1</sup> *Perry*.

Issue: see PERRY.

---

<sup>1</sup> Hotten, p. 175.

<sup>2</sup> Patent Bk. 1, p. 6.

<sup>3</sup> Leonard, pp. 8, xx.

<sup>4</sup> Patent Bk. 1, p. 199, 2 July 1635, to Mr. George Minifie, Esqr., one of the Council of State. See also V XIV, p. 421; *Va. Carolorum*, p. 112. His headrights included “Tony Eastindian” and “Tony a Turke.”

<sup>5</sup> PatentBk. 1,p.704. His headrights included “four Negroes bought of Mr. 01dis, “four Negroes bought of Randall Holt,” and William Menifie.

<sup>6</sup> *Va. Carolorum*, p. 116.

<sup>7</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 131.

<sup>8</sup> P.R.O. HCA 13/53, p. 142, in Noel Curren-Briggs, *Virginia Settlers and English Adventurers* (Baltimore, 1970), p. 635, dated 3-4 Aug. 1637; Peter Wilson Coldham, *English Adventurers and Immigrants, 1609-1660* (Baltimore, 1984), p. 78.

<sup>9</sup> W. Noel Sainsbury, ed., *Calendar of State Papers, Colonial Series, 1574-1660* (London, 1860), pp. 256, 258.

<sup>10</sup> Patent Bk. 1, p. 771. Young Perry had inherited the 2000 acres as “son and heire of Captain William Perry, Esqr., late of Virginia, deceased.”

<sup>11</sup> P.C.C. 38 Sadler, in Waters, *Gleanings*, I, pp. 760-61. John Bennett Boddie, *Southside Virginia Families*, I (Redwood City, Calif., 1955), pp. 65-68, however, presents information which suggests Mrs. Elizabeth Menefie named in Felgate’s will may be 2. Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Menefie and that George Menefie’s (1) wife may have been \_\_\_Booker, sister of Roger Booker and of Elizabeth, wife of John Bishop of Charles City County (see also note 13).

<sup>12</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 2, 1645-49, p. 113.

<sup>13</sup> P.C.C. 31 Fines, in V XIV, p. 421. The will also named “brother John Bishopp,” “brother Roger Booker,” and left £20 and 1000 pounds of tobacco to Mr. John James, requesting him to preach a sermon at Menefie’s funeral.



## MONTAGUE<sup>1</sup>

\*1. PETER<sup>1</sup> MONTAGUE, the second son of Peter Mountague of Boveny, parish of Burnham, Buckinghamshire, England, and his wife Ellenor Allen,<sup>2</sup> came to Virginia in the *Charles*, 1621, and was listed among Capt. Samuel Mathews' men at James City, 1624/5, aged 21. On 3 March 1631 <sup>12</sup> he witnessed the will of Andrew Whowell [Howell].<sup>3</sup> His first land grant of record lay in the area which became Nansemond County in 1642. On 22 Aug. 1637 he patented 150 acres in the Upper County of New Norfolk, south into the woods, north upon Elizabeth River, east upon the South branch and west upon a creek called the Oystershell Neck, due for the transportation of three persons.<sup>4</sup> This was assigned by him to Thomas Marsh alias Rivers.

A second patent was granted him, 18 Dec. 1645, for 150 acres in the same area "on New Town haven river" and this tract he assigned to John Thomas who repatented the land 19 Nov. 1654.<sup>5</sup> On 3 Nov. 1647 he was granted 100 acres in "Nansimum" County "on the Northside of New town haven River," adjacent to Thomas Jordan, deceased, and Humphrey Scownes.<sup>6</sup>

Peter Montague represented Nansemond in the House of Burgesses, 1652 and 1653,<sup>7</sup> but soon after moved to the Northern Neck where a number of Nansemond planters had gone to take up land after peace had been effected with the Indians, 1645. On 4 Feb. 1656/7 he was listed as commissioner for Lancaster County,<sup>8</sup> and, 16 Jan. 1658/9, he patented 200 acres in that county on the south side of Rappahannock River at the mouth of Sandy Point Creek, adjoining Oliver Seager, and the same day patented an additional 200 acres adjoining Oliver Seager and Randall Chamley.<sup>9</sup> He was Burgess for Lancaster, 1658,<sup>10</sup> and his name was presented to the General Court, 29 Sept. 1658, for appointment to the office of sheriff.<sup>11</sup>

The will of Robert Portman, "bound for Ireland," dated 8 Jan. 1650/1, mentioned "Peter Mountague, son of Peter Mountague of Virginia" and

“Margaret Mountague, daughter of the aforesaid Peter.”<sup>12</sup> Peter<sup>1</sup> Montague’s will, 27 March 1659-25 May 1659,<sup>13</sup> named his wife Cicely, his sons Peter and Will[iam], the child of his daughter Anne, “late wife of John Jadwin,” and daughter Ellen, wife of Will[iam] Thompson. On 12 Sept. 1660 the widow Cicely Montague and the son Peter Montague, “her sonne-in-law” [stepson], as executors, were ordered to divide the estate.<sup>14</sup>

Peter<sup>1</sup> Montague married (1)\_\_, who was probably the mother of all of his children (certainly of Peter, Anne, Ellen and Margaret), and (2) Cicely\_\_.<sup>15</sup>

Issue: 2. ANNE<sup>2</sup>; 3. ELLEN<sup>2</sup>; 4. PETER<sup>2</sup>; 5. Margaret<sup>2</sup>; 6. WILLIAM<sup>2</sup>; 7. Elizabeth<sup>2</sup>, unmarried 12 March 1666/7.

2. ANNE<sup>2</sup> MONTAGUE (Peter<sup>1</sup>) died before her father wrote his will, 27 March 1659. She married John Jadwin, described 28 Jan. 1669/70 as mariner of the Town and County of Southampton,<sup>16</sup> who later lived in Calvert Co., Md.,<sup>17</sup> and then settled in Talbot Co., Md., with his (2) wife Hannah. He became a member of the Society of Friends and left will 8 June 1706-24 April 1707.<sup>18</sup>

Issue: [JADWIN] 8. BARTHOLOMEW<sup>3</sup>.

3. ELLEN<sup>2</sup> MONTAGUE (Peter<sup>1</sup>) married, before March 1659, William Thompson who purchased from John Sharp 300 acres in Middlesex County, 5 May 1656, which Sharp confirmed 23 July 1659.<sup>19</sup>

Issue: [THOMPSON] 9. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>.

4. PETER<sup>2</sup> MONTAGUE (Peter<sup>1</sup>), born about 1638 in what became Nansemond County, married, before 1665, Mary Minor, daughter of Meindert Doodes and his wife Mary,<sup>20</sup> who were living in Nansemond, 1656.<sup>21</sup> However, Meindert Doodes bought land in Lancaster, the deed to which was acknowledged 6 Dec. 1657,<sup>22</sup> and with consent of his wife Mary conveyed the 200 acres of this tract to Peter Montague, Nov. 1665, for his “sole use.”<sup>23</sup>

The Montague family lived on Montague’s Island in Middlesex County where Mrs. Mary Minor, mother-in-law of Peter<sup>2</sup>, died, her burial being recorded 9 Jan. 1686/7.<sup>24</sup>

Peter<sup>2</sup> Montague died before 2 Dec. 1695 when Peter<sup>3</sup> “Mountecough” and William<sup>3</sup> “Mountecough” petitioned the Middlesex court “on behalf of themselves and their two sisters Elizabeth and Catherine” for a division of five Negro slaves “given by Mindret Dodes to the children of Peter Mountecough, deceased, after their mother’s death.”<sup>25</sup>

Issue: 10. MARY<sup>3</sup>; 11. PETER<sup>3</sup>; 12. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup>; 13. Elizabeth<sup>3</sup>, unmarried 1695; 14. CATHERINE<sup>3</sup>; 15. John<sup>3</sup>, baptized 21 May 1682, died before Dec. 1695.<sup>26</sup>

6. WILLIAM<sup>2</sup> MONTAGUE (Peter<sup>1</sup>) shared with his elder brother Peter<sup>2</sup> in his father’s estate and probably lived also on Montague’s Island. He held 500 acres in Middlesex County, 1704. The name of his wife is unknown. He died 7 Dec. 1713,<sup>27</sup> leaving will 5 Oct. 1713-4 May/1 June 1714,<sup>28</sup> which named his sons.

Issue: 16. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup>; 17. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>.

8. BARTHOLOMEW<sup>3</sup> JADWIN (Anne<sup>2</sup> Montague, Peter<sup>1</sup>), mentioned but not named in the will of his maternal grandfather, 1659, and left 2000 pounds of tobacco at age 21 in the will of his paternal grandmother, Cicily Jernew, 30 Jan. 1667/8,<sup>29</sup> resided in Talbot Co., Md. He married, 26 June 1680, Ann Asdell (Estell)<sup>30</sup> and died by 11 Jan. 1692/3.<sup>31</sup> His widow married (2), 19 Feb. 1692/3, Jacob Bradbury.<sup>32</sup> They were members of the Society of Friends.

Issue: [JADWIN] 18. JEREMIAH<sup>4</sup>.

9. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup> THOMPSON (Ellen<sup>2</sup> Montague, Peter<sup>1</sup>) died 29 May 1722. She married John Summers of Middlesex County who left will 8 Jan. 1702/3-1 March 1702/3.<sup>33</sup>

Issue: [SUMMERS] 19. John<sup>4</sup>, baptized 8 April 1683, died young; 20. John<sup>4</sup>, baptized 14 Nov. 1686, for whom was repatented, 25 April 1702, 175 acres in Middlesex County including 150 acres which his mother had inherited as sole heir of her father William Thompson;<sup>34</sup> 21. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>, baptized 16 March 1689/90; 22. Francis<sup>4</sup>, baptized 14 June 1702.

10. MARY<sup>3</sup> MONTAGUE (Peter<sup>2</sup>, Peter<sup>1</sup>) was given a “heyfer” by her aunt Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Montague, 12 March 1666/7,<sup>35</sup> and was mentioned in the will of her grandmother Mary Doodes, 17 Nov. 1678. She married, 24

Oct. 1682,<sup>36</sup> Thomas Paine and was buried 17 Feb. 1686/7.<sup>37</sup> He moved to Essex County and married (2) Elizabeth Ellett, but, becoming much indebted, abandoned his wife and second family.<sup>38</sup>

Issue: [PAINE]<sup>39</sup> 23. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>.

11. PETER<sup>3</sup> MONTAGUE (Peter<sup>2</sup>, Peter<sup>1</sup>) married Elizabeth Merry, daughter of Thomas Merry of Denbigh Parish, Warwick County. On 24 Feb. 1695/6 Peter<sup>3</sup> Montague relinquished title to land in Warwick near Kerbye's Pine deeded to him by his father-in-law Thomas Merry and he and his wife Elizabeth gave power of attorney to "our brother-in-law" William Bressie to acknowledge the relinquishment.<sup>40</sup> Administration on the estate of Peter<sup>3</sup> Montague was granted to Elizabeth Montague, the relict, 1 March 1702/3,<sup>41</sup> and on the same day Thomas Merris [Merry] made a deed of gift of Negro Moll to his daughter Elizabeth Montague with reversion to her sons Thomas<sup>4</sup> and Peter<sup>4</sup>.<sup>42</sup>

By 29 Dec. 1703 Elizabeth had married (2) 51. *Rice*<sup>4</sup> *Curtis* (see CURTIS) who then, "for love I bear my wife Elizabeth Curtis," made a deed of gift to her sons Thomas<sup>4</sup> and Peter<sup>4</sup> Montague.<sup>43</sup>

Issue: 24. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>; 25. PETER<sup>4</sup>.

12. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup> MONTAGUE (Peter<sup>2</sup>, Peter<sup>1</sup>), born about 1670, married Lettice (Weeks) Lidford, daughter of Abraham Weeks and widow of the Rev. Matthew Lidford (died 22 March 1692/3), whom she had married 6 Jan. 1691/2.<sup>44</sup> William<sup>3</sup> Montague was called "of Jamaica" to distinguish him from his uncle; it was presumably the name of his plantation. It was presumably his estate on which Robert Bird was granted administration, 10 May 1710.<sup>45</sup>

Issue: 26. ABRAHAM<sup>4</sup>; 27. Mary<sup>4</sup>, baptized 23 Feb. 1703/4;<sup>46</sup> 28. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>.

14. CATHERINE<sup>3</sup> MONTAGUE (Peter<sup>2</sup>, Peter<sup>1</sup>) married (1) George Twyman of Middlesex County,<sup>47</sup> the inventory of whose estate was recorded 3 May 1703,<sup>48</sup> and (2) Philip Warwick, who gave bond, 4 Aug. 1707, to pay to the orphans of George Twyman the estate due them<sup>49</sup> and left will 21 March 1718/9-9 May 1719.<sup>50</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [TWYMAN] 29. GEORGE<sup>4</sup>; 30. MARY<sup>4</sup>; 31. CATHERINE<sup>4</sup>; (by 2) [WARWICK]<sup>51</sup> 32. Thomas<sup>4</sup>, baptized 18 April 1706, probably died 19 Feb. 1736; 33. Jane<sup>4</sup>, buried 13 Sept. 1712; 34. Philip<sup>4</sup>, born 20 Oct. 1713, died 17 March 1725/6; 35. John<sup>4</sup>, born 21 Aug. 1716, died 2 Sept. 1716.

16. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup> MONTAGUE (William<sup>2</sup>, Peter<sup>1</sup>), born about 1678, describing himself as son of William Montague, Senr., of Middlesex County, sold 100 acres in Essex County to his cousin William<sup>3</sup> Montague, son of Peter, 30 Dec. 1703.<sup>52</sup> He held 850 acres in Essex County, 1704. He married (1) Elizabeth\_\_\_\_, possibly daughter of Anthony Jackman, who died before 24 Oct. 1701, and (2), by 9 Aug. 1708, Elizabeth\_\_\_\_.<sup>53</sup> He left will, 31 March 1733-19 June 1733, naming his son and two grandsons.<sup>54</sup> Issue: (by 2) 36. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>.

17. THOMAS<sup>3</sup> MONTAGUE (William<sup>2</sup>, Peter<sup>1</sup>) married Katherine\_\_\_\_, widow of William Young.<sup>55</sup> On 10 June 1706 his father made a deed of gift of land to him and his wife Katherine.<sup>56</sup> He died 9 Feb. 1720/1<sup>57</sup> and left will, 7 Feb. 1720/1-16 May 1721,<sup>58</sup> which named his wife, son-in-law [stepson] William Young and daughter-in-law [stepdaughter] Elizabeth Young, bequeathed "all that parcel of land called Montague's Island" to "cozen [nephew] William Montague, son of my brother William Montague," and left to "Thomas Paine of Middlesex County, 150 acres out of the upper side of my land lying in Essex County." His widow married (3), (contract 18) May 1724, Richard Tyler.<sup>59</sup>

Issue: 37. William<sup>4</sup>, baptized 14 June 1702,<sup>60</sup> died before 1720/1.

18. JEREMIAH<sup>4</sup> JADWIN (Bartholomew<sup>3</sup>, Ann<sup>2</sup> Montague, Peter<sup>1</sup>), aged about 16, 30 Aug. 1699, when he chose a guardian,<sup>61</sup> was devised lands in Yeocomoco Neck, Westmoreland County, by his great-uncle Jeremiah Jadwin, 2 Dec. 1697,<sup>62</sup> and resided in Talbot and Queen Anne's cos., Md., where he was disowned by the Society of Friends, 1708.<sup>63</sup> He left will 11 Dec. 1726-10 June 1727.<sup>64</sup> He married, 9 Nov. 1701, Isabella Harrison,<sup>65</sup> who married (2) William Swift and died before April 1729.<sup>66</sup>

Issue: [JADWIN] 38. Jeremiah<sup>5</sup>, of Queen Anne's Co., Md., left will 1 Dec. 1772-5 April 1773,<sup>67</sup> married (1), 1723, Elizabeth Gott and (2)

Mabel\_\_\_; 39. Bartholomew<sup>5</sup>, of Queen Anne's Co., Md., living 8 Aug. 1774 when he sold two tracts as heir at law of his brother Jeremiah,<sup>68</sup> married Mary\_\_\_; 40. ANN<sup>5</sup>.

23. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> PAINE (Mary<sup>3</sup> Montague, Peter<sup>2</sup>, Peter<sup>1</sup>) left will 16 Feb. 1758-20 April 1761.<sup>69</sup> He married (1), 26 May 1715,<sup>70</sup> Catherine Lidford, daughter of the Rev. Matthew and Lettice (Weekes) Lidford, and (2) Jane Bush.

Issue: [PAINE]<sup>71</sup> (by 1) 41. Lettice<sup>5</sup>, born 8 Aug. 1716; 42. Frances<sup>5</sup>, born 15 March 1719/20; 43. Thomas<sup>5</sup>, born 22 Oct. 1721; 44. John<sup>5</sup>, born 22 Jan. 1723/4, deeded by his father, 14 Aug. 1753, half of the land on which he lived,<sup>72</sup> married, by 20 Sept. 1756, when they sold this land,<sup>73</sup> Mildred\_\_\_, and moved to Pittsylvania County where they sold 200 acres on Thorn Creek, 13 Sept. 1774;<sup>74</sup> 45. REUBEN<sup>5</sup>; 46. Catherine<sup>5</sup>; 47. Mary<sup>5</sup>; (by 2) 48. William<sup>5</sup>; 49. Philemon<sup>5</sup>, presented his commission as deputy surveyor of Pittsylvania County, 27 Nov. 1767,<sup>75</sup> but died before 25 June 1768 when administration on his estate was granted to Hugh Jones;<sup>76</sup> 50. Sarah<sup>5</sup>, born 1758.

24. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> MONTAGUE (Peter<sup>3</sup>, Peter<sup>2</sup>, Peter<sup>1</sup>), aged 14 in 1708 when he chose his stepfather Rice Curtis as his guardian,<sup>77</sup> left will 14 Feb. 1755-2 Nov. 1756.<sup>78</sup> He married (1), 21 Dec. 1716, Grace Nicholson, who died 20 March 1726/7, and (2), 31 Aug. 1727, Penelope Cheney Warwick, baptized 7 Nov. 1705,<sup>79</sup> who left undated will, proved 1 Dec. 1767.<sup>80</sup>

Issue: (by 1)<sup>81</sup> 51. PETER<sup>5</sup>; 52. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>; 53. John<sup>5</sup>, born 23 Nov. 1721, of Caroline County, married Elizabeth\_\_\_, widow of Thomas Warwick; 54. CLEMENT<sup>5</sup>; (by 2) 55. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, born 10 Sept. 1728, died 5 Feb. 1744/5; 56. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 57. Catherine<sup>5</sup>, born 4 Aug. 1732, died 20 Oct. 1734; 58. PHILIP<sup>5</sup>; 59. Catherine<sup>5</sup>, born 19 Dec. 1738, married, 17 Feb. 1770, Daniel Turner, who left will 5 April 1771-25 Nov. 1771,<sup>82</sup> and perhaps (2), (bond 24) Jan. 1774,<sup>83</sup> Henry Vass.

25. PETER<sup>4</sup> MONTAGUE (Peter<sup>3</sup>, Peter<sup>2</sup>, Peter<sup>1</sup>) as of Middlesex County purchased, 12 May 1740, from Rice Curtis of Spotsylvania County, 500 acres in Middlesex known as Montague's Quarter, which Curtis had



bought from Thomas Montague and Grace his wife,<sup>84</sup> moved to Spotsylvania County, and died before 22 April 1756 when his estate was divided.<sup>85</sup> He married, 19 Aug. 1725, Elizabeth Merry,<sup>86</sup> probably a cousin, who married (2) Capt. Reuben Daniel of Orange County.

Issue:<sup>87</sup> 60. Thomas<sup>5</sup>, born 28 Oct. 1728, died 30 March 1730;<sup>88</sup> 61. PETER<sup>5</sup>; 62. William<sup>5</sup>; 63. JOHN MERRY<sup>5</sup>; 64. Mary Ann<sup>5</sup>; 65. Caty<sup>5</sup>.

26. ABRAHAM<sup>4</sup> MONTAGUE (William<sup>3</sup>, Peter<sup>2</sup>, Peter<sup>1</sup>), baptized 28 Sept. 1701,<sup>89</sup> left will 3 May 1740-16 Sept. 1740.<sup>90</sup> He was a vestryman of South Farnham Parish and was appointed a constable by the Essex County court, 21 Nov. 1738. He married Charlotte Latane, left will 25 Jan. 1746/7-22 July 1747,<sup>91</sup> daughter of the Rev. Lewis Latane.<sup>92</sup>

Issue: 66. LEWIS<sup>5</sup>; 67. ABRAHAM<sup>5</sup>; 68. LATANE<sup>5</sup>; 69. Martha<sup>5</sup>;<sup>93</sup> 70. Catherine<sup>5</sup>, married (1) 56. William<sup>5</sup> Montague and (2) John Rilee [Riley] who left will 1 April 1778-23 June 1788;<sup>94</sup> 71. Frances<sup>5</sup>, married 58. Philip<sup>5</sup> Montague.

28. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> MONTAGUE (William<sup>3</sup>, Peterc<sup>2</sup>, Peter<sup>1</sup>) of Middlesex County, left will 14 Dec. 1753-7 May 1754.<sup>95</sup> He married, 3 Dec. 1729, Jane Price,<sup>96</sup> who married (2), (bond 22) Aug. 1757,<sup>97</sup> Vincent Vass of Essex County and died before Sept. 1758.<sup>98</sup>

Issue: 72. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 73. Thomas<sup>5</sup>, born 9 Sept. 1731, died before Dec. 1753; 74. John<sup>5</sup>, born 25 Feb. 1733/4, died before 4 Dec. 1759 when administration on his estate was granted to his widow,<sup>99</sup> married Charlotte Foushee, who married (2), (bond 3) March 1760,<sup>100</sup> Henry Washington and (3), (bond 26) Oct. 1765,<sup>101</sup> Charles Nielson, and left will 7 Feb. 1791-25 July 1791;<sup>102</sup> 75. JANE<sup>5</sup>; 76. MARY CATHERINE<sup>5</sup>; 77. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, twin, born 24 May 1739, died 16 May 1741; 78. JAMES<sup>5</sup>; 79. Robert<sup>5</sup>, born 14 July 1743, died young; 80. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup>; 81. Peter<sup>5</sup>, born 13 May [1748?]; 82. Margaret<sup>5</sup>, for whom William Montague gave bond as guardian, 7 April 1761,<sup>103</sup> 83. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, born 26 Aug. 1754.

29. GEORGE<sup>4</sup> TWYMAN (Catherine<sup>3</sup> Montague, Peter<sup>2</sup>, Peter<sup>1</sup>) left will 17 March 1733/4-2 April 1734.<sup>104</sup> He married, 16 July 1724, Agatha

Buford, born 13 Aug. 1705,<sup>[105](#)</sup> who married (2), 8 March 1735/6, John Warwick and (3) John Lee.<sup>[106](#)</sup>

Issue: [TWYMAN] 84. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, born 28 June 1725, died in infancy; 85. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 86. CATHERINE<sup>5</sup>; 87. GEORGE<sup>5</sup>; 88. MARY<sup>5</sup>.

30. MARY<sup>4</sup> TWYMAN (Catherine<sup>3</sup> Montague, Peter<sup>2</sup>, Peter<sup>1</sup>) died 5 Sept. 1744. She married, 9 Feb. 1720/1,<sup>[107](#)</sup> as his (2) wife, James Bristow.

Issue: [BRISTOW]<sup>[108](#)</sup> 89. CATHERINE<sup>5</sup>; 90. GEORGE<sup>5</sup>; 91. Anna<sup>5</sup>, born 28 Oct. 1726; 92. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, born 18 Dec. 1729; 93. Averilla<sup>5</sup>, born 13 March 1732; 94. Jane<sup>5</sup>, born 22 July 1736.

31. CATHERINE<sup>4</sup> TWYMAN (Catherine<sup>3</sup> Montague, Peter<sup>2</sup>, Peter<sup>1</sup>) died 31 March 1726. She married, 13 April 1721, John Thomson.<sup>[109](#)</sup>

Issue: [THOMSON] 95. John<sup>5</sup>, born 27 Dec. 1721; 96. Catherine<sup>5</sup>, born 16 July 1724.

35. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> MONTAGUE (William<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, Peter<sup>1</sup>), born about 1707, inherited land on Montague's Island from his uncle Thomas<sup>3</sup>, 1721, and 500 acres on Montague's Island and a life right in the Montague home place in Essex from his father. He married, (bond 16) Oct. 1727,<sup>[110](#)</sup> before he was of age, Hannah Ball, daughter of Capt. Richard and Sarah (Young) Ball of Lancaster County, who inherited by the will of her father, 1727,<sup>[111](#)</sup> his old plantation in Lancaster near Heathsville, where they removed shortly after their marriage.

Issue: 97. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 98. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>.

40. ANN<sup>5</sup> JADWIN (Jeremiah<sup>4</sup>, Bartholomew<sup>3</sup>, Ann<sup>2</sup> Montague, Peter<sup>1</sup>) married William Montague [Montague] of Queen Anne's Co., Md., who deposed, 8 Dec. 1744, he was aged about 53<sup>[112](#)</sup> and left will 21 June 1768-17 Jan. 1771. <sup>[113](#)</sup> They sold tracts in Talbot Co., Md., 17 April 1730.<sup>[114](#)</sup> He married (2), 24 Dec. 1745,<sup>[115](#)</sup> Sarah Steed.

Issue: [MONTEQUE] 99. William<sup>6</sup>; 100. Jeremiah<sup>6</sup>, born 19 Dec. 1735,<sup>[116](#)</sup> married, 21 Dec. 1758,<sup>[117](#)</sup> Jane West; 101. Thomas<sup>6</sup>; 102. Jadwin<sup>6</sup>, married, (license 12) Nov. 1777,<sup>[118](#)</sup> Henrietta Hyman; 103. John<sup>6</sup>; 104. Nancy<sup>6</sup>.



45. REUBEN<sup>5</sup> PAINE (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Mary<sup>3</sup> Montague, Peter<sup>2</sup>, Peter<sup>1</sup>) left will 14 Sept. 1819-8 Jan. 1821.<sup>[119](#)</sup> He moved to Halifax County before 15 May 1755 when he bought 200 acres on both sides of the north fork of Panther Creek, and later purchased an adjoining 386 acres, but sold the entire acreage 17 Jan. 1763.<sup>[120](#)</sup> He then settled in Pittsylvania County and eventually moved to Lincoln Co., Ky.<sup>[121](#)</sup> He married Agnes Wade.

Issue: [PAINE] 104A. Millicent<sup>6</sup>, born 1758, died 12 March 1832,<sup>[122](#)</sup> married Edmund Fitzgerald of Pittsylvania County who was born at sea in 1745 and left will 3 Feb. 1847-19 June 1848;<sup>[123](#)</sup> 104B. Edmund<sup>6</sup>, left undated will proved May 1825,<sup>[124](#)</sup> married, (bond 2) June 1795,<sup>[125](#)</sup> Mary Hill; 104C.

Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_Jones; 104D. Philemon<sup>6</sup>, of Wayne Co., Ky., married, (bond 24) May 1787,<sup>[126](#)</sup> Rachel Wilson; 104E. Catherine<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 24) Dec. 1780,<sup>[127](#)</sup> William Parks; 104F. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_\_Forbes; 104G. Lucretia<sup>6</sup>, married, 28 Oct. 1787,<sup>[128](#)</sup> John Pigg; 104H. Reuben<sup>6</sup>, married, 23 Aug. 1790,<sup>[129](#)</sup> Elizabeth Pigg; 104I. Laban<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 28) July 1795,<sup>[130](#)</sup> Polly Gray.

51. PETER<sup>5</sup> MONTAGUE (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Peter<sup>3</sup>, Peter<sup>2</sup>, Peter<sup>1</sup>), born 28 March 1718, died by 24 July 1746 when the inventory of his estate was returned.<sup>[131](#)</sup> He married Anthonit\_\_\_[Ann Theriet?], who married (2) Reuben Daniel.

Issue: [MONTAGUE] 105. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, born 19 Jan. 1739/40, married John Stevens; 106. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 1744, for whom Reuben Daniel gave bond as guardian, 23 Sept. 1756,<sup>[132](#)</sup> and Thomas Montague gave bond as guardian, Sept. 1759,<sup>[133](#)</sup> died 17 Jan. 1826, in her 83rd year, married James Daniel, born 15 June 1739, died 14 Dec. 1835,<sup>[134](#)</sup> and moved from Middlesex County to Caroline County and then to Spotsylvania County<sup>[135](#)</sup> and later to Clark Co., Ky.

52. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> MONTAGUE (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Peter<sup>3</sup>, Peter<sup>2</sup>, Peter<sup>1</sup>), born 20 Feb. 1719/20,<sup>[136](#)</sup> of Cumberland County, private in the Revolutionary War, died before 22 Aug. 1778 when the inventory of his estate was attested.<sup>[137](#)</sup> He married, 1753 in Louisa County, Jane Daniel,

daughter of Charles and Jane (Mickelborough) Daniel, born 18 Aug. 1733,<sup>[138](#)</sup> died 1811.

Issue: 107. John<sup>6</sup>, born 1755, died 20 Sept. 1831, aged about 80,<sup>[139](#)</sup> soldier in the Revolutionary War, moved to Abbeville Co., S.C., about 1808, married, 7 Jan. 1774, Rebecca Brown; 108. Catherine<sup>6</sup>, died 18 April 1834, married, (bond 5) Sept. 1774,<sup>[140](#)</sup> Lawrence Smith of Cumberland County, who died 6 June 1834; 109. Jane<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 2) March 1787,<sup>[141](#)</sup> Wade Netherland; 110. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born 5 June 1759, died 12 April 1840, left will 9 Sept. 1839-27 April 1840,<sup>[142](#)</sup> of Cumberland County, enlisted 1775 for one year in 1st Virginia Regiment and also drafted, 1781, in militia,<sup>[143](#)</sup> married, Jan. 1780, Sarah Brown, who was born 27 March 1757;<sup>[144](#)</sup> 111. Rice Daniel<sup>6</sup>, born 1756, died 3 April 1849, served three tours as private in the Virginia militia, 1780-81,<sup>[145](#)</sup> married (1), (bond 19) Feb. 1787,<sup>[146](#)</sup> Judith Stratton, (2), (bond 4) Dec. 1815,<sup>[147](#)</sup> Ann Ransone and (3), (bond 5) Oct. 1830,<sup>[148](#)</sup> Ann Adams, born about 1773, died after Sept. 1868, who lived in Montgomery County as a widow; 112. Peter<sup>6</sup>, of "Morganham," Powhatan County, died there 20 Jan. 1823,<sup>[149](#)</sup> for many years tobacco inspector at Cartersville, married (1), 1780,<sup>[150](#)</sup> Lucy Pollard and (2), (bond 7) Aug. 1817,<sup>[151](#)</sup> Ann (Short) Stokes, widow of James R. Stokes, who married (3), (bond 21) April 1825,<sup>[152](#)</sup> Bennett M. Bagby, widower of 167D. *Rebeccah<sup>6</sup> Bagby* (see PRICE), and left will 10 Jan. 1826-21 Oct. 1829;<sup>[153](#)</sup> 113. Capt. Mickleborough A.<sup>6</sup>, born 5 June 1766, died 17 Dec. 1827 in Powhatan County,<sup>[154](#)</sup> left will 23 April 1827-20 Dec. 1827,<sup>[155](#)</sup> married (1), (bond 13) June 1791,<sup>[156](#)</sup> Sarah Moore and (2), 2 Aug. 1798, Ann Carter Vaughan, who died 26 May 1854 in Marengo Co., Ala., aged 76; 114. William<sup>6</sup>, born 11 Feb. 1776, died 19 Aug. 1865, sheriff of Cumberland County, married, 1799, Judith Street, who died 16 Aug. 1853 in Cumberland County, aged 72.

54. CLEMENT<sup>5</sup> MONTAGUE (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Peter<sup>3</sup>, Peter<sup>2</sup>, Peter<sup>1</sup>), of Spotsylvania County, born 29 Dec. 1723,<sup>[157](#)</sup> left will 28 Oct. 1791-6 Dec. 1791.<sup>[158](#)</sup> He married (1), by 21 Sept. 1747,<sup>[159](#)</sup> Ann Bartlett, daughter of William Bartlett,<sup>[160](#)</sup> who died after 1783,<sup>[161](#)</sup> and (2), 1791,<sup>[162](#)</sup> Hannah (\_\_\_)

Lewis, widow of James Lewis, who was then aged 25 and married (3), 7 Oct. 1798,<sup>[163](#)</sup> Isaac Herren.

Issue: (by 1) 115. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born 31 Aug. 1750, died Sept. 1805, moved to Lincoln Co., Ky., was lieutenant and captain of Fayette Co., Ky., militia, 1786-87,<sup>[164](#)</sup> and later represented Franklin County in the Kentucky legislature, married Agnes Ellis, who was born 16 Feb. 1753 and died 7 Sept. 1823;<sup>[165](#)</sup> 116. Clement<sup>6</sup>, died 3 July 1813, moved to Barren Co., Ky., about 1805, married, 13 July 1789, Sarah Pemberton, born 17 March 1772, who married (2), 20 March 1817, Col. Hardin Davis and died 17 Sept. 1846; 117. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married (1) James Trigg and (2) Jonathan Carpenter; 118. Isabel<sup>6</sup>, died Dec. 1841, married, 1783, James Ballard, born 4 June 1763, died 1 Feb. 1856,<sup>[166](#)</sup> of Spotsylvania County, private and corporal in Capt. Benjamin Roberts' company, Illinois Regiment, Nov. 1779-Dec. 1781;<sup>[167](#)</sup> 119. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married (1) Charles Whiting, who moved to Fayette Co., Ky., and (2)\_\_\_Wilson; 120. Susanna<sup>6</sup>, married Joseph Duerson of Spotsylvania County, who left will 12 Nov. 1805-codicil 14 Oct. 1818-16 Dec. 1822.<sup>[168](#)</sup>

56. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> MONTAGUE (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Peter<sup>3</sup>, Peter<sup>2</sup>, Peter<sup>1</sup>), born 14 June 1730, left will 21 Oct. 1763-7 Aug. 1764.<sup>[169](#)</sup> He married, (bond 21) Dec. 1754,<sup>[170](#)</sup> 70. Catherine<sup>5</sup> Montague, who married (2) John Riley.

Issue: 121. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, left will 4 June 1788-26 Oct. 1789,<sup>[171](#)</sup> of Montague Island, Middlesex County, married, 23 March 1780,<sup>[172](#)</sup> Ann Batchelder; 122. William<sup>6</sup>, died before 23 Dec. 1799 when administration on his estate was granted to his widow,<sup>[173](#)</sup> of Montague Island, Middlesex County, married, 14 Jan. 1790,<sup>[174](#)</sup> Elizabeth Valentine; 123. Charlotte<sup>6</sup>, married 161. Richard<sup>6</sup> Montague; 124. (Child)<sup>6</sup>, unborn 1764.

58. PHILIP<sup>5</sup> MONTAGUE (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Peter<sup>3</sup>, Peter<sup>2</sup>, Peter<sup>1</sup>), born 13 April 1736, died before 25 June 1810 when Philip Montague gave bond as his administrator.<sup>[175](#)</sup> He was a colonel during the Revolutionary War and resided on Montague Island in the upper part of Middlesex County. He married, (bond 3) May 1763,<sup>[176](#)</sup> 71. Frances<sup>5</sup> Montague.

Issue: 125. Charlotte<sup>6</sup>, married 163. John Currie<sup>6</sup> Montague; 126. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, married (1), 22 Dec. 1787,<sup>177</sup> Catherine Vass and (2), (bond 27) Jan. 1795,<sup>178</sup> Ann Healy; 127. Frances<sup>6</sup>, married, 6 May 1797,<sup>179</sup> Thomas Healy, Jr.; 128. Penelope<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 22) Sept. 1801,<sup>180</sup> William Segar; 129. Philip<sup>6</sup>, died in infancy; 130. Catherine<sup>6</sup>, left will 23 Nov. 1797-22 Jan. 1798,<sup>181</sup> married \_\_\_ Vass; 131. Philip<sup>6</sup>, born 19 June 1776, married Elizabeth Williams; 132.

Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married 180. Thomas Tarpley<sup>6</sup> Montague; 133. William Latane<sup>6</sup>, born 27 Nov. 1781, married Penelope<sup>7</sup> Lee, daughter of 162. Ann<sup>6</sup> (Montague) Lee; 134. Martha<sup>6</sup>, married 168. Philip Tunstall<sup>6</sup> Montague.

61. PETER<sup>5</sup> MONTAGUE (Peter<sup>4</sup>, Peter<sup>3</sup>, Peter<sup>2</sup>, Peter<sup>1</sup>), born about 1732, died 1820 in Orange County, aged 88. He served as a private in the Revolutionary War for three years.<sup>182</sup> He married Elizabeth Henderson, who died about 1824.

Issue: [MONTAGUE] 135. Andrew<sup>6</sup>, of Orange County, born 1762, died 26 Sept. 1845, married Elizabeth Darnell, who was born 4 Aug. 1763 and died 1847 in her 85th year; 136. John<sup>6</sup>, died 16 April 1849 at Royalton, Ohio, aged about 72, settled in Fairfield Co., Ohio, married Pauline Grady; 137. Hannah<sup>6</sup>, married Richmond Grady, who was born 23 Dec. 1777 in Louisa County and died 8 March 1862 in Wyandotte Co., Ohio; 138. Sally<sup>6</sup>, died 1829-30 in Spotsylvania County, married, (bond 7) June 1797,<sup>183</sup> Malachi Atkins; 139. Nancy<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 12) Nov. 1793,<sup>184</sup> John Lloyd; 140. Polley<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 18) Nov. 1799,<sup>185</sup> Thomas Phipps and moved to Kentucky after 1810; 141. Catherine<sup>6</sup>, married Samuel Grady and moved to Kentucky; 142. Betsey<sup>6</sup>, married Lewis Pine.

63. JOHN MERRY<sup>5</sup> MONTAGUE (Peter<sup>4</sup>, Peter<sup>3</sup>, Peter<sup>2</sup>, Peter<sup>1</sup>) died about 1825, aged 90. He settled in Scott Co., Ky. He married [Nancy?] Humphries.

Issue: 143. William Cave<sup>6</sup>, moved to Kentucky where he was murdered; 144. James Merry<sup>6</sup>, died 24 July 1839, aged about 60, of Scott Co., Ky., moved in 1831 to Perry Co., 111., married, 10 Sept. 1812, Frances Richards Threlkeld, born 1791, died 13 Feb. 1863 at Keokuk, Iowa; 145. Peter<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_; 146. Elijah<sup>6</sup>; 147. Catherine<sup>6</sup>, married Thomas Woolen and

lived near Indianapolis, Ind.; 148. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, died 27 Dec. 1870 or 1873 in Fayette Co., Ky., aged 85, private in War of 1812, married (1) Bettie Butler and (2) Jessey Truitt, who died 22 Dec. 1847 at Great Crossing, Scott Co., Ky.; 149. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_ Elzy and moved to Indiana; 150. Frances<sup>6</sup>, married John Rogers and moved to Madison, Jefferson Co., Ind.

66. LEWIS<sup>5</sup> MONTAGUE (Abraham<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Peter<sup>2</sup>, Peter<sup>1</sup>) was appointed guardian of his brothers Abraham and Latane, 17 Nov. 1747. He was appointed justice of Middlesex County, 2 April 1760, was sheriff, 1762, and left undated will proved 24 Aug. 1778.<sup>[186](#)</sup> He married Bettie Daniel, who left will 12 Dec. 1778-25 Jan. 1779.<sup>[187](#)</sup>

Issue: 151. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 24 Feb. 1748/9; 152. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 28 Aug. 1750; 153. Abraham<sup>6</sup>, born 6 Jan. 1753, died young; 154. Ann<sup>6</sup>, born 30 March 1755, married, 2 Jan. 1776, William Brooke; 155. Catherine<sup>6</sup>, born 1757; 156. Lewis<sup>6</sup>, of Middlesex County, left will 21 Sept. 1795-26 April 1802,<sup>[188](#)</sup> married Catherine Brooke, who died 6 Feb. 1824 in Middlesex County in her 66th year;<sup>[189](#)</sup> 157. Frances<sup>6</sup>, born 1761; 158. Susanna<sup>6</sup>, born 1763; 159. William<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 23) Sept. 1793,<sup>[190](#)</sup> Frances Street; 160. John<sup>6</sup>, born 1767.

67. ABRAHAM<sup>5</sup> MONTAGUE (Abraham<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Peter<sup>2</sup>, Peter<sup>1</sup>) left will 17 Dec. 1777-18 May 1778.<sup>[191](#)</sup> He signed the Leedstown petition against the Stamp Act, 1765. He married Elizabeth Corrie, daughter of John and Catherine (Tyler) Corrie,<sup>[192](#)</sup> who left will 13 Oct. 1807-21 Dec. 1807.<sup>[193](#)</sup>

Issue: 161. Richard<sup>6</sup>, left will 3 Sept. 1789-17 Jan. 1791,<sup>[194](#)</sup> lieutenant in the Revolutionary Navy and captured and imprisoned in Cuba, married, 19 March 1786, 133. Charlotte<sup>6</sup> Montague, who died about 1838;<sup>[195](#)</sup> 162. Ann<sup>6</sup>, married Philip Lee who left will 28 Jan. 1802-22 Oct. 1804;<sup>[196](#)</sup> 163. John Currie<sup>6</sup>, died before 22 Dec. 1794 when William Montague gave bond as his administrator,<sup>[197](#)</sup> married, 25 March 1788, 125. Charlotte<sup>6</sup> Montague; 164. William<sup>6</sup>, of Middlesex County, married\_\_\_Smith; 165. Elizabeth C.<sup>6</sup>, married John Richards; 166. Thomas<sup>6</sup>; 167. Abraham<sup>6</sup>; 168. Philip Tunstall<sup>6</sup>, born 19 May 1778, Baptist minister, married, (bond 6) April 1803,<sup>[198](#)</sup> 134. Martha<sup>6</sup> Montague, born 30 April 1784.

68. LATANE<sup>5</sup> MONTAGUE (Abraham<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Peter<sup>2</sup>, Peter<sup>1</sup>) moved about 1759 to Granville Co., N.C., and left will 4 Jan. 1810-codicil 24 Aug. 1811-Nov. 1811.<sup>199</sup> He married Catherine (Young) Taylor who as a widow moved to Maury Co., Tenn., and died about 1815-16.

Issue: 169. Henry<sup>6</sup>, left will 17 Dec. 1825-Sept. 1831,<sup>200</sup> member of a cavalry company in Revolutionary War, moved to Rutherford Co., N.C., about 1790, married Elizabeth<sup>7</sup> Graves, daughter of 239. William<sup>6</sup> Graves (see GRAVES), who died April 1832; 170. Martha<sup>6</sup>, died 9 Sept. 1838 in Smith Co., Tenn., married, (bond 29) March 1788,<sup>201</sup> John Knight, who enlisted in the Granville Co., N.C., militia, 1778, and later under Gen. Francis Marion in South Carolina, moved to Smith Co., Tenn.,<sup>202</sup> and died 19 Nov. 1843; 171. William<sup>6</sup>, died 6 April 1814 in Breckinridge Co., Ky., left will 20 March 1814-16 May 1814,<sup>203</sup> moved from Granville Co., N.C., to Breckinridge Co., Ky., about 1802, married, (bond 14) Jan. 1795,<sup>204</sup> Mary Owen, born 26 Aug. 1775,<sup>205</sup> who moved to Maury Co., Tenn., 1816, and to Wayne Co., Tenn., 1822, and died there 22 Sept. 1853; 172. Mary<sup>6</sup>, died 24 Aug. 1800, married, (bond 17) May 1790,<sup>206</sup> James Gregory of Lunenburg County; 173. Young<sup>6</sup>, born 20 May 1765, left will 23 Jan. 1845-Nov. 1846,<sup>207</sup> of Granville Co., N.C., married, (bond 8) Feb. 1784,<sup>208</sup> Sally Pittard; 174. Charlotte<sup>6</sup>, died 3 Sept. 1827 in Fayette Co., Tenn., married, (bond 12) Dec. 1793,<sup>209</sup> William Owen, born 23 Jan. 1779, died 18 June 1827,<sup>210</sup> and moved to Breckinridge Co., Ky, 1807, and later to Tennessee, settling on Wolf River;<sup>211</sup> 175. Frances<sup>6</sup>, born 4 Oct. 1777, died 1838 or 1840 in Fayette Co., Tenn., moved to Maury Co., Tenn, 1811 or 1814, married, (bond 30) Aug. 1798,<sup>212</sup> Nathaniel<sup>7</sup> Graves, son of 239. William<sup>6</sup> Graves (see GRAVES).

72. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> MONTAGUE (William<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Peter<sup>2</sup>, Peter<sup>1</sup>) left will 14 April 1778-18 May 1778.<sup>213</sup> He was sheriff of Essex County, 1768. He married Susannah\_\_\_\_.

Issue: 175A. William<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_\_; 175B. Patty<sup>6</sup>; 175C. Fanny<sup>6</sup>, married Jesse Parsons.

75. JANE<sup>5</sup> MONTAGUE (William<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Peter<sup>2</sup>, Peter<sup>1</sup>), born 4 April 1737, died by Aug. 1762. She married (1), (bond 3) Dec. 1757,<sup>214</sup>



Thomas Iverson of Gloucester County and (2) Dr. Philip Ferchason.

Issue: (by 1) [IVERSON] 176. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, of Urbanna, left wills 22 June 1782-22 Jan. 1798 and 6 June 1788-25 June 1798.<sup>[215](#)</sup>

76. MARY CATHERINE<sup>5</sup> MONTAGUE (William<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Peter<sup>2</sup>, Peter<sup>1</sup>), twin, born 24 May 1739, left will 19 April 1803-12 Oct. 1803.<sup>[216](#)</sup> She married (1), (bond 29) July 1761,<sup>[217](#)</sup> John Morgan and (2), 20 Jan. 1770,<sup>[218](#)</sup> as his (2) wife, Hugh Walker, merchant and ship owner of Williamsburg, later of Middlesex County, and, by 19 March 1780,<sup>[219](#)</sup> of Bromfield Parish, Culpeper, subsequently Madison, County, who left will 11 Feb. 1798-27 Nov. 1800.<sup>[220](#)</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [MORGAN] 176A. Jane<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 13) Dec. 1781,<sup>[221](#)</sup> Jonathan Davison; 176B. Sarah Gale<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 9) Aug. 1782,<sup>[222](#)</sup> Jonathan Lewis; (by 2) [WALKER] 176C. Catherine<sup>6</sup>, born 1 July 1772, died 6 June 1814, married, 29 Nov. 1791, Joshua<sup>7</sup> Fry, son of 74. Susan<sup>6</sup> (Walker) Fry (see CROSHAW); 176D. Dr. Hugh W.<sup>6</sup>, born 2 [24?] Aug. 1774, died 1848 in Daviess Co., Ky., married, 1799 in Madison County, Maria S.<sup>7</sup> Fry, daughter of 74. Susan<sup>6</sup> (Walker) Fry (see CROSHAW), born 25 Aug. 1782, died 1856; 176E. Clara Stubbs<sup>6</sup>, married 109. Richard<sup>6</sup> Howes (see CROSHAW); 176F. Susannah<sup>6</sup>, born 1778, married Wesley Thornton<sup>7</sup> Fry, son of 74. Susan<sup>6</sup> (Walker) Fry (see CROSHAW).

78. Capt. JAMES<sup>5</sup> MONTAGUE (William<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Peter<sup>2</sup>, Peter<sup>1</sup>), born 18 Feb. 1740/1, left will 16 Nov. 1781-28 Jan. 1782.<sup>[223](#)</sup> He represented Middlesex County in the House of Burgesses, 1772-76, in the five Virginia conventions, 1774-76, and in the House of Delegates, 1776-78, 1780-82.<sup>[224](#)</sup> He married (1), (bond 20) June 1760,<sup>[225](#)</sup> Mary Eliza Chinn, daughter of Joseph Chinn, and (2), (bond 20) Nov. 1771,<sup>[226](#)</sup> Winifred Griffin (Tarpley) Webb, widow of William Webb,<sup>[227](#)</sup> who left will 13 May 1804-7 July 1806.<sup>[228](#)</sup>

Issue: (by 1) 177. Jane<sup>6</sup>, married, 27 Feb. 1783,<sup>[229](#)</sup> as his (2) wife, Harry Beverley Yates of Middlesex County, who died before 1800;<sup>[230](#)</sup> 178. Winifred<sup>6</sup>; (by 2) 179. Harriet<sup>6</sup>; 180. Thomas Tarpley<sup>6</sup>, married, 19 Dec. 1801,<sup>[231](#)</sup> 132. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> Montague, born 2 Feb. 1779.

80. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup> MONTAGUE (William<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, Peter<sup>2</sup> Peter<sup>1</sup>), born 27 July 1747, died before Oct. 1784 when the inventory of his estate was ordered made.<sup>232</sup> He married Lucy\_\_\_\_, who died before 15 Oct. 1792.

Issue: 181. William<sup>6</sup>, merchant and tavern keeper, founder of the settlement which became Montague in Essex County, married Amelia Sophia<sup>7</sup> Montague, daughter of 214. Capt. John<sup>6</sup> Montague, who married (2) Thomas Jesse;<sup>233</sup> 182. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, died before 11 June 1811, married, 11 July 1799,<sup>234</sup> Elizabeth Stanard<sup>7</sup> Montague, daughter of 214. Capt. John<sup>6</sup> Montague; 183. Julia F.<sup>6</sup>, died before 18 June 1811; 184. James<sup>6</sup>, died 1829, aged about 48, moved to Kentucky, 1818, settling first in Mercer County and later in Hardin County, married Elizabeth Edmondson, who died 1847-50 at Elizabethtown, Ky.

85. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> TWYMAN (George<sup>4</sup>, Catherine<sup>3</sup> Montague, Peter<sup>2</sup>, Peter<sup>1</sup>), born 20 May 1727,<sup>235</sup> left will 10 April 1811-24 Oct. 1811.<sup>236</sup> He served as a sergeant of Culpeper County militia during the Revolutionary War, was at the battle of Yorktown, and resided in Madison County. He married (1) Winifred Cowherd, daughter of James and Elizabeth (Lacy) Cowherd, and (2), (contract 24) Aug. 1801,<sup>237</sup> Ann (\_\_\_\_) Smith.

Issue: [TWYMAN] (by 1)<sup>238</sup> 185. William<sup>6</sup>, born 1754, left will 15 June 1837-codicil 1 June 1838-26 Jan. 1843,<sup>239</sup> married Elizabeth Garnett; 186. George<sup>6</sup>, born 1756, served in the Revolutionary War, moved to Woodford Co., Ky., 1781, and lived with his brother Reuben, never married; 187. Reuben Cowherd<sup>6</sup>, born 1758, left will 25 Oct. 1837-March 1839,<sup>240</sup> officer under Gen. Lafayette in Revolutionary War, moved to Kentucky and settled at Lexington, 1781-83, and then in Woodford County, and was captain of 11th Regiment of Kentucky militia, 1792, married, 10 Oct. 1788 in Bourbon Co., Ky., Margaret Griffin; 188. Tabitha Montague<sup>6</sup>, born 1764, died 1835, married, 26 Feb. 1798, as his (2) wife, Colby Cowherd, born 1766, died 1847, of Orange County; 189. Ann<sup>6</sup>, married 195. George<sup>6</sup> Twyman; 190. (perhaps) Frances<sup>6</sup>, married, 11 March 1787,<sup>241</sup> Reuben Craig; 191. (Child)<sup>6</sup>; 192. (Child)<sup>6</sup>; 193. (Child)<sup>6</sup>.

86. CATHERINE<sup>5</sup> TWYMAN (George<sup>4</sup>, Catherine<sup>3</sup> Montague, Peter<sup>2</sup>, Peter<sup>1</sup>), born 13 June 1729, died about 1810. She married\_\_\_\_Dillard.



Issue: [DILLARD] 194. (Daughter)<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_Ker.

87. GEORGE<sup>5</sup> TWYMAN (George<sup>4</sup>, Catherine<sup>3</sup> Montague, Peter<sup>2</sup>, Peter<sup>1</sup>), of Albemarle County, born 29 March 1731,<sup>242</sup> left will 22 Nov. 1811-2 June 1818.<sup>243</sup> He married Mary Walker.

Issue: [TWYMAN]<sup>244</sup> 195. George<sup>6</sup>, married, 9 Jan. 1790,<sup>245</sup> 189. Ann<sup>6</sup> Twyman; 196. Joseph<sup>6</sup>, left will 25 Nov. 1843-6 Sept. 1847,<sup>246</sup> married, (bond 26) Sept. 1794,<sup>247</sup> Lucy Rodes; 197. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, died 1822-23, of Orange County, married, (bond 20) Nov. 1784,<sup>248</sup> Frances Rogers, died 1837-38;<sup>249</sup> 198. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 16) Dec. 1790,<sup>250</sup> Richard Sanford; 199. William<sup>6</sup>; 200. Abraham<sup>6</sup>; 201. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 15) Sept. 1795,<sup>251</sup> William Johnson Wood; 202. Agatha<sup>6</sup>, married Robert Dearing; 203. Ruth<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 14) April 1785,<sup>252</sup> David Watts; 204. James<sup>6</sup>

88. MARY<sup>5</sup> TWYMAN (George<sup>4</sup>, Catherine<sup>3</sup> Montague, Peter<sup>2</sup>, Peter<sup>1</sup>) died about 1800-02. She married William Greenwood of Essex County, who left will 15 Sept. 1789-20 June 1791.<sup>253</sup>

Issue: [GREENWOOD] 204A. Twyman<sup>6</sup>, died before 17 Nov. 1828 when Washington H. Purkins gave bond as his administrator,<sup>254</sup> married Nancy\_\_\_;<sup>255</sup> 204B. William<sup>6</sup>, died before 21 Sept. 1818 when Casey Greenwood gave bond as his administratrix,<sup>256</sup> married Casey\_\_\_; 204C. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_Jesse; 204D. Rachel<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_Ware; 204E. Caty<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_Fisher; 204F. Frances<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_Brown; 204G. Ruth<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_Mullins.

89. CATHERINE<sup>5</sup> BRISTOW (Mary<sup>4</sup> Twyman, Catherine<sup>3</sup> Montague, Peter<sup>2</sup>, Peter<sup>1</sup>), born 15 Dec. 1721, married, 26 Oct. 1738, Thomas Cheney, who died 10 Feb. 1744/5.<sup>257</sup>

Issue: [CHENEY]<sup>258</sup> 204H. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 1 May 1739; 204J. Catherine<sup>6</sup>, born 5 May 1742, married, (bond 25) April 1764,<sup>259</sup> James Brown of James City County; 204K. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born 20 Sept. 1745.

90. GEORGE<sup>5</sup> BRISTOW (Mary<sup>4</sup> Twyman, Catherine<sup>3</sup> Montague, Peter<sup>2</sup>, Peter<sup>1</sup>), born 7 Feb. 1723, left will 1 June 1785-Aug. 1783.<sup>260</sup> He moved to Granville Co., N.C. He married (1) Mary\_\_\_and (2) Elizabeth\_\_\_.

Issue: [BRISTOW]<sup>261</sup> (by 1) 205. James<sup>6</sup>, born 11 Nov. 1746, of Granville Co., N.C, married\_\_\_; 206. Philemon<sup>6</sup>, born 31 Dec. 174[7?]; 207. John<sup>6</sup>, born 7 Nov. 1748, married Susannah Parish; 208. George<sup>6</sup>, born 27 March 1751; (by 2) 209. Mary<sup>6</sup>; 210. Averilla<sup>6</sup>.

97. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> MONTAGUE (William<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, Peter<sup>1</sup>), of Lancaster County, left will Feb. 1784-21 Oct. 1784.<sup>262</sup> He married (1), (bond 27) Jan. 1749,<sup>263</sup> Hannah Ballentine and (2), (bond 11) Dec. 1772,<sup>264</sup> Lucy (Lee) Smith, daughter of Richard and Judith (Step toe) Lee and widow of 27. *Baldwin Mathews<sup>5</sup> Smith* (see MATHEWS), who died 30 March 1806, aged 71.

Issue: (by 1) 211. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, of Richmond County, died about 1784; 212. Hannah<sup>6</sup>, born 1752, married (1), 27 Dec. 1787, Thacker Campbell and (2), as his (2) wife, John Segar<sup>8</sup> Stubbs, son of John<sup>7</sup> and Jane (Segar) Stubbs and grandson of 38. *Mildred<sup>6</sup> (Smith) Stubbs* (see STRACHEY), born 8 Aug. 1753, died 21 Oct. 1821, of "Mulberry Hall," Gloucester County, cadet in Capt. Markham's company, 1st Regiment, 1776, matross in the artillery and later captain in the Revolutionary War, sheriff of Gloucester County, 1787-89;<sup>265</sup> 213. Frances<sup>6</sup>, died 17 Oct. 1791, married, 1 Nov. 1787, as his (1) wife, Alexander Wallace, of Montgomery Co., Md., who died at Moorfield, Md.;<sup>266</sup> 214. Capt. John<sup>6</sup>, born about 1756, left will 8 Feb. 1810-21 May 1810,<sup>267</sup> of "Mount Prospect," Essex County, married (1), 14 Dec. 1776, Catherine Yates and (2), before 1794, 568. *Mary<sup>6</sup> Stanard* (see CHEW); (by 2) 215. William<sup>6</sup>, died 27 July 1827, aged 53,<sup>268</sup> lawyer, captain in War of 1812, of Lancaster County and later of "Paradise," Henrico County, married, (bond 17) March 1801,<sup>269</sup> Frances Downman, daughter of Joseph Ball Downman, born Nov. 1782 at Miles End, Middlesex, England,<sup>270</sup> died Feb. 1864 in Gloucester County.

98. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> MONTAGUE (William<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>, William<sup>2</sup>, Peter<sup>1</sup>) died before 27 Jan. 1801.<sup>271</sup> He moved to Bryan's Station, Ky., and later to Boone Co., Ky. He married Hannah Johnson, who married (2) Robert Bradley and lived in Scott Co., Ky.

Issue: 216. Cave<sup>6</sup>, born 15 Feb. 1769, died 10 Aug. 1845, married, 28 Nov. 1802 in Boone Co., Ky., Phoebe Ross, who died 5 Oct. 1870 at

Lawrenceburgh, Dearborn Co., Ind.; 217. Rev. William<sup>6</sup>, born 7 Sept. 1774, died 12 July 1842, Baptist minister of Boone Co., Ky., married. 24 March 1800, Polly Robinson; 218. Rev. John<sup>6</sup>, twin, born 5 Dec. 1776; 219. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, twin, born 5 Dec. 1776, married, 16 Aug. 1798,<sup>272</sup> Abraham Depew.

---

<sup>1</sup> George William Montague, *History and Genealogy of the Montague Family of America, Descended from Richard Montague of Hadley, Mass., and Peter Montague of Lancaster Co., Va.* (Amherst, Mass., 1886); G. W. Montague, *History and Genealogy of Peter Montague of Nansemond and Lancaster Counties, Virginia, and His Descendants, 1621-1894* (Amherst, Mass., 1894). Until about 1700 the name is usually spelled Mountague in Virginia.

<sup>2</sup> Visitation of Buckinghamshire, 1634, College of Arms MS 2C26.12, as reported by Thomas Woodcock, Somerset Herald, 14 May 1986, which notes that Peter<sup>1</sup> was “now in Virginia.” W. Harry Rylands, ed., *The Visitation of the County of Buckingham Made in 1634* (Harleian Society, Publications, LVIII; London, 1909), p. 9, incorrectly shows Peter<sup>1</sup> as son of George Mountague and his wife Susan Norris. See also Myrtle Stevens Hyde, “The English Origin of Peter and Richard Montague,” *NEHGR* CXLII, pp. 149-64.

<sup>3</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 1, 1633-94, p. 33.

<sup>4</sup> Patent Bk. 1, p. 463; patent to Marsh alias Rivers, *ibid.*, p. 716.

<sup>5</sup> Patent Bk. 2, p. 73; Patent Bk. 3, p. 300.

<sup>6</sup> Patent Bk. 2, p. 130.

<sup>7</sup> Leonard, pp. 30-31.

<sup>8</sup> Lancaster Co. Order Bk. 3, p. 1.

<sup>9</sup> Patent Bk. 4, pp. 241 (340), 249 (350).

<sup>10</sup> Leonard, p. 34

<sup>11</sup> Lancaster Co. Order Bk. 3, p. 74.

<sup>12</sup> P.C.C. 391 Alchin, in Virginia Colonial Records Project, Survey Report 3293 (3126).

<sup>13</sup> Lancaster Co. Record Bk. 2, p. 62; *W(l)* II, p. 270.

<sup>14</sup> Lancaster Co. Order Bk. 3, p. 123.

<sup>15</sup> The speculation in Alvahn Holmes, *The Farrar's Island Family and Its English Ancestry* (Baltimore, 1972), p. 123, that she might have been 2. *Cicely<sup>2</sup> Farrar* (see FARRAR) is completely unfounded. More likely, but unproved, is that she was Cicely, widow of Robert Jadwin, who later married Nicholas Jurnew and left will dated 30 Jan. 1667/8 (Westmoreland Co. Deeds, Patents &c 1665-77, pp. 32-32a) naming her Jadwin children, including son John, and grandson Bartholomew Jadwin.

<sup>16</sup> Lancaster Co. Deed Bk. 1666-82, p. 89.

<sup>17</sup> Talbot Co., Md., Deed Bk. A-1, p. 306. On 4 Nov. 1672, as a planter of Calvert County, he purchased 500 acres, "Parker's Range," in Talbot County. On 29 March 1675 he exchanged 100 acres (not otherwise described) with John and Alice Garry of Calvert County for 400 acres, "Chestnut Bay," in Talbot (*ibid.*, p. 331).

<sup>18</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 12, p. 136.

<sup>19</sup> Lancaster Co. Deeds &c 2, 1654-1702, pp. 113, 194.

<sup>20</sup> Meindert Doodes, a sea captain, native of Holland (V VI, pp. 207-09), in 1673, with his son, then known as Doodes Minor, was naturalized by Act of the Assembly (*H U*, p. 308), confirmed 1705 (*H III*, p. 479). Meindert Doodes' will, 13 Dec. 1677-7 Jan. 1677/8 (Middlesex Co. Wills 1675-1798, p. 6), bequeathed to his wife Mary Doodes all the personal estate during her widowhood but if she should marry, son Doodes Minor's children were to have half of the Negroes and the other half to go to Peter Montague for the sole use of his wife, and after her death to the sole use of her children. Mary Doodes' will, 17 Nov. 1678-7 Feb. 1686/7 (*ibid.*, p. 35), named her sons Doodes Meindert and Peter Montague and daughter Marie Montague's daughter Marye. Apparently following Dutch custom, both of Meindert Doodes' children used the surname Meindert, which rapidly became the more easily recognized (by English-speaking people) Minor.

<sup>21</sup> Lancaster Co. Deeds &c 2, p. 337, "John Troster, age 36... being at the house of Minor Doodes in Nansemond, 20 April 1656..."

<sup>22</sup> Lancaster Co. Deed Bk. 1666-82, p. 65.

<sup>23</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 67.

<sup>24</sup> Christ Church Parish Register.

<sup>25</sup> Middlesex Co. Order Bk. 3, 1694-1705, p. 78.

<sup>26</sup> Christ Church Parish Register. The John Montague whose 1733 inventory is recorded in Essex County (Will Bk. 5, pp. 204-05) was probably the man named in the 1722 will of Richard Webb of Essex (Wills &c 3, pp. 306-07) as “my cousin Jno., knowne by the name of John Mountague.”

<sup>27</sup> Christ Church Parish Register.

<sup>28</sup> Middlesex Co. Will Bk. 1713-34, pp. 9-10. It was presumably his estate for which Robert Ranson gave bond as administrator, 8 July 1714 (Essex Co. Deeds & Wills 14, 1711-16, p. 263).

<sup>29</sup> Westmoreland Co. Deeds, Patents &c 1665-77, pp. 32-32a.

<sup>30</sup> Kenneth Carroll, *Quakerism on the Eastern Shore* (Baltimore, 1970), pp. 221.

<sup>31</sup> Third Haven Monthly Meeting, Talbot Co., Md., Minutes 1676-1746, p. 122.

<sup>32</sup> Carroll, *op. cit.*, p. 222.

<sup>33</sup> Middlesex Co. Will Bk. A, pp. 145-47.

<sup>34</sup> Patent Bk. 9, p. 450. The claim that he is the John Summers of Fairfax County who died 4 Dec. 1790 in his 104th year appears to be unfounded since his obituary (*Virginia Journal and Alexandria Advertiser*, 9 Dec. 1790) states that he was born within 30 miles of Alexandria in Maryland. John Summers of Prince George’s Co., Md., in his will, 1 March 1703/4-17 Nov. 1705 (Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 12, p. 110), named a son John.

<sup>35</sup> Lancaster Co. Deeds &c 4, 1666-82, p. 18.

<sup>36</sup> Christ Church Parish Register

<sup>37</sup> *Ibid.*,

<sup>38</sup> Rosemary CorleyNeal, *Tidewater to Texas, The Scurlocks and Their Wives* (n.p., 1998), pp. 312-14.

<sup>39</sup> This is not fully proved. Mary<sup>3</sup> (Montague) Paine was not mentioned in 1695 when her brothers and sisters petitioned for a division of the slaves left by their grandfather Doodles. While the 1720/1 will of Thomas<sup>3</sup> Montague left land to Thomas Paine of Middlesex County, he does not specify the relationship. But see Neal, *op. cit.*, p. 315.

<sup>40</sup> Warwick Co. Deeds & Wills, fragment, 1696, p. 423, Virginia Historical Society, Mss 3: C3807:a66. Thomas Merry was a justice of Warwick, 20 Jan. 1690/1 (Warwick Co. Order Bk. 1690/1, fragment, Virginia State Archives).

<sup>41</sup> Middlesex Co. Order Bk. 3, p. 502.

<sup>42</sup> Middlesex Co. Deed Bk. 1694-1703, pp. 506-07.

<sup>43</sup> Middlesex Co. Deed Bk. 3, 1703-20, p. 15.

<sup>44</sup> Middlesex Co. Deed Bk. 1703-20, pp. 19-22; Christ Church Parish Register.

<sup>45</sup> Essex Co. Deeds &c 13, 1707-11, p. 326.

<sup>46</sup> Christ Church Parish Register

<sup>47</sup> "Autobiography of George Twyman (1731-1818)," *The Virginia Genealogist*, DC, p. 20.

<sup>48</sup> Middlesex Co. Will Bk. A, 1698-1713, p. 150.

<sup>49</sup> Middlesex Co. Deed Bk. 3, p. 147.

<sup>50</sup> *Ibid.*, -p. 483.

<sup>51</sup> Neal, *op. ciu*, p. 322; Christ Church Parish Register.

<sup>52</sup> Essex Co. Deeds & Wills 11, pp. 172-74.

<sup>53</sup> Patent Bk. 9, pp. 424, 426; Essex Co. Deeds & Wills 1707-11, pp. 123-26. On 24 Oct. 1701 he patented tracts of 250 and 700 acres, both described as escheated from Eliza., his late wife. When he sold 100 acres to Thomas Montague of Middlesex County, 9-10 Aug. 1708, he described it as part of a dividant formerly granted to Anthony Jackman and found to escheat for want of heirs to the said Jackman and granted to him 24 Oct. 1701.

<sup>54</sup> Essex Co. Will Bk. 5, pp. 146-47.

<sup>55</sup> Essex Co. Deeds &c 9, 1695-99, pp. 139-40, will of William Young, 30 Nov. 1697-10 Jan. 1697/8, naming children William and Elizabeth.

<sup>56</sup> Essex Co. Deeds & Wills 12, p. 227.

<sup>57</sup> Christ Church Parish Register.

<sup>58</sup> Essex Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 255-56.

<sup>59</sup> Essex Co. Deeds, Bonds, Letters of Attorney 17, 1721-24, pp. 359-60.

<sup>60</sup> Christ Church Parish Register.

<sup>61</sup> Westmoreland Co. Deeds & Wills 2, pp. 127a-128.

<sup>62</sup> Westmoreland Co. Order Bk. 1698-1704, p. 50a.

<sup>63</sup> Third Haven Monthly Meeting Minutes 1676-1746, pp. 241-42. In Feb. 1707/8 when visited by William Harrison and Peter Sharp, “Jeremiah Jadwyn was in a Rage with them wholly rejecting their advise” and in April 1708 when they found him “in a light airy spirritt justifieing himself in his actions” the “meeting has Drawn a publick writing to Disowne him to be of their Society.”

<sup>64</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 19, p. 195.

<sup>65</sup> Carroll, *op. cit.*, p. 223.

<sup>66</sup> Queen Anne’s Co., Md., Administration Papers, no. 311, Maryland State Archives.

<sup>67</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 39, pp. 79-80.

<sup>68</sup> Caroline Co., Md., Deed Bk. A, p. 41.

<sup>69</sup> Essex Co. Will Bk. 11, p. 298.

<sup>70</sup> Christ Church Parish Register.

<sup>71</sup> Neal, *op. cit.*, p. 319.

<sup>72</sup> Essex Co. Deed Bk. 26, pp. 355-57.

<sup>73</sup> Essex Co. Deed Bk. 27, pp. 221-23, reserving the right of Thomas Paine to live there until his death.

<sup>74</sup> Pittsylvania Co. Deed Bk. 4, pp. 417-19.

<sup>75</sup> Pittsylvania Co. Court Record [Orders] 1, p. 22.

<sup>76</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 69.

<sup>77</sup> Middlesex Co. Order Bk. 4, 1705-10, p. 187.

<sup>78</sup> Middlesex Co. Will Bk. 1748-60, p. 358.

<sup>79</sup> Christ Church Parish Register.

<sup>80</sup> Middlesex Co. Wills 1675-1798, p. 345.

<sup>81</sup> Christ Church Parish Register; Middlesex Co. Will Bk. E, pp. 330-31.

<sup>82</sup> Middlesex Co. Will Bk. E, p. 472.

<sup>83</sup> *Marriages of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1740-1852* (Virginia Genealogical Society, *Special Publication* no. 5; Richmond, 1965), p. 86.

<sup>84</sup> Middlesex Co. Deeds &c 1687-1750, p. 101, as Peter, Jr.

<sup>85</sup> Orange Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 236.

<sup>86</sup> Christ Church Parish Register.

<sup>87</sup> Orange Co. Deed Bk. 11, p. 188, deed of gift, 25 April 1750, of Peter<sup>4</sup> to his children.

<sup>88</sup> Christ Church Parish Register.

<sup>89</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>90</sup> Essex Co. Will Bk. 6, pp. 273-74.

<sup>91</sup> Essex Co. Will Bk. 8, pp. 9-10.

<sup>92</sup> Lucy Temple Latane, *Parson Latane* (Charlottesville, 1936), p. 40, quoting a deed among family papers which states Charlotte was the only child of Lewis Latane's (1) wife, whose name is not known.

<sup>93</sup> Montague, *History and Genealogy of Peter Montague*, p. 69, states she married John Corrie. No confirmation has been found.

<sup>94</sup> Middlesex Co. Will Bk. G, pp. 22-24.

<sup>95</sup> Middlesex Co. Will Bk. D, pp. 307-10.

<sup>96</sup> Christ Church Parish Register.

<sup>97</sup> *Marriages of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1740-1852*, p. 86.

<sup>98</sup> William Lindsay Hopkins, *Middlesex County, Virginia, Wills and Inventories, 1673-1812, and Other Court Papers* (Richmond, 1989), p. 4.

<sup>99</sup> Middlesex Co. Order Bk. 1758-67, p. 74.

<sup>100</sup> *Marriages of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1740-1852*, p. 89.

<sup>101</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 61.

<sup>102</sup> Middlesex Co. Will Bk. G, pp. 230-32.

<sup>103</sup> Middlesex Co. Will Bk. E, p. 96.



- <sup>104</sup> Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. A, p. 210.
- <sup>105</sup> Christ Church Parish Register.
- <sup>106</sup> VXLIX, p. 75.
- <sup>107</sup> Christ Church Parish Register.
- <sup>108</sup> T/XXII, p. 121; Christ Church Parish Register.
- <sup>109</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>110</sup> Stratton Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Lancaster County* (Onancock, Va., 1927), p. 53.
- <sup>111</sup> Horace E. Hayden, *Virginia Genealogies* (Wilkes-Barren, Pa., 1891), pp. 62-63; Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 510.
- <sup>112</sup> Queen Anne's Co., Md., Land Commission Bk. RT #1, 1723-56, pp. 259-60.
- <sup>113</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 38, p. 190.
- <sup>114</sup> Talbot Co., Md., Deed Bk. PF #13, pp. 584-87.
- <sup>115</sup> St. Luke's Parish, Queen Anne's Co., Md., Register.
- <sup>116</sup> St. Luke's Parish, Queen Anne's Co., Md., Register. He deposed, 1774. he was aged 45 but also, 1782, he was aged 45 (Caroline Co., Md., Land Commission Bk. 1774-93, pp. 32, 217).
- <sup>117</sup> St. Luke's Parish Register.
- <sup>118</sup> Caroline Co., Md., Marriage license, in *The Maryland and Delaware Genealogist*, VI, p. 8.
- <sup>119</sup> Lincoln Co., Ky., Will Bk. G, p. 103.
- <sup>120</sup> Halifax Co. Deed Bk. 1, pp. 111-12; Deed Bk. 3, pp. 299-301; Deed Bk. 4, pp. 176-78.
- <sup>121</sup> Lincoln Co., Ky., Tax lists, 1791-1811, in James F. Sutherland, *Early Kentucky Landholders, 1787-1811* (Baltimore, 2000), p. 258; Lincoln Co., Ky., 1810 census, p. 131.
- <sup>122</sup> James Edmund Nowlin, *The Nowlin-Stone Genealogy* (Salt Lake City, 1916), p. 491.
- <sup>123</sup> Pittsylvania Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 46-47.
- <sup>124</sup> Barren Co., Ky., Will Bk. 2, p. 397.
- <sup>125</sup> Lincoln Co., Ky., Marriage bond.

<sup>126</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Pittsylvania County, Virginia, 1767-1805* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1956), p. 65.

<sup>127</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 63.

<sup>128</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 66.

<sup>129</sup> Lincoln Co., Ky., Marriage bond.

<sup>130</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>131</sup> Orange Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 89.

<sup>132</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 234-35.

<sup>133</sup> William E. Brockman, *Orange County Virginia Families*, U (Minneapolis, Minn., 1957), p. 77.

<sup>134</sup> Hayden, *op. cit.*, p. 742, says he was born 18 June 1733 and died aged 102.

<sup>135</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, Beverly Daniel, S.15795, National Archives.

<sup>136</sup> Christ Church Parish Register.

<sup>137</sup> Cumberland Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 246.

<sup>138</sup> Christ Church Parish Register.

<sup>139</sup> *Enquirer*, Richmond, 7 Oct. 1831.

<sup>140</sup> Katherine B. Elliott, *Marriage Records, 1749-1840, Cumberland County, Virginia* (South Hill, Va., 1969), p. 119.

<sup>141</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Powhatan County, Virginia, 1777-1830* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1957), p. 47.

<sup>142</sup> Cumberland Co. Will Bk. 10, pp. 215-16.

<sup>143</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, Thomas Montague, S.5775, National Archives.

<sup>144</sup> *Enquirer*, Richmond, 24 April 1840.

<sup>145</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, Rice D. Montague, widow Ann, W.2416, National Archives.

<sup>146</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Powhatan County*, p. 43

<sup>147</sup> Elliott, *op. cit.*, p. 93.

<sup>148</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>149</sup> *Enquirer*, Richmond, 4 Feb. 1823.

- <sup>150</sup> Elliott.op. cit., p. 93, citing Cumberland Co. Fee Bk. 1779-1781.
- <sup>151</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Powhatan County*, loc. cit.
- <sup>152</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 4.
- <sup>153</sup> Powhatan Co. Will Bk. 8, pp. 346-47.
- <sup>154</sup> *Enquirer*, Richmond, 5 Jan. 1828.
- <sup>155</sup> Powhatan Co. Will Bk. 7, pp. 510-12.
- <sup>156</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Powhatan County*, p. 43.
- <sup>157</sup> Christ Church Parish Register.
- <sup>158</sup> Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. E, p. 1120.
- <sup>159</sup> Spotsylvania Co. Deed Bk. D, pp. 330-31.
- <sup>160</sup> Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. E, p. 139, will of William Bartlett, 13 Oct. 1774-21 Dec. 1773.
- <sup>161</sup> Spotsylvania Co. Deed Bk. K, pp. 199-201, 29 Aug. 1783.
- <sup>162</sup> *Virginia Herald*, Fredericksburg, 22 Sept. 1791.
- <sup>163</sup> Spotsylvania Co. Marriage Register 1795-1853, p. 3.
- <sup>164</sup> *The Kentucky Genealogist*, XI, p. 135.
- <sup>165</sup> *Argus of Western America*, Frankfort, Ky., 10 Sept. 1823, in *The Register of the Kentucky Historical Society*, XLVI, p. 325.
- <sup>166</sup> *The Filson Club History Quarterly*, XIII, p. 4.
- <sup>167</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, James Ballard, S.6584, National Archives.
- <sup>168</sup> Spotsylvania Co. Will Bk. K, p. 290.
- <sup>169</sup> Middlesex Co. Will Bk. E, pp. 227-28; Order Bk. 1756-67, p. 452.
- <sup>170</sup> *Marriages of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1740-1852*, p. 59.
- <sup>171</sup> Middlesex Co. Will Bk. G, pp. 85-88.
- <sup>172</sup> Christ Church Parish Register.
- <sup>173</sup> Middlesex Co. Administrator Bonds 1767-1810, p. 250.
- <sup>174</sup> *Marriages of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1740-1852*, p. 58.
- <sup>175</sup> Middlesex Co. Administrator Bonds 1767-1810, p. 339.
- <sup>176</sup> *Marriages of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1740-1852*, p. 59.
- <sup>177</sup> Christ Church Parish Register.

- <sup>178</sup> *Marriages of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1740-1852*, p. 57.
- <sup>179</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 90; Christ Church Parish Register.
- <sup>180</sup> *Marriages of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1740-1852*, p. 73.
- <sup>181</sup> Middlesex Co. Will Bk. 1795-98, p. 347.
- <sup>182</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, Peter Montague, S.38239, National Archives.
- <sup>183</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriages of Orange County, Virginia, 1747-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1959), p. 4.
- <sup>184</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 53.
- <sup>185</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 67.
- <sup>186</sup> Middlesex Co. Will Bk. F, pp. 120-21.
- <sup>187</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 119.
- <sup>188</sup> Middlesex Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 118-19. Their great-grandson was Andrew Jackson Montague (1862-1937), Governor of Virginia, 1902-06, and Congressman, 1913-37.
- <sup>189</sup> *Enquirer*, Richmond, 2 March 1824.
- <sup>190</sup> *Marriages of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1740-1852*, p. 58.
- <sup>191</sup> Essex Co. Will Bk. 13, pp. 154-55.
- <sup>192</sup> VXLIX, p. 76.
- <sup>193</sup> Essex Co. Will Bk. 17, pp. 40-41.
- <sup>194</sup> Essex Co. Will Bk. 14, pp. 231-32.
- <sup>195</sup> Margie G. Brown, *Genealogical Abstracts, Revolutionary War Veterans, Scrip Act 1852* (Oakton, Va., 1990), p. 165.
- <sup>196</sup> Middlesex Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 243.
- <sup>197</sup> Middlesex Co. Administrator Bonds 1767-1810, p. 199.
- <sup>198</sup> *Marriages of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1740-1852*, p. 57.
- <sup>199</sup> Granville Co., N.C., Will Bk. 7, pp. 211-12.
- <sup>200</sup> Rutherford Co., N.C., Will Bk. D, p. 139.
- <sup>201</sup> Elizabeth Hicks Hummel, *Hicks History of Granville County, North Carolina, I* (Oxford, N.C., 1965), p. 132.

<sup>202</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, John Knight, S.1992, National Archives.

<sup>203</sup> Breckinridge Co., Ky., Will Bk. 1, pp. 9-10.

<sup>204</sup> Hummel, op. cit., p. 146.

<sup>205</sup> Owen Bible, in *The Kentucky Genealogist*, K, p. 43.

<sup>206</sup> Hummel, op. cit., p. 130.

<sup>207</sup> Granville Co., N.C., Will Bk. 17, pp. 2-3.

<sup>208</sup> Hummel, op. cit., p. 155.

<sup>209</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 134.

<sup>210</sup> Owen Bible, in *The Kentucky Genealogist*, IX, pp. 43-45.

<sup>211</sup> J. H. Battle, W. H. Perrin and G. C. Kniffin, *Kentucky, A History of the State* (2nd ed.; Louisville and Chicago, 1885), p. 886.

<sup>212</sup> Hummel, op. cit., p. 130.

<sup>213</sup> Essex Co. Will Bk. 13, pp. 153-54.

<sup>214</sup> *Marriages of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1740-1852*, p. 43, as Ivison.

<sup>215</sup> Middlesex Co. Will Bk. 1795-98, pp. 350, 364.

<sup>216</sup> Fredericksburg District Court Will Bk. A, pp. 199-200.

<sup>217</sup> *Marriages of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1740-1852*, p. 59, as Mary Katherine.

<sup>218</sup> Christ Church Parish Register.

<sup>219</sup> Culpeper Co. Deed Bk. O, pp. 300-03.

<sup>220</sup> Madison Co. Will Bk. 1, pp. 254-55.

<sup>221</sup> *Marriages of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1740-1852*, p. 26.

<sup>222</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 50.

<sup>223</sup> Middlesex Co. Will Bk. F, pp. 213-14.

<sup>224</sup> Leonard, pp. 103, 106, 110, 113, 115, 118, 120, 123, 126, 138, 142

<sup>225</sup> Nottingham, op. cit., p. 53.

<sup>226</sup> George Harrison Sanford King, *Marriages of Richmond County, Virginia, 1668-1853* (Fredericksburg, 1964), p. 135.

<sup>227</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 226-27.

- <sup>228</sup> Richmond Co. Will Bk. 9, pp. 291-92.
- <sup>229</sup> John McGill, *The Beverley Family of Virginia* (Columbia, S.C., 1956), p. 685; *Marriages of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1740-1852*, p. 97, bond 24 Feb.
- <sup>230</sup> Helen Kay Yates, *Bartholomew Yates of Middlesex County, Virginia, and some of his descendants* (n.p., 1980), p. 11.
- <sup>231</sup> Christ Church Parish Register; *Marriages of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1740-1852*, p. 58.
- <sup>232</sup> Essex Co. Will Bk. 13, pp. 484-86.
- <sup>233</sup> McGill, *op. cit.*, p. 680.
- <sup>234</sup> Christ Church Parish Register.
- <sup>235</sup> *ibid.*
- <sup>236</sup> Madison Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 329.
- <sup>237</sup> Madison Co. Deed Bk. 3, p. 89.
- <sup>238</sup> Edythe Cowherd Newton, *Cowherd Genealogy* (Lyndon, Ky., 1962), pp. 267-69.
- <sup>239</sup> Madison Co. Will Bk. 7, pp. 317-19.
- <sup>240</sup> Woodford Co., Ky., Will Bk. L, pp. 120-22.
- <sup>241</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriages of Culpeper County, Virginia, 1781-1815* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1954), p. 26.
- <sup>242</sup> Christ Church Parish Register; Autobiography of George Twyman, in *The Virginia Genealogist*, IX, p. 20.
- <sup>243</sup> Albemarle Co. Will Bk. 6, pp. 293-95.
- <sup>244</sup> Edgar Woods, *Albemarle County in Virginia* (Charlottesville, 1901), p. 333.
- <sup>245</sup> Knorr, *Marriages of Culpeper County*, p. 92.
- <sup>246</sup> Albemarle Co. Will Bk. 18, pp. 181-82.
- <sup>247</sup> John Vogt and T. William Kethley, *Albemarle County Marriages, 1780-1853* (Athens, Ga., 1991), p. 323.
- <sup>248</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>249</sup> Sarah Travers Lewis Scott Anderson, *Lewises, Meriwethers and Their Kin* (Richmond, 1938), p. 454.

- <sup>250</sup> Vogt and Kethley, *op. cit.*, p. 662.
- <sup>251</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>252</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>253</sup> Essex Co. Will Bk. 14, p. 245.
- <sup>254</sup> Essex Co. Will Bk. 21, p. 302.
- <sup>255</sup> Essex Co. Deed Bk. 36, pp. 337-38.
- <sup>256</sup> Essex Co. Will Bk. 18, pp. 528-29.
- <sup>257</sup> The inventory of his estate, returned 7 May 1745 (Middlesex Co. Will Bk. C, pp. 213-14), was signed by Catherine Cheney.
- <sup>258</sup> Christ Church Parish Register.
- <sup>259</sup> Marriages of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1740-1852, p. 14.
- <sup>260</sup> Granville Co., N.C, Will Bk. 1, pp. 370-71.
- <sup>261</sup> T XXII, p. 115.
- <sup>262</sup> Lancaster Co. Will Bk. 22, pp. 51-52.
- <sup>263</sup> Stratton Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Lancaster County, Virginia, From 1701 to 1848* (Onancock, Va., 1927), p. 53.
- <sup>264</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>265</sup> William Carter Stubbs, *The Descendants of John Stubbs of Cappahosic...* (New Orleans, 1902), pp. 28-29.
- <sup>266</sup> Hayden, *op. cit.*, p. 735.
- <sup>267</sup> Essex Co. Will Bk. 17, pp. 169-71.
- <sup>268</sup> *Enquirer*, Richmond, 3 Aug. 1827.
- <sup>269</sup> Nottingham, *loc. cit.*
- <sup>270</sup> Hayden, *op. cit.*, p. 123.
- <sup>271</sup> Scott Co., Ky., Will Bk. A, p. 78.
- <sup>272</sup> Stephen W. Worrel, *Campbell County, Kentucky, Marriages, 1795-1850* (Falls Church, Va., 1992), p. 57.

## MOONE

\*1. Capt. JOHN<sup>1</sup> MOONE, “Born at Berry near Gosport in the parish of Stoak in Hampshire in England” according to his will,<sup>1</sup> was baptized 24 June 1602, son of William and Anne (Woodman) Moone.<sup>2</sup> He came to Virginia, 1623, in the *Returne* and was listed at James City in the muster, 30 Jan. 1624/5. By 1628 he had settled at Warisquoacke (later Isle of Wight County) for, 7 March 1628/9, Capt. Mathews was ordered by the court to bring up John<sup>1</sup> Moone of Warisquoacke “to answer certain contemning words which he hath spoken against the Commander of that plantation.”<sup>3</sup> The same year the General Court ordered a settlement in the controversy between him and Mrs. Rachell Pollantine over a tobacco crop, the handling of servants and over certain lands and houses.<sup>4</sup>

Capt. Moone’s first patent for land was recorded more than ten years after his arrival in the colony, when, 6 March 1633/4, 200 acres within the limits of Warwicksqueick on the east side of said creek, west on Virgaes Creek and east towards Pagan Point Creek was granted to John Moone, planter, of Warwicksqueicke for the transportation of himself, Giles Martin, Julian Hollier and Clement Thrush, his servants who came in the *Returne* of London, 1623.<sup>5</sup>

The next year, on 21 Oct. 1635, in a patent for 900 acres in the same area, 50 of the acres were “for the personal adventure of his wife Susan Moone.”<sup>6</sup> John Moone, Gent., consolidated his holdings, 20 Nov. 1642, in a patent of 2250 acres<sup>7</sup> and in 1648 bought from Thomas Davis 200 acres “about two miles from the mouth of Warisquoacke Creek... adjacent to a point called the Red Point.”<sup>8</sup>

Capt. John<sup>1</sup> Moone served as a member of the House of Burgesses 1640, 1652 and 1654-55.<sup>9</sup> At a quarter court held at James City, April 1640, the commissioners for Isle of Wight County were ordered to take a levy to reimburse “Mr. John Moone for 3335 pounds of tobacco necessarily expended by his long attendance” as burgess.<sup>10</sup> His lengthy will, undated



but proved 12 Aug. 1655, provides information about his family, his extensive land holdings and the facts of his English background.<sup>[11](#)</sup>

John<sup>1</sup> Moone married (1), before Oct. 1635, Susan\_\_\_\_and (2) Mrs. Prudence (\_\_\_\_) Wilson, on whose estate administration was granted 9 March 1663/4 to her son William Wilson.<sup>[12](#)</sup>

Issue: (probably by 1) 2. Sarah<sup>2</sup>, to whom her father bequeathed "my now dwelling house named 'Bethlehem' with all lands and houses..."; 3. Susannah<sup>2</sup>, to whom her father bequeathed land on the eastward side of Bethlehem Creek named "Bethsaida"; 4. MARY<sup>2</sup>.

4. MARY<sup>2</sup> MOONE (John<sup>1</sup>) was bequeathed by her father "land and houses on the Red Point side now named 'Bethany' and land that belongeth to 'Poplar Neck' and that lyeth by the King of All Places..." She married (1) Thomas Green who in his will, 22 Oct. 1685-9 June 1686, bequeathed to his son Thomas<sup>3</sup> "the plantation at Red Point," to his son George<sup>3</sup> "250 acres commonly called 'Poplar Neck' and mentioned his daughter Mary<sup>3</sup> Davis.<sup>[13](#)</sup>

Mary<sup>2</sup> (Moone) Green married (2) Philip Maccodin, who died by 9 Jan. 1693/4 when his estate was appraised.<sup>[14](#)</sup> She was living in 1712 when named in the will of her son-in-law John Davis.

Issue: (by 1) [GREEN] 5. Thomas<sup>3</sup>, deeded the Red Point plantation to his mother and her (2) husband Philip Maccodin for life, 24 April 1689,<sup>[15](#)</sup> and apparently died without issue as his brother George<sup>3</sup> was in possession of some of his land, 1694; 6. George<sup>3</sup>, gave a deed, 4 March 1694/5, for 150 acres of the "Poplar Neck" tract, described as "granted to Capt. John Moon the 20th of November 1642 and by the sd. Moon given by his will to his daughter Mary Moon, afterwards by marriage Mary Green, from whom it did descend to her sonn Thomas Green,"<sup>[16](#)</sup> owned 250 acres in Isle of Wight County, 1704, left will 8 Oct. 1705-9 Jan. 1706/7, naming his brothers, sisters and wife,<sup>[17](#)</sup> married Anne Exum; 7. John<sup>3</sup>, whose estate was appraised 30 Dec. 1718;<sup>[18](#)</sup> 8. MARY<sup>3</sup>; 9. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup>; 10. Prudence<sup>3</sup>; 11. Bridget<sup>3</sup>, married Jeremiah Proctor of Isle of Wight County who married (2) Susanna\_\_\_\_and died before 21 July 1744 when his estate was ordered to be appraised;<sup>[19](#)</sup> 12. Sarah<sup>3</sup>; 13. Elizabeth<sup>3</sup>, married \_\_\_\_Murray.

8. MARY<sup>3</sup> GREEN (Mary<sup>2</sup> Moone, John<sup>1</sup>) married, before 22 Oct. 1685, Capt. John Davis, who held 250 acres in Isle of Wight County, 1704. His will, 31 Dec. 1712-28 June 1714,<sup>[20](#)</sup> and her will, 20 Sept. 1720-23 Jan. 1720/1,<sup>[21](#)</sup> both named William<sup>3</sup> Green as “brother.”

Issue: [DAVIS] 14. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup>; 15. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>; 16. JOHN<sup>4</sup>; 17. Sarah<sup>4</sup>; 18. PRUDENCE<sup>4</sup>; 19. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>; 20. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>; 21. MARY<sup>4</sup>

9. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup> GREEN (Mary<sup>2</sup> Moone, John<sup>1</sup>) married, before 1708, Mary West, daughter of William West of Isle of Wight County.<sup>[22](#)</sup> He owned 150 acres in Isle of Wight County, 1704. His will, 27 Jan. 1727/8-27 Oct. 1729,<sup>[23](#)</sup> and that of his widow, 19 Nov. 1737-27 Feb. 1737/8,<sup>[24](#)</sup> both named their children.

Issue: [GREEN] 22. Bartholomew<sup>4</sup>; 23. George<sup>4</sup>, died before 1 April 1762 when the inventory of his estate was ordered;<sup>[25](#)</sup> 24. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>; 25. SARAH<sup>4</sup>; 26. Prudence<sup>4</sup>; 27. Rebecca<sup>4</sup>; 28. MARTHA<sup>4</sup>; 29. Rachel<sup>4</sup>.

14. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> DAVIS (Mary<sup>3</sup> Green, Mary<sup>2</sup> Moone, John<sup>1</sup>) in 1714 held 300 acres patented by John Davis in Isle of Wight County,<sup>[26](#)</sup> and left will 16 Nov. 1738-28 Jan. 1739/40,<sup>[27](#)</sup> naming his brother John<sup>4</sup>. He married Amy Applewhaite, daughter of Henry Applewhaite,<sup>[28](#)</sup> who married (2), by 26 July 1746, Joseph Jones.<sup>[29](#)</sup>

Issue: [DAVIS] 30. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 31. Samuel<sup>5</sup>, left will 28 Nov. 1750-6 June 1751,<sup>[30](#)</sup> 32. MARY<sup>5</sup>; 33. Sarah<sup>5</sup>; 34. Amy<sup>5</sup>; 35. Marcella<sup>5</sup>, with Amy chose William Davis as their guardian, 5 March 1752.<sup>[31](#)</sup>

15. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> DAVIS (Mary<sup>3</sup> Green, Mary<sup>2</sup> Moone, John<sup>1</sup>) held 300 acres in Isle of Wight County, 1714,<sup>[32](#)</sup> and left will 13 Aug. 1734-23 Sept. 1734,<sup>[33](#)</sup> naming his daughter and two nephews and mentioning three brothers and sister Prudence Wrenn. He married\_\_\_.

Issue: [DAVIS] 36. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>.

16. JOHN<sup>4</sup> DAVIS (Mary<sup>3</sup> Green, Mary<sup>2</sup> Moone, John<sup>1</sup>) left will 1 Feb. 1762-2 April 1762.<sup>[34](#)</sup> He married (1) Sarah Hodges, daughter of Elias and Sarah(\_\_\_\_) Hodges,<sup>[35](#)</sup> and (2) Jane\_\_\_\_,<sup>[36](#)</sup> who married (2), by 4 Oct. 1764,<sup>[37](#)</sup> John Howard and left will 20 June 1774-6 Feb. 1777.<sup>[38](#)</sup>

Issue: [DAVIS] (by 1) 37. SARAH<sup>5</sup>; 38. MARY<sup>5</sup>; 39. JULIANA<sup>5</sup>; 40. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; (by 2) 41. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, for whom William Davis was appointed guardian, 5 May 1763.<sup>[39](#)</sup>

18. PRUDENCE<sup>4</sup> DAVIS (Mary<sup>3</sup> Green, Mary<sup>2</sup> Moone, John<sup>1</sup>) married (1) John Wrenn who died by 26 April 1736 when the inventory of his estate was returned,<sup>[40](#)</sup> and (2) Nicholas Bourdon,<sup>[41](#)</sup> who died before 4 Jan. 1749/50 when a chancery suit brought against him by Francis Wrenn was dismissed.<sup>[42](#)</sup>

Issue:<sup>[43](#)</sup> (by 1) [WRENN] 42. Thomas<sup>5</sup>; (by 2) [BOURDON] 43. Samuel<sup>5</sup>, born 14 April 1737, ordered, 1 Aug. 1751, to be bound by the churchwardens of Newport Parish to James Dering, a tailor;<sup>[44](#)</sup> 44. John<sup>5</sup>, born 10 June 1739; 45. NICHOLAS JOSEPH<sup>5</sup>; 46. Baker<sup>5</sup>, born 10 Jan. 1742/3; 47. Mary<sup>5</sup>, born 30 March 1745.

19. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> DAVIS (Mary<sup>3</sup> Green, Mary<sup>2</sup> Moone, John<sup>1</sup>) died before 1734. He married\_\_\_.

Issue: [DAVIS] 48. William<sup>5</sup>.

21. MARY<sup>4</sup> DAVIS (Mary<sup>3</sup> Green, Mary<sup>2</sup> Moone, John<sup>1</sup>) married William Murray of Isle of Wight County, who died before 22 April 1728 when the inventory of his estate was ordered.<sup>[45](#)</sup>

Issue: [MURRAY] 49. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, named in the will of her maternal grandfather; 50. William<sup>5</sup>, named in the will of his paternal grandfather.<sup>[46](#)</sup>

24. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> GREEN (William<sup>3</sup>, Mary<sup>2</sup> Moone, John<sup>1</sup>) died by 23 May 1726 when his estate was ordered appraised.<sup>[47](#)</sup> He married Mary\_\_\_.

Issue: [GREEN] 51. Mary<sup>5</sup>; 52. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>; 53. Green<sup>5</sup>, daughter [sic].

25. SARAH<sup>4</sup> GREEN (William<sup>3</sup>, Mary<sup>2</sup> Moone, John<sup>1</sup>) married Peter Bevan, who died before 24 May 1736 when the inventory of his estate was returned.<sup>[48](#)</sup>

Issue: [BEVAN] Undetermined.

28. MARTHA<sup>4</sup> GREEN (William<sup>3</sup>, Mary<sup>2</sup> Moone, John<sup>1</sup>) married (1) \_ Montgomery and (2) Thomas Applewhaite, Jr., whom she joined in deeds whereby he sold, 3 Sept. 1735 and 22 April 1736, land given him by his father.<sup>[49](#)</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [MONTGOMERY] Undetermined; (by 2) [APPLEWHAITE] 54. John<sup>6</sup>, named in the will of his grandmother.<sup>50</sup>

30. JOHN<sup>5</sup> DAVIS (Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Mary<sup>3</sup> Green, Mary<sup>2</sup> Moone, John<sup>1</sup>) left will 2 July 1750-6 Sept. 1750.<sup>51</sup> He married Mary Goodrich, daughter of John Goodrich.<sup>52</sup>

Issue: [DAVIS] 55. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 23 Oct. 1743;<sup>53</sup> 56. Samuel<sup>6</sup>.

32. MARY<sup>5</sup> DAVIS (Samuel<sup>4</sup>, Mary<sup>3</sup> Green, Mary<sup>2</sup> Moone, John<sup>1</sup>) married \_\_\_\_ White.

Issue: [WHITE] 57. Ann<sup>6</sup>; 58. Mary<sup>6</sup>.

37. SARAH<sup>5</sup> DAVIS (John<sup>4</sup>, Mary<sup>3</sup> Green, Mary<sup>2</sup> Moone, John<sup>1</sup>) married (1) Joseph Bridger IV, who died before 7 Nov. 1751, and (2), Nicholas Fulgham who left will 18 Jan. 1766-4 Dec. 1766.<sup>54</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [BRIDGER]<sup>55</sup> 59. John Davis<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_\_; 60. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 1739,died Dec. 1811 in Edgecombe Co., N.C., married, 1758, Robert Pitt, born 1738, died 18 Dec. 1806 in Edgecombe Co., N.C.; 61. Keziah<sup>6</sup>, married Alexander Guthrie; 62. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married (1) 50. William<sup>5</sup> Hodsden (see SMITH, Arthur), (2)\_\_\_\_Drummond,<sup>56</sup> and (3), (bond 23) March 1795,<sup>57</sup> Lazarus Levy, widower of 69. Keziah<sup>6</sup> (Mallory) Harvey, who died before 4 Nov. 1797;<sup>58</sup> 63. Ann<sup>6</sup>; 64. Hester [Esther]<sup>6</sup>.

38. MARY<sup>5</sup> DAVIS (John<sup>4</sup>, Mary<sup>3</sup> Green, Mary<sup>2</sup> Moone, John<sup>1</sup>) married (1) 30. Thomas<sup>5</sup> Day (see BENNETT, Edward) and (2), before 16 Sept. 1754 when her father deeded her land and slaves,<sup>59</sup> John Mallory, who left will 30 Dec. 1788-5 Feb. 1789.<sup>60</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [DAY] see BENNETT (Edward); (by 2) [MALLORY] 65. William<sup>6</sup>, married, 26 July 1792,<sup>61</sup> Mary Bryan; 66. Martha<sup>6</sup>, left will 15 Jan. 1789-5 Feb. 1789,<sup>62</sup> married John Bridger; 67. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married Samuel Davis; 68. Frances<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_\_Browne; 69. Keziah<sup>6</sup>, married (1)\_\_\_\_Harvey and (2), 10 Nov. 1789,<sup>63</sup> Lazarus Levy, who married (2) 62. Sarah<sup>6</sup> (Bridger) Hodsden Drummond; 70. Angelina<sup>6</sup>, married Capt. Mallory Todd of Isle of Wight County, who perhaps married (2), (bond 25) April 1778,<sup>64</sup> Anne Robinson.

39. JULIANA<sup>5</sup> DAVIS (John<sup>4</sup>, Mary<sup>3</sup> Green, Mary<sup>2</sup> Moone, John<sup>1</sup>) married Edward Goodrich, who left will 17 July 1759-6 Sept. 1759.<sup>65</sup>

Issue: [GOODRICH]<sup>66</sup> 71. John<sup>6</sup>, died 1 June 1808,<sup>67</sup> lieutenant in 4th Virginia Regiment, 1776-77, and later captain for three years, represented Isle of Wight County in the House of Delegates, 1795-98, and Virginia Senate, 1803-07;<sup>68</sup> 72. Edward<sup>6</sup>, lieutenant of Isle of Wight County militia, 1777; 73. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married Lewis Hatton of Norfolk County,<sup>69</sup> who left will 1 Nov. 1784-20 Jan. 1785;<sup>70</sup> 74. (Child)<sup>6</sup>, unborn 1759.

40. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> DAVIS (John<sup>4</sup>, Mary<sup>3</sup> Green, Mary<sup>2</sup> Moone, John<sup>1</sup>) left will 9 July 1796-5 Sept. 1796.<sup>71</sup> He married (1)\_\_\_\_<sup>72</sup> and (2), (bond 7) Feb. 1783,<sup>73</sup> Catey (\_\_\_\_) Whitfield.

Issue: [DAVIS] (by 1) 75. John<sup>6</sup>; 76. William<sup>6</sup>; 77. Sarah<sup>6</sup>; 78. Catherine Matilda<sup>6</sup>; 79. Holland<sup>6</sup>, married, 20 May 1800,<sup>74</sup> Samuel Smith.

45. NICHOLAS JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> BOURDON (Prudence<sup>4</sup> Davis, Mary<sup>3</sup> Green, Mary<sup>2</sup> Moone, John<sup>1</sup>), born 25 March 1741, died 8 Jan. 1813,<sup>75</sup> was a physician of Dinwiddie County. He married (1), (bond 29) Sept. 1788,<sup>76</sup> 279. *Martha<sup>6</sup> Dennis* (see ROYALL), who died 10 Feb. 1795, and (2), 20 Nov.\_\_\_\_, 276E. *Jane Holcott<sup>6</sup> Dennis* (see ROYALL), who died 27 May 1818.

Issue: [BOURDON] (by 1) 80. Elizabeth Joseph<sup>6</sup>, born 9 Nov. 1794, married James Wilson and moved to Tennessee about 1818;<sup>77</sup> 81. (Other children)<sup>6</sup>, died young; (by 2) 82. Henry<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_\_; 83. Adrian N.<sup>6</sup>, born about 1805, of Petersburg,<sup>78</sup> married Sarah\_\_\_\_, born about 1815; 84. Catherine Matilda<sup>5</sup>, born 1806, died 1887, married LaGrande Whitehead Wilson; 85. (Other children)<sup>6</sup>, died young.

---

<sup>1</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Record Bk. A, p. 81, will of John<sup>1</sup> Moone, printed in full in V VI, pp. 33-36. A Capt. Moone, commander of the *Swallow*, one of the nine ships which sailed for Virginia in the 1609 expedition (Samuel Purchas, *Purchas His Pilgrims* [Glasgow, 1906], XIX, p. 123), may have been a relative.

<sup>2</sup> Alverstoke, Hampshire, Parish Register, in Lloyd DeWitt Bockstruck, "The English Origins of John Moone of Isle of Wight County," *The Virginia Genealogist*, XLV, pp. 49-50.

<sup>3</sup> MCGC, p. 192.

<sup>4</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 186.

<sup>5</sup> Patent Bk. 1, p. 127.

<sup>6</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 291.

<sup>7</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 860.

<sup>8</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Record Bk. A, p. 81. Red Point projects into Pagan Creek about a mile and a half from Smithfield and runs back to the Old Brick Church (now St. Luke's). The plantation is now called "Moonefield."

<sup>9</sup> Leonard, pp. 18, 29, 32.

<sup>10</sup> MCGC, p. 465; *H I*, pp. 370, 386.

<sup>11</sup> See note 1

<sup>12</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Administrations and Probates, p. 7. The will of John Moone, *loc. cit.*, named "William Wilson, my wife's son... Joan Garland my wife's daughter... Peter Garland my wife's son-in-law."

<sup>13</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Wills & Deeds 2, pp. 252-53.

<sup>14</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 334.

<sup>15</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 1, p. 17.

<sup>16</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 154-55.

<sup>17</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Wills & Deeds 2, p. 475.

<sup>18</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 643.

<sup>19</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 519. The will of Reuben Proctor, 11 April 1729-28 April 1729 (Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 157), referred to his brother Jeremiah Proctor's children, but their names and whether they were children of Bridget or Susanna are undetermined.

<sup>20</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Wills & Deeds 2, p. 581.

<sup>21</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Great Bk., p. 61.

<sup>22</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Wills & Deeds 2, p. 490, will of William West, 20 Oct. 1708-9 Feb. 1708/9.

<sup>23</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 182-83.

- <sup>24</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Wills & Accounts 4, 1733-45, p. 197.
- <sup>25</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 7, p. 164.
- <sup>26</sup> V LXXXVIII, p. 175.
- <sup>27</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 250.
- <sup>28</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 329.
- <sup>29</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 97, will of Ann Applewhaite, 26 July 1746-10 March 1747/8; *ibid.*, p. 211, estate account of Samuel Davis.
- <sup>30</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 348.
- <sup>31</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Order Bk. 1746-52, p. 400.
- <sup>32</sup> V LXXXVII, p. 176.
- <sup>33</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 23.
- <sup>34</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 7, p. 145.
- <sup>35</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 27, will of Elias Hodges, 2 April 1727-22 May 1727.
- <sup>36</sup> Possibly Webb; her will left a bequest to her niece Elizabeth, daughter of Richard Webb.
- <sup>37</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Order Bk. 1764-68, p. 109.
- <sup>38</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 8, p. 456.
- <sup>39</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Order Bk. 1759-63, p. 425.
- <sup>40</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 100.
- <sup>41</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 233, accounting of John Wrenn's estate.
- <sup>42</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Order Bk. 1746-52, p. 208.
- <sup>43</sup> Newport Parish, Isle of Wight Co., Vestry Bk. 1724-72, pp. 111-12.
- <sup>44</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Order Bk. 1746-52, p. 342.
- <sup>45</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 88-89.
- <sup>46</sup> Isle of Wight Co. The Great Book, p. 166, will of John Murry, 1 Oct. 1724-22 March 1724/5.
- <sup>47</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 1-2.
- <sup>48</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 108.
- <sup>49</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 4, pp. 445, 527.

<sup>50</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 287, will of Martha Applewhaite, 30 July 1739-25 Feb. 1739/40.

<sup>51</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 260.

<sup>52</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 10, p. 248.

<sup>53</sup> Newport Parish Register.

<sup>54</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 7, p. 446, which names children Nicholas and Jemimah, who apparently were of age.

<sup>55</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Order Bk. 1746-72, p. 371, appointment of William Davis as guardian of the six orphans, 7 Nov. 1751; Will Bk. 5, p. 373-74, will of Joseph Bridger DJ, 5 Sept. 1751-4 Oct. 1751; advertisement of suit in the High Court of Chancery, 6 Oct. 1796, in *Virginia Gazette and Weekly Advertiser*, Richmond, 5 Nov. 1796, naming John Davis Bridger and Sarah Fulgham as his administrators.

<sup>56</sup> Probably Richard H. Drummond who died before 6 May 1794 (Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 284).

<sup>57</sup> Blanche Adams Chapman, *Marriages of Isle of Wight County, Virginia, 1628-1800* (Smithfield, 1933), pp. 61, 79, 99.

<sup>58</sup> *Norfolk Herald & Portsmouth Advertiser*, 4 Nov. 1797.

<sup>59</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 9, pp. 272-74

<sup>60</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 128.

<sup>61</sup> Chapman, *op. cit.*, pp. 79, 97.

<sup>62</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 20, p. 129.

<sup>63</sup> Chapman, *op. cit.*, p. 95.

<sup>64</sup> Michael Pollock, *York County, Virginia, Marriages... 1769-1853* (Athens, Ga., 1994), p. 125.

<sup>65</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 6, p. 508.

<sup>66</sup> T XII, p. 67.

<sup>67</sup> *Virginia Argus*, Richmond, 10 June 1808.

<sup>68</sup> Leonard, pp. 200, 204, 208, 234, 238, 242, 246.

<sup>69</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 13, pp. 210-13, 5 May 1779.

<sup>70</sup> Norfolk Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 208.

<sup>71</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 402.



<sup>72</sup> Possibly 106. *Dorothy*<sup>6</sup> *Trotter* (see TAYLOR-CARY).

<sup>73</sup> Chapman, *op. cit.*, p. 69.

<sup>74</sup> Chapman, *op. cit.*, p. 101.

<sup>75</sup> Texas Daughters of the American Revolution, *The Roster of Texas Daughters Revolutionary Ancestors* (n.p., 1976), I, p. 232.

<sup>76</sup> Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Amelia County, Virginia, 1735-1815* (n.p., 1961), p. 15. Her guardian, John Royall, gave consent.

<sup>77</sup> Dinwiddie Co. Land tax book, 1818.

<sup>78</sup> Dinwiddie Co. 1850 census, Petersburg, p. 826 or 413R, family 411-487.

## MOORE<sup>1</sup>

\*1. JOHN<sup>1</sup> MOORE came to Virginia in 1620 in the *Bona Nova* and was listed at Elizabeth City with his wife Elizabeth, who came in the *Abigail* in 1622, in the census, 1623,<sup>2</sup> and in the muster, 1624/5, in which his age was shown as 36. His patent for 200 acres on Little Poquoson Creek was issued 3 July 1635.<sup>3</sup>

Issue: 2. AUGUSTINE<sup>2</sup>; 3. (DAUGHTER)<sup>2</sup>.

2. AUGUSTINE<sup>2</sup> MOORE (John<sup>1</sup>) on 9 Sept. 1652 patented 650 acres in the part of Lancaster County which became Middlesex County, on the northeast side of Peyanketank River opposite New Chiskack, naming among the headrights himself, his wife Ann and son Augustine,<sup>4</sup> but sold 300 acres to his brother-in-law John Scarborough, 8 Dec. 1662,<sup>5</sup> and leased the remainder to John Gore, 29 Nov. 1669, eventually selling that 350 acres, 3 May 1677, as a resident of Elizabeth City County, to Col. Richard Dudley of Kingston Parish, Gloucester County.<sup>6</sup> On 28 Oct. 1672 he received an escheat patent for 225 acres in Elizabeth City County<sup>7</sup> and on 19 June 1676 he repatented his father's 1635 grant on Little Poquoson Creek as 285 acres, the additional acreage having been found within the bounds.<sup>8</sup> He married (1) Ann\_\_\_ and (2) Mary Wooley, sister of George Wooley.<sup>9</sup>

Issue: 4. AUGUSTINE<sup>3</sup>.

3. (DAUGHTER)<sup>2</sup> MOORE (John<sup>1</sup>) married John Scarborough of Middlesex County who left will 2 May 1674-6 Sept. 1675 naming daughter Mary, referring to his wife and the rest of his children, and mentioning "my Wifes Brother Augustine Moore,"<sup>10</sup> and perhaps (2) John Hilson.<sup>11</sup>

Issue: [SCARBOROUGH] 5. MARY<sup>3</sup>; 6. John<sup>3</sup>, on 22 Oct. 1691 conveyed to Philip Torksey 120 acres out of the 300 acres his father had bought from Augustine<sup>2</sup> Moore and on 20 April 1692 sold an additional 100 acres of that tract to Robert Dudley;<sup>12</sup> 7. AUGUSTINE<sup>3</sup>; 8. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup>; 9. (perhaps) George<sup>3</sup>.

4. AUGUSTINE<sup>3</sup> MOORE (Augustine<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) was either born in England or visited there as a child since he was claimed as a headright by his father. He resided in Elizabeth City County and died before 23 Nov. 1688 when the Negroes inherited by his son John were appraised.<sup>13</sup> He married Elizabeth\_\_\_\_, perhaps daughter of 3. Thomas<sup>2</sup> Purefoy (see PUREFOY).

Issue:<sup>14</sup> 10. AUGUSTINE<sup>4</sup>; 11. John<sup>4</sup>, under age 1688, owned 250 acres in Elizabeth City County, 1704, left will 11 Dec. 1715-18 Jan. 1715/6;<sup>15</sup> 12. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>.

5. MARY<sup>3</sup> SCARBOROUGH (\_\_\_\_<sup>2</sup> Moore, John<sup>1</sup>) married (1)\_\_\_\_Frence [French] and (2), 31 July 1683,<sup>16</sup> Philip Torksey of Middlesex County. They moved to the part of the Albemarle which became Pasquotank Co., N.C., where he left will 16 Jan. 1720/1-18 July 1727.<sup>17</sup>

Issue: (by 2) [TORKSEY] 13. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>; 14. PHILLIP<sup>4</sup>; 15. JOHN<sup>4</sup>; 16. MARY<sup>4</sup>; 17. SARAH<sup>4</sup>; 18. Robert<sup>4</sup>.

6. AUGUSTINE<sup>3</sup> SCARBOROUGH (\_\_\_\_<sup>2</sup> Moore, John<sup>1</sup>) married (1), 6 Oct. 1682, Dorothy Eddington, who joined him in selling land in Middlesex County, 28 Jan. 1687/8,<sup>18</sup> and (2) Ann (Mayo) Pope DelaMare,<sup>19</sup> who married (4) John Jennings and left will 20 Feb. 1719/20-19 April 1720.<sup>20</sup> On 1 Jan. and 20 April 1694 he proved his rights of importation of nine persons into North Carolina, the warrants for 327 and 450 acres including himself and An, Mary and George Scarbrough.<sup>21</sup> He represented Pasquotank Precinct in the North Carolina Legislature, although he was once disqualified because he refused to take the oath of allegiance.<sup>22</sup> He also served as treasurer of Pasquotank Precinct, 1713.<sup>23</sup>

Issue: [SCARBOROUGH]<sup>24</sup> 19. Mary<sup>4</sup>, baptized 8 June 1684, died young; 20. Mary<sup>4</sup>, baptized 7 Feb. 1685/6, married Samuel Wilson, with whom, as heir apparent, she sold, 18 Nov. 1717, part of a tract surveyed by “our father” Augt. Scarbro,<sup>25</sup> left will, 7 Jan. 1719/20-20 Jan. 1719/20, which did not mention her but made a bequest to “uncle in law John Scarborough”;<sup>26</sup> 21. JOHN<sup>4</sup>.

7. WILLIAM<sup>3</sup> SCARBOROUGH (\_\_\_\_<sup>2</sup> Moore, John<sup>1</sup>) married (1), 1691,<sup>27</sup> Frances Macrora, daughter of William and Dorothy (\_\_\_\_) Macrora,

and perhaps (2) Elizabeth Raman, daughter of William Raman.<sup>28</sup>

Issue: [SCARBOROUGH] (by 1) 22. MACRORA<sup>4</sup>; 23. William<sup>4</sup>, baptized 9 May 1700;<sup>29</sup> 24. JOHN<sup>4</sup>.

10. AUGUSTINE<sup>4</sup> MOORE (Augustine<sup>3</sup>, Augustine<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) married \_\_\_\_.<sup>30</sup> He was a justice of Elizabeth City County by 1694, sheriff, 1698, captain of militia, and was owner of 285 acres, 1704. He died after 5 Jan. 1704/5 when present at a meeting of the vestry of Elizabeth City Parish.<sup>31</sup>

Issue: 25. Augustine<sup>5</sup>, left will 24 March 1736[/7]-18 May 1737;<sup>32</sup> 26. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 27. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 28. Edward<sup>5</sup>; 29. MARTHA<sup>5</sup>; 30. Ann<sup>5</sup>; 31. DANIEL<sup>5</sup>; 32. MERRITT<sup>5</sup>.

12. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup> MOORE (Augustine<sup>3</sup>, Augustine<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) left will 23 Dec. 1718-16 March 1718/9.<sup>33</sup> She married Capt. John Goodwin who died before 24 July 1701 when his widow was granted administration on his estate.<sup>34</sup> He was justice of York County and was churchwarden of the lower precincts of York Parish, 1694.

Issue: [GOODWIN] 33. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>; 34. James<sup>5</sup>, married 25. Mildred<sup>4</sup> Reade (see MARTIAU); 35. RACHEL<sup>5</sup>; 36. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 37. Susannah<sup>5</sup>.

13. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup> TORKSEY (Mary<sup>3</sup> Scarborough, \_\_\_\_<sup>2</sup> Moore, John<sup>1</sup>), baptized 10 April 1681 as [illegitimate] daughter of Phillip Torksey by Mary French,<sup>35</sup> married Robert Morgan of Pasquotank Co., N.C., who left will 22 Oct. 1727-20 Nov. 1730.<sup>36</sup>

Issue: [MORGAN] 38. BENNET<sup>5</sup>; 39. JOSEPH<sup>5</sup>; 40. ROBERT<sup>5</sup>; 41. Moses<sup>5</sup>; 42. Ann<sup>5</sup>; 43. Allis<sup>5</sup>; 44. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>; 45. Juda<sup>5</sup>; 46. Aaron<sup>5</sup>.

14. PHILLIP<sup>4</sup> TORKSEY (Mary<sup>3</sup> Scarborough, \_\_\_\_<sup>2</sup> Moore, John<sup>1</sup>), baptized 8 June 1684,<sup>37</sup> married Margaret Raymond.

Issue: [TORKSEY]<sup>38</sup> 47. PHILLIP<sup>5</sup>; 48. Sarah<sup>5</sup>; 49. Robert<sup>5</sup>, died by 12 Jan. 1741/2 when Philip<sup>5</sup> conveyed to his sister Sarah<sup>5</sup> land that had belonged to him;<sup>39</sup> 50. John<sup>5</sup>; 51. EZEKIEL<sup>5</sup>.

15. JOHN<sup>4</sup> TORKSEY (Mary<sup>3</sup> Scarborough, \_\_\_\_<sup>2</sup> Moore, John<sup>1</sup>) left will 10 Nov. 1746-April 1747.<sup>40</sup> He married \_\_\_\_.

Issue: [TORKSEY] 52. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>; 53. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup>; 54. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>; 55. Susannah<sup>5</sup>.

16. MARY<sup>4</sup> TORKSEY (Mary<sup>3</sup> Scarborough,\_\_\_\_<sup>2</sup> Moore, John<sup>1</sup>) married Henry Haman [Hayman], son of Henry and Martha (Standbridge) Haman, who was born 26 Nov. 1688<sup>41</sup> and left will 23 May 1727-18 July 1727.<sup>42</sup> He patented 150 acres on the northeast side of Pasquotank River about 1714.<sup>43</sup>

Issue: [HAYMAN] 56. William<sup>5</sup>, died unmarried before 26 Sept. 1759; 57. Ann<sup>5</sup>; 58. Henry<sup>5</sup>, as planter of Pasquotank Co., N.C., sold 50 acres, part of his father's patent of 1714, to John Burgess, 23 Nov. 1753,<sup>44</sup> and 200 acres which fell to him by the death of his brother William, 150 acres of which was supposed to be entailed on the heirs of Henry Haman, to William Burgess, Sr., 25-26 Sept. 1759.<sup>45</sup>

17. SARAH<sup>4</sup> TORKSEY (Mary<sup>3</sup> Scarborough,\_\_\_\_<sup>2</sup> Moore, John<sup>1</sup>) married Edward Faircloth of Pasquotank Co., N.C., who died before 19 July 1726 when Edward Burkit conveyed to his widow half of a tract which they had purchased jointly.<sup>46</sup>

Issue: [FAIRCLOTH]<sup>47</sup> 59. Thomas<sup>5</sup>, joined by Jesse Faircloth, 12-13 June Torksey. 1769, sold a part of the plantation he lived on to William Bray,<sup>48</sup> 60. John<sup>5</sup>, as planter of Pasquotank Co., N.C., sold 100 acres to William Bray, 23 Feb. 1774.<sup>49</sup>

21. JOHN<sup>4</sup> SCARBOROUGH (Augustine<sup>3</sup>,\_\_\_\_<sup>2</sup> Moore, John<sup>1</sup>), of Pasquotank Co., N.C., was joined by his wife and his son and heir, Augustine<sup>4</sup>, in selling, 12 March 1718/9, 850 acres which had belonged to his father.<sup>50</sup> He married Mary\_\_\_\_.

Issue: 61. Augustine<sup>5</sup>.

22. MACRORA<sup>4</sup> SCARBOROUGH (William<sup>3</sup>,\_\_\_\_<sup>2</sup> Moore, John<sup>1</sup>), baptized 3 Feb. 1694/5,<sup>51</sup> died 8 Feb. 1752 in Perquimans Co., N.C.,<sup>52</sup> left will 31 Jan. 1752-18 Feb. 1752.<sup>53</sup> He married (1), 23 Nov. 1729 in Pasquotank Precinct, Albemarle Co., N.C, Anna Peterson, who died 11 Aug. 1735, in her 27th year, and (2), 18 May 1740 in Pasquotank Co., N.C, Elizabeth (Hatch) Reed, widow of William Reed, who married (3) Joseph Blount.<sup>54</sup>

He was appointed a justice of Pasquotank Co., N.C, 1724, which he represented in the North Carolina Assembly, 1725-26, and represented Perquimans Co., N.C, 1731, 1739-40, and 1743-45. He served on the General Court, 1732, and was given an emergency appointment to the Council, Sept. 1734, but it was voided two months later on the arrival of Governor Gabriel Johnston. He was treasurer of Pasquotank County, 1739-44, but after 1745 retired from political life.<sup>55</sup>

Issue: [SCARBOROUGH] (by 1) 62. Peterson<sup>5</sup>, born 8 June 1732, died 9 Dec. 1732; 63. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup>; 64. (Son)<sup>5</sup>, born 9 Aug. 1735; (by 2) 65. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, born 15 Feb. 1741/2; 66. Macrora<sup>5</sup>, born 25 July 1746; 67. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>.

24. JOHN<sup>4</sup> SCARBOROUGH (William<sup>3</sup>, \_\_\_\_\_<sup>2</sup> Moore, John<sup>1</sup>), of Pasquotank Co., N.C, left will 27 Dec. 1754-June 1756.<sup>56</sup> He married Mary Willson, daughter of William Willson.<sup>57</sup>

Issue: [SCARBOROUGH] 68. SARAH<sup>5</sup>; 69. Tamar<sup>6</sup>, never married.

26. JOHN<sup>5</sup> MOORE (Augustine<sup>4</sup>, Augustine<sup>3</sup>, Augustine<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), of Elizabeth City County, left will 13 Sept. 1762-5 Oct. 1762.<sup>58</sup> He married (1) \_\_\_\_ and (2) Ann Roe, daughter of Edward and Ann (\_\_\_\_) Roe,<sup>59</sup> who left will 27 Dec. 1767-29 Jan. 1768.<sup>60</sup>

Issue: (by 1)<sup>61</sup> 70. (Daughter)<sup>6</sup>, married Nicholas Bayley, who left will 29 July 1765-3 Sept. 1765;<sup>62</sup> 71. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>.

27. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> MOORE (Augustine<sup>4</sup>, Augustine<sup>3</sup>, Augustine<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) died before 1736. He married\_\_\_\_.

Issue: 72. Augustine<sup>6</sup>, left will 9 Nov. 1793-26 June 1795,<sup>63</sup> married Ann Sweny, who left will dated 9 Feb. 1801;<sup>64</sup> 73. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>.

29. MARTHA<sup>5</sup> MOORE (Augustine<sup>4</sup>, Augustine<sup>3</sup>, Augustine<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) died 4 Feb. 1752. She married James Dixon, who died 14 March 1752, left will 14 March 1752-17 Aug. 1752.<sup>65</sup>

Issue: [DIXON] 74. William<sup>6</sup>, born 10 Nov. 1719, died 29 Sept. 1721; 75. Martha<sup>6</sup>, born 26 July 1722, perhaps the daughter who married John Jenkins of Elizabeth City County; 76. James<sup>6</sup>, born 3 Dec. 1724, married Elizabeth\_\_\_\_; 77. Richard<sup>6</sup>, born 24 Oct. 1727, died 21 Nov. 1744; 78.

Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born 26 Oct. 1730; 79. Ann<sup>6</sup>, born 8 March 1732/3, died 25 March 1733; 80. Merrit<sup>6</sup>, born 31 May 1734, stated in his father's will to be beyond sea; 81. Daniel<sup>6</sup>, born 1 Sept. 1737, married Sarah\_\_\_\_.

31. DANIEL<sup>5</sup> MOORE (Augustine<sup>4</sup>, Augustine<sup>3</sup>, Augustine<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) left will 12 Feb. 1767-16 March 1767.<sup>66</sup> He married (1) Elizabeth (Sclater) Sclater, daughter of Richard and Mary (Nutting) Sclater and widow of James Sclater, who died 30 Dec. 1735, and (2) Mary (Watts) Llewellyn, daughter of Anthony Watts and widow of John Llewellyn,<sup>67</sup> who died 11 Dec. 1738, and (3) Mary (Kirby) Robinson, widow of Anthony Robinson,<sup>68</sup> who died 1788<sup>69</sup> leaving will 5 April 1774-15 Sept. 1788.<sup>TM70</sup>

Issue: (by 1) 82. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 20 Nov. 1729, left will 7 March 1789-19 April 1790,<sup>71</sup> married Edmund Tabb who left will 3 Dec. 1761-15 March 1762;<sup>72</sup> 83. Augustine<sup>6</sup>, born 7 March 1731/2, left will 8 Nov. 1787-codicil 20 July 1788-15 Sept. 1788,<sup>73</sup> without issue, of "Temple Farm," York County, the house where the capitulation of Lord Cornwallis was signed, 1781, married 76. *Lucy<sup>5</sup> Smith* (see MARTIAU), who left will 17 April 1797-16 Oct. 1797;<sup>74</sup> 84. Martha<sup>6</sup>, born May 1734, died 18 Jan. 1734/5; 85. Daniel<sup>6</sup>, born 25 Dec. 1735, died 13 Oct. 1739; (by 3) 86. Martha<sup>6</sup>, born 1 Aug. 1741, married\_\_\_\_Sweny.

32. MERRITT<sup>5</sup> MOORE (Augustine<sup>4</sup>, Augustine<sup>3</sup>, Augustine<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), for whom his brother William was appointed guardian, 20 Feb. 1716/7,<sup>75</sup> married (1) Martha\_\_\_\_, who died 17 June 1740, and (2)\_\_\_\_.

Issue: (by 1) 87. Martha<sup>6</sup>, born 9 April 1739; (by 2) 88. John<sup>6</sup>, born 30 Aug. 1750.

33. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> GOODWIN (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Moore, Augustine<sup>3</sup>, Augustine<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) died June 1727.<sup>76</sup> She married (1), as his (2) wife, William Moss, son of Edward Moss, who left will 18 Oct. 1718-16 Feb. 1718/9,<sup>77</sup> and (2) Robert Kerby, son of Robert and Catherine (Tompkins) Kerby, who was born 23 Aug. 1696 and died 12 April 1727.<sup>78</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [MOSS] 89. Edward<sup>6</sup>, born 8 Oct. 1710, died before 21 Jan. 1737/8 when his widow was granted administration on his estate,<sup>79</sup> married Elinor \_\_; 90. Charles<sup>6</sup>, left will 4 Nov. 1740-15 Dec. 1760;<sup>80</sup> 91. William<sup>6</sup>; 92. James<sup>6</sup>, twin, posthumous, married 72. *Catherine<sup>1</sup> Chisman*



(see CHISMAN); 93. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>, twin, posthumous, born 23 April 1719, married (1) Elizabeth \_\_\_ and (2) Isabella\_\_\_; (by 2) [KERBY] 94. Robert<sup>6</sup>, born 30 May 1721, chose Bennett Kerby as his guardian, 18 Feb. 1739/40;<sup>81</sup> 95. John<sup>6</sup>, born 16 Sept. 1723;<sup>82</sup> 96. Susannah<sup>6</sup>, born and died 6 Jan. 1725/6.

35. RACHEL<sup>5</sup> GOODWIN (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Moore, Augustine<sup>3</sup>, Augustine<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) left will 23 Dec. 1719-15 Feb. 1719/20.<sup>83</sup> She married Charles Wise, son of William and Sarah (\_\_\_\_) Ray Wise, born 17 March 1689/90, died 24 Jan. 1711/12, who left will 22 Jan. 1711/12-15 Sept. 1712.<sup>84</sup>

Issue: [WISE] 98. Frances<sup>6</sup>, born 21 Oct. 1712, married Thomas Frayser, who was appointed deputy clerk of York County, 1731, and died before 17 Dec. 1739 when his widow was granted administration on his estate.<sup>85</sup>

36. Col. JOHN<sup>5</sup> GOODWIN (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Moore, Augustine<sup>3</sup>, Augustine<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) left will 10 Sept. 1766-16 Feb. 1767.<sup>86</sup> He married\_\_\_.

Issue: [GOODWIN] 99. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 1711, left will 1760-15 Dec. 1760,<sup>87</sup> married Edward Moss, Jr., on whose estate she was granted administration, 20 May 1754;<sup>88</sup> 100. Rebecca<sup>6</sup>, married James Goodwin, of Hanover County; 101. Peter<sup>6</sup>, left will 10 Dec. [ ]-17 Dec. 1763,<sup>89</sup> unmarried; 102. Capt. John<sup>6</sup>, married Rebecca\_\_\_.

38. BENNET<sup>5</sup> MORGAN (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Torksey, Mary<sup>3</sup> Scarborough,\_\_\_<sup>2</sup> Moore, John<sup>1</sup>) left will 7 July 1758-Dec. 1758.<sup>90</sup> He married Dorothy Sawyer, daughter of Charles Sawyer.<sup>91</sup>

Issue: [MORGAN] 103. Robert<sup>6</sup>; 104. Lidia<sup>6</sup>; 105. Bennett<sup>6</sup>; 106. Grace<sup>6</sup>; 107. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married John Sawyer; 108. Dorothy<sup>6</sup>, married Thomas Hastkins.

39 JOSEPH<sup>5</sup> MORGAN (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Torksey, Mary<sup>3</sup> Scarborough,\_\_\_<sup>2</sup> Moore, John<sup>1</sup>) left will 5 Feb. 1776-March 1777.<sup>92</sup> He married\_\_\_.

Issue: [MORGAN] 109. Jean<sup>6</sup>, married Peter Cartwright.

40. ROBERT<sup>5</sup> MORGAN (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Torksey, Mary<sup>3</sup> Scarborough,\_\_\_<sup>2</sup> Moore, John<sup>1</sup>) left will 4 Feb. 1772-June 1774.<sup>93</sup> He married Nancy\_\_\_.



Issue: [MORGAN] 110. Jane<sup>6</sup>.

47. PHILLIP<sup>5</sup> TORKSEY (Phillip<sup>4</sup>, Mary<sup>3</sup> Scarborough,\_\_\_\_<sup>2</sup> Moore, John<sup>1</sup>) left will 25 Feb. 1755-June 1755.<sup>94</sup> He married Elizabeth\_\_\_\_, who left a nuncupative will 28 Jan. 1758-March 1758.<sup>95</sup>

Issue: [TORKSEY] 111. John<sup>6</sup>, probably posthumous.

51. EZEKIEL<sup>5</sup> TORKSEY (Philip<sup>4</sup>, Mary<sup>3</sup> Scarborough,\_\_\_\_<sup>2</sup> Moore, John<sup>1</sup>) sold land in Camden Co., N.C., 18 May 1778,<sup>96</sup> but died before Dec. 1779 when Robert Torksey was granted administration on his estate.<sup>97</sup> He married Susannah\_\_\_\_.

Issue: [TORKSEY] 112. Robert<sup>6</sup>; 112A. (probably) Nathaniel<sup>6</sup>, deeded land by Robert<sup>6</sup>, 1 Jan. 1780, but sold it 7 April 1783.<sup>98</sup>

52. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> TORKSEY (John<sup>4</sup>, Mary<sup>3</sup> Scarborough, \_<sup>2</sup> Moore, John<sup>1</sup>) left will, 28 April 1758-July 1765.<sup>99</sup> He married Ann\_\_\_\_.

Issue: [TORKSEY] 113. John<sup>6</sup>, conveyed to his brother Jesse, 5 April 1768, part of a tract granted to Thomas Torksey on 18 June 1760, reserving to Ann Torksey her life interest,<sup>100</sup> as John Torksey, Sr., of Camden Co., N.C., sold 19 acres, 20 Feb. 1779,<sup>101</sup> and perhaps the John who with wife Miriam\_\_\_\_ sold 12<sup>1/2</sup> acres, 16 Jan. 1783;<sup>102</sup> 114. Thomas<sup>6</sup>; 115. Phillip<sup>6</sup>; 116. Sarah<sup>6</sup>; 117. Tamer<sup>6</sup>; 118. Susanna<sup>6</sup>; 118A. Jesse<sup>6</sup>.

53. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup> TORKSEY (John<sup>4</sup>, Mary<sup>3</sup> Scarborough,\_\_\_\_<sup>2</sup> Moore, John<sup>1</sup>) left will 21 Oct. 1775-March 1776.<sup>103</sup> He married, by 26 Dec. 1744,<sup>104</sup> Elizabeth Burgess, daughter of William Burgess.

Issue: [TORKSEY] 119. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>, deeded 50 acres by his father, 21 Oct. 1775, in return for relinquishment of any other part of his estate, with proviso that it should be held by Benjamin<sup>6</sup> and his wife Mary\_\_\_\_ for life and then by their son Henry<sup>7</sup>;<sup>105</sup> 120. Caleb<sup>6</sup>, of Camden Co., N.C., with wife Rebeckah \_\_\_\_ sold 19 acres, 25 April 1780;<sup>106</sup> 121. William<sup>6</sup>; 122. Ellit<sup>6</sup>; 123. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_\_ Forbes; 124. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_\_ Perkins; 125. Anna<sup>6</sup>; 126. Joseph<sup>6</sup>.

63. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup> SCARBOROUGH (Macrora<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>,\_\_\_\_<sup>2</sup> Moore, John<sup>1</sup>) married Sarah\_\_\_\_.

Issue: [SCARBOROUGH] 127. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born 8 Dec. 1753; 128. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>.

67. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> SCARBOROUGH (Macrora<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>\_\_\_\_<sup>2</sup> Moore, John<sup>1</sup>), born 23 Dec. 1749,<sup>[107](#)</sup> died 11 June 1810 in Barnwell Dist., S.C.,<sup>[108](#)</sup> left will 29 June 1810-18 June 1810.<sup>[109](#)</sup> He married, (bond 9) July 1774,<sup>[110](#)</sup> Lucy Sawyer, daughter of Thomas and Margaret (Cotton) Sawyer, who was born 8 Sept. 1757<sup>[111](#)</sup> and died 2 April 1815 at Lower Three Runs, Barnwell Dist., S.C.,<sup>[112](#)</sup> leaving nuncupative will 29 March 1815-26 May 1815.<sup>[113](#)</sup> He was a merchant of the part of Pasquotank Co., N.C., which became Camden County in 1777, <sup>[114](#)</sup> but, as a Loyalist, his estate was confiscated and he moved to Charleston, S.C.,<sup>[115](#)</sup> and later to Barnwell Dist., S.C.

Issue: [SCARBOROUGH] 129. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 1778 in Camden Co., N.C., died 3 Jan. 1817,<sup>[116](#)</sup> married Dr. Elijah Gillett, who died 1818 in Barnwell Dist., S.C.;<sup>[117](#)</sup> 130. William<sup>6</sup>, born about 1785 at Charleston, S.C., of Savannah, Ga., married, 18 April 1805 at Wilmington, N.C.,<sup>[118](#)</sup> Julia Bernard; 131. Lucy<sup>6</sup>, born about 1789 at Charleston, S.C., married, 21 Feb. 1811,<sup>[119](#)</sup> Robert Isaac, native of Scotland and merchant with the firm of Andrew, Low & Company at Savannah, Ga., who was buried 16 Oct. 1827, aged 46.<sup>[120](#)</sup>

68. SARAH<sup>5</sup> SCARBOROUGH (John<sup>4</sup>, William<sup>3</sup>,\_\_\_\_<sup>2</sup> Moore, John<sup>1</sup>) married, as his (1) wife, the Rev. William Burgess, born 24 Dec. 1731 in Pasquotank Co., N.C., left will 11 Oct. 1781-Aug. 1781 [sic],<sup>[121](#)</sup> minister of Shiloh Baptist Church, Camden Co., N.C.<sup>[122](#)</sup>

Issue: [BURGESS] 132. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_\_Daniel.

---

<sup>1</sup> Research provided by William P. Carrell II, Louisville, Ky., and John Anderson Brayton, Memphis, Tenn.

<sup>2</sup> Hotten, p. 183. A Robert More is also enumerated at Elizabeth City, but the *Ux* More listed separately is presumably the wife of John More since Robert had no wife in 1624/5. Although “Mr. John Moore of the Cittie

of London, gent.” purchased the share of Mathew De Quester in the Virginia Company (*R, Va. Co., III*, p. 43) and Edmund Hackliut transferred two shares to John Moore in 1621 (*ibid.*, p. 63), a list compiled in 1623 names “Mr. John Moore” as among those adventurers who had not “followde the buissiness for sundry years” (*ibid*, IV, p. 157). There is no indication this John Moore was the Virginia settler, although he may be the John Moore, Gent., who shipped five servants to Virginia in 1627 (*MCGC*, pp. 158,160-61).

<sup>3</sup> Patent Bk. 1,p. 202.

<sup>4</sup> Patent Bk. 3, p. 203.

<sup>5</sup> Lancaster Co. Deeds & Wills 1661-1702, pp. 348-49, with power of attorney, 29 Nov. 1665, to John Goare to acknowledge the sale.

<sup>6</sup> Middlesex Co. Order Bk. 1673-77, p. 69. The sale reserved to Margrett Ranson, widow, the rights she had under the lease to her former husband.

<sup>7</sup> Patent Bk. 6, p. 408.

<sup>8</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 614.

<sup>9</sup> Middlesex Co. Order Bk. 1673-77, p. 69, powers of attorney of both Augustine Moore and wife Mary to “welbeloved Brother George Wooley” to acknowledge deed to Dudley.

<sup>10</sup> Middlesex Co. Order Bk. 1673-77, p. 37.

<sup>11</sup> This marriage is assumed from the will of John Hilson, 5 May 1677-23 July 1677 (Middlesex Co. Order Bk. 1673-77, p. 75), which left a mare foale to Mary Frence, the next mare foale to John Scarborough (who also was left a seal ring) and the next after to Augustine Scarbro.

<sup>12</sup> Middlesex Co. Deed Bk. 2, pp. 494-95, 537-40.

<sup>13</sup> Elizabeth City Co. Will Bk. 1689-99, p. 119.

<sup>14</sup> There may have been another daughter, Martha, who married (1) Thomas Tabb and (2) Edmund Sweny [Sweeney], who in his will, 19 Dec. 1696-18 May 1697 (Elizabeth City Co. Deeds, Wills, Orders 1689-99, p. 273), referred to “brother in law Mr. Augustine Moore.” Such a designation, however, can also be interpreted as suggesting that 10. Augustine<sup>4</sup> Moore married Sweny’s sister. No other record to clarify the relationship has been

located, although the failure of 11. John<sup>4</sup> Moore to mention Tabb and Sweny relatives in his will appears to weigh against his having a sister Martha. For Martha's children and descendants, see W() XIII, p. 122 *et seq.*, and W(l) XVI, pp. 237-39.

<sup>15</sup> Elizabeth City Co. Will Bk. 1715-21, p. 17.

<sup>16</sup> Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Register.

<sup>17</sup> Stephen E. Bradley, *Early Records of North Carolina*, V, Wills 1723-1725 (From the Secretary of State Papers) (Keysville, Va., 1993), pp. 92-93.

<sup>18</sup> Middlesex Co. Deed Bk. 1679-88, p. 325.

<sup>19</sup> John Anderson Brayton, "Rolfe/Relfe-Jennings: The Unclosed Case of an Unclosed Case," *The North Carolina Genealogical Society Journal*, XXIX, p. 34.

<sup>20</sup> North Carolina Secretary of State 875, p. 224, in John Anderson Brayton, *Transcription of Provincial North Carolina Wills, 1663-1729/30*, 1 (Memphis, Tenn., 2003), pp. 326-27.

<sup>21</sup> Secretary of State Records, Albemarle Book of Warrants and Surveys, 1681-1706 [S.S.978.1], pp. 28, 36, 81, in Caroline B. Whitley, *North Carolina Headrights, A List of Names, 1663-1744* (Raleigh, 2001), pp. 121, 132, 154.

<sup>22</sup> J. R. B. Hathaway, *The North Carolina Historical and Genealogical Register*, I, p. 304; II, pp. 223, 225; III, p. 136.

<sup>23</sup> *Ibid.*, III, p. 288.

<sup>24</sup> Christ Church Parish Register.

<sup>25</sup> Pasquotank Co., N.C., Deed Bk. A, p. 187.

<sup>26</sup> North Carolina Secretary of State 875, p. 240.

<sup>27</sup> Christ Church Parish Register.

<sup>28</sup> Bradley, *op. cit.*, IV, Wills 1663-1722 (From the Secretary of State Papers) (Keysville, Va., 1993), p. 72, will of William Raman, dated 12 Oct. 1713, which devised 200 acres to daughter Elizabeth Scarbrough and mentioned 50 acres Wm. Scarbrough lived on.

<sup>29</sup> Christ Church Parish Register.

<sup>30</sup> See note 14.

<sup>31</sup> *Executive Journals of the Council of Colonial Virginia*, II (Richmond, 1927), p. 439.

<sup>32</sup> Elizabeth City Co. Will Bk. 1737-39, p. 10.

<sup>33</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 15, 1716-20, pp. 406-07.

<sup>34</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 11, 1698-1702, p. 275.

<sup>35</sup> Christ Church Parish Register. See also Middlesex Co. Order Bk. 2, 1680-94, p. 35.

<sup>36</sup> Bradley, *op. cit.*, V, Wills 1723-1736 (From the Secretary of State Papers) (Keysville, Va., 1993), p. 62.

<sup>37</sup> Christ Church Parish Register.

<sup>38</sup> Pasquotank Co., N.C., Deed Bk. C, p. 356, deed of Philip Torskey, Sr., 6 April 1733, to his children Phillip, Robert and Sarah, to be effective after his death; Deed Bk. A, p. 178, deed of Sarah Raymond, 15 Oct. 1717, to her grandchildren Philip Torksey, Jr., and Sarah

<sup>39</sup> Pasquotank Co., N.C., Deed Bk. B, p. 406.

<sup>40</sup> Bradley, *op. cit.*, VI, Wills 1737-1749 (From the Secretary of State Papers) (Keysville, Va., 1994), p. 97.

<sup>41</sup> Somerset Co., Md., Deed Bk. IKL, p. 114.

<sup>42</sup> Bradley, *op. cit.*, V, Wills 1723-1736 (From the Secretary of State Papers) (Keysville, Va., 1993), p. 37.

<sup>43</sup> North Carolina Land Patent Bk. 1, p. 221, without date, in Margaret Hofmann, *Province of North Carolina, 1663-1719, Abstracts of Land Patents* (Weldon, N.C., 1979), p. 57. The date appears in Henri's sale in 1753, Pasquotank Co., N.C., Deed Bk. F-G, pp. 41-42.

<sup>44</sup> Pasquotank Co., N.C., Deed Bk. F-G, pp. 41-42.

<sup>45</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 329-31.

<sup>46</sup> Pasquotank Co., N.C., Deed Bk. A, p. 396-97. Since the tract had not been divided the title passed to Burkit on Edward's death.

<sup>47</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 398, deed of Sarah Faircloth, widow and executrix of Edward Faircloth, to her sons Thomas and John, 19 July 1727. The will is not extant.

<sup>48</sup> Pasquotank Co., N.C., Deed Bk. D-E, p. 465; Deed Bk. 1-1, p. 52.

- <sup>49</sup> Pasquotank Co., N.C, Deed Bk. 1-2, pp. 435-36.
- <sup>50</sup> Pasquotank Co., N.C, Deed Bk. A, p. 221.
- <sup>51</sup> Christ Church Parish Register.
- <sup>52</sup> Family record, in Hathaway, *op. cit.*, III, pp. 473-74.
- <sup>53</sup> Bradley, *op. cit.*, VII, Wills 1750-1755 (From the Secretary of State Papers), p. 88.
- <sup>54</sup> *Dictionary of North Carolina Biography*, I (Chapel Hill, N.C, 1979), p. 179.
- <sup>55</sup> *Ibid.*, V (Chapel Hill and London, 1994), p. 293.
- <sup>56</sup> Bradley, *op. cit.*, VIII, Wills 1756-1794 (From the Secretary of State Papers) (Keysville, Va., 1994), p. 78.
- <sup>57</sup> Bradley, *op. cit.*, VI, Wills 1737-1749 (From the Secretary of State Papers), p. 107, will of William Willson, 19 [ ] 1740-June 1744.
- <sup>58</sup> Elizabeth City Co. Will Bk. 1758-64, p. 362.
- <sup>59</sup> Elizabeth City Co. Will Bk. 1737-49, p. 292, will of Ann Roe, 31 Oct. 1747-8 June 1748.
- <sup>60</sup> Elizabeth City Co., Will Bk. 1763-71, p. 187.
- <sup>61</sup> Elizabeth City Co. Will Bk. 1758-64, p. 364, order that John Moore Bayley and Elizabeth Moore, heirs at law, be summoned to contest the validity of John<sup>5</sup> Moore's will.
- <sup>62</sup> Elizabeth City Co. Will Bk. 1763-71, p. 62.
- <sup>63</sup> Elizabeth City Co. Will Bk. 1787-1800, p. 237.
- <sup>64</sup> Elizabeth City Co. Original will.
- <sup>65</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 20, 1745-59, pp. 271-73.
- <sup>66</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 21, pp. 323-25.
- <sup>67</sup> W(l) IX, p. 126; York Co. Deeds & Bonds 4, pp. 507-12.
- <sup>68</sup> Hayden, *Virginia Genealogies*, p. 572.
- <sup>69</sup> *Virginia Independent Chronicle*, Richmond, 16 April 1788.
- <sup>70</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 23, pp. 163-64.
- <sup>71</sup> *Ibid*, pp. 198-99.
- <sup>72</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 21, pp. 96-97.

- <sup>73</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 23, pp. 164-65.
- <sup>74</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 23, p. 492.
- <sup>75</sup> Elizabeth City Co. Deeds, Wills, Orders 1715-21, p. 56.
- <sup>76</sup> York Co. Judgments & Orders 1752-54, pp. 415-16.
- <sup>77</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 15, 1716-20, pp. 397-98.
- <sup>78</sup> Charles Parish Register.
- <sup>79</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &x 18, 1732-40, p. 402. Perhaps the Edward, son of William, who died 3 May 1737.
- <sup>80</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 21, 1760-71, p. 31.
- <sup>81</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 18, 1732-40, p. 550.
- <sup>82</sup> W(l)XIV,p. 156, states by will dated 25 Feb. 1741/2 he left his property to his brother Robert and Martha Kerby.
- <sup>83</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 561-62.
- <sup>84</sup> York Co. Wills & Orders 14, p. 194.
- <sup>85</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 18, 1732-40, p. 524.
- <sup>86</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 21, pp. 306-09.
- <sup>87</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 26-27; Judgments & Orders 1759-63, p. 192.
- <sup>88</sup> York Co. Order Bk. 1752-54, p. 430.
- <sup>89</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 21, pp. 168-69.
- <sup>90</sup> Pasquotank Co., N.C., Will Bk. HIK, pp. 174-76.
- <sup>91</sup> Bradley, *op. cit.*, VII, Wills 1750-1755 (From the Secretary of State Papers), p. 87.
- <sup>92</sup> Pasquotank Co., N.C., Will Bk. HIK, pp. 140-42. His will named nine grandchildren, including Julia McCoy (and her son Joseph McCoy), Jean Pritchett, Jacob Burnham, Betty Burnham and Judah Spence, some of whom were probably then married. Whether daughter
- <sup>93</sup> Pasquotank Co., N.C., Will Bk. HOC, p. 68-69.
- <sup>94</sup> Bradley, *op. cit.*, VII, Wills 1750-1755 (From the Secretary of State Papers), p. 101.
- <sup>95</sup> Bradley, *op. cit.*, VII, Wills 1756-1794 (From the Secretary of State Papers (Keysville, Va., 1994), p. 90.
- <sup>96</sup> Camden Co., N.C., Deed Bk. A, pp. 128-29.

<sup>97</sup> Bradley, *op. cit.*, II, Wills, Administrations, Inventories, Deeds 1677-1790 (From the Secretary of State Papers) (Keysville, Va., 1992), p. 79.

<sup>98</sup> Camden Co., N.C., Deed Bk. B, pp. 150-51; Deed Bk. C, p. 63.

<sup>99</sup> Pasquotank Co., N.C., Will Bk. HIK, p. 275.

<sup>100</sup> Camden Co., N.C., Deed Bk. A, p. 106.

<sup>101</sup> Camden Co., N.C., Deed Bk. B, pp. 84-85.

<sup>102</sup> Camden Co., N.C., Deed Bk. C, p. 33.

<sup>103</sup> Pasquotank Co., N.C., Will Bk. HIK, pp. 148-50.

<sup>104</sup> Pasquotank Co., N.C., Deed Bk. B, p. 529.

<sup>105</sup> Camden Co., N.C., Deed Bk. A, pp. 143-45.

<sup>106</sup> Camden Co., N.C., Deed Bk. B, pp. 118-19.

<sup>107</sup> Family record, *loc. cit.*

<sup>108</sup> *Savannah Republican*, 21 June 1810.

<sup>109</sup> Barnwell Co., S.C, Will Bk. A, pp. 113-16.

<sup>110</sup> Pasquotank Co., N.C., Marriage bond.

<sup>111</sup> Cotton family manuscript, 1838, Georgia Historical Society, Savannah, Ga., in Genealogical Society of Utah, Family History Library, film 203240, item 3.

<sup>112</sup> *Savannah Republican*, 18 May 1815.

<sup>113</sup> Barnwell Co., S.C, Will Bk. A, p. 174; Bundle 24, package 8.

<sup>114</sup> Perquimans Co., N.C., Deed Bk. I, pp. 45, 46.

<sup>115</sup> Peter Wilson Coldham, *American Migrations, 1765-1799* (Baltimore, 2000), p. 648; Camden Co., N.C, Deed Bk. D, pp. 310, 311, sale, 1787, of land inherited from Lucy's brother Thomas Sawyer.

<sup>116</sup> *Savannah Republican*, 13 Jan. 1810.

<sup>117</sup> *Columbian Museum & Savannah Advertiser*, 3 Oct. 1818.

<sup>118</sup> *Charleston Courier*, 2 May 1805.

<sup>119</sup> *Savannah Republican*, 21 Feb. 1811.

<sup>120</sup> *Savannah Republican*, 16 and 22 Oct. 1827.

<sup>121</sup> Halifax Co., N.C, Will Bk. 3, p. 25.



<sup>122</sup> G. W. Paschal, "Morgan Edwards' Materials Towards a History of the Baptists in the Province of North Carolina," *North Carolina Historical Review*, VII, pp. 374, 377; Jesse Forbes Pugh, *A Biographical History of Camden County* (n.p., 1957), pp. 50-55.

## OFFLEY<sup>1</sup>

+1. ROBERT<sup>1</sup> OFFLEY, Turkey merchant of London,<sup>2</sup> son of Robert Offley (died 1596), merchant of London, and his wife\_\_\_(Brakin) Rose (died 1572), was baptized 18 June 1561 at St. Michael Bassishaw, London.<sup>3</sup> He was a member of the Virginia Company, 1609, and adventured £12.10.0 in 1618/9.<sup>4</sup> He was named Deputy to the General Court, 22 May 1622, by King James I who later expressed disappointment and displeasure with the Virginia Company for not electing even one of his five nominees for any office in that body.<sup>5</sup>

Robert<sup>1</sup> Offley married, 3 Feb. 1588/9, at St. Dionis, Backchurch, London, Anne Osborne, baptized 25 March 1570 in the same parish,<sup>6</sup> daughter of Sir Edward Osborne (died 1591/2), citizen and clothworker of London who was knighted at Westminster, 2 Feb. 1591/2, and was alderman, 1573, sheriff, 1578, and Lord Mayor of London, 1583-85, and his wife Anne, daughter of Sir William Hewitt (died 1585), Lord Mayor of London, 1559.<sup>7</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup> was buried at St. Benet, Gracechurch, 16 May 1625.<sup>8</sup> His widow was buried 14 Jan. 1653/4 at St. Augustine's, London,<sup>9</sup> leaving a will 11 March 1650/1-13 Feb. 1653/4.<sup>10</sup>

Issue:<sup>11</sup> 2. Robert<sup>2</sup>, baptized 8 Feb. 1589/90, died in infancy; 3. ANNE<sup>2</sup>; 4; Robert<sup>2</sup>, baptized 12 March 1591/2, died young; 5. John<sup>2</sup>, baptized 5 March 1592/3, died 28 Aug. 1667, married Elizabeth Moore, born 1613, died 17 Oct. 1678, and had 14 sons and 3 daughters;<sup>12</sup> 6. Edward<sup>2</sup>, baptized 29 Aug. 1594, died by 11 March 1650/1, married\_\_\_and had issue; 7. Hewett<sup>2</sup>, baptized 2 Nov. 1595, buried 23 Oct. 1610; 8. Katherine<sup>2</sup>, married, 3 Jan. 1614/5, John Baker of the Inner Temple; 9. Robert<sup>2</sup>, baptized 23 May 1599, buried 6 Jan. 1614/5; 10. Susan<sup>2</sup>, baptized 26 Oct. 1600, married, 10 Dec. 1623 at St. Anne's, Blackfriars, Henry Hastings of Newington Butts, Surrey; 11. Thomas<sup>2</sup>, baptized 14 Feb. 1601/2; 12. Abigail<sup>2</sup>, baptized 4 Oct. 1604, buried 7 March 1650/1, St. Anne's, Blackfriars; 13. Elizabeth<sup>2</sup>, baptized 12 Feb. 1606/7, married (1), 9

Nov. 1631 at St. Antholin's, Budge Row, London, William Clark, merchant, and (2) Benoni Honeywood; 14. Stephen<sup>2</sup>, married, 19 May 1635 at Chesterfield, Derbyshire, Ursula Clarke and had 6 sons and 2 daughters; 15. SARAH<sup>2</sup>.

3. ANNE<sup>2</sup> OFFLEY (Robert<sup>1</sup>), baptized 3 Jan. 1590/1 at St. Benet Gracechurch, London, married (1)\_\_\_Workman and (2) Robert Hayes, who deposed 10 Jan. 1637/8 he was aged 44 and 15 March 1640/1 he was aged 46<sup>13</sup> and was named as "brother" in the will of Adam Thorowgood, 1640. Robert Hayes patented 100 acres on Lynnhaven River in Lower Norfolk County, 10 Feb. 1637/8, due for the transportation of himself and his wife.<sup>14</sup> He kept a ferry at the Little Creek at Lynnhaven and was burgess for Lower Norfolk County, 1638,<sup>15</sup> and a vestryman of Lynnhaven Parish, 3 Aug. 1640. On 29 Aug. 1643 he patented 750 acres at the Little Creek adjoining land of Capt. Adam Thorowgood, deceased, for the transportation of 15 persons, including himself, wife Ann Hayes, Ann Wortman, Mary Wortman, Jon. Wortman, Tho. Wortman, Alex. Haies and Nath. Haies<sup>16</sup> and on 28 Sept. 1643 patented another 450 acres west of his dwelling house.<sup>17</sup> Ann Hayes was granted administration on his estate 25 Feb. 1649/50<sup>18</sup> but died almost immediately afterward, her will being proved 26 March 1650.<sup>19</sup> It named her sons Nathaniel and Adam Hayes and Thomas and John Workman and kinswoman Jane Needham.

Issue: (by 1) [WORKMAN] 16. Anne<sup>3</sup>; 17. Mary<sup>3</sup>; 18. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>; 19. JOHN<sup>3</sup>; (by 2) [HAYES] 20. Alex.<sup>3</sup>; 21. Nathaniel<sup>3</sup>, with brother Adam<sup>3</sup> sold land which had been granted to Robert Hayes 22 Nov. 1648;<sup>20</sup> 22. ADAM<sup>3</sup>.

15. SARAH<sup>2</sup> OFFLEY (Robert<sup>1</sup>), baptized 16 April 1609 at St. Benet Gracechurch, London, married (1), 18 July 1627 at St. Anne's Blackfriars, London, 1. Adam<sup>1</sup> Thorowgood (see THOROWGOOD), (2), 1641, 5. John<sup>2</sup> Gookin (see GOOKIN), and (3), 1647, 4. Francis<sup>2</sup> Yeardley (see YEARDLEY).

Issue: (by 1) see THOROWGOOD; (by 2) see GOOKIN.

18. THOMAS<sup>3</sup> WORKMAN (Anne<sup>2</sup> Offley, Robert<sup>1</sup>) left will, 8 Nov. 1654-25 Jan. 1654/5, naming wife Mary, son Thomas, brothers

Nathaniel and Adam Hayes, brother John Workman's youngest daughter and brother Thomas Ward.<sup>21</sup> He married Mary Ward, sister of Thomas Ward whose will, 9 Dec. 1654-25 Jan. 1654/5, named his sister Workman's son Thomas.<sup>22</sup> His widow married (2) Richard Poole who was sued, 25 June 1657, by Nathaniel<sup>3</sup> Hayes to recover goods belonging to the estate of Anne<sup>2</sup> (Offley) Hayes.<sup>23</sup> She was still alive when Richard Poole made his will, 27 March 1674.<sup>24</sup>

Issue: [WORKMAN] 23. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>.

19. JOHN<sup>3</sup> WORKMAN (Anne<sup>2</sup> Offley, Robert<sup>1</sup>) left will 19 Jan. 1675/6-15 Feb. 1675/6.<sup>25</sup> He married\_\_\_\_.

Issue: [WORKMAN] 24. (Daughter)<sup>4</sup>; 25. (Daughter)<sup>4</sup>, both of whom apparently died unmarried before their father.

22. ADAM<sup>3</sup> HAYES (Anne<sup>2</sup> Offley, Robert<sup>1</sup>) left will 2 March 1700/01-2 July 1701.<sup>26</sup> He resided in Princess Anne County where 1360 acres was still listed in his name, 1704. He married (1), by 15 Dec. 1679,<sup>27</sup> Lucy (Hall) Keeling, daughter of Edward Hall and widow of Thorowgood Keeling, and (2) Elizabeth Hawkins, daughter of James Hawkins,<sup>28</sup> who married (2) *John*<sup>4</sup> Woodhouse (see WOODHOUSE).

Issue: [HAYES] 26. Edward<sup>4</sup>, died before 13 Nov. 1713;<sup>29</sup> 27. ADAM<sup>4</sup>; 28. Humphrey<sup>4</sup>, died before 3 Sept. 1711 when Adam Hayes was granted administration on his estate;<sup>30</sup> 29. SARAH<sup>4</sup>; 30. Catherine<sup>4</sup>; 31. Lucy<sup>4</sup>.

23. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> WORKMAN (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Anne<sup>2</sup> Offley, Robert<sup>1</sup>) purchased, 22 Dec. 1672, from John Hebdon land which he exchanged, 2 May 1681, for 200 acres belonging to his "brother" George Poole.<sup>31</sup> He married, by 17 Dec. 1677 when they sold land inherited from her father, Phyllis Brakes, daughter of Henry Brakes.<sup>32</sup>

Issue: [WORKMAN]<sup>33</sup> 32. Mary<sup>5</sup>, married James Guy of Norfolk County, with whom she on 5 May 1698 sold to Robert Humphrey one-third of 200 acres as one of the daughters and coheirs of Thomas Workman, heir of John Workman;<sup>34</sup> 33. Martha<sup>5</sup>; 34. Ann<sup>5</sup>, died young.

27. ADAM<sup>4</sup> HAYES (Adam<sup>3</sup>, Anne<sup>2</sup> Offley, Robert<sup>1</sup>) married Esther (Poole) Smith, daughter of George and Esther (\_\_\_\_) Poole,<sup>35</sup> who married (3), by 6 Dec. 1727,<sup>36</sup> Job Gasking.

Issue: [HAYES] 35. Adam<sup>5</sup>, left will 3 Oct. 1748-15 Nov. 1748;<sup>37</sup> 36. Easter<sup>6</sup>, named in will of her half-brother George Smith.<sup>38</sup>

29. SARAH<sup>4</sup> HAYES (Adam<sup>3</sup>, Anne<sup>2</sup> Offley, Robert<sup>1</sup>) married\_\_\_\_.

Issue: [surname undetermined]<sup>39</sup> 37. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>; 38 (perhaps) (Daughter)<sup>5</sup>, married Joseph Taylor.

37. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> \_\_\_\_ (Sarah<sup>4</sup> Hayes, Adam<sup>3</sup>, Anne<sup>2</sup> Offley, Robert<sup>1</sup>) married Robert Holmes of Princess Anne County who died before 15 May 1753 when John Munda was granted administration on his estate.<sup>40</sup>

Issue: [HOLMES]<sup>41</sup> 39. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married John Munda; 40. (Daughter)<sup>6</sup>; 41. (perhaps) William<sup>6</sup>, born 17 June 1743, bound, 19 June 1753, to John Munda to be taught the trade of a joiner.<sup>42</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Percival Boyd, "The Citizens of London," nos. 1550, 1561, 1588, Society of Genealogists, London; Robert Edward Chester Waters, *Genealogical Memoirs of the Extinct Family of Chester of Chicheley* (London, 1878), I, pp. 234-35; G. C. Bower and W. H. F. Hopwood, "Pedigree of Offley," *The Genealogist*, new ser., XIX, pp. 226-29; Martha Woodroof Hiden, "The Account Book of John Offley of London, 25 Nov. 1619-17 Mar. 1624," VL, pp. 2-10.

<sup>2</sup> R, Va. Co. II, p. 28; H I, p. 84. Offley traded extensively with the Turks.

<sup>3</sup> A. W. Hughes Clarke, ed., *The Registers of St. Mary Magdalen, MilkStreet, 1558-1666, and St. Michael Bassishaw, London, 1588-1625* (Harleian Society, *Registers*, LXXII; London, 1942), p. 72.

<sup>4</sup> R, Va. Co. II, p. 28.

<sup>5</sup> *Ibid.*, III, pp. 86, 331, 364.

<sup>6</sup> Joseph Lemuel Chester, ed., *The Reiester Booke of Saynte De'nis Backchurch Parishe (City of London)*... (Harleian Society, *Registers*, HI; London, 1878), pp. 11, 81.

<sup>7</sup> Waters, *op. cit.*, pp. 225-31.

<sup>8</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 234.

<sup>9</sup> Bower, *op. cit.*, p. 227.

<sup>10</sup> *Ibid.*, citing P.C.C. 170 Alchin.

<sup>11</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 227-29, all baptisms at St. Benet, Gracechurch, London.

<sup>12</sup> His son Henry Offley, baptized 13 Nov. 1640 at St. Benet's, may be the Henry Offley whose will, 20 June 1678-16 Aug. 1678 (Lower Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 4, fo. 36), left his estate to his loving friend Anthony Lawson, who was the husband of Offley's first cousin 16. Mary<sup>3</sup> Gookin (see GOOKIN).

<sup>13</sup> Lower Norfolk Co. Record Bk. A, fo. 3a, 35a.

<sup>14</sup> Patent Bk. 1, p. 515.

<sup>15</sup> Leonard, p. 16.

<sup>16</sup> Patent Bk. 1, p. 908.

<sup>17</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 944.

<sup>18</sup> Lower Norfolk Co. Record Bk. B, p. 135a.

<sup>19</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 140, 145.

<sup>20</sup> Patent Bk. 6, p. 457. John Bennett Boddie, *Historical Southern Families*, VI (Redwood City, Calif., 1962), pp.52-53, suggests he married a sister of Robert Hodge and had four children: Hodge, on whose estate Adam Hayes was granted administration, 2 May 1678 (Norfolk Co. Deed Bk. 1675-86, p. 32); Stephen, on whose estate Adam Hayes was granted administration, 2 Mat 1678 (*ibid.*); Charles, who patented 179 acres in Norfolk County, 10 Oct. 1687 (Patent Bk. 7, p. 397) and later moved to Prince George County; and a daughter who married William Mills, whose will, 28 March 1667-13 June 1667 (Norfolk Co. Will Bk. E, p. 21) named brother Hoge Hayes.

<sup>21</sup> Lower Norfolk Co. Record Bk. C, p. 122.

<sup>22</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 121.

<sup>23</sup> Lower Norfolk Co. Record Bk. D, p. 72.

<sup>24</sup> Lower Norfolk Co. Record Bk. E, fo. 167.

<sup>25</sup> Lower Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 4, fo. 8. Henry Offley deposed that "hee asked Jno. Workeman whether hee would nott give his Couzen Tho.

Workeman or any of his Relations any thing & hee said noe, they had Enough and did nott want.”

<sup>26</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 1, p. 283.

<sup>27</sup> Norfolk Co. Order Bk. 1675-80, pp. 101, 103.

<sup>28</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 1, p. 103.

<sup>29</sup> Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 2, p. 138, suit of Sarah Cloues.

<sup>30</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 66.

<sup>31</sup> Lower Norfolk Co. Record Bk. 4, pp. 105, 105a.

<sup>32</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 27a.

<sup>33</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 1, p. 340.

<sup>34</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 177-78.

<sup>35</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 3, p. 299, will of George Poole, 27 Nov. 1719-3 Feb. 1719/20; Deed Bk. 4, p. 293, will of Esther Poole, 25 Oct. 1729-6 May 1730, which, however, named daughter Mary *Smith*.

<sup>36</sup> Princess Anne Co. Order Bk. 3, p. 300.

<sup>37</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 7, p. 53.

<sup>38</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 4, p. 6, will of George Smith, 21 Jan. 1724/5-7 April 1725.

<sup>39</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 7, p. 50, sale, 14-15 Nov. 1748, by Robert Holmes and wife Elizabeth of 100 acres that Mr. Adam Hayes gave to his daughter Sarah Hayes. On 18 Dec. 1750 Abia Cox sold land bought from Robert Holmes and Joseph Taylor which Adam Hayes gave to his daughter Sarah (*ibid.*, p. 211). No deed made by Taylor has been found.

<sup>40</sup> Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 7, p. 18.

<sup>41</sup> Princess Anne Co. Deed Bk. 7, pp. 186-87, sale, 19 June 1750, by John Munday [Mundin] and wife Mary to James Ashley of one-third of 125 acres which descended to Mary as one of the daughters of Robert Holmes.

<sup>42</sup> Princess Anne Co. Minute Bk. 7, p. 25.

## O'NEAL-ROBRNS'<sup>1</sup>

\*1. GRACE O'NEIL <sup>2</sup> came to Virginia, 1618, in the *Diana*, with Sir George Yeardley, and married (1), 1621, 1. *Lieut. Edward) Waters* (see WATERS), with whom she was living, aged 21, at the time of the muster, 1624/5. She married (2), 1634, probably in England, Obedience Robins, who was baptized 26 April 1601 at Long Buckby, Northamptonshire, the son of Richard Robins (buried 19 May 1634) and his wife Dorothy Goodman (buried 20 Feb. 1640/1).<sup>3</sup>

As a "chirurgeon" living in Accawmack, Obedience Robins testified before the General Court at James City, 21 Jan. 1627/8, regarding events in Oct. 1627.<sup>4</sup> One of the first commissioners appointed for the county, 1632,<sup>5</sup> he also served as a member of the General Assembly, from Accawmack 1630, 1640 and 1642, from Northampton 1642 and twice in 1652, and was sworn a member of the Council, 12 March 1655/6, and served until 1660.<sup>6</sup> He owned land in Accawmack before 10 March 1637/8 when John Wilkins patented 500 acres "toward the land of Obedience Robins, Gent.,"<sup>7</sup> identified in two Northampton patents, March 1643, as a total of 950 acres.<sup>8</sup> The first of the patents--for 500 acres divided in two parcels--was "due by order of the court dated 22 March 1638[9], as also for the transportation of ten persons," among them Robins himself, Mrs. Grace<sup>1</sup> Robins and her daughter Margaret<sup>2</sup> Waters. From these claims for headrights, it would appear that he made a trip to England and while there had married Grace (O'Neil) Waters, whose first husband was buried there 22 Aug. 1630.<sup>9</sup>

Obedience Robins probably was of Puritan affinities for, Feb. 1633/4, the Rev. William Cotton, minister of the parish, complained to the Accawmack Court that Robins has refused to issue warrants for the minister's tithes.<sup>10</sup> He had died by 30 Dec. 1662 when William<sup>2</sup> Waters, his stepson, presented to the Northampton Court his nuncupative will, which also was attested by William<sup>2</sup> Andrews, Robins' son-in-law.<sup>11</sup>



Grace (O'Neil) Waters Robins died before 2 March 1682/3 when Capt. John<sup>2</sup> Robins on behalf of himself, William Cowdry who married Mary Robins, and the children of Dorothy Andrews, was granted administration on his father's estate, "lately left by their deceased mother, mother-in-law and grandmother."<sup>12</sup>

Issue: [ROBINS] 2. JOHN<sup>2</sup>; 3. Obedience<sup>2</sup>, called "younger son" and bequeathed 900 acres in Northampton County upon the "south part" of his father's dividend "on the seaboard side," died by 19 March 1682/3 when an inventory of his estate was made;<sup>13</sup> 4. DOROTHEA<sup>2</sup>; 5. MARY<sup>2</sup>; 6. FRANCES<sup>2</sup>.

2. JOHN<sup>1</sup> ROBINS (Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil), born at Cherrystone, 6 July 1636, was sent to his uncle Richard Robins in England.<sup>14</sup> On his return he married, 9 Jan. 1662/3,<sup>15</sup> 10. *Esther*<sup>3</sup> *Littleton* (see SOUTHY-HARMER-LITTLETON), whose mother's will, 1656, referred to her as being 10 years old in two years and 21 years old in 1669,<sup>16</sup> As the "apparent heir" of his father, he gave consent, 25 June 1663, to a sale of land made by Col. Obedience Robins, 28 June 1653; Grace<sup>1</sup> Robins, his mother, joined him in consent.<sup>17</sup> Capt. John<sup>2</sup> Robins for the "great and good services... to his owne great expense & cost [he] hath done his Sacred Majesty in the late horrid rebellion" was appointed sheriff of Northampton County, 28 Feb. 1676/7.<sup>18</sup> Maj. John<sup>2</sup> Robins owned 1180 acres in Northampton County and 2700 acres in Accomack County, 1704. His will, 5 Dec. 1707-codicils 1 Feb. 1707/8 and 25 March 1709-28 May 1709,<sup>19</sup> named eight children, seven grandchildren and gave full description of land and lists of Negroes, cattle, oxen and other possessions.

Issue: [ROBINS] 7. Obedience<sup>3</sup>, born 18 July 1664,<sup>20</sup> left will 19 May 1731-codicil 7 July 1740-14 Nov. 1740,<sup>21</sup> never married; 8. JOHN<sup>3</sup>; 9. EDWARD<sup>3</sup>; 10. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>; 11. LITTLETON<sup>3</sup>; 12. ESTHER<sup>3</sup>; 13. GRACE<sup>3</sup>; 14. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>.

4. DOROTHEA<sup>2</sup> ROBINS (Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil) married (1) 13. *Mountjoy*<sup>3</sup> *Evelyn* and (2), before 1662, 2. *William*<sup>1</sup> *Andrews*

Issue: (by 1) see EVELYN; (by 2) see ANDREWS.

5. MARY<sup>2</sup> ROBINS (Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil) married (1), before Dec. 1667, as his (2) wife, 2. Capt. *John<sup>2</sup> Savage* and (2) William Cowdrey, her stepson-in-law (see SAVAGE).

Issue: (by 1) see SAVAGE; (by 2) [COWDREY] 15. Grace<sup>3</sup>, died young, who, 28 July 1691, was ordered to remain with her half-brother John<sup>2</sup> Savage until she came of age, her father "departing the country."<sup>22</sup>

6. FRANCES<sup>2</sup> ROBINS (Grace<sup>1</sup> O'NEIL) married (1), 7 March 1661/2,<sup>23</sup> as his (2) wife, 8. *Edward<sup>2</sup> Littleton*. She married (2), as his (2) wife, Francis Piggot,<sup>24</sup> captain of militia of Northampton County, 1680, who married (3) Mary (\_\_\_\_) Culpeper Michael and left will 27 March 1684-4 March 1684/5.<sup>25</sup>

Issue: (by 1) see SOUTHEY-HARMAR-LITTLETON.

8. JOHN<sup>3</sup> ROBINS (John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil), born 29 April 1669, married, 16 Jan. 1703/4,<sup>26</sup> Katherine Teackle, daughter of the Rev. Thomas and Margaret (Nelson) Teackle.<sup>27</sup> He was a justice and coroner of Northampton County and colonel of militia. He left will 13 Dec. 1739-8 July 1740,<sup>28</sup> and his widow Katherine left will 23 Feb. 1754-9 April 1754.<sup>29</sup>

Issue: [ROBINS] 16. JOHN<sup>4</sup>; 17. EDWARD<sup>4</sup>; 18. Peleg<sup>4</sup>, mentioned in his grandfather's will, probably died young; 19. MARGARET<sup>4</sup>; 20. ESTHER<sup>4</sup>.

9. EDWARD<sup>3</sup> ROBINS (John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil) married Elizabeth \_\_\_\_\_. His will, 13 Feb. 1720/1-6 Aug. 1728,<sup>30</sup> mentioned his wife, one son and three daughters, and nephews "Bodon", son of Thomas Robins, and Edward, son of John Robins.

Issue: [ROBINS] 21. John<sup>4</sup>, unmarried, left will 10 June 1732-1 Aug. 1732;<sup>31</sup> 22. BARBARA<sup>4</sup>; 23. ESTHER LITTLETON<sup>4</sup>; 24. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>, died unmarried 1721-32.

10. THOMAS<sup>3</sup> ROBINS (John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil) of "Gengolgua" at Chincoteague, a mariner, married, at Boston, Mass., Elizabeth Bowdoin, daughter of Pierre and Elizabeth Bowdoin of Boston.<sup>32</sup> He later lived in Somerset Co., Md., and left will 15 Feb. 1730/1-22 March 1731/2.<sup>33</sup>

Issue: [ROBINS]<sup>34</sup> 25. BOWDOIN<sup>4</sup>; 26. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>; 27. John<sup>4</sup>, died unmarried; 28. James<sup>4</sup>, died unmarried; 29. MARY<sup>4</sup>; 30. ESTHER<sup>4</sup>; 31.

Susanna<sup>4</sup>, married Jabez Pitt of Dorchester Co., Md.; 32. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>, died unmarried.

11. LITTLETON<sup>3</sup> ROBINS (John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil) married, before 31 Jan. 1698/9,<sup>35</sup> Margaret (Teackle) Stringer, daughter of the Rev. Thomas and Margaret (Nelson) Teackle and widow of John Stringer.<sup>36</sup> He left will, 19 Jan. 1718/9-17 March 1718/9,<sup>37</sup> which mentioned son John, brother Obedience and nephews.

Issue: [ROBINS] 33. John<sup>4</sup>, left will 7 May 1720-18 May 1720, naming many relatives but no wife or child.<sup>38</sup>

12. ESTHER<sup>3</sup> ROBINS (John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil), named with her husband and six eldest children in her father's will, married Arthur Denwood of Somerset Co., Md., born 25 Feb. 1671/2, son of Levin and Priscilla Denwood, prominent Quakers,<sup>39</sup> who died before 9 Aug. 1720 when an inventory of his estate was made.<sup>40</sup> She survived her husband and left will Aug. 1724-21 Sept. 1724.<sup>41</sup>

Issue: [DENWOOD] 34. ESTHER<sup>4</sup>; 35. Levin<sup>4</sup>, died young; 36. JOHN<sup>4</sup>; 37. Arthur<sup>4</sup>, died young; 38. PRISCILLA<sup>4</sup>; 39. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>; 40. Mary<sup>4</sup>; 41. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>; 42. GEORGE<sup>4</sup>.

13. GRACE<sup>3</sup> ROBINS (John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil) married Hillary Stringer whose will, 18 March 1721/2-10 July 1722,<sup>42</sup> named his four children and left to daughter Anne silver marked<sup>R</sup> E (the initials of John and Esther Robins).

Issue: [STRINGER] 43. HILLARY<sup>4</sup>; 44. JOHN<sup>4</sup>; 45. Anne<sup>4</sup>; 46. Esther<sup>4</sup>, died before 10 Jan. 1737/8 when administration on her estate was granted to her brother Hillary.<sup>43</sup>

14. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup> ROBINS (John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil) left will 3 Aug. 1757-13 Sept. 1757.<sup>44</sup> She married 37. *Thomas<sup>4</sup> Harmanson* (see ANDREWS). He left will, 30 April 1723-14 Sept. 1725,<sup>45</sup> naming his wife and children.

Issue: [HARMANSON] 47. William<sup>4</sup>, born 18 Dec. 1710,<sup>46</sup> named as cousin in the will of 33. John<sup>4</sup> Robins, left will, 28 March 1733-10 April

1733,<sup>47</sup> naming his mother and sisters Katherine, Esther and Elishe; 48. CATHERINE<sup>4</sup>; 49. ESTHER<sup>4</sup>; 50. ELISHE<sup>4</sup>; 51. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>.

16. Col. JOHN<sup>4</sup> ROBINS (John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace O'Neil), born 9 March 1704/5,<sup>48</sup> left will 28 Nov. 1734-11 Jan. 1734/5.<sup>49</sup> He married (1), (bond 8) Oct. 1729,<sup>50</sup> 50. Sarah<sup>5</sup> Harmanson (see SAVAGE), and (2), (bond 17) June 1734,<sup>51</sup> 180. Susanna<sup>5</sup> Godwin (see MASON), who married (2), (bond 10) May 1738,<sup>52</sup> 165. Lemuel<sup>5</sup> Kendall (see MASON).

Issue:<sup>53</sup> (by 1) 52. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 53. Sarah<sup>5</sup>, possibly the Sarah on whose estate Susanna Robins was granted administration, 27 Dec. 1743<sup>54</sup>

17. Col. EDWARD<sup>4</sup> ROBINS (John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil), deposed, 10 Sept. 1765, he was aged 48,<sup>55</sup> and left will 4 Sept. 1779-13 Oct. 1779.<sup>56</sup> He was a justice of Northampton County. He married Margaret Teackle, daughter of John and Susanna (Upshur) Teackle, born 14 March 1720/1, died 8 Oct. 1794,<sup>57</sup> leaving will 21 March 1790-9 Dec. 1794.<sup>58</sup>

Issue: 54. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 55. Edward<sup>5</sup>, died unmarried; 56. Nelson<sup>5</sup>, died unmarried before 11 July 1786 when administration on his estate was granted to Edward Robins;<sup>59</sup> 57. Susanna<sup>5</sup>, left will 29 Sept. 1794-9 Dec. 1794,<sup>60</sup> 58. ESTHER<sup>5</sup>; 59. Teackle<sup>5</sup>, of Accomack County, left will 21 July 1774-9 Aug. 1774,<sup>61</sup> married, (bond 29) April 1772,<sup>62</sup> Elizabeth Stott, who married (2). 7 Dec. 1795, 457. William<sup>6</sup> Stratton (see WILKINS).

19. MARGARET<sup>4</sup> ROBINS (John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil) married (1), (bond 26) March 1728/9,<sup>63</sup> 10. Maj. William<sup>4</sup> Waters (see WATERS) and (2) William Burton, sheriff of Accomack County, 1741, who left will 1 Nov. 1769-13 Feb. 1770.<sup>64</sup>

Issue: (by 1) see WATERS; (by 2) [BURTON] 60. Margaret<sup>5</sup>, married 74. Littleton<sup>5</sup> Savage (see SAVAGE); 61. MARY<sup>5</sup>.

20. ESTHER<sup>4</sup> ROBINS (John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil), born 10 Nov. 1722 in Northampton County, died 23 Sept. 1775,<sup>65</sup> married (1), (bond 9) Feb. 1738/9,<sup>66</sup> Col. Theophilus Pugh of Nansemond County, for "many Years a very great Trader," who died 1 Nov. 1745,<sup>67</sup> and (2), 5 May 1761, Col. Lemuel Riddick, born 23 Aug. 1711 and died 2 Dec. 1775,<sup>68</sup> who was clerk of the county court from before 1759 until after 1770, burgess,

1736,1742-75, member of the first two Revolutionary conventions,<sup>69</sup> sheriff, vestryman and churchwarden of the Upper Parish and visitor of the Poor House of Nansemond County.

Issue: (by 2) [RIDDICK] 62. Lemuel<sup>5</sup>, born 1 July 1763, died 18 Feb. 1811 at Suffolk,<sup>70</sup> unmarried, represented Nansemond County in the House of Delegates, 1802-10.<sup>71</sup>

22. BARBARA<sup>4</sup> ROBINS (Edward<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil) married 15. *Argoll*<sup>5</sup> *Harmanson* (see YEARDLEY), who left will 2 June 1732-7 May 1734.<sup>72</sup>

Issue: [HARMANSON] 63. GEORGE<sup>5</sup>; 64. Benjamin<sup>5</sup>, died unmarried.

23. ESTHER LITTLETON<sup>4</sup> ROBINS (Edward<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil) married John Kendall, son of William and Jane (Parks) Kendall, who married (2) 51. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Harmanson.

Issue: [KENDALL]<sup>73</sup> 64A. Margaret<sup>5</sup>, married 150. *Samuel*<sup>5</sup> *Scarborough* (see WEST, Anthony); 64B. Anne<sup>5</sup>, married 151. *John*<sup>5</sup> *Scarborough* (see WEST, Anthony).

25. BOWDOIN<sup>4</sup> ROBINS (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil), born 1700,<sup>74</sup> left will 19 Oct. 1780-12 Nov. 1784.<sup>75</sup> He married (1) Joyce Gore, daughter of Daniel and Mary (Selby) Gore, and (2) Mary Ann\_\_\_\_, who left will 4 Oct. 1788-24 Feb. 1791.<sup>76</sup>

Issue: 65. Thomas<sup>5</sup>, died unmarried; 66. MARY<sup>5</sup>; 67. DANIEL<sup>5</sup>.

26. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> ROBINS (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil), born 1702, died 25 Dec. 1765,<sup>77</sup> left will 3 Dec. 1765-20 June 1766.<sup>78</sup> He was a member of the Lower House of the Maryland legislature from Worcester County, 1744-51,<sup>79</sup> captain of militia, and resided at "South Point," Worcester County, the inheritance of his (1) wife. He married (1), 1738, Leah Whalley, died 1740, daughter of Elias Whalley and his wife Sarah Peale of Worcester Co., Md., and (2), 1745, Aralanta Purnell, daughter of John Purnell,<sup>80</sup> who left will 19 Sept. 1781-10 Dec. 1782.<sup>81</sup>

Issue:<sup>82</sup> (by 1) 68. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>; (by 2) 69. JOHN PURNELL<sup>5</sup>; 70. Littleton<sup>5</sup>, left will 6 Nov. 1815-25 June 1816,<sup>83</sup> unmarried, colonel of Maryland militia, 1812; 71. Bowdoin<sup>5</sup>, left will 27 July 1778-3 Feb. 1786,<sup>84</sup>

unmarried; 72. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>; 73. MARY<sup>5</sup>; 74. ANDASIA<sup>5</sup>; 75. ESTHER<sup>5</sup>; 76. ARALANTA<sup>5</sup>.

29. MARY<sup>4</sup> ROBINS (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil) left an undated will, proved 15 Nov. 1775.<sup>85</sup> She married John Fassitt, son of Capt. William and Mary (\_\_\_\_) Fassitt, of Worcester Co., Md., who left will 12 Nov. 1772-9 April 1773.<sup>86</sup>

Issue: [FASSITT] 77. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 78. JAMES<sup>5</sup>; 79. Elijah<sup>5</sup>; 80. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 81. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>; 82. SARAH<sup>5</sup>; 83. Mary<sup>5</sup>.

30. ESTHER<sup>4</sup> ROBINS (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil) left will 8 July 1779-20 Aug. 1787.<sup>87</sup> She married (1) Rouse Fassitt, son of Capt. William and Mary (\_\_\_\_) Fassitt, of Worcester Co., Md., who left will 25\_\_\_\_1767-8 April 1768,<sup>88</sup> and (2) John Campbell who left will 19 July 1773-17 Sept. 1773.<sup>89</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [FASSITT]<sup>90</sup> 84. Thomas<sup>5</sup>; 85. Rouse<sup>5</sup>; 86. ESTHER<sup>5</sup>; 87. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>; 88. Sarah<sup>5</sup>, born 1758, died 1782, married Thomas Selby, son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Houston) Selby, who was born about 1744, married (2) Elizabeth Fassitt,<sup>91</sup> and left will 22 Oct. 1799-30 Dec. 1802.<sup>92</sup>

34. ESTHER<sup>4</sup> DENWOOD (Esther<sup>3</sup> Robins, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil) married Upshur King of Somerset Co., Md., who left will 3 Jan. 1727/8-26 June 1728.<sup>93</sup>

Issue: [KING]<sup>94</sup> 89. Arthur<sup>5</sup>, died young; 90. Planner<sup>5</sup>, left will 30 Sept. 1738-28 Oct. 1738;<sup>95</sup> 91. JESSE<sup>5</sup>; 92. Priscilla<sup>5</sup>; 92A. ZOROBABEL<sup>5</sup>.

36. JOHN<sup>4</sup> DENWOOD (Esther<sup>3</sup> Robins, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil) died before 12 May 1725 when the inventory of his estate was made.<sup>96</sup> He married Mary Elizabeth Hack who married (2) 18. *John<sup>4</sup> Waters* (see WATERS).

Issue: [DENWOOD] 93 LEVTN<sup>5</sup>.

38. PRISCILLA<sup>4</sup> DENWOOD (Esther<sup>3</sup> Robins, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil) married, 22 Sept. 1720,<sup>97</sup> Thomas Gillis, joiner of Somerset Co., Md., who deposed, 16 Sept. 1773, he was aged 77 and, 9 Jan. 1778, he was aged 81,<sup>98</sup> married (2) Esther Costen, and left will 29 Dec. 1779-12 Jan. 1780.<sup>99</sup>



Issue: [GILLIS]<sup>100</sup> 94. LEVIN<sup>5</sup>; 95. Betty<sup>5</sup>, born 13 Dec. 1722, died 24 Oct. 1725; 96. ESTHER<sup>5</sup>; 97. Leah<sup>5</sup>, born 1 April 1726, married, as his (1) wife, William Adams, died 1795, who was justice of Somerset Co., Md., 1763-75, member of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1762-63, 1765-66, 1770, 1785-88;<sup>101</sup> 98. ELIZABETH [Betty]<sup>5</sup>; 99. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>; 100. Mary<sup>5</sup>, born 20 July 1731, married \_\_\_McClemmy; 101. PRISSEE<sup>5</sup>; 102. Sarah<sup>5</sup>, born 26 Jan. 1734/5, married Thomas Irving; 103. NELLEY<sup>5</sup>; 104. Ann Denwood<sup>5</sup>, married John Irving; 105. Joseph<sup>5</sup>, named in father's will.

39. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup> DENWOOD (Esther<sup>3</sup> Robins, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil), born 5 Feb. 1706, died 27 June 1742. She married, as his (1) wife, 38. Capt. David<sup>5</sup> Wilson (see DAVIS), born 25 Dec. 1704, died 15 Nov. 1753,<sup>102</sup> left will 12 Nov. 1750-26 Nov. 1750.<sup>103</sup> He was a planter of Somerset Co., Md., justice, captain of militia, and member of the Maryland Assembly, 1744-45.<sup>104</sup>

Issue: [WILSON]<sup>105</sup> 106. EPHRAIM<sup>5</sup>; 107. Betsy<sup>5</sup>, born 14 June 1727, died 3 March 1770, married William Elzey; 108. Ann<sup>5</sup>, born 2 March 1729/30, died 5 Dec. 1760, married Thomas Jones; 109. Samuel<sup>5</sup>, born 23 Dec. 1731, died 1734; 110. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup>; 111. DAVID<sup>5</sup>; 112. DENWOOD<sup>5</sup>; 113. ESTHER<sup>5</sup>.

41. Dr. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> DENWOOD (Esther<sup>3</sup> Robins, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil), under 15 in 1724, died before 23 Sept. 1765.<sup>106</sup> On 25 Feb. 1734/5, as surgeon of Somerset Co., Md., he and his brother George<sup>4</sup> sold the moiety of a tract called "Denwood's Dean"<sup>107</sup> and on 16 Sept. 1741 he and George partitioned the other lands they inherited from their grandfather.<sup>108</sup> He sold 279 acres of "Arthur and Betty," also his inheritance from his grandfather Levin Denwood, 6 Aug. 1742.<sup>109</sup> He married (1) Ann\_\_\_, (2) 22. Mary<sup>4</sup> Waters (see WATERS), who died before Sept. 1752,<sup>110</sup> and (3) Mary\_\_\_, who married (2), (contract 10) April 1768, William Winder, widower of 96. Esther<sup>5</sup> Gillis.

Issue: [DENWOOD] 113A. Thomas Gantt<sup>5</sup>, as mariner of Somerset Co., Md., sold, 18 Jan. 1775, the land where his father had lived.<sup>111</sup>

42. GEORGE<sup>4</sup> DENWOOD (Esther<sup>3</sup> Robins, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil), under 15 in 1724, partitioned with his brother Thomas, 16 Sept. 1741, the

land in Somerset Co., Md., they inherited jointly from their grandfather,<sup>[112](#)</sup> and the same day, with wife Mary, sold the whole to David Wilson. As joiner of Somerset Co., Md., he sold, 18 Sept. 1741, 279 acres, part of "Arthur and Betty" in Dorchester Co., Md., also his inheritance from his grandfather Levin Denwood,<sup>[113](#)</sup> and as resident of Kent Co., Del., sold land inherited by his wife, 6 Dec. 1742.<sup>[114](#)</sup> He married Mary Lindow, daughter of James and Margaret Lindow.<sup>[115](#)</sup>

Issue: [DENWOOD]<sup>[116](#)</sup> 113B. (Child)<sup>5</sup>; 113C. (Child)<sup>5</sup>.

43. HILLARY<sup>4</sup> STRINGER (Grace<sup>3</sup> Robins, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil) left will 12 March 1743/4-10 July 1744,<sup>[117](#)</sup> married, (bond 23) Jan. 1722/3,<sup>[118](#)</sup> 19. *Elishe [Alicia]*<sup>5</sup> *Harmanson* (see YEARDLEY), who left will 4 Dec. 1759-12 Feb. 1760.<sup>[119](#)</sup>

Issue: [STRINGER] 114. HILLARY<sup>5</sup>; 115. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 116. Margaret<sup>5</sup>, died before 14 Sept. 1763 when William Downs was granted administration on her estate;<sup>[120](#)</sup> 117. GRACE<sup>5</sup>; 118. (Child)<sup>5</sup>, unborn 1744.

44. JOHN<sup>4</sup> STRINGER (Grace<sup>3</sup> Robins, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil), of Northampton County, left will 8 Feb. 1750/1-9 April 1751.<sup>[121](#)</sup> He married (1) 35. *Flavia*<sup>4</sup> *Savage* (see SAVAGE) and (2) Smart\_\_\_\_, who deposed, 7 Aug. 1779, she was aged 68 years and upwards,<sup>[122](#)</sup> and left will 27 Nov. 1780-27 Feb. 1781.<sup>[123](#)</sup>

Issue: [STRINGER] (by 1)<sup>[124](#)</sup> 119. Hillary<sup>5</sup>, died young; 120. Elkington<sup>5</sup>, died young; 121. Esther<sup>5</sup>, died before 10 Dec. 1771,<sup>[125](#)</sup> married William Downs, who died before 15 Nov. 1770,<sup>[126](#)</sup> administration on both their estates being granted to John Wilkins (Old Plantation); 122. Mary<sup>5</sup>, died young; 123. John<sup>5</sup>, left will 26 June 1761-15 July 1761,<sup>[127](#)</sup> without issue, married *Rachel*<sup>6</sup> *Wilkins* (see WILKINS), who married (2) Nehemiah Fitchett and (3) 499. *John Wilkins*<sup>6</sup> *Watts* (see WILKINS);<sup>[128](#)</sup> (by 2) 124. William<sup>5</sup>, left will 14 Sept. 1774-11 Oct. 1774;<sup>[129](#)</sup> 125. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>.

48. CATHERINE<sup>4</sup> HARMANSON (Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Robins, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil) married (1) John Shepherd, son of Morris and Edmond Memoria (Scarburgh) Shepherd, on whose estate she was granted administration 25 March 1740,<sup>[130](#)</sup> (2) Richard Drummond, Jr., who died Feb. 1750/1,<sup>[131](#)</sup> on whose estate she was granted administration 26 March



1751,<sup>[132](#)</sup> and (3), 1756, Ralph Justice who died Dec. 1759,<sup>[133](#)</sup> leaving will 12 May 1757-codicil 27 Jan. 1758-29 Jan. 1760.<sup>[134](#)</sup>

Issue:<sup>[135](#)</sup> (by 1) [SHEPHERD] 128. MARGARET<sup>5</sup>; 129. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, married John Harmanson; (by 2) [DRUMMOND] 130. Alacia<sup>5</sup> [Elisha], died in infancy; 131. ANN<sup>5</sup>.

49. ESTHER<sup>4</sup> HARMANSON (Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Robins, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil) died before 1758.<sup>[136](#)</sup> She married (1) John Burton, who left will 10 April 1746-8 July 1746,<sup>[137](#)</sup> and (2), (bond 16) Dec. 1746,<sup>[138](#)</sup> Thomas Respass.

Issue:<sup>[139](#)</sup> (by 1) [BURTON] 132. William<sup>5</sup>, died young; 133. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 134. SUSANNA<sup>5</sup>; (by 2) [RESPASS] 135. Thomas<sup>5</sup>.

50. ELISHE<sup>4</sup> HARMANSON (Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Robinsc, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil) married (1), (bond 17) March 1740,<sup>[140](#)</sup> 160. *George Mason*<sup>5</sup> *Kendall* (see MASON), who left will 26 Aug. 1755-14 Oct. 1755,<sup>[141](#)</sup> and (2), (bond 14) March 1758,<sup>[142](#)</sup> 86. *Patrick*<sup>6</sup> *Harmanson* (see SAVAGE), who left will 4 Nov. 1775-14 Nov. 1775.<sup>[143](#)</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [KENDALL]<sup>[144](#)</sup> 136. Thomas<sup>5</sup>; 137. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, married, (bond 10) Oct. 1769,<sup>[145](#)</sup> William Ronald, merchant, who moved to Powhatan County, married (2), (bond 1) March 1785,<sup>[146](#)</sup> 268. *Ann*<sup>6</sup> *Waller* (see MASON) and (3), (bond 27) March 1788,<sup>[147](#)</sup> Catherine Murray Winston, and died before 3 Feb. 1793 in Cumberland County;<sup>[148](#)</sup> (by 2) [HARMANSON] 138. Adah<sup>5</sup>, married, (bond 6) Jan. 1778,<sup>[149](#)</sup> Harmanson Guy.

51. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup> HARMANSON (Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Robins, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil) married (1), (bond 15) Sept. 1741,<sup>[150](#)</sup> John Kendall, justice of Northampton County, widower of 23. Esther Littleton<sup>4</sup> Robins, who left will 23 Oct. 1762-11 Jan. 1763,<sup>[151](#)</sup> and (2), (bond 30) April 1766,<sup>[152](#)</sup> ashis(2)wife,Maj. John Respass, justice of Northampton County, 1768, who left will 10 Oct. 1791-13 Dec. 1791.<sup>[153](#)</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [KENDALL] 138A. John<sup>5</sup>, married Sarah\_\_\_\_; 138B. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>; 138C. ESTHER L.<sup>5</sup>

52. JOHN<sup>5</sup> ROBINS (John<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil) left nuncupative will 25 Feb. 1772-11 March 1772.<sup>[154](#)</sup> He married (1), (bond 13) March 1749,<sup>[155](#)</sup> Sarah Harmanson and (2) Elizabeth\_\_\_\_\_.

Issue: (by 2) 139. John<sup>6</sup>; 140. Sarah<sup>6</sup>; 141. Mary<sup>6</sup>; 142. Catherine<sup>6</sup>.

54. JOHN<sup>5</sup> ROBINS (Edward<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil), born 1742, died 1832.<sup>[156](#)</sup> He married, (bond 31) March 1786,<sup>[157](#)</sup> Susanna Teackle, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Upshur) Teackle, born 18 March 1766.

Issue:<sup>[158](#)</sup> 143. Temple Nelson<sup>6</sup>, died 1840, married, (bond 13) May 1819,<sup>[159](#)</sup> Maria Hopkinson<sup>7</sup> Smith, daughter of 539. *Isaac<sup>6</sup> Smith* (see WEST, Anthony), who died 29 April 1865, aged 65;<sup>[160](#)</sup> 144. Elizabeth W.<sup>6</sup>, died 1 [7?] July 1845, aged 56, married, 19 May 1808,<sup>[161](#)</sup> as his (3) wife, Capt. William Jarvis, died 1 Jan. 1831, aged 61;<sup>[162](#)</sup> 145. Maria<sup>6</sup>, died 1816, married, 1 March 1809, Littleton Kendall, Jr.;<sup>[163](#)</sup> 146. Margaret Teackle<sup>6</sup>, born 9 Nov. 1795, died 8 April 1879;<sup>[164](#)</sup> 147. Edward Teackle<sup>6</sup>, born 29 April 1800, died 1860, married, (bond 2) June 1829,<sup>[165](#)</sup> Ann S. Jacob, born 16 Feb. 1801, died 27 Nov. 1855.<sup>[166](#)</sup>

58. ESTHER<sup>5</sup> ROBINS (Edward<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil), born 1762, died 1797.<sup>[167](#)</sup> She married, (bond 17) Feb. 1789,<sup>[168](#)</sup> as his (2) wife, **Dr. John** Boisdard of "Rural Felicity," Accomack County, who married (3), (bond 8) Aug. 1798,<sup>[169](#)</sup> 576. *Nancy<sup>6</sup> (Parsons) Kendall* (see THOROWGOOD), widow of 388. *William<sup>6</sup> Kendall* (see MASON), and left will 30 Nov. 1811-codicil 25 Nov. 1812-29 March 1813.<sup>[170](#)</sup>

Issue: [BOISNARD] 148. Dr. Edward R.<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 4) Feb. 1818,<sup>[171](#)</sup> Anne Holland; 149. Margaret T.<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 10) July 1813,<sup>[172](#)</sup> Nehemiah Stockley; 150. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>.

61. MARY<sup>5</sup> BURTON (Margaret<sup>4</sup> Robins, John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil), born about 1749, died 2 May 1764.<sup>[173](#)</sup> She married, (bond 3) June 1763,<sup>[174](#)</sup> 28. *Robert<sup>6</sup> Boiling* (see ROLFE).

Issue: [BOLLING] 151. Mary Burton<sup>6</sup>, born 30 April 1764, died 3 Aug. 1787, married, 4 Nov. 1781, as his (1) wife, Robert<sup>7</sup> Boiling, son of Robert Boiling and 49. *Mary Marshall<sup>6</sup> Tabb* (see PUREFOY), born 3 March

1759, died 26 Jan. 1839, of "West Hill," and after 1823 of "Centre Hill," Petersburg, private in a volunteer company, 1778, and captain of a volunteer company, 1780-81, vestryman and warden of Bristol Parish,<sup>175</sup> who married (2) Catherine Stith, (3) 109. *Sarah*<sup>6</sup> *Washington* (see TOWNSHEND) and (4) Ann Dade<sup>7</sup> Stith, daughter of Buckner and 72. *Anne*<sup>6</sup> {*Dade*} *Stith* (see TOWNSHEND).

63. GEORGE<sup>5</sup> HARMANSON (Barbara<sup>4</sup> Robins, Edward<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil) left will 15 Dec. 1761-9 Feb. 1762.<sup>176</sup> He married Hannah\_\_\_\_.

Issue: [HARMANSON] 152. John<sup>6</sup>, left will 28 Jan. 1783-11 March 1783,<sup>177</sup> which described him as being dangerously wounded; 153. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married 407. *Caleb*<sup>6</sup> *Teackle* (see MASON); 154. Mary<sup>6</sup>; 155. Susanna<sup>6</sup>, married 211. Dr. John<sup>6</sup> Winder.

66. MARY<sup>5</sup> ROBINS (Bowdoin<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil) died 12 July 1777. She married, 25 Aug. 1768, William Handy who left will 4 March 1826-10 May 1826.<sup>178</sup> He was a farmer of Worcester Co., Md., and a member of the Maryland House of Delegates in 1812. He married (2) Comfort (\_\_\_\_) Atkinson.<sup>179</sup>

Issue: [HANDY]<sup>180</sup> 156. Thomas Robins<sup>6</sup>, born 3 Sept. 1769, died 1825, unmarried, justice of Worcester Co., Md., vestryman of St. Stephen's Parish, brigadier general of militia, member of the Maryland legislature; 157. Comfort<sup>6</sup>, born 5 July 1773, died 1825, unmarried; 158. James<sup>6</sup>, born 5 July 1773, merchant at Snow Hill, Md., lost at sea in 1803; 159. Joyce<sup>6</sup>, born 26 Sept. 1775, died unmarried.

67. DANIEL<sup>5</sup> ROBINS (Bowdoin<sup>4</sup>, Edward<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil) left will 13 Jan. 1790-4 March 1791.<sup>181</sup> He married Comfort Stockley.

Issue:<sup>182</sup> 160. Bowdoin<sup>6</sup>, left will 13 Feb. 1809-3 March 1809,<sup>183</sup> married 272. Margaret Ker<sup>6</sup> Bayly, who left will Aug. 1815-26 Sept. 1815;<sup>184</sup> 161. Daniel Gore<sup>6</sup>, married Harriet Duer; 162. Nehemiah Stockley<sup>6</sup>, lost at sea 1803; 163. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married A. Revell; 163A. Joice<sup>6</sup>, married John Revell.

68. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> ROBINS (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil), born 8 Jan. 1740/1 at "South Point," Worcester Co., Md.,<sup>185</sup> left

will 15 April 1773-3 Dec. 1776.<sup>[186](#)</sup> He married, 19 Oct. 1766, Isabel McLenachan, daughter of the Rev. William and Anne (Drummond) McLenachan, born 17 June 1746, died 20 Aug. 1815.<sup>[187](#)</sup>

Issue: [ROBINS]<sup>[188](#)</sup> 164. Edward<sup>6</sup>, born 23 Dec. 1769 at South Point, died 23 Aug. 1857, justice of Worcester Co., Md., member of the Maryland legislature, and author of the family history (1853), married, 29 Oct. 1792, Elizabeth Purnell, daughter of Benjamin and Sarah (Irving) Purnell, born 18 Jan. 1772, died 19 Oct. 1814;<sup>[189](#)</sup> 165. Ann McClannahan<sup>6</sup>, died unmarried; 166. Susanna<sup>6</sup>, died unmarried; 167. William Bowdoin<sup>6</sup>, born 12 May 1774, died 18 May 1828,<sup>[190](#)</sup> studied law but entered the navy and served during the War of 1812 at New Orleans and with McDonough on the Great Lakes, was awarded a sword by Congress, married Sarah Horn; 168. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born Sept. 1776, died unmarried.

69. JOHN PURNELL<sup>5</sup> ROBINS (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil), born 8 March 1748/9, left will 6 May 1780-1 Dec. 1780.<sup>[191](#)</sup> He represented Worcester County in the Maryland House of Delegates, 1771-74, 1776, and was a justice off the Orphans' Court, 1777-80.<sup>[192](#)</sup> He married, 15 Feb. 1770, Anna Spence, daughter of Adam and Mary (\_\_\_\_) Spence, who left will 4 June 1791-11 Dec. 1801.<sup>[193](#)</sup>

Issue:<sup>[194](#)</sup> 169. James Bowdoin<sup>6</sup>, born Dec. 1770, died Oct. 1826, left will 15 Oct. 1826-24 Oct. 1826,<sup>[195](#)</sup> graduate of the University of Pennsylvania, 1781, associate judge of the Eastern Shore circuit, member of the Maryland legislature, 1784-97, married (1), 19 Dec. 1797, Elizabeth Horsey, daughter of Isaac Horsey, and (2), May 1823, 186. Andasia Robins<sup>6</sup> Purnell, who was born 24 Jan. 1791 and died 29 Nov. 1864; 170. John Purnell<sup>6</sup>, born Nov. 1772, died in infancy; 171. Aralanta Purnell<sup>6</sup>, born March 1774, died in infancy; 172. Maria [Mary Spence]<sup>6</sup>, born March 1777, died 1828, married, 1802, Joseph Gillis; 173. Littleton<sup>6</sup>, born 13 March 1779, married Martha Horsey, daughter of Isaac and Ellen (Wales) Horsey.

72. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> ROBINS (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup>O'Neil) left will 5 Feb. 1795-1 Nov. 1799.<sup>[196](#)</sup> She married Capt. George Winans of New York.

Issue: [WINANS]<sup>197</sup>174. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, died in infancy; 175. Aralanta<sup>6</sup>, died in infancy.

73. MARY<sup>5</sup> ROBINS (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil), born 1743 [*sic*], died 1809.<sup>198</sup> She married William Purnell, son of Elisha and Mary Ann (Selby) Purnell, born 1739, left will 20 Oct. 1794-2 Dec. 1796.<sup>199</sup> He was captain, 1777, and major, 1782, of the Sinepuxent Battalion, Worcester Co., Md., militia, and a justice, 1786-95.<sup>200</sup>

Issue: [PURNELL] 176. Elisha<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_; 177. Thomas Robins<sup>6</sup>, died before 1794; 178. John<sup>6</sup>, died about 1800, a physician, married Henrietta\_\_\_; 179. Littleton Robins<sup>6</sup>, born 1770, died 1824, married Mary Ironshire; 180. George Washington<sup>6</sup>, died 1844, married\_\_\_; 181. Esther Robins<sup>6</sup>, left will 14 April 1845-3 Jan. 1846,<sup>201</sup> married\_\_\_Spence; 182. Mary Selby<sup>6</sup>.

74. ANDASIA<sup>5</sup> ROBINS (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil) married George Spence of St. Martin's, Worcester Co., Md., who married (2) Mary Anne (Purnell) Dennis and left undated will proved 28 Oct. 1800.<sup>202</sup>

Issue: [SPENCE] 182A. Adam<sup>6</sup>; 182B. Dr. Thomas Robins Purnell<sup>6</sup>, married (1) Margaret Thomas and (2) Esther Purnell; 182C. Elizabeth Washington<sup>6</sup>, married George Bratten; 182D. Andasia<sup>6</sup>, married Levin Fountain.

75. ESTHER<sup>5</sup> ROBINS (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil) left will 10 Aug. 1810-20 Sept. 1812.<sup>203</sup> She married, 10 Jan. 1788, Maj. George Purnell of Berlin, Md., who died 24 March 1802,<sup>204</sup> left will 14 Dec. 1801-22 Jan. 1803.<sup>205</sup>

Issue: [PURNELL] 182E. Lemuel<sup>6</sup>, born 7 Nov. 1788; 182F. Aralanta<sup>6</sup>, born 30 Oct. 1790, died 21 Aug. 1791; 182G. John Godden<sup>6</sup>, born 6 July 1791; 182H. Chessed<sup>6</sup>, born 15 Dec. 1794; 182I. Catherine G.<sup>6</sup>, born 22 March 1798.

76. ARALANTA<sup>5</sup> ROBINS (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil) died 29 Nov. 1825. She married, 13 Jan. 1785, John Selby Purnell, son of Lemuel and Dennis (Hopkins) Johnson Purnell, who was born 29 Oct. 1760 and died 19 Aug. 1799.<sup>206</sup> He lived at Berlin, Md., represented

Worcester County in the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1787-89, and in the Senate, 1796-98, and was captain of militia, 1794-96.[207](#)

Issue: [PURNELL] 183. Denny<sup>6</sup>, daughter, born 21 Dec. 1785, died 5 Feb. 1806; 184. Lemuel<sup>6</sup>, born 3 June 1787, died 9 [June 1787]; 185. John Selby<sup>6</sup>, born 21 Dec. 1789, died 12 May 1797; 186. Andasia Robins<sup>6</sup>, married 169. James Bowdoin<sup>6</sup> Robins; 186A. Mary Ann<sup>6</sup>, born 2 Feb. 1793, died 18 Jan. 1830; 186B. Arralanta Robins<sup>6</sup>, born 1 Aug. 1795; 186C. George<sup>6</sup>, born 3 March 1798, died 3 Aug. [1798]; 186D. John Selby<sup>6</sup>, born 11 Dec. 1799, died 1874, served in the Maryland House of Delegates, 1823, 1831 and 1838, married, 21 June 1826, Margaret Campbell Henry, who died 31 Dec. 1835.

77. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> FASSITT (Mary<sup>4</sup> Robins, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil) left will 9 Aug. 1768-15 May 1772.[208](#) He married Mary Simpson, who married (2) William Purnell.

Issue: [FASSITT][209](#) 187. Sophia<sup>6</sup>, married James Miller; 188. Thomas Simpson<sup>6</sup>, married Sarah (Rackliff) Fassitt, widow of Rouse Fassitt; 189. John<sup>6</sup>, left will 20 March 1798-8 Jan. 1799,[210](#) married Nellie\_\_\_\_, who left will 3 June 1830-20 Dec. 1831.[211](#)

78. JAMES<sup>5</sup> FASSITT (Mary<sup>4c</sup> Robins, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neal) left will 11 Feb. 1825-28 Sept. 1825.[212](#) He married Catherine Rackliff.

Issue: [FASSITT][213](#) 190. Elijah<sup>6</sup>; 191. James<sup>6</sup>; 191A. John<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_\_.

80. JOHN<sup>5</sup> FASSITT (Mary<sup>4</sup> Robins, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil) left will 13 Jan. 1787-20 Aug. 1787.[214](#) He married (1)\_\_\_\_and (2) Mary Campbell, daughter of John and Martha (Simpson) Campbell.[215](#)

Issue: [FASSITT] (perhaps by 1) 19. William<sup>6</sup>; (by 2) 193. James<sup>6</sup>; 194. Thomas<sup>6</sup>; 195. John<sup>6</sup>; 196. Martha<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_\_Rackliff; 197. Mary<sup>6</sup>; 198. Esther<sup>6</sup>; 198A. Sarah<sup>6</sup>; 198B. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>.

81. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> FASSITT (Mary<sup>4</sup> Robins, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil) left will 12 Nov. 1806-24 Dec. 1806.[216](#) She married Caleb Tingle, of Worcester Co., Md., who left will 21 July 1797-6 Feb. 1798.[217](#)



Issue: [TINGLE]<sup>218</sup> 198C. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 13 Dec. \_\_; 198D. John<sup>6</sup>, born 15 Jan. \_\_; 198E. Hannah<sup>6</sup>, born 1 April 1759; 198F. Daniel<sup>6</sup>, born 5 Aug. 1761, left will 12 June 1807-7 Dec. 1809,<sup>219</sup> married Catherine\_\_\_\_who left will 24 Sept. 1823-19 Oct. 1824;<sup>220</sup> 198G. James<sup>6</sup>, born 27 Feb. 1764, died before 1806, married\_\_\_\_; 198H. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 25 Feb. 1766; 198I. Caleb<sup>6</sup>, born 7 March 1768; 198J. William<sup>6</sup>, left will 12 Aug. 1824-22 June 1824,<sup>221</sup> married\_\_\_\_; 198K. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_Gray; 198L. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married William Coventon; 198M. Elijah<sup>6</sup>, born 5 Dec. 1777, died before 11 Feb. 1800 when Daniel Tingle gave bond as his administrator;<sup>222</sup> 198N. John<sup>6</sup>, born 13 April 1780.

82. SARAH<sup>5</sup> FASSITT (Mary<sup>4</sup> Robins, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil) left will 24 June 1793-27 April 1798.<sup>223</sup> She married, 6 April 1758,<sup>224</sup> Kendall

Collier of Worcester Co., Md., son of Peter and Elizabeth (\_\_\_\_) Collier,<sup>225</sup> who left will 15 Aug. 1774-2 Nov. 1776.<sup>226</sup>

Issue: [COLLIER] 199. Peter<sup>6</sup>, born 7 Nov. 1760, left will 22 April 1797-27 April 1798,<sup>227</sup> married Catherine\_\_\_\_; 200. Kendall<sup>6</sup>, born 1 April 1763, left will 27 Feb. 1798-27 July 1799;<sup>228</sup> 201. James<sup>6</sup>, born 10 June 1765, of Worcester Co., Md., left will 16 May 1796-26 Dec. 1797;<sup>229</sup> 202. John<sup>6</sup>, left will 9 Nov. 1798-2 June 1798;<sup>230</sup> 203. Mary<sup>6</sup>; 204. Lambert<sup>6</sup>; 205. (Child)<sup>6</sup>, born after Aug. 1774.

86. ESTHER<sup>5</sup> FASSITT (Esther<sup>4</sup> Robins, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neal) left will 8 July 1779-28 Aug. 1787.<sup>231</sup> She married (1) Alexander Draper of Sussex Co., Del., who left will 6 Feb. 1774-28 Feb. 1774,<sup>232</sup> and (2) Nathaniel Young.<sup>233</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [DRAPER] 205A. Mary<sup>6</sup>; 205B. Sarah<sup>6</sup>.

87. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> FASSITT (Esther<sup>4</sup> Robins, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil) married\_\_\_Evans.

Issue: [EVANS] 205C. Mary<sup>6</sup>.

91. JESSE<sup>5</sup> KING (Esther<sup>4</sup> Denwood, Esther<sup>3</sup> Robins, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil), of Somerset Co., Md., left will 10 July 1774-19 Aug. 1774.<sup>234</sup> He married Mary\_\_\_\_, who left will 28 June 1791-23 Aug. 1791.<sup>235</sup>

Issue: [KING] 205D. Jesse<sup>6</sup>, left will 9 Dec. 1810-11 Oct. 1814;<sup>[236](#)</sup> 205E. Esther<sup>6</sup>; 205F. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_Hickman; 205G. Elizabeth [Betty]<sup>6</sup>, married [Benjamin?] Nelson; 205H. William<sup>6</sup>; 205I. Nelly<sup>6</sup>; 205J. Caporal<sup>6</sup>; 205K. Rosey<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_Costin; 205L. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_Shay.

92A. ZOROBABEL<sup>5</sup> KING (Esther<sup>4</sup> Denwood, Esther<sup>3</sup> Robins, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil), born after 1724, left will 18 Oct. 1794-25 Nov. 1794.<sup>[237](#)</sup> He married\_\_\_.

Issue: [KING] 205M. Betsy<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_Leatherbury, perhaps 211. John<sup>6</sup> Leatherbury (see UTIE-BENNETT); 205N. Peggy<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_Long; 205O. Priscilla<sup>6</sup>, died before 1794, married Solomon Long; 205P. Levin<sup>6</sup>.

93. LEVIN<sup>5</sup> DENWOOD (John<sup>4</sup>, Esther<sup>3</sup> Robins, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil) as heir at law inherited land patented by his grandfather. As mariner of Dorchester Co., Md., he sold a 40 acre tract in Somerset Co., Md., "Unexpected," 16 Jan. 1747/8,<sup>[238](#)</sup> and on 13 Oct. 1751 sold 1000 acres of "Hogward" on Nanticoke River in Dorchester Co., Md.<sup>[239](#)</sup> He left will 20 Feb. 1757-27 Dec. 1757.<sup>[240](#)</sup> He married, (bond 12) March 1744/5,<sup>[241](#)</sup> 68. Isabell<sup>5</sup> Stringer (see ANDREWS), who married (2), 17 Dec. 1758,<sup>[242](#)</sup> Ezekiel Selby and (3), by 1 Nov. 1770, Obed Outten.<sup>[243](#)</sup>

Issue: [DENWOOD] 205Q. Betty<sup>6</sup>; 205R. John<sup>6</sup>, probably the John who was member of the Somerset Co., Md., Committee of Safety, 1776, and first lieutenant of the Princess Ann Battalion of Somerset County militia, 1777-80.

94. LEVIN<sup>5</sup> GILLIS (Priscilla<sup>4</sup> Denwood, Esther<sup>3</sup> Robins, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil), born 22 Aug. 1721, left will 17 June 1772-3 Aug. 1772.<sup>[244](#)</sup> He married Sarah\_\_\_, who left will 24 Dec. 1781-5 Feb. 1782.<sup>[245](#)</sup>

Issue: [GILLIS]<sup>[246](#)</sup> 206. Priscilla<sup>6</sup>, born 28 Jan. 1747/8, died July 1808, married (1)\_\_\_Piper and (2) John Rounds; 207. Mary<sup>6</sup>, left will 15 Nov. 1790-9 Feb. 1796,<sup>[247](#)</sup> married Thomas Pollitt; 208. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, left will 3 Sept. 1789-April 1800,<sup>[248](#)</sup> married Nelly\_\_\_; 209. Sarah<sup>6</sup>; 210. Levin<sup>6</sup>, left will 19 Oct. 1794-15 Jan. 1795.<sup>[249](#)</sup>



96. ESTHER<sup>5</sup> GILLIS (Priscilla<sup>4</sup> Denwood, Esther<sup>3</sup> Robins, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil), born 6 Oct. 1724, married William Winder, son of John and Jane (Dashiell) Winder, who was born 16 March 1714/5 and left will 15 Oct. 1792-10 Nov. 1792.<sup>250</sup> He was a mariner, master of the sloop *Polly* in 1749, represented Somerset County in the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1765-66, was a justice, 1756-88, chief judge of Somerset Co., Md., and an elder of Wicomico Presbyterian Congregation.<sup>251</sup> He married (2) Mary (\_\_\_\_) Denwood, widow of 41. Thomas<sup>4</sup> Denwood.

Issue: [WINDER]<sup>252</sup> 211. Dr. John<sup>6</sup>, born 19 Jan. 1745/6, died 1 Dec. 1822, left will 28 Nov. 1822-9 Dec. 1822,<sup>253</sup> of Somerset Co., Md., which he represented in the third Maryland Convention, 1774, and the Lower House of the Assembly, 1779-83, trustee of Washington Academy, and later of Northampton County,<sup>254</sup> married (1) Betty Jones and (2) 155. Susanna<sup>6</sup> Harmanson, born 4 May 1755, died 18 June 1799;<sup>255</sup> 212. Priscilla<sup>6</sup>, married 111. David<sup>5</sup> Wilson; 213. William<sup>6</sup>, left will 7 June 1808-5 July 1808,<sup>256</sup> merchant and attorney of Somerset Co., Md., lieutenant, 1777, and captain, 1780, of the Salisbury company of the Somerset County militia, member of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1777-78, and of the Senate, 1793-95,<sup>257</sup> married Charlotte Henry; 214. Jane<sup>6</sup>, born 21 Oct. 1749, left will 17 Sept. 1803-5 Oct. 1803,<sup>258</sup> married (1) Henry Handy, born 7 March 1747/8, died 26 March 1787, planter of Somerset Co., Md., and (2) the Rev. Jacob Ker, widower of 113. Esther<sup>5</sup> Wilson; 215. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, lost at sea in early life; 216. Esther<sup>6</sup>, born Oct. 1757, died 14 Dec. 1790, married (1) Isaac Handy, born 19 Dec. 1743, died 14 July 1772,<sup>259</sup> of Somerset Co., Md., graduate A.B., 1761, of the College of New Jersey (Princeton University), attorney, member of the Lower House of the Maryland Assembly, 1771,<sup>260</sup> and (2), Feb. 1775 as his (1) wife, William Polk, born 1752, left undated will proved 14 Dec. 1812,<sup>261</sup> farmer and lawyer, who was elected to the Lower House of the Maryland Legislature, 1777 (but election voided), 1797, and Maryland Senate, 1801 (but did not serve), was chief justice of the district comprising Somerset, Worcester, Dorchester and Caroline cos., Md., 1802-12, and Court of Appeals, 1806-12, and trustee of Washington Academy, 1779-1812;<sup>262</sup> 217. Levin<sup>6</sup>, born 4 Sept. 1757 in Somerset Co., Md., died 1 July 1819 at Baltimore, Md., appointed first

lieutenant in Gen. William Smallwood's battalion, 1776, later major and lieutenant colonel of the 3rd Maryland Regiment, became major general of Maryland militia, was member of the Maryland House of Delegates, 1789-93, 1806-09, and its speaker six times, judge of the Somerset County court, and governor of Maryland, 1812-15, trustee of Washington Academy, 1797-1819, grand master of the Grand Lodge of Maryland (Masons), 1814-15,<sup>[263](#)</sup> married, 13 May 1790, Mary Stoughton Sloss, born 28 Aug. 1765,<sup>[264](#)</sup> died 1822; 218. Leah<sup>6</sup>, born about 1760, married James Round Morris, died 1795, clerk of Worcester Co., Md.

98. ELIZABETH [BETTY]<sup>5</sup> GILLIS (Priscilla<sup>4</sup> Denwood, Esther<sup>2</sup> Robins, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil), born 25 Dec. 1727, married (1), 28 Nov. 1745,<sup>[265](#)</sup> Marcy Fountain and (2)\_\_\_Pollit.

Issue: (by 1) [FOUNTAIN] 218A. Nicholas<sup>6</sup>, born 19 Oct. 1746; 218B. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 26 Sept. 1751, married, 25 Sept. 1768, William Dashiell, born 3 Dec. 1744.<sup>[266](#)</sup>

99. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> GILLIS (Priscilla<sup>4</sup> Denwood, Esther<sup>3</sup> Robins, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil), born 14 Nov. 1729, left will 15 July 1782-10 Nov. 1783.<sup>[267](#)</sup> He married Esther\_\_\_.

Issue: [GILLIS] 218C. Joseph<sup>6</sup>; 218D. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_Taylor; 218E. Ann<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_Darby; 218F. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>.

101. PRISSEE<sup>5</sup> GILLIS (Priscilla<sup>4</sup> Denwood, Esther<sup>3</sup> Robins, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil), born 16 March 1732/3, married, 27 July 1749,<sup>[268](#)</sup> Nicholas Evans.

Issue: [EVANS] 219. John<sup>6</sup>, born 23 June 1750.

103. NELLEY<sup>5</sup> GILLIS (Priscilla<sup>4</sup> Denwood, Esther<sup>3</sup> Robins, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil), born 7 Oct. 1736, died 31 March 1791 She married, 9 Feb. 1755,<sup>[269](#)</sup> George Handy, son of Isaac and Ann (Dashiell) Handy, who was born 30 Oct. 1727 at "Pemberton," Somerset Co., Md.

Issue: [HANDY]<sup>[270](#)</sup> 220. Charles<sup>6</sup>, born 17 April 1756, died Sept. 1756; 221. Leah<sup>6</sup>, born 2 Oct. 1757, died 23 June 1830 at Washington, D.C.,<sup>[271](#)</sup> married. 1 Jan. 1777, Dr. Levin Irving, Ruling Elder of Wicomico Church, physician of Somerset Co., Md., who died 8 April 1807; 222. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born 26 Oct. 1757, died Dec. 1759; 223. Isaac<sup>6</sup>, born 9 March 1762, died 3

April 1791, merchant of Salisbury, Md., married, 4 Sept. 1782, Polly Graham, who resided at Salisbury until 1810, and at Georgetown and Washington, D.C, and died 24 Nov. 1840 in her 75th year; 224. George<sup>6</sup>, born 18 Nov. 1762, died April 1763; 225. William<sup>6</sup>, born 6 Jan. 1765, died 25 Dec. 1829, farmer of Somerset Co., Md., and Ruling Elder of Rockawalking Church, married, 19 Feb. 1789, 241 A. Betsy<sup>6</sup> Ker, born 31 Jan. 1769, died 3 April 1850 at Salisbury, Md.; 226. Ann<sup>6</sup>, born 5 Sept. 1767, died 14 Dec. 1812, married Benjamin Wailes, farmer of Somerset Co., Md., and once deputy sheriff; 227. Nelly<sup>6</sup>, born 7 March 1770, died 24 Dec. 1851, married, at age 22, James Wilson, Ruling Elder of Manokin Presbyterian Church, who died 10 July 1810,<sup>272</sup> and as a widow moved to Washington, D.C.; 228. George<sup>6</sup>, born 11 Aug. 1772, died 31 Aug. 1772; 229. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>; married 241. Samuel<sup>6</sup> Ker.

106. EPHRAIM<sup>5</sup> WILSON (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Denwood, Esther<sup>3</sup> Robins, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>10</sup> Neil), born 1 Jan. 1726/7, died 24 May 1778,<sup>273</sup> left will 21 Dec. 1774-17 June 1778.<sup>274</sup> He was an attorney of Somerset Co., Md. He married Mary Hayward.

Issue: [WILSON] 230. Peggy<sup>6</sup>, married 233. John Custis<sup>6</sup> Wilson; 231. Henrietta<sup>6</sup>, died 1835, married Dr. Arnold Elzey, born 16 Feb. 1756 in Somerset Co., Md.,<sup>275</sup> died 6 June 1816 at Washington, D.C.,<sup>276</sup> left will 27 Sept. 1807-15 June 1818,<sup>277</sup> represented Somerset County in the Lower House of the Maryland Legislature, 1784, vestryman of Somerset Parish, 1795, a founder of the Medical and Chirurgical Faculty of Maryland, 1799, surgeon of the 23rd Regiment of Maryland militia, 1794-1800, moved to Washington, D.C, was vice president of the Medical Society of the District of Columbia, and garrison surgeon's mate and post hospital surgeon, U.S. Army, 1814-18;<sup>278</sup> 232. David<sup>6</sup>, never married.

110. SAMUEL<sup>5</sup> WILSON (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Denwood, Esther<sup>3</sup> Robins, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil), born 29 July 1735, died 29 April 1790,<sup>279</sup> left will 29 April 1790-25 May 1790.<sup>280</sup> He was a planter and attorney of "Great Hope," Somerset Co., Md., justice, member of the Maryland Assembly, 1757-61, 1765-66, 1768-70, 1773-74, of the third Maryland Convention, 1774, and of the Maryland Senate, 1776-81, and a trustee of Washington Academy in Somerset County for which he deeded the land.<sup>281</sup> He married

(1) 564. *Margaret*<sup>6</sup> *Custis* (see THOROWGOOD), born 16 July 1738, and (2), (contract 15) Oct. 1765,<sup>[282](#)</sup> *Mary Gale*, daughter of John and Milcah (Hill) Gale.

Issue: [WILSON] (by 1) 233. Col. John Custis<sup>6</sup>, born 27 July 1761, died 6 Aug. 1830, left will 19 July 1830-11 Aug. 1831,<sup>[283](#)</sup> married, Feb. 1780, 230. Peggy<sup>6</sup> Wilson, born 8 Oct. 1763, died 17 Sept. 1825;<sup>[284](#)</sup> (by 2) 234. Samuel<sup>6</sup>; 235. Milcah Gale<sup>6</sup>.

111. DAVID<sup>5</sup> WILSON (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Denwood, Esther<sup>3</sup> Robins, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil), born 23 Aug. 1737, died 5 Sept. 1810, left will 14 April 1810-30 Oct. 1810.<sup>[285](#)</sup> He resided in Worcester Co., Md. He married (1) Nancy Jones, (2) 204. Priscilla<sup>6</sup> Winder, (3) 51. *Sarah*<sup>5</sup> (*Waters*) *Done* (see WATERS).

Issue: [WILSON] (by 2)<sup>[286](#)</sup> 236. Jane<sup>6</sup>, married, late in life as his (2) wife, Hugh Gemmill, born 25 Dec. 1766 at Irwin, Scotland, died 29 Nov. 1822, captain of a sailing vessel, who moved to New Castle Co., Del.;<sup>[287](#)</sup> 237. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married, as his (2) wife, the Rev. John Brown Slemons, died 1832, pastor of Manokin Presbyterian Church, Princess Anne, Md., 1799-1821;<sup>[288](#)</sup> 238. Nancy<sup>6</sup>, born 18 March 1769, died 25 April 1845 at Snow Hill, Md., as a widow moved to Washington, D.C., married, 24 Feb. 1784, Col. Levin Handy, born 20 Aug. 1754, died 5 June 1799,<sup>[289](#)</sup> lieutenant in the Flying Camp, 1776, and captain in 5th Maryland Regiment, 1776-80, original member of the Society of the Cincinnati, register of wills of Worcester Co., Md., 1792-99;<sup>[290](#)</sup> 239. Maj. Ephraim King<sup>6</sup>, born 15 Sept. 1771, died 2 Jan. 1834,<sup>[291](#)</sup> left will 1 Jan. 1834-14 Feb. 1834,<sup>[292](#)</sup> graduate of Princeton College, 1790, lawyer at Snow Hill, Md., member of the Maryland Assembly and member of Congress, 1827-31, married (1), 17 Dec. 1799, Sarah Custis Handy, born 17 Aug. 1779, died 30 Nov. 1804,<sup>[293](#)</sup> and (2), 12 Feb. 1812,<sup>[294](#)</sup> Ann Drummond<sup>7</sup> Gunby, daughter of 319. Gen. *John*<sup>6</sup> *Gunby* (see CARSLEY), born 27 Oct. 1792 near Snow Hill, Md., died 8 March 1846,<sup>[295](#)</sup> left will 16 Feb. 1846-13 Nov. 1846.<sup>[296](#)</sup>

112. DENWOOD<sup>5</sup> WILSON (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Denwood, Esther<sup>3</sup> Robins, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil), born 12 Dec. 1739, died Sept. 1803,<sup>[297](#)</sup> left will 8 Oct. 1798-codicil 27 Aug. 1800-24 Sept. 1803.<sup>[298](#)</sup> He married, 11 Sept.

1765,<sup>[299](#)</sup> Margaret Skirvin, born 31 Aug. 1748, daughter of William and Mary (Jones) Skirvin.

Issue: [WILSON] 240. William Witherspoon<sup>6</sup>, born 21 June 176[], died 19 Jan. 1820, aged 51 yrs. 2 mos. [sic], left will 11 Jan. 1820-14 Feb. 1820,<sup>[300](#)</sup> married, 15 Jan. 1795, Peggy Custis<sup>7</sup> Tompkins, daughter of 62. John<sup>6</sup> Tompkins (see BENNETT, Samuel), died 16 Oct. 1823, aged 49 yrs. 4 mos.;<sup>[301](#)</sup> 240A. George<sup>6</sup>; 240B. Margaret [Peggy]<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_Johnston; 240C. Molly<sup>6</sup>; 240D. Anne<sup>6</sup>; 240E. Sally<sup>6</sup>, born 11 Oct. 1786, died 3 May 1845, married, as his (1) wife, Gen. George Handy, born 19 Jan. 1788, died 24 May 1836.<sup>[302](#)</sup>

113. ESTHER<sup>5</sup> WILSON (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Denwood, Esther<sup>3</sup> Robins, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil), born 19 June 1742, died 16 June 1778.<sup>[303](#)</sup> She married, 1767,<sup>[304](#)</sup> the Rev. Jacob Ker, pastor of Manokin Presbyterian Church,<sup>[305](#)</sup> who married (2) 214. Jane<sup>6</sup> (Winder) Handy and left will 7 Feb. 1795-13 April 1795.<sup>[306](#)</sup>

Issue: [KER] 241. Dr. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, died 8 Dec. 1851<sup>[307](#)</sup> at Princess Anne, Md., in his 88th year, physician of Somerset Co., Md., and Ruling Elder of Manokin Church, who married (1), 24 April 1816,<sup>[308](#)</sup> 229. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> Handy, born 8 June 1775, died 21 Feb. 1816, (2) Elizabeth Martin and (3) Mrs.\_\_\_\_Marshall; 241 A. Betsy<sup>6</sup>, married 225. William<sup>6</sup> Handy; 241B. Peggy<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_Collins.

114. HILLARY<sup>5</sup> STRINGER (Hillary<sup>4</sup>, Grace<sup>3</sup> Robins, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil) left will 25 Sept. 1788-codicil 28 Jan. 1790-14 Dec. 1790.<sup>[309](#)</sup> He married (1) 404. Ann<sup>6</sup> Teackle (see MASON), born 8 Jan. 1740/1, and (2) Margaret\_\_, who married (2), (bond 11) Feb. 1795,<sup>[310](#)</sup> George Boggs.

Issue: [STRINGER] 242. John<sup>6</sup>, left will 26 May 1806-30 Sept. 1806,<sup>[311](#)</sup> married, (bond 23) Feb. 1785,<sup>[312](#)</sup> 550. Mary<sup>6</sup> Godwin (see WILKINS), who died before 30 Sept. 1811 when administration on her estate was granted to Hillary Stringer;<sup>[313](#)</sup> 243. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, of Accomack County, left will 14 Oct. 1791-14 May 1791;<sup>[314](#)</sup> 244. Hillary<sup>6</sup>; 245. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, died about 1797 in Warwick County, married, (bond 7) June 1785,<sup>[315](#)</sup> Col. Isaac Avery, born 27 Oct. 1743 at Groton, Conn., died 17 Oct.

1799,<sup>316</sup> left will 8 Aug. 1799-24 Dec. 1799,<sup>317</sup> widower of 246. *Esther*<sup>5</sup> (*Cable*) *Preeson* (see THOROWGOOD), member of the Northampton County Committee of Safety and representative in the House of Delegates, 1778,1783, 1785-87, and Virginia Senate, 1779-81, and member of the House of Delegates from Warwick County, 1794,<sup>318</sup> later resident of Norfolk, who married (3), (bond 4) May 1797,<sup>319</sup> Mary West; 246. Anne Teackle<sup>6</sup>.

115. JOHN<sup>5</sup> STRINGER (Hillary<sup>4</sup>, Grace<sup>3</sup> Robins, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil) left will 1 Dec. 1794-14 April 1795.<sup>320</sup> He married Susanna\_\_\_\_.

Issue: [STRINGER] 247. Littleton<sup>6</sup>; 248. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 30) May 1796,<sup>321</sup> William Satchell.

117 GRACE<sup>5</sup> STRINGER (Hillary<sup>4</sup>, Grace<sup>3</sup> Robins, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>10</sup>, Neil) died before 11 Sept. 1792 when Peter Bowdoin was granted administration on her estate.<sup>322</sup> She married, (bond 10) Jan. 1754,<sup>323</sup> 94. *John*<sup>6</sup> *Bowdoin* (see SAVAGE), who was directed in his father's will to be kept in school until 14 and then apprenticed to a merchant in Boston, was a merchant and planter of Northampton County, and died 11 Oct. 1775,<sup>324</sup> leaving will 27 Oct. 1770-codicils 20 April 1773/24 Sept. 1775-14 Nov. 1775.<sup>325</sup>

Issue: [BOWDOIN] 249. John<sup>6</sup>, died 3 April 1786 in Richmond County, leaving nuncupative will proved 3 July 1786,<sup>326</sup> married, 1778,<sup>327</sup> Fanny Banister of Dinwiddie County, who died 11 Sept. 1779;<sup>328</sup> 250. Col. Peter<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 4) Oct. 1783,<sup>329</sup> 538. *Margaret*<sup>6</sup> *Smith* (see WEST, Anthony), born 10 Oct. 1766;<sup>330</sup> 251. James<sup>6</sup>; 252. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 24) Nov. 1780,<sup>331</sup> Samuel Smith McCroskey, died 1803, minister of Hungar's Parish, Northampton County, 1774-1803, chairman of the Committee of Safety during the Revolutionary War; 253. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, died 24 Aug. 1801 at Williamsburg,<sup>332</sup> married, (bond 11) Dec. 1778,<sup>333</sup> Joseph Prentis, born 24 Jan. 1754, died 18 June 1809 at Williamsburg,<sup>334</sup> student at the College of William and Mary, member of the fourth Virginia Convention, Dec. 1775, appointed commissioner of the admiralty, 1776, member of the House of Delegates from Williamsburg, 1776, York County, 1777, 1782-88, James City County 1781, and its speaker, 1786- 88, member



of Governor Patrick Henry's Privy Council, 1779, and judge of the General Court of Virginia from 1789 until his death;<sup>335</sup> 254. Mary<sup>6</sup>, probably married, (bond 11) Feb. 1795,<sup>336</sup> Tully Wise; 255. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, probably married, (bond 11) Feb. 1795,<sup>337</sup> Robert Saunders; 256. Susanna<sup>6</sup>, born 1771-73.

125. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> STRINGER (John<sup>4</sup>, Grace<sup>3</sup> Robins, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>10</sup>, Neil) died before 28 April 1800 when administration on his estate was granted to his widow.<sup>338</sup> He married Ann\_\_\_\_.

Issue: [STRINGER]<sup>339</sup> 256A. Sarah<sup>6</sup>; 156B. Peggy Smart<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 23) Jan. 1795,<sup>340</sup> Revell Custis; 156C. John Floyd<sup>6</sup>; 156D. William Floyd<sup>6</sup>; 156E. Thomas<sup>6</sup>; 156F. James<sup>6</sup>.

128. MARGARET<sup>5</sup> SHEPHERD (Catherine<sup>4</sup> Harmanson, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Robins, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil) married Edward Ker, who left will 17 May 1786-codicil 28 Sept. 1788-18 Oct. 1790.<sup>341</sup>

Issue: [KER]<sup>342</sup> 257. George<sup>6</sup>, died before 24 Feb. 1800 when administration on his estate was granted to George Parker,<sup>343</sup> married (1)\_\_\_\_ and (2), 6 Jan. 1796,<sup>344</sup> 116. Sarah<sup>6</sup> Parker (see ANDREWS), who was born 5 Nov. 1776 and died 19 Oct. 1822;<sup>345</sup> 258. John Shepherd<sup>6</sup>, died Sept. 1806, aged [3?]<sup>8</sup>,<sup>346</sup> left will 28 Aug. 1806-27 Oct. 1806,<sup>347</sup> merchant of Onancock, married (1) 219. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> Revell (see BAGWELL) and (2) Agnes Drummond Corbin,<sup>348</sup> who died Feb. 1814, aged 39 yrs. 1 mo.;<sup>349</sup> 259. Hugh<sup>6</sup>, insane, died before 30 June 1845 when administration on his estate was granted to Edward S. Sneed;<sup>350</sup> 260. Edward<sup>6</sup>, died before 30 Jan. 1798 when administration on his estate was granted to George Ker;<sup>351</sup> 261. Jean<sup>6</sup>, married Edmund Scarborough, who left will 14 Sept. 1777-31 Dec. 1799/27 Jan. 1800;<sup>352</sup> 262. Catherine<sup>6</sup>, married William<sup>7</sup> Christian, son of 221. William<sup>6</sup> Christian (see YEARDLEY), who left will 9 Nov. 1799-10 Feb. 1800;<sup>353</sup> 263. Ann<sup>6</sup>, married 218. Edward<sup>6</sup> Revell (see BAGWELL); 264. Isabel<sup>6</sup>, married (1) David Bowman, who left will 26 Sept. 1805-codicil 10 Oct. 1805-28 Oct. 1805,<sup>354</sup> and (2), as his (2) wife, 221. William<sup>6</sup> Seymour (see BAGWELL); 265. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, married, as his (2) wife, 218. Smith<sup>5</sup> Sneed (see WEST, Anthony); 266. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married, as his (1) wife, 221. William<sup>6</sup> Seymour (see BAGWELL).

131. ANN<sup>5</sup> DRUMMOND (Catherine<sup>4</sup> Harmanson, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Robins, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil,) born 26 Feb. 1742, died 8 Sept. 1801,<sup>[355](#)</sup> married (1), while under age, May 1759, her stepbrother William Justice, Jr., who died April 1762 leaving will 10 Aug. 1759-29 June 28 Sept. 1762,<sup>[356](#)</sup> and (2), Nov. 1762, 145. Thomas<sup>6</sup> Bayly [*Bailey*] (see FISHER), born 14 March 1737/8,<sup>[357](#)</sup> of "Hills Farm," Accomack County, who with her sued Levin Teackle, the executor of Ralph Justice and left will 27 March 1808-16 May 1808.<sup>[358](#)</sup>

Issue: (by 2) [BAYLY] 267. Edmund<sup>6</sup>, born 27 Aug. 1763, died 18 Nov. 1805,<sup>[359](#)</sup> left will 20 Oct. 1805-30 Dec. 1805,<sup>[360](#)</sup> married, (bond 14) Sept. 1790,<sup>[361](#)</sup> Rachel Upshur, who died before 26 Feb. 1816 when administration on her estate was granted to John H. Bayly;<sup>[362](#)</sup> 268. John<sup>6</sup>; 269. Catherine<sup>6</sup>, born 24 Jan. 1772, died 24 Jan. 1855,<sup>[363](#)</sup> married Gen. John Cropper, widower of 87. Margaret<sup>5</sup> Pettit (see PARRAMORE); 270. Thomas Monteagle<sup>6</sup>, born 26 March 1775, died 7 Jan. 1834,<sup>[364](#)</sup> left will 9 March 1828-27 Jan. 1834,<sup>[365](#)</sup> attorney of "Mount Custis," Accomack County, married (1), (bond 31) March 1802,<sup>[366](#)</sup> 185. Margaret Pettit<sup>6</sup> Cropper (see PARRAMORE), born 13 May 1784,<sup>[367](#)</sup> died 3 Dec. 1824,<sup>[368](#)</sup> and (2), 21 Dec. 1826, Jane O. (Coward) Addison; 271. Richard Drummond<sup>6</sup>, born 12 Oct. 1780, died 28 June 1828,<sup>[369](#)</sup> left will 17 May 1823-28 July 1828,<sup>[370](#)</sup> of Drummond Town, clerk of the Accomack County and Superior courts, married, 9 Dec. 1801,<sup>[371](#)</sup> Sarah Downing Upshur, who was born 5 March 1784 and died 1 March 1865;<sup>[372](#)</sup> 272. Margaret Ker<sup>6</sup>, married 160. Bowdoin<sup>6</sup> Robins.

133. JOHN<sup>5</sup> BURTON (Esther<sup>4</sup> Harmanson, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Robins, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil) left will 23 June 1785-13 June 1786.<sup>[373](#)</sup> He married, (bond 21) Jan. 1772,<sup>[374](#)</sup> Bridget Dalby, daughter of Thomas Dalby.

Issue: [BURTON]<sup>[375](#)</sup> 273. Esther<sup>6</sup>, married 63. Thomas<sup>6</sup> Parramore (see PARRAMORE); 274. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, died unmarried.

134. SUSANNA<sup>5</sup> BURTON (Esther<sup>4</sup> Harmanson, Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> Robins, John<sup>2</sup>, Grace<sup>1</sup> O'Neil) married, (bond 27) Sept. 1760,<sup>[376](#)</sup> John Guy, planter of Northampton County, who left will 14 Jan. 1771-9 April 1771.<sup>[377](#)</sup>



Issue: [GUY] 275. John<sup>6</sup>, left will 1 Dec. 1794-14 Jan. 1795,<sup>378</sup> married, (bond 14) Feb. 1791,<sup>379</sup> Elizabeth James, who probably married (2), (bond 8) March 1798,<sup>380</sup> James Poulson; 276. Esther<sup>6</sup>, married 457. William<sup>6</sup> Stratton (see WILKINS); 277. Betsy<sup>6</sup>.

---

<sup>1</sup> Br. Gen., p. 1043; Va. Carolorum, p. 409; ES I, pp. 176-78; Robert P. Robins, "The Robins Family," *The Richmond Standard*, 4 Sept. 1880, based on a "family manuscript" by Edward<sup>6</sup> Robins (1769-1857); Thomas Robins, *The Facts of a Family...* (New York, 1939).

<sup>2</sup> Although Robert P. Robins, *loc. cit.*, rendered her surname as O'Neil, it would appear that she was a member of the Neale family of Yelden, Bedfordshire, and Wollaston, Northamptonshire (Frederic Augustus Blaydes, *The Visitations of Bedfordshire Annis Domini 1566, 1582, and 1634...* [Harleian Society, *Publications*, XIX; London, 1884], pp. 43-44, 185; *MHM* VII, pp. 201-02). On 2 May 1643 James Neale of Maryland (whose son James married 33. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Calvert (see CALVERT) and daughter Henrietta Maria married (1) 2. Richard<sup>2</sup> Bennett (see UTIE-BENNETT) and (2) 2. Philemon<sup>2</sup> Uoyd (see LLOYD) wrote to "Cousin Robins" referring to her husband and her son, the latter being identified as William Waters in an accompanying letter, 8 Oct. 1691, from John Pemell of London to "Cousin [James] Neale" (Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills, Orders &c 2, 1646-48, pp. 152-53).

<sup>3</sup> Frederic Z. Saunders, "Edward Robins; Corrections to his English Ancestry and Identification of his Wife Jane Skinner," *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin*, XXXVII, p. 171; Parish register, Long Buckby, Northants., photocopy in T. Robins, *loc. cit.* R. P. Robins, *loc. cit.*, states he was born 12 April 1600 at Brackley, Northants., son of Thomas Robins and his wife Mary Bulkley. Richard Robins of Buckby, yeoman, left will, 1 March 1633/4-25 Feb. 1634/5 (photocopy, in T. Robins, *op. cit.*, Appendix [n.p., 1940], betw. pp. 162-63), which gave

<sup>4</sup> *MCGC*, p. 159.

<sup>5</sup> Susie M. Ames, ed., *County Court Records of Accomack-Northampton, Virginia. 1632-1640* {*American Legal Records*, VII; Washington, 1954), p. 1.

<sup>6</sup> *MCGC*, p. 504; Leonard, pp. 9, 18, 20, 22, 29-30, xxi.

<sup>7</sup> Patent Bk. 1, p. 539.

<sup>8</sup> Patent Bk. 2, p. 364.

<sup>9</sup> Since Robins was present at most sessions of the Accomack court but was absent between 27 March 1637 and May 1638, although back in Virginia by Nov. 1637 (Ames, *op. cit.*, *passim*), the marriage may have occurred in Virginia.

<sup>10</sup> *Va. Carolorum, loc. cit.*

<sup>11</sup> Northampton Co. Deeds & Wills 1657-66, p. 156.

<sup>12</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Orders 1678-83, p. 285.

<sup>13</sup> Northampton Co. Order Bk. 1683-89, p. 7.

<sup>14</sup> R. P. Robins, *loc. cit.*

<sup>15</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>16</sup> Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1655-68, pp. 22-24; V LXXV, pp. 11-21.

<sup>17</sup> Northampton Co. Deeds & Wills 1657-66, p. 179.

<sup>18</sup> Northampton Co. Order Bk. 10, 1674-79, pp. 161-62.

<sup>19</sup> Northampton Co. Will Bk. 19, p. 27.

<sup>20</sup> R. P. Robins, *loc. cit.*

<sup>21</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 18, 1733-40, p. 371.

<sup>22</sup> Northampton Co. Order Bk. 13, 1689-98, p. 123.

<sup>23</sup> Hungars Parish Records, in W(l) XVIII, p. 180.

<sup>24</sup> *MCGC*, pp. 265, 279.

<sup>25</sup> Northampton Co. Order Bk. 13, 1683-84, pp. 119-20.

<sup>26</sup> R. P. Robins, *loc. cit.*

<sup>27</sup> ESI, pp. 641-43.

<sup>28</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 18, 1733-40, pp. 360-63.

<sup>29</sup> Northampton Co. Wills, Inventories, Deeds &c 20, 1750-54, pp. 516-17.

<sup>30</sup> Accomack Co. Wills, Deeds &c 1715-29, p. 239.

<sup>31</sup> Accomack Co. Wills, Deeds &c 1729-37, p. 219.

<sup>32</sup> R. P. Robins, *loc. cit.*

<sup>33</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 20, pp. 512-15.

<sup>34</sup> R. P. Robins, *loc. cit.* The dates stated for this family may be in error.

<sup>35</sup> Northampton Co. Orders & Wills 1689-98, p. 516.

<sup>36</sup> ESI, pp. 641-44.

<sup>37</sup> Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1718-25, pp. 9-10.

<sup>38</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 87-88.

<sup>39</sup> Somerset Co., Md., Deed Bk. KL, p. 53; Clayton Torrence, *Old Somerset on the Eastern Shore of Maryland* (Richmond, 1935), p. 443.

<sup>40</sup> Maryland Inventories 7, pp. 129-31.

<sup>41</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 18, pp. 334-35.

<sup>42</sup> Northampton Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1718-25, pp. 149-50.

<sup>43</sup> Northampton Co. Order Bk. 20, 1732-42, p. 294.

<sup>44</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 21, 1754-60, p. 292.

<sup>45</sup> Northampton Co. Wills, Deeds &c 26, 1725-33, pp. 16-17.

<sup>46</sup> Jean M. Mihalyka, *Loose Papers and Sundry Court Cases, 1628-1731, Northampton County, Virginia* (Eastville, Va., 1997), p. 193.

<sup>47</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 18, 1733-40, p. 1.

<sup>48</sup> R. P. Robins, *loc. cit.*

<sup>49</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 18, 1733-40, p. 68.

<sup>50</sup> Jean M. Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County, Virginia, 1660/1-1854* (Bowie, Md., 1991), p. 92.

<sup>51</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>52</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 65.

<sup>53</sup> R. P. Robins, *loc. cit.*

<sup>54</sup> Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1737-44, p. 535.

<sup>55</sup> Northampton Co. Land Causes 1754-71, p. 98. R. P. Robins, *loc. cit.*, gives his birth as 1706.

<sup>56</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 26, 1777-83, pp. 297-99.

<sup>57</sup> R. P. Robins, *loc. cit.*

<sup>58</sup> Northampton Co. Wills &c 29, 1782-95, p. 316.

<sup>59</sup> Northampton Co. Order Bk. 30, 1783-87, p. 499.

<sup>60</sup> Northampton Co. Wills &c 29, 1792-95, p. 315.

<sup>61</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 25, 1772-77, p. 337.

<sup>62</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 92.

<sup>63</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 120.

<sup>64</sup> Northampton Co. Will Bk. 24, 1766-72, p. 238.

<sup>65</sup> Riddick Bible, in Fillmore Norfleet, *Bible Records of Suffolk and Nansemond County...* (n.p., 1963), pp. 131-32.

<sup>66</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, pp. 86-87.

<sup>67</sup> *Virginia Gazette*, 21 Nov. 1745.

<sup>68</sup> Riddick Bible, *loc. cit.*

<sup>69</sup> Leonard, pp. 77, 79, 83, 84, 87, 89, 92, 95, 100, 104, 106, 110, 113.

<sup>70</sup> Riddick Bible, *loc. cit.*; *Virginia Argus*, Richmond, 26 Feb. 1811.

<sup>71</sup> Leonard, pp. 228, 232, 236, 241, 244, 248, 253, 257.

<sup>72</sup> Accomack Co. Deeds & Wills, 1729-37, p. 350.

<sup>73</sup> E5 II, p. 1376.

<sup>74</sup> R. P. Robins, *loc. cit.* Note, however, that Boudoin Robins deposed about 1740 that he was aged 34 (*Pennsylvania Archives*, 2nd ser., XVI (Harrisburg, 1890), p. 691.

<sup>75</sup> Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. JW #13, pp. 29-33.

<sup>76</sup> Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. JW #13, pp. 12-13.

<sup>77</sup> R. P. Robins, *loc. cit.*

<sup>78</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 36, pp. 172-78.

<sup>79</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature, 1635-1789, II* (Baltimore and London, 1985), p. 702.

<sup>80</sup> R. P. Robins, *loc. cit.*; Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 29, pp. 407-13, will of John Purnell, Sr., 8 Jan. 1755-6 March 1755.

<sup>81</sup> Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. JW #4, p. 506.

<sup>82</sup> R. P. Robins, *loc. cit.*; *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature, II*, p. 702.

<sup>83</sup> Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. MH #10, pp. 203-16, naming numerous relatives.

<sup>84</sup> Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. JW#13, pp. 99-100.

<sup>85</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 40, p. 467.

<sup>86</sup> Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. JW 4, pp. 165-67.

<sup>87</sup> Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. JW #13, p. 115.

<sup>88</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 36, pp. 394-98.

<sup>89</sup> Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. JW #4, p. 157.

<sup>90</sup> Pauline Manning Batchelder, *A Somerset Sampler, Families of Old Somerset County, Maryland, 1700-1776* (n.p., 1994), p. 112.

<sup>91</sup> Donna Valley Russell, *Selby Families of Colonial America* (Middletown, Md., 1990), p. 24.

<sup>92</sup> Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. **JBR** #1, pp. 365-67.

<sup>93</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 19, p. 458.

<sup>94</sup> First four named in will of grandmother Esther Denwood, 1724.

<sup>95</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 22, p. 6.

<sup>96</sup> Maryland Inventories 11, pp. 60-62.

<sup>97</sup> Stepney Parish Register, Worcester Co., Md., p. 13.

<sup>98</sup> Somerset Co., Md., Judicial Record 1775-84, pp. 130, 163.

<sup>99</sup> Somerset Co., Md., Will Bk. EB #1, pp. 133-34, which refers to his ten children or their representatives; Matthew M. Wise, *The Boston Family of Maryland* (2nd ed; Charlotte, N.C., 1986), p. 392.

<sup>100</sup> Stepney Parish Register, Worcester Co., Md.; *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature, II*, p. 903.

<sup>101</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature, I* (Baltimore and London, 1979), p. 99; *II* (Baltimore and London, 1985), p. 901.

<sup>102</sup> Family records of Dr. Henry Parke Custis Wilson, in Thomas Teackle Upshur, "Genealogy of Henrietta Chauncey Wilson, Wife of James Whiteley of Baltimore, Maryland" (MS, photocopy, Maryland Historical Society; Nassawadox, Va., 1904), p. 2.

<sup>103</sup> Somerset Co., Md., Will Bk. EB 14, p. 40.

<sup>104</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature, II*, pp. 897-98.

<sup>105</sup> Family records of Dr. Henry Parke Custis Wilson, *loc. cit.*

<sup>106</sup> Maryland Balance of Final Distribution Bk. 4, p. 142.

<sup>107</sup> Somerset Co., Md., Deed Bk. AZ #18, pp. 204-05.

<sup>108</sup> Somerset Co., Md., Deed Bk. MF #20, pp. 242-43.

<sup>109</sup> Dorchester Co., Md., Old Deed Bk. 10, p. 280.

<sup>110</sup> Administration was granted on her estate in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, April 1753(NGSQ LXV,p. 277).

<sup>111</sup> Somerset Co., Md., Deed Bk. F #27, pp. 369-70. The deed mentions his having commenced a suit in chancery to recover the land. Thomas<sup>4</sup> Denwood had mortgaged to Ephraim Wilson, 20 March 1750/1, the 410 acres he had acquired in his partition of land with George<sup>4</sup> Denwood (Somerset Co., Md., Deed Bk. A #22, pp. 165-66).

<sup>112</sup> Somerset Co., Md., Deed Bk. MF #20, pp. 242-43.

<sup>113</sup> Dorchester Co., Md., Old Deed Bk. 10, p. 240.

<sup>114</sup> Somerset Co., Md., Deed Bk. X #28, pp. 35-36.

<sup>115</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 23, pp. 36-38, will of mother Margaret Lindow, 11 Nov. 1742-17 Nov. 1742.

<sup>116</sup> Somerset Co., Md., Will Bk. EB #4, p. 26, will of Rebecca Lindow, 26 Dec. 1753-codicil 29 Dec. 1753-31 Aug. 1755,refemngtotwochildren George Denwood had by her sister Mary Denwood. The recorded copy in Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 30, pp. 18-20, states *three* children and differs in the reading of several names; the published abstract in *Maryland Calendar of Wills*, XI (Westminster, Md., 1997), p. 119) contains even further misinterpretations.

<sup>117</sup> Northampton Co. Will Bk. 19, 1740-50, pp. 129-31.

<sup>118</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 108.

- <sup>119</sup> Northampton Co. Will Bk. 21, 1754-60, pp. 526-27.
- <sup>120</sup> Northampton Co. Minute Bk. 26, 1761-65, p. 80.
- <sup>121</sup> Northampton Co. Will Bk. 20, 1750-54, pp. 46-47.
- <sup>122</sup> Stratton Nottingham, *Accomack Land Causes, 1728-1825* (Bowie, Md., 1990), p. 35.
- <sup>123</sup> Accomack Co. Wills &c 1780-84, p. 126.
- <sup>124</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 1733-40, pp. 25-26, will of grandmother Winifred Major, 23 Nov. 1745-10 Dec. 1745.
- <sup>125</sup> Northampton Co. Minute Bk. 28, 1771-77, p. 25.
- <sup>126</sup> Northampton Co. Minute Bk. 27, 1765-71, p. 405.
- <sup>127</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 22, 1760-62, p. 214.
- <sup>128</sup> *ES I*, p. 264.
- <sup>129</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 25, 1772-77, p. 359.
- <sup>130</sup> Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1737-44, p. 240.
- <sup>131</sup> George Wythe, *Decisions of Cases in Virginia, by the High Court of Chancery...* (Richmond, 1852), p. 174.
- <sup>132</sup> Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1744-53, p. 474. His will, dated April 1744, was admitted to probate 31 Oct. 1765 (Will Bk. 1761-67, p. 595) when Thomas Bayly, who married his daughter Ann, was granted administration with the will annexed (Order Bk. 1764-65, p. 588).
- <sup>133</sup> Wythe, *loc. cit.*
- <sup>134</sup> Accomack Co. Will Bk. 1757-61, pp. 169-71.
- <sup>135</sup> Wythe, *loc. cit.*
- <sup>136</sup> Northampton Co. Land Causes 1754-71, p. 36 *et seq.*
- <sup>137</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 19, 1740-50, p. 254.
- <sup>138</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 88.
- <sup>139</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 21, 1754-60, **pp. 311-14.**
- <sup>140</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 65.
- <sup>141</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 21, 1754-60, p. 127.
- <sup>142</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 50.
- <sup>143</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 25, 1772-77, p. 454.

<sup>144</sup> ES I, p. 385.

<sup>145</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 93.

<sup>146</sup> Elizabeth B. Wingo, *Marriages of Norfolk County, Virginia, 1706-1792* (n.p., 1961), p. 57.

<sup>147</sup> Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Amelia County, Virginia, 1753-1815* (n.p., 1961), p. 94, as Christiana. As Catharine Ronald, however, she married (2), (bond 25) April 1795 (Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Powhatan County, Virginia, 1777-1830* [Pine Bluff, Ark., 1957], p. 16), William Archer<sup>7</sup> Cocke, son of 212. Chastain<sup>6</sup> Cocke (see BALEY-COCKE).

<sup>148</sup> *Virginia Gazette and Public Advertiser*, Richmond, 9 Feb. 1793.

<sup>149</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 47.

<sup>150</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 65.

<sup>151</sup> Northampton Co. Wills &c 23, 1763-65, p. 2.

<sup>152</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 88.

<sup>153</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 28, 1788-92, p. 325.

<sup>154</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 25, 1772-77, p. 3.

<sup>155</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 92.

<sup>156</sup> R. P. Robins, *he. cit.*

<sup>157</sup> Nora Miller Turman, *Marriage Records of Accomack County, Virginia, 1776-1854* (Bowie, Md., 1994), p. 238.

<sup>158</sup> R. P. Robins, *loc. cit.*

<sup>159</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 92.

<sup>160</sup> Gravestone, Christ Church, in Jean Merritt Mihalyka, *Gravestone Inscriptions in Northampton County, Virginia* (n.p., 1984), p. 69.

<sup>161</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 58; William Jarvis Bible (Philadelphia, 1823), in Northampton County Chapter DAR, "Northampton County Bible Records" (typewritten; n.p., n.d.), II, pp. 25-26.

<sup>162</sup> Gravestones, Piney Forest, in Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 44.



<sup>163</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 65, bond 28 Feb. R. P. Robins, *loc. cit.*, says Thomas Kendall.

<sup>164</sup> Gravestone, Christ Church, *loc. cit.*

<sup>165</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 91.

<sup>166</sup> Gravestones, Salt Grove, in Mihalyka, *Gravestone Inscriptions*, p. 68.

<sup>167</sup> Gravestone once at "Rural Felicity," in Jean Merritt Mihalyka and Faye Downing Wilson, *Graven Stones of Lower Accomack County, Virginia* (Bowie, Md., 1986), p. 29.

<sup>168</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 11.

<sup>169</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>170</sup> Accomack Co. Will Bk. 1812-14, p. 218.

<sup>171</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 10.

<sup>172</sup> Turman, *op. cit.*, p. 273.

<sup>173</sup> Stuart E. Brown and others, *Pocahontas' Descendants* (n.p., 1985), p. 39.

<sup>174</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 11. Brown, *loc. cit.*, gives 5 June.

<sup>175</sup> Alexander R. Boiling, *The Boiling Family* (Baltimore, 1990), pp. 67-72; Brown, *loc. cit.*; Revolutionary War pension application, Robert Boiling S.6689, National Archives.

<sup>176</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 22, 1760-62, p. 398.

<sup>177</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 26, 1777-83, p. 605.

<sup>178</sup> Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. MH #27, pp. 221-23.

<sup>179</sup> Isaac W. K. Handy, *Annals and Memorials of the Handys and Their Kindred*, ed. by Mildred Handy Ritchie and Sarah Rozelle Handy Mallory (Ann Arbor, Mich., 1992), pp. 81-84.

<sup>180</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 81; R. P. Robins, *loc. cit.*

<sup>181</sup> Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. JW #18, pp. 16-18.

<sup>182</sup> R. P. Robins, *loc. cit.*

<sup>183</sup> Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. MH #4, pp. 151-54.

<sup>184</sup> Accomack Co. Wills &c 1814-16, p. 329.

- <sup>185</sup> R. P. Robins, *loc. cit.*, which in error shows 1748.
- <sup>186</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 41, p. 328.
- <sup>187</sup> R. P. Robins, *loc. cit.*
- <sup>188</sup> *Ibid*
- <sup>189</sup> Gravestones, Berlin, Md., in *Maryland Genealogical Society Bulletin*, XLII, p. 222.
- <sup>190</sup> St. Paul's Church, Baltimore, Md., Register III, p. 540, buried 19 May 1828, aged 60.
- <sup>191</sup> Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. JW #4, pp. 449-52.
- <sup>192</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, p. 700.
- <sup>193</sup> Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. MH #10, pp. 504-07.
- <sup>194</sup> R. P. Robins, *loc. cit.*
- <sup>195</sup> Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. MH #27, pp. 246-56.
- <sup>196</sup> Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. JBR #1, p. 30.
- <sup>197</sup> R. P. Robins, *loc. cit.*; Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. JW#13, pp. 99-100, will of uncle 71. Bowdoin<sup>5</sup> Robins.
- <sup>198</sup> R. P. Robins, *loc. cit.*, which states her parents were married in 1745.
- <sup>199</sup> Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. JW #18, pp. 273-78.
- <sup>200</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, p. 666. He may have served in the Lower House of the Legislature, 1773-74, and in the third Maryland Convention, Dec. 1774, but both he and his first cousin William Purnell (died 1777) were candidates and it is uncertain which was elected.
- <sup>201</sup> Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. LPS #1, pp. 308-09.
- <sup>202</sup> Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. JBR #1, pp. 159-65.
- <sup>203</sup> Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. MH #4, pp. 350-51.
- <sup>204</sup> Prayer book of Chessed Purnell, copy, File case A, Maryland Historical Society.
- <sup>205</sup> Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. JBR #6, pp. 8-11.
- <sup>206</sup> Bible of Lama Purnell (1813), copy, File Case A, Maryland Historical Society.
- <sup>207</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary...*, II, p. 663.

<sup>208</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 38, p. 754.

<sup>209</sup> Batchelder, *op. cit.*, p. 113.

<sup>210</sup> Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. JW #18, pp. 396-407.

<sup>211</sup> Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. MH #27, pp. 502-04.

<sup>212</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 160-63.

<sup>213</sup> Batchelder, *op. cit.*, p. 113.

<sup>214</sup> Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. JW #13, p. 119.

<sup>215</sup> Batchelder, *op. cit.*, p. 114.

<sup>216</sup> Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. MH #4, pp. 57-59.

<sup>217</sup> Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. JW #18,, pp. 334-36.

<sup>218</sup> St. Martin's Church, Showell, Md., Register. The first two children are listed on one page of the register following an entry of the marriage of Caleb Tingle and Eliz: Fosset on 4 Dec. 17[ ]. The other births are recorded separately as children of Caleb and Elizabeth. One daughter married William Dymock.

<sup>219</sup> Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. MH #10, pp. 410-13.

<sup>220</sup> Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. MH #27, pp. 104-06.

<sup>221</sup> *Ibid*, pp. 79-81.

<sup>222</sup> Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. JBR #1, p. 107.

<sup>223</sup> Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. JW #18, pp. 348-49.

<sup>224</sup> St. Martin's Church, Showell, Md., Register.

<sup>225</sup> Although Peter Collier has been stated to be the son of the Rev. Peter Collier and his wife 14. *Anne\* (Mason) Kendall* (see MASON), confirmation has not been found.

<sup>226</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 41, p. 321.

<sup>227</sup> Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. JW #18, pp. 358-60.

<sup>228</sup> Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. JBR #1, pp. 7-9.

<sup>229</sup> Sussex Co., Del., Will Bk. E, pp. 148-49.

<sup>230</sup> Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. JW #18, pp. 354-56.

<sup>231</sup> Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. JW #13, p. 115.

<sup>232</sup> Sussex Co., Del., Will Bk. B, p. 501.

<sup>233</sup> Sussex Co., Del., Estate Records A69, p. 183, Delaware State Archives.

<sup>234</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 39, p. 845.

<sup>235</sup> Somerset Co., Md., Will Bk. EB #17, pp. 168-69.

<sup>236</sup> Somerset Co., Md., Will Bk. EB #23, p. 214.

<sup>237</sup> Somerset Co., Md., Will Bk. EB #17, pp. 338-40.

<sup>238</sup> Somerset Co., Md., Deed Bk. X #28, pp. 295-96.

<sup>239</sup> Dorchester Co., Md., Old Deed Bk. 14, pp. 615, 631.

<sup>240</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 30, p. 486.

<sup>241</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 26.

<sup>242</sup> Coventry Parish Register.

<sup>243</sup> Donna Valley Russell, *Selby Families of Colonial America* (Middletown, Md., 1990), pp. 28-29.

<sup>244</sup> Somerset Co., Md., Will Bk. EB #4, p. 187.

<sup>245</sup> Somerset Co., Md., Will Bk. EB #1, p. 155.

<sup>246</sup> Matthew M. Wise, *The Boston Family of Maryland* (2nd ed, rev.; Charlotte, N.C., 1986), pp. 392-93.

<sup>247</sup> Somerset Co., Md., Will Bk. EB #17, p. 467.

<sup>248</sup> Somerset Co., Md., Will Bk. EB #23, p. 11.

<sup>249</sup> Somerset Co., Md., Will Bk. EB #17, p. 352.

<sup>250</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 229.

<sup>251</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature*, U, p. 903.

<sup>252</sup> The Maryland Original Research Society of Baltimore, *Bulletin*, III, pp. 8-19.

<sup>253</sup> Northampton Co. Wills, Inventories &c 36, pp. 89-90.

<sup>254</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature*, n, p. 901.

<sup>255</sup> Gravestones, "Yardley," in Jean Merritt Mihalyka, *Gravestone Inscriptions in Northampton County, Virginia* (Richmond, 1984), p. 97. V XXXVII, p. 381, gives deaths as 18 Dec. 1822 and 17 June 1799.

<sup>256</sup> Somerset Co., Md., Will Bk. EB #23, pp. 126-27.

- 257 A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature, II, pp. 903-04.
- 258 Somerset Co., Md., Will Bk. EB #23, p. 77.
- 259 Handy, *op. cit.*, pp. 17, 57-58.
- 260 A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature, I, pp. 402-03.
- 261 Somerset Co., Md., Will Bk. EB #23, pp. 181-82.
- 262 A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature, II, pp. 654-55.
- 263 *The National Cyclopaedia of American Biography*, IX (New York, 1907), pp. 298-99; A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature, II, p. 902.
- 264 Somerset Parish records, in *MHM* LXIX, p. 423.
- 265 *Ibid.*, in *MHM* LXIX, p. 420.
- 266 Stepney Parish, Somerset Co., Md., Register.
- 267 Somerset Co., Md., Will Bk. EB #1, p. 187.
- 268 Stepney Parish, Somerset Co., Md., Register.
- 269 *Ibid.*
- 270 Handy, *op. cit.*, pp. 44, 134-44; Stepney Parish Register.
- 271 *National Intelligencer*, 24 June 1830.
- 272 Manokin Presbyterian Church, Princess Anne, Md., Register.
- 273 Family records of Dr. Henry Parke Custis Wilson, *loc. cit.*
- 274 Somerset Co., Md., Will Bk. EB 1, pp. 78-79.
- 275 Somerset Parish records, in *MHM* LXIX, p. 420.
- 276 *National Intelligencer*, 8 June 1818.
- 277 District of Columbia Will Bk. 2, pp. 67-68 (106-08).
- 278 A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature, I, pp. 304-05.
- 279 Family records of Dr. Henry Parke Custis Wilson, *loc. cit.*
- 280 Somerset Co., Md. Will Bk. EB 17, p. 105.

<sup>281</sup> *A Biographical Dictionary of the Maryland Legislature, II*, pp. 900-01.

<sup>282</sup> Somerset Co., Md., Deed Bk. D, p. 4.

<sup>283</sup> Somerset Co., Md., Will Bk. JP 4, pp. 174-75.

<sup>284</sup> Family records of Dr. Henry Parke Custis Wilson, *loc. cit.*

<sup>285</sup> Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. MH #4, pp. 230-32.

<sup>286</sup> The Maryland Original Research Society of Baltimore, *Bulletin*, III, pp. 11-12.

<sup>287</sup> Handy, *op. cit.*, p. 176.

<sup>288</sup> Harry Pringle Ford, *History of the Manokin Presbyterian Church, Princess Anne, Maryland* (Philadelphia, 1910), p. 70.

<sup>289</sup> Gravestones, Presbyterian Church, Snow Hill, Md., in Maryland Original Research Society of Baltimore, *Bulletin*, I, p. 53.

<sup>290</sup> Handy, *op. cit.*, pp. 111-19.

<sup>291</sup> *Biographical Directory of the American Congress, 1774-1996* (Alexandria, Va., 1997), p. 2070. Maryland Original Research Society of Baltimore, *Bulletin*, III (Baltimore, 1913), p. 26, gives death as 1 Jan.

<sup>292</sup> Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. LPS #1, pp. 9-11.

<sup>293</sup> Handy, *op. cit.*, p. 202. *Federal Gazette*, Baltimore, Md., 8 Jan. 1805, reported her death as 13 Nov. 1804.

<sup>294</sup> *Federal Gazette*, Baltimore, Md., 24 Feb. 1812.

<sup>295</sup> Woodrow T. Wilson, *Thirty Four Families of Old Somerset County*, p. 314.

<sup>296</sup> Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. LPS #1, pp. 340-42.

<sup>297</sup> Family records of Dr. Henry Parke Custis Wilson, *loc. cit.*

<sup>298</sup> Somerset Co., Md., Will Bk. EB #23, pp. 75-76.

<sup>299</sup> William Skirvin Bible (London, 1765), in Northampton County Chapter DAR, "Northampton County Bible Records" (typewritten; n.p., n.d.), II, p. 47.

<sup>300</sup> Northampton Co. Wills &c 28, 1817-22, pp. 411-12.

<sup>301</sup> William Skirvin Bible, *loc. cit.*; Teackle William Jacob Bible (Philadelphia, 1850), in *ibid.*, II, pp. 49-52; gravestones, Wellington, in

Mihalyka, *Gravestone Inscriptions*, pp. 96-97.

<sup>302</sup> Gravestones, Manokin Church, Princess Anne, Md., in Maryland Original Research Society of Baltimore, *Bulletin*, I (Baltimore, 1906), p. 34.

<sup>303</sup> Family records of Dr. Henry Parke Custis Wilson, *loc. cit.*

<sup>304</sup> Manokin Presbyterian Church, Princess Anne, Md., Register.

<sup>305</sup> Handy, *op. cit.*, pp. 17, 59-60.

<sup>306</sup> Somerset Co., Md., Will Bk. EB #17, pp. 410-14. Ford, *op. cit.*, p. 19, states he died 29 July 1795.

<sup>307</sup> Ford, *op. cit.*, p. 78.

<sup>308</sup> Manokin Presbyterian Church, Princess Anne, Md., Register.

<sup>309</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 28, 1788-92, p. 322.

<sup>310</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 10.

<sup>311</sup> Accomack Co. Wills &c 1804-06, p. 672.

<sup>312</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 108.

<sup>313</sup> Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1809-11, p. 394.

<sup>314</sup> Northampton Co. Wills &c 29, 1792-95, p. 120.

<sup>315</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 3.

<sup>316</sup> *Norfolk Herald*, 19 Oct. 1799.

<sup>317</sup> Norfolk City Will Bk. 1, p. 203<sup>1/2</sup>

<sup>318</sup> Leonard, pp. 130, 136, 140, 144, 150, 159, 163, 167, 197.

<sup>319</sup> George Holbert Tucker, *Abstracts from Norfolk City Marriage Bonds (1797-1850)* (n.p., 1934), p. 2.

<sup>320</sup> Northampton Co. Wills &c 29, 1792-95, p. 382.

<sup>321</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 94.

<sup>322</sup> Northampton Co. Order Bk. 32, 1789-95, p. 252.

<sup>323</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 12.

<sup>324</sup> *Virginia Gazette* (Pinkney), 19 Oct. 1775.

<sup>325</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 25, 1772-77, p. 455.

<sup>326</sup> Richmond Co. Will Bk. 7, p. 533. *Virginia Gazette and American Advertiser*, Richmond, 12 April 1786, gives death as 5 April.

<sup>327</sup> *Virginia Gazette* (Purdie), 30 Oct. 1778.

- <sup>328</sup> *Virginia Gazette* (Dixon), 25 Sept. 1779.
- <sup>329</sup> George Harrison Sanford King, *Marriages of Richmond County, Virginia, 1668-1853* (Fredericksburg, 1964), p. 21.
- <sup>330</sup> Isaac Smith Bible, in Jean M. Mihalyka, "Bible Records, Accomack and Northampton Counties, Virginia," Virginia State Archives, Miscellaneous Bible Records, XXX, pp. 119-20.
- <sup>331</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 68.
- <sup>332</sup> *Virginia Argus*, Richmond, 1 Sept. 1801.
- <sup>333</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 86.
- <sup>334</sup> *Enquirer*, Richmond, 23 June 1809.
- <sup>335</sup> Lyon Gardiner Tyler, *Encyclopedia of Virginia Biography* (New York, 1915), II, p. 31; Leonard, pp. xv, 96, 98, 100, 104, 106, 110, 113, 115, 118, 120, 123.
- <sup>336</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 133.
- <sup>337</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 95.
- <sup>338</sup> Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1798-1800, p. 312.
- <sup>339</sup> Named in will of grandmother Smart Springer, *loc. cit.*; Stratton Nottingham, *Accomack Land Causes, 1728-1825* (Bowie, Md., 1990), pp. 96-97; *The Virginia Genealogist*, XVII, pp. 261-62.
- <sup>340</sup> Turman, *op. cit.*, p. 75.
- <sup>341</sup> Accomack Co. District Court Wills & Deeds 1789-99, p. 20.
- <sup>342</sup> Nottingham, *Accomack Land Causes*, pp. 50-51.
- <sup>343</sup> Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1798-1800, p. 242.
- <sup>344</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 66; [Bibles VII, p. 172].
- <sup>345</sup> Gravestone, "Sylvan Retreat," in Mihalyka and Wilson, *op. cit.*, p. 142.
- <sup>346</sup> Gravestone, "Scott Hall," Onancock, in Mihalyka and Wilson, *op. cit.*, p. 142.
- <sup>347</sup> Accomack Co. Wills &c 1806-09, p. 14.
- <sup>348</sup> Accomack Co. Will Bk. 1788-94, p. 782, will of George Corbin, 24 Sept. 1793-29 Oct. 1793.



- <sup>349</sup> Gravestone, "Scott Hall," *loc. cit.*
- <sup>350</sup> Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1842-45, p. 659.
- <sup>351</sup> Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1796-98, p. 355.
- <sup>352</sup> Accomack Co. Wills &c 1798-1800, p. 340.
- <sup>353</sup> Northampton Co. Wills &c 31, 1799-1802, p. 215.
- <sup>354</sup> Accomack Co. Wills &c 1804-06, p. 479.
- <sup>355</sup> Gravestone, "Hills Farm," in Jean Merritt Mihalyka and Faye Downing Wilson, *Graven Stones of Lower Accomack County* (Bowie, Md., 1986), p. 10.
- <sup>356</sup> Accomack Co. Will Bk. 1761-67, p. 137.
- <sup>357</sup> Gravestone, "Hills Farm," in *ES II*, p. 80, without date of death inscribed.
- <sup>358</sup> Accomack Co. District Court Wills & Deeds 1807-30, p. 49.
- <sup>359</sup> Gravestone, "Hills Farm," in Mihalyka and Wilson, *op. cit.*, p. 11.
- <sup>360</sup> Accomack Co. Wills &c 1804-06, p. 486.
- <sup>361</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County, Virginia, 1660/1-1854*, p. 5.
- <sup>362</sup> Accomack Co. Wills &c 1815-17, p. 219.
- <sup>363</sup> Gravestone, "Bowman's Folly," in Mihalyka and Wilson, *op. cit.*, p. 60.
- <sup>364</sup> Gravestone, "Hills Farm," in Mihalyka and Wilson, *op. cit.*, p. 12; *ES II*, p. 984, which show his year of death as 1837.
- <sup>365</sup> Accomack Co. Wills &c 1828-46, p. 146.
- <sup>366</sup> Nora Miller Turman, *Marriage Records of Accomack County, Virginia, 1776-1854* (Bowie, Md., 1994), p. 19.
- <sup>367</sup> Cropper Bible, Virginia Historical Society, Mss:4 C8836:l.
- <sup>368</sup> Gravestone, "Mt. Custis," in Mihalyka and Wilson, *op. cit.*, p. 11, which shows birth as 15 May.
- <sup>369</sup> Bayly-Winder Bible (New York, 1865), in Virginia State Archives, Miscellaneous Bible Records, XXIX, p. 158; gravestone, Bayly Cemetery near Accomack, in Mihalyka and Wilson, *op. cit.*, p. 12, as aged 17 [sic] yrs. 8 mos. 16 days.

<sup>370</sup> Accomack Co. Will Bk. 1828-46, p. 14.

<sup>371</sup> Bayly-Winder Bible, *loc. cit.*

<sup>372</sup> *Ibid.*; gravestone, Bayly Cemetery, in Mihalyka and Wilson, *op. cit.*, p. 12.

<sup>373</sup> Northampton Co. Wills &c 27, 1782-88, p. 341.

<sup>374</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County, Virginia, 1660/1-1854*, p. 15, without year but in 1772 bundle.

<sup>375</sup> *ES I*, p. 67.

<sup>376</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County, Virginia, 1660/1-1854*, p. 48.

<sup>377</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 24, 1766-72, p. 337.

<sup>378</sup> Northampton Co. Wills &c 29, 1793-95, p. 331.

<sup>379</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County, Virginia, 1660/1-1854*, p. 48.

<sup>380</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 85.

## OSBORNE<sup>1</sup>

\*THOMAS OSBORNE a silkman from County Essex, aged 32,<sup>2</sup> came to Virginia, Nov. 1619, in the *Bona Nova*. He may be the Thomas Osborne who was baptized at Kelvedon, near Colchester, co. Essex, on 14 May 1587.<sup>3</sup>

By 16 Feb. 1623/4 he was living at the College Land in Henrico,<sup>4</sup> and, as Lt. Thomas Osborne, was living there 23 Jan. 1624/5 when the muster was taken. No wife was listed with him. He deposed before the General Court, 23 May 1625, concerning provisions and goods sent over in the *Furtherance* for the East India School (in 1622), which were taken by Leonard Huson to Mr. Evans' plantation on the south side of James River where "this examinent and the Colege men then lyved." In the following February Osborne and the three surviving College men (John Wilde, Godfrey Dixsie and William Dalby) moved to the College Land at Arrowhattocks and Wilde and Dixsie both died there that summer.<sup>5</sup> He seems to have been the head of the College Land, for he testified, 9 Jan. 1625/6, that the Rev. Grevell Pooley was to preach there every fourth Sunday but did not appear for eleven weeks.<sup>6</sup> When it was decided, 4 July 1627, to launch an offensive to destroy the corn of the Indians, the forces from the Neck of Land and the College, under Lt. Thomas Osborne, were to attack the Tanx Powhatans. He was still in command 7 March 1628/9.<sup>7</sup>

He served in the General Assembly, 1625, 1628, 1629, 1630, 1632 (two sessions) and 1633, representing the same area under an ever changing succession of names: The College, The Plantation at the College, The Plantations of the College and Neck of Land, Arrowhattocks, Neck of Land and Curies, and Arrowhattocks, Henrico Neck of Land and Curies.<sup>8</sup> No record that he was married or had children has been found.<sup>9</sup>

\*1. THOMAS<sup>1</sup> OSBORNE came to Virginia in the *Francis Bonaventure* in Aug. 1620. He may be the Thomas Osborne, son of Thomas

and Ellen (Goulding) Osborne, who was baptized at Tolleshust Darcy, co. Essex, on 24 Jan. 1607.<sup>[10](#)</sup>

He was living “in the main,” 1623/4,<sup>[11](#)</sup> and at Pasbahaighs, James City,” 1624/5, aged 18, when he was one of the governor’s men. As Thomas Osborne, Junr., he patented, 16 June 1637, 500 acres in Henrico County upon Proctor’s Creek, to be called by the name of Bachelor’s Bank, and included himself among the headrights.<sup>[12](#)</sup> As Capt. Thomas Osborne he patented, 6 Feb. 1637/8, 1000 acres in Henrico, per order of Court 8 Oct. 1634, the land lying on Proctor’s Creek and called “Fearing.”<sup>[13](#)</sup> On 20 Aug. 1642 Thomas<sup>1</sup> Osborne patented 400 acres in Henrico at the head of Coxendale, adjoining land called “Fearing” and “Mount my Lady.”<sup>[14](#)</sup> An Act of Assembly, 6 Jan. 1639/40, named him as a tobacco viewer from the World’s End to Henrico.<sup>[15](#)</sup>

The name of his wife is not known.

Issue: 2. THOMAS<sup>2</sup>; 3. EDWARD<sup>2</sup>.

2. THOMAS<sup>2</sup> OSBORNE (Thomas’) deposed, 2 Dec. 1689, that he was aged 48.<sup>[16](#)</sup> He lived at Coxendale when he patented, 20 April 1685, 85 acres in Henrico on the south side of James River, known as Proctor’s and Ruth, on “Osborne’s ancient patent belonging to Coxendale,” and on 29 April 1692, when he patented 1113 acres in the same vicinity, 1000 acres formerly granted to Capt. Thomas Osborne, “father of this patentee,” were included (the rest being surplus land), known by the name of Coxendale, but by former patent known by the name of Fearing.<sup>[17](#)</sup>

He married (1)\_\_\_\_<sup>[18](#)</sup> and (2), April-Dec. 1688,<sup>[19](#)</sup> Martha\_\_\_\_, aged about 26 in Dec. 1688,<sup>[20](#)</sup> widow of 11. *John<sup>3</sup> Branch* (see BRANCH), who married (3), (license 26) Oct. 1692,<sup>[21](#)</sup> Thomas Edwards. Thomas<sup>2</sup> Osborne left will 2 Oct. 1691-1 June 1692.<sup>[22](#)</sup>

Issue: (by 1) 4. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>; (by 2) 5. JOHN<sup>3</sup>.

3. EDWARD<sup>2</sup> OSBORNE (Thomas<sup>1</sup>) deposed 14 Oct. 1693 that he was aged about 48 years.<sup>[23](#)</sup> He married (1)\_\_\_\_<sup>[24](#)</sup> and (2) (license 15) June 1694,<sup>[25](#)</sup> 5. *Elizabeth<sup>3</sup> (Sheppey) Brown* (see SHEPPEY), widow of Jeremiah Brown. He left will 6 Jan. 1696/7-1 April 1697.<sup>[26](#)</sup>

Issue: (by 1) 6. TABITHA<sup>3</sup>; 7. Martha<sup>3</sup>; 8. EDWARD<sup>3</sup>.

4. THOMAS<sup>3</sup> OSBORNE (Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) sold to Edward<sup>3</sup> Osborne, 30 March 1696, 200 acres in Varina Parish, Henrico County, part of land “where I now live, being known and called by the name of Coxendale... granted to my great grandfather [sic] Captain Thomas Osborne by patent.”<sup>27</sup> He held 288 acres in Henrico, 1704, and left will 27 Feb. 1730/1-June 1733.<sup>28</sup> He married, by 19 Feb. 1688/9,<sup>29</sup> Martha Jones, daughter of Thomas Jones of Bermuda Hundred and his wife Mary.<sup>30</sup>

Issue: 9. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>; 10. Mary<sup>4</sup>, married 54. *Benjamin*<sup>4</sup> *Branch* (see BRANCH); 11. Martha<sup>4</sup>;<sup>31</sup> 12. EDWARD<sup>4</sup>; 13. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>, died before 1731, unmarried; 14. Sisely<sup>4</sup>, retarded or simple minded.

5. JOHN<sup>3</sup> OSBORNE (Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), under guardianship of his brother, 1708,<sup>32</sup> left will, now lost, 29 Oct. 1743-May 1744.<sup>33</sup> He married (1)\_\_\_\_ and (2) 165. *Edith*<sup>5</sup> (*Harris*) *Trent* (see BRANCH), widow of Henry Trent,<sup>34</sup> who married (3) Peter Fitzpatrick.<sup>35</sup>

Issue: (by 1) 15. JOHN<sup>4</sup>; (by 2) 16. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>; 17. Phoebe<sup>4</sup>, chose Peter Fitzpatrick as her guardian, 4 May 1753,<sup>36</sup> married 93. *Edward*<sup>5</sup> *Friend* (see COX); 18. FRANCIS<sup>4</sup>.

6. TABITHA<sup>3</sup> OSBORNE (Edward<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married (1), about 1695,<sup>37</sup> 16. *Benjamin*<sup>3</sup> *Branch* (see BRANCH) and (2), 21 Feb. 1706/7,<sup>38</sup> Thomas Cheatham, Jr., who deposed, 25 July 1749, he was aged 69<sup>39</sup> and left will 29 March 1756-1 Jan. 1762.<sup>40</sup>

Issue: (by 1) see BRANCH; (by 2) [CHEATHAM]<sup>41</sup> 19. (probably) Edward<sup>4</sup>; 20. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>; 21. FRANCIS<sup>4</sup>; 22. CHARLES<sup>4</sup>; 23. JAMES<sup>4</sup>; 24. LEONARD<sup>4</sup>; 25. (DAUGHTER)<sup>4</sup>.

8. EDWARD<sup>3</sup> ORBORNE (Edward<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), having arrived at the age of 18, chose Thomas Branch as his guardian, 1 Nov. 1707, his estate being then in the hands of Thomas Cheatham, Jr., and Tabitha his wife.<sup>42</sup> He owned land at Coxendale<sup>43</sup> and died before 5 Oct. 1724 when his widow was granted administration on his estate.<sup>44</sup> He married 21. *Agnes*<sup>4</sup> *Branch* (see BRANCH), who married (2) John Worsham, Jr.

Issue: 26. EDWARD<sup>4</sup>; 27 WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>; 28. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup>.

9. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> OSBORNE (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) resided on a portion of his father's land in Henrico County but became financially involved and moved to Amelia County where he acquired 400 acres on Sayler's Creek. He remained there until 18 June 1742 when he sold that land.<sup>45</sup> He was granted a license to keep an ordinary at his dwelling, 20 May 1743,<sup>46</sup> but soon moved with his son Reps to the part of Brunswick County which became Lunenburg County. He died before 4 Feb. 1755 when the inventory of his estate was ordered made.<sup>47</sup> He married Ann Worsham, daughter of John Worsham.<sup>48</sup>

Issue: 29. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>; 30. REPS<sup>5</sup>; 31. Martha<sup>5</sup>, married 173. *William<sup>5</sup> Harris* (see BRANCH); 32. (possibly) Edward<sup>5</sup>, on Amelia County tithable list, 1746; 33. (possibly) JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 34. (possibly) Daniel<sup>5</sup>, on Lunenburg County tithable list, 1764, with Reps Osborne, purchased 150 acres on both sides of Mudy's Branch, 9 Aug. 1764.<sup>49</sup>

12. EDWARD<sup>4</sup> OSBORNE (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Amelia County and after about 1746 of Henrico County, married Frances\_\_\_, perhaps 84. *Frances<sup>4</sup> (Hancock) Waddill* (see HARRIS, Thomas), who relinquished dower when he sold land 12-13 April 1741.<sup>50</sup>

Issue:<sup>51</sup> 35. Samuel<sup>5</sup>.

15. JOHN<sup>4</sup> OSBORNE (John<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Chesterfield County, left will 27 March 1760-6 June 1760.<sup>52</sup> He married 96. *Ann<sup>5</sup> Friend* (see COX).

Issue: 36. John<sup>5</sup>, died by 10 Sept. 1788 when administration on his estate was granted to Daniel McCullum and Robert Donald;<sup>53</sup> 37. Thomas<sup>5</sup>; 38. Frances<sup>5</sup>, died by 14 Sept. 1798 when Edward Friend was granted administration on her estate;<sup>54</sup> 39. Martha<sup>5</sup>, married (1) Daniel McCallum of Chesterfield County who left will 5 Jan. 1795-13 Sept. 1795,<sup>55</sup> and (2) 405. Dr. *Philip<sup>6</sup> Turpin* (see BRANCH); 40. Ann<sup>5</sup>, married (1), Nov. 1789,<sup>56</sup> Robert Donald of Chesterfield County, a partner in the firm of James & Robert Donald & Company of Glasgow, Scotland, and merchant of Petersburg, who left will 23 June 1791-9 July 1792,<sup>57</sup> and (2), 27 Oct. 1799,<sup>58</sup> Thomas Augustus Taylor, widower of 44. Martha<sup>5</sup> Osborne, who

represented Chesterfield County in the House of Delegates, 1794-95, 1798-1801.<sup>59</sup>

16. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> OSBORNE (John<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Chesterfield County, left will 13 Nov. 1781-4 Jan. 1782.<sup>60</sup> He married 97. Frances<sup>5</sup> Friend (see COX), who left will 25 Feb. 1793-10 June 1793.<sup>61</sup>

Issue: 41. Anne<sup>5</sup>, died 13 Feb. 1792 at "Chestnut Hill," Chesterfield County,<sup>62</sup> left will 23 Jan. 1792-9 April 1792;<sup>63</sup> 42. Thomas<sup>5</sup>, chose Daniel McCallum as his guardian, 11 Feb. 1790,<sup>64</sup> left will 12 March 1795-14 April 1795,<sup>65</sup> unmarried; 43. Francis<sup>5</sup>; 44. MARTHA<sup>5</sup>.

18. FRANCIS<sup>4</sup> OSBORNE (John<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Chesterfield County, left will 1 Dec. 1791-codicil 28 Oct. 1792-11 Feb. 1793.<sup>66</sup> He married Mary (Hardaway?).

Issue: 45. Daniel<sup>5</sup>; 46. Francis<sup>5</sup>, married, 23 July 1789,<sup>67</sup> Martha Field Walthall; 47. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup>; 48. John<sup>5</sup>; 49. MARY HARDAWAY<sup>5</sup>; 50. Jane<sup>5</sup>; 51. Edith Harris<sup>5</sup>, married, as his (2) wife, Thomas Wooldridge, who married (1) 83. Mary<sup>5</sup> (Bass) Clay (see CLAY);<sup>68</sup> 52. Martha<sup>5</sup>; 53. Lucy<sup>5</sup>; 54. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, perhaps married, (consent 27) Feb. 1808,<sup>69</sup> Bernard Markham.

20. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> CHEATHAM (Tabitha<sup>3</sup> Osborne, Edward<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Chesterfield County, left will 3 May 1770-1 Feb. 1771.<sup>70</sup> He married Ann Pride, daughter of Halcott Pride.<sup>71</sup>

Issue: [CHEATHAM]<sup>72</sup> 55. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>; 56. JOSIAH<sup>5</sup>; 57. LEONARD<sup>5</sup>; 58. DANIEL<sup>5</sup>; 59. Samuel<sup>5</sup>, of Lunenburg County, died after 1800, married Sarah\_\_\_\_; 60. OBADIAH<sup>5</sup>; 61. ISHAM<sup>5</sup>; 62. TABITHA<sup>5</sup>; 63. ANN<sup>5</sup>; 64. MARY.

21. FRANCIS<sup>4</sup> CHEATHAM (Tabitha<sup>3</sup> Osborne, Edward<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Chesterfield County, left will 3 Dec. 1785-9 Oct. 1788.<sup>73</sup> He married Mary Pride, daughter of Halcott Pride.

Issue: [CHEATHAM]<sup>74</sup> 65. FRANCIS<sup>5</sup>; 66. HENRY<sup>5</sup>; 67. JAMES<sup>5</sup>; 68. (DAUGHTER)<sup>5</sup>; 69. Martha<sup>5</sup>, married, (bond 9) Dec. 1771,<sup>75</sup> John Hill; 70. Jane<sup>5</sup>, married, (bond 9) Oct. 1773,<sup>76</sup> Hezekiah Turpin; 71. PHEBE<sup>5</sup>.

22. CHARLES<sup>4</sup> CHEATHAM (Tabitha<sup>3</sup> Osborne, Edward<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Chesterfield County, died between 8 Aug. 1769 and 5 Oct. 1770.<sup>77</sup> He married 146. *Obedience*<sup>5</sup> *Cheatham* (see BRANCH).

Issue: [CHEATHAM]<sup>78</sup> 72. Charles<sup>5</sup>; 73. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 74. BARNET [BERNARD]<sup>5</sup>; 75. OBEDIENCE<sup>5</sup>; 76. TABITHA<sup>5</sup>; 77. Phebe<sup>5</sup>, married, 6 Nov. 1788,<sup>79</sup> Henry Cook; 78. Sarah<sup>5</sup>, died before 4 Sept. 1778,<sup>80</sup> married John Stewart; 79. ANN<sup>5</sup>.

23. JAMES<sup>4</sup> CHEATHAM (Tabitha<sup>3</sup> Osborne, Edward<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Amelia County, died after April 1788.<sup>81</sup> He presumably married\_\_\_\_.

Issue: [CHEATHAM]<sup>82</sup> 80. (probably) ARCHER<sup>5</sup>; 81. (probably) DAVID<sup>5</sup>; 82. (probably) Joshua<sup>5</sup>.

24. LEONARD<sup>4</sup> CHEATHAM (Tabitha<sup>3</sup> Osborne, Edward<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Amelia County and later of Mecklenburg County, left will 5 Feb. 1776-9 Nov. 1778.<sup>83</sup> He married Elizabeth (Green) Dawson, who left will 15 Feb. 1799-10 March 1800.<sup>84</sup>

Issue: [CHEATHAM] 83. LEONARD<sup>5</sup>; 84. Pheby<sup>5</sup>, married 73. *Charles*<sup>5</sup> *Clay* (see CLAY); 85. ABRAHAM<sup>5</sup>; 86. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, married, (bond 28) Aug. 1778,<sup>85</sup> Daniel Wilson; 87. ANN<sup>5</sup>; 88. Tabitha<sup>5</sup>, married, about 1777, John Wilson; 89. JAMES<sup>5</sup>; 90. Edward<sup>5</sup>, married, (bond 20) Feb. 1792,<sup>86</sup> Nancy Davis, daughter of Baxter Davis.

25. (DAUGHTER)<sup>4</sup> CHEATHAM (Tabitha<sup>3</sup> Osborne, Edward<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married, as his (1) wife, Josiah Hatcher of Goochland County who left will 12 Nov. 1761-16 March 1762.<sup>87</sup>

Issue: [HATCHER]<sup>88</sup> 91. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>; 92. Josiah<sup>5</sup>, left will 14 April 1799-21 Oct. 1800.<sup>89</sup>

26. EDWARD<sup>4</sup> OSBORNE (Edward<sup>3</sup>, Edward<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Chesterfield County, left will 21 April 1781-6 July 1781.<sup>90</sup> He married 121. *Elizabeth*<sup>5</sup> *Eppes* (see EPES).

Issue: 94. Edward<sup>5</sup>, recommended as ensign in Capt. Royall's company of Chesterfield County militia, 6 Sept. 1776, left will 7 March 1783-4 April 1783,<sup>91</sup> unmarried; 95. LUCY<sup>5</sup>; 96. Agnes<sup>5</sup>, married 72. *Thomas*<sup>5</sup> *Goode* (see BRANCH); 97. ELIZABETH EPPES<sup>5</sup>.



27. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> OSBORNE (Edward<sup>3</sup>, Edward<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Amelia County, left will 22 Oct. 1786-25 Jan. 1787.<sup>[92](#)</sup> He married, (bond 15) June 1744,<sup>[93](#)</sup> 66. *Elizabeth*<sup>5</sup> *Tanner* (see BRANCH), who left will 7 April 1794-27 Nov. 1794.<sup>[94](#)</sup>

Issue: 98. ABNER<sup>5</sup>; 99. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 100. Branch<sup>5</sup>, of Amelia County, left will 16 July 1799-24 Oct. 1799;<sup>[95](#)</sup> 101. MICHAL<sup>5</sup>; 102. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>.

28. JOSEPH<sup>4</sup> OSBORNE (Edward<sup>3</sup>, Edward<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Amelia County, married, 19 May 1749,<sup>[96](#)</sup> Ann Jones, daughter of Abraham and Sarah (Batte) Jones.

Issue: 103. Sarah<sup>5</sup>; 104. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, married, (bond 1) Jan. 1783,<sup>[97](#)</sup> Abraham Marshall; 105. Ann<sup>5</sup>; 106. Agnes<sup>5</sup>, married, (bond 25) July 1791,<sup>[98](#)</sup> as his (2) wife, Capt. Daniel Wooldridge,<sup>[99](#)</sup> of Chesterfield County, private in the 1st Virginia Regiment, 1777-80, who left will 20 Dec. 1820-10 Sept. 1822;<sup>[100](#)</sup> 107. Margaret<sup>5</sup>.

29. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> OSBORNE (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Prince Edward County, left **will 14** Feb. 1787-16 July 1787.<sup>[101](#)</sup> He married Elizabeth Hendricks, daughter of Hans and Rachel (\_\_\_\_) Hendricks.

Issue: 108. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, perhaps married, (bond 2) June 1779,<sup>[102](#)</sup> Betty Ward Estes; 109. John Hendrick<sup>6</sup>, died about 1839, married, (bond 2) July 1798,<sup>[103](#)</sup> Susannah R. Goode; 110. Daniel Worsham<sup>6</sup>, born 4 Aug. 1772, died 23 Aug. 1836.<sup>[104](#)</sup> of Charlotte County and later of Mason Co., Ky., married, 27 Dec. 1798.<sup>[105](#)</sup> Martha Frances Collier; 111. Reps<sup>6</sup>, of Prince Edward County and later of Charlotte County, married, 31 Dec. 1818,<sup>[106](#)</sup> Lettice Mullins; 112. Rachel Anne<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_\_Williams; 113. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_\_Morris; 114. Sally<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_\_Morris; 115. Drucilla [Priscilla]<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 16) Dec. 1786,<sup>[107](#)</sup> Thomas Beadel [Bedel] of Amelia County; 116. Frances<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_\_Beadel [Bedel].

30. REPS<sup>5</sup> OSBORNE (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 28 Jan. 1808-6 June 1808.<sup>[108](#)</sup> He he purchased 165 acres on both sides of Bluestone Creek, 30 Dec. 1752,<sup>[109](#)</sup> owned 965 acres in Lunenburg County, 1764, and later moved to Charlotte County. He married\_\_\_\_.

Issue: 117. Anne<sup>6</sup>, married 254. *Francis<sup>6</sup> Barnes* (see COX); 118. Reps<sup>6</sup>, died 16 Feb. 1831, [110](#) ensign and captain of Charlotte County militia, 1788-1805, justice and sheriff of Charlotte County, married, 14 Jan. 1806, [111](#) Rebecca Goode; 119. Phoebe<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 29) Oct. 1782, [112](#) Solomon Harman Elam, born Oct. 1758 in Charlotte County, private in 4th Virginia Regiment, 1776-78, [113](#) lieutenant of Charlotte County militia, 1787, died 23 June 1843; [114](#) 120. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, died before 5 Nov. 1799 when Reps Osborne was granted administration on his estate, [115](#) of Charlotte County, married, 10 Aug. 1797, [116](#) Amy Gilliam, who left will 13 June 1801-7 Dec. 1801; [117](#) 121. Philip<sup>6</sup>, born 1765, died 1828, of Charlotte County and later of Rutherford Co., Tenn., married, 12 Sept. 1797, [118](#) Elizabeth Gayle, who died 1835; 122. Jones<sup>6</sup>, died before June 1810 when the inventory of his estate was returned, [119](#) took oaths as ensign of Charlotte County militia, 6 June 1808, [120](#) married, (bond 12) June 1797, [121](#) Nancy Fowlkes who married (2), 4 March 1819, [122](#) William Callis and left will 11 June 1835-Jan. 1848; [123](#) 123. Samuel<sup>6</sup>; 124. Edward<sup>6</sup>, of Charlotte County and later of Floyd Co., Ky., married, 25 Dec. 1794, [124](#) Sarah Burchett.

33. JOHN<sup>5</sup> OSBORNE (TThomas<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) died before 26 June 1752 when Matthew Wells gave bond as his administrator. [125](#) He patented 400 acres in Amelia County on the lower side of West's Creek on both sides of Rockey Run, 20 July 1738, [126](#) out of which he sold 150 acres on 21 Sept. 1739 and 200 acres on 14 July 1743. [127](#) He married Mary\_\_, who relinquished dower when he sold land 21 Sept. 1739 [128](#) and joined their son John<sup>6</sup> in selling the remaining 50 acres, 4 Sept. 1760. [129](#)

Issue: 125. John<sup>6</sup>, of Charlotte County, 26 Oct. 1770, when he sold 100 acres in "Nataway Parish in Amealy Co." [130](#) later of Laurens Co., S.C., where, 9 Feb. 1789, joined by wife Jeriah\_\_, he sold part of land he had patented. [131](#)

44. MARTHA<sup>5</sup> OSBORNE (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married, 30 Nov. 1788, [132](#) Dr. Thomas Augustus Taylor, who married (2) 41. Ann<sup>5</sup> (Osborne) Donald.

Issue: [TAYLOR] 126. Thomas Osborne<sup>6</sup>, died 18 Jan. 1835 at "Salisbury," Chesterfield County, aged 45.<sup>[133](#)</sup>

47. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup> OSBORNE (Francis<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 13 May 1824-12 July 1824.<sup>[134](#)</sup> He married, (bond 13) Feb. 1783,<sup>[135](#)</sup> Mary<sup>7</sup> Walthall, daughter of 439. *William*<sup>6</sup> *Walthall* (see BRANCH), who was born 28 June 1766.<sup>[136](#)</sup>

Issue: 127. William M.<sup>6</sup>, born about 1786, died 1870-73, farmer of Chesterfield County,<sup>[137](#)</sup> married (bond 24) Feb. 1812,<sup>[138](#)</sup> Elizabeth Roberts, born about 1794, died July 1873;<sup>[139](#)</sup> 127A. John<sup>6</sup>; 127B. Archard<sup>6</sup>; 127C. Martha<sup>6</sup>, married, 8 Nov. 1821,<sup>[140](#)</sup> John Whiting Jones.

49. MARY HARDAWAY<sup>5</sup> OSBORNE (Francis<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married, 11 July 1789,<sup>[141](#)</sup> as his (2) wife, George Markham, who left will 24 Oct. 1800-8 Dec. 1800.<sup>[142](#)</sup>

Issue: [MARKHAM] 128. Martha<sup>6</sup>; 129. Francis O.<sup>6</sup>, of Chesterfield County, married (1), 10 Oct. 1821,<sup>[143](#)</sup> 1102. *Emily S.*<sup>6</sup> *Woodson* (see WOODSON), born 3 Nov. 1798, and (2), (bond 19) June 1834,<sup>[144](#)</sup> Susan Somervill; 130. George<sup>6</sup>; 131. Vincent<sup>6</sup>, born 11 Dec. 1800, died 17 April 1883, married, 3 May 1821,<sup>[145](#)</sup> Obedience Thomas Beasley, born 6 April 1804-26 Aug. 1858.<sup>[146](#)</sup>

55. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> CHEATHAM(Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Tabitha<sup>3</sup> Osborne, Edward<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) of Chesterfield County, died between 28 June 1792 and 8 Dec. 1794.<sup>[147](#)</sup> He married Avis Rudd, who left will 20 Sept. 1818-14 Dec. 1818.<sup>[148](#)</sup>

Issue: [CHEATHAM]<sup>[149](#)</sup> 132. Bernard<sup>6</sup>, of Campbell County, married (1), 15 Dec. 1785,<sup>[150](#)</sup> 178. Ann<sup>6</sup> Rudd and (2), about 1792,<sup>[151](#)</sup> Lucy Robertson; 133. Robertson<sup>6</sup>, of Campbell County, married, 10 Feb. 1789,<sup>[152](#)</sup> 177. Martha<sup>6</sup> Ellett; 134. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, married, 18 Oct. 1792,<sup>[153](#)</sup> 207. Nancy<sup>6</sup> Rudd; 135. Peter<sup>6</sup>, left will 18 April 1826-8 May 1826,<sup>[154](#)</sup> of Campbell County, married, 2 Feb. 1797,<sup>[155](#)</sup> Sally Cheatham; 136. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, of Lunenburg County, married, (bond 21) Nov. 1797,<sup>[156](#)</sup> Polly Rowlett; 137. Eleazer<sup>6</sup>, of Lunenburg County, married, 1801-02,<sup>[157](#)</sup> Martha Roberson;

138. Prudence<sup>6</sup>, married 170. Thomas<sup>6</sup> Ellett; 139. Tabitha<sup>6</sup>, married, 25 March 1795,'<sup>158</sup> John Coats.

56. JOSIAH<sup>5</sup> CHEATHAM (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Tabitha<sup>3</sup> Osborne, Edward<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), left will 9 Jan. 1793-9 Dec. 1793.'<sup>159</sup> He married (1) Millicent Lipscomb, daughter of Henry Lipscomb, and (2) Amelia (Clark) Lester, daughter of Ellison and Blanch (\_\_\_\_) Clark and widow of Josiah Lester. They resided in Chesterfield County.

Issue: [CHEATHAM]<sup>160</sup> 140. Millicent<sup>6</sup>, married, 24 Nov. 1784,<sup>161</sup> Branch Tucker; 141. John<sup>6</sup>; 142. Ann<sup>6</sup>; 143. Prudence<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 13) Dec. 1808,<sup>162</sup> James Fowlkes; 144. Josiah<sup>6</sup>; 145. Isham<sup>6</sup>, married, 20 Feb. 1820,<sup>163</sup> Prudence Foulks.

57. LEONARD<sup>5</sup> CHEATHAM (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Tabitha<sup>3</sup> Osborne, Edward<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Chesterfield County, left will 20 Sept. 1798-8 Oct. 1798.'<sup>164</sup> He married Martha (Walthall?).

Issue: [CHEATHAM]<sup>165</sup> 146. Ann<sup>6</sup>, married, 1785-86,<sup>166</sup> Robert Goode, born 22 Jan. 1766, of "Clover Hill," Chesterfield County,<sup>167</sup> who married (2), 9 Oct. 1806,<sup>168</sup> Mary Watkins; 147. Leonard<sup>6</sup>, married (1), (consent 11) Sept. 1788,<sup>169</sup> Mary Walthall and (2), 3 Feb. 1798,<sup>170</sup> Nancy Shackelford, who married (2), (bond 15) June 1818,<sup>171</sup> William Sublett; 148. Josiah<sup>6</sup>, perhaps married (1), (consent 12) Nov. 1789,<sup>172</sup> Rebecca Morgan and (2), 14 Feb. 1793,<sup>173</sup> Ann Walthall; 149. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, probably married, (bond 18) Oct. 1804,<sup>174</sup> Salley Ellis; 150. Archer<sup>6</sup>, married Susanna Long, born 9 Oct. 1775, died 12 Feb. 1808,<sup>175</sup> and moved to Robertson Co., Tenn.; 151. Martha Walthall<sup>6</sup>, married, 3 March 1796,<sup>176</sup> John Goode, born 22 Jan. 1766, died after 1814, of Chesterfield County.<sup>177</sup>

58. DANIEL<sup>5</sup> CHEATHAM (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Tabitha<sup>3</sup> Osborne, Edward<sup>2</sup>, Thomas'), of Mecklenburg County, died about 1815.<sup>178</sup> He married\_\_\_\_.

Issue: [CHEATHAM]<sup>179</sup> 152. Obadiah<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 21) Dec. 1787,<sup>180</sup> Lucy Jones, and moved to Washington Co., Ky.; 153. Phebe<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 14) Dec, 1789,<sup>181</sup> George Hightower Walker; 154. Daniel<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 21) June 1790,<sup>182</sup> Rebecca Cooper, and moved to Washington Co., Ky.; 155. Reuben<sup>6</sup>, married, 13 Sept. 1803,<sup>183</sup> Betsy

Thompson; 156. Bartley<sup>6</sup>, married (1)\_\_\_and (2), 1812, Jane Walker; 157. John<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 23) Feb. 1808,[184](#) Nancy Vaughan; 158. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, married (1), (bond 12) May 1800,[185](#) Elizabeth Keeton and (2), (bond 22) Dec. 1803,[186](#) Nancy Davis; 159. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 8) Dec. 1800,[187](#) Charles Smithson; 160. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married, 31 Aug. 1803,[188](#) Joseph Keeton; 161. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 10) Oct. 1804,[189](#) William Davis.

60. OBADIAH<sup>5</sup> CHEATHAM (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Tabitha<sup>3</sup> Osborne, Edward<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Chesterfield County, died before 3 Jan. 1777 when his widow was granted administration on his estate.[190](#) He married Margaret Rudd, who married (2) 74. Barnet<sup>5</sup> Cheatham.

Issue: [CHEATHAM][191](#) 162. Arthur<sup>6</sup>, of Charlotte County, 2 Oct. 1793, when he and his wife sold the land which had belonged to his father,[192](#) and later of Jefferson Co., Ga.,[193](#) married, 5 Nov. 1789,[194](#) Nancy Hancock; 163. Lavinia [Vina]<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 1) Oct. 1792,[195](#) Thomas Hancock.

61. ISHAM<sup>5</sup> CHEATHAM (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Tabitha<sup>3</sup> Osborne, Edward<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Chesterfield County, died before 14 Dec. 1794 when Richard Elam and Leonard Cheatham were granted administration on his estate. [196](#) He married, (bond 7) April 1775,[197](#) Phebe Elam, daughter of James Elam,[198](#) born 27 April 1758.[199](#)

Issue: [CHEATHAM][200](#) 164. Isham<sup>6</sup>, died 28 Oct. 1839 at Lower Byrd, Goochland County, aged 56,[201](#) married, (bond 18) Dec. 1806,[202](#) Hannah Spears; 165. Tabitha Obedience<sup>6</sup>, born about 1786, married (1), 9 Nov. 1809,[203](#) Tapley Goodeand(2), (bond 22) Oct. 1815,[204](#) Robert Elliott; 166. Polly Ward<sup>6</sup>, married 236. *William<sup>6</sup> Gates* (see EPES); 167. Ann Pride<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 2) Feb. 1809,[205](#) John Labarreaire; 168. Col. Zaccheus Elam<sup>6</sup>, born about 1794 in Chesterfield County, farmer of Appomattox County,[206](#) justice, represented Campbell County in the House of Delegates, 1832-33, 1838, and Appomattox County, 1847-49,1852-54,[207](#) president of Board of Trustees of Union Academy, married (1), (bond 26) July 1815,[208](#) Martha Ellett, born about 1796, and (2), 1 Jan. 1857,[209](#) Prudence Ellett, born about 1776; 169. (Child)<sup>6</sup>.

62. TABITHA<sup>5</sup> CHEATHAM (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Tabitha<sup>3</sup> Osborne, Edward<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), married Robert Ellett, who left will 2 Sept. 1799-1 Feb. 1804.<sup>[210](#)</sup>

Issue: [ELLETT]<sup>[211](#)</sup> 170. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, married, about 1794, 138. Prudence<sup>6</sup> Cheatham; 171. William<sup>6</sup>, married, 2 March 1785,<sup>[212](#)</sup> 179. Phebe<sup>6</sup> Rudd; 172. Robert<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 4) Feb. 1793,<sup>[213](#)</sup> Mary Wilson; 173. Archibald<sup>6</sup>, married, 28 Feb. 1795,<sup>[214](#)</sup> Tabitha Robertson; 174. Dabney<sup>6</sup>, married, 1796-97,<sup>[215](#)</sup> Phebe Baugh Walthall; 175. Josiah<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 22) Feb. 1803,<sup>[216](#)</sup> Mary M. Sublett; 176. Ann<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 20) Jan. 1784,<sup>[217](#)</sup> Thomas Baker; 177. Martha<sup>6</sup>, married 133. Robertson<sup>6</sup> Cheatham.

63. ANN<sup>5</sup> CHEATHAM (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Tabitha<sup>3</sup> Osborne, Edward<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), born 5 April 1749, married Thomas Rudd, Jr., of Chesterfield County, who left will 7 Aug. 1791-2 Jan. 1792.<sup>[218](#)</sup>

Issue: [RUDD]<sup>[219](#)</sup> 178. Ann<sup>6</sup>, married 132. Bernard<sup>6</sup> Cheatham; 179. Phebe<sup>6</sup>, married 171. William<sup>6</sup> Ellett; 180. John<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 18) Sept. 1789,<sup>[220](#)</sup> Sinai Clarke; 181. Tabitha<sup>6</sup>, died 25 June 1845 in Halifax County, married, 2 May 1795,<sup>[221](#)</sup> as his (3) wife, Nathan Penick, born 22 Aug. 1769, died 27 July 1853,<sup>[222](#)</sup> left will 12 Nov. 1847-22 Aug. 1853,<sup>[223](#)</sup> of Prince Edward County and later of Halifax County;<sup>[224](#)</sup> 182. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married, 6 April 1795,<sup>[225](#)</sup> John Pinchback; 183. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>; 184. Rebeckah<sup>6</sup>; 185. Samuel<sup>6</sup>; 186. Thomas<sup>6</sup>; 187. Joseph<sup>6</sup>, left will 23 Oct. 1797-8 Jan. 1798.<sup>[226](#)</sup>

64. MARY<sup>5</sup> CHEATHAM (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Tabitha<sup>3</sup> Osborne, Edward<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married, (bond 22) Oct. 1778,<sup>[227](#)</sup> Simon Hancock, son of John Hancock, of Chesterfield County, who died before 30 Nov. 1804.<sup>[228](#)</sup>

Issue: [HANCOCK]<sup>[229](#)</sup> 187A. Green<sup>6</sup>, married (1), 3 March 1803,<sup>[230](#)</sup> Janey Martin and (2), 2 Dec. 1819,<sup>[231](#)</sup> Irenia Brummall; 187B. Samuel<sup>6</sup>.

65. FRANCIS<sup>5</sup> CHEATHAM (Francis<sup>4</sup>, Tabitha<sup>3</sup> Osborne, Edward<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Cumberland County and later of Chesterfield County, died before 5 Feb. 1773 when his widow was granted administration of his estate.<sup>[232](#)</sup> He married Hannah Rudd.



Issue: [CHEATHAM]<sup>233</sup> 188. Patience Pleasants<sup>6</sup>, married, 15 April 1784,<sup>234</sup> Amasa Baugh; 189. Mary Ann Pride<sup>6</sup>, married, 7 March 1787,<sup>235</sup> Elijah Palmore.

66. HENRY<sup>5</sup> CHEATHAM (Francis<sup>4</sup>, Tabitha<sup>3</sup> Osborne, Edward<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), captain and major of Chesterfield County militia during the Revolutionary War, died before 9 Sept. 1790 when his widow and son Henry<sup>7</sup> were granted administration on his estate.<sup>236</sup> He married Elizabeth Elam, who left will 26 Feb. 1798-10 Sept. 1798.<sup>237</sup>

Issue: [CHEATHAM]<sup>238</sup> 190. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married William Elam; 191. Henry<sup>6</sup>, born 3 Sept. 1769, died 12 March 1794[?], left will 5 June 1793-8 Dec. 1794,<sup>239</sup> married, 30 July 1789,<sup>240</sup> Mary Lockett, born 13 Aug. 1774, died 10 May 1808,<sup>241</sup> 192. Ann<sup>6</sup>, perhaps married William Roberts; 193. Michel<sup>6</sup>, married, 13 March 1794,<sup>242</sup> William Branch Elam; 194. Francis<sup>6</sup>, left will 26 Feb. 1812-12 Aug. 1812,<sup>243</sup> married Dianna B.\_\_\_\_; 195. William<sup>6</sup>; 196. Phebe<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 11) May 1796,<sup>244</sup> ElamLockett; 197. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 5) March 1796,<sup>245</sup> John Farley; 198. Abijah<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 23) Dec. 1803,<sup>246</sup> Sally Akin; 199. Pleasant<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 18) Dec. 1805,<sup>247</sup> Martha Walthall; 200. Matthew<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 21) Dec. 1807,<sup>248</sup> Elizabeth Green Elam, who married (2), (bond 10) March 1812,<sup>249</sup> Josiah Flournoy; 201. Daniel<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 31) Jan. 1814,<sup>250</sup> Martha Branch; 202. Richard<sup>6</sup>, married, 26 Sept. 1811,<sup>251</sup> Phebe W. Porter.

67. JAMES<sup>5</sup> CHEATHAM (Francis<sup>4</sup>, Tabitha<sup>3</sup> Osborne, Edward<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), died before 3 June 1774 when his brother Francis was granted administration on his estate.<sup>252</sup> He married\_\_\_\_.

Issue: [CHEATHAM] 203. James<sup>6</sup>, left will 20 Feb. 1797-10 July 1797,<sup>253</sup> unmarried; 204. (perhaps) Dinah<sup>6</sup>, married. 1785-86, Tapley Mahanes.<sup>254</sup>

68. (DAUGHTER)<sup>5</sup> CHEATHAM (Francis<sup>4</sup>, Tabitha<sup>3</sup> Osborne, Edward<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), married Francis Lockett.

Issue: [LOCKETT]<sup>255</sup> 205. James<sup>6</sup>; 206. Francis<sup>6</sup>, married, (consent 16) May 1783,<sup>256</sup> 334. Rhoda<sup>6</sup> Wooldridge (see CLAY).

71. PHEBE<sup>5</sup> CHEATHAM (Francis<sup>4</sup>, Tabitha<sup>3</sup> Osborne, Edward<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), married William Rudd of Chesterfield County, on whose estate Phebe was granted administration 2 Aug. 1782.<sup>[257](#)</sup>

Issue:<sup>[258](#)</sup> [RUDD] 207. Nancy<sup>6</sup>, married 134. Samuel<sup>6</sup> Cheatham; 208. Martha<sup>6</sup>; 209. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, married (1), (bond 24) Oct. 1796,<sup>[259](#)</sup> Archer Cheatham and (2), 16 Dec. 1819,<sup>[260](#)</sup> Mack Wilkinson; 210. Mary<sup>6</sup>.

73. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> CHEATHAM (Charles<sup>4</sup>, Tabitha<sup>3</sup> Osborne, Edward<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) died 30 Aug. 1823 in Charlotte County, aged 74.<sup>[261](#)</sup> He married (1)\_\_\_\_<sup>[262](#)</sup> and (2), 10 Nov. 1785,<sup>[263](#)</sup> Nancy Clark Smith, who died 19 Feb. 1824 in Charlotte County.<sup>[264](#)</sup>

Issue: [CHEATHAM] (by 1) 211. Bernard<sup>6</sup>, died 23 Jan. 1818, private in the Revolutionary War,<sup>[265](#)</sup> of Charlotte County, married, 10 Dec. 1791,<sup>[266](#)</sup> Judith Hampton, who deposed 11 Dec. 1839 she was aged 79; (by 2) Unidentified.

74. BARNET [BERNARD]<sup>5</sup> CHEATHAM (Charles<sup>4</sup>, Tabitha<sup>3</sup> Osborne, Edward<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Charlotte County, married, (bond 23) Feb. 1778,<sup>[267](#)</sup> Margaret (Rudd) Cheatham, widow of 60. Obadiah<sup>5</sup> Cheatham.

Issue: [CHEATHAM]<sup>[268](#)</sup> 212. Thomas Rudd<sup>6</sup>; 213. Charles<sup>6</sup>; 214. Obedience<sup>6</sup>; 215. Nancy<sup>6</sup>.

75. OBEDIENCE<sup>5</sup> CHEATHAM (Charles<sup>4</sup>, Tabitha<sup>3</sup> Osborne, Edward<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), married Benjamin Beasley, son of Thomas and Tabitha (Cheatham) Beasley, who left will 12 Dec. 1781-2 Aug. 1782.<sup>[269](#)</sup>

Issue: [BEASLEY]<sup>[270](#)</sup> 216. Archibald<sup>6</sup>, died young; 217. Susanna<sup>6</sup>; 218. Tabitha<sup>6</sup>, died unmarried; 219. Obedience<sup>6</sup>, perhaps married, (consent 23) Jan. 1802,<sup>[271](#)</sup> Zachary Tatum; 220. (Daughter)<sup>6</sup>, died young; 221. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>; 222.

Thomas<sup>6</sup>, chose Arthur Akin as his guardian, 9 Dec. 1793,<sup>[272](#)</sup> married, 1801-02,<sup>[273](#)</sup> Anne Dockett, who married (2), (bond 15) Dec. 1808,<sup>[274](#)</sup> Arthur Aiken; 223. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, died unmarried; 224. Daniel<sup>6</sup>, chose Samuel Hatcher as his guardian, 8 April 1790;<sup>[275](#)</sup> 225. Peter<sup>6</sup>; 226. Betsey<sup>6</sup>, died young.



76. TABITHA<sup>5</sup> CHEATHAM (Charles<sup>4</sup>, Tabitha<sup>3</sup> Osborne, Edward<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), married Thomas Beasley, son of Thomas and Tabitha (Cheatham) Beasley, on whose estate Benjamin Beasley was granted administration, 6 Jan. 1775.<sup>[276](#)</sup>

Issue: [BEASLEY]<sup>[277](#)</sup> 227. Stephen<sup>6</sup>, left will 10 Nov. 1791-9 April 1792,<sup>[278](#)</sup> married, (consent 20) Sept. 1791,<sup>[279](#)</sup> 476. *Martha*<sup>6</sup> *Cheatham* (see BRANCH), who married (2) 40. *Henry*<sup>6</sup> *Stratton* (see STRATTON); 228. Anna<sup>6</sup>, married, 7 March 1789,<sup>[280](#)</sup> Daniel Stone.

79. ANN<sup>5</sup> CHEATHAM (Charles<sup>4</sup>, Tabitha<sup>3</sup> Osborne, Edward<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married (1), (bond 30) Nov. 1778,<sup>[281](#)</sup> James Rudd, on whose estate administration was granted, 8 Dec. 1785,<sup>[282](#)</sup> and after his death moved to Charlotte County where she married (2), (bond 15) March 1791,<sup>[283](#)</sup> Samuel Matthews.

Issue: (by 1) [RUDD]<sup>[284](#)</sup> 229. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 21) Dec. 1803,<sup>[285](#)</sup> Catherine White; 230. Obedience<sup>6</sup>, married, 26 Jan. 1805,<sup>[286](#)</sup> James Murrell; 231. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, married, 18 Feb. 1808,<sup>[287](#)</sup> William Atkins; 232. Nancy<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 13) Aug. 1811,<sup>[288](#)</sup> George T. Lansdown.

80. ARCHER<sup>5</sup> CHEATHAM (?James<sup>4</sup>, Tabitha<sup>3</sup> Osborne, Edward<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) resided in Amelia County from 1766 when he first appeared on the tithable lists<sup>[289](#)</sup> until 1788 when he moved to North Carolina owing taxes,<sup>[290](#)</sup> and possibly later lived in Southampton County. He married Mary\_\_\_\_, who joined him in selling land, 15 Aug. 1782.<sup>[291](#)</sup>

Issue: [CHEATHAM]<sup>[292](#)</sup> 233. Anderson<sup>6</sup>; 234. (possibly) Peter<sup>6</sup>; 235. (perhaps) Andrew<sup>6</sup>; 236. (perhaps) John<sup>6</sup>; 237. (perhaps) Elizabeth Mary Ann<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 12) April 1792,<sup>[293](#)</sup> Giles Joiner who died about 1803.

81. DAVID<sup>5</sup> CHEATHAM (James<sup>4</sup>, Tabitha<sup>3</sup> Osborne, Edward<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Amelia and Prince Edward counties, later of Halifax County, and after about 1793 of Montgomery Co., Ky., left will 5 April 1832-July 1833.<sup>[294](#)</sup> He married (1)\_\_\_\_ and (2) Barbara\_\_\_\_.

Issue: [CHEATHAM]<sup>[295](#)</sup> 238. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married, 30 Aug. 1784,<sup>[296](#)</sup> Joseph Rice; 239. John<sup>6</sup>, married Mary Harper; 240. Lewis<sup>6</sup>; 241. Nancy<sup>6</sup>, married, 1791,<sup>[297](#)</sup> Ahab Hampton; 242. Leonard<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_\_; 243. Lucy<sup>6</sup>,

married\_\_Harman; 244. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, born 4 June 1786 in Halifax County, died 13 July 1859 in Logan Co., 111., married, about 1808, Samuel Turley; 245. James<sup>6</sup>, born about 1787 in Halifax County, died about 1858 in Callaway Co., Mo., married, about 1808, Elizabeth Turley; 246. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, died about 1840 in Sangamon, now Logan, Co., 111., married, about 1811, Charles Turley.

83. LEONARD<sup>5</sup> CHEATHAM (Leonard<sup>4</sup>, Tabitha<sup>3</sup> Osborne, Edward<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Mecklenburg County and later of Henry County, married (1), (bond 17) April 1769,<sup>298</sup> 100. Mary<sup>6</sup> Booker (see PUREFOY) and (2), (bond 7) Feb. 1793,<sup>299</sup> Letitia (Martin) Wade Edwards.

Issue: [CHEATHAM] (by 1)<sup>300</sup> 247. Polly<sup>6</sup>, married (1), 9 Dec. 1790,<sup>301</sup> Jubal Early and (2), (bond 7) Jan. 1811,<sup>302</sup> Patrick Hix; 248. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married (1), (bond 20) Feb. 1792,<sup>303</sup> John Early and (2), (bond 4) Feb. 1805,<sup>304</sup> Dr. Edward Conoway; 249. Leonard<sup>6</sup>, left will 3 March 1815-9 Oct. 1815,<sup>305</sup> married, (bond 20) Nov. 1804,<sup>306</sup> Jeaney Dillard, who married (2), (bond 7) May 1816,<sup>307</sup> Benjamin Athey; 250. Edmund<sup>6</sup>, married, 6 July 1808,<sup>308</sup> 261D. Francinia<sup>6</sup> Bouldin; 251. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 22) Nov. 1804,<sup>309</sup> \_\_\_\_; 252. Martha<sup>6</sup>, married 239. Archibald Morris (see FARRAR); 253. Tabitha<sup>6</sup>, married, 15 Nov. 1806,<sup>310</sup> William Morris; 254. Nancy<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 25) Jan. 1805,<sup>311</sup> “BowkerRicheson.

85. ABRAHAM [ABIA]<sup>5</sup> CHEATHAM (Leonard<sup>4</sup>, Tabitha<sup>3</sup> Osborne, Edward<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Halifax County and later of Pittsylvania County, married, (bond 20) March 1781,<sup>312</sup> Frances McK\_\_\_\_.

Issue: [CHEATHAM]<sup>313</sup> 255. Lucy<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 15) June 1801,<sup>314</sup> William Harris; 256. Betse<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 5) Oct. 1807,<sup>315</sup> Foushee C. Cornwell; 257. (perhaps) Larkin M.<sup>6</sup>; 258. (perhaps) Henry<sup>6</sup>; 259. (perhaps) P. R.<sup>6</sup>

87. ANN<sup>5</sup> [NANCY] CHEATHAM (Leonard<sup>4</sup>, Tabitha<sup>3</sup> Osborne, Edward<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married, about 1777, Joseph Bouldin, of Henry County, who represented that county in the House of Delegates, 1806-07,<sup>316</sup> left will 13 May 1823-11 Aug. 1823.<sup>317</sup>

Issue: [BOULDIN] 260. Thomas E.<sup>6</sup>; 261. Capt. Joseph<sup>6</sup>, died 13 Oct. 1843 in Henry County, aged 62,<sup>318</sup> left will 4 Oct. 1843-13 Nov. 1843,<sup>319</sup> justice, married, 2 June 1807,<sup>320</sup> Patsy C. Royster; 261 A. Leonard<sup>6</sup>; 261B. William C.<sup>6</sup>, left will 15 Sept. 1830-11 Oct. 1830;<sup>321</sup> 261C. James E.<sup>6</sup>, represented Henry County in the House of Delegates, 1822-25;<sup>322</sup> 261D. Francinia<sup>6</sup>, married 250. Edmund<sup>6</sup> Cheatham; 261E. Nancy<sup>6</sup>, married, 12 March 1807,<sup>323</sup> Joseph Alexander.

89. JAMES<sup>5</sup> CHEATHAM (Leonard<sup>4</sup>, Tabitha<sup>3</sup> Osborne, Edward<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Mecklenburg County and later of Clark Co., Ky., left will 12 Oct. 1796-27 Dec. 1796.<sup>324</sup> He married, (bond 9) Feb. 1784,<sup>325</sup> Ann Wilson.

Issue: [CHEATHAM] 262. James<sup>6</sup>; 263. Edmond<sup>6</sup>; 264. John<sup>6</sup>; 265. Polly<sup>6</sup>.

91. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> HATCHER (\_\_\_\_<sup>4</sup> Cheatham, Tabitha<sup>3</sup> Osborne, Edward<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) of Goochland County, left will 3 June 1797-17 July 1797.<sup>326</sup> He married (1), 3 June 1762,<sup>327</sup> Sarah Porter and (2), 16 Sept. 1782,<sup>328</sup> Lucy (Curd) Watkins, daughter of Richard and Sarah (Downer) Curd and widow of Charles Watkins.

Issue: [HATCHER] (by 1) 267. Ann Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 12 June 1761, died 29 May 1831, married, 25 March 1789, Newton Curd, born 31 Nov. 1767, died 25 Aug. 1822, of Mercer Co., Ky.,<sup>329</sup> 268. Phebe<sup>6</sup>, born 23 July 1764,<sup>330</sup> 269. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, born 6 Dec. 1767;<sup>331</sup> 270. Elizabeth Porter<sup>6</sup>, born Aug. 1777,<sup>332</sup> married, 23 March 1799,<sup>333</sup> Josiah Leake; (by 2) 270A. Josiah<sup>6</sup>, married, 29 Jan. 1807,<sup>334</sup> Nancy Sampson, who was born about 1782;<sup>335</sup> 271. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born 9 Dec. 1786;<sup>336</sup> 271A. Polly<sup>6</sup>, perhaps the Polly who married, (bond 11 Nov.) 1811,<sup>337</sup> Stephen Woodson; 271B. Martha [Patsy]<sup>6</sup>, married, 14 Dec. 1826 at Richmond,<sup>338</sup> as his (1) wife, Dr. Wesley Wright of Caroline County, who was born 8 April 1799 and died 13 Sept. 1879.<sup>339</sup>

95. LUCY<sup>5</sup> OSBORNE (Edward<sup>4</sup>, Edward<sup>3</sup>, Edward<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) died 1805.<sup>340</sup> She married Peter Peterson, son of John and Martha (Thweatt) Peterson, of Dinwiddie County, who died before 1781.

Issue: [PETERSON] 272. Lucy Osborne<sup>6</sup>, died before 1805, married James Thweatt of Dinwiddie County, who died about 1786; 273. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, died Oct. 1819.<sup>341</sup> married Col. Peterson Goodwyn, captain of Dinwiddie County militia, 1777-78, later colonel, planter and lawyer of "Sweden," Dinwiddie County, which he represented in the House of Delegates, 1789-94, 1796-1802, member of Congress from 1803 until his death 21 Feb. 1818.<sup>342</sup>

97. ELIZABETH EPPES<sup>5</sup> OSBORNE (Edward<sup>4</sup>, Edward<sup>3</sup>, Edward<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) died before 1807.<sup>343</sup> She married, (bond 1) Dec. 1780,<sup>344</sup> 571. Benjamin<sup>6</sup> Branch (see BRANCH) of Chesterfield County, who died about 1824.<sup>345</sup>

Issue: [BRANCH] 274. Edward Osborne<sup>6</sup>, born 1784, died 9 Sept. 1838, of "Laurel Brook," Dinwiddie County, married, 3 May 1810,<sup>346</sup> Eliza Giles<sup>7</sup> Moseley, daughter of 686. Benjamin<sup>6</sup> and 419. Amy<sup>6</sup> (Giles) Moseley (see BAILEY-COCKE and BRANCH), who was born 28 Feb. 1786 and died 10 Nov. 1828;<sup>347</sup> 275. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>, died about 1810; 276. William Bass<sup>6</sup>, adjutant of the 39th Regiment of Virginia militia during the War of 1812, planter of Dinwiddie County and later of Nashville, Term., married, 13 Jan. 1814 at Washington, D.C.,<sup>348</sup> Ann M. Louisa Magruder; 277. Elizabeth Eppes<sup>6</sup>, married \_\_\_ Shore; 278. Sarah Ann<sup>6</sup>, died after 1827, married Henry Ward of Amelia County and later of Dinwiddie County, who died after 1821.

98. ABNER<sup>5</sup> OSBORNE (William<sup>4</sup>, Edward<sup>3</sup>, Edward<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 31 May 1805-6 July 1805.<sup>349</sup> He was a justice of Nottoway County. He married Elizabeth\_\_\_.

Issue: 278A. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married, 1 March 1800,<sup>350</sup> Robert Watkins, merchant of Richmond; 278B. Lucy<sup>6</sup>, died 28 Jan. 1816,<sup>351</sup> married Conrad Webb, born 15 Feb. 1778, of "Hampstead," New Kent County, who married (2) Georgianna Braxton.<sup>352</sup>

99. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> OSBORNE (William<sup>4</sup>, Edward<sup>3</sup>, Edward<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 21 Dec, 1792-5 Sept. 1793.<sup>353</sup> He married (1), (bond 12) March 1777,<sup>354</sup> 236. Frances<sup>6</sup> Finney (see BAILEY-COCKE) and (2) Ann Sterling.

Issue: 278C. Elizabeth Clack<sup>6</sup>; 178D. Jane Thornton<sup>6</sup>; 178E. Mary Sterling<sup>6</sup>; 178F. Ann<sup>6</sup>; 178G. Sarah Tanner<sup>6</sup>; 178H. Branch<sup>6</sup>, born about 1793 in Nottoway County, farmer of Nottoway County,<sup>355</sup> married Mildred Carter; 178I. William Finney<sup>6</sup>, named in his grandfather's will.

101. MICHAL<sup>5</sup> OSBORNE (William<sup>4</sup>, Edward<sup>3</sup>, Edward<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) left will 11 Dec. 1799-17 Feb. 1800.<sup>356</sup> She married Rice Scott, son of Thomas and Martha (Williams) Scott, born 12 Aug. 1743 in Caroline County,<sup>357</sup> died before 18 Oct. 1793 when the inventory of his estate was ordered made.<sup>358</sup> They resided in Prince Edward County.

Issue: [SCOTT]<sup>359</sup> 279. Edward<sup>6</sup>, of Prince Edward County, left will 12 April 1817-21 July 1817,<sup>360</sup> married Elizabeth\_\_\_\_, who in 1811 joined him in transferring to trustees the land on which Mountain Creek Baptist Church stood;<sup>361</sup> 280. Martha Williams<sup>6</sup>, married, 20 Dec. 1792,<sup>362</sup> James Munford [Mumford, Montfort]; 281. Robert<sup>6</sup>.

102. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> OSBORNE (William<sup>4</sup>, Edward<sup>3</sup>, Edward<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) died before March 1795.<sup>363</sup> She married James Scott, son of Thomas and Martha (Williams) Scott, who was born 22 Feb. 1752 in Caroline County<sup>364</sup> and left will 3 Feb. 1805-18 Feb. 1805.<sup>365</sup> They resided in Prince Edward County.

Issue: [SCOTT]<sup>366</sup> 282. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, married, 11 June 1801,<sup>367</sup> Jane Haskins, who left will 12 Dec. 1855-1856;<sup>368</sup> 283. Frances Branch<sup>6</sup>, married (1), 51. Archer<sup>6</sup> Jones (see PRICE-LLEWELLYN) and (2), as his (2) wife, 386. Thomas<sup>6</sup> Epes (see EPES); 284. William<sup>6</sup>, left will 7 June 1820-19 Nov. 1825,<sup>369</sup> married Mary C. Wilson, who left will 27 Feb. 1844-16 Sept. 1844;<sup>370</sup> 285. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 18) Nov. 1806,<sup>371</sup> Elizabeth H. C. Bigger; 286. Agnes Branch<sup>6</sup>, married 350. Osborne<sup>6</sup> Lockett (see CLAY); 287. Elizabeth Archer<sup>6</sup>, married, 27 Nov. 1800,<sup>372</sup> Pascal Greenhill<sup>7</sup> Leigh, son of 133. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> (Greenhill) Leigh (see CLAIBORNE), farmer of Prince Edward County and captain of artillery in the militia, 1809-14; 288. James<sup>6</sup>, married (1), 17 Dec. 1792,<sup>373</sup> Elizabeth Cunningham and (2)\_\_\_\_\_.

---

<sup>1</sup> Elizabeth J. Harrell, *The Osbornes* (Los Altos, Calif., 1983); VIV, pp. 247-48; Richmond *Times-Dispatch*, 12 April 1914.

<sup>2</sup> *Magazine of Virginia Genealogy*, XXXIII, p. 11.

<sup>3</sup> No parents are named in the Kelvedon Parish Register. They were likely, however, the John Osborne who married Joan Pelstead at Little Clacton, co. Essex, on 26 July 1582 and had a son Thomas baptized 30 June and buried 8 July 1583, the family disappearing from Little Clacton thereafter. A daughter Elizabeth was born to them and baptized at Kelvedon 13 July 1590. John Osborne was buried at Kelvedon 16 Feb. 1605/6 and his widow Joan was buried there 21 April 1621. No probate for either exists.

<sup>4</sup> Hotten, p. 169.

<sup>5</sup> *MCGC*, pp. 60, 64. In 1624/5 Dalby, aged 28, was living at Capt. Samuel Mathews' plantation in James City. Before the move to "harry hattocks," Edward Hawson, Richard Scarborough, Leonard Huson and his wife and children had died.

<sup>6</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 88.

<sup>7</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 151, 192.

<sup>8</sup> Leonard, pp. 6-12.

<sup>9</sup> The previous assumption that he was the father of Thomas Osborne who patented one tract as Thomas Osborne, Jr., and another tract, "Fearing," which his grandson in a later deed in 1696 said had been granted to his grazf-grandfather, appears to be incorrect. The designation *Junior* merely identifies a younger man of the same name and the "Fearing" patent was issued to the Aug. 1620 rather than the Nov. 1619 immigrant.

<sup>10</sup> The parents were married at Tolleshunt Major, co. Essex, on 25 Oct. 1604 and had three other children buried at Tolleshunt Darcy: Mary, baptized 24 Aug. 1606 (apparently died young; the burial register has gaps), John, baptized 6 Nov. 1609, and Mary, baptized 3 March 1610/11 (probably also died young since not mentioned in her father's will). The will of Thomas Osborne, dated 28 Jan. 1611/2, was proved in the Archdeaconry Court of Colchester in 1612 (D/ACW 5/239; no probate date is inscribed on the will and the act books for this period are apparently lost, as are the burial registers for 1612). He appointed his wife Hellen as executrix and a brother John Osborne as an overseer. Another brother, Anthony, was a

witness to the will, which left £100 to his eldest son Thomas and £80 to his youngest son John (and £20 more if his wife did not give birth to a child later, as apparently she did not); if the sons died, the children of his brother Edward were to benefit. He also left legacies to several servants.

<sup>11</sup> Hotten, p. 177.

<sup>12</sup> Patent Bk. 1, p. 512.

<sup>13</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 519.

<sup>14</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 836.

<sup>15</sup> W(2) IV, p. 20.

<sup>16</sup> Henrico Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1688-97, p. 107.

<sup>17</sup> Patent Bk. 7, p. 454; Patent Bk. 8, p. 215.

<sup>18</sup> Possibly sister of Henry Baily who named brother Thomas Osborne in his will dated 4 Feb. 1667 [1668] (Henrico Co. Miscellaneous Records 1650-1807,1, p. 35).

<sup>19</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1677-92, p. 266; Deeds, Wills &c 1688-97, p. 26.

<sup>20</sup> Henrico Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1688-97, p. 26.

<sup>21</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 435.

<sup>22</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 310, 435.

<sup>23</sup> Henrico Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1688-97, p. 498.

<sup>24</sup> The claim that her name was Tabitha and that she was daughter of Gilbert Piatt is not borne out by Piatt's will, 10 April 1692-1 June 692(*ibid.*,p. 315). Edward Osborn, mentioned therein, had cared for Piatt in his sickness but no relationship is implied, and Tabitha Osborn is more reasonably 7. Tabitha<sup>4</sup>, Edward's daughter.

<sup>25</sup> Henrico Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1688-97, p. 552.

<sup>26</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 707.

<sup>27</sup> Henrico Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1688-97, pp. 634-35.

<sup>28</sup> Henrico Co. Deeds & Wills 1725-37, p. 394.

<sup>29</sup> Henrico Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1688-97, p. 73, will of Reps Jones, 19 Feb. 1688/9-1 Aug. 1689.

<sup>30</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1710-14, p. 27, will of Mary Skerme, 16 Nov. 1707-5 Oct. 1710, naming her grandchildren Mary, Martha, Thomas and Elizabeth Osborne; Wills & Deeds 1677-92, pp. 308-09.

<sup>31</sup> Although traditionally stated to have married Thomas Lockett, she is not named in her father's will. Thomas Lockett's wife was named Elizabeth when he sold land 15 Oct. 1734 (Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 2, p. 20).

<sup>32</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1706-09, p. 116.

<sup>33</sup> Cumberland Co. Deed Bk. 5, p. 374; Henrico Co. Order Bk. 1737-46, p. 259.

<sup>34</sup> Philip Turpin notebook, in *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXXI, p. 9; Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1725-37, p. 272, will of Thomas Harris, 5 Oct. 1729-6 July 1730; *ibid.*, p. 40, will of Henry Trent, 8 Jan. 1725/6-5 Sept. 1726.

<sup>35</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1744-48, p. 222.

<sup>36</sup> Chesterfield Co. Order Bk. 1, p. 345.

<sup>37</sup> James Branch Cabell, *Branchiana* (Richmond, 1907), p. 40.

<sup>38</sup> Henrico Co. Deeds & Wills 1706-09, p. 67.

<sup>39</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVIII, pp. 214-15.

<sup>40</sup> Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 1, pp. 348-50; Order Bk. 3, p. 185; Alberta Marjorie Dennstedt, "The Cheatham Family," *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVII, pp. 166-68.

<sup>41</sup> Dennstedt, *op. cit.*, XXVII, p. 168.

<sup>42</sup> Henrico Co. Deeds & Wills 1706-09, p. 1.

<sup>43</sup> Henrico Co. Deed Bk. 7, p. 246.

<sup>44</sup> Henrico Co. Minute Bk. 1719-24, p. 359.

<sup>45</sup> Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 1, p. 386.

<sup>46</sup> Amelia Co. Order Bk. 1, p. 232.

<sup>47</sup> Lunenburg Co. Order Bk. 3, p. 271, returned 1 April 1755 by Robert Wooding, administrator (Will Bk. 1, p. 146).

<sup>48</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1725-37, p. 248, will of John Worsham, 9 June 1729-6 Oct. 1729.



- <sup>49</sup> Lunenburg Co. Deed Bk. 8, pp. 252-54.
- <sup>50</sup> Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 1, pp. 314-15.
- <sup>51</sup> If mother was Frances Hancock.
- <sup>52</sup> Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 319; Order Bk. 3, p. 54.
- <sup>53</sup> Chesterfield Co. Order Bk. 8, p. 168.
- <sup>54</sup> Chesterfield Co. Order Bk. 11, p. 220.
- <sup>55</sup> Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 368; Order Bk. 11, p. 58.
- <sup>56</sup> *Virginia Gazette*, 27 Nov. 1779.
- <sup>57</sup> Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 344; Order Bk. 9, p. 416.
- <sup>58</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 116.
- <sup>59</sup> Leonard, pp. 195, 199, 207, 211, 215, 219.
- <sup>60</sup> Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 272; Order Bk. 6, p. 336.
- <sup>61</sup> Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 395; Order Bk. 10, p. 125.
- <sup>62</sup> *Virginia Gazette and General Advertiser*, Richmond, 22 Feb. 1792.
- <sup>63</sup> Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 589; Order Bk. 9, p. 333.
- <sup>64</sup> Chesterfield Co. Order Bk. 8, p. 370.
- <sup>65</sup> Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 369; Order Bk. 11, p. 61.
- <sup>66</sup> Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 350; Order Bk. 10, p. 38.
- <sup>67</sup> Knorr, *op. cit.*, p. 92.
- <sup>68</sup> William C. Wooldridge, *The Wooldridge Family* (Fredericksburg, 2002), pp. 593-95.
- <sup>69</sup> Knorr, *op. cit.*, p. 83.
- <sup>70</sup> Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 63-65; Order Bk. 4, p. 492.
- <sup>71</sup> Chesterfield Co. Deed Bk. 1, p. 375.
- <sup>72</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVII, pp. 171-73, 273-79.
- <sup>73</sup> Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 4, pp. 174-76; Order Bk. 8, p. 173.
- <sup>74</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVIII, pp. 39-43.
- <sup>75</sup> Knorr, *op. cit.*, p. 67.
- <sup>76</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 122.
- <sup>77</sup> Chesterfield Co. Deed Bk. 6, pp. 108-09; Order Bk. 4, p. 455.
- <sup>78</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVIII, pp. 102-07.

<sup>79</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Charlotte County, Virginia, 1764-1815* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1951), p. 18.

<sup>80</sup> Chesterfield Co. Deed Bk. 9, pp. 28-29.

<sup>81</sup> Amelia Co. Order Bk. 19, p. 10, order that a deed from James Cheatham to Branch Tanner be recorded.

<sup>82</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVIII, pp. 110-12.

<sup>83</sup> Mecklenburg Co. Will Bk. 1, pp. 275-76.

<sup>84</sup> Mecklenburg Co. Will Bk. 4, pp. 170-71.

<sup>85</sup> Katherine B. Elliott, *Marriage Records, 1765-1810, Mecklenburg County, Virginia* (South Hill, Va., 1963), p. 133.

<sup>86</sup> Elizabeth Hicks Hummel, *Hicks History of Granville County, North Carolina*, I (Oxford, N.C., 1965), p. 43.

<sup>87</sup> Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 8, pp. 232-34.

<sup>88</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVII, p. 169.

<sup>89</sup> Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 18, pp. 112-13.

<sup>90</sup> Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 260; Order Bk. 6, p. 321.

<sup>91</sup> Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 380; Order Bk. 6, p. 408.

<sup>92</sup> Amelia Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 22.

<sup>93</sup> Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Amelia County, Virginia, 1735-1815* (n.p., 1961), p. 82.

<sup>94</sup> Amelia Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 128.

<sup>95</sup> Amelia Co. Will Bk. 6, pp. 50-51.

<sup>96</sup> Amelia Co. Marriage return, in *Virginia Genealogical Society, Bulletin*, VI, p. 46.

<sup>97</sup> Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 72.

<sup>98</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 123.

<sup>99</sup> Wooldridge, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 355-57.

<sup>100</sup> Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 9, p. 443.

<sup>101</sup> Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 45-46.

<sup>102</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Prince Edward County, Virginia, 1754-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1950), p. 60.

- <sup>103</sup> *Ibid*
- <sup>104</sup> Gravestone, Osborne Cemetery, Mason Co., Ky.
- <sup>105</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Charlotte County*, p. 62.
- <sup>106</sup> Charlotte Co. Marriage Register 1, 1782-1853, p. 45.
- <sup>107</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 6.
- <sup>108</sup> Charlotte Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 88.
- <sup>109</sup> Lunenburg Co. Deed Bk. 3, pp. 156-58.
- <sup>110</sup> Robertson Family Bible, in Harrell, *op. cit.*, p. 55.
- <sup>111</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Charlotte County*, p. 62.
- <sup>112</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 24.
- <sup>113</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, Solomon H. Elam, S. 17940, National Archives.
- <sup>114</sup> Alycon Trubey Pierce, *Selected Final Pension Payment Vouchers, 1818-1864, Virginia: Richmond & Wheeling* (Athens, Ga., 1996), I, p. 173.
- <sup>115</sup> Charlotte Co. Order Bk. 12, p. 83. The earliest date shown in the accounting of his estate is 9 Oct. 1809 (Charlotte Co. Will Bk. 4, pp. 70-73).
- <sup>116</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Charlotte County*, p. 62. \_
- <sup>117</sup> Charlotte Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 212.
- <sup>118</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Charlotte County*, p. 62.
- <sup>119</sup> Charlotte Co. Order Bk. 17, p. 85.
- <sup>120</sup> Charlotte Co. Order Bk. 16, p. 154r.
- <sup>121</sup> Katherine B. Elliott, *Marriage Records, 1765-1810, Mecklenburg County, Virginia* (South Hill, Va., 1963), p. 96.
- <sup>122</sup> Charlotte Co. Marriage Register 1, p. 46.
- <sup>123</sup> Mecklenburg Co. Will Bk. 16, p. 458.
- <sup>124</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Charlotte County*, p. 62.
- <sup>125</sup> Amelia Co. Will Bk. 1, Bonds, p. 57.
- <sup>126</sup> Patent Bk. 18, p. 169.
- <sup>127</sup> Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 1, pp. 206, 496.
- <sup>128</sup> Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 1, p. 206.

- <sup>129</sup> Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 7, p. 544.
- <sup>130</sup> Gibson Jefferson McConnaughey, *Unrecorded Deeds and Other Documents, Amelia County, Virginia, 1750-1902* (Amelia, Va., 1994), p. 61.
- <sup>131</sup> Laurens Co., S.C., Deed Bk. C, p. 200. Jeriah's dower was relinquished 4 July 1789.
- <sup>132</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 116.
- <sup>133</sup> *Whig*, Richmond, 28 Jan. 1835.
- <sup>134</sup> Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 10, pp. 308-10.
- <sup>135</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds Chesterfield County*, p. 116.
- <sup>136</sup> Walthall Bible, 1714-89, Virginia State Archives, Acc.22827.
- <sup>137</sup> Chesterfield Co. 1860 census, Southern Dist., p. 475 or 15, family 106-102; 1870 census, First Division, p. 291R or 114, family 926-934.
- <sup>138</sup> Williams, *Marriages of Amelia County*, p. 82.
- <sup>139</sup> Virginia Dept. of Vital Statistics, Chesterfield Co., Deaths.
- <sup>140</sup> Benjamin B. Weisiger, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Chesterfield County, Virginia, 1816-1853* (Richmond, 1981), p. 91.
- <sup>141</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 83.
- <sup>142</sup> Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 344; Order Bk. 14, p. 15.
- <sup>143</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Powhatan County, Virginia, 1777-1830* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1957), p. 40.
- <sup>144</sup> Prestwould Chapter DAR, *Marriae Records-1811-1853, Mecklenburg County, Virginia* (South Hill, Va., 1962), p. 110.
- <sup>145</sup> Weisiger, *op. cit.*, p. 101.
- <sup>146</sup> Gravestones, "Annandale," in Chesterfield Historical Society, Cemetery Committee, *Gone But Not Forgotten* (n.p., 998), p. 122.
- <sup>147</sup> Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 4, pp. 445-49, will of Thomas Rudd, *st.*, 28 June 1792, naming son-in-law Thomas Cheatham executor; Deed Bk. 13, pp. 182-83.
- <sup>148</sup> Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 9, p. 711.
- <sup>149</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVII, pp. 273-74.
- <sup>150</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 28.
- <sup>151</sup> *Ibid.*

- <sup>152</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 30.
- <sup>153</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>154</sup> Campbell Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 287.
- <sup>155</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 30.
- <sup>156</sup> Emma R. Matheny and Helen K. Yates, *Marriages of Lunenburg County, Virginia, 1746-1853* (Richmond, 1967), p. 21.
- <sup>157</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 28.
- <sup>158</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 33.
- <sup>159</sup> Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 448; Order Bk. 10, p. 292.
- <sup>160</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVII, p. 275.
- <sup>161</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 121.
- <sup>162</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 52.
- <sup>163</sup> Weisiger, *op. cit.*, p. 32.
- <sup>164</sup> Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 5, pp. 153-54; Order Bk. 12, p. 586.
- <sup>165</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVII, pp. 275-76.
- <sup>166</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 59.
- <sup>167</sup> George Brown Goode, *Virginia Cousins* (Richmond, 1887), pp. 100-01.
- <sup>168</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 60.
- <sup>169</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 29.
- <sup>170</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>171</sup> Weisiger, *op. cit.*, p. 143.
- <sup>172</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 29.
- <sup>173</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>174</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 27, as Chatham.
- <sup>175</sup> T VII, p. 133.
- <sup>176</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 59.
- <sup>177</sup> Goode, *op. cit.*, p. 100.
- <sup>178</sup> Mecklenburg Co. Personal property tax list, 1815, last listed.
- <sup>179</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVII, p. 277.
- <sup>180</sup> Elliott, *op. cit.*, p. 28.

- <sup>181</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 127.
- <sup>182</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 28.
- <sup>183</sup> Marie Arrington Davidson, *Marriage Records of Washington County, Kentucky, 1792-1809* (Twin Falls, Idaho, 1972), p. 10.
- <sup>184</sup> Elliott, *op. cit.*, p. 28.
- <sup>185</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>186</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>187</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 115.
- <sup>188</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 76.
- <sup>189</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 39.
- <sup>190</sup> Chesterfield Co. Order Bk. 6, p. 120.
- <sup>191</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVII, p. 278.
- <sup>192</sup> Chesterfield Co. Deed Bk. 13, pp. 31-32.
- <sup>193</sup> Letter, John I. Cheatham to Dr. D. L. Cheatham, Sept. 1877, Cheatham family folder, Georgia Dept. of Archives and History.
- <sup>194</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Charlotte County*, p. 15.
- <sup>195</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 36.
- <sup>196</sup> Chesterfield Co. Order Bk. 11, p. 315.
- <sup>197</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 29.
- <sup>198</sup> Chesterfield Co. Deed Bk. 11, pp. 428-29.
- <sup>199</sup> Elam Bible, Virginia State Archives, Acc.20434.
- <sup>200</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVII, p. 279. On 17 April 1806 Henry Farmer sold to Daniel Wooldridge for 6 shillings one-sixth of land which formerly belonged to Isham Cheatham, deceased (Chesterfield Co. Deed Bk. 17, p. 333). The 1807 Chesterfield Co. Land tax book shows an additional 150 acres added to the listing of Daniel Wooldridge "of F & Legatees." How Henry Farmer acquired his interest is unclear.
- <sup>201</sup> *Enquirer*, Richmond, 12 Nov. 1839.
- <sup>202</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 29.
- <sup>203</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 60.
- <sup>204</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 45.

- <sup>205</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 76.
- <sup>206</sup> Appomattox Co. 1850 census, p. 362 or 181R, family 387-387.
- <sup>207</sup> Leonard, pp. 363, 384, 425, 430, 448, 454.
- <sup>208</sup> Campbell Co. Marriage bond, in Hinshaw, VI, p. 805, as Elliott.
- <sup>209</sup> Vicki Jamerson and others, *Appomattox County Marriages, 1854-1890* (Appomattox, Va., 1979), p. 14, as Elliott.
- <sup>210</sup> Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 6, p. 188.
- <sup>211</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVII, pp. 171-72.
- <sup>212</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 45, as Elliot.
- <sup>213</sup> Lucy Harrison Miller Baber and Hazel Letts Williamson, *Marriages of Campbell County, Virginia, 1782-1810* (Lynchburg, 1971), p. 33.
- <sup>214</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 45.
- <sup>215</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>216</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Powhatan County, Virginia, 1777-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1957), p. 21.
- <sup>217</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 7.
- <sup>218</sup> Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 391; Order Bk. 9, p. 261.
- <sup>219</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVII, pp. 172-73.
- <sup>220</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 105.
- <sup>221</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 94, as Pennix.
- <sup>222</sup> Penick Bible (1816), Virginia State Archives, Acc.24962.
- <sup>223</sup> Halifax Co. Will Bk. 24, pp. 69-70.
- <sup>224</sup> Lyman W. Priest, *The Penick Family* (Verona, Va., 1982), pp. 25-26.
- <sup>225</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 96.
- <sup>226</sup> Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 144; Order Bk. 12, p. 365.
- <sup>227</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 63.
- <sup>228</sup> Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 7, pp. 48-51, earliest date in estate account. Administration was granted to Mary, 10 Dec. 1804 (Order Bk. 15, p. 327).

- <sup>229</sup> Chesterfield Co. Order Bk. 17, p. 591.
- <sup>230</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 63
- <sup>231</sup> Weisiger, *op. cit.*, p. 78.
- <sup>232</sup> Chesterfield Co. Order Bk. 5, p. 219.
- <sup>233</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVIII, p. 41.
- <sup>234</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 9.
- <sup>235</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 92.
- <sup>236</sup> Chesterfield Co. Order Bk. 8, p. 483.
- <sup>237</sup> Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 161; Order Bk. 12, p. 565.
- <sup>238</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVIII, p. 42.
- <sup>239</sup> Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 377; Order Bk. 10, p. 564.
- <sup>240</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 28, bond 27 July.
- <sup>241</sup> Francis Cheatham Bible, Virginia State Archives, Acc. 26473, which shows Henr/'s death as 1793.
- <sup>242</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds Chesterfield County*, p. 44.
- <sup>243</sup> Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 7, pp. 561-62; Order Bk. 19, p. 237
- <sup>244</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds Chesterfield County*, p. 78.
- <sup>245</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 46.
- <sup>246</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 28.
- <sup>247</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 30.
- <sup>248</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 29.
- <sup>249</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 50.
- <sup>250</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 28.
- <sup>251</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 30.
- <sup>252</sup> Chesterfield Co. Order Bk. 6, p. 42.
- <sup>253</sup> Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 136; Order Bk. 12, p. 228.
- <sup>254</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 81.
- <sup>255</sup> Chesterfield Co. Deed Bk 6, p. 216.
- <sup>256</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 78.
- <sup>257</sup> Chesterfield Co. Order Bk. 6, p. 361.



<sup>258</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVIII, p. 40. Phebe had two other children, Phebe and Elizabeth H., who were acknowledged by Creed Haskins as his children in his will, 1790-9 April 1792 (Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 376; Order Bk. 9, p. 336).

<sup>259</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 28.

<sup>260</sup> Weisiger, *op. cit.*, p. 162.

<sup>261</sup> *Enquirer*, Richmond, 17 Oct. 1823.

<sup>262</sup> Perhaps Elizabeth Cheatham, daughter of Richard Cheatham.

<sup>263</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Charlotte County*, p. 15.

<sup>264</sup> *Enquirer*, Richmond, 16 March 1824.

<sup>265</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, Bernard Cheatham, widow Judith, R.1897.

<sup>266</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Charlotte County*, p. 15.

<sup>267</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 28.

<sup>268</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVIII, p. 107.

<sup>269</sup> Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 301-03; Order Bk. 6, p. 367.

<sup>270</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVIII, p. 104.

<sup>271</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 115.

<sup>272</sup> Chesterfield Co. Order Bk. 10, p. 298.

<sup>273</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 11.

<sup>274</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 2.

<sup>275</sup> Chesterfield Co. Order Bk. 8, p. 398.

<sup>276</sup> Chesterfield Co. Order Bk. 6, p. 70.

<sup>277</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVIII, p. 105.

<sup>278</sup> Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 397; Order Bk. 9, p. 329.

<sup>279</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 11.

<sup>280</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 114.

<sup>281</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 105.

<sup>282</sup> Chesterfield Co. Order Bk. 7, p. 258.

<sup>283</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Charlotte County*, p. 55.

<sup>284</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVIII, pp. 105-06.

- <sup>285</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Charlotte County*, p. 74.
- <sup>286</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 59.
- <sup>287</sup> *ibid.*, p. 3.
- <sup>288</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 50.
- <sup>289</sup> Amelia Co. Tithable list, 1766.
- <sup>290</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, XIX, p. 193.
- <sup>291</sup> Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 16, p. 121.
- <sup>292</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVIII, p. 110.
- <sup>293</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Southampton County, Virginia, 1750-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1955), p. 63.
- <sup>294</sup> Montgomery Co., Ky., Will Bk. D, pp. 350-51.
- <sup>295</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVIII, p. 112.
- <sup>296</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Return of Halifax County, Virginia, 1753-1800* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1957), p. 79.
- <sup>297</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 41.
- <sup>298</sup> Williams, *Marriages of Amelia County*, p. 24.
- <sup>299</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Halifax County*, p. 18.
- <sup>300</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVIII, pp. 212-13.
- <sup>301</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Halifax County*, p. 29.
- <sup>302</sup> Marshall Wingfield, *Marriage Bonds of Franklin County, Virginia, 1786-1858* (Baltimore, 1973), p. 115, as Dolly.
- <sup>303</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 80.
- <sup>304</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 62.
- <sup>305</sup> Henry Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 156-57.
- <sup>306</sup> Virginia Anderton Dodd, *Henry County Marriage Bonds, 1778-1849* (Richmond, 1953), p. 9.
- <sup>307</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 3.
- <sup>308</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 86.
- <sup>309</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 9. The bride's name is omitted.
- <sup>310</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 113.

- <sup>311</sup> Wingfield, *op. cit.*, p. 194.
- <sup>312</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Pittsylvania County, Virginia, 1767-1805* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1956), p. 15.
- <sup>313</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVIII, pp. 213-14.
- <sup>314</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Pittsylvania County*, p. 40.
- <sup>315</sup> Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Pittsylvania County, Virginia, 1806-1830* (n.p., 1965), p. 32.
- <sup>316</sup> Leonard, p. 244.
- <sup>317</sup> Henry Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 50-53.
- <sup>318</sup> *Richmond Compiler*, 26 Oct. 1843.
- <sup>319</sup> Henry Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 443.
- <sup>320</sup> Dodd, *op. cit.*, pp. 5, 87.
- <sup>321</sup> Henry Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 284-85.
- <sup>322</sup> Leonard, pp. 314, 319, 324.
- <sup>323</sup> Dodd, *op. cit.*, pp. 1,84.
- <sup>324</sup> Clark Co., Ky. Will Bk. 1, pp. 79-82.
- <sup>325</sup> Elliott, *op. cit.*, p. 28.
- <sup>326</sup> Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 17, pp. 124-26.
- <sup>327</sup> W. Mac. Jones, ed., *The Douglas Register* (Richmond, 1928), p. 25.
- <sup>328</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>329</sup> Frank D. Fuller and Thomas H. S. Curd, *The Curd Family in America* (Rutland, Vt., 1938), p. 42.
- <sup>330</sup> Jones, *op. cit.*, p.209.
- <sup>331</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>332</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>333</sup> Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Goochland County, Virginia, 1733-1815* (n.p., 1960), p. 53.
- <sup>334</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 37.
- <sup>335</sup> Goochland Co. 1850 census, p. 246 or 123R, family 340-340.
- <sup>336</sup> Jones, *op. dr.*, p. 209.
- <sup>337</sup> Williams, *Marriages of Goochland County*, p. 110.

- <sup>338</sup> *Enquirer*, Richmond, 19 Dec. 1826.
- <sup>339</sup> Gravestone, Wright's Chapel Methodist Church, Baity, in Herbert Ridgeway Collins, *Cemeteries of Caroline County, Virginia*, I (Westminster, Md., 1994), p. **164**.
- <sup>340</sup> Dinwiddie Co. Land tax list, 1805.
- <sup>341</sup> Letter, 24 Oct. 1819, in Thomas P. Hughes, *Dinwiddie County, Virginia, Data, 1762-1865* (Memphis, 1975), p. 6.
- <sup>342</sup> Leonard, pp. 175, 179, 183, 187, **191**, 195, 203, 211, 215, 219, 223; *Biographical Directory of the United States Congress, 1774-1996* (Alexandria, Va., 1997), p. 1106.
- <sup>343</sup> Chesterfield Co. Deed Bk. 17, pp. 173-74.
- <sup>344</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Chesterfield County*, p. 19.
- <sup>345</sup> Dinwiddie Co. Land tax book, 1824, estate taxed.
- <sup>346</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Powhatan County*, p. 10.
- <sup>347</sup> Gravestone, "Laurel Brook," in *The Virginia Genealogist*, XIV, p. 153.
- <sup>348</sup> *National Intelligencer*, 15 Jan. 1814.
- <sup>349</sup> Nottoway Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 171-75.
- <sup>350</sup> *Virginia Gazette and General Advertiser*, Richmond, 7 March 1800.
- <sup>351</sup> *Virginia Patriot*, Richmond, 31 Jan. 1816.
- <sup>352</sup> V XXV, pp. 210-11.
- <sup>353</sup> Nottoway Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 97.
- <sup>354</sup> Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 82.
- <sup>355</sup> Nottoway Co. 1850 census, p. 773 or 388, family 372-372
- <sup>356</sup> Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 163-64.
- <sup>357</sup> Scott Bible, in T XXX, p. 273.
- <sup>358</sup> Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 234-37.
- <sup>359</sup> Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 163-64.
- <sup>360</sup> Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 5, pp. 182-83.
- <sup>361</sup> Prince Edward Co. Deed Bk. 14, p. 539; Herbert Clarence Bradshaw, *History of Prince Edward County, Virginia* (Richmond, 1955), p. 256.

- <sup>362</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 57.
- <sup>363</sup> Amelia Co. Order Bk. 20, p. 397.
- <sup>364</sup> Scott Bible, *loc. cit.*
- <sup>365</sup> Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 382-85
- <sup>366</sup> T XXX, pp. 279-80.
- <sup>367</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 70.
- <sup>368</sup> Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 286.
- <sup>369</sup> Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 568.
- <sup>370</sup> Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 9, pp. 2-3.
- <sup>371</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 70.
- <sup>372</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 46.
- <sup>373</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 70.

## PACE<sup>1</sup>

\*1. RICHARD PACE, carpenter, was of Wapping, Middlesex, 5 Oct. 1608, when he married Isabell Smyth [Smith] at St. Dunstan's, Stepney, Middlesex, England.<sup>2</sup> He and his wife came to Virginia by 1616, as both are described as Ancient Planters.<sup>3</sup> On 5 Dec. 1620, 200 acres on the south side of James River was granted to them jointly.<sup>4</sup> This plantation, known as "Pace's Paines," across the river and not far from Jamestown, was the nocturnal scene of the disclosure of the Indian plot to massacre the white settlers, 22 March 1621/2. Chanco, a Christian Indian, revealed the plot to Pace and so saved the colony from extinction.<sup>5</sup>

if God had not put into the heart of an Indian, who lying in the house of one Pace, was urged by another Indian, his brother, that lay with him the night before, to kill Pace, as he should do Perry, which was his friend, being so commanded from their King; telling him also how the next day the execution should be finished, Perrys Indian presently arose and revealed it to Pace, that used him as his sonne; and thus them that escaped was saved by this one converted Infidell. And though 347 were slain, yet thousands of ours were by the means of this alone thus preserved...

Pace upon this, securing his house, before day, rowed to Jamestown and told the Governor of it, whereby they were prevented and at such other plantations as possibly intelligence could be given...

Following the massacre and the concentration of the survivors at several designated locations rather than at their sparsely settled outlying plantations, Richard<sup>1</sup> Pace repaired to Jamestown, where he lived for six or eight months before addressing a petition to Governor Wyatt and the Council, which was sent sometime between Oct. 1622 and Jan. 1622/3. In this petition he requested permission to return to his plantation "on tother side of the water" where he "hath bestowed great cost and charges upon building there and clearing ground, but at length was enforced to leave the

same by the savage cruelty of the Indians,” and added that he “now purposes to fortify and strengthen the place with a good company of able men and desires to inhabit there again.”<sup>6</sup>

It was during this period after the Massacre, in April 1622, that Capt. William Powell projected a large plantation on the Chickahominy River in which Richard’ Pace held ten shares. In June 1625 William Perry testified that Capt. Powell offered Pace land if he would stay and build upon it, but Pace “goeing to his own Plantation, did leave it upp to Capt. Powell.”<sup>7</sup> There are no Paces listed in the census of 1623/4 or the muster of 1624/5 and it seems probable that Richard<sup>1</sup> Pace had died and his widow and son had returned to England.

Izabella (Smyth) Pace married (2), before 21 Jan. 1627/8,<sup>8</sup> her (1) husband’s friend 1. *William<sup>1</sup> Perry* (see PERRY) and on 26 Aug. 1629 deposed she was aged 40.<sup>9</sup> After his death in 1637 she married (3) 1. *George<sup>1</sup> Menefie* (see MENEFIE). On 20 Sept. 1628 Isabella Perry, wife of William Perry, Gent., was granted 200 acres within the corporation of James City, at the south side of the plantation called Paces Paines granted to herself and her late husband Richard Pace, bounded on the east by land granted to her son George Pace. This was for her own personal adventure, being an Ancient Planter, and the other 100 acres was the devident of Francis Chapman, having been granted to him, 5 Dec. 1620, and by him made over to Richard Richards and Richard Dolphenby and by them made over to Izabella at a court at James City, 21 Jan. 1621 [*sic*].<sup>10</sup>

Issue: 2. GEORGE<sup>2</sup>.

2. GEORGE<sup>2</sup> PACE (Richard<sup>1</sup>) was still in his minority when, 1 Sept. 1628, as “son and heir apparent of Richard Pace, dec’d.,” he was granted 400 acres within the corporation of James City on the south side of the river on the plantation called Paces Paines, granted to his father 5 Dec. 1620, bounded on the west on land of his mother Izabella Perry, east on land of Francis Chapman, “now in the tenure of William Perry, Gent., his father-in-law” [stepfather], and north on the main river, 100 acres being due for the personal adventure of Richard Pace and 300 acres for the transportation of Lewis Bayly, Richard Irnest, John Skinner, Bennett Pulle, Roger Macker and Ann Mason, who came in the *Marmaduke*, 1621.<sup>11</sup>

George<sup>2</sup> Pace married 2. *Sarah<sup>2</sup> Macock* (see MACOCK) and subsequently patented the Macock holdings adjacent to Peirse's Hundred. On 1 Aug. 1650 he was granted 1700 acres in Charles City County on the south side of James River, commonly called Matocks [Macocks], beginning at the mouth of a little swamp by the river side where Peirce his hundred [Peirse's Hundred] takes ending, for the transportation of 34 persons.<sup>12</sup>

As shown by a quitclaim deed of 25 Feb. 1658/9, George<sup>2</sup> Pace sold "Macocks" to Thomas Drew, 12 Oct. 1650, and this was confirmed by his son Richard<sup>3</sup> when he reached maturity.<sup>13</sup> He patented an additional 507 acres in Charles City County on the south side of James River, 6 Dec. 1652.<sup>14</sup> He was dead by 4 June 1655 when his son chose a guardian.

Issue: 3. RICHARD<sup>3</sup>.

3. RICHARD<sup>3</sup> PACE (George<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) was necessarily over 14 when on 4 June 1655, as "orphan and heire of George Pace, dec'd.," he chose Mr. William Baugh "to be guardian of him and his estate during his minority."<sup>15</sup> He was still under age, 25 Feb. 1658/9, when he made the quitclaim deed mentioned above as heir apparent<sup>16</sup> but was of age by 11 Feb. 1659/60 when he sold 200 acres on Flower de Hundred Creek as of Powell's Creek, planter.<sup>17</sup>

By 13 March 1661/2 he had married Mary\_\_\_\_, with whose consent he sold land on Powell's Creek in Charles City to Richard Taylor.<sup>18</sup> It is probable that Mary Pace was the daughter of Richard Baker of Charles City County who, 21 Jan. 1664/5, made a deed of gift to Richard<sup>3</sup> Pace for 140 acres "lying on the other side of the bottom on the west side of the aforesaid Baker's plantation."<sup>19</sup> On the same day Richard<sup>3</sup> Pace witnessed a deed of partition of land between Richard Baker and Patrick Jackson.<sup>20</sup> Administration on the estate of Richard Pace was granted, 14 Feb. 1677/8, to his widow Mary Pace.<sup>21</sup> She married (2) Nicholas Whitmore and both were alive 3 Aug. 1692.<sup>22</sup>

Issue:<sup>23</sup> 4. George<sup>4</sup>, patented 600 acres on the south side of James River in the area which became Prince George County, 20 April 1687,<sup>24</sup> but sold this land "nigh on Blackwater" to William Wilkins, 3 Aug. 1687.<sup>25</sup> He held 1246 acres there, 1704;<sup>26</sup> 5. RICHARD<sup>4</sup>; 6. Thomas<sup>4</sup>; 7. JOHN<sup>4</sup>; 8.



JAMES<sup>4</sup>; 9. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>, married\_\_\_; 10. Anne<sup>4</sup>, married\_\_\_, moved to South Carolina; 11. Sarah<sup>4</sup>, married\_\_\_, moved to South Carolina.

5. RICHARD<sup>4</sup> PACE (Richard<sup>3</sup>, George<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) moved to North Carolina in 1704,<sup>27</sup> patented 640 acres on Morratooke River in Chowan Precinct of Albemarle County, 22 Nov. 1706,<sup>28</sup> and resided in Bertie Precinct, just beyond the Virginia line on the southern boundaries of Prince George and Surry counties.<sup>29</sup> He was named on a jury list, 1723, and was vestryman of Northwest Parish (later Northampton Co., N.C.), 1727.<sup>30</sup> He left will 13 March 1736/7-7 Feb. 1738/9.<sup>31</sup> He married Rebecca\_\_\_\_; Issue: 12. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 13. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>; 14. RICHARD<sup>5</sup>; 15. Ann<sup>5</sup>, married\_\_\_Steward; 16. REBECCA<sup>5</sup>; 17. Amy<sup>5</sup>, married\_\_\_Green; 18. Frances<sup>5</sup>, married\_\_\_Green; 19. TABITHA<sup>5</sup>; 20. MARY<sup>5</sup>; 21. Sarah<sup>5</sup>, married\_\_\_House.

7. JOHN<sup>4</sup> PACE (Richard<sup>3</sup>, George<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>), of Bertie Precinct, N.C., left will 21 March 1726/7-Aug. 1727.<sup>32</sup> On 1 April 1713 as John Pace of Virginia he received a patent for 640 acres below Occaneckey<sup>33</sup> and the same day 300 acres on the east side of Morrattuck River above Occanechy<sup>34</sup> and on 1 Dec. 1713, as of Albemarle Co., N.C., he patented another 91½ acres on the northeast side of Perquimans River, Creek Swamp and Sampson's Branch.<sup>35</sup> He married Elizabeth\_\_\_, perhaps Elizabeth Lowe, daughter of William Lowe,<sup>36</sup> who joined him in selling 320 acres, 13 May 1723,<sup>37</sup> and married (2)\_\_\_Moor before 13-14 Aug. 1739 when she joined William and John Pace in selling part of the land patented by John<sup>4</sup> in 1713.<sup>38</sup>

Issue: 22. Mary<sup>5</sup>,<sup>39</sup> married\_\_\_Melton; 23. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 24. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 25. GEORGE<sup>5</sup>; 26. Frances<sup>5</sup>; 27. Ann<sup>5</sup>; 28. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>.

8. JAMES<sup>4</sup> PACE (Richard<sup>3</sup>, George<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) purchased 100 acres in Prince George County, 7 Nov. 1715,<sup>40</sup> but later moved away. He presumably married\_\_\_and was father of 29. (perhaps) JAMES<sup>5</sup>.

12. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> PACE (Richard<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, George<sup>2</sup>, George<sup>1</sup>) left will 14 May 1772-Dec. 1775.<sup>41</sup> He was devised by his father 190 acres in Northampton Co., N.C., where he then lived, and was a member of the

North Carolina Assembly, 1762. He married Celia Boykin, daughter of Francis Boykin.<sup>42</sup>

Issue: 30. Solomon<sup>6</sup>, left will 9 Sept. 1795-Dec. 1795;<sup>43</sup> 31. William<sup>6</sup>, of Anson Co., N.C., when he signed petitions, 1777,1779;<sup>44</sup> 32. Winifred<sup>6</sup>, married \_\_\_\_; 33. Stephen<sup>6</sup>, left will 12 Nov. 1822-13 Jan. 1823,<sup>45</sup> of Bute Co., N.C., where he sold land on Peachtree Creek, 1775, of Chatham Co., N.C., then of Anson Co., N.C., where he signed a petition, 1789, as a justice of the peace,<sup>46</sup> moved to Greene Co., Ga., 1804-05, and to Putnam Co., Ga., by 1808,<sup>47</sup> married Catherine (Gatewood?); 34. Hardy<sup>6</sup>, devised the 250 acre plantation where his father lived, left will 17 March 1792-June 1792,<sup>48</sup> married Lucy\_\_\_\_; 35. Penelope<sup>6</sup>.

13. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> PACE (Richard<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, George<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) left will 4 July 1764-Feb. 1765.<sup>49</sup> He was a merchant of Northampton Co., N.C.<sup>50</sup> He married Amy\_\_\_\_\_.

Issue: 36. Amy<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 19) Sept. 1764,<sup>51</sup> Solomon Strickland who moved to Madison Co., Ga., and died after 28 Oct. 1813 when he made a deed of gift to his children;<sup>52</sup> 37. Celia<sup>6</sup>; 38. Nathaniel<sup>6</sup>; 39. Frances<sup>6</sup>; 40. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, left will 17 March 1795-May 1795,<sup>53</sup> married Cebelle (Matthews?); 41. Richard<sup>6</sup>.

14. RICHARD<sup>5</sup> PACE (Richard<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, George<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) was left 5 shillings in his father's will. As Richard Pace, Jr., he received, 1 March 1719/20, patents for 640 and 500 acres, both described as in Chowan Precinct on the north side of Morattock River and Yourha Swamp,<sup>54</sup> and, 28 July 1720, for another 500 acres in the same area.<sup>55</sup> His petition for another 200 acres in Northampton County, 1744, was granted.<sup>56</sup> He moved about 1758 to Georgia, settling about thirteen miles from Augusta, but with the outbreak of the Cherokee War in 1761 moved for two years to South Carolina and then settled on the Savannah River 25 miles from Augusta. He married, at age 23, Elizabeth Cain.<sup>57</sup>

Issue:<sup>58</sup> 42. James<sup>6</sup>, died 1782,<sup>59</sup> a tavern keeper who owned 410 acres on the Savannah River in St. Matthew's Parish and 500 acres on Briar Creek in St. George's Parish, in Georgia, which were confiscated since he was a Loyalist,<sup>60</sup> married\_\_\_\_; 43. Silas<sup>6</sup>, died 1796, Edgefield Dist., S.C.,

married Mary Newsom; 44. Charles<sup>6</sup>, died about 1775, married\_\_\_Garnett, who married (2) \_\_\_Shackleford; 45. Dredzil<sup>6</sup>, died before 30 Aug. 1796 when administration on his estate was granted to William Pace,<sup>61</sup> a trader with the Cherokee Indians, married\_\_\_\_; 46. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, died unmarried before 25 Oct. 1795 when administration on his estate was granted to Dredzel and Drury Pace;<sup>62</sup> 47. Drury<sup>6</sup>, born Oct. 1745, left will 16 Jan. 1801-4 May 1801,<sup>63</sup> captain of South Carolina militia during the Revolutionary War, married, 1768, Mary Bussey; 48. Barnabas<sup>6</sup>, born about 1747, died 1805 in Elbert Co., Ga., married (1) Agnes Aycock and (2) Polly Casey; 49. Darius<sup>6</sup>, as a Loyalist was a refugee to East Florida and then to Rawdon, Nova Scotia;<sup>64</sup> 50. Knowles<sup>6</sup>, of Wilkes Co., Ga., left will 19 July 1776-4 March 1783;<sup>65</sup> 51. (Daughter)<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_Cox and lived in South Carolina near the High Hills of Santee; 52. (Daughter)<sup>6</sup>, married 136. *Arthur<sup>6</sup> Fort* (see REYNOLDS); 53. (Daughter)<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_O'Daniel; 54. (Daughter)<sup>6</sup>.

16. REBECCA<sup>5</sup> PACE (Richard<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, George<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) died by July 1762 when John<sup>6</sup> Bradford as surviving eldest son of John Bradford asked for administration on his estate unadministered by Rebecca the widow.<sup>66</sup> She married (1) John Bradford of Brunswick County, who left will 2 Nov. 1732-6 Nov. 1735,<sup>67</sup> and (2) William Aycock, who, as resident of Brunswick County, purchased 640 acres on the north side of Morratuck River in Bertie Co., N.C., 5 July 1741,<sup>68</sup> was granted 500 acres in Northampton Co., N.C., 20 April 1745,<sup>69</sup> moved to Johnston Co., N.C., before 9 May 1752, when he sold part of his Northampton County land,<sup>70</sup> on 18 April 1760 conveyed 250 acres in Johnston County to his son Richard, reserving a life interest in the land,<sup>71</sup> and died by 7 May 1765 when administration on his estate was granted to James Aycock.<sup>72</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [BRADFORD]<sup>73</sup> 55. Richard<sup>6</sup>, died young; 56. Nathaniel<sup>6</sup>, referred to as eldest son and heir of his father, 7 March 1750/1,<sup>74</sup> of Edgecombe Co., N.C., left will 2 Oct. 1756-Feb. 1757,<sup>75</sup> married Sarah\_\_\_; 57. John<sup>6</sup>, of Halifax Co., N.C., member of North Carolina Assembly, 1766-67, of the Committee of Safety, 1774, of the third Provisional Congress, 1775, of the Halifax Convention which declared for

independence, April 1776, and of the North Carolina Constitutional Convention, 1776, senator from Halifax County in the first North Carolina Assembly, 1777, colonel of militia, left will 13 April 1787-codicil 5 Oct. 1787-Nov. 1787,<sup>76</sup> married (1), 1750, Patience Reed, (2), 11 Sept. 1768, Dorothea Miriam Burges and (3), 1774, Elizabeth Smith;<sup>77</sup> 58. Frances<sup>6</sup>; 59. Rebecca<sup>6</sup>; 60. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, left jointly with her sisters 640 acres on the south side of Forks Creek; (by 2) [AYCOCK] 61. James<sup>6</sup>, of Orange Co., N.C., moved to Wilkes Co., Ga., by 1773,<sup>78</sup> left will as of Chatham District in the "Ceded Lands," 6 Aug. 1776,<sup>79</sup> married Sely\_\_\_; 62. Richard<sup>6</sup>, moved to Wilkes Co., Ga., by 1773, died by 16 Sept. 1786 when the inventory of his estate was made,<sup>80</sup> married Mary\_\_\_; 63. Winifred<sup>6</sup>, born 11 April 1741, died 16 Dec. 1794, married, 16 Dec. 1755,<sup>81</sup> Jesse Lane, born 3 July 1733 in Edgecombe Co., N.C., died 28 Oct. 1806 at St. Louis, Mo.,<sup>82</sup> soldier in North Carolina Continental Line during Revolutionary War, who moved to Wilkes Co., Ga.

19. TABITHA<sup>5</sup> PACE (Richard<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, George<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) married John Moore of Northampton Co., N.C., who owned land on the Virginia-North Carolina line.<sup>83</sup> He left will 1 Sept. 1753-Nov. 1753.<sup>84</sup>

Issue: [MOORE] 64. Mark<sup>6</sup>, as resident of Northampton County bought 150 acres in Bute (later Warren) Co., N.C., 31 July 1772,<sup>85</sup> left will 13 Oct. 1794-Nov. 1794,<sup>86</sup> married\_\_\_; 65. John<sup>6</sup>; 66. Isham<sup>6</sup>, moved to the High Hills of Santee, Craven Precinct, later Sumter Co., S.C., left will 18 April 1803-1 Oct. 1803,<sup>87</sup> married Nancy Singleton; 67. William<sup>6</sup>; 68. Nathaniel<sup>6</sup>; 69. Richard<sup>6</sup>; 70. Sarah<sup>6</sup>.

20. MARY<sup>5</sup> PACE (Richard<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, George<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) married\_\_\_ Johnson, probably John Johnson of Northampton Co., N.C., who left will 27 Jan. 1745/6-Aug. 1753,<sup>88</sup> naming wife Mary and granddaughter Mary Johnson Bridger. His widow, 15 June 1756, deeded all her land and property to this granddaughter at her death.<sup>89</sup>

Issue: [JOHNSON] 71. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married Samuel Bridgers of Northampton Co., N.C., who left will 13 Dec. 1748-Feb. 1756.<sup>90</sup>

23. JOHN<sup>5</sup> PACE (John<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, George<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) apparently inherited his father's land in Occonecky Neck and died early leaving widow

Sarah\_\_\_\_ who, 2 Nov. 1761, conveyed to her son Thomas<sup>6</sup> her dower in that land and the slaves and personal estate left by John<sup>5</sup>, Thomas agreeing to support and care for her during her life.<sup>91</sup>

Issue: 72. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, sold, 15 Feb. 1761, 140 acres patented by John Pace in March 1719/20,<sup>92</sup> moved to Halifax Co., N.C., where he sold, 3 Dec. 1768, 128 acres part of a patent to John Pace, deceased,<sup>93</sup> married Sarah\_\_\_\_.

24. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> PACE (John<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, George<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) was deeded, 14 Sept. 1732, by his brother John<sup>5</sup> the land devised to him in his father's will, the will by omission having failed to include in the devise mention of William's heirs.<sup>94</sup> His petition for a grant of 130 acres in Bertie, 1741, was granted.<sup>95</sup> He died before 18 May 1746 when his estate was divided to his widow and children.<sup>96</sup> He married Mary\_\_\_\_, who married (2) John Crowel [Corlew?].<sup>97</sup>

Issue: Undetermined.

25. GEORGE<sup>5</sup> PACE (John<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, George<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) sold 120 acres in Bristol Parish, 12 March 1715/6, purchased 150 acres on Monksneck Creek where he then lived from William Lowe, 7 Dec. 1717, and as "of Carrolina" joined Lowe in the sale of a tract at Monscusaneck, 4 Oct. 1727.<sup>98</sup> He patented three tracts of 640, 360 and 185 acres in Bertie Precinct on the south side of Moratock River and Elk Marsh Swamp and another 140 acres on Marsh Swamp, 1 Dec. 1727,<sup>99</sup> and in 1733 joined other residents of Bertie Precinct in petitioning for the removal of the seat of government from Edenton to a place between Tar and Neuse rivers.<sup>100</sup> His two petitions for grants of 100 acres each in Edgecombe County, 1740 and 1742, were granted.<sup>101</sup> He was survived by his widow Obedience\_\_\_\_, who signed an additional inventory of his estate as administratrix<sup>102</sup> and married (2) Robert Cade.

Issue:<sup>103</sup> 73. William<sup>6</sup>; 74. Martha<sup>6</sup>; 75. Lucretia<sup>6</sup>, married William Cade; 76. James<sup>6</sup>; 77. Mary<sup>6</sup>.

29. JAMES<sup>5</sup> PACE (James<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, George<sup>2</sup>, Richard<sup>1</sup>) as James Pace, Jr., patented, 1 March 1719/20, 620 acres in Chowan Precinct, N.C., on the north side of Moratuck River joining land of John Pace, Sr., and John

Pace.<sup>104</sup> In 1744 his proof of five white headrights and petition for 400 acres in Edgecombe Co., N.C, and petition for 350 acres in Johnston Co., N.C, were granted.<sup>105</sup> His Edgecombe County land fell into Granville Co., N.C. He married\_\_\_\_.

Issue: 78. James<sup>6</sup>, died 1815, in his 89th year,<sup>106</sup> left undated will proved Feb. 1815,<sup>107</sup> of Wake Co., N.C, married (1)\_\_\_\_and (2), (bond 20) Nov. 1800,<sup>108</sup> Lavinia Fowler.

---

<sup>1</sup> John Bennett Boddie, *Virginia Historical Genealogies* (Redwood City, Calif., 1954), pp. 166-69; David A. Avant, *Some Southern Colonial Families II* (Tallahassee, Fla., 1982), pp. 171-212,331-35.

<sup>2</sup> Thomas Colyer-Ferguson, ed., *The Marriage Registers of St. Dunstan's, Stepney, in the County of Middlesex* (Canterbury, 1898), I, p. 70. Stepney was the port of London. In Virginia Isabell always appears as Izabella.

<sup>3</sup> Patent Bk. I.pp. 62, 64.

<sup>4</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 62.

<sup>5</sup> Smith, *Tra. II*, p. 578; R, Va. Co. HI, p. 555.

<sup>6</sup> R, Va. Co. III, p. 682. The petition was granted.

<sup>7</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 63, 65. Capt. William Powell, subscriber to the Virginia Company, came to Virginia, 1611, with Gates and was a member of the first Virginia Assembly, 30 July 1619. After the massacre he was among those sent to lead parties against the Indians and was killed by them, probably on the Chickahominy River, in Jan. 1622/3.

<sup>8</sup> *MCGC*, p. 159. At a court held 21 Jan. 1627/8 Richard Richards and Richard Dolphenby relinquished "unto Izabella the wife of William Perry" title to 100 acres originally patented by Francis Chapman and "scituate nere unto Paces Paines."

<sup>9</sup> Peter Wilson Coldham, *English Adventurers and Emigrants, 1609-1660* (Baltimore, 1984), p. 21.

<sup>10</sup> Patent Bk. 1, p. 62. The last mentioned date should be 21 Jan. 1627/8.

<sup>11</sup> Patent Bk. 1, p. 64.

<sup>12</sup> Patent Bk. 2, p. 252. “Macocks” lay in that part of Charles City County which in 1702 became Prince George County. For description of “Macocks” see **W(I) XIII, p. 89**; Massachusetts Historical Society, *Collections*, 3rd ser., **III** (Boston, 1810), p. 90.

<sup>13</sup> Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1655-65, p. **179**.

<sup>14</sup> Patent Bk. 3, p. 170.

<sup>15</sup> Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1655-65, p. 3.

<sup>16</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 179.

<sup>17</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 249.

<sup>18</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 327.

<sup>19</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 530.

<sup>20</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 533.

<sup>21</sup> Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1676-79, p. 270. He was alive 14 Sept. 1677 when member of a trial jury (*ibid.*, p. 196) and presumably still alive 19 Nov. 1677 when paid for wolves’ heads (*ibid.*, p. 249).

<sup>22</sup> Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1687-95, p. 409, Nicholas Whitmore and his wife Mary, administratrix of Richard Pace, dec’d. On 10 Dec. 1683 and 24 Jan. 1683/4 William Bristow is mentioned as having married the widow of Richard Pace (York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 6, 1677-84, pp. 537, 544) but her given name is not stated and there is no indication this was 3. Richard<sup>3</sup> Pace.

<sup>23</sup> History of the Pace family written, 1791, by Winnefred (Aycock) Lane, granddaughter of Richard<sup>4</sup> Pace (copy on file; see also Avant, *op. cit.*, pp. 201-02), giving personal recollections of the children listed here reported to her by her mother, Rebecca<sup>5</sup> (Pace) Bradford Aycock. Mrs. Lane stated “My grandfather’s father was named Richard, too,” apparently confirming these children were children of Richard<sup>3</sup> Pace who died in 1677/8.

<sup>24</sup> Patent Bk. 7, p. 554. He sold 200 acres of this patent, described as in Westover Parish and “nigh on Blackwater,” to William Wilkins, 3 Aug. 1687 (Prince George Co. Wills & Deeds 1710-13, pp. 6-7).

<sup>25</sup> Prince George Co. Wills & Deeds 1710-13, p. 6, deed of Charles Wilkins to John Wilkins, 13 Nov. 1710, conveying 200 acres, part of Pace’s



patent. The wording indicates Pace sold the entire 600 acres to Wilkins.

<sup>26</sup> The 1704 quit rent roll of Prince George County has separate listings of 1000 and 246 acres held by George Pace. Normally this would suggest there were two men of that name then alive in Prince George County. There appears to be no George Pace other than George<sup>3</sup> who was old enough to be the owner of the smaller tract, however.

<sup>27</sup> History of the Pace family, *loc. cit.*

<sup>28</sup> Chowan Co., N.C., Deed Bk. C-1, p. 75, deed of Richard Paice to Cullen Pollock, mentioning the patent. The patent lapsed and when the land was resurveyed for Cullen Pollock, the surveyor left out 30 acres which Pace reentered (*Records of the Executive Council, 1664-1734*, p. 100).

<sup>29</sup> The section of North Carolina in which Richard<sup>4</sup> Pace settled was claimed by Virginia until after the boundary line was surveyed by a joint commission about 1728. The southern boundary of Prince George and Surry cos., Va., and the northern boundary of Bertie Precinct, N.C., were in dispute. His house and land (given to him by Richard Baker) are mentioned in Prince George County deeds, 1711, 1713 (Prince George Co. Wills & Deeds 1710-13, pp. 92, 246). He described himself as of Lawnes Creek Parish, Surry County, when he sold a patent in that parish, 25 Feb. 1719 (Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 7, 1715-30, p. 265)

<sup>30</sup> *The State Records of North Carolina*, XXV (Goldsboro, N.C., 1906), pp. 189, 210.

<sup>31</sup> Bradley, *op. cit.*, VI, Wills, 1737-1749 (From the Secretary of State Papers) (Keysville, Va., 1994), p. 71.

<sup>32</sup> Bradley, *op. cit.*, V, Wills, 1723-1736 (From the Secretary of State Papers) (Keysville, Va., 1993), p. 67.

<sup>33</sup> Bertie Co., N.C., Deed Bk. D, p. 4.

<sup>34</sup> North Carolina Patent Bk. 1, p. 213.

<sup>35</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 212.

<sup>36</sup> Stephen E. Bradley, *Early Records of North Carolina*, IV, Wills, 1663-1722 (From the Secretary of State Papers) (Keysville, Va., 1993), p. 58, will of William Lowe, 31 July 1720-17 April 1722, leaving land in Prince George County to sons and naming daughter Elizabeth Pace.



<sup>37</sup> Bertie Co., N.C., Deed Bk. A, pp. 97-99.

<sup>38</sup> Bertie Co., N.C., Deed Bk. E, pp. 480-81.

<sup>39</sup> Prince George Co. Wills & Deeds 1710-13, p. 227, will of Mutus Butler, 18 March 1710/1-12 May 1713, which bequeathed a ewe lamb to Mary Pace, daughter of John Pace.

<sup>40</sup> Prince George Co. Wills & Deeds 1713-28, p. 94.

<sup>41</sup> Northampton Co., N.C., Will Bk. 1, p. 17.

<sup>42</sup> Northampton Co., N.C., Will Bk. I, pp. 58-59, will of Francis Boykin, 1 Aug. 1761-Sept. 1761.

<sup>43</sup> Northampton Co., N.C., Will Bk. 2, pp. 99-101. He left his estate to his daughter Fanny Beddingfield, alias Pace, daughter of Elizabeth Beddingfield.

<sup>44</sup> May Wilson McBee, *Anson County, North Carolina, Abstracts of Early Records* (Greenwood, Miss., 1950), pp. 134, 138.

<sup>45</sup> Putnam Co., Ga., Will Bk. B, p. 4.

<sup>46</sup> McBee, *op. cit.*, p. 139.

<sup>47</sup> Pace Society of America, *Pace Bulletin*, no. 106 (Dec. 1993), pp. 5-6.

<sup>48</sup> Northampton Co., N.C., Will Bk. 2, pp. 7-8.

<sup>49</sup> Northampton Co., N.C., Will Bk. 1, p. 115.

<sup>50</sup> Stephen E. Bradley, *Edenton District, North Carolina, Loose Estates Papers, 1756-1806, III* (Virginia Beach, Va., 1995), p. 5.

<sup>51</sup> Ruth Smith Williams and Margarette Glenn Griffin, *Marriages of Early Edgecombe County, North Carolina, 1733-1868* (Rocky Mount, N.C., 1958), p. 150.

<sup>52</sup> Madison Co., Ga., Deed Bk. A, p. 91.

<sup>53</sup> Halifax Co., N.C., Will Bk. 2, pp. 47-48.

<sup>54</sup> North Carolina Patent Bk. 8, pp. 174, 196.

<sup>55</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 117.

<sup>56</sup> *Records of the Executive Council, 1735-1754*, p. 183.

<sup>57</sup> Letter of Barnabas Pace, written 1844-50, in Freda Reid Turner, *History of the Pace Family from Manuscripts of Miss Annie Jones (1873-*

1951), *Barnabas Pace (1789-), Maud McClure Kelly (1887-1973)* (n.p., 1995), p. 163. This letter (pp. 162-92) is followed (pp. 193-204) by Maud McClure Kelly's analysis pointing out errors concerning early generations stated by Barnabas Pace.

<sup>58</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>59</sup> *Royal Georgia Gazette*, Savannah, 25 April 1782.

<sup>60</sup> Peter Wilson Coldham, *American Migrations, 1765-1799* (Baltimore, 2000), p. 777.

<sup>61</sup> Richmond Co., Ga., Administrator's bond, in Georgia DAR, *Historical Collections*, II (Athens, Ga., 1929), p. 115.

<sup>62</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>63</sup> Richmond Co., Ga., Will Bk. 1798-1840, p. 8.

<sup>64</sup> Coldham, *loc. cit.*

<sup>65</sup> Wilkes Co., Ga., Record Bk. 1781-83, p. 50.

<sup>66</sup> Johnston Co., N.C., Court Minutes 1759-66, p. 110.

<sup>67</sup> Brunswick Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 238.

<sup>68</sup> Bertie Co., N.C., Deed Bk. F, p. 277.

<sup>69</sup> Northampton Co., N.C., Deed Bk. 1, pp. 300, 301, sale, 20 and 22 May 1747, of 100 and 300 acres of this tract. His petition for this land was granted 19 Nov. 1744 (*Records of the Executive Council*, 1735-54, p. 177).

<sup>70</sup> Northampton Co., N.C., Deed Bk. 2, p. 66.

<sup>71</sup> Johnston Co., N.C., Deed Bk. A-I, pp. 56-58.

<sup>72</sup> Orange Co., N.C., Court Minutes 1762-66, p. 356.

<sup>73</sup> John Bennett Boddie, *Virginia Historical Genealogies* (Redwood City, Calif., 1954), pp. 154-55.

<sup>74</sup> Brunswick Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 11.

<sup>75</sup> Bradley, *op. cit.*, Vm, Wills 1756-1794 (From the Secretary of State Papers) (Keysville, Va., 1994), p. 8.

<sup>76</sup> Halifax Co., N.C., Will Bk. 3, p. 140.

<sup>77</sup> John Bennett Boddie, *Southside Virginia Families*, I (Redwood City, Calif., 1955), p. 77.

<sup>78</sup> Grace Gillam Davidson, *Early Records of Georgia... Wilkes County*, I (Macon, Ga., 1933), p. 8.

<sup>79</sup> Wilkes Co., Ga., Wills, Administrations and Deeds 1777-78, p. 8, in *ibid.*, p. 30, dead by 15 July 1777.

<sup>80</sup> Davidson, *op. cit.*, n, pp. 193-94.

<sup>81</sup> *ibid.*, p. 167.

<sup>82</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>83</sup> Northampton Co., N.C., Deed Bk. 1, pp. 102, 113, 380.

<sup>84</sup> Bradley, *op. cit.*, VII, Wills 1750-1755 (From the Secretary of State Papers) (Keysville, Va., 1994), p. 67.

<sup>85</sup> Bute (Warren) Co., N.C., Deed Bk. 3, p. 504.

<sup>86</sup> Warren Co., N.C., Will Bk. 7, p. 217.

<sup>87</sup> Sumter Co., S.C., Will Bk. A, p. 33.

<sup>88</sup> Bradley, *op. cit.*, VII, p. 50.

<sup>89</sup> Northampton Co., N.C., Deed Bk. 2, p. 302.

<sup>90</sup> Bradley, *op. cit.*, VII, Wills 1756-1794 (From the secretary of State Papers) (Keysville, Va., 1994), p. 9, as Bridgess.

<sup>91</sup> Northampton Co., N.C., Deed Bk. 3, p. 160.

<sup>92</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 92.

<sup>93</sup> Northampton Co., N.C., Deed Bk. 4, pp. 195, 247.

<sup>94</sup> Bertie Co., N.C., Deed Bk. D, p. 4.

<sup>95</sup> *Records of the Executive Council, 1735-1754*, p. 115.

<sup>96</sup> Edgecombe co., N.C., Record of Estates 1730-37, p. 122.

<sup>97</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 96, inventory of his estate signed by John Crowel and Mary Crowel, executors. No copy of his will survives. An additional inventory, made 18 May 1748, was returned by John Corlewe, executor (Edgecombe Co., N.C., Inventories, Accounts and Sales of Estates 1748-53, p. 17).

<sup>98</sup> Prince George Co. Wills & Deeds 1713-28, pp. 100, 215, 1036.

<sup>99</sup> North Carolina Patent Bk. 3, p. 245; Patent Bk. 13, p. 85.

<sup>100</sup> *Records of the Executive Council, 1664-1734 (The Colonial Records of North Carolina*, 2nd ser., VII; Raleigh, 1984), p. 299.

<sup>101</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 116, 130.

<sup>102</sup> Edgecombe Co., N.C., Record of Estates 1730-47, p. 86.

<sup>103</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 83-84, division of estate to widow and children.

<sup>104</sup> North Carolina Patent Bk. 8, p. 175.

<sup>105</sup> *Records of the Executive Council, 1735-1754* {*The Colonial Records of North Carolina*, 2nd ser., VIE; Raleigh, 1988), pp. 182, 284, 289.

<sup>106</sup> *North Carolina Star*, Raleigh, 3 Feb. 1815.

<sup>107</sup> Wake Co., N.C, Will Bk. 12, p. 6.

<sup>108</sup> Wake Co., N.C, Marriage bond.

## PARRAMORE<sup>1</sup>

1. JOHN<sup>1</sup> PARRAMORE arrived in Virginia on the *Bona Nova*, 1622, and was listed on the Eastern Shore, aged 17, as a servant of John Blore in the muster, 1624/5.<sup>2</sup> His first appearance in the court records of Northampton County (then Accomacke) was on 19 Feb. 1634/5 when he was ordered to pay 100 pounds of tobacco to John Graves.<sup>3</sup>

By 27 March 1637 when the court ordered him to repay David Windley 7 bushels of corn for “4 monethes and odd days victuals for his wifes dyett” and to repay to Henry Williams a half barrel of corn lent “to mayntyne himself an his wife 2 monethes,”<sup>4</sup> he had married (1)\_\_\_\_, presumably the Jane Parramore who was cited 5 June 1640 for failure to appear in court to answer a complaint of John Deereman for abusive language.<sup>5</sup> On 30 Aug. 1642 he was referred to as “cowkeeper at the Penn comanly called my Lady Dale’s Penn.”<sup>6</sup>

Circumstantial evidence indicates John<sup>1</sup> Parramore married (2), about 1642, Elizabeth Drake, daughter of Robert and Joan (Gawton) Drake,<sup>7</sup> who was baptized 7 Nov. 1628 in Mertsam, Surrey, England,<sup>8</sup> and died about 1650. They resided on a 200-acre plantation at Maggoty Bay which had been patented by her father but in July 1654 he was directed to surrender the plantation to Richard Hill who had married Elizabeth’s sister Mary Drake.<sup>9</sup>

John<sup>1</sup> Parramore then purchased, 30 Sept. 1654, 250 acres on the south side of Occahannock Creek<sup>10</sup> and married (3)\_\_\_\_, perhaps a Miss Mayden,<sup>11</sup> who died by 1661-62.

He married (4), (prenuptial agreement 29) April 1662,<sup>12</sup> Mary (\_\_\_) Warder Studson Robinson, widow of John Robinson and earlier of Robert Warder and John Studson, who, Dec. 1662, deposed she was aged 30.<sup>13</sup> On 9 Nov. 1666 he patented 1500 acres which fell into Somerset (later Worcester) Co., Md., when the line was settled in 1668.<sup>14</sup> His will, 6 Feb. 1675/6-15 June 1676,<sup>15</sup> described him as of “Pocketty Norton,” seaman,

and named wife Mary, sons Thomas, John, Richard and Arnall, and granddaughter Jane Henson. Mary Parramore's nuncupative will was proved 28 May 1696.<sup>16</sup>

Issue: (probably by 1) 2. FRANCES<sup>2</sup>; (by 2)<sup>17</sup> 3. THOMAS<sup>2</sup>; 4. JOHN<sup>2</sup>; 5. Elizabeth<sup>2</sup>, died by 26 Aug. 1669,<sup>18</sup> married Jepheth Cooke, cooper of Accomack County, who died by 28 Feb. 1677/8;<sup>19</sup> (by 3) 6. ARNALL<sup>2</sup>; 7. (perhaps) Mary<sup>2</sup>;<sup>20</sup> (by 4) 8. RICHARD<sup>2</sup>.

2. FRANCES<sup>2</sup> PARRAMORE (John<sup>1</sup>) married \_\_\_Henson.

Issue: [HENSON] 9. Jane<sup>3</sup>.

3. THOMAS<sup>2</sup> PARRAMORE (John<sup>1</sup>), born about 1646,<sup>21</sup> was called "eldest son" in his father's will. He married Sarah James, daughter of David and Joan (\_\_\_) James.<sup>22</sup> His will, 7 July 1713-20 Nov. 1716,<sup>23</sup> described him as "an aged Person" and named his wife and children, divided the land in Maryland where his father lived among his children and gave land on Occohannock Creek in Northampton County to John.

Issue: 10. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>; 11. JOHN<sup>3</sup>; 12. Elizabeth<sup>3</sup>, left 300 acres of "Double Purchase" in Maryland by her father.

4. JOHN<sup>2</sup> PARRAMORE (John<sup>1</sup>) married (1) Abijah Manlove, daughter of Mark and Hannah Manlove,<sup>24</sup> and settled by 1671 in Somerset Co., Md.,<sup>25</sup> where, 8 Aug. 1671, they sold land Abijah had purchased 16 Aug. 1669 before marriage.<sup>26</sup> He married (2) Phillis\_\_\_who joined in the sale, 27 Oct. 1701, of "Parramore's First Choice" which he had patented 28 May 1679.<sup>27</sup>

Issue:<sup>28</sup> 13. JOHN<sup>3</sup>; 14. Frances<sup>3</sup>, born 22 Feb. 1673; 15. MATHEW<sup>3</sup>; 16. Sarah<sup>3</sup>, born 30 Sept. 1679; 17. THOMAS<sup>3</sup>.

6. ARNALL<sup>2</sup> PARRAMORE (John<sup>1</sup>) married, by 2 March 1679/80,<sup>29</sup> Bridget Robinson, daughter of his stepmother Mary and John Robinson, baptized 2 April 1661.<sup>30</sup> He left will, 13 Nov. 1687-4 Dec. 1688,<sup>31</sup> naming wife Sarah [*sic*], eldest son Thomas, daughter Sarah and unborn child, and referring to three children. The will of Richard Robinson, 19 Aug. 1695-28 Nov. 1695,<sup>32</sup> however, named "Robinson Parramore, daughter to my sister Bridgett Robinson, deceased," "Thomas Parramore, son of Arnall Parramore and my sister Bridgett, his wife," and referred to "five

children of my sister Bridgett Robinson, deceased.” His widow Bridget married (2) Stephen Page.<sup>33</sup>

Issue: 18. Thomas<sup>3</sup>; 19. Sarah<sup>3</sup>; 20. ROBINSON<sup>3</sup>, daughter.

8. RICHARD<sup>2</sup> PARRAMORE (John<sup>1</sup>) married Mary Johnson, daughter of Obedience and Temperance Johnson.<sup>34</sup> He died before 28 Feb. 1705/6 when his widow was granted administration on his estate.<sup>35</sup> She married (2), by 21 July 1713,<sup>36</sup> 23. Washbourne<sup>4</sup> Ashby (see GRANGER).

Issue: 21. Temperance<sup>3</sup>, given a cow by Richard Robinson, 28 Sept. 1693,<sup>37</sup> and named in the will of her grandfather Johnson; 22. Mary<sup>3</sup>, of age by 21 July 1713; 23. OBEDIENCE<sup>3</sup>; 24. RICHARD<sup>3</sup>; 25. John<sup>3</sup>, chose Richard Kittson as his guardian, 4 May 1720,<sup>38</sup> died before 14 July 1730,<sup>39</sup> married Amy (\_\_\_\_) Pitts.<sup>40</sup>

10. THOMAS<sup>3</sup> PARRAMORE (Thomas<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) married Joanna Custis Hope, daughter of William and Joanna (Custis) Hope.<sup>41</sup> He purchased from Levin Gale, 22 March 1738/9, the 150 acres called “Wetuxeduet,” or “Double Purchase,” which Gale had bought from his cousin 36. Richard<sup>6</sup> Parramore,<sup>42</sup> and represented Accomack County in the House of Burgesses, 1748-49, 1758-71.<sup>43</sup> He left will 8 May 1773-27 Dec. 1774.<sup>44</sup>

Issue: 26. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>; 27. JOHN<sup>4</sup>; 28. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>; 29. COMFORT<sup>4</sup>; 30. Sarah<sup>4</sup>, married \_\_\_\_Guy;<sup>45</sup> 31. SINAH<sup>4</sup>; 32. (DAUGHTER)<sup>4</sup>; 33. MARY<sup>4</sup>; 34. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>, married \_\_\_\_Guy.

11. JOHN<sup>3</sup> PARRAMORE (Thomas<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) married Sarah Justice, daughter of Ralph Justice,<sup>46</sup> and left will, 11 Feb. 1727/8-14 May 1728,<sup>47</sup> giving his land in Northampton County to his daughter Mary and land in Maryland to his brother Thomas. His widow married (2) John Kitson and died before 14 Aug. 1739 when he was granted administration on her estate.<sup>48</sup>

Issue: 35. MARY<sup>4</sup>.

13. JOHN<sup>3</sup> PARRAMORE (John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 29 Nov. 1670, died by 15 Jan. 1707/8 when his widow Mary\_\_\_\_gave personalty to her three children.<sup>49</sup>

Issue: 36. Richard<sup>4</sup>, settled in Sussex Co., Del., by 22 Nov. 1737 when he sold "Parrimore's Double Purchase" and his right in all other lands in Somerset Co., Md., and 14 Dec. 1737 when, described as mariner, he sold the land known as "Weetuxian" where his great-grandfather John Parramore had lived and had devised to his son Arnall<sup>2</sup>; 37. JOHN<sup>4</sup>; 38. MATTHEW<sup>4</sup>.

15. MATHEW<sup>3</sup> PARRAMORE (John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 12 May 1677, married (1)\_\_\_\_ and (2), by 10 June 1729,<sup>50</sup> Susannah (\_\_\_\_) Caldwell and resided in Somerset Co., Md. He left will 27 May 1738-28 May 1739.<sup>51</sup>

Issue: (by 1) 39. EZEKIEL<sup>4</sup>; 40. MATTHEW<sup>4</sup>; 41. Joseph<sup>4</sup>, married Isabell \_\_\_\_, who joined him in selling, 8 March 1734/5, 58 acres, "Ryon's Grove", which he had been granted 2 Nov. 1730;<sup>52</sup> 42. JAMES<sup>4</sup>.

17 THOMAS<sup>3</sup> PARRAMORE (John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 16 Dec. 1681, died about 1734.<sup>53</sup> He married Elizabeth\_\_\_\_ who survived him and continued to reside in Nanticoke Hundred, Somerset Co., Md.

Issue: 43. John<sup>4</sup>; 44. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup>; 45. Isaac<sup>4</sup>; 46. Joseph<sup>4</sup>, named in will of brother Benjamin.

20. ROBINSON<sup>3</sup> PARRAMORE (Arnold<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) left will 2 Nov. 1760-9 Dec. 1760.<sup>54</sup> She married (1)Jepethah Johnson who left will 22 Jan. 1746/7-10 March 1746/7,<sup>55</sup> and (2) Thomas Fox.

Issue: (by 1) [JOHNSON]<sup>56</sup> 47. ROBINSON<sup>4</sup>; 48. MOSES"; 49. Elijah", died before 5 Aug. 1748 when the inventory of his estate was made,<sup>57</sup> married Tabitha\_\_\_\_; 50. Elisha<sup>4</sup>; 51. RACHEL"; 52. Naomi", perhaps married\_\_\_\_ Bryant.<sup>58</sup>

23. OBEDIENCE<sup>3</sup> PARRAMORE (Richard<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) married, by 8 May 1728, Elizabeth (\_\_\_\_) Knight, widow of George Knight,<sup>59</sup> who left undated will, proved 9 Aug. 1769.<sup>60</sup> He left will 18 April 1766-8 Dec. 1767.<sup>61</sup>

Issue: 53. Robins", died before 13 July 1756 when the inventory of his estate was returned by Obedience Parramore;<sup>62</sup> 54. HAMUTUAL"

24. RICHARD<sup>3</sup> PARRAMORE (Richard<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) died by 11 Dec. 1760.<sup>63</sup> He married Bridget\_\_\_\_ who left will 18 Oct. 1768-19 April 1771.<sup>64</sup>



Issue:<sup>65</sup> 55. John", died by 10 Jan. 1764, unmarried;<sup>66</sup> 56. ANNE MARY"; 57. SARAH"; 58. Richard", left will 4 Nov. 1774-8 Aug. 1775,<sup>67</sup> giving his estate to brother Thomas"; 59. KEZIAH"; 60. Bridget", left will 14 Dec. 1777-12 May 1778;<sup>68</sup> 61. THOMAS"; 62. EZRA".

26. Col. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> PARRAMORE (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, John"), born 27 Dec. 1741, died 4 June 1816,<sup>69</sup> left will 25 April 1797-24 June 1816.<sup>70</sup> He was a member of the Accomack County Committee of Safety, 1774, qualified as justice, 25 April 1775, and was colonel of Accomack County militia in Revolutionary War. He married (1), (bond 22) Oct. 1763,<sup>71</sup> 55. Sarah<sup>6</sup> Seymour (see YEARDLEY), who died 25 April 1802, aged 63,<sup>72</sup> and (2), (bond 12) Nov. 1802,<sup>73</sup> 85. Sarah<sup>5</sup> (Custis) Justice Abbott Grinnalds.

Issue: (by 1) 63. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>; 64. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>.

27. JOHN<sup>4</sup> PARRAMORE (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) was devised "Parramore' s Double Portion," in Worcester Co., Md., by his father and left will 29 May 1787-27 July 1787.<sup>74</sup> He married Mary\_\_\_\_.

Issue: 64A. Thomas<sup>5</sup>; 64B. John<sup>5</sup>; 64C. Mary<sup>5</sup>; 64D. Henrietta<sup>5</sup>.

28. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> PARRAMORE (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) left will 5 June 1815-14 Aug. 1815.<sup>75</sup> He was a captain in the 9th Virginia Regiment, 1776-78, and represented Accomack County in the House of Delegates, 1782-87.<sup>76</sup> He married, (bond 25) July 1786,<sup>77</sup> Ann Hack.

Issue: 65. MARGARET A.<sup>5</sup>; 66. JOHN CUSTIS<sup>5</sup>; 67. (perhaps) Henrietta<sup>5</sup>, married, (bond 14) Dec. 1804,<sup>78</sup> Thomas Jacob, Jr.

29 COMFORT<sup>4</sup> PARRAMORE (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) married Ezekiel Young, who left will 20 March 1784-26 Dec. 1786.<sup>79</sup>

Issue: [YOUNG] 68. Thomas<sup>5</sup>, died before 30 Jan. 1798 when administration on his estate was granted to John Young;<sup>80</sup> 69. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 70. Mary<sup>5</sup>, married\_\_\_\_Millener; 71. Peggy<sup>5</sup>; 72. Ann<sup>5</sup>; 73. TABITHA<sup>5</sup>.

31. SINAH<sup>4</sup> PARRAMORE (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) died by 1773. She married Stran.

Issue: [STRAN]: 74. John<sup>5</sup>; 75. Sarah<sup>5</sup>; 76. (probably) Ann<sup>5</sup>, married Richard Abbott; 77. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>.

32. (DAUGHTER)<sup>4</sup> PARRAMORE (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) married \_\_\_\_Purnell.

Issue: [PURNELL] 78. John<sup>5</sup>, left will 19 Jan. 1788-5 Jan. 1789,<sup>81</sup> married Elizabeth\_\_\_\_; 79. Robert<sup>5</sup>.

33. MARY<sup>4</sup> PARRAMORE (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) married William Holland.

Issue: [HOLLAND] 80. Ann<sup>5</sup>; 81. Mary<sup>5</sup>.

35. MARY<sup>4</sup> PARRAMORE (John<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) married (1) 238. *Robinson*<sup>5</sup> *Custis* (see THOROWGOOD and MASON), (2), before 12 Nov. 1754,<sup>82</sup> William Pettit, (3), (bond 13) June 1769,<sup>83</sup> 175. *John*<sup>5</sup> *Wilkins* (see WILKINS).

Issue: (by 1) [CUSTIS]<sup>84</sup> 82. John<sup>5</sup>, of Northampton County, left undated will proved 26 June 1764;<sup>85</sup> 83. Henry<sup>5</sup>, born 28 July 1742, died 27 May 1793,<sup>86</sup> left will 3 Nov. 1792-4 June/30 July 1793,<sup>87</sup> lieutenant colonel in Revolutionary War, married 324. *Matilda*<sup>6</sup> *Hack* (see WEST, Anthony), who married (2), (bond 23) June 1794,<sup>88</sup> James Ashby; 84. Anne<sup>5</sup>, married\_\_\_\_West; 85. SARAH<sup>5</sup>; (by 2) [PETTIT] 86. William<sup>5</sup>, died 11 Dec. 1783, aged 22;<sup>89</sup> 87. MARGARET<sup>5</sup>.

37. JOHN<sup>4</sup> PARRAMORE (John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) patented 30 acres, "Crooked Ridge" in Somerset Co., Md., 26 July 1749.<sup>90</sup> He married, 28 Aug. 1743,<sup>91</sup> Ellinor Waller.

Issue:<sup>92</sup> 88. Thomas<sup>5</sup>, born 26 May 1745; 89. John<sup>5</sup>, born 9 Nov. 1751; 90. Betty<sup>5</sup>, born 14 June 1753; 91. Nathanael<sup>5</sup>, born 30 March 1756; 92. Ellinor<sup>6</sup>, born 24 Dec. 1758.

38. MATHEW<sup>4</sup> PARRAMORE (John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), aged 15 months in Jan. 1707/8, settled in Sussex Co., Del, by 7 Nov. 1758 when with his wife he sold 400 acres in Broad Kill Hundred of which her father John Wright died seized.<sup>93</sup> On 29 Oct. 1760 he sold portions of "Chance."<sup>94</sup> He married Mary Wright and died before 4 Aug. 1779 when she was granted administration on his estate.<sup>95</sup>

Issue: 93. (perhaps) Job<sup>5</sup>, who as yeoman of Sussex Co., Del., purchased 107 acres in Broadkill Hundred from Mary, widow and

administratrix of Mathew Parramore, 30 June 1779, and immediately resold it to her.<sup>96</sup>

39. EZEKIEL<sup>4</sup> PARRAMORE (Mathew<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), of Worcester Co., Md., died by 16 Feb. 1743/4 when the inventory of his estate was made.<sup>97</sup> He married Anne Melson, daughter of Samuel Melson,<sup>98</sup> who married (2) Henry Graham.<sup>99</sup>

Issue: 94. John<sup>5</sup>.

40. MATTHEW<sup>4</sup> PARRAMORE (Mathew<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), of Sussex Co., Del, left will 29 Nov. 1783-16 Dec. 1783.<sup>100</sup> He married\_\_\_\_.

Issue: 95. Thomas<sup>5</sup>; 96. Ezekiel<sup>5</sup>; 97. Patrick<sup>5</sup>, died before 7 Dec. 1789 when his estate, on which Thomas Parramore was granted administration, was appraised.<sup>101</sup>

42. JAMES<sup>4</sup> PARRAMORE (Mathew<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), of Somerset Co., Md., and later of Sussex Co., Del., left will 4 July 1740-9 Aug. 1740.<sup>102</sup> He married (1), 25 Sept. 1719, Mary Frigs, who died 29 March 1723, and (2), 31 Jan. 1724/5,<sup>103</sup> Elizabeth (\_\_\_\_) Shehee, who married (3), by 21 June 1742,\_\_\_\_ Hardy.<sup>104</sup>

Issue:<sup>105</sup> (by 1) 98. William<sup>5</sup>, born 21 Feb. 1722/3; 99. ISAAC<sup>5</sup>; (by 2) 100. James<sup>5</sup>, born 28 Jan. 1726/7; 101. JOSHUA<sup>5</sup>; 102. Moses Bones<sup>5</sup>, born 1 May 1731; 103. Arnold<sup>5</sup>, born 15 Nov. 1733; 104. STEPHEN<sup>5</sup>.

44. BENJAMIN<sup>4</sup> PARRAMORE (Thomas<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), of "Parramore's Misfortune," Somerset Co., Md., left will 7 April 1756-28 Sept. 1756.<sup>106</sup> He married Rachel\_\_\_\_, who married (2), 3 April 1757,<sup>107</sup> John Fletcher.

Issue: 105. Joseph<sup>5</sup>.

47. ROBINSON<sup>4</sup> JOHNSON (Robinson<sup>3</sup> Parramore, Arnold<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) died by 12 March 1750/1 when Margaret Johnson was granted administration on his estate.<sup>108</sup> He married Margaret\_\_\_\_who possibly married (2) William Hays.<sup>109</sup>

Issue: [JOHNSON] 106. Solomon<sup>5</sup>, named in will of his grandmother; 107. Keziah<sup>5</sup>.

48. MOSES<sup>4</sup> JOHNSON (Robinson<sup>3</sup> Parramore, Arnold<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) left will 6 Dec. 1763-10 Jan. 1764.<sup>[110](#)</sup> He married Tabitha\_\_\_\_.

Issue: [JOHNSON] 108. MOSES<sup>5</sup>; 109. Jonathan<sup>5</sup>; 110. Mary<sup>5</sup>, married (1), (bond 12) Aug. 1755,<sup>[111](#)</sup> 114. *Nathaniel<sup>5</sup> Rogers* (see WEST, Anthony) and (2)\_\_\_\_Merril; 111. Laban<sup>5</sup>, married, (bond 14) Feb. 1775,<sup>[112](#)</sup> Anne (Harmanson) Gascoigne, daughter of Matthew Harmanson and widow of 113. *William<sup>6</sup> Gascoigne* (see FISHER); 112. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, married, (bond 6) Aug. 1770,<sup>[113](#)</sup> George Bunting; 113. William Robinson<sup>5</sup>; 114. Garrison<sup>5</sup>.

51. RACHEL<sup>4</sup> JOHNSON (Robinson<sup>3</sup> Parramore, Arnold<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) married Peter Dowty,<sup>[114](#)</sup> who left will 18 Nov. 1766-10 March 1772.<sup>[115](#)</sup>

Issue: [DOWTY] 115. HEZEKIAH<sup>5</sup>; 116. ELISHA<sup>5</sup>; 117. Solomon<sup>5</sup>; 118. Sarah<sup>5</sup>, married\_\_\_\_Addison; 119. Keziah<sup>5</sup>, married John Watson; 120. Peggy<sup>5</sup>, married Benthall.

54. HAMUTAL<sup>4</sup> PARRAMORE (Obedience<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) died before 13 Jan. 1785 when Eleazer Core was granted administration on her estate.<sup>[116](#)</sup> She married 240. *Jackson<sup>5</sup> Rogers* (see WTLKTNS), who died before 13 Oct. 1772.<sup>[117](#)</sup>

Issue: [ROGERS]<sup>[118](#)</sup> 121. Palmer [Parmour, Parramore]<sup>5</sup>, born 16 Feb. 1767, died 27 Aug. 1812, married, (bond 26) June 1787,<sup>[119](#)</sup> Col. Kendall Addison, born 7 May 1767, died 22 July 1820;<sup>[120](#)</sup> 122. KEZIAH<sup>5</sup>.

56. ANNE MARY<sup>4</sup> PARRAMORE (Richard<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) married (1), (bond 11) June 1761,<sup>[121](#)</sup> John Dixon, who left will 25 Jan. 1764-13 March 1764,<sup>[122](#)</sup> and (2), (bond 11) July 1764,<sup>[123](#)</sup> 96. *Hillary<sup>6</sup> Warren* (see SAVAGE), who married (2), (bond 11) Dec. 1787,<sup>[124](#)</sup> Hannah (Stott) Rafield and left will 10 May 1792-14 Jan. 1795.<sup>[125](#)</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [DIXON] 123. MARY<sup>5</sup>; 124. SARAH<sup>5</sup>; 125. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 126. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>; (by 2) [WARREN] 127. HEZEKIAH<sup>5</sup>; 128. ESTHER<sup>5</sup>; 128A. Mathew<sup>5</sup>, named in will of 60. Bridget<sup>4</sup> Parramore, 1777.

57. SARAH<sup>4</sup> PARRAMORE (Richard<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) married, by July 1761, Benjamin Dixon, who left nuncupative will 10 Dec. 1771-14 Jan. 1772.<sup>[126](#)</sup>

Issue: [DIXON] 129. Lisha<sup>5</sup>, as “cousin” left 35 shillings in the will of Richard Parramore, 1774; 130. Bridget<sup>5</sup>, named as “cousin” in will of Bridget Parramore, 1777.

59. KEZIAH<sup>4</sup> PARRAMORE (Richard<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) married Isaac Bell, who left will 27 June 1815-9 Oct. 1815.<sup>[127](#)</sup>

Issue: [BELL]<sup>[128](#)</sup> 131. Edmund<sup>5</sup>, born about 1766, died 19 April 1839, left will 9 Aug. 1836-13 May 1839,<sup>[129](#)</sup> married Polly Hanby, born about 1777,<sup>[130](#)</sup> left will 1 Aug. 1850-11 Nov. 1850;<sup>[131](#)</sup> 132. Thomas<sup>5</sup>, born about 1777, married, (bond 18) Nov. 1797,<sup>[132](#)</sup> Tinney Chance; 133. John<sup>5</sup>, left will 31 Jan. 1823-10 Feb. 1823,<sup>[133](#)</sup> married, (bond 12) March 1804,<sup>[134](#)</sup> Sally Tylor; 134. Richard<sup>5</sup>, born 1780-88, left will 25 Aug. 1841-3 Sept. 1841;<sup>[135](#)</sup> 135. Jesse<sup>5</sup>, born about 1785,<sup>[136](#)</sup> died 1851-52, married (1), (bond 13) Nov. 1811,<sup>[137](#)</sup> Nancy Richardson, who was aged 23 at marriage, and (2), (bond 3) May 1828,<sup>[138](#)</sup> Mary Tatum; 136. Lucretia<sup>5</sup>, born about 1795, married, 6 June 1816,<sup>[139](#)</sup> John R. Hall; 137. Nancy<sup>5</sup>, born about 1797,<sup>[140](#)</sup> married, 16 March 1824,<sup>[141](#)</sup> John James; 138. Mary<sup>5</sup>, died about Jan. 1842, married Thomas(?) Maslin, who died April 1841

61. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> PARRAMORE (Richard<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) apparently married\_\_\_Dalby, daughter of Thomas Dalby.<sup>[142](#)</sup>

Issue: 139. Esther<sup>5</sup>.

62. EZRA<sup>4</sup> PARRAMORE (Richard<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) left will 23 May 1783-13 Aug. 1783.<sup>[143](#)</sup> He married, by April 1769,<sup>[144](#)</sup> Elizabeth Sturgis, daughter of Jacob Sturgis, who died about 1808.<sup>[145](#)</sup>

Issue:<sup>[146](#)</sup> 140. Esther<sup>5</sup>; 141. Mary [Polly]<sup>5</sup>; 142. Sarah<sup>5</sup>, married, (bond 27) Sept. 1793,<sup>[147](#)</sup> Caleb Core; 143. John<sup>5</sup>, died before 8 Feb. 1791 when administration on his estate was granted to Elizabeth Parramore;<sup>[148](#)</sup> 144. William<sup>5</sup>, left will 23 Jan. 1806-9 Feb. 1808;<sup>[149](#)</sup> 145. Rosanna<sup>5</sup>, married, (bond 29) Dec. 1812,<sup>[150](#)</sup> Thomas Henderson.

63. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> PARRAMORE (William<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), of “Cedar Grove,” Accomack County, born 24 Dec. 1761, died 18 May 1832,<sup>[151](#)</sup> left will 21 Oct. 1821-30 July 1832.<sup>[152](#)</sup> He was a member of the Accomack County Committee of Safety, 1774. He married (1), (bond

22) Dec. 1787,<sup>153</sup> 273. *Esther*<sup>6</sup> *Burton* (see O'NEIL-ROBINS) and (2), (bond 22) April 1797,<sup>154</sup> *Mary*<sup>7</sup> *Darby*, daughter of 338. Col. *John*<sup>6</sup> *Darby* (see WEST, Anthony), born 24 Jan. 1780, died 17 July 1848,<sup>155</sup> left will 4 July 1843-31 July 1848.<sup>156</sup>

Issue: (by 2) 146. *Esther Burton*<sup>6</sup>, born 27 Dec. 1798, died 12 Feb. 1821,<sup>157</sup> married James W. Bayly; 147. *Mary Burleigh D.*<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 16) Sept. 1829,<sup>158</sup> *Thomas B.*<sup>8</sup> *Custis*, son of William Robinson<sup>7</sup> Custis and grandson of 446. *Thomas*<sup>6</sup> and 392. *Elizabeth*<sup>6</sup> (*Smith*) *Custis* (see WEST, Anthony), who died before 28 Aug. 1839 when administration was granted on his estate;<sup>159</sup> 148. *Harriet Burleigh Dailey*<sup>8</sup>, married (1), (bond 29) May 1820,<sup>160</sup> 66. *John Custis*<sup>5</sup> *Parramore* and (2) *Thomas Hatton Kellam*, born 6 July 1790, died 25 Sept. 1841,<sup>161</sup> left will 24 Sept. 1841-11 Oct. 1841,<sup>162</sup> of "Evergreen," Accomack County.

64. Col. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> PARRAMORE (William<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) of Accomack County, born 24 Dec. 1767, died 21 Aug. 1841,<sup>163</sup> left will 9 Aug. 1834-39 Aug. 1841.<sup>164</sup> He was sheriff of Accomack County, 1817-19. He married, (bond 27) June 1796,<sup>165</sup> 578. *Margaret*<sup>6</sup> *Teackle* (see WEST, Anthony), who died 24 Aug. 1824, aged 60.<sup>166</sup>

Issue: 149. William<sup>6</sup>, born 28 April 1798, died 25 May 1850,<sup>167</sup> married, 25 Nov. 1825,<sup>168</sup> *Elizabeth C.*<sup>8</sup> *Custis*, daughter of William Robinson<sup>7</sup> Custis and granddaughter of 446. *Thomas*<sup>6</sup> and 392. *Elizabeth*<sup>6</sup> (*Smith*) *Custis* (see WEST, Anthony), born 23 April 1803, died 20 Dec. 1835,<sup>169</sup> 150. *Ann Teackle*<sup>6</sup>, born 29 Nov. 1799, died 31 July 1876,<sup>170</sup> married (1), (bond 24) Feb. 1818,<sup>171</sup> *John B. Walker*, born 26 April 1796, died 7 July 1826,<sup>172</sup> who left will 10 March 1825-31 July 1826,<sup>173</sup> and (2) the Rev. Enoch Reed, born 3 Aug. 1803 at Bridgetown, N.J., died 6 Aug. 1876,<sup>174</sup> a Methodist minister who moved, 1841, to St. Louis, Mo., was ordained a priest in the Episcopal Church, 1846, held pastorates in Missouri and New Jersey, and was rector of All Saints Parish, Calvert Co., Md., at his death; 151. *Sarah Seymour*<sup>6</sup>, born 18 Jan. 1801, died 15 July 1881,<sup>175</sup> 152. *James H.*<sup>6</sup>, born 22 Feb. 1807, died 10 June 1894,<sup>176</sup> married Susannah



M.<sup>8</sup> Custis, sister of his brother William's wife, born 16 Jan. 1809, died 1 Aug. 1878.[177](#)

65. MARGARET A.<sup>5</sup> PARRAMORE (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 15 July 1787, died 26 April 1815. She married, 4 Dec. 1811, William A. Parker, born 21 Sept. 1787, died 7 March 1841,[178](#) who married (2), 23 July 1832, 167. Juliet J.<sup>6</sup> Scarborough.

Issue: [PARKER] 153. Thomas Parramore<sup>6</sup>.

66. JOHN CUSTIS<sup>5</sup> PARRAMORE (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) left will 15 Feb. 1834-11 March/14 April 1834.[179](#) He married (1), 1 Feb. 1816,[180](#) 391. *Sarah Emery<sup>6</sup> Tabb* (see BERNARD), born 18 Feb. 1798, died 1817, and (2), (bond 29) May 1820,[181](#) 148. Harriet Burleigh Dailey<sup>6</sup> Parramore, who married (2) Thomas Hatton Kellam.

Issue: (by 1) 154. Emory<sup>6</sup>; (by 2) 155. Marianna<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 22) Jan. 1844,[182](#) Michael H. Higgins; 156. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born about 1829; 157. Henrietta S.<sup>6</sup>, born about 1832.

69. JOHN<sup>5</sup> YOUNG (Comfort<sup>4</sup> Parramore, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) left will 17 Aug. 1812-28 June 1813.[183](#) He married, (bond 22) Sept. 1787,[184](#) Elizabeth Justice, who left will 11 May 1853-27 June 1853.[185](#)

Issue: [YOUNG] 159. Tabitha<sup>6</sup>, born 15 June 1790, died 17 May 1869,[186](#) married, (bond 19) July 1809,[187](#) John Parks, Jr., born 10 March 1789, died 17 April 1870;[188](#) 160. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 12) Jan. 1820,[189](#) Charles Taylor, Jr.

73. TABITHA<sup>5</sup> YOUNG (Comfort<sup>4</sup> Parramore, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 5 July 1781, died 7 Feb. 1844. She married, 2 April 1801, Thomas Scarborough, son of William and Margaret (\_\_\_\_) Scarborough, born 30 March 1801, died 22 Jan. 1852.[190](#)

Issue: [SCARBOROUGH] 161. Ann M.<sup>6</sup>, born 30 March 1804; 162. Charles H.<sup>6</sup>, born 19 July 1806; 163. Margaret L.<sup>6</sup>, born 17 May 1808; 164. Judith E.<sup>6</sup>, born 28 Jan. 1811; 165. Tabitha E.<sup>6</sup>, born 28 March 1813; 166. Thomas E.<sup>6</sup>, born 6 April 1815; 167. Juliet J.<sup>6</sup>, born 25 Jan. 1817, married (1), 23 July 1833, as his (2) wife, William A. Parker, widower of 65. Margaret A.<sup>5</sup> Parramore, (2), 12 June 1842, Isaac Andrews, who died 31

Dec. 1842, and (3), 24 Sept. 1845, John C.<sup>8</sup> Kendall, born 16 April 1816, died 3 July 1867, son of Henry B.<sup>7</sup> and Catherine (Dalby) Kendall and grandson of 392. John<sup>6</sup> Kendall (see MASON); 168. Virginia E.<sup>6</sup>, twin, born 5 March 1820; 169. Laura J.<sup>6</sup>, twin, born 5 March 1820; 170. Emile E.<sup>6</sup>, born 14 May 1821; 171. William E. D.<sup>6</sup>, born 16 Aug. 1823; 172. Francis M.<sup>6</sup>, born 26 Nov. 1828, married, 22 Jan. 1852,<sup>191</sup> Susan (Pettit) Fisher, widow of Samuel P. Fisher; 173. John H.<sup>6</sup>, born 29 March 1829.

77. Capt. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> STRAN (Sinah<sup>4</sup> Parramore, Thomas<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) left will 12 Jan. 1829-29 June 1829.<sup>192</sup> He married\_\_\_\_.

Issue: [STRAN] 174. Jane<sup>6</sup>, born Feb. 1779, died 18 June 1869,<sup>193</sup> never married; 175. Mary P.<sup>6</sup>, born 1784, died 12 March 1848,<sup>194</sup> left will 25 Feb. 1848-27 March 1848;<sup>195</sup> 176. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married 184. *William Smith<sup>6</sup> Custis* (see BAGWELL); 177. Sally<sup>6</sup>, died before 26 Nov. 1823 when administration on her estate was granted to William Stran.<sup>196</sup>

85. SARAH<sup>5</sup> CUSTIS (Mary<sup>4</sup> Parramore, John<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) left will 4 June 1818-22 Feb. 1819.<sup>197</sup> She married (1) James Justice, who died Oct. 1769<sup>198</sup> leaving will 31 Aug. 1769-26 Dec. 1769,<sup>199</sup> (2), March 1770,<sup>200</sup> George Abbott, who died before 1 Sept. 1785 when administration on his estate was granted to Sarah,<sup>201</sup> (3), (bond 2) Aug. 1786,<sup>202</sup> Southy Grinnalds, who left will 20 April 1798-20 Oct. 1798,<sup>203</sup> and (4) 26. William<sup>4</sup> Parramore.

Issue: (by 1) [JUSTICE] 178. Susanna<sup>6</sup>, born 1769; (by 2) [ABBOTT] 179. James Justice<sup>6</sup>, died before 29 Jan. 1810 when administration was granted on his estate,<sup>204</sup> married Ann\_\_\_\_, who left will 6 June 1820-26 June 1820;<sup>205</sup> 180. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, died before 29 Jan. 1816 when administration was granted on his estate,<sup>206</sup> married\_\_\_\_; 181. Polly<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 24) Nov. 1791,<sup>207</sup> Samuel Peck, who died before 26 Feb. 1805 when administration was granted on his estate.<sup>208</sup>

87. MARGARET<sup>5</sup> PETTIT (Mary<sup>4</sup> Parramore, John<sup>3</sup>, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 12 April 1753 at Occohannock, Northampton County, died 3 June 1784, aged 29 yrs. 1 mo. 21 days [*sic*]<sup>209</sup> She married, 15 Aug. 1776, as his (1) wife, Col. John Cropper, born 23 Dec. 1755 at "Bowman's Folly,"



Accomack County, died 15 Jan. 1821.<sup>210</sup> He was commissioned captain in the 9th Virginia Regiment, 1776, major of the 7th Virginia Regiment, 1777, lieutenant colonel of the 11th Virginia Regiment, 1778, and of the 7th Virginia Regiment, 1779, but resigned his commission in Aug. 1779, returning to "Bowman's Folly," where he served as county lieutenant, 1781, was lieutenant colonel of Virginia militia, 1793, and brigadier general, 1815. He was a justice and sheriff of Accomack County, was a member of the House of Delegates, 1784-88, and of the Virginia Senate, 1813-17, and was president of the Society of the Cincinnati in the State of Virginia, 1816-18.<sup>211</sup> He married (2) 269. *Catherine*<sup>6</sup> Bayly (see O'NEAL-ROBINS).

Issue: [CROPPER]<sup>212</sup> 182. Sarah Corbin<sup>6</sup>, married 439. *John*<sup>6</sup> Wise (see WEST, Anthony); 183. Sabra<sup>6</sup>, born Sept. 1779 at "Bowman's Folly," died 24 Sept. 1779, aged 6 days;<sup>213</sup> 184. Sabra<sup>6</sup>, born 19 Oct. 1781 at "Bowman's Folly," died 27 Oct. 1783, aged 2 yrs. 8 mos.;<sup>214</sup> 185. Margaret Pettit<sup>6</sup>, married, his (1) wife, 276. Col. *Thomas Monteagle*<sup>6</sup> Bayly (see O'NEIL-ROBINS).

99. ISAAC<sup>5</sup> PARRAMORE (James<sup>4</sup>, Mathew<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), of Somerset Co., Md., left will 31 March 1765-29 April 1765.<sup>215</sup> He married Abigail\_\_\_\_.

Issue: 186. James<sup>6</sup>; 187. Thomas<sup>6</sup>.

101. JOSHUA<sup>5</sup> PARRAMORE (James<sup>4</sup>, Mathew<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 20 Feb. 1728/9,<sup>216</sup> as a resident of Dorchester Co., Md., bought 150 acres, "Wilson's Discovery," in Somerset Co., Md.<sup>217</sup> He married\_\_\_\_.

Issue: 188. Jesse<sup>6</sup>, owner of "Wilson's Discovery," 1783.

104. STEPHEN<sup>5</sup> PARRAMORE (James<sup>4</sup>, Mathew<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 8 Nov. 1736,<sup>218</sup> patented 58 acres, "Parramore's Pleasure," in Somerset Co., Md., 1767. He married\_\_\_\_.

Issue: 189. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, sold "Parramore's Pleasure," 19 June 1782.<sup>219</sup>

108. MOSES<sup>5</sup> JOHNSON (Moses<sup>4</sup>, Robinson<sup>3</sup> Parramore, Arnold<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) left will 24 Oct. 1774-10 Jan. 1775.<sup>220</sup> He married (1), (bond 12) Nov. 1767,<sup>221</sup> 54. *Sarah*<sup>6</sup> Nottingham (see BIBBY) and (2), (bond 24 ) July 1770,<sup>222</sup> 532. *Sarah*<sup>6</sup> Powell (see WILKINS), who married (2), (bond 8) June 1779,<sup>223</sup> Caleb Smith.

Issue: [JOHNSON] (by 2) 190. James<sup>6</sup>; 191. Moses<sup>6</sup>, left will 23 June 1798-8 Oct. 1798.<sup>[224](#)</sup>

115. HEZEKIAH<sup>5</sup> DOWTY (Rachel<sup>4</sup> Johnson, Robinson<sup>3</sup> Parramore, Arnold<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) married Mary\_\_\_\_.

Issue: [DOWTY]<sup>[225](#)</sup> 192. Mary [Polly]<sup>6</sup>, married (1), (bond 22) June 1781,<sup>[226](#)</sup> Edmund Johnson, Jr., who died before 13 Oct. 1778 when administration on his estate was granted to Josiah Heath,<sup>[227](#)</sup> (2), (bond 3) Aug. 1786,<sup>[228](#)</sup> Robinson Johnson, who left will 19 Feb. 1790-12 Oct. 1790,<sup>[229](#)</sup> and (3), Aug. 1790, William Bloxom, widower of 122. Keziah<sup>4</sup> (Rogers) Core.

116. ELISHA<sup>5</sup> DOWTY (Rachel<sup>4</sup> Johnson, Robinson<sup>3</sup> Parramore, Arnold<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) left will dated 11 Jan. 1792.<sup>[230](#)</sup> He married, (bond 21) Oct. 1772,<sup>[231](#)</sup> Elishe Jacob. They moved to Beaufort Co., N.C.

Issue: [DOWTY] 193. Peter<sup>6</sup>; 194. Elisheah [Elisha]<sup>6</sup>; 194A. Mary<sup>6</sup>; 194B. Lodowick<sup>6</sup>, married Nancy\_\_\_\_;<sup>[232](#)</sup> 194C. Thomas<sup>6</sup>; 194D. Sally<sup>6</sup>; 194E. Drusilla<sup>6</sup>; 194F. Teagle [Tingle]<sup>6</sup>, left will 24 Aug. 1865-March 1866,<sup>[233](#)</sup> married

122. KEZIAH<sup>5</sup> ROGERS (Hamutal<sup>4</sup> Parramore, Obedience<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) married (1), (bond 15) Jan. 1783,<sup>[234](#)</sup> Eleazer Core, who left will 19 Jan. 1786-14 March 1786,<sup>[235](#)</sup> and (2), (bond 25) June 1788,<sup>[236](#)</sup> William Bloxom, who married (2), (bond 3) Aug. 1790,<sup>[237](#)</sup> 192. Mary<sup>6</sup> (Dowty) Johnson Johnson and left will 6 June 1796-10 Oct. 1796.<sup>[238](#)</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [CORE]<sup>[239](#)</sup> 195. James<sup>6</sup>, died young; 196. Kitty Hall<sup>6</sup>; 197. Susanna<sup>6</sup>, married John Core; 198. Esther<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 26) Oct. 1791,<sup>[240](#)</sup> George Meholloms.

123. MARY<sup>5</sup> DIXON (Anne Mary<sup>4</sup> Parramore, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) married, (bond 8) June 1771,<sup>[241](#)</sup> Charles Gilden.

Issue: [GILDEN] 199. Charles<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 22) Dec. 1798,<sup>[242](#)</sup> Peggy Turner; 200. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, named in the will of Custis Mathews.

124. SARAH<sup>5</sup> DIXON (Anne Mary<sup>4</sup> Parramore, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) married, (bond 8) Dec. 1772,<sup>[243](#)</sup> Custis Mathews, who left will 26 Oct. 1784-23 Dec. 1784.<sup>[244](#)</sup>

Issue: [MATHEWS]<sup>245</sup> 201. William<sup>6</sup>; 202. Peggy<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 14) Jan. 1789,<sup>246</sup> Robins Mapp of "Willow Grove," Northampton County.

125. JOHN<sup>5</sup> DIXON (Anne Mary<sup>4</sup> Parramore, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) left will 2 March 1798-10 Sept. 1798.<sup>247</sup> He married, (bond 11) Sept. 1781,<sup>248</sup> Bridget Thomas.

Issue: [DIXON] 203. Sally<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 10) Oct. 1808,<sup>249</sup> Thomas Wyatt Badger.

126. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> DIXON (Anne Mary<sup>4</sup> Parramore, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) married\_\_\_\_.

Issue: [DIXON] 204. Walter N.<sup>6</sup>

127. HEZEKIAH<sup>5</sup> WARREN (Anne Mary<sup>4</sup> Parramore, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) married, (bond 4) Dec. 1794,<sup>250</sup> 493. Adah<sup>6</sup> Kellam (see WEST, Anthony).

Issue: [WARREN] 205. Mahala<sup>6</sup>, married, 3 Feb. 1819,<sup>251</sup> Preson Savage.

128. ESTHER<sup>5</sup> WARREN (Anne Mary<sup>4</sup> Parramore, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) married (1), (bond 13) Feb. 1788,<sup>252</sup> Daniel Scott, who died before 15 Jan. 1795,<sup>253</sup> and (2), (bond 4) Sept. 1797,<sup>254</sup> William Bell.

Issue: (by 1) [SCOTT] Undetermined.

---

<sup>1</sup> John Barr Bell, "Another Adventurer, John Parramore (1607-1676)," *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXXV, pp. 3-17; Nelson Addington Reed, *Family Papers* (St. Louis, 1990). In later generations in Maryland and Delaware the name appears frequently as PALMORE and even PALMER.

<sup>2</sup> He is probably the John\_\_\_\_ listed as servant of John Blower in the census, 1623 (Hotten, pp. 189, 262).

<sup>3</sup> Northampton Co. Orders, Deeds, Wills 1632-40, p. 43.

<sup>4</sup> Northampton Co. Orders, Deeds, Wills 1640-45, p. 4.

<sup>5</sup> Northampton Co. Orders, Deeds, Wills 1632-40, p. 67.

<sup>6</sup> Northampton Co. Orders, Deeds, Wills 1640-45, p. 105. The estate of Dame Elizabeth Dale was on 30 Oct. 1643 ordered to pay him 120 pounds

of tobacco, 2'1 barrels of corn, 3 barrels of Indian corn, a clothe shute and a coate of 30 shillings price in England, 2 pair of shoes, 2 pair of stockings and 2 shirts for wages due (*ibid.*, p. 168).

<sup>7</sup> Bell, *loc. cit.*

<sup>8</sup> Parish register, Mertsham, Surrey.

<sup>9</sup> Northampton Co. Orders, Deeds, Wills 1654-55, p. 29.

<sup>10</sup> Accomack Co. Deeds, Wills 1664-71, p. 188.

<sup>11</sup> Bell, *loc. cit.*

<sup>12</sup> Northampton Co. Deeds & Wills 7, 1657-66, pp. 114-15.

<sup>13</sup> Northampton Co. Order Bk. 1657-64, p. 147.

<sup>14</sup> E5I, p. 514.

<sup>15</sup> Somerset Co., Md., Will Bk. 5, pp. 57-58.

<sup>16</sup> Northampton Co. Orders, Wills &c 13, 1689-98, p. 379-80.

<sup>17</sup> Northampton Co. Wills, Deeds &c 4, p. 34, gift of cattle by John Parramore to Thomas Hunt and wife Joan, Richard Hill and John Potts for his children Thomas, John and Elizabeth, their mother being dead.

<sup>18</sup> Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1666-70, pp. 157-58.

<sup>19</sup> Northampton Co. Orders, Wills &c 10, 1674-79, p. 238.

<sup>20</sup> Although the will of 6. Arnall<sup>2</sup> Parramore named George and Cornelius, sons of his sister Mary Bell, she apparently was his wife's half-sister, Mary Studson, who married (2) Thomas Peale (Bell, *loc. cit.*).

<sup>21</sup> Northampton Co. Order Bk. 14, 1698-1710, p. 410, deposition May 1708, aged 62.

<sup>22</sup> Northampton Co. Orders, Wills &c 14, 1698-1710, p. 163, will of David James, 19 April 1703-28 Aug. 1703, which indicates his daughter Sarah was then unmarried; Wills, Deeds &c 1711-18, p. 41, will of Joan James, 30 April 1712-17 Feb. 1712/3.

<sup>23</sup> Northampton Co. Wills, Deeds &c 1711-18, p. 113-14.

<sup>24</sup> Clayton Torrence, *Old Somerset on the Eastern Shore of Maryland* (Richmond, 1935), pp. 451-52.

<sup>25</sup> Maryland Patents 16, p. 308, claim, 8 Aug. 1671, for 100 acres for transporting himself and wife Abia out of Virginia.

<sup>26</sup> Somerset Co., Md., Deed Bk. SC, pp. 1-3.

<sup>27</sup> Somerset Co., Md., Deed Bk. L-2, pp. 633-35.

<sup>28</sup> Somerset Co., Md., Deed Bk. EKL, p. 210.

<sup>29</sup> Somerset Co., Md., Deed Bk. MA3 no. 1, pp. 299-308, sale of 200 acres of "Paramour's Double Purchase."

<sup>30</sup> Hungars Parish, in W(l) XXII, p. 39.

<sup>31</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 6, p. 32.

<sup>32</sup> Northampton Co. Orders, Wills 13, 1689-98, pp. 333, 338.

<sup>33</sup> Somerset Co., Md., Judicial Record 1691-92 [BWZ], p. 131, suit against Stephen Paige and Bridget, his wife, administratrix of Arnold Parramore. John Russillo, doctor and chyrurgeon, presented an account for visits and medicines in Arnold Parramore's last sickness up to 25 Sept. 1689 [*sic*]. The will of Arnold Parramore, naming wife *Sarah*, was exhibited for probate 10 Jan. 1688/9 (Maryland Testamentary Proceedings 14, p. 126). On 30 March 1689, Arnold Parramore not having named an executor or executrix, *Sarah*, his relict, prayed (at the request of Capt. William Whittington) for administration, which was granted her (*ibid.*, p. 139). Although both the will and grant of administration name his wife as Sarah, Dr. Russillo's account against Bridget as administratrix, despite its date, seems to indicate that Sarah was written by mistake. There is no evidence there could be two Arnold Parramores involved.

<sup>34</sup> Northampton Co. Wills 1707-17, pp. 4-6, will of Obedience Johnson, 30 Nov. 1708-20 Jan. 1708/9.

<sup>35</sup> Northampton Co. Order Bk. 14, 1698-1710, p. 277.

<sup>36</sup> Northampton Co. Orders 1710-16, p. 119.

<sup>37</sup> Northampton Co. Deeds & Wills 122, 1692-1707, p. 18.

<sup>38</sup> Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1719-24, p. 15.

<sup>39</sup> Northampton Co. Wills, Deeds &c 26, 1725-38, p. 242; Order Bk. 19, 1729-32, p. 39.

<sup>40</sup> Northampton Co. Deeds 18, 1733-50, p. 18.

<sup>41</sup> *ES H*, p. 868.

<sup>42</sup> Somerset Co., Md., Deed Bk. MF, pp. 43-44. This was the home of John<sup>1</sup> Parramore.

<sup>43</sup> Leonard, pp. 81, 88, 91, 94, 97, 99.

<sup>44</sup> Accomack Co. Wills &c 1772-77, p. 272.

<sup>45</sup> Either she or Elizabeth married Major Guy, presumably the Major who married, (bond 28) June 1783, Rachel Milliner (Jean M. Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County, Virginia, 1660/1-1854* [Bowie, Md., 1990], p. 116) and left will 2 May 1801-29 June 1801 (Accomack Co. Wills &c 1800-04, p. 169).

<sup>46</sup> Accomack Co. Deeds & Wills 1729-37, p. 47, will of Ralph Justice, 17 Sept. 1729-2 Dec. 1729, naming daughter Sarah Kitson and granddaughter Mary Parramore.

<sup>47</sup> Northampton Co. Wills, Deeds &c 26, 1725-33, p. 115-16.

<sup>48</sup> Northampton Co. Order Bk. 20, 1732-42, p. 365.

<sup>49</sup> Somerset Co., Md., Deed Bk. CD, p. 234.

<sup>50</sup> Somerset Co., Md., Deed Bk. SH, pp. 136-37, sale of 100 acres, part of "Priscilla," which he had purchased 16 Aug. 1717 (Deed Bk. EF, pp. 46-49).

<sup>51</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 22, p. 68.

<sup>52</sup> Somerset Co., Md., Deed Bk. AZ, 210.

<sup>53</sup> J. Elliott Russo, *Tax Lists of Somerset County, 1730-1740* (Westminster, Md., 1992), pp. 76, 97, listing Thomas in 1734 and Widow Parrimore in 1735.

<sup>54</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 22, 1760-62, p. 103, which named grandchildren Solomon Johnson and Elijah Johnson.

<sup>55</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 19, pp. 272-73.

<sup>56</sup> *ES* I, p. 520. The will of Robinson (Parramore) Johnson Fox named a grandson Hancock Jacob Abdeel whose parentage is presently unidentified.

<sup>57</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 19, 1740-50, p. 350.

<sup>58</sup> *ES* I, p. 492.

<sup>59</sup> Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1724-31, p. 105. She was apparently stepdaughter of John Briant (Mihalyka, *Loose Papers and Sundry Court Cases*, p. 178).

<sup>60</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 24, 1766-72, pp. 219-20.

<sup>61</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 117-18.

<sup>62</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 21, 1754-60, p.243.

<sup>63</sup> Northampton Co. Minute Bk. 25, 1754-61, p. 242. His widow Bridget filed an appraisal and division of his estate 14 July 1761 (Wills & Inventories 1760-62, pp. 154-60).

<sup>64</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 24, 1766-72, p. 339.

<sup>65</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 21, 1754-60, pp. 156-60.

<sup>66</sup> Northampton Co. Minute Bk. 1761-65, no pagination; Wills &c 23, 1763-65, pp. 208-10.

<sup>67</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 25, 1772-77, pp. 448-49.

<sup>68</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 26, 1777-85, pp. 98-99.

<sup>69</sup> Gravestone, "Belle Vue," in Jean Merritt Mihalyka and Faye Downing Wilson, *Graven Stones of Lower Accomack County, Virginia* (Bowie, Md., 1986), p. 201.

<sup>70</sup> Accomack Co. Wills 1816-17, p. 28.

<sup>71</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages...*, p. 83.

<sup>72</sup> Gravestone, "Belle Vue," *loc. cit.*

<sup>73</sup> Nora Miller Turman, *Marriage Records of Accomack County, Virginia, 1776-1854...* (Bowie, Md., 1994), p. 222.

<sup>74</sup> Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. JW#13, p. 137.

<sup>75</sup> Northampton Co. Will Bk. 34, pp. 210-11.

<sup>76</sup> Leonard, pp. 81, 88, 91, 94, 97, 99.

<sup>77</sup> Turman, *op. cit.*, p. 222.

<sup>78</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 56.

<sup>79</sup> Accomack Co. Wills &c 1784-87, p. 306.

<sup>80</sup> Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1796-98, p. 354.

<sup>81</sup> Worcester Co., Md., Will Bk. JW #13, pp. 222-23.

<sup>82</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 21, 1754-60, pp. 28-32, inventory of Robinson Custis, returned by William Pettit and Mary his wife.

<sup>83</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 127.

<sup>84</sup> E5II, p. 1061.

- <sup>85</sup> Accomack Co. Will Bk. 1761-67, p. 299.
- <sup>86</sup> Gravestone, "Mt. Custis," in Mihalyka and Wilson, *op. cit.*, p. 63; £5 n, p. 1062.
- <sup>87</sup> Accomack Co. Will Bk. 1788-94, p. 757.
- <sup>88</sup> Turman, *op. cit.*, p. 10.
- <sup>89</sup> Gravestone, "Bowman's Folly," in Mihalyka and Wilson, *op. cit.*, p. 203.
- <sup>90</sup> Maryland Patent Bk. BY & GS 2, p. 613.
- <sup>91</sup> Stepney Parish Register.
- <sup>92</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>93</sup> Sussex Co., Del., Deed Bk. I, p. 188.
- <sup>94</sup> Somerset Co., Md., Deed Bk. C, pp. 151-52.
- <sup>95</sup> Sussex Co., Del., Estate records A92, p. 89, Delaware State Archives.
- <sup>96</sup> Sussex Co., Del., Deed Bk. M #12, pp. 258, 259.
- <sup>97</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Inventories 28, pp. 469-70.
- <sup>98</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 29, p. 58, will of Samuel Melson, 24 Nov. 1753-19 Feb. 1753.
- <sup>99</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 38, p. 624, will of Henry Graham, 30 May 1772-29 July 1772, naming son-in-law John Parramore.
- <sup>100</sup> Sussex Co., Del., Will Bk. D, pp. 34-35.
- <sup>101</sup> Sussex Co., Del., Estate records A92, p. 91, Delaware State Archives.
- <sup>102</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 22, p. 228.
- <sup>103</sup> Stepney Parish Register.
- <sup>104</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Accounts 19, pp. 147-48.
- <sup>105</sup> Stepney Parish Register.
- <sup>106</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 30, p. 139.
- <sup>107</sup> Stepney Parish Register.
- <sup>108</sup> Northampton Co. Order Bk. 22, 1748-51, p. 348.



<sup>109</sup> Northampton Co. Wills &c 23, 1763-65, p. 149, will of William Hays, 4 Dec. 1763-13 Dec. 1763, which provided for the estates of the two children Solomon Johnson and Kaziah Johnson be paid in full and named Jephthah and Jonathan Johnson as executors.

<sup>110</sup> Northampton Co. Wills &c 23, 1763-65, pp. 162-63.

<sup>111</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 93.

<sup>112</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 60.

<sup>113</sup> *Ibid*, p. 15.

<sup>114</sup> ESI, p. 492.

<sup>115</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 24, 1766-72, p. 447.

<sup>116</sup> Northampton Co. Order Bk. 30, 1783-87, p. 245.

<sup>117</sup> Northampton Co. Order Bk. 28, 1771-77, p. 107.

<sup>118</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 24, pp. 310-13, division of estate of Obedience<sup>3</sup> Parramore.

<sup>119</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 2.

<sup>120</sup> Gravestones, "Maplewood," in Jean Merritt Mihalyka, *Gravestone Inscriptions in Northampton County, Virginia* (rev. ed.; Richmond, 1984), p. 1.

<sup>121</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 118.

<sup>122</sup> Northampton Co. Wills &c 23, 1763-65, p. 189.

<sup>123</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 118.

<sup>124</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 118.

<sup>125</sup> Northampton Co. Wills &c 29, 1792-95, p. 318.

<sup>126</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 24, 1766-72, p. 431, which refers to children.

<sup>127</sup> Northampton Co. Wills, Inventories &c 34, 1813-17, pp. 225-26.

<sup>128</sup> *Parramore Days & Ways*, II, no. 2, pp. 9-11.

<sup>129</sup> Northampton Co. Wills &c 38, 1829-53, pp. 79-80.

<sup>130</sup> Northampton Co. 1850 census, p. 601 or 302, family 444-444.

<sup>131</sup> Northampton Co. Wills &c 38, pp. 181-82.

<sup>132</sup> Mohalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 7.

- <sup>133</sup> Northampton Co. Wills, Inventories &c 36, 1822-25, pp. 102-03.
- <sup>134</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 7.
- <sup>135</sup> Northampton Co. Wills &c 38, pp. 101-02.
- <sup>136</sup> Northampton Co. 1850 census, p. 603 or 303, family 459-459.
- <sup>137</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 7.
- <sup>138</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>139</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 48.
- <sup>140</sup> Northampton Co. 1850 census, p. 603 or 303, family 459-459.
- <sup>141</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 57.
- <sup>142</sup> Northampton Co. Wills &c 10, 1795-98, p. 386, will of Thomas Dalby, 27 Feb. 1796-11 Dec. 1797, which left his land to his wife Catherine, the use of his bayside plantation to Thomas Parramore for life and then to the children of his granddaughter Esther Parramore.
- <sup>143</sup> Northampton Co. Wills &c 27, 1783-88, p. 40.
- <sup>144</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 24, 1766-72, p. 224.
- <sup>145</sup> Accomack Co. Personal property tax list, 1808.
- <sup>146</sup> Northampton Co. Deeds &c 23, 1794-1800, pp. 145-47, deed, 7 May 1796, of Caleb Core and wife Sarah to Elizabeth Parramore of their undivided one-fifth of 108 acres held by said Elizabeth, William, Mary and Rosanna Parramore and Sarah Core.
- <sup>147</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*,<sup>^</sup> 22.
- <sup>148</sup> Northampton Co. Order Bk. 32, 1789-95, p. 108.
- <sup>149</sup> Northampton Co. Will Bk. 33, p. 13.
- <sup>150</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 52.
- <sup>151</sup> Gravestone, "Belle Vue," *loc. cit.*
- <sup>152</sup> Accomack Co. Will Bk. 1828-46, pp. 115-18.
- <sup>153</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 83.
- <sup>154</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>155</sup> Gravestone, "Belle Vue," *loc. cit.*
- <sup>156</sup> Accomack Co. Will Bk. 1846-82, p. 44.
- <sup>157</sup> Gravestone, "Belle Vue," in Mihalyka and Wilson, *op. cit.*, p. 11.

- <sup>158</sup> Turman, *op. cit.*, p. 76.
- <sup>159</sup> Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1836-40, pp. 589, 615.
- <sup>160</sup> Turman, *op. cit.*, p. 222.
- <sup>161</sup> Gravestone, "Evergreen," in Mihalyka and Wilson, *op. cit.*, p. 140.
- <sup>162</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 38, pp. 102-03.
- <sup>163</sup> Gravestone, Parramore cemetery, in Mihalyka and Wilson, *op. cit.*, p. 201.
- <sup>164</sup> Accomack Co. Will Bk. 1828-46, p. 403.
- <sup>165</sup> Turman, *op. cit.*, p. 222.
- <sup>166</sup> Gravestone, Parramore cemetery, *loc. cit.*
- <sup>167</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>168</sup> *Ibid.*; Turman, *op. cit.*, p. 222.
- <sup>169</sup> Gravestone, Parramore cemetery, *loc. cit.*
- <sup>170</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>171</sup> Turman, *op. cit.*, p. 303.
- <sup>172</sup> Gravestone, Parramore cemetery, *loc. cit.*
- <sup>173</sup> Accomack Co. Wills &c 1826-28, p. 44.
- <sup>174</sup> Gravestone, Parramore cemetery, *loc. cit.*
- <sup>175</sup> Gravestone, Parramore cemetery, *loc. cit.*
- <sup>176</sup> Gravestone, "Runneymeade," in Mihalyka and Wilson, *op. cit.*, p. 201.
- <sup>177</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>178</sup> Parker Bible, in Northampton County Chapter DAR, "Northampton County Bible Records" (typewritten; n.p., n.d.), II, p. 41.
- <sup>179</sup> Northampton Co. Will Bk. 38, pp. 30-31.
- <sup>180</sup> Tabb family record, in *Virginia Genealogical Society Quarterly Bulletin*, V, p. 94.
- <sup>181</sup> Turman, *op. cit.*, p. 222.
- <sup>182</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 130.
- <sup>183</sup> Accomack Co. Wills &c 1812-14, p. 281.
- <sup>184</sup> Turman, *op. cit.*, p. 332.

- <sup>185</sup> Accomack Co. Will Bk. 1846-82, p. 149.
- <sup>186</sup> Gravestone, Parks Cemetery, near Clam, in Mary Frances Carey and others, *Tombstone Inscriptions of Upper Accomack County, Virginia* (Bowie, Md., 1995), p. 218, which records death as 1809(7).
- <sup>187</sup> Turman, *op. cit.*, p. 221.
- <sup>188</sup> Gravestone, Parks Cemetery, near Clam, in Carey, *op. cit.*, p. 216.
- <sup>189</sup> Turman, *op. cit.*, p. 278.
- <sup>190</sup> Bible (New York, 1827), in Northampton County Chapter DAR, "Northampton County Bible Records" (typewritten; n.p., n.d.), II, pp. 42-43.
- <sup>191</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 98.
- <sup>192</sup> Accomack Co. Will Bk. 1828-46, p. 35.
- <sup>193</sup> Gravestone, Stran Cemetery, in Mary Frances Carey, *Tombstone Inscriptions of Upper Accomack County, Virginia* (Bowie, Md., 1995), p. 255.
- <sup>194</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>195</sup> Accomack Co. Will Bk. 1846-82, p. 34.
- <sup>196</sup> Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1822-24, p. 284.
- <sup>197</sup> Accomack Co. Wills &c 1818-19, p. 233.
- <sup>198</sup> Southall Papers, folder 170, Earl Gregg Swem Library, College of William and Mary.
- <sup>199</sup> Accomack Co. Wills &c 1767-72, p. 373.
- <sup>200</sup> Southall Papers, *loc. cit.*
- <sup>201</sup> Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1784-86, p. 306.
- <sup>202</sup> Turman, *op. cit.*, p. 115.
- <sup>203</sup> Accomack Co. District Court Wills & Deeds 1789-99, p. 337.
- <sup>204</sup> Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1809-11, p. 57.
- <sup>205</sup> Accomack Co. Wills &c 1819-21, p. 192.
- <sup>206</sup> Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1815-17, p. 206.
- <sup>207</sup> Turman, *op. cit.*, p. 223.
- <sup>208</sup> Accomack Co. Order Bk. 1804-05, p. 219.

<sup>209</sup> Cropper Bible, Virginia Historical Society, Mss. 6:4 C8836:1; gravestone, “Bowman’s Folly,” in Mihalyka and Wilson, *op. cit.*, p. 60.

<sup>210</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>211</sup> *ES II*, pp. 1040-44; Leonard, pp. 153, 156, 160, 164, 276, 280, 284, 288.

<sup>212</sup> Cropper Bible, *loc. cit.*

<sup>213</sup> Gravestone, “Bowman’s Folly,” *loc. cit.*

<sup>214</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>215</sup> Maryland Prerogative Court Wills 33, p. 153.

<sup>216</sup> Stepney Parish Register.

<sup>217</sup> Somerset Co., Md., Deed Bk. F, pp. 163-64.

<sup>218</sup> Stepney Parish Register.

<sup>219</sup> Somerset Co., Md., Deed Bk. G, pp. 322-23.

<sup>220</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 25, 1772-77, pp. 385, 416.

<sup>221</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 60.

<sup>222</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>223</sup> *Ibid*, p. 101.

<sup>224</sup> Northampton Co. Wills &c 30, 1795-98, p. 480.

<sup>225</sup> *The Doughty Tree*, II, p. 72.

<sup>226</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 59.

<sup>227</sup> Northampton Co. Minute Bk. 29, 1777-83, p. 116.

<sup>228</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 60.

<sup>229</sup> Northampton Co. Wills & Inventories 28, 1788-92, p. 229.

<sup>230</sup> Beaufort Co., N.C, Old Will Book, p. 268, without probate date.

<sup>231</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 29.

<sup>232</sup> *The Doughty Tree*, I, p. 54.

<sup>233</sup> Beaufort Co., N.C, Orphan Bk. M, pp. 238-39.

<sup>234</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 22.

<sup>235</sup> Northampton Co. Wills &c 27, 1783-88, p. 327.

<sup>236</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 10.

<sup>237</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 10.

- <sup>238</sup> Northampton Co. Wills &c 30, 1795-98, p. 116.
- <sup>239</sup> *ES I*, p. 551; Northampton Co. Deeds &c 23, 1794-1800, pp. 272-74.
- <sup>240</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 72.
- <sup>241</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 43.
- <sup>242</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 43.
- <sup>243</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 70-71.
- <sup>244</sup> Northampton Co. Wills &c 27, 1783-88, p. 195.
- <sup>245</sup> *E5 I*, p. 381.
- <sup>246</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 69.
- <sup>247</sup> Northampton Co. Wills &c 30, 1795-98, p. 474.
- <sup>248</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 26.
- <sup>249</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 41.
- <sup>250</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 118.
- <sup>251</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 96, consent of Adah Warren.
- <sup>252</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 98.
- <sup>253</sup> Northampton Co. Order Bk. 32, 1789-95, p. 405.
- <sup>254</sup> Mihalyka, *Marriages, Northampton County*, p. 7.

## PEAD

\*1. JOHN PEAD came to Virginia in 1622 in the *Southampton*. He is listed as living at Jordan's Journey in the List of the Living, 16 Feb. 1623/4,<sup>1</sup> and was 35 years old, living at the same place as a servant of Mr. William Farrar, in the muster, 1624/5. His wife Mary\_\_\_later became the wife of Joseph Ham whose will, 3 March 1637/8-10 July 1638, mentions wife Mary and "my sonn and Daughter in law John Pead and Catherine Pead," both under age.<sup>2</sup>

Issue: 2. JOHN<sup>2</sup>; 3. Catherine<sup>2</sup>, unmarried 20 Oct. 1646 and 24 Aug. 1648 when cattle belonging to Katherine Pead are mentioned.<sup>3</sup>

2. JOHN<sup>2</sup> PEAD (John<sup>1</sup>) received a patent, 21 Sept. 1652, for 150 acres on the south side of Winter Harbour, now in Mathews County, claiming John Pead and Mary Pead as headrights.<sup>4</sup> He married\_\_\_and died before 1671.

Issue: 4. GEORGE<sup>3</sup>.

4. GEORGE<sup>3</sup> PEAD (John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) renewed the patent granted to his father, 25 Sept. 1671.<sup>5</sup> The name of his wife is unknown.

Issue: 5. John<sup>4</sup>, as orphan of George Pead patented, 22 Dec. 1682, 370 acres on the south side of Winter Harbour Creek and on the bay, which included the 150 acres patented by John<sup>2</sup> Pead in 1652.<sup>6</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Hotten, p. 171.

<sup>2</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 1, p. 50.

<sup>3</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 2, pp. 184, 403.

<sup>4</sup> Patent Bk. 3, p. 127.

<sup>5</sup> Patent Bk. 6, p. 231.

<sup>6</sup> Patent Bk. 7, p. 215.

## PEIRCE<sup>1</sup>

\*1. WILLIAM<sup>1</sup> PEIRCE departed from England, June 1609, in company with Sir Thomas Gates and Sir George Somers on the *Seaventure*, flagship of the largest expedition ever sent to Virginia, and was wrecked en route on the Somers Islands. Capt. Peirce's wife \*Joane had sailed in the same expedition but aboard the *Blessing* which, although encountering the same storm that wrecked the *Seaventure*, steered a different course and reached Virginia safely by mid-August 1609.<sup>2</sup>

While Capt. Peirce and wife were living at James City, Feb. 1623/4 in the census<sup>3</sup> and 24 Jan. 1624/5 in the muster, he had received land on Mulberry Island in the area which became Warwick County, where thirteen of his servants were listed in the muster. A patent was issued to him, 16 Dec. 1643, for 2100 acres beginning at the mouth of a creek near the "now dwelling house" of Peirce, which creek divided the land from Baker's Neck "where the church now standeth," and running along James River to the old point, and then to the water side of "Scotes quarter & the great Marsh which divides this land from Mulberry Island," and "into Mears Necke unto a certain oak marked by Capt. Clayborne over against the E[ast]w[a]rd of Cedar Island, up the banke to Warwick River & the land of Capt. Thomas Harwood to a great oak, marked by Mr. Hawley," and included 650 acres which had been patented to him 31 Dec. 1619.<sup>4</sup> The date of the grant to Peirce of the "Baker's Necke" tract of 360 acres adjoining Thomas Harwood's plantation, "Queen Hith," in Warwick, is missing.<sup>5</sup> As a member of the Council, Peirce patented 2000 acres on Lawne's Creek opposite Jamestown, 22 June 1635<sup>6</sup>

Before 1623 Capt. Peirce had become an important man in the colony and since his other duties frequently demanded his presence at Jamestown, he kept a house there across the marsh from Sir George Yeardley's residence<sup>7</sup> and among his servants there was a Negro woman Angelo.<sup>8</sup>



By 29 May 1623 Peirce had been named by Governor Francis Wyatt as captain of the guard and commander of Jamestown<sup>9</sup> and commissioned “to go against the Indians up the Chickahominy or any other place.”<sup>10</sup> In 1629 Capt. Peirce, in company with the governor and other Virginians, visited England and as an “Ancient Planter of 20 years standing” left an account of Virginia.<sup>11</sup> Mrs. Joane Peirce accompanied her husband on his journey; a letter writer of this period, in England, alludes to her as “Mistress Peirce, an honest and industrious woman who hath a garden at Jamestown containing 3 or 4 acres where in one year she hath gathered near 100 bushels of excellent figs...” and states that “she can keep a better house in Virginia for 3 or 4 hundred pounds than in London, yet went there with little or nothing.”<sup>12</sup>

While in England Capt. William<sup>1</sup> Peirce submitted for probate, 21 May 1630, the will of his son-in-law John Rolfe, which named him as executor and directed that he take charge of Rolfe’s “two small children of very tender age.”<sup>13</sup> Upon his return to Virginia Capt. Peirce was mentioned as a member of the Council, 1632, and in 1635, during the controversy with Governor Harvey, Lord Baltimore described him, along with Capt. Samuel Mathews, John Utie and Capt. John West, as one of “the prime actors in the late mutiny” and requested that they be ordered to England “to answer their misdemeanors.”<sup>14</sup> He was in England, 1636, to answer the charges and remained some eighteen months, being examined “upon interrogatories exhibited against him in the Star Chamber.”<sup>15</sup> He petitioned the Privy Council at Hampton Court, 29 Sept. 1637, to return to Virginia to settle his estate, stating he had “no other meanes to maintaine himself, his wife, and children” except in Virginia, which petition was granted by license, 30 Sept. 1637, “to repair to Virginia for the better management of his affairs” upon posting security for £100 to appear in the Star Chamber when required.<sup>16</sup>

An Act of Assembly, 6 Jan. 1639/40, named him as a tobacco viewer for the upper part of Warwick River as far as the Parish of Denby extended and down to the upper side of Batchelor’s Hope Creek and Standley Hundred.<sup>17</sup> There is further record of Capt. William<sup>1</sup> Peirce, 22 July 1640, when six of his servants who “plotted to run away unto the Dutch plantation,” took a ship belonging to him and sailed down to the Elizabeth

River, were apprehended, and, 31 Jan. 1641/2 and 8 March 1641/2, when he sat as a Councillor.<sup>18</sup>

Issue:<sup>19</sup> 2. JOANE<sup>2</sup>.

2. JOANE<sup>2</sup> PEIRCE (William<sup>1</sup>) married (1), as his (3) wife, 1. *John*<sup>1</sup> *Rolfe* (see ROLFE) and (2), by 1623, 1. *Capt. Roger*<sup>1</sup> *Smith* (see SMITH, Roger). Issue: (by 1) see ROLFE.

---

<sup>1</sup> Br. Gen., p. 978; Arthur H. and Dorothy F. Vollertsen, "Captain William Peirce," *Daily Press*, Newport News, Va., 31 Jan. 1971. Also as PERCE, PERCE, PEARSE.

<sup>2</sup> The *Blessing* made a single voyage to Virginia, 1609. See letter from Capt. Gabriel Archer of the *Blessing*, dated Jamestown, 31 Aug. 1609 (Smith, *Tra.* I, pp. xciv-xcvii).

<sup>3</sup> Hotten, p. 174.

<sup>4</sup> Patent Bk. 1, p. 927.

<sup>5</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 879.

<sup>6</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 255.

<sup>7</sup> *Va. Carolorum*, p. 68.

<sup>8</sup> Angelo came in the *Treasurer* among the Negroes brought to Jamestown, 1619.

<sup>9</sup> *R*, Va. Co. IV, pp. Ill, 109.

<sup>10</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 250, 252.

<sup>11</sup> *Va. Carolorum*, p. 59. Peirce agreed to pay Mary Flint 8½ barrels of corn "before his departure for England," 20 Jan. 1628/9 (*MCGC*, p. 180).

<sup>12</sup> *Va. Carolorum*, p. 61.

<sup>13</sup> Jane Carson, "The Will of John Rolfe," VLVIII, pp. 58-65.

<sup>14</sup> W. Noel Sainsbury, ed., *Calendar of State Papers, Colonial Series, 1574-1660* (London, 1860), p. 217.

<sup>15</sup> *Va. Carolorum*, p. 88.

<sup>16</sup> Sainsbury, *op. cit.*, p. 258; *Acts of the Privy Council of England, Colonial Series*, I (Hereford, 1908), p. 223.

<sup>17</sup> W(2) I V, p. 23

<sup>18</sup> MCGC, pp. 467, 498; Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1652-58, p. 25. A patent to Capt. William Pierce, Esq., one of the Councillors of State, for 1170 acres in James City County was dated 19 March \_ [probably 1643/4] (Patent Bk. 2, p. 367). He was dead by 22 June 1647 (Warwick Co. Orders, 1647, in *The Virginia Genealogist*, I, p. 62).

<sup>19</sup> Other children of William' Peirce are unproved. A possible son, however, was Thomas Peirce of Mulberry Island, Warwick County, who, 21 Jan. 1655/6, made a deed of gift to his eldest son William Peirce of a cow which Capt. William Peirce and Mr. William Spencer were to make choice of (Surry Co. Record Bk. 1, p. 116). On 21 Oct. 1665 in response to a petition "preferred by Mr. Thomas Dcen as he intermarried with Grace Harwood (see HARWOOD) against Thomas Peirce as one of the executors of Captaine Thomas Peirce deceased for a legacy given by Capt. Peirce to Grace of tenn pounds sterling," it was ordered that "in regard Thomas Peirce is not yet of age and hath not yet his estate in his hands nor acted as executor," his guardian keep in his hands what was necessary to pay the legacy (Warwick Co. Court record, 21 Oct. 1665, in *The Virginia Genealogist*, XVIII, p. 286, erroneously dated 1663). Thomas Iken patented, 14 May 1669, land which included his dwelling house, "formerly the dwelling house of Capt. Wm. Peirce" (Patent Bk. 6, p. 218). William Peirce who patented, 22 April 1668, 100 acres nigh the mouth of Scott's Creek and along Mr. Harwood's line, which had been granted Jno. Rolfe, Wm. Peirce, Tho. Peirce and Willm. Spencer and was due him by order of the General Court 24 April 1667 (*ibid.*, p. 166), was presumably the son of Capt. Thomas. He may be the William Peirce whose land adjoined a patent granted Roger Delke at Lawnes Creek, Surry County, 15 Feb. 1663/4 (Patent Bk. 5, p. 320). Mr. Thomas Peirce who patented, 2 March 1673/4, 155 acres in Mulberry Island near George Harwood's line (Patent Bk. 6, p. 506) was presumably Thomas, Jr., and the Thomas Peirce who left will, 7 Oct. 1696-21 Jan. 1696/7 (Warwick Co. Record Bk. 1695-97, p. 453), naming wife Elizabeth, sons Jeremiah and William and daughter Elizabeth. Widd'o Pierce held 155 acres in Warwick County, 1704. No connection between Capt. William' Peirce and William Peirce who was mentioned as early as 31 Oct. 1657 (Westmoreland Co. Deeds, Wills, Patents &c 1653-

59, p. 94a) and, as “of the Parish of Copley in the County of Westmoreland,” left will 20 Feb. 1701/2-25 March 1702, mentioning deceased son John, naming John’s son William as heir, and also mentioning daughters Elizabeth Bridges, Margaret Graham and Mary Rowsey and grandson Samuel Bayley (Westmoreland Co. Wills & Deeds 3,1701-07, pp. 50-51), has been established.

## PEIRSEY<sup>1</sup>

+\*1. ABRAHAM<sup>1</sup> PEIRSEY (of Maidstone, Kent, came to Virginia, 1616, in the *Susan*, the first magazine ship sent to the colony.<sup>2</sup> As cape merchant (supercargo), his mission in part was profitably to dispose of the goods shipped in exchange for tobacco and sassafras, the only two commodities produced in the colony at that time that would bring a profit when sold in England. He returned to England on the *Susan* and the following year came back to Virginia in the same capacity on the second magazine ship, the *George*. He seems to have remained in the colony thereafter to receive and disburse cargoes sent in the magazine ships.

In 1619, however, Peirsey was sent in the *George* to Newfoundland as cape merchant with a cargo of tobacco to be exchanged for fish. He gave an account of this voyage in a letter to Sir Edwin Sandys, 24 May 1621: "I have sent a copy of the account of business which you desired of me with a return of the fishing voyage by the *George* to Newfoundland," mentioning that he had invested in good tobacco as a cargo. Then he noted that the "Country [Virginia] is not provided with any good thing, tobacco excepted, whereby I might show my thankfulness unto you... but desire that you will accept a small rundlett of sturgeon of our Virginia making."<sup>3</sup>

As an investor in two shares of stock in the Virginia Company, Abraham' Peirsey was entitled to land. On 15 Nov. 1619, while he was engaged in the Company's business across the seas, his wife exhibited a petition to the Court in London held for Virginia

that in view of his [Peirsey's] long service done the Company, they would gratify him with giving him some land in Virginia: which sundry of the Court acknowledging his paynfull endeavours, have agreed for the present to give him 200 acres (if the Quarter Court shall allow...<sup>4</sup>

Following the allowance by the Quarter Court, 1619, as requested, Peirsey petitioned in 1621 that the "Court would please assigne him the

place where he desires his land might be sett out.” By 1622 he was seated on the Appomattox River “some five miles off the College People,” where four of his men were slain in the massacre, 22 March 1621/2.<sup>5</sup>

Peirseay was again in England, 13 May and 20 June 1622, when he deposed, as a “citizen and dyer of London, but by profession Cape Merchant to the Virginia Company,” aged 45, then “lodging at Mrs. Draper’s house in St. Clement’s Lane near Eastcheap” in London, that he was in Virginia when goods on the *Neptune* which belonged to Lord and Lady De La Warr were unloaded at Jamestown.<sup>6</sup>

By 1624 Peirseay had purchased from Sir George Yeardley the tract of 1000 acres on the south side of James River known as “Flowerdew Hundred” and the name was changed to “Peirseay’s Hundred.” This sale together with that for 2200 acres at Weyanoke “on the opposite side of the water” was reaffirmed by Sir George’s widow, Temperance, Lady Yeardley, 16 Nov. 1627.<sup>7</sup> At the same time Peirseay maintained a storehouse at Jamestown<sup>8</sup> and probably had a dwelling there, for in the muster, Feb. 1624/5, he was listed at the colonial capital with his two daughters, \*Elizabeth, aged 15 years, and \*Mary, aged 11 years, who came in the *Southampton*, 1623. Twenty-seven of his men and four Negro slaves were listed at “Peirseay’s Hundred.”

He was a member of the Council, 1624-27,<sup>9</sup> and was appointed, 24 Oct. 1623, to the commission, along with John Pory, John Harvey, John Jefferson and Samuel Mathews, to “look into the state of Virginia.”<sup>10</sup>

Abraham<sup>1</sup> Peirseay married (1) Elizabeth Draper, daughter of Clement Draper, ironmonger of London, and his wife Elizabeth Garton,<sup>11</sup> who probably came to Virginia with her daughters, 1623, but died shortly after her arrival, and (2) Frances (Greville) West, widow of \*4. *Nathaniel<sup>1</sup> West* (see WEST). As Frances West she was listed in the census, 1623/4,<sup>12</sup> and in the muster, 1624/5, at Elizabeth City, with her young son \*Nathaniel West. She had come in the *Supply*, 1620, with the family of William Tracy. Her marriage to Peirseay took place in 1625 or 1626. She married (3) \*1. *Samuel<sup>1</sup> Mathews* (see MATHEWS).

The will of Abraham<sup>1</sup> Peirseay “of Persey’s Hundred, Esq.,” 1 March 1626/7-8 Feb. 1627/8, was proved in Virginia by the sole witness, the Rev.

Greville Pooley, who testified that Peirse died on or about 16 Jan. 1627/8.<sup>13</sup> Peirse directed that his body be “decently buried without any pompe or vayne glorie in the garden plote where my new frame doth stand.” He named his wife Frances executrix and left £20 to her son Nathaniel West when 21. He mentioned his sister Judith Smythson in England and his brother John Peirse (“if he is living”) and directed that his daughters Elizabeth Peirse and Mary Peirse be sent to England to Mr. Delyonell Russell’s care.<sup>14</sup> Frances Peirse, widow, appeared in the General Court, 24 March 1627/8, and produced the “inventory of the whole estate of her late husband, Abraham Peirse, Esqr., deceased.”<sup>15</sup> She was dead by 10 May 1633 when Mary Hill alias Persey was granted probate of Abraham Peirse’s will in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, “the relict and executrix being dead.”<sup>16</sup>

Issue: (by 1)<sup>17</sup> 2. Abraham<sup>2</sup>, died young; 3. John<sup>2</sup>, died young; \*4. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup>; \*5. MARY<sup>2</sup>.

\*4. ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup> PEIRSEY (Abraham<sup>1</sup>), born about 1609, married (1), about 1628, +\**l. Richard<sup>l</sup> Stephens* (see STEPHENS), who died 1636, and (2), 1638, +\*Sir John Harvey, Governor of Virginia, 24 March 1629/30-28 April 1635 and 18 Jan. 1636/7-Nov. 1639, who deposed, 1636, he was aged 54.<sup>18</sup> He had received three shares of stock in the Virginia Company, 4 Nov. 1620, by transfer from William Litton,<sup>19</sup> had been assigned land by the Company, 3 July 1622, and held a commission, dated 9 July 1623, “to carry passengers & goods to Virginia in his ship the *Southampton*.”<sup>20</sup> As Capt. John Harvey he had been named to a commission, 24 Oct. 1623, which was responsible for the muster, 1624/5.<sup>21</sup> On 12 Jan. 1624/5 he was issued a patent for 6½ acres in the New Towne within the precincts of James City, adjoining George Menefie and Dr. Pott, “for the more commoditie of his howses and buildings and the better conveniency of gardining and planting of sundry fruits and trees.”<sup>22</sup> Returning to England, he was named in Governor Yeardley’s commission as his eventual successor, was appointed governor of the colony, 26 March 1628, and was knighted soon after by Charles I. He arrived in Virginia in March 1629/30.

His arbitrary methods at once aroused opposition and his abuse of power finally led to constant conflict with the leading men of the colony

whose concern for the welfare of Virginia did not coincide with the policies of Harvey and the King. In particular, he courted the favor of Lord Baltimore and when the King on 20 June 1632 granted the latter a patent for a portion of Virginia, Harvey openly sided with Maryland. Exasperated by the governor's conduct in this controversy, "the dismemberment of an ancient colony," the Assembly suspended and impeached Harvey and sent him back to England, an action subsequently known as "the thrusting out of Sir John Harvey." But after an investigation by the Privy Council, he was restored by the King in 1636 and returned to Virginia. Without delay he met the Council and published the King's proclamation pardoning, with a few exceptions, all persons who had given aid in the late uprising against him. He continued in office until Nov. 1639. Despite his rapacity, partial judgments and cruel abuse of power, the accustomed legislative rights of the colony were unimpaired during his administration.<sup>23</sup>

On 20 Jan. 1644/5 Dame Elizabeth Harvey asked the General Assembly to change the trustees "under a feoffment made by said Dame Elizabeth for the use of Samuel Stephens, gent., her son by a former marriage."<sup>24</sup> She was dead by the time Sir John Harvey of London, knight, made his will, 15 Sept. 1646-16 July 1650, in which he named Tobias Dixon, citizen and haberdasher of London, his executor, left £1000 each to his eldest daughter Ursilla and his daughter Anne, and in the event of their deaths without issue, left their portions to the son and two daughters of his brother, Sir Simon Harvey, and gave £400 to the poor of the Parish of St. Dunstan's in the West. Probate was granted to Alicia Dixon, relict and executrix of Tobias Dixon, who was executor of Sir John Harvey, deceased abroad, unmarried.<sup>25</sup>

Issue: (by 1) see STEPHENS; (by 2) [HARVEY] 6. Ursula<sup>3</sup>; 7. Anne<sup>3</sup>.

\*5. MARY<sup>2</sup> PEIRSEY (Abraham<sup>1</sup>), born about 1613, married (1), by 1633, Capt. Thomas Hill of Stanley Hundred, Warwick County, who died before 1657, and (2), Sept. 1657, Thomas Bushrod of York County, who deposed, 25 Jan. 1657/8, he was aged 53,<sup>26</sup> and served as Burgess from York County, 1659-60.<sup>27</sup>

In 1635 Mary<sup>2</sup> (Peirse) Hill was granted a probate of her father's will, her stepmother, Frances (Greville) West Peirse Mathews having died with



the estate unsettled. An endless amount of trouble ensued, which produced a considerable correspondence with English authorities. Charges were made that Samuel Mathews had “altered” the estate and that while Peirse<sup>y</sup> “left the best estate ever known in Virginia,” the orphan (Mary<sup>2</sup> Hill) had hardly enough to feed herself and two poor children, mentioned in the correspondence as a son and a daughter.<sup>28</sup> This son and daughter must have been the oldest Hill children, as a patent, 18 Sept. 1657, to Thomas<sup>3</sup> Hill, lists ten headrights: Capt. Thomas Hill 3 times, Mary Bushrod twice, Jno. Hill, Geo. Hill, Thomas Hill, Mary Hill and Francis [Frances] Hill.<sup>29</sup>

Mary<sup>2</sup> (Peirse<sup>y</sup>) Hill and her (2) husband Thomas Bushrod had no children. They lived at “Essex Lodge” in York County, a Hill property, and Bushrod continued as occupant “by courtesy of England” after he married (2) Mrs. Elizabeth Farlow. His will, 18 Dec. 1676-24 April 1677, stated his desire to be buried in his old garden “by the side of my wife Mary without common prayers or other Customes used at Funeralls (in case I dye at the Lodg)” and named, among others, “Thomas Hill now living at my house.”<sup>30</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [HILL] 8. JOHN<sup>3</sup>; 9. MARY<sup>3</sup>; 10. George<sup>3</sup>; 11. Thomas<sup>3</sup>, of “Essex Lodge,” 1676; 12. Frances<sup>3</sup>.

8. JOHN<sup>3</sup> HILL (Mary<sup>2</sup> Peirse<sup>y</sup>, Abraham<sup>1</sup>), lived at “Essex Lodge” after the death of his stepfather. He left a will, now lost, dated 9 Dec. 1670.<sup>31</sup> The name of his wife is not known.

Issue: [HILL] 13. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>

9. MARY<sup>3</sup> HILL (Mary<sup>2</sup> Peirse<sup>y</sup>, Abraham<sup>1</sup>) married (1), (contract 20) April 1648,<sup>32</sup> as his (2) wife, Col. Moore Fauntleroy. A letter of Thomas Hill, 23 March 1650/1, to Moore Fauntleroy sends “good wishes for you and my daughter y<sup>r</sup> wife.”<sup>33</sup> Fauntleroy was living at the mouth of Chuckatuck Creek in 1651<sup>34</sup> but soon moved to Lancaster County. He was the second of two sons named Moore of John Fauntleroy (1588-1644) of Crondall, Hampshire, and his wife Phoebe Wilkinson (1587/8-1629)<sup>35</sup> and was born between 1610 and 1617. He was in Virginia by 15 Feb. 1642/3 when he was named as owner of adjoining land in Upper Norfolk, subsequently Nansemond, County in a patent granted Epaphroditus Lawson.<sup>36</sup> He married (1)\_\_\_\_, a daughter of Mrs. Margaret Underwood but had no issue by her.<sup>37</sup>

Moore Fauntleroy was granted 1650 acres in Upper Norfolk County in two patents, 20 Feb. 1643/4, one of the headrights being his brother George Fauntleroy, of whom no other record remains.<sup>38</sup> He served as Burgess for Upper Norfolk (now Nansemond) County, 1644, 1645 and 1647-48.<sup>39</sup> On 22 May and 27 June 1650 in six patents he took up 8,850 acres along the Rappahannock River<sup>40</sup> in the area which first was Lancaster County, and seated there at his plantation known as “Mangorite.” He served as Burgess from Lancaster, 1651-52, 1652 (two sessions), 1653, 1656, and from Rappahannock County, 1659, 1660, and the sessions of 1661 and March 1662.<sup>41</sup> He was a justice in both counties and a colonel of militia. A letter of 27 April 1664 from Governor Charles Calvert of Maryland stated that “Coif Fontele Roy” was dead.<sup>42</sup> The inventory of his estate, dated 9 July 1664, was recorded in Rappahannock County 10 May 1666.<sup>43</sup>

Mary<sup>3</sup> (Hill) Fauntleroy married (2), 6 Feb. 1665/6-28 April 1666,<sup>44</sup> Col. William Lloyd of Maryland and died between June 1674, when she was with him in England, and April 1684 when Col. Lloyd was married to (2) Mrs. Elizabeth Hull,<sup>45</sup> by whom he had no issue. He was dead by 4 Jan. 1692/3 when his son John Lloyd was mentioned as his executor.<sup>46</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [FAUNTLEROY]<sup>47</sup> 14. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup>; 15. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>; 16. Moore<sup>4</sup>, died young; (by 2) [LLOYD] 17. JOHN<sup>4</sup>; 18. Thomas<sup>4</sup>, unmarried, died before 27 Oct. 1699 when the inventory of his estate was recorded.<sup>48</sup>

13. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> HILL (John<sup>3</sup>, Mary<sup>2</sup> Peirse, Abraham<sup>1</sup>) as “son of John Hill and grandson of Thomas Hill” sold 107 acres, part of the 1621 acres called “Essex Lodge,” to John Eaton, 24 March 1693/4.<sup>49</sup> He left will 28 Aug. 1710-21 May 1711.<sup>50</sup> He married (1) Elizabeth Charles, who joined him in the sale of a lot in Yorktown, 24 May 1692,<sup>51</sup> (2), 1695, Eleanor Charles, sister of Elizabeth,<sup>52</sup> and (3) Mary Marshall.

Issue: [HILL]<sup>53</sup> (by 1) 19. (Children)<sup>5</sup>, died young; (by 2) 20. MARY<sup>5</sup>; 21. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>; (by 3) 22. Thomas<sup>5</sup>, died in infancy; 23. John<sup>5</sup>, to whom his father devised “Essex Lodge,” 930 acres, died 1715; 24. Anne<sup>5</sup>, died 1717, in infancy; 25. LUCY<sup>5</sup>.

14. ELIZABETH<sup>4</sup> FAUNTLEROY (Mary<sup>3</sup> Hill, Mary<sup>2</sup> Peirse, Abraham<sup>1</sup>), born before 1652, married, 1685, Richard Metcalf who married (2), about 1690, Anne Stone, who was granted administration on his estate, 3 Nov. 1698.<sup>54</sup>

Issue: [METCALF] 26. Gilbert<sup>5</sup>, of Richmond County, left will 21 July 1736-4 April 1737,<sup>55</sup> married Susanna (Cammack) Foster, who left will 2 Feb. 1746/7-4 May 1747;<sup>56</sup> 27. Jane<sup>5</sup>, never married; 28. ANNE<sup>5</sup>.

15. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> FAUNTLEROY (Mary<sup>3</sup> Hill, Mary<sup>2</sup> Peirse, Abraham<sup>1</sup>), born about 1656, died before 4 Sept. 1686 when the inventory of his estate was made.<sup>57</sup> He married, by 14 Dec. 1678,<sup>58</sup> Katherine Griffin, born 16 March 1664/5,<sup>59</sup> died 24 Sept. 1728,<sup>60</sup> left will 20 Sept. 1728-6 Nov. 1728,<sup>61</sup> daughter of Col. Samuel Griffin of Northumberland County, who married (2), about 1690, Maj. David Gwyn (died 1704/5).<sup>62</sup>

Issue: [FAUNTLEROY] 29. MOORE<sup>5</sup>; 30. GRIFFIN<sup>5</sup>; 31. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>.

17. JOHN<sup>4</sup> LLOYD (Mary<sup>3</sup> Hill, Mary<sup>2</sup> Peirse, Abraham<sup>1</sup>) died 16 Jan. 1718/9.<sup>63</sup> He returned to England, 1694, was of Chester, England, 26 Aug. 1706, when he sold his plantations, slaves and other property in Richmond County,<sup>64</sup> and later, 1 Oct. 1716 and 18 Nov. 1718, resided at Bachecrick, County Denbigh.<sup>65</sup> He married (1), about 1693, Elizabeth Carter, daughter of John Carter, Jr., who died before 7 March 1693/4,<sup>66</sup> and (2), (settlement) Oct. 1697, Letitia Salusbury, daughter of Thomas and Judith Salusbury of Leadbrook, Flintshire, Wales, who was living at Leadbrook, 19 April 1734.

Issue: [LLOYD] (by 2) 31 A. Jane<sup>5</sup>, baptized 6 Aug. 1700 at St. Mary's, Chester, buried 26 July 1701 at St. Michael's Chester; 31B. SALISBURY<sup>5</sup>.

20. MARY<sup>5</sup> HILL (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Mary<sup>2</sup> Peirse, Abraham<sup>1</sup>) died 1716.<sup>67</sup> She married, as his (2 [3?]) wife, Thomas Vines of York County, who left will 11 Dec. 1736-15 Aug. 1737.<sup>68</sup>

Issue: [VINES] 32. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, died before 20 March 1731/2 when his widow was granted administration on his estate,<sup>69</sup> married Mary\_\_\_\_; 33. Anne<sup>6</sup>, married Isaac Collier, planter of York County who, 5 Jan. 1743,

purchased tracts of 440, 300 and 144 acres in Brunswick County<sup>70</sup> and settled there, leaving will 8 July 1771-28 Oct. 1771.<sup>71</sup>

21. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> HILL (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Mary<sup>2</sup> Peirse, Abraham<sup>1</sup>) married, as his (1) wife, Bartlett Moreland, who moved to Surry County and left will 9 July 1725-18 Aug. 1725.<sup>72</sup>

Issue: [MORELAND] 34. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married Thomas Davidson who, 4 Oct. 1759, conveyed to his son William<sup>7</sup> the 225 acres willed by his late wife's father where he lived as tenant for life;<sup>73</sup> 35. Lucy<sup>6</sup>, died unmarried.

25. LUCY<sup>5</sup> HILL (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, Mary<sup>2</sup> Peirse, Abraham<sup>1</sup>), born about 1705, married (1) William Toplis, on whose estate she was granted administration, 20 July 1730,<sup>74</sup> and as a widow sold 100 acres at "Essex Lodge" and Miller's Plantation to Thomas Cary, Jr., 12-13 Nov. 1730.<sup>75</sup> She married (2) John Wynne of York County who left will 3 April 1772-17 Aug. 1772.<sup>76</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [TOPLIS]<sup>77</sup> 35A. Mary<sup>6</sup>; (by 2) [WYNNE] 35B. Anne<sup>6</sup>, married Lewis Charles of York County; 35C. Lucy<sup>6</sup>, married William Lilly, who died 1781 in Gloucester County; 35D. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, married 15. *Frances<sup>5</sup> Harwood* (see HARWOOD); 35E. Edmund<sup>6</sup>, married 89. *Marf Llewelling* (see CHISMAN).

28. ANNE<sup>5</sup> METCALF (Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Fauntleroy, Mary<sup>3</sup> Hill, Mary<sup>2</sup> Peirse, Abraham<sup>1</sup>) left will 30 Dec. 1724-17 March 1724/5.<sup>78</sup> She married, March 1714,<sup>79</sup> as his (2) wife, Capt. John Opie, baptized 22 March 1675/6 in Bristol, England, of Northumberland County, ship captain, who left will 13 Feb. 1722/3-22 March 1722/3.<sup>80</sup>

Issue: [OPIE]<sup>81</sup> 36. Lindsay<sup>6</sup>, born 25 Feb. 1714/5, left will 14 Jan. 1746/7-4 March 1746/7,<sup>82</sup> merchant of Northumberland County, married, 18 Feb. 1735, Sarah Heale; 37. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born 25 Feb. 1716/7, died 19 May 1717; 38. Susanna<sup>6</sup>, born 5 Feb. 1719/20, married (1), 24 April 1735,<sup>83</sup> Rodham Kenner of Northumberland County, born 2 Jan. 1717/8,<sup>84</sup> who left will 1 March 1742/3-8 Aug. 1743,<sup>85</sup> and (2) 49. *Travers<sup>5</sup> Colston* (see WILLOUGHBY), born 4 Jan. 1714/5;<sup>86</sup> 39. Thomas<sup>6</sup>.

29. MOORE<sup>5</sup> FAUNTLEROY (William<sup>4</sup>, Mary<sup>3</sup> Hill, Mary<sup>2</sup> Peirse, Abraham<sup>1</sup>), born 9 Jan. 1679,<sup>87</sup> of "Crondall," Richmond County, left will 10 April 1739-3 March 1739/40.<sup>88</sup> He married Margaret Micou, who died before 7 March 1742/3 when William Brokenbrough and Charles Beale were granted administration on her estate.<sup>89</sup>

Issue: [FAUNTLEROY] 40. Maj. Moore<sup>6</sup>, of "Crondall," born 1 Oct. 1728,<sup>90</sup> died 18 Jan. 1793,<sup>91</sup> left will 14 Jan. 1793-3 June 1793;<sup>92</sup> 41. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married, 25 Nov. 1735, William Brockenbrough, born 15 June 1715,<sup>93</sup> of Richmond County, who left will 16 Oct. 1777-6 July 1778;<sup>94</sup> 42. Catherine<sup>6</sup>, married, as his (1) wife, Richard Neale, died 1800, of Richmond County;<sup>95</sup> 43. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 28 Feb. 1725,<sup>96</sup> died 31 March 1820 at "Belleville," Richmond County, aged 95,<sup>97</sup> married (1) Charles Beale of Richmond County, who left will 22 May 1760-1 Oct. 1764,<sup>98</sup> and (2) the Rev. Isaac William Giberne, who came to Virginia in 1759 and was minister of Lunenburg Parish, Richmond County, 1762-95 or later, member of the Committee of Safety;<sup>99</sup> 44. Sarah Griffin<sup>6</sup>; 45. Margaret<sup>6</sup>; 46. Judith<sup>6</sup>.

30. GRIFFIN<sup>5</sup> FAUNTLEROY (William<sup>4</sup>, Mary<sup>3</sup> Hill, Mary<sup>2</sup> Peirse, Abraham<sup>1</sup>), born 13 April 1681,<sup>100</sup> of Northumberland County, left will 3 June 1750-10 Sept. 1750.<sup>101</sup> He married Ann Bushrod, daughter of John and Hannah (Keene) Bushrod, who left will 12 Dec. 1760-9 Feb. 1761.<sup>102</sup>

Issue: [FAUNTLEROY] 47. Griffin<sup>6</sup>, of Northumberland County, left will 3 Dec. 1754-9 Feb. 1756,<sup>103</sup> married, (bond 21) Oct. 1727,<sup>104</sup> Judith (Swann) Heale, who left will 25 Jan. 1773-14 March 1774;<sup>105</sup> 48. Katherine<sup>6</sup>, born 16 Feb. 1709/10,<sup>106</sup> married Col. William Daingerfield, who married (2) Apphia<sup>6</sup> Fauntleroy; 49. Moore<sup>6</sup>, born 30 June 1711;<sup>107</sup> 50. Ann [Nanney]<sup>6</sup>, born 29 Dec. 1713,<sup>108</sup> married, 1756,<sup>109</sup> Walter Jameson; 51. William<sup>6</sup>, born 17 Aug. 1718;<sup>110</sup> 52. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married Thomas Edwards, clerk of Lancaster County, who left will 23 Feb. 1763-9 July 1770;<sup>111</sup> 53. Bushrod<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_\_.

31. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> FAUNTLEROY (William<sup>4</sup>, Mary<sup>3</sup> Hill, Mary<sup>2</sup> Peirse, Abraham<sup>1</sup>), of "Naylor's Hole," Richmond County, born 31 March

1684,<sup>[112](#)</sup> died 15 Nov. 1757,<sup>[113](#)</sup> left will 26 Oct. 1757-5 Dec. 1757,<sup>[114](#)</sup> member of the House of Burgesses, 1736-49,<sup>[115](#)</sup> married Apphia Bushrod.

Issue: [FAUNTLEROY]<sup>[116](#)</sup> 54. Col. William<sup>6</sup>, born 28 June 1713, of Richmond County, died 17 Oct. 1793, aged 83,<sup>[117](#)</sup> left will 7 Oct. 1793-3 Dec. 1793,<sup>[118](#)</sup> married (1), 29 June 1735, Elizabeth \_ and (2), March 1737, Peggy Murdock; 55. Col. Moore<sup>6</sup>, born 1716, died 20 Jan. 1791, left will 20 July 1790-7 Feb. 1791,<sup>[119](#)</sup> married (1), (bond 20) Dec. 1736,<sup>[120](#)</sup> Anne Heale and (2), by 1748, Elizabeth Mitchell, born 28 Sept. 1726, died 26 Dec. 1785,<sup>[121](#)</sup> 56. John<sup>6</sup>, born 1724, died 1766, of Essex County, married (1) Judith Littlepage, who died by 26 Sept. 1752 when he was appointed as her administrator,<sup>[122](#)</sup> and (2) Elizabeth Waring;<sup>[123](#)</sup> 57. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married \_\_\_ Gray; 58. Hannah<sup>6</sup>, left will 28 July 1778-29 Sept. 1778,<sup>[124](#)</sup> married, as his (2) wife, Maximilian Robinson of King George County, who left will Jan. 1775-6 Feb. 1777;<sup>[125](#)</sup> 59. Apphia<sup>6</sup>, born about 1722, left will 18 March 1799-15 April 1799,<sup>[126](#)</sup> married, (bond 14) April 1748.<sup>[127](#)</sup> as his (2) wife, Col. William Daingerfield, born 1710, died 29 April 1769.<sup>[128](#)</sup> left will 8 April 1767-16 Oct. 1769,<sup>[129](#)</sup> of "Greenfield," Essex County, member of the House of Burgesses, 1748-58;<sup>[130](#)</sup> 60. Catherine<sup>6</sup>, married 462. Col. *John*<sup>6</sup> *Lewis* (see MARTIAU); 61. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married Robert Brooke of Essex County, who left will 28 Jan. 1785-18 Jan. 1790;<sup>[131](#)</sup> 62. Anne<sup>6</sup>, died about 1758, married, (bond 7) Jan. 1755,<sup>[132](#)</sup> John Pettit; 63. (Child)<sup>6</sup>, born dead.<sup>[133](#)</sup>

31B. SALISBURY<sup>5</sup> LLOYD (John<sup>4</sup>, Mary<sup>3</sup> Hill, Mary<sup>2</sup> Peirse, Abraham<sup>1</sup>), baptized 27 July 1704 at St. Mary's, Chester, was buried Dec. 1734 at St. Margaret's, Westminster, London. He was a member of Parliament for

Flint Boroughs, 1728-34. He married \_\_\_,<sup>[134](#)</sup>

Issue: [LLOYD] 64. Catharine<sup>6</sup>, married, as his (2) wife, Thomas Brereton, member of Parliament for Liverpool, 1734-56, who died 1756.



<sup>1</sup> Br. Gen., p. 963; Va. Carolorum, pp. 22, 49; Bruce, *Ec. Hist.*, II, pp. 281-87; James Branch Cabell, *The Majors and Their Marriages* (Richmond, 1915), pp. 118-28; Juliet Fauntleroy, "Colonel Moore Fauntleroy, His Ancestry and Descendants" (typewritten; Altavista, Va., 1936), pp. 119-25.

<sup>2</sup> Before 1616 all supplies were sent to the colony through the Virginia Company. A change of policy permitted organization of and subscription to a "joint stock for traffic with people of Virginia." This was known as the *Magazine* and profits or losses were distributed among those who were subscribers (Bruce, *Ec. Hist.*, II, p. 279).

<sup>3</sup> R, Va. Co., III, p. 454.

<sup>4</sup> *Ibid.*, I, p. 263; III, pp. 60, 87.

<sup>5</sup> *Ibid.*, I, pp. 273, 497; III p. 566. In 1625 Peirse's holdings at this location embraced 1150 acres (*ibid.*, IV, p. 554). "College people" were those living on lands assigned the College to be established at Henrico.

<sup>6</sup> Peter Wilson Coldham, ed., "The Voyage of the Neptune to Virginia, 1618-1619....," V LXXXVII, pp. 59, 64, suits of George, Marquis of Buckingham, and Lady Cicely De La Warr vs. Samuel Argall concerning the disposal of goods of Lord and Lady De La Warr.

<sup>7</sup> MCGC, p. 157. For the location of "Peirse's Hundred" see Tyler, *Cra. Rep.*, p. 211.

<sup>8</sup> Bruce, *Ec. Hist.*, II, p. 380.

<sup>9</sup> Leonard, p. xx.

<sup>10</sup> JHB 1619-1658/9, pp. 37, 44; R, Va. Co., IV, pp. 501, 503.

<sup>11</sup> George William Marshall, ed., *The Visitations of the County of Nottingham in the Years 1569 and 1614* (Harleian Society, *Publications*, IV; London, 1871), p. 137. The will of Elizabeth Draper of London, widow, 17 Aug. 1625-3 Sept. 1625 (P.C.C. 93 Clarke, in KXIII, pp. 204-05), left to "my grandchildren, Elizabeth and Mary Peirse, daughters of my sonne-in-law Abraham Peirse, merchaunte, resident in Virginia, £100 apiece when 18 or marriage," left to Abraham Peirse a ring of 30 shillings value, "to my daughter Elizabeth Peirse one Dyamond Ringe," to "Mary Peirse one Dyamond Ringe set after the Duch fashion," and to John Peirse 13 sh. 4 d.



It would seem that the news of Elizabeth Peirse's death in Virginia had not yet reached her mother in England. John Peirse was a brother of Abraham.

<sup>12</sup> Hotten, p. 190; *R, Va. Co. III*, pp. 396, 405.

<sup>13</sup> *MCGC*, p. 165.

<sup>14</sup> P.C.C. 41 Russell, in *Va. Carolorum*, pp. 404-06.

<sup>15</sup> *MCGC*, p. 168.

<sup>16</sup> See note 14

<sup>17</sup> Marshall, *loc. cit.*

<sup>18</sup> Peter Wilson Coldham, *English Adventurers and Emigrants, 1609-1660* (Baltimore, 1984), p. 64.

<sup>19</sup> *R, Va. Co. I*, p. 419.

<sup>20</sup> *Ibid.*, II, pp. 75, 90, 463.

<sup>21</sup> Alexander Brown, *The First Republic in America* (Boston and New York, 1898), p. 571.

<sup>22</sup> Patent Bk. I, p. 7.

<sup>23</sup> *National Cyclopaedia of American Biography*, XIII (New York, 1906), p. 383; John W. Raimo, *Biographical Directory of American Colonial and Revolutionary Governors, 1607-1789* (Westport, Conn., 1980), pp. 470-71.

<sup>24</sup> *Va. Carolorum*, p. 415.

<sup>25</sup> P.C.C. 113 Pembroke, in Virginia Colonial Records Project, Survey Report 4000 (4199), and VXVIU, pp. 305-06.

<sup>26</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 3, 1657-62, p. 14.

<sup>27</sup> Leonard, p. 35-36.

<sup>28</sup> VX1, pp. 177, 179. Samuel Mathews had taken an active part in the "Thrusting out of Sir John Harvey" and it is probable that Harvey sought and found means of retaliation against Mathews in his handling of the Peirse estate in behalf of his wife, the executrix.

<sup>29</sup> Patent Bk. 4, p. 122(181).

<sup>30</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 6, p. 5.

<sup>31</sup> York Co. Orders, Wills &c 1, 1633-94, transcript, pp. 244-47.



<sup>32</sup> Old Rappahannock Co. Deeds, Wills, Inventories &c 1656-64, p. 369. The marriage occurred in Stanley Hundred, Warwick County (deposition of Thomas Johnson, 29 Aug. 1660, Westmoreland Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1661-62, p. 18).

<sup>33</sup> Warwick Co. Order Bk. 1648-51, p. 19.

<sup>34</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 19,26.

<sup>35</sup> Fauntleroy, *op. cit.*, pp. 62-64, 68.

<sup>36</sup> Patent Bk. 1,p. 822.

<sup>37</sup> VXXXVJH, pp. 387-88.

<sup>38</sup> Patent Bk. 2, pp. 6, 8.

<sup>39</sup> Leonard, pp. 22-23, 26.

<sup>40</sup> Patent Bk. 2, pp. 229-32.

<sup>41</sup> Leonard, pp. 28-31, 33, 35-36, 39.

<sup>42</sup> *The Calvert Papers*, I (Maryland Historical Society, *Fund Publication XXVIII*; Baltimore, 1889), pp. 236-37, in response to a letter of Cecilius, 2nd Lord Baltimore, 3 Aug. 1663.

<sup>43</sup> Old Rappahannock Co. Deeds, Wills, Settlements of Estates 3, 1663-68, p. 55.

<sup>44</sup> Old Rappahannock Co. Wills, Deeds &c 1, 1665-77, p. 68; Deeds, Wills, Inventories &c 1663-68, p. 35.

<sup>45</sup> Fauntleroy, *op. cit.*, I, p. 106.

<sup>46</sup> Richmond Co. Order Bk. 1, p. 76.

<sup>47</sup> Old Rappahannock Co. Records 4, 1668-72, transcript, p. 121, named in deed, 4 Feb. 1669/70, from William Lloyd.

<sup>48</sup> Richmond Co. Wills & Inventories 1699-1709, p. 2r.

<sup>49</sup> *Ibid.*; York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 9, 1691-94, p. 314.

<sup>50</sup> York Co. Orders, Wills &c 14, 1709-16, pp. 86-87.

<sup>51</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 9, 1691-94, p. 123.

<sup>52</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 10, p. 208; York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 15, unpaginated section at back.

<sup>53</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>54</sup> Richmond Co. Order Bk. 2, p. 405; George Harrison Sanford King, *Marriages of Richmond County, Virginia, 1668-1853* (Fredericksburg, 1964), pp. 131,265. An accounting of his estate begins with entries dated 2 July 1698 (Richmond Co. Miscellaneous Records 1699-1724, p. 78a).

<sup>55</sup> Richmond Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 307.

<sup>56</sup> *Ibid*, p. 524.

<sup>57</sup> Rappahannock Co. Deeds, Wills, Inventories &c 6, 1677-87, pp. 80-81.

<sup>58</sup> *Ibid.*, transcript, pp. 222-23.

<sup>59</sup> Fauntleroy-Gwynn-Tayloe Bible, in Juliet Fauntleroy, "Bible Records From Campbell, Bedford, Pittsylvania and Richmond Counties, Virginia" (typewritten; n.p., 1938).

<sup>60</sup> North Farnham Parish Register. Her portrait hangs at "Mount Airy," Richmond County.

<sup>61</sup> Richmond Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 113.

<sup>62</sup> Richmond Co. Wills & Inventories 1699-1709, p. 78r.

<sup>63</sup> Public Record Office, C11/32/47, report of Peter Wilson Coldham, Purley, Surrey, to Stuart P. Lloyd, Berkeley Heights, N.J., 8 June 1974. CI 1/1240/37 gives 2 Jan. 1718[/9].

<sup>64</sup> Richmond Co. Deed Bk. 5, pp. 289-90.

<sup>65</sup> P.R.O. Chancery Proceedings 1714-58, bundles 967 (Lloyd vs. Perry) and 2287 (Willis vs. Perry), in George Sherwood, *American Colonists in English Records* (London, 1932), pp. 66-67.

<sup>66</sup> Richmond Co. Order Bk. 1, p. 168. Administration on the estate of Elizabeth Lloyd, alias Carter, of Richmond Co., Va., was granted to her husband John Lloyd, 19 Oct. 1694 (P.C.C. Admon. Act Bk. 1694, fo. 201, in V XI, p. 76).

<sup>67</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 15, 1716-20, unpaginated section at back.

<sup>68</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 18, pp. 387-88.

<sup>69</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 17, 1729-32, pp. 264, 270.

<sup>70</sup> Brunswick Co. Deed Bk. 2, p. 380.

<sup>71</sup> Brunswick Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 80.

<sup>72</sup> Surry Co. Wills & Deeds 1715-30, p. 595.

<sup>73</sup> Surry Co. Deed Bk. 7, 1753-60, p. 476.

<sup>74</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 17, 1729-32, pp. 77, 83-84.

<sup>75</sup> York Co. Deeds & Bonds 4, pp. 79-83.

<sup>76</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 22, 1771-83, pp. 114-15.

<sup>77</sup> The estate account and division of slaves of William Toplis, 28 Oct. 1740, was made to John Wyne and wife Lucy, 49. *Edmund*<sup>4</sup> *Curtis* (see CHISMAN) and wife Elizabeth, eldest daughter of the deceased, and Mary Toplis, youngest daughter of the deceased (York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 18, 1732-40, p. 661). Presumably Elizabeth was the child of a previous marriage of William Toplis.

<sup>78</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1718-26, p. 338a; Record Bk. 1726-29, p. 15.

<sup>79</sup> Richmond Co. Deed Bk. 6, p. 275.

<sup>80</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1718-26, p. 405.

<sup>81</sup> V LIV, pp. 70-72.

<sup>82</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1743-49, p. 178a.

<sup>83</sup> Fox-Kenner-Crawley Bible, in Northumberland County Historical Society, *Bulletin*, XVII, p. 75; W(l)XIV, p. 69.

<sup>84</sup> St. Stephen's Parish, Northumberland Co., Register.

<sup>85</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1738-43, p. 261a.

<sup>86</sup> North Farnham Parish Register.

<sup>87</sup> Fauntleroy-Gwynne-Tayloe Bible, *loc. cit.*

<sup>88</sup> Richmond Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 346.

<sup>89</sup> Richmond Co. Order Bk. 11, 1739-46, p. 299.

<sup>90</sup> North Farnham Parish, Richmond Co., Register.

<sup>91</sup> *The Virginia Herald and Fredericksburg Advertiser*, 7 Feb. 1793.

<sup>92</sup> Richmond Co. Will Bk. 8, p. 155.

<sup>93</sup> V V, p. 448.

<sup>94</sup> Richmond Co. Will Bk. 7, p. 306.

<sup>95</sup> King, *op. cit.*, p. 144.

- <sup>96</sup> North Farnham Parish, Richmond Co., Register.
- <sup>97</sup> *Virginia Herald*, Fredericksburg, 22 April 1820.
- <sup>98</sup> Richmond Co. Will Bk. 6, p. 368.
- <sup>99</sup> King, *op. cit.*, p. 77; Edward Lewis Goodwin, *The Colonial Church in Virginia* (London, 1926), pp. 271-72.
- <sup>100</sup> Fauntleroy-Gwynne-Tayloe Bible, *loc. cit.*
- <sup>101</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 1, 1750-51, p. 97.
- <sup>102</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 5, 1758-62, p. 311.
- <sup>103</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 3, 1753-56, p. 270.
- <sup>104</sup> Nottingham, *op. cit.*, p. 27.
- <sup>105</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 9, 1772-76, p. 329.
- <sup>106</sup> St. Stephen's Parish, Northumberland Co., Register
- <sup>107</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>108</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>109</sup> Northumberland Co. Marriage license, in V XLVII, p. 42, as Hanny.
- <sup>110</sup> St. Stephen's Parish, Northumberland Co., Register.
- <sup>111</sup> Northumberland Co. Record Bk. 7, 1766-70, p. 539.
- <sup>112</sup> Fauntleroy-Gwynne-Tayloe Bible, *loc. cit.*
- <sup>113</sup> Merrow Egerton Sorley, *Lewis of Warner Hall* (Columbia, Mo., 1935), p. 814. A deposition of William<sup>6</sup> Fauntleroy, 25 Oct. 1787 (Richard Barnes Papers, 1752-96, Duke University Library), states his father died 2 Nov. 1786 [*sic*].
- <sup>114</sup> Richmond Co. Will Bk. 6, p. 111.
- <sup>115</sup> Leonard, pp. 77, 79, 82.
- <sup>116</sup> Fauntleroy, "Colonel Moore Fauntleroy," p. 499.
- <sup>117</sup> *The Virginia Herald and Fredericksburg Advertiser*, 31 Oct. 1793.
- <sup>118</sup> Richmond Co. Will Bk. 8, p. 162.
- <sup>119</sup> Richmond Co. Will Bk. 8, p. 86.
- <sup>120</sup> Stratton Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Lancaster County, Virginia, From 1701 to 1848* (Onancock, Va., 1927), p. 27; King,

*op. cit.*, p. 68.

<sup>121</sup> Mitchell Bible, in *Northern Neck of Virginia Historical Magazine*, XIV, pp. 1280-81.

<sup>122</sup> Essex Co. Order Bk. 18, 1752-53, p. 191.

<sup>123</sup> Essex Co. Will Bk. 11, 1757-62, pp. 302-03, will of Thomas Waring, 16 Jan. 1761-18 May 1761.

<sup>124</sup> Westmoreland Co. Deeds & Wills 17, 1773-87, pp. 36-37.

<sup>125</sup> King George Co. Will Bk. 1, 1752-80, pp. 366-67.

<sup>126</sup> Essex Co. Will Bk. 15, 1792-1800, p. 445.

<sup>127</sup> King, *op. cit.*, p. 47.

<sup>128</sup> *Virginia Gazette*, 4 May 1769.

<sup>129</sup> Essex Co. Will Bk. 10, 1767-75, pp. 376-77.

<sup>130</sup> Leonard, pp. 81, 83, 86.

<sup>131</sup> Essex Co. Will Bk. 14, 1786-92, pp. 211-12.

<sup>132</sup> King, *op. cit.*, p. 157.

<sup>133</sup> Gravestone, "Bushfield," Westmoreland Co., in *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXVII, p. 280.

<sup>134</sup> Research provided by Stuart P. Lloyd. His wife, perhaps named Catharin, was perhaps a Wilbraham, a Mainwaring or a Brereton. He left a will of record in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury.

## PERRY

\* 1. WILLIAM' PERRY, designated an "ancient planter," came to Virginia, 1611,<sup>1</sup> but as he returned to England following the massacre of 22 March 1621/2 on business for the colony, he is not listed in the census of 1623/4 or in the muster of 1624/5. "Mrs. Perry" and "infans Perry," however, along with Francis Chapman, were at James City, 1623/4.<sup>2</sup> Perry was one of five planters who were bearers of a petition to the Company from Governor Wyatt which was dated at James City, 2 Feb. 1623/4, and considered by the Council for Virginia, 21 April 1624. This petition asked relief from "paying any Custome, or Impost upon their tobacco crop until the said Plantation [Virginia] by peace become somewhat settled" and also recited the disaster in the colony caused by the recent massacre.<sup>3</sup>

On this urgent trip to England William<sup>1</sup> Perry had taken with him an Indian boy who was exhibited before the Court of the Company in London. Forthwith, authorization was granted for a solicitation of funds "whereby to bring him up in Christianity."<sup>4</sup>

Upon his return to Virginia, by 7 April 1625, Perry appeared before the Governor to report upon his mission, stating that the price of tobacco was so low and the imposts so high that it was unprofitable to take the shipments out of customs. Moreover, he stated that the Virginia Company did not give full support when the commissioners, upon advice of members of the Company, resolved to present the petition to the King.<sup>5</sup>

In the 1626 list of patents sent to England, William<sup>1</sup> Perry is credited with 100 acres in the Corporation of Henrico.<sup>6</sup> His patent for the plantation known as "Buckland" on the north side of James River is of record, 19 Sept. 1633, and is referred to in a repatent to his son, 1637, recited hereafter.

On 7 March 1628/9 the Court renewed Perry's commission as commander of "Pace's Paines" and "Smythe's Mount."<sup>7</sup> As Lieut. William Perry he served "Pace's Paines" in the House of Burgesses, 1628 and 1629,

represented that plantation as well as “Smyth’s Mount” in the 1630 Assembly and was Burgess from “Capt. Perry’s downward to Hogg Island,” 1632.<sup>8</sup> He was a member of the Council, 1632-35.<sup>9</sup> His tombstone, now illegible, stands between those of Theodorick Bland and Walter Aston at Westover Parish Church, Charles City County, and bore a shield and the inscription:

Here lyeth the body of Captaine  
W<sup>m</sup> Perry who lived neere  
Westovear in this Collony  
who departed this life the 6<sup>th</sup> day of  
August Anno Domini 1637.<sup>10</sup>

His will was dated 1 Aug. 1637.

William<sup>1</sup> Perry married (1)\_\_\_\_<sup>11</sup> and (2), by 1628, Izabella (Smyth) Pace. who deposed, 26 Aug. 1629, she was aged 40,<sup>12</sup> widow of 1. *Richard*<sup>1</sup> *Pace*, who married (3) 1. *George*<sup>1</sup> *Menefie* (see PACE and MENEFIE).

Issue: (by 1) 2. (Child)<sup>2</sup>, “infans,” which usually means son, listed 1623/4, but probably died young; (by 2) 3. HENRY<sup>2</sup>.

3. HENRY<sup>2</sup> PERRY (William<sup>1</sup>), named “son-in-law” [step-son] in the will of George Menefie, 1645, received title to “Buckland” in his minority. The patent for 2000 acres known by the name of Buckland, Charles City County, extending from the head of Herring Creek unto the old man’s creek and so high as it ebbeth and floweth up the creeks, dated 9 March 1639/40, referred to him as son and heir of Capt. William Perry, late of Virginia, deceased, and stated that the tract, which had been granted to Capt. William Perry by order of court dated 19 Sept. 1633 and also by patent 18 Dec. 1637, was bequeathed to Henry by the will of his father dated 1 Aug. 1637.<sup>13</sup>

This patent was renewed by Henry<sup>2</sup> Perry, Gent., 10 May 1642, and 1500 acres added by assignment from George Menefie of his right for transportation of thirty persons, making a total of 3500 acres in the “Buckland” tract.<sup>14</sup>

Henry<sup>2</sup> Perry served as justice of Charles City, 1655 and ensuing years, as member of the House of Burgesses from that county, 1652 and 1654-55,

and as a member of the Council, 1655-61.<sup>15</sup> As Capt. Henry Perry he was granted a commission, 28 June 1655, to go with volunteers “to discover the mountains.”<sup>16</sup> On 7 Feb. 1658/9 Capt. Henry<sup>2</sup> Perry, “now by God’s permission bound for England,” gave power of attorney to “my trustie and well beloved friend Stephen Hamelin of Charles City, Gent.,” to collect debts and transact other business.<sup>17</sup> A court entry of 3 June 1661 shows that the estate of Judith Parsons had been appraised by Capt. Perry.<sup>18</sup> He died by 24 April 1663 when the court ordered Robert Rouse to pay “the Orphanes or trustees of Capt. Henry Pery Esqr.” 800 pounds of tobacco.<sup>19</sup>

Henry<sup>2</sup> Perry married (1) 2. *Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Menefie*<sup>20</sup> (see MENEFIE) and (2) 10. *Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Clements* (see CLEMENTS), and (3) Anna\_\_\_\_, as shown, July 1664, by a survey of Mrs. Anna Perry’s land which “Capt. Henery Pery claymed allwayes as his.”<sup>21</sup>

Issue:<sup>22</sup> (by 1) 4. Elizabeth<sup>3</sup>, married John Coggs of Rainslip, County Middlesex, England; 5. Mary<sup>4</sup>, married Thomas Mercer, stationer of London.

---

<sup>1</sup> CP, p. xxxi. Jacob M. Price, *Perry of London, A Family and a Firm on the Seaborne Frontier, 1615-1753* (Cambridge, Mass., and London, 1992), p. 142, states: “It is likely (if not certain) that William Pery of Virginia was the William, son of Henry Pery, who was christened at Buckland Monachorum (Devon) on 27 Aug. 1592 (parish register, IGI).” This Henry Pery married Richarda Playtr (*ibid*, p. 117). Price further states (*ibid.*): “There is little direct confirmation for this suggestion, but we do know that Captain William Pery, the Virginia councillor (d. 1637), named his son Henry and that the son called his estate ‘Buckland.’ When John Pery of the London family visited Virginia in the 1620s, he stayed with Captain William at Perry’s Point on the James River and asked William to witness his will. A family connection would be highly likely.”

<sup>2</sup> Hotten, p. 175.

<sup>3</sup> R,Va. Co. II, pp. 519-20.

<sup>4</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 532.



<sup>5</sup> *MCGC*, p. 52.

<sup>6</sup> Hotten, p. 266.

<sup>7</sup> *MCGC*, p. 192.

<sup>8</sup> Leonard, pp. 7-10.

<sup>9</sup> *Ibid.*, p. xx.

<sup>10</sup> W(l) IV, p. 168, copy made by Charles Campbell (1807-1866), the historian, in the 1840s. This is the oldest tombstone with a known inscription in Virginia. Only the matrix to the brass placed in Jamestown Church over the grave of Sir George Yeardley, 1627, is older (V I, p. 451).

<sup>11</sup> A William Perry, mariner, of Poplar, Middlesex, married Elizabeth Withers, 30 Nov. 1618 (Thomas Colyer-Ferguson, ed., *The Marriage Registers of St. Dunstan's, Stepney, in the County of Middlesex* [Canterbury, 1898], I, p. 113) but there is no proof that this was the Virginia settler.

<sup>12</sup> Peter Wilson Coldham, *English Adventurers and Emigrants, 1609-1660* (Baltimore, 1984), p. 21.

<sup>13</sup> Patent Bk. 1, p. 702.

<sup>14</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 771. A dispute over the boundaries of "Buckland" between John Stith and Rowland Place, 1674, was settled according to the description in the early Perry patent. See COLE for later ownership of "Buckland."

<sup>15</sup> Leonard, pp. 30, 32, xx.

<sup>16</sup> *MCGC*, p. 504.

<sup>17</sup> Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1655-65, p. 137.

<sup>18</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 277.

<sup>19</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 376.

<sup>20</sup> The will of George Menefie, 31 Dec. 1645-25 Feb. 1646/7 (P.C.C. 31 Fines, in V X IV, pp. 241-42), shows that his daughter was then unmarried; the William Byrd Title Book, V XLVII, pp. 287-94) shows that she married Henry<sup>1</sup> Perry.

<sup>21</sup> Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1655-65, p. 488.

<sup>22</sup> VXLVII, pp. 287-94. On 20 Aug. 1684 these daughters and their husbands appointed John Bishop of Weyanoke in Charles City County their attorney. On 22 Oct. 1664 John Bishop mentioned his brother William

Bishop and “our estate” in the hands of “our Cosin Henry Perry, Esqr.”  
(Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1655-65, p. 516).

## PIERCE-BENNETT<sup>1</sup>

\*1. ALICE <sup>1</sup> ( ) PIERCE BENNETT with her (2) husband \*THOMAS <sup>1</sup> BENNETT was living near Lawne's Creek in present-day Isle of Wight County, 1624, for on 10 October of that year she testified before the General Court in a trial of her neighbor John Proctor who was charged with cruelty to his servants.<sup>2</sup> At the same trial her husband was identified as Thomas<sup>1</sup> Bennett. Alice<sup>1</sup> had married (1) Pierce,<sup>3</sup> as will be shown hereafter. She was still residing near Lawne's Creek, 10 June 1642, when George Harding [Hardy] received a patent "upon the eastermost side of Lawne's Creek adjoining Alice Bennett"<sup>4</sup> and on 19 June that year John Stocker patented land adjoining Mr. Hardy's and "the Widdow Bennett."<sup>5</sup>

On 16 March 1642/3 Alice<sup>1</sup> Bennett, widow, purchased from Justinian Cooper "for a cow and a calf and a barrell of corn" 150 acres of land "between Castle Creek and a gut... north towards Stockers."<sup>6</sup> By deed of gift, of record 19 July 1647, she conveyed the aforesaid tract to her granddaughters Mary<sup>3</sup> and Sarah<sup>3</sup> Jackson, daughters of Richard Jackson.<sup>7</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [PIERCE] 2. \*ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup>; (by 2) [BENNETT] 3. RICHARD<sup>3</sup>.

2. \*ELIZABETH<sup>2</sup> PIERCE (Alice<sup>1</sup>), a minor, on 1 Nov. 1624 "made Choyce of Thomas Bennet her father in law [stepfather]" as her guardian to assume the "Guardianship And Administration of the lands and goods of John Phillmorr." According to the testimony of George Fadom before the General Court on this occasion "he did wryghte A will for Jo: Phillimore w<sup>ch</sup>: was signed sealed and Deliud by the said John Phillimore about the 4th of July last past in the presenc of Thomas Sulley and his wiefe, w<sup>ch</sup> this Exam[inent] Did then Reade before them, w<sup>ch</sup> said will is now missinge but the effect therof as this Examat remembreth, was, y<sup>t</sup> the said Phillimor did give all his estate to Elizabeth peer[ce] unto whom he was assured and meant to have maryed."<sup>8</sup>

Before 25 Jan. 1624/5 Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Pierce had married (1) \* Anthony Barham with whom she was listed at Mulberry Island in the muster. She stated that she had come in the *William and Thomas*, which made a single voyage to Virginia, 1618. As she was a child at that time, she must have been accompanied by one or both parents. Anthony Barham, who had received 100 acres at Warosquoiacke plantation, of record in the 1626 list of patents,<sup>9</sup> also was a witness at the Proctor trial.<sup>10</sup> He represented Mulberry Island in the House of Burgesses, 1630.<sup>11</sup> He made a will in Virginia dated 7 April 1641<sup>12</sup> in which he left 360 acres in Mulberry Island Parish to his son Thomas. In another will made in London, 6 Sept. 1641-16 Sept. 1641, he stated that he was “of Mulberry Island in Virginia, gent. and at present resiant in England,” confirmed the will made in Virginia, and bequeathed “to my wife Elizabeth, goods for her to be sent over to Virginia... to my daughter Elizabeth £100 to be sent over to my wife for her use... to my mother Bennett £5... and to my brother-in-law Richard Bennett £5.” Other bequests were to kinsmen and friends.<sup>13</sup>

Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> (Pierce) Barham married (2) Richard Jackson who is mentioned, 1635 and 1637, as a headright in patents for land in Isle of Wight County, where he was a tobacco viewer in the region “from Lawne’s Creek to Castle Creek,” 1639-40.<sup>14</sup> His patent for 450 acres adjoining Justinian Cooper in Isle of Wight County is of record 13 March 1641/2 and his patent for 110 acres joining this was issued 28 Aug. 1643.<sup>15</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [BARHAM]<sup>16</sup> 4. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup>; 5. Thomas<sup>3</sup>, died young; 6. Anthony<sup>3</sup>, died young; 7. Anne<sup>3</sup>, died young; 8. Rebecca<sup>3</sup>, died young; (by 2) [JACKSON] 9. MARY<sup>3</sup>; 10. SARAH<sup>3</sup>.

3. RICHARD<sup>2</sup> BENNETT (Alice<sup>1</sup>), mentioned as “brother-in-law” in the will of Anthony Barham, 1641, lived in Isle of Wight County near the plantation of Justinian Cooper, heretofore mentioned. He purchased land in Isle of Wight County from William Miles, 1656, and, 5 July 1699,<sup>17</sup> conveyed a portion of it to his son Richard<sup>3</sup>, who was living there at his death, 1720. He held 70 acres in Isle of Wight County and 200 acres in Surry County, 1704.

Richard<sup>2</sup> Bennett married (1) Anne, who joined him in a deed for 150 acres in Surry County, being part of a patent for 630 acres near Thomas

Binns granted to him, 22 July 1682.<sup>18</sup> He married (2) Sarah, widow of Daniel Lewis,<sup>19</sup> who married (3) Lancaster and left will 31 Oct. 1722-29 Jan.1722/3.<sup>20</sup> Richard<sup>2</sup> Bennett's will, 4 Dec. 1709-Feb. 1709/10, named two sons.<sup>21</sup>

Issue: [BENNETT] (by 1) 11. RICHARD<sup>3</sup>; 12. JAMES<sup>3</sup>.

4. ELIZABETH<sup>3</sup> BARHAM (Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Pierce, Alice<sup>1</sup>) married James Taylor.<sup>22</sup>

Issue: [TAYLOR] 13. James<sup>4</sup>, died young.

9. MARY<sup>3</sup> JACKSON (Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Pierce, Alice<sup>1</sup>) was, with her sister Sarah<sup>3</sup> deeded 150 acres in Isle of Wight County, 1647, by their grandmother. She married Capt. George Hardy, kinsman of the George Hardy who, 17 July 1648, had patented land across the creek from Alice<sup>1</sup> Bennett.<sup>23</sup> On 9 April 1670 George Hardy deposed he was 37 years of age.<sup>24</sup> He purchased 150 acres in Surry County from George Stephens, 21 May 1653,<sup>25</sup> and, 9 June 1666, sold land which had come to him through his wife.<sup>26</sup> He left will, 5 March 1693/4-9 June 1696, naming two sons, two daughters and grandchildren.<sup>27</sup>

Issue: [HARDY] 14. Richard<sup>4</sup>, devised 150 acres in Surry and 700 acres in Isle of Wight County by his father, held the latter tract, 1704, died without issue; 15. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>; 16. SARAH<sup>4</sup>; 17. Mary<sup>4</sup>, said to have married William Bennett.

10. SARAH<sup>3</sup> JACKSON (Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Pierce, Alice<sup>1</sup>) married 3. Arthur<sup>2</sup> Smith, who with his wife gave to George Hardy deeds for land on Blackwater in Isle of Wight County, 9 April 1666, the deeds reciting that Sarah<sup>3</sup>, wife of Arthur Smith, and Mary<sup>3</sup>, wife of George Hardy, were granddaughters of Alice<sup>1</sup> Pierce Bennett.<sup>28</sup>

Issue: see SMITH, Arthur.

11. RICHARD<sup>3</sup> BENNETT (Richard<sup>2</sup>, Alice<sup>1</sup>) lived on the plantation in Isle of Wight County which his father bought from William Miles, 1656, and by deed of gift, 5 July 1699, transferred the title to him.<sup>29</sup> He was charged with 70 acres in Isle of Wight County and 200 acres in Surry County, 1704. His will, 30 March 1720-23 May 1720, mentioned this

as “my plantation whereon I now live... being part of the land bought of William Miles.”<sup>30</sup> The name of his wife is not known.

Issue: [BENNETT] 18. Richard<sup>4</sup>, of Surry County, on whose estate administration was granted, 21 Jan. 1735/6, to Benjamin Bennett;<sup>31</sup> 19. Jane<sup>4</sup>, with her children, inherited “the plantation bought of William Miles,” married John Cofer; 20. Silvester<sup>4</sup>, daughter; 21. ANN<sup>4</sup>; 22. JAMES<sup>4</sup>.

12. JAMES<sup>3</sup> BENNETT (Richard<sup>2</sup>, Alice<sup>1</sup>) lived in Southwark Parish, Surry County, and received from his father, 4 Sept. 1694, a deed of gift of 200 acres on the west side of Pocatink Swamp, the deed reciting that he was of the Lower Parish of Surry County.<sup>32</sup> He held this tract, 1704. His will, 30 Dec. 1745-17 Oct. 1752, named four sons, five daughters and a grandson.<sup>33</sup> The name of his wife is not known.

Issue: [BENNETT] 23. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>; 24. James<sup>4</sup>, left 20 shillings by his father; 25. JOHN<sup>4</sup>; 26. Anne<sup>4</sup>; 27. Martha<sup>4</sup>; 28. Mary<sup>4</sup>; 29. Sarah<sup>4</sup>; 30. Bridget<sup>4</sup>; 31. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup>.

15. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> HARDY (Mary<sup>3</sup> Jackson, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Pierce, Alice<sup>1</sup>) was devised 750 acres in Surry County by his father and held 900 acres there, 1704. He left will dated 7 Jan. 1711/2.<sup>34</sup> He married Mary, who married (2), by 13 Sept. 1717, Charles Jarrett.<sup>35</sup>

Issue: [HARDY] 32. Sarah<sup>5</sup>; 33. George<sup>5</sup>; 34. RICHARD<sup>5</sup>; 35. Thomas<sup>5</sup>.

16. SARAH<sup>4</sup> HARDY (Mary<sup>3</sup> Jackson, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Pierce, Alice<sup>1</sup>) married Charles Jarrett, who held 615 acres in Surry County, 1704, married (2) Mary, widow of 16. Thomas<sup>4</sup> Hardy, and left will 9 June 1719-16 Sept. 1719.<sup>36</sup>

Issue: [JARRETT] 36. Richard<sup>5</sup>; 37. GEORGE<sup>5</sup>; 38. Martha<sup>5</sup>; 39. (Daughter)<sup>5</sup>.

21. ANN<sup>4</sup> BENNETT (Richard<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Alice<sup>1</sup>) married John Bell, on whose estate she was granted administration, 20 May 1713.<sup>37</sup> In 1694 she was given 80 acres by her grandfather Bennett<sup>38</sup> and on 2 Sept. 1699 he conveyed additional land to John Bell.<sup>39</sup>

Issue: [BELL]<sup>40</sup> 40. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 41. Joseph<sup>5</sup>, of Lawnes Creek Parish, left will 5 Jan. 1731/2-18 July 1733;<sup>41</sup> 42. RICHARD<sup>5</sup>; 43. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup>.

22. JAMES<sup>4</sup> BENNETT (Richard<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Alice<sup>1</sup>), of Brunswick County, left will 11 Nov. 1751-31 March 1752.<sup>42</sup> He married Mary \_\_\_\_, probably daughter of William Rogers who named daughter Mary Bennett in his will.<sup>43</sup>

Issue: [BENNETT] 44. James<sup>5</sup>; 45. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup>; 46. Mary<sup>5</sup>, married\_\_ Procter; 47. Frances<sup>5</sup>, marriedTims; 48. Priscilla<sup>5</sup>, married\_\_Dugger; 49. Joseph<sup>5</sup>; 50. REUBEN<sup>5</sup>; 51. Brambley<sup>5</sup>, daughter.

23. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> BENNETT (James<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Alice<sup>1</sup>) died by 1761.<sup>44</sup> He married Mildredwho married (2) Lewis Williams.<sup>45</sup>

Issue: [BENNETT] 52. Thomas<sup>5</sup>, named in grandfather's will; 53. Nathaniel<sup>5</sup>, soldier in the Revolutionary War, left will written in camp at Portsmouth 28 Sept. 1776-24 Nov. 1778;<sup>46</sup> 54. William<sup>5</sup>; 55. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>.

25. JOHN<sup>4</sup> BENNETT (James<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Alice<sup>1</sup>), of Isle of Wight County, left will 4, Oct. 1770-6 Dec. 1770.<sup>47</sup> He married Sarah Welch,<sup>48</sup> who died before 4 Feb. 1773 when Josiah Dobbs was granted administration on her estate.<sup>49</sup>

Issue: [BENNETT] 56. John<sup>5</sup>; 57. William<sup>5</sup>, left will 28 Sept. 1776-4 June 1778, written at Portsmouth before his embarkation for New York;<sup>50</sup> 58. James<sup>5</sup>, enlisted in Revolutionary War for three years; 59. Jesse<sup>5</sup>; 60. Thomas<sup>5</sup>; 61. Edmund<sup>5</sup>; 62. Martha<sup>5</sup>, married Josiah Dobbs,<sup>51</sup> who died before 27 Aug. 1778 when the inventory of his estate was ordered;<sup>52</sup> 63. Lucy<sup>5</sup>, married Thomas Stevens of Brunswick County.<sup>53</sup>

31. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup> BENNETT (James<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Alice<sup>1</sup>), who with sister Bridget was his father's principal legatee, left will 6 July 1773-24 Aug. 1773.<sup>54</sup> He married Mary \_\_\_\_.

Issue: [BENNETT] 64. BRAMBLEY<sup>5</sup>.

34. RICHARD<sup>5</sup> HARDY (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Mary<sup>3</sup> Jackson, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Pierce, Alice<sup>1</sup>), of Isle of Wight County, left will 6 Dec. 1755-4 March 1756.<sup>55</sup> He married Mary Chambers, daughter of William Chambers.<sup>56</sup>

Issue: [HARDY] 65, Richard<sup>6</sup>, of Isle of Wight County; 66. Sarah<sup>6</sup>.

37. GEORGE<sup>5</sup> JARRETT (Sarah<sup>4</sup> Hardy, Mary<sup>3</sup> Jackson, Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> Pierce, Alice<sup>1</sup>), of Surry County, left undated will, proved 19 April 1721.<sup>57</sup> He married Elizabeth, who married (2)Humphrey.<sup>58</sup>

Issue: [JARRETT] 67. Martha<sup>6</sup>.

40. JOHN<sup>5</sup> BELL (Ann<sup>4</sup> Bennett, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Alice<sup>1</sup>) left will 19 April 1746-18 Jan. 1746.<sup>59</sup> He married Hannah, who left will 25 Jan. 1765-17 March 1768.<sup>60</sup> On 19 Aug. 1728 they sold 180 acres on the west side of Pocatinck Swamp between the land sold by Richard Bennett to John Mangham and James Bennett.<sup>61</sup>

Issue: [BELL]<sup>62</sup> 68. John<sup>6</sup>, died 25 May 1748,<sup>63</sup> married Phebe Stokes; 69. Burwell<sup>6</sup>, moved to Bertie Co., N.C., and to Hertford Co., N.C.,<sup>64</sup> and died before 6 May 1762 leaving will dated 13 July 1760,<sup>65</sup> married Sarah;<sup>66</sup> 70. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>, died 1782, tailor of Sussex County, 1755,<sup>67</sup> moved to Ninety-Six Dist., S.C., later settling in Edgefield Co., S.C., married 555. *Martha<sup>6</sup> Tucker* (see BRANCH); 71. Balaam<sup>6</sup>, died by 15 Nov. 1755 when the inventory of his estate was made,<sup>68</sup> tailor of Sussex County,<sup>69</sup> married Mary; 72. James<sup>6</sup>, born 1735, left will 16 Sept. 1778-15 Oct. 1778,<sup>70</sup> captain of Sussex County militia, member of the House of Burgesses, 1770,<sup>71</sup> sheriff and justice of Sussex County, but not reappointed in 1771 because he had "lately turned Anabaptist and was publicly deposed," minister of the Separate Baptist Church at Sappony Creek, 1774-78, married Mildred Robinson, born about 1737, died 1807;<sup>72</sup> 73. Ann<sup>6</sup>, married Parham;<sup>73</sup> 74. Hannah<sup>6</sup>, left will 7 Sept. 1784-May 1788,<sup>74</sup> married William Thompson and moved to Chatham Co., N.C.; 75. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married Anderson.

42. RICHARD<sup>5</sup> BELL (Ann<sup>4</sup> Bennett, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Alice<sup>1</sup>) left will 8 Nov. 1734-19 Feb. 1734/5.<sup>75</sup> He married Sarah, who married (2) William Carlile and left will 13 July 1772-Jan. 1776.<sup>76</sup>

Issue: [BELL] 76. William<sup>6</sup>, married Faith; 77. Richard<sup>6</sup>, left will 26 Sept. 1783-May 1790,<sup>77</sup> moved to Edgecombe Co., N.C., where he purchased 255 acres on Fishing Creek, 3 Jan. 1761,<sup>78</sup> married Mildred; 78. Joseph<sup>6</sup>, married Margaret; 79. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>; 80. Mary<sup>6</sup>; 81. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married Jonathan Baldwin, of Edgecombe Co., N.C., who left will 18 Jan. 1781-



May 1781;<sup>79</sup> 82. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married John Bradley, of Edgecombe Co., N.C., who left will 17 Feb. 1772-May 1772;<sup>80</sup> 83. Amy<sup>6</sup>.

43. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup> BELL (Ann<sup>4</sup> Bennett, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Alice<sup>1</sup>) left will 16 May 1751-15 Oct. 1751.<sup>81</sup> He married Anne Champion, daughter of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Williams) Champion, who left will 11 Nov. 1776-23 Sept. 1777.<sup>82</sup>

Issue: [BELL] 84. John<sup>6</sup>; 85. Micajah<sup>6</sup>, left will 14 July 1779-24 Aug. 1779,<sup>83</sup> married Sylvia Price, who left will 9 Oct. 1787-23 Nov. 1784;<sup>84</sup> 86. Lucy<sup>6</sup>; 87. Anne<sup>6</sup>; 88. Martha<sup>6</sup>, married Sampson Clarke; 89. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>, left will 18 May 1821-25 June 1821,<sup>85</sup> married (1)and (2), 15 Oct. 1796,<sup>86</sup> Martha (Thompson) Warren, widow of Jesse Warren,<sup>87</sup> who left will 10 Jan. 1823-23 Feb. 1824.<sup>88</sup>

45. BENJAMIN<sup>5</sup> BENNETT (James<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Alice<sup>1</sup>), of Brunswick County, left undated will proved 26 May 1783.<sup>89</sup> He married Sarah, who married (2) John Ingram.<sup>90</sup>

Issue: [BENNETT] 90. John<sup>6</sup>, left will 17 June 1798-2 Oct. 1798,<sup>91</sup> of Brunswick County, married Elizabeth Dugger;<sup>92</sup> 91. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>; 92. Richard<sup>6</sup>, married, aged under 21, (bond 1) Jan. 1782,<sup>93</sup> Mary Crook; 93. William<sup>6</sup>, married, 5 Nov. 1787,<sup>94</sup> Mary Edwards; 94. Susanna<sup>6</sup>, married Sadler; 95. James<sup>6</sup>; 96. Mary<sup>6</sup>; 97. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>; 98. Charles<sup>6</sup>; 99. Priscilla<sup>6</sup>; 100. Frankey<sup>6</sup>.

50. REUBEN<sup>5</sup> BENNETT (James<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Alice<sup>1</sup>), of Warren Co., N.C., left will 10 Oct. 1792-Nov. 1793.<sup>95</sup> He married Mary.

Issue: [BENNETT] 101. Reuben<sup>6</sup>, born 1757, died 14 Nov. 1847 in Lancaster Dist., S.C., aged 90, served 22 months during the Revolutionary War,<sup>96</sup> married, (bond 26) May 1786,<sup>97</sup> Elizabeth Beckham; 102. Charles<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 3) Sept. 1796.<sup>98</sup> Rebecca Bennett; 103. William<sup>6</sup>.

64. BRAMBLEY<sup>5</sup> BENNETT (Samuel<sup>4</sup>, James<sup>3</sup>, Richard<sup>2</sup>, Alice<sup>1</sup>) married 85. *Thomas<sup>6</sup> Hart* (see SPENCER).

Issue: [HART] 104. Lemuel<sup>6</sup>; 105. William<sup>6</sup>, of Petersburg, 1786, married Ann [Nancy].<sup>99</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> John Bennett Boddie, *Seventeenth Century Isle of Wight County, Virginia* (Chicago, 1938), pp. 289-304; Evelyn Duke Brandenberger, *The Duke Family* (n.p., 1979), pp. 363-65.

<sup>2</sup> MCGC, p. 23.

<sup>3</sup> It has not been possible to identify positively this Pierce but he probably was a close connection of Capt. William Peirce, member of the Council, who owned land both on Lawne's Creek and on Mulberry Island and whose wife Joane was a legatee in the will of Anthony Barham (see post). See John Bennett Boddie, *Southside Virginia Families, I* (Redwood City, Calif., 1956), pp. 48-51, for a proposed identification as Thomas Pierce, Sergeant at Arms of the first legislative Assembly, 1619.

<sup>4</sup> Patent Bk. 1, p. 859.

<sup>5</sup> Ibid., p. 820.

<sup>6</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Deeds, Wills, Guardians' Accounts A, 1636-1767, pp. 2-3.

<sup>7</sup> Ibid., p. 4.

<sup>8</sup> MCGC, p. 27.

<sup>9</sup> Hotten, p. 272.

<sup>10</sup> See note 2.

<sup>11</sup> Leonard, p. 9.

<sup>12</sup> Inquisition, 23 Feb. 1666/7, Foreign Business and Inquisitions 1665-76, reverse p. 11, in *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXI, p. 33. The date of the Virginia will is here given as 1644, although the date of the English will is correctly stated. It is also stated that the patent for the 360 acres devised to his son Thomas was dated 29 July 1643. No patent to Anthony Barham is of record, but Capt. William Peirce, Esq., patented 360 acres called Bakers Neck in Warwick County, 29 July 1643 (Patent Bk. 1, p. 879); presumably Peirce had settled this land long before 1643 (since he went to England in 1637) and had conveyed the land to Anthony Barham prior to the actual patenting.

<sup>13</sup> P.C.C. 115 Evelyn, in Waters, *Gleanings*, I, p. 290.

<sup>14</sup> Patent Bk. 1, pp. 210, 471; W(2) IV, p. 23.

- <sup>15</sup> Patent Bk. 1, pp. 772, 907.
- <sup>16</sup> See note 12.
- <sup>17</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Record Bk. 1688-1704, p. 292.
- <sup>18</sup> Surry Co. Record Bk. 2, pp. 30-31.
- <sup>19</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Wills & Deeds 2, p. 406, will of Daniel Lewis, 23 July 1697-9 April 1698.
- <sup>20</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Great Book, p. 125.
- <sup>21</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Wills & Deeds 2, p. 515.
- <sup>22</sup> See note 12.
- <sup>23</sup> Patent Bk. 2, p. 147.
- <sup>24</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Wills & Deeds 1, p. 216.
- <sup>25</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 4, 1741-46, p. 336, deed of sale by Richard<sup>5</sup> Hardy, 13 Aug. 1745.
- <sup>26</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Wills & Deeds 1, pp. 76-77.
- <sup>27</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Wills & Deeds 2, p. 374.
- <sup>28</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Wills & Deeds 1, pp. 69-70.
- <sup>29</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 1, 1688-1704, p. 292.
- <sup>30</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Great Book, p. 41.
- <sup>31</sup> Surry Co. Deeds &c 1730-38, pp. 569-70. His inventory was returned 18 Feb. 1735/6.
- <sup>32</sup> Surry Co. Deed Bk. 1694-1709, p. 18.
- <sup>33</sup> Surry Co. Deeds & Wills 1738-54, pp. 827-28.
- <sup>34</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 622. No date of probate is shown.
- <sup>35</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 625.
- <sup>36</sup> Surry Co. Record Bk. 7, p. 217; John Bennett Boddie, *Historical Southern Families*, IV (Redwood City, Calif., 1960), pp. 82-83.
- <sup>37</sup> Surry Co. Order Bk. 1713-18, p. 2.
- <sup>38</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 5, 1694-1709, p. 17.
- <sup>39</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 178.
- <sup>40</sup> John Bennett Boddie, *Southside Virginia Families*, I (Redwood City, Calif., 1955), pp. 35-37.

- <sup>41</sup> Surry Co. Deeds &c 8, 1730-38, p. 311.
- <sup>42</sup> Brunswick Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 61-62.
- <sup>43</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. 7, p. 706, will of William Rogers, 8 Jan. 1724/5-17 May 1727.
- <sup>44</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. 10, p. 326.
- <sup>45</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. 10A, p. 168, will of her mother Elizabeth Edwards, 21 Sept. 1771-10 Nov. 1771.
- <sup>46</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. 10A, p. 511.
- <sup>47</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 8, p. 62.
- <sup>48</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 127, will of John Welch, 1 Feb. 1769-9 Feb. 1772, naming sister Sarah Bennett and her sons William, James, Jesse, Thomas and Edmund.
- <sup>49</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Order Bk. 1772-80, p. 87.
- <sup>50</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 8, p. 492.
- <sup>51</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Order Bk. 1772-80, p. 273; Deed Bk. 14, pp. 153-56.
- <sup>52</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 8, p. 496.
- <sup>53</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Order Bk. 1772-80, p. 273; Deed Bk. 14, pp. 153-56.
- <sup>54</sup> Surry Co. Wills &c 1768-79, pp. 303-06.
- <sup>55</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Will Bk. 6, p. 213.
- <sup>56</sup> Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 6, p. 105.
- <sup>57</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. 7, p. 352.
- <sup>58</sup> Perhaps Thomas Humphrey who married Elizabeth, daughter of John Chambers (Isle of Wight Co. Deed Bk. 5, p. 278).
- <sup>59</sup> Surry Co. Deeds & Wills 1738-54, p. 535.
- <sup>60</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. B, p. 153.
- <sup>61</sup> Surry Co. Deeds, Wills &c 7, 1715-30, p. 856. This appears to be the land conveyed by Richard<sup>2</sup> Bennett to his parents by two deeds.
- <sup>62</sup> Boddie, *op. cit.*, pp. 35-36.
- <sup>63</sup> Albemarle Parish Register.
- <sup>64</sup> Bertie Co., N.C., Deed Bk. M, p. 641.

<sup>65</sup> Bertie Co., N.C., Deed Bk. L-2, p. 45.

<sup>66</sup> Bertie Co., N.C., Deed Bk. I, pp. 20, 118, 122, 124, 125.

<sup>67</sup> Sussex Co. Deed Bk. A, p. 10.

<sup>68</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. A, p. 39.

<sup>69</sup> Sussex Co. Deed Bk. A, p. 118.

<sup>70</sup> Sussex Co. Will Bk. C, p. 310.

<sup>71</sup> Leonard, p. 101.

<sup>72</sup> William S. Simpson, *Virginia Baptist Ministers, 1760-1790*, II (Richmond, 1996), pp. 63-64.

<sup>73</sup> Although the will of John<sup>3</sup> Bell records Ann's surname as Parham, the will of his widow Hannah, which does not name Ann, names a grandson Lewis Barham.

<sup>74</sup> Chatham Co., N.C., Record Bk. 1, p. 34.

<sup>75</sup> Surry Co. Deeds &c 8, 1730-38, p. 462.

<sup>76</sup> Edgecombe Co., N.C., Will Bk. A, p. 245.

<sup>77</sup> Edgecombe Co., N.C., Will Bk. C, p. 140.

<sup>78</sup> Edgecombe Co., N.C., Deed Bk. 00, p. 223.

<sup>79</sup> Edgecombe Co., N.C., Will Bk. B, p. 63.

<sup>80</sup> Edgecombe Co., N.C., Will Bk. A, p. 194.

<sup>81</sup> Surry Co. Deeds & Wills 1738-54, p. 750.

<sup>82</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. 10A, p. 474.

<sup>83</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. 11, p. 90.

<sup>84</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. 12, p. 45.

<sup>85</sup> Surry Co. Wills &c 3, 1715-21, pp. 510-11.

<sup>86</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Surry County, Virginia, 1768-1825* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1960), p. 6.

<sup>87</sup> Richard N. Gookins, *A History and Genealogy of the Gookin Family* (Salem, Ore., 1991), p. 126.

<sup>88</sup> Surry Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 245.

<sup>89</sup> Brunswick Co. Order Bk. 2, p. 439.

<sup>90</sup> Brunswick Co. Deed Bk. 15, pp. 197-98, sale by John Bennett and wife Elizabeth and John Ingram and wife Sarah, 27 March 1792, of 150 acres.

<sup>91</sup> Brunswick Co. Will Bk. 6, p. 199.

<sup>92</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 45, will of Thomas Dugger, Sr., 5 June 1795-25 July 1796.

<sup>93</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Brunswick County, Virginia, 1750-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1953), p. 6.

<sup>94</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 7.

<sup>95</sup> Warren Co., N.C., Will Bk. 7, p. 9.

<sup>96</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, Reuben Bennett, S. 18714, National Archives.

<sup>97</sup> Frances T. Ingmire, *Warren County, North Carolina, Marriage Records, 1780-1867* (St. Louis, Mo., 1984), p. 7.

<sup>98</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>99</sup> Surry Co. Deed Bk. 12, p. 234.

## PRICE<sup>1</sup>

\*1. JOHN PRICE<sup>1</sup> came to Virginia in the *Starr*, which sailed from England, 27 March 1611, and landed off Point Comfort, 22 May 1611. He was granted 150 acres in the Corporation of Henrico, 20 Feb. 1619/20.<sup>2</sup> His wife \*Ann had come in the *Francis Bonaventure* in Aug. 1620 and they were living at Neck of Land in Charles City, 1623/4,<sup>3</sup> and 24 Jan. 1624/5, when he was listed as aged 40 and she as aged 21.

John<sup>1</sup> Price appeared as a witness before the General Court, 23 May 1625, and was a member of the Assembly which convened 10 May 1625 and drew up a protest to be sent to the King against any change in government.<sup>4</sup> He died in 1628<sup>5</sup> and his widow married (2) 1. Robert<sup>1</sup> Hallom (see HALLOM). On 6 March 1636/7 Richard Cocke patented 3000 acres "easterly upon the land granted to John Price now in the tenure of Robert Hallum."<sup>6</sup> This land held by Mrs. Hallom was the original 150 acres granted to John<sup>1</sup> Price. Pursuant to the conditions of that grant her eldest son Mathew<sup>2</sup> Price on 23 May 1638 secured an additional 150 acres by patent:

Mathew Price sonn and Heire of John Price, late of Virginia, labourer... one hundred and fiftie acres... in the Countie of Henrico upon Turkey Island Creeke bounding East and by South upon the said Creek, West and by North towards Bremo and butting South and by West upon the lands graunted by pattent to his late Father John Price and now in possession of his mother Ann Hallom, widowe, towards the great river and soe runing and North and by East into the woods... due... in right of his said Father who had a pattent of one hundred and fiftie acres graunted 20th of February Anno Domini 1619 [1619/20]... with condition upon planting the same to have it augmented and doubled...<sup>7</sup>

Ann (\_\_\_\_) Price Hallom married (3) Daniel Llewellyn (see PRICE LLEWELLYN) and died before 1666.

Issue: \*2. Mary<sup>2</sup>, aged 3 months, 24 Jan. 1624/5; 3. Mathew<sup>2</sup>, living 1638; died without issue; 4. JOHN<sup>2</sup>.

4. JOHN<sup>2</sup> PRICE (John<sup>1</sup>) married, daughter of John Wall.<sup>8</sup> She apparently married (2) John Rowen, whose will, dated 1 May 1662,<sup>9</sup> made bequests to his brother Henry Rowen, nephew John Rowen (son of Henry), and son Henry Rowen and recited:

I will likewise that my said brother shall have the bringing up of the two sonnes of the deceased John Price and the manageing of there estates and that he will hereafter, when age of discretion shall be in them, to the utmost of his ability, teach or gett them to be taught to rite and read, in the meanwhile to bring them up in the fear of God. I doe give and bequeath unto the said two orphans, Daniel and John Price, one feather bed, rugge, bolster and blanket, the bed being that which they lye on and the rugge of a blue colour.

The fact that the sons of John<sup>2</sup> Price sold in 1677 the land which Mathew<sup>2</sup> Price had patented in 1638 shows that John<sup>2</sup> was the third child of John<sup>1</sup> Price.

Issue: 5. DANIEL<sup>3</sup>; 6. JOHN<sup>3</sup>.

5. DANIEL<sup>3</sup> PRICE (John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born about 1654, with his brother John<sup>3</sup> inherited the aforementioned 150 acres patented by Mathew<sup>2</sup> Price and sold the land, 1677, to William Hatcher. His son Benjamin Hatcher sold the tract, 18 Oct. 1681, to John Pleasants, the deed describing the plantation as "heretofore belonging to my father (which said land was by him purchased of Daniel and John Price in 1677), bounded by land of Samuel Woodward and downward upon Turkey Island Creek, containing 150 acres... commonly known by the name of Turkey Island Pointe."<sup>10</sup> A quitclaim deed to the tract given John Pleasants, 22 Dec. 1682, by Edward Hatcher, brother of Benjamin, further describes the land as "all that point and parcel of land called Turkey Island Point ... 150 acres."<sup>11</sup>

Daniel<sup>3</sup> Price signed the inventory of John Clayborne, 1 Feb. 1685/6.<sup>12</sup> His widow, Susan Price, was granted administration on his estate, 1 Aug. 1692.<sup>13</sup> He married, after 23 July 1676, Susanna Carter, daughter of Giles Carter (1634-1701/2) of Henrico County and his wife Hannah Crew.<sup>14</sup> Susanna married (2) Thomas Williamson who on 1 June 1696 at Henrico



Court brought in William Sewell and Theodorick Carter (Susanna's brother) "who voluntarily offer them selves secu'ty for the Estate belonging to Danll. Price's orpts. in the hands of Thos. Williamson."<sup>15</sup>

Issue: 7. DANIEL<sup>4</sup>.

6. JOHN<sup>3</sup> PRICE (John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born about 1656, sold his interest in the land inherited from Mathew<sup>2</sup> Price, 1677, as aforesaid. He was a planter of Martin's Brandon Parish, Charles City County,<sup>16</sup> but subsequent to 1694 moved to Henrico County.

He married Jane Pew (or Pugh), daughter of Henry Pew of Henrico County and his wife Jane Womack.<sup>17</sup> He left will 15 Dec. 1710-June 1711.<sup>18</sup> His widow married (2) 9. Hugh<sup>3</sup> Ligon (see HARRIS, Thomas).<sup>19</sup>

Issue: 8. MARY<sup>4</sup>; 9. JOHN<sup>4</sup>; 10. Daniel<sup>4</sup>, died by 4 April 1720 when a suit of Pew<sup>4</sup> Price against John<sup>4</sup> Price, heir at law of Daniel Price, was dismissed;<sup>20</sup> 11. PUGH [Pew]<sup>4</sup>; 12. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup>.

7. DANIEL<sup>4</sup> PRICE Daniel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born about 1692, gave receipt, June 1714, for his share of his father Daniel Price's estate to Thomas Williamson "who intermarried with Susan, my mother."<sup>21</sup> He settled in the Chickahominy section of Henrico County and was churchwarden and vestryman of Henrico Parish. On 15 Aug. 1762 he and his first cousin 9. John<sup>4</sup> Price, joined by their wives Mary and Hannah, sold 100 acres on the south side of the Brook at the mouth of Timber Branch.<sup>22</sup> He left will 21 Feb. 1767-7 March 1770.<sup>23</sup> He married Mary (Hughes?).

Issue: 13. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 14. DANIEL<sup>5</sup>; 15. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 16. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>; 17. HANNAH<sup>5</sup>.

8. MARY<sup>4</sup> PRICE (John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) was born before 2 Feb. 1690/1 when her father gave her a mare<sup>24</sup> and died after 1745 when a deed mentioned her pasture.<sup>25</sup> She married, before Dec. 1710, John Cannon, son of John and Esther (Pledge) Cannon,<sup>26</sup> who owned 108 acres in Henrico County, 1705, and left will 5 June 1732-Feb. 1734/5.<sup>27</sup>

Issue: [CANNON] 18. John<sup>5</sup>; 19. William<sup>5</sup>, as of Amelia County, joined by wife Mildredsold, 24 May 1753, 100 acres, half of which had been patented by John Cannon, 17 Aug. 1725;<sup>28</sup> 20. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>; 21. JANE<sup>5</sup>; 22. Mary<sup>5</sup>, married 41. John<sup>4</sup> Cannon (see WOODSON); 23. Judith<sup>5</sup>.

9. JOHN<sup>4</sup> PRICE (John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born about 1696, was deeded by his mother and stepfather, 7 Dec. 1713, one-half of the tract on which Henry Pew lived.<sup>29</sup> On 4 July 1727 with wife Hannah he assigned to Ann Scott a small parcel of land patented by Henry Pew,<sup>30</sup> on 15 Dec. 1740 bought land in Goochland County,<sup>31</sup> where he subsequently moved, and on 23 Sept. 1749 made a deed of gift of this land to his son William.<sup>32</sup> He also deeded 220 acres on a branch of Tuckahoe Creek to his son Daniel, 18 July 1748.<sup>33</sup> He married Hannah Williamson, daughter of Thomas Williamson,<sup>34</sup> who, 15 Aug. 1762 joined her husband and his cousin 7. Daniel<sup>4</sup> Price in selling land they held jointly.<sup>35</sup> On 23 June 1766 John conveyed to his son William<sup>5</sup> the 64 acres where he lived, slaves and other property.<sup>36</sup>

Issue: 24. DANIEL<sup>5</sup>; 25. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 26. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, married Samuel Shepherd of Goochland County, who was given 100 acres on a branch of Tuckahoe Creek by John<sup>4</sup> Price, 18 July 1748, purchased an adjoining 86 acres, 20 Nov. 1753, and as resident of Henrico County, sold the whole 12 March 1757,<sup>37</sup> was deeded 258 acres on Flat and Scraping branches of Deep Run in Henrico County by John<sup>5</sup> Price, 3 April 1756,<sup>38</sup> purchased adjoining land 6 June 1768;<sup>39</sup> 27. (probably) JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 28. (probably) MARY<sup>5</sup>.

11. PUGH [Pew]<sup>4</sup> PRICE (John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born about 1700, was deeded 120 acres on Four Mile Creek by his father, 1 Sept. 1710, reserving a life interest which Hugh and Jane Ligon relinquished, 7 Oct. 1717.<sup>40</sup> He lived in Henrico, Amelia and Prince Edward counties and left will 20 Nov. 1774-17 April 1775.<sup>41</sup> He married (1), (2) and (3) Jerusha Penick [or Penix].<sup>42</sup>

Issue:<sup>43</sup> (by 1) 29. SARAH<sup>5</sup>; 30. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 31. MARY ANN<sup>5</sup>; 32. JANE<sup>5</sup>; (by 2) 33. PUGH<sup>5</sup>; 34. Daniel<sup>5</sup>, born 9 Jan. 1736, died young; 35. MICHAL<sup>5</sup>; 36. PHEBE<sup>5</sup>; 37. John<sup>5</sup>, born 26 Aug. 1746, died young; 38. Tabitha<sup>5</sup>, married 65. John<sup>5</sup> Cox (see COX); 39. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>; (by 3) 40. CHARLES<sup>5</sup>; 41. FRANCES<sup>5</sup>; 42. JUDITH<sup>5</sup>; 43. Jane<sup>5</sup>, born 26 Jan. 1760; 44. MARTHA<sup>5</sup>; 45. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 46. Daniel<sup>5</sup>, born 22 Feb. 1766, died 16 June 1788, of Prince Edward County; 47. JOSIAH<sup>5</sup>; 48. Williamson<sup>5</sup>, born 4 April 1770; 49. JAMES<sup>5</sup>; 50. PUGH WILLIAMSON<sup>5</sup>.

13. JOHN<sup>5</sup> PRICE (Daniel<sup>4</sup>, Daniel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), of Henrico County, died 1781-83, leaving will proved 15 March 1783.<sup>44</sup> He was a tobacco inspector at Shockoe Warehouse. He married Mary.<sup>45</sup>

Issue: 51. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, captain in Revolutionary War, left will 2 Nov. 1780-6 May 1782,<sup>46</sup> married Elizabeth Perriere [Puryear]; 52. James<sup>6</sup>, died 29 April 1802 at "Westwood," Henrico County, aged 60,<sup>47</sup> captain in Revolutionary War, for twenty years inspector of tobacco at Byrd's Warehouse, left will 7 April 1802-7 June 1802,<sup>48</sup> married Susannah Williamson Allen, who left will 2 Aug. 1822-3 Oct. 1825;<sup>49</sup> 53. Capt. Barrett<sup>6</sup>, born April 1749, died 4 Sept. 1794,<sup>50</sup> married, 25 Aug. 1771,<sup>51</sup> 66. Sally<sup>6</sup> Graves (see CROSHAW), who was born 1 Sept. 1756 in Goochland County and died 7 July 1852 in Henrico County;<sup>52</sup> 54. John<sup>6</sup>, of Henrico County, left will 30 Dec. 1815-7 March 1816,<sup>53</sup> married Mary R. Lewis, who left will 1 Jan. 1820-8 Nov. 1821;<sup>54</sup> 55. William<sup>6</sup>, born 16 Sept. 1759, left will 14 Feb. 1825-6 July 1830,<sup>55</sup> of Richmond, married 1083. Sarah<sup>6</sup> Lewis (see WOODSON), born 8 June 1772;<sup>56</sup> 56. Daniel<sup>6</sup>, said to have moved to Bedford County; 57. Capt. Elisha<sup>6</sup>, of Richmond, died 4 April 1809,<sup>57</sup> married Annie, who died 20 Feb. 1802 near Richmond;<sup>58</sup> 58. Martha<sup>6</sup>, married (1), about 1762, Thomas Starke, who died before Oct. 1768 when administration on his estate was granted to Martha,<sup>59</sup> and (2), about 1768, John Hodges;<sup>60</sup> 59. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married John Leonard, who left will 5 Sept. 1780-5 Nov. 1782;<sup>61</sup> 60. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married John Williamson; 61. Catherine<sup>6</sup>, married Wood.

14. DANIEL<sup>5</sup> PRICE (Daniel<sup>4</sup>, Daniel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), of Henrico County, died before 1783.<sup>62</sup> He was a tobacco inspector at Byrd's Warehouse and was a justice of Henrico County. He married Mary.

Issue: 62. Robert<sup>6</sup>, of Bedford County, left will 18 June 1816-24 June 1816,<sup>63</sup> married Mary; 63. John<sup>6</sup>, of Henrico County and later of North Carolina, married (1) Ann, who died 6 June 1787,<sup>64</sup> and (2) Frances; 64. Charles<sup>6</sup>, of Henrico County, given 400 acres by his father, 11 Feb. 1773,<sup>65</sup> married; 65. Joseph<sup>6</sup>, of Henrico County, left will 16 April 1802-10 March 1803,<sup>66</sup> married Lucy.

15. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> PRICE (Daniel<sup>4</sup>, Daniel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), of Charlotte County, left will 30 Aug. 1791-5 Jan. 1793.<sup>67</sup> He married Mary Williamson.

Issue: 66. Daniel<sup>6</sup>, of Halifax County, left will 3 March 1802-27 Feb. 1804.<sup>68</sup> married Lydia Morris; 67. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, left will 15 April 1801-7 Dec. 1801.<sup>69</sup> married Elizabeth \_; 68. William<sup>6</sup>; 69. Williamson<sup>6</sup>, died 27 June 1823, left will 26 Oct. 1822-28 July 1823,<sup>70</sup> drafted twice and served six months in the Revolutionary War, 1780-81,<sup>71</sup> represented Charlotte County in the House of Delegates, 1806-09, and Halifax County, 1812-13,<sup>72</sup> married, 31 May 1786,<sup>73</sup> Susannah Booker; 70. Nancy<sup>6</sup>, married, 20 May 1790,<sup>74</sup> Thomas Payne; 71. Mary W.<sup>6</sup>, married, 16 Oct. 1804,<sup>75</sup> Short Jones, who died before 5 May 1812 when William Price was appointed his administrator;<sup>76</sup> 72. Sarah<sup>6</sup>; 73. Lucy<sup>6</sup>; 74. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>.

16. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> PRICE (Daniel<sup>4</sup>, Daniel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) married (1) John Curd, who died before 19 May 1752 when she was granted administration on his estate,<sup>77</sup> and (2), 3 Sept. 1758,<sup>78</sup> as his (2) wife, Richard Oglesby of Amherst County, who married (3), (bond 6) July 1778,<sup>79</sup> Mrs.Cash

Issue: (by 1) [CURD]<sup>80</sup> 75. John<sup>6</sup>, born 1726, of Goochland County, vestryman of St. James Northam Parish, moved to Lincoln Co., Ky., 1780, served three tours in the militia, 1781-82, died 1801 in Mercer Co., Ky., married, (bond 7) April 1758,<sup>81</sup> Lucy Brent; 76. William<sup>6</sup>, died about 1797, of "Woodlawn," Buckingham County, near Curdsville, married (1) 111. Mary<sup>6</sup> Watkins (see CLAY) and (2) Ann Warren;<sup>82</sup> 77. Joseph<sup>6</sup>, died about 1812, of Buckingham County, married (1), 28 Sept. 1762,<sup>83</sup> Mary Warren and (2), 6 Oct. 1772, Mary Trueheart; 78. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married, 18 March 1764,<sup>84</sup> as his (1) wife, Edmund Curd, died about 1814, captain of Goochland County militia in Revolutionary War, later of Shelby and of Logan cos., Ky.; 79 Charles<sup>6</sup>, died before 15 Oct. 1780, of Louisville, Ky., 1778; 80 James<sup>6</sup>, born 1735, died 18 July 1791, married (1), 20 Nov. 1766,<sup>85</sup> 65. Mary<sup>6</sup> Graves (see CROSHAW), who died 1774, and (2) Sarah () Puryear; 81. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 1738, married, 2 Dec. 1764,<sup>86</sup> John Bowles; 82. Ann<sup>6</sup>, born 1750, married, 24 Nov. 1771,<sup>87</sup> Richard Sampson; (by 2) [OGLESBY] 83. Jesse<sup>6</sup>, born 24 March 1759<sup>88</sup> in Fluvanna County, died 23

March 1852, Revolutionary War soldier for six months, 1781,<sup>[89](#)</sup> of Amherst County and later of Madison Co., Ky., married, (bond 15) Sept. 1794,<sup>[90](#)</sup> Celia Witt, who was born May 1759.

17. HANNAH<sup>5</sup> PRICE (Daniel<sup>4</sup>, Daniel<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) married Harwood.

Issue: [HARWOOD] 84. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>.

21. JANE<sup>5</sup> CANNON (Mary<sup>4</sup> Price, John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) married, by 1735, Samuel Pincham of Amelia County, who purchased land in Henrico County, July 1740,<sup>[91](#)</sup> patented 1218 acres on Smacks Creek, Amelia County, 26 April 1753, conveyed a portion for the glebe of Raleigh Parish and with wife Jane sold the balance, 818 acres, to Henry Anderson, 26 Nov. 1766.<sup>[92](#)</sup> He moved to Brunswick County and left will 3 Nov. 1773-24 June 1776.<sup>[93](#)</sup>

Issue: [PINCHAM] 85. Peter<sup>6</sup>, of Amelia County, married, (bond 5) Jan. 1761,<sup>[94](#)</sup> Elizabeth<sup>5</sup> Dennis (see ROYALL); 85A. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married Thomas Roberts;<sup>[95](#)</sup> 85B. (Child)<sup>6</sup>, died young.<sup>[96](#)</sup>

24. DANIEL<sup>5</sup> PRICE (John<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), of Lunenburg County, was deeded 100 acres in Henrico County by his grandfather Williamson, 4 Dec. 1727.<sup>[97](#)</sup> He moved to Lunenburg County by 15 Aug. 1762 when he and his wife joined his parents in selling 100 acres in Henrico County,<sup>[98](#)</sup> to Craven Co., S.C., 1765-66, to Orangeburgh Dist., S.C., in 1784, and by 1800 to Edgefield Co., S.C., and died 1801. He married Mary.

Issue: 86. Samuel<sup>6</sup>, born about 1751 at Richmond, enlisted in Revolutionary War for three years, July 1776, and then reenlisted for the war, of Edgefield Co., S.C.;<sup>[99](#)</sup> 87. Mary<sup>6</sup>, died before 29 Jan. 1841 when administration on her estate was granted in Barnwell Co., S.C., married Joseph Jeter,<sup>[100](#)</sup> who with wife Mary sold land in Franklin Co., Ga., 1785,<sup>[101](#)</sup> in 1800 was head of a household across the river in Edgefield Co., S.C., and left will, 24 Dec. 1810-Sept. 1811;<sup>[102](#)</sup> 88. Daniel<sup>6</sup>, of Chester Co., S.C., left will 24 June 1825-23 May 1836,<sup>[103](#)</sup> married Alee; 89. William<sup>6</sup>; 90. John<sup>6</sup>, died 1807 in Edgefield Co., S.C.; 91. Cuthbert<sup>6</sup>, of Chester Co., S.C., left will 18 July 1826-5 Jan. 1835,<sup>[104](#)</sup> married Margaret; 92. Joseph<sup>6</sup>.

25. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> PRICE (John<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 3 Sept. 1730,<sup>[105](#)</sup> left will 4 Dec. 1809-20 Nov. 1815.<sup>[106](#)</sup> As a resident of Henrico County he sold 100 acres there, 6 Oct. 1760,<sup>[107](#)</sup> on 17 Sept. 1769, as resident of Goochland County, sold 186 acres on Turkey Branch,<sup>[108](#)</sup> and on 26 Nov. 1786, as of Pittsylvania County, sold 845 acres in Louisa County.<sup>[109](#)</sup> He married, 29 March 1752, Susannah Burton, who was born 15 Jan. 1738 and on 18 Sept. 1813 executed a deed to her sons Daniel, Marada and Major of the property she inherited from her husband, providing for herself during life and for distribution at her death.<sup>[110](#)</sup>

Issue: 93. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, born 8 Jan. 1754, married, 13 Feb. 1773,<sup>[111](#)</sup> Walthall Burton and moved to Chester Co., S.C., by 1784, and Stokes Co., N.C., by 1796; 94. Susannah<sup>6</sup>, born 26 March 1756, married, 5 May 1804, Drury Adkins; 95. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 13 May 1758, left will 25 Jan. 1840-codicil 3 Jan. 1843-13 Feb. 1843,<sup>[112](#)</sup> married, 21 Dec. 1775,<sup>[113](#)</sup> Joseph Perkins, who left will 16 May 1814-13 Feb. 1815;<sup>[114](#)</sup> 96. John<sup>6</sup>, born 25 March 1760, died 1824 in Logan Co., Ky., married, (bond 31) July 1775,<sup>[115](#)</sup> Mary Johnson, born 19 April 1763, died 24 Dec. 1822; 97. William<sup>6</sup>, born 2 March 1762, married (1), (bond 15) March 1784,<sup>[116](#)</sup> 340. *Susanna<sup>6</sup> Cocke* (see BALEY-COCKE), born 5 Aug. 1764,<sup>[117](#)</sup> and (2), (bond 10) Oct. 1784,<sup>[118](#)</sup> Elizabeth Littlepage Hudson; 98. Cutbird<sup>6</sup>, born 13 June 1764, married, (bond 15) June 1788,<sup>[119](#)</sup> Nancy Thompson; 99. Daniel<sup>6</sup>, born 17 Aug. 1766, died 23 Jan. 1846, left will 1845-16 Feb. 1846,<sup>[120](#)</sup> married, (bond 26) Nov. 1790,<sup>[121](#)</sup> Lucy Coleman, born 14 Aug. 1771, died 6 Aug. 1831; 100. Robert<sup>6</sup>, born 6 Oct. 1768, married, (bond 5) Sept. 1788,<sup>[122](#)</sup> Sally Church; 101. Maraday<sup>6</sup>, born 1 June 1770, died 1818 in Caswell Co., N.C., married, (bond 27) Dec. 1795,<sup>[123](#)</sup> Mary McDaniel, who died 1858 in Caswell Co., N.C.; 102. Molly<sup>6</sup>, born 15 March 1774, married, (bond 7) May 1797,<sup>[124](#)</sup> William McDaniel; 103. Nancy<sup>6</sup>, born 7 March 1774, married, (bond 16) Dec. 1793,<sup>[125](#)</sup> Silvanus Stokes; 104. Martha<sup>6</sup>, born 21 June 1776, married, (bond 19) Sept. 1796,<sup>[126](#)</sup> Joel McDaniel; 105. Major<sup>6</sup>, born Oct. 1779, died 3 March 1829, of Caswell Co., N.C., married (1), 14 May 1801,<sup>[127](#)</sup> Sarah Walker and (2), 13 Oct. 1803,<sup>[128](#)</sup> Susan Lawson, who



died 11 Feb. 1822; 106. Joyce<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 14) Feb. 1805,<sup>129</sup> William Soyars; 107. Hannah<sup>6</sup>, died by 1816, unmarried.

27. JOHN<sup>5</sup> PRICE (John<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), of Halifax County, left will 28 July 1771-19 March 1772.<sup>130</sup> He married Sarah.

Issue: 108. William<sup>6</sup>; 109. John<sup>6</sup>, under 21 in 1771; 110. Matthew<sup>6</sup>; 111. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married Blackwell; 112. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married Brooks; 113. Hannah<sup>6</sup>, married Josiah Farley, who sold, 15 Nov. 1773, a slave who had belonged to John Price,<sup>131</sup> and left will 16 June 1774-20 Oct. 1774;<sup>132</sup> 114. Sarah<sup>6</sup>; 115. Marcilla<sup>6</sup>; 116. Sooky<sup>6</sup>; 116A. Agga<sup>6</sup>; 117. Ann<sup>6</sup>.

28. MARY<sup>5</sup> PRICE (John<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) married Robert Willis who was given 400 acres on Jordan's Branch by John Price, which he sold 14 Nov. 1748.'<sup>133</sup> He was a carpenter of Goochland County, married (2) Agnes and died before March 1749 when she was granted administration on his estate.<sup>134</sup>

Issue: [WILLIS] 118. Robert<sup>6</sup>, died before Sept. 1767 when his widow was granted administration on his estate,<sup>135</sup> married Ellender Nailine, who left will 14 Aug. 1794-10 Jan. 1795;<sup>136</sup> 119. Price<sup>6</sup>; 120. William<sup>6</sup>, with Price<sup>6</sup> chose Samuel Shepherd as their guardian, March 1754;<sup>137</sup> 120A. Williamson<sup>6</sup>, chose Samuel Shepherd as his guardian, June 1754;<sup>138</sup> 121. Ann Price<sup>6</sup>, chose Daniel Price as her guardian, June 1755;<sup>139</sup> 122. Lucy<sup>6</sup>; 123. Betty<sup>6</sup>, for whom, with Lucy, Daniel Price was appointed guardian, June 1755.<sup>140</sup>

29. SARAH<sup>5</sup> PRICE (Pugh John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), living 1794, married Milner Redford of Henrico County, who left will 11 March 1785-6 June 1785.<sup>141</sup>

Issue: [REDFORD] 123A. Milner<sup>6</sup>, married 110. Demaris<sup>5</sup> Cöx(see COX); 124B. John<sup>6</sup>, left will 22 Feb. 1804-9 March 1804,<sup>142</sup> of Henrico County, married (1)\_\_\_and (2), (bond 16) June 1789,'<sup>143</sup> 199. Ursula<sup>5</sup> (Woodson) Pledge (see WOODSON); 124C. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_Sharpe; 124D. (perhaps)(Daughter)<sup>6</sup>, married\_\_\_Hutchins.

30. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> PRICE (Pugh<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) lived in Amelia and later Prince Edward County and left will 24 Aug. 1803-21 Sept.

1807.<sup>144</sup> He married Mary Morton, daughter of Joseph Morton, who was born 12 Nov. 1733<sup>145</sup> and died about 1810.<sup>146</sup>

Issue: 124. William<sup>6</sup>, born 4 Jan. 1756, died 26 March 1816 in Prince Edward County, married (1), (bond 28) Oct. 17<sup>—</sup>,<sup>147</sup> Sarah Baulding [Baldwin] and (2), 11 March 1790,<sup>148</sup> Catherine Gaines; 125. Jacob<sup>6</sup>, left will 12 Aug. 1844-15 Dec. 1845,<sup>149</sup> married, (bond 7) Sept. 1789,<sup>150</sup> Polly Wade; 126. Nathaniel<sup>6</sup>, born 27 Feb. 1767, died 11 Jan. 1852 in Prince Edward County, left will 2 Jan. 1852-16 Feb. 1852,<sup>151</sup> married (1), 15 March 1786,<sup>152</sup> Frances Booker and (2), 18 Dec. 1793,<sup>153</sup> 1011. Mary<sup>6</sup> Venable (see WOODSON); 127. James<sup>6</sup>, left will 9 May 1803-17 Oct. 1803,<sup>154</sup> married, 7 Feb. 1791,<sup>155</sup> Susannah Gilchrist, who married (2), (bond 7) May 1804,<sup>156</sup> Isham Rice; 128. Nancy<sup>6</sup>, born 22 Aug. 1763, married (1), (bond 13) Oct. 1781,<sup>157</sup> Benjamin Jude and (2), 9 Jan. 1803,<sup>158</sup> as his (2) wife, Jordan<sup>7</sup> Harris, born 20 May 1763, died 7 Oct. 1827,<sup>159</sup> son of 513. John<sup>6</sup> and 399. *Obedience*<sup>6</sup> (*Turpiri*) Harris (see BRANCH), ensign and lieutenant in the 3rd Virginia Regiment, 1782-83.

31. MARY ANN<sup>5</sup> PRICE (Pugh<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born Aug. 1732, married, as his (1) wife, Jeremiah Penick of Prince Edward County, who moved, 1787, to the part of Fayette Co., Ky., which became Jessamine County, and left will 14 Aug., 1813-27 Sept. 1813.<sup>160</sup>

Issue: [PENICK]<sup>161</sup> 129. John<sup>6</sup>, born 2 Sept. 1757, died 18 Sept. 1839 in Pike Co., Mo., left will 10 June 1839-5 Feb. 1840, served three years in Georgia and later in the Virginia militia during the Revolutionary War, resided in Fayette, Clark, Montgomery and Bath cos., Ky., before moving in 1824 to Pike Co., Mo., married, 4 Sept. 1787, Martha Walker, born 1766, died 2 Sept. 1839.

32. JANE<sup>5</sup> PRICE (Pugh<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) married Polling [Poland].

Issue: [POLAND] 130. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, died about 1812, of Chesterfield County, where he bought 196 acres on Reedy Branch, 5 Oct. 1780, and an additional 2 [20?] acres, 14 June 1787, which with his wife he sold 9 Dec. 1794,<sup>162</sup> and later of Dinwiddie County,<sup>163</sup> married Sally.



33. PUGH<sup>5</sup> PRICE (Pugh<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 3 July 1734, died April 1814 in Fayette Co., Ky. He lived in Amelia and Prince Edward counties before moving to Kentucky. He married Catherine Bird, who died before 1826.<sup>[164](#)</sup>

Issue: 131. Bird<sup>6</sup>, died 3 July 1829, aged 74,<sup>'[165](#)</sup> left will 21 July 1826-Aug. 1829.<sup>[166](#)</sup> ensign of Fayette Co., Ky., militia, 1787, married (1), (bond 2) Jan. 1788.<sup>[167](#)</sup> Mildred Clarke and (2), 22 July 1828, Nancy Allen; 132. John R.<sup>6</sup>, left will 19 Nov. 1832-July 1833,<sup>'[168](#)</sup> married; 133. Mary<sup>6</sup> [Margaret?], died before 1824, married Martin Smith, died 1 Sept. 1822, aged 68,<sup>'[169](#)</sup> left will 21 Aug. 1822-11 Nov. 1822,<sup>'[170](#)</sup> of Greenup Co., Ky.;<sup>[171](#)</sup> 134. Pugh<sup>6</sup>, died before 1814 in Mason Co., Ky., married Nancy; 135. Daniel<sup>6</sup>, died before Jan. 1813,<sup>[172](#)</sup> married; 136. Williamson<sup>6</sup>, private from Fayette Co., Ky., during the War of 1812, later of Boone Co., Ky., married, 23 Dec. 1818, Amy Starkes; 137. Andrew F.<sup>6</sup>, died between 1 June-1 Aug. 1833 at Lexington, Ky.,<sup>[173](#)</sup> left will 23 Jan. 1813-Aug. 1833,<sup>[174](#)</sup> married 186. *Mary Belle<sup>6</sup> Lee* (see WILLOUGHBY); 138. Philemon Bird<sup>6</sup>, born 25 Jan. 1783, died 5 Sept. 1835 at Philadelphia, Pa., '<sup>[175](#)</sup> merchant at Georgetown, Ky., moved to Jacksonville, 111., married (1), 6 Oct. 1803,<sup>[176](#)</sup> Corilla Mansell and (2), 25 March 1810,<sup>'[177](#)</sup> Mary D. Wilmot, born 3 Nov. 1792, died 29 Oct. 1867 at Frankfort, Ky.

35. MICHAL<sup>5</sup> PRICE (Pugh<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 17 June 1738, married William Williams of Charlotte County, who left will 23 March 1775-4 Sept. 1775.<sup>'[178](#)</sup>

Issue: [WILLIAMS]<sup>[179](#)</sup> 129. John<sup>6</sup>, died young; 140. William<sup>6</sup>; 141. Pugh<sup>6</sup>, youngest son; 142. Ann<sup>6</sup>, married John Middleton; 143. Elizabeth [Betsy]<sup>6</sup>; 144. Lucy<sup>6</sup>, died young; 145. Tabitha<sup>6</sup>; 146. Sally<sup>6</sup>.

36. PHEBE<sup>5</sup> PRICE (Pugh<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 17 Jan. 1742, married Williamson Bird, captain of Prince Edward County militia, 1779-81, who as resident of Prince Edward County purchased 400 acres in Wilkes Co., Ga., 26 Jan. 1785,<sup>[180](#)</sup> moved there and left will dated 25 Oct. 1809.<sup>[181](#)</sup>

Issue: [BIRD] 147. Price<sup>6</sup>, of Greene Co., Ga., 1805; 148. Philemon<sup>6</sup>; 149. Williamson<sup>6</sup>; 150. John<sup>6</sup>; 151. Betsy<sup>6</sup>, married Woodall; 152. Frances<sup>6</sup>,

married Daniel Price of Wilkes Co., Ga., who left will 10 June 1808-7 May 1810;<sup>[182](#)</sup> 153. Tabitha<sup>6</sup>, married Drury Williams of Wilkes Co., Ga., who left will 6 Sept. 1805-4 March 1806,<sup>[183](#)</sup> and perhaps (2), (bond 23) Feb. 1809,<sup>[184](#)</sup> Barksdale Nolley; 154. Caty<sup>6</sup>, married Switcher, perhaps Leonard Switzer of Wilkes Co., Ga.,; 155. Dyce<sup>6</sup>.

40. CHARLES<sup>5</sup> PRICE (Pugh<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 12 Nov. 1756, of Prince Edward County, left will 28 April 1790-20 Sept. 1790.<sup>[185](#)</sup> He married (1), (bond 10) Nov. 1778,<sup>[186](#)</sup> Ann Haskins, daughter of Benjamin Haskins, and (2), 25 Aug. 1781,<sup>[187](#)</sup> Elizabeth Fowlkes, who married (2), (bond 12) Jan. 1793,<sup>[188](#)</sup> Benjamin Van Amburgh.

Issue: (by 1) 156. Benjamin Haskins<sup>6</sup>, of Prince Edward County, left will 29 March 1839-19 Aug. 1839,<sup>[189](#)</sup> married (1), (bond 18) Oct. 1802,<sup>[190](#)</sup> Lucy Williamson and (2), (bond 2) Oct. 1818,<sup>[191](#)</sup> Temperance H. (Watkins) Hundley; 157. Ann<sup>6</sup>; (by 2) 158. John<sup>6</sup>, of Prince Edward County, left will 12 Aug. 1823-15 Sept. 1823,<sup>[192](#)</sup> married (1) Ransom and (2) Nancy Harrison Wilson; 159. Charles<sup>6</sup>, deposed 9 Dec. 1850 in Buckingham County he was aged 74, died 24 Aug. 1851 in Prince Edward County, served in War of 1812 from Buckingham County,<sup>[193](#)</sup> lived in Stafford and Fauquier counties before settling, about 1812, in Buckingham County where he was a blacksmith, married, 31 Jan. 1799 in Stafford County, Elizabeth Fulcher, born about 1782,<sup>[194](#)</sup> died about 1861; 160. William<sup>6</sup>, died 1830, married Martha Strange.

41. FRANCES<sup>5</sup> PRICE (Pugh<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 26 Nov., married, (bond 18) Oct. 1773,<sup>[195](#)</sup> George Pulliam, who was second lieutenant of Prince Edward County militia, 1781, and left will 21 Dec. 1785-19 June 1786.<sup>[196](#)</sup>

Issue: [PULLIAM] 160A. Nancy<sup>6</sup>; 160B. Pattey<sup>6</sup>; 160C. Betsey<sup>6</sup>, married, 5 Aug. 1801,<sup>[197](#)</sup> Joel Fowlkes; 160D. Polly Price<sup>6</sup>, married, 21 Sept. 1797,<sup>[198](#)</sup> Austin Fowlkes, who left will 29 Dec. 1804-4 April 1805;<sup>[199](#)</sup> 160E. George Washington<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 15) July 1805,<sup>[200](#)</sup> Ann Penick; 160F. (Child)<sup>6</sup>, unborn 1785.

42. JUDITH<sup>5</sup> PRICE (Pugh<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 12 Feb. 1758, died before Jan. 1794,<sup>[201](#)</sup> married George Foster, born 1756,

lieutenant of Prince Edward County militia, 1781, who married (2), 12 Feb. 1795,<sup>[202](#)</sup> Elizabeth Ann Hamlin and left will 2 Jan. 1810-15 Jan. 1810.<sup>[203](#)</sup>

Issue: [FOSTER] 161. John<sup>6</sup>; 162. Williamson<sup>6</sup>; 163. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married, 18 Feb. 1803,<sup>[204](#)</sup> Francis M. Walthall; 164. Nancy<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 16) Dec. 1799,<sup>[205](#)</sup> Nathan DePriest; 165. Tabitha<sup>6</sup>; 166. Jane<sup>6</sup>.

44. MARTHA<sup>5</sup> PRICE (Pugh<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>) born 2 July 1761, married, 20 Dec. 1784,<sup>[206](#)</sup> James Bagby of Powhatan county, who left will 23 April 1822-16 Sept. 1824.<sup>[207](#)</sup>

Issue: [BAGBY] 167A. Betsy<sup>6</sup>, married, 7 Nov. 1811,<sup>[208](#)</sup> Josiah Cosby, who married (2), (bond 25) Sept. 1817,<sup>[209](#)</sup> Polly Bagby; 167B. George<sup>6</sup>, married, 13 April 1815,<sup>[210](#)</sup> Mary Cosby; 167C. Daniel P.<sup>6</sup>, married, 9 May 1816,<sup>[211](#)</sup> Elizabeth ( ) Cox, widow of 228. *Pugh Price*<sup>6</sup> Cox (see COX); 167D. Rebeccah<sup>6</sup>, married, 22 Dec. 1819,<sup>[212](#)</sup> Bennett M. Bagby, who married (2), (bond 21) April 1825,<sup>[213](#)</sup> Ann (Short) Stokes Montague, widow of 112. *Peter*<sup>6</sup> Montague (see MONTAGUE); 167E. Polly<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 28) Feb. 1821,<sup>[214](#)</sup> James V. Haskins; 167F. James<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 24) Sept. 1822,<sup>[215](#)</sup> Delphia P. Aston.

45. Capt. JOHN<sup>5</sup> PRICE (Pugh<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 10 June 1763, died 2 April 1847,<sup>[216](#)</sup> left will 20 March 1844-May 1847,<sup>[217](#)</sup> private in Revolutionary War, surveyor in Kentucky, settled in Bourbon Co., Ky., and later in Clark Co., Ky., married (1), (bond 9) July 1788,<sup>[218](#)</sup> 95. Frances<sup>5</sup> Branch (see BRANCH), born 15 Sept. 1762, died May 1789, (2), 1792, Judith Womack, born 4 Feb. 1774, and (3), 1795, Anna Fishback, born 16 Aug. 1777 in Culpeper County, died July 1857 in Clark Co., Ky.<sup>[219](#)</sup>

Issue: (by 1) 168. Maj. Daniel Branch<sup>6</sup>, born 1 May 1789, died 25 Oct. 1860<sup>[220](#)</sup> at Nicholasville, Ky., left will 27 Sept. 1860-19 Nov. 1860,<sup>[221](#)</sup> named clerk of the Jessamine Co., Ky., court 1816 and served 35 years, licensed as a minister of the Gospel, 1846, married (1) 30 Sept. 1813, Elizabeth Crockett, who was born 5 Aug. 1794<sup>[222](#)</sup> and died 6 July 1835, and (2), 10 May 1836, Mary Jane Stuart, who was born 16 March 1804 and died 3 June 1889; (by 2) 169. Elizabeth Womack<sup>6</sup>, born 22 Aug. 1793, died 9 Dec. 1859, married, 3 Aug. 1809, Dr. John Spencer, born 1786, died 1844; (by 3)<sup>[223](#)</sup> 170. William<sup>6</sup>, born 1796, left will 9 Jan. 1849-Jan. 1861,<sup>[224](#)</sup>

major in War of 1812, merchant at Lexington, Ky.; 171. Louisa<sup>6</sup>, born 1798, died 1867, married Col. Oliver Anderson; 172. James<sup>6</sup>, born 1 Aug. 1800, died 18 Feb. 1865 at Covington, Ky., left will 21 Sept. 1847-codicil 7 June 1857-27 Feb. 1865,<sup>225</sup> married, 28 Feb. 1833, Charlotte Elizabeth Hart, born 1810, died 1891; 173. Jefferson<sup>6</sup>, born 3 March 1802, died 16 Oct. 1841 at Vicksburg, Miss., married, 16 June 1826, Cassandra Sappington Scott, born 6 June 1806 in Jessamine Co., Ky., died 11 April 1886 at Covington, Ky.; 174. Jacob Fishback<sup>6</sup>, born 17 Jan. 1805, died 27 May 1847 near Brownstown, Pa.,<sup>226</sup> pastor of Pisgah Presbyterian Church, Woodford Co., Ky., 1841-47, married, 3 Sept. 1830, Maria Reed Miles, born 1811, died 1895; 175. Samuel D.<sup>6</sup>, died June 1839.

47. JOSIAH<sup>5</sup> PRICE (Pugh<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 2 March 1768, died before Nov. 1795 when his widow was granted administration on his estate.<sup>227</sup> He married, (bond 28) Dec. 1789,<sup>228</sup> Sarah Marshall, who probably died before Dec. 1800 when her brother Alexander Marshall was granted administration on the estate of her husband.<sup>229</sup>

Issue:<sup>230</sup> 176. James T.<sup>6</sup>, born 4 Feb. 1791, died 19 Aug. 1866, farmer of Lunenburg County,<sup>231</sup> married (1), 11 March 1830,<sup>232</sup> Ann O. Miller and (2), 4 Jan. 1849,<sup>233</sup> Lucretia J. (Fowlkes) Fowlkes, who was born about 1810 and died 16 Aug. 1870; 177. Josiah Marshall<sup>6</sup>, born about 1795,<sup>234</sup> captain in War of 1812, moved to Chariton Co., Mo., about 1839, went to California during the gold rush and then returned to Virginia, perhaps married, (bond 28) Aug. 1826,<sup>235</sup> Harriet W.<sup>7</sup> Price, daughter of 125. Jacob<sup>6</sup> Price.

49. JAMES<sup>5</sup> PRICE (Pugh John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 17 March 1772, left will 30 Aug. 1810-15 March 1813.<sup>236</sup> He married Elizabeth.<sup>237</sup>

Issue: 178. Lucy R.<sup>6</sup>, born 2 Dec. 1796, married, (bond 16) Oct. 1815,<sup>238</sup> William (Buck) Penick, born about 1791, of Prince Edward County, Chariton and Carroll cos., Mo., and, by 1846, Houston Co., Texas;<sup>239</sup> 179. Ransome<sup>6</sup>, born 25 Dec. 1798, died 1875, tobacconist and later farmer of Chariton Co. Mo.,<sup>240</sup> married Mary Spencer, who died 1852; 180. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 23) June 1831,<sup>241</sup> George Breeze; 181. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married Wilson Elliott; 182. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married George Breeze; 183. James

Daniel<sup>6</sup>, born 18 Sept. 1804, married (1), (bond 20) Sept. 1824,<sup>242</sup> Harriet Spencer, born 16 Dec. 1800, died 25 Dec. 1863, and (2) Martha Elizabeth (Byrd) Purnell; 184. John William<sup>6</sup>, born 25 Dec. 1812, died 31 March 1890, married (1), 7 Jan. 1835, Phebe Haskins<sup>7</sup> Price, daughter of 156. Benjamin Haskins<sup>6</sup> Price, died 1848, and (2) Mary Susan Bayne, died 1871.

50. PUGH WILLIAMSON<sup>5</sup> PRICE (Pugh<sup>4</sup>, John<sup>3</sup>, John<sup>2</sup>, John<sup>1</sup>), born 4 Jan. 1776, died 1848. He resided in Prince Edward County until 1831 when he moved to Howard Co., Mo. He married, 1794, Elizabeth Williamson.

Issue: 185. Edwin<sup>6</sup>, born 10 Sept. 1795, died 24 Jan. 1858 at Brunswick, Mo., married, 7 May 1818, Susan Scott, born 2 March 1794 in Spotsylvania County, died 6 May 1862 at Brunswick, Mo.; 186. Pamela Williamson<sup>6</sup>, married 215. *John Bedford<sup>6</sup> Royall* (see ROYALL); 187. Robert Pugh<sup>6</sup>, born 1 Dec. 1803, died 10 Feb. 1873 at Galveston, Texas, tobacconist at Farmville, moved to Chariton Co., Mo., 1840, and to Galveston, 1866, married, 4 March 1830, Ann Maria Booker, born 31 Oct. 1809, died 26 Sept. 1887; 188. Sterling<sup>6</sup>, born 11 Sept. 1809, died 29 Sept. 1867 at St. Louis, Mo., student at Hampden-Sydney College, 1826-27, moved to Chariton Co., Mo., 1831, was briefly in the tobacco commission business at Fayette, Mo., operated an inn at Salisbury, Mo., and in 1833 in mercantile business at Keytesville, Mo., reresented Chariton County in the Missouri legislature, 1836-38, 1840-44, the last four years serving as speaker, was elected to Congress, 1844, but resigned to raise the 2nd Missouri Mounted Volunteers in the Mexican War, was elected governor of Missouri, 1852, then was state banking commissioner until May 1861 when appointed major general of Missouri State Guards, was commissioned Major General, C.S.A., March 1862, and after the war was a commission merchant at St. Louis, Mo.,<sup>243</sup> married Martha Head, who died 5 March 1871; 189. John Randolph<sup>6</sup>, born 4 May 1811, died 3 May 1880 at Weatherford, Texas, married, 25 Sept. 1832, Patience Tillotson Owen, born 6 March 1814, died 26 May 1845.

---

<sup>1</sup> V VIE, pp. 237-45; V XIII, pp. 53-55; W(2) XXII, pp. 305-12; Benjamin Luther Price, *John Price, the Emigrant, Jamestown Colony 1620, With Some of His Descendants* (Alexandria, La., 1910), pp. 7-13; Frank D. Fuller and Thomas Henry Shelton Curd, *The Curd Family in America* (Rutland, Vt., 1938), pp. 128-35; Vina Chandler Price, *Ancestors and Descendants of John Price, Immigrant to Virginia, 1610-11* (Baltimore, 1988).

<sup>2</sup> Hotten, p. 266; Patent Bk. 1, p. 558.

<sup>3</sup> Hotten, p. 170.

<sup>4</sup> JHB 1619-1658/9, pp. xvi, xvii.

<sup>5</sup> Fuller, *op. cit.*, p. 129.

<sup>6</sup> Patent Bk. 1, p. 413.

<sup>7</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 558.

<sup>8</sup> Charles City Co. Wills & Deeds 1692-94, p. 182. 6. John<sup>3</sup> Price and his wife Jane sold to George Blighton, 26 Jan. 1693/4, 800 acres, part of 1360 acres purchased by John Wall, grandfather of said John Price, from Rice Hoe, bounded by James River near the mouth of Ward's Creek. John Wall married Elizabeth, widow of 1. *John*<sup>1</sup> *Clay* (see CLAY), but it is unlikely she was the mother of his children.

<sup>9</sup> Henrico Co. Miscellaneous Court Records I, pp. 15-16. The will also made a bequest to Giles Carter and was witnessed by Richard Carter, William Fisher and Margaret Crews.

<sup>10</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1677-92, pp. 186-87. Samuel Woodward was the husband of John<sup>2</sup> Price's half-sister Sarah Hallom.

<sup>11</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 248.

<sup>12</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 354.

<sup>13</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1688-97, p. 339. The inventory was returned per order of 1 Aug. 1692; such orders were made on the day letters of administration were granted. Henrico Co. Order Bk. 1678-93 has a gap between the courts of 1 June 1692 and 1 Dec. 1692 although the (modern) page enumeration is unbroken (see pp. 422-23).

<sup>14</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1677-92, pp. 30, 137, will of James Crewes, 23 July 1676-10 Dec. 1677; Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1697-

1704, p. 256, will of Giles Carter, Sr., 14 Sept. 1699-2 Feb. 1701/2; William Giles Harding Carter, *Giles Carter of Virginia, Genealogical Memoir* (Baltimore, 1909), pP. 54-56.

<sup>15</sup> Henrico Co. Order Bk. 1694-1701, p. 110.

<sup>16</sup> See note 8

<sup>17</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1710-14, p. 115, will of Henry Pew, 5 May 1709-3 March 1711/2.

<sup>18</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 79.

<sup>19</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 238.

<sup>20</sup> Henrico Co. Minute Bk. 1719-24, p. 23.

<sup>21</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1710-14, p. 25.

<sup>22</sup> Henrico Co. Deed Bk. 1750-67, p. 774.

<sup>23</sup> Henrico Co. Miscellaneous Court Records VI, p. 2001.

<sup>24</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1688-97, p. 181.

<sup>25</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1744-48, pp. 112-13.

<sup>26</sup> Alberta M. Dennstedt, "Progenitors and Kinfolk of Abraham Childers," *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXXIV, pp. 185-86.

<sup>27</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1725-37, p. 465.

<sup>28</sup> Henrico Co. Deed Bk. 1750-67, pp. 229, 304.

<sup>29</sup> See note 19.

<sup>30</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1725-37, p. 143.

<sup>31</sup> Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 3, p. 383.

<sup>32</sup> Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 6, p. 32.

<sup>33</sup> Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 5, pp. 434-35. When Daniel<sup>5</sup> sold this land "Hannah Price Relict of John Price dec<sup>d</sup>... relinquished her right of Dower to Dan' Price in the s<sup>d</sup> land" (Deed Bk. 6, pp. 161-63). This puzzling reference to Hannah as a widow cannot be reconciled with other records and presumably is a clerk's error.

<sup>34</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1725-37, pp. 165-66, deed of gift from Thomas Williamson to his grandson Daniel Price, son of John Price and Hannah his wife.

<sup>35</sup> See note 22.

<sup>36</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1750-67, p. 971.

<sup>37</sup> Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 5, pp. 448-49; Deed Bk. 6, pp. 321-22; Deed Bk. 7, pp. 151-53.

<sup>38</sup> Henrico Co. Deed Bk. 1750-67, p. 462.

<sup>39</sup> Henrico Co. Deed Bk. 1767-74, p. 62. No wife relinquished dower when he sold a small portion of this land, 5 Nov. 1768 (*ibid.*, p. 100).

<sup>40</sup> Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1710-14, p. 25; Deeds 1714-18, p. 195.

<sup>41</sup> Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 173.

<sup>42</sup> Prince Edward Co. Chancery suit, William Price vs. Charles Price, administrator of Daniel Price, 1789-96, in Vina C. Price, *op. cit.*, pp. 318-22.

<sup>43</sup> *Ibid.*; Register of the Family Bible of Mrs. Jerusha Price, Joseph D. Eggleston Papers, Virginia Historical Society, in Vina C. Price, *op. cit.*, p. 315.

<sup>44</sup> Henrico Co. Will Bk. 4, 1809-15, pp. 200-02, rerecorded 2 March 1812.

<sup>45</sup> Is she Mrs. Mary Price, relict of Capt. John Price, died a few days since, aged 86 (*Virginia Argus*, Richmond, 14 March 1806)?

<sup>46</sup> Henrico Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 40.

<sup>47</sup> *Virginia Gazette and General Advertiser*, Richmond, 8 May 1802; *Virginia Argus*, Richmond, 1 May 1802, which says 30 April; *Recorder*, Richmond, 19 May 1802.

<sup>48</sup> Henrico Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 5-7.

<sup>49</sup> Henrico Co. Will Bk. 6, pp. 442-43.

<sup>50</sup> *Virginia Gazette and Richmond and Manchester Advertiser*, 8 Sept. 1794.

<sup>51</sup> Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Goochland County, Virginia, 1733-1815* (n.p., 1960), p. 79, born 20 Aug.

<sup>52</sup> *Enquirer*, Richmond, 9 July 1852.

<sup>53</sup> Henrico Co. Will Bk. 5, pp. 68-71.

<sup>54</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 499-500.

<sup>55</sup> Henrico Co. Will Bk. 7, pp. 427-28.



<sup>56</sup> Merrow Egerton Sorley, *Lewis of Warner Hall* (Columbia, Mo., 1935), p. 515.

<sup>57</sup> *Visitor*, Richmond, 8 April 1809.

<sup>58</sup> *Virginia Argus*, Richmond, 26 Feb. 1802.

<sup>59</sup> Henrico Co. Order Bk. 1767-69, p. 364.

<sup>60</sup> W. Mac. Jones, ed., *The Douglas Register* (Richmond, 1928), p. 141.

<sup>61</sup> Henrico Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 49.

<sup>62</sup> Henrico Co. Proceedings of the Commissioners Regarding Records Destroyed by the British, pp. 99-101, deposition of Joseph Price that Daniel<sup>5</sup> devised a tract on Chickahominy between his sons Joseph and John and referring to Robert<sup>6</sup> as heir at law.

<sup>63</sup> Bedford Co. Will Bk. D, p. 251.

<sup>64</sup> *Virginia Independent Chronicle*, Richmond, 13 June 1787.

<sup>65</sup> Henrico Co. Deed Bk. 1767-74, p. 460.

<sup>66</sup> Henrico Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 43-44.

<sup>67</sup> Charlotte Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 36.

<sup>68</sup> Halifax Co. Will Bk. 6, pp. 615-615a.

<sup>69</sup> Charlotte Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 212.

<sup>70</sup> Halifax Co. Will Bk. 13, pp. 21-23.

<sup>71</sup> Revolutionary War pension applications, Williamson Price, widow Susannah, W.5583.

<sup>72</sup> Leonard, pp. 243, 247, 251, 270.

<sup>73</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Halifax County, Virginia, 1753-1800* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1957), p. 76.

<sup>74</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Charlotte County, Virginia, 1764-1815* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1951), p. 64.

<sup>75</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 48.

<sup>76</sup> Charlotte Co. Order Bk. 18, 1811-12, p. 140.

<sup>77</sup> Goochland Co. Order Bk. 7, p. 123.

<sup>78</sup> Jones, *op. cit.*, p. 37; Williams, *Marriages of Goochland County*, p. 68, bond 29 Aug.

<sup>79</sup> William Montgomery Sweeny, *Marriage Bonds and Other Marriage Records of Amherst County, Virginia, 1763-1800* (n.p., 1937), p. 57.

<sup>80</sup> Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 7, p. 336, division of estate of John Curd, 16 Jan. 1759; Frank D. Fuller and Thomas H. S. Curd, *The Curd Family in America* (Rutland, Vt., 1938), pp. 23., 38-39,64,74,102-04,115-16.

<sup>81</sup> Stratton Nottingham, *The Marriage License Bonds of Lancaster County, Virginia, From 1701 to 1848* (Onancock, Va., 1927), p. 18.

<sup>82</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, XVIII, pp. 165-67.

<sup>83</sup> Jones, *op. cit.*, p. 17.

<sup>84</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>85</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>86</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 60.

<sup>87</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 61.

<sup>88</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 261.

<sup>89</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, Jesse Oglesby, widow Celia, W. 1987, National Archives.

<sup>90</sup> Sweeny, *loc. cit.*

<sup>91</sup> Henrico Co. Order Bk. 1737-44, p. 114.

<sup>92</sup> Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 9, p. 166.

<sup>93</sup> Brunswick Co. Will Bk. 4, pp. 489-90.

<sup>94</sup> Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Amelia County, Virginia, 1735-1815* (n.p., 1961), p. 85.

<sup>95</sup> Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 8, pp. 544-45.

<sup>96</sup> Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 5, pp. 280-82.

<sup>97</sup> Henrico Co. Deeds & Wills 1725-37, pp. 165-66.

<sup>98</sup> Henrico Co. Deed Bk. 1750-67, p. 776.

<sup>99</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, Samuel Price, S.21433.

<sup>100</sup> Grata Jeter Clark, *The Jeter Mosaic* (Fort Worth, Tex., 1987), p. 246.

<sup>101</sup> Franklin Co., Ga., Deed Bk. H, p. 98.

<sup>102</sup> Barnwell Co., S.C., Will Bk. A, p. 125, naming wife Mary.

- <sup>103</sup> Chester Co., S.C., Will file 56.
- <sup>104</sup> Chester Co., S.C., Will Bk. M. pp. 136-37.
- <sup>105</sup> Bible, in *NGSQ VII*, p. 100.
- <sup>106</sup> Pittsylvania Co. Deeds & Wills 11, p. 415.
- <sup>107</sup> Henrico Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1750-67, pp. 657-58.
- <sup>108</sup> Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 10, pp. 11-12.
- <sup>109</sup> Louisa Co. Deed Bk. F, pp. 204-05.
- <sup>110</sup> Pittsylvania Co. Deed Bk. 21, 1817-18, pp. 39-42.
- <sup>111</sup> Jones, *op. cit.*, p. 14.
- <sup>112</sup> Louisa Co. Will Bk. 11, p. 33.
- <sup>113</sup> Jones, *op. cit.*, p. 83.
- <sup>114</sup> Louisa Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 543.
- <sup>115</sup> Williams, *Marriages of Goochland County*, p. 79.
- <sup>116</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 80.
- <sup>117</sup> Jones, *op. cit.*, p. 175.
- <sup>118</sup> Williams, *Marriages of Amelia County*, p. 88, as Elizabeth Littlepage. She was named as daughter in the will of Christopher Hudson, 4 Nov. 1788-28 Feb. 1789 (Amelia Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 131).
- <sup>119</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Pittsylvania County, Virginia, 1767-1805* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1956), p. 68, as Culberth.
- <sup>120</sup> Pittsylvania Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 12-15.
- <sup>121</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Pittsylvania County*, p. 68.
- <sup>122</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>123</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>124</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 59.
- <sup>125</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 83.
- <sup>126</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 59.
- <sup>127</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 68, bond 12 May.
- <sup>128</sup> Marian Dodson Chiarito and James Hadley Prendergast, *Marriages of Halifax County, Virginia, 1801-1831* (Nathalie, Va., 1985), p. 110.

- <sup>129</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Pittsylvania County*, p. 82.
- <sup>130</sup> Halifax Co. Will Bk. O, p. 323.
- <sup>131</sup> Halifax Co. Deed Bk. 9, p. 291.
- <sup>132</sup> Halifax Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 95-96.
- <sup>133</sup> Henrico Co. Deed Bk. 1748-50, p. 52. The deed was signed by John and Harnor Price.
- <sup>134</sup> Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 7, p. 16, estate account, returned 17 June 1755.
- <sup>135</sup> Goochland Co. Order Bk. 11, p. 119.
- <sup>136</sup> Goochland Co. Deed Bk. 16, p. 374.
- <sup>137</sup> Goochland Co. Order Bk. 7, p. 279.
- <sup>138</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 422.
- <sup>139</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 553.
- <sup>140</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>141</sup> Henrico Co. Will Bk. 1, pp. 209-10.
- <sup>142</sup> Henrico Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 88-89.
- <sup>143</sup> Williams, *Marriages of Goochland County*, p. 82.
- <sup>144</sup> Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 4, pp. 45-47.
- <sup>145</sup> Bible of William Morton (Philadelphia, 1821). Her father married (2) 61. Agnes\* Woodson (see WOODSON).
- <sup>146</sup> Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 4, pp. 495-97, settlement of estate of Mary Price, with earliest date Nov. 1810.
- <sup>147</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 64.
- <sup>148</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Charlotte County*, p. 67.
- <sup>149</sup> Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 5, pp. 101-02.
- <sup>150</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 63.
- <sup>151</sup> Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 9, pp. 522-24.
- <sup>152</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 64.
- <sup>153</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Charlotte County*, p. 67.
- <sup>154</sup> Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 3, pp. 303-05.
- <sup>155</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 63.

- <sup>156</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 67.
- <sup>157</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 44.
- <sup>158</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Powhatan County, Virginia, 1777-1830* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1957), p. 28.
- <sup>159</sup> Harris-Flournoy Bible, in KXXXVm, p.178.
- <sup>160</sup> Casey Co., Ky., Will Bk. 1, pp. 44-46.
- <sup>161</sup> Lyman W. Priest, *The Penick Family* (Verona, Va., 1992), pp. 34-35.
- <sup>162</sup> Chesterfield Co. Deed Bk. 9, pp. 359-61; Deed Bk. 11, pp. 247-49; Deed Bk. 13, pp. 151-53; Chesterfield Co. Personal property tax books, 1786, 1791-93.
- <sup>163</sup> Dinwiddie Co. Personal property tax books, 1797-1812.
- <sup>164</sup> Bryan Station Church record.
- <sup>165</sup> *Kentucky Reporter*, Lexington, Ky., 8 July 1829.
- <sup>166</sup> Fayette Co., Ky., Will Bk. I, pp. 245-46.
- <sup>167</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 63.
- <sup>168</sup> Fayette Co., Ky., Will Bk. L, pp. 2-3.
- <sup>169</sup> *Kentucky Reporter*, Lexington, Ky., 16 Sept. 1822.
- <sup>170</sup> Greenup Co., Ky., Will Bk. 2, pp. 1-3.
- <sup>171</sup> Nina Mitchell Biggs and Mabel Lee Mackoy, *History of Greenup County, Kentucky* (Louisville, 1951), p. 259, which names his wife as Nancy Price.
- <sup>172</sup> Will of Andrew F. Price, *infra*.
- <sup>173</sup> *Observer and Reporter*, Lexington, Ky., 22 Aug. 1833, of cholera.
- <sup>174</sup> Fayette Co., Ky., Will Bk. 1, pp. 51-54.
- <sup>175</sup> *Observer & Reporter*, Lexington, Ky., 16 Sept. 1835.
- <sup>176</sup> Fayette Co., Ky., Marriage bond, 5 Oct., in *Daughters of the American Revolution Magazine*, 82, p. 55.
- <sup>177</sup> Bourbon Co., Ky., Marriage Bk. 2, p. 49.
- <sup>178</sup> Charlotte Co. Will Bk. 1, 1765-91, p. 125.
- <sup>179</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 361a.

<sup>180</sup> Wilkes Co., Ga., Deed Bk. 1784-85, p. 87, Grace Gillam Davidson, *Early Records of Georgia... Wilkes County*, I (Macon, Ga., 1932), pp. 71-72.

<sup>181</sup> Wilkes Co., Ga., Will Bk. 1806-08, p. 20, in Davidson, *op. cit.*, I, pp. 71-72.

<sup>182</sup> Wilkes Co., Ga., Will Bk. HH, 1810-16, p. 22, in Davidson, *op. cit.*, I, p. 87.

<sup>183</sup> Wilkes Co., Ga., Will Bk. 1806-08, p. 105, in Davidson, *op. cit.*, I, p. 80; Davidson, *op. cit.*, n, p.311.

<sup>184</sup> Davidson, *op. cit.*, II, p. 323.

<sup>185</sup> Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 99.

<sup>186</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 63.

<sup>187</sup> Williams, *Marriages of Amelia County*, p. 88.

<sup>188</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 78.

<sup>189</sup> Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 8, pp. 159-60.

<sup>190</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 63.

<sup>191</sup> Prince Edward Co. Marriage Bonds 1754-1850, no pagination.

<sup>192</sup> Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 6, pp. 26-29.

<sup>193</sup> War of 1812 Bounty land warrant 55-80-27194, Charles Price.

<sup>194</sup> *Ibid.* Buckingham Co. 1850 census, p. 148 or 374R, family 376-376, however, gives her age as 61.

<sup>195</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 64.

<sup>196</sup> Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 75-77.

<sup>197</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 29.

<sup>198</sup> *Ibid.*,p.2&.

<sup>199</sup> Nottoway Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 158.

<sup>200</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 64.

<sup>201</sup> Prince Edward Co. Order Bk. 11, p. 109.

<sup>202</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 28.

<sup>203</sup> Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 4, pp. 185-86.

<sup>204</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Prince Edward County*, p. 80.

- <sup>205</sup> Ibid, p. 22.
- <sup>206</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 4.
- <sup>207</sup> Powhatan Co. Will Bk. 7, pp. 98-100.
- <sup>208</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds Powhatan County*, p. 16.
- <sup>209</sup> *ibid.*
- <sup>210</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 4.
- <sup>211</sup> *ibid*
- <sup>212</sup> Ibid.
- <sup>213</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>214</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 29.
- <sup>215</sup> <sup>TM</sup>*Ibid.*,p.4.
- <sup>216</sup> *Observer and Reporter*, Lexington, Ky., 21 April 1847.
- <sup>217</sup> Clark Co., Ky., Will Bk. 11, p. 176.
- <sup>218</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Powhatan County*, p. 52.
- <sup>219</sup> Willis Miller Kemper, *Genealogy of the Fishback Family* (New York, 1914), p. 118.
- <sup>220</sup> Gravestone, Lexington, Ky., Cemetery, in Kentucky DAR, *Kentucky Cemetery Records*, I(n.p., 1960), p. 156.
- <sup>221</sup> Jessamine Co., Ky., Will Bk. J, pp. 69-70.
- <sup>222</sup> Janie Preston Collup French and Zella Armstrong, *The Crockett Family and Connecting Lines (Notable Southern Families, V; Chattanooga, Tenn., 1928)*, p. 283.
- <sup>223</sup> Kemper, *op. cit.*, pp. 118, 154-55.
- <sup>224</sup> Clark Co., Ky., Will Bk. 1, 1855-85, p. 79.
- <sup>225</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 153-55.
- <sup>226</sup> *Observer and Reporter*, Lexington, Ky., 9 June 1847. Kemper, *op. cit.*, p. 155, says 3 June 1847.
- <sup>227</sup> Prince Edward Co. Order Bk. 11, 1793-97, p. 319.
- <sup>228</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Powhatan County*, p. 52.
- <sup>229</sup> Prince Edward Co. Order Bk. 12, pp. 321-22.

<sup>230</sup> Prince Edward Co. Order Bk. 17, p. 399, suits brought, Aug. 1812, by Benajah Marshall, guardian of Josiah M. Price and of James Price, orphans of Josiah Price.

<sup>231</sup> Lunenburg Co. 1850 census, p. 78 or 39R, family 587-587.

<sup>232</sup> Prince Edward Co. Marriage Bonds 1754-1850, no pagination.

<sup>233</sup> Emma R. Matheny and Helen K. Yates, *Marriages of Lunenburg County, Virginia, 1746-1853* (Richmond, 1967), p. 97, as 18 Dec. 1848, minister's return.

<sup>234</sup> Register of the Family Bible of Mrs. Jerusha Price, *loc. cit.*, shows his birth as 2 Dec. 1796. Since his father died more than thirteen months previously, this is probably a miscopy, repeating the date of birth of the next grandchild listed, presumably 180. Lucy R.<sup>6</sup>

<sup>235</sup> Prince Edward Co. Marriage Bonds 1754-1850, no pagination.

<sup>236</sup> Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 4, pp. 401-02.

<sup>237</sup> Priest, *op. cit.*, p. 48, says she was Elizabeth Strong; Vina C. Price, *op. cit.*, citing Prince Edward Co. Marriage Bond Bk. 4, p. 410 (unidentified in Library of Virginia inventory of Prince Edward County records), says he married, 1791, Elizabeth Ransome, daughter of Robert Ransome. The will of James<sup>5</sup> Price mentions "the legacie of John F. Ransome's estate given to my wife Elizabeth." John F. Ransome was a resident of Buckingham County.

<sup>238</sup> Prince Edward Co. Marriage Bonds 1754-1850, no pagination.

<sup>239</sup> Priest, *op. cit.*, p. 48

<sup>240</sup> Chariton Co., Mo., 1850 census, Keytesville Twp., p. 430 or 216R, family 746-746; 1860 census, Brunswick Twp., p. 353 or 188, family 1289-1279.

<sup>241</sup> Prince Edward Co. Marriage Bonds 1754-1850, no pagination.

<sup>242</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>243</sup> *Dictionary of American Biography*, XV (New York, 1935), pp. 216-17; Robert E. Shalhope, *Sterling Price, Portrait of a Southerner* (Columbia, Mo., 1971).



## PRICE-LLEWELLYN

\*1. ANN<sup>1</sup> (\_\_\_) PRICE, who came to Virginia in the *Francis Bonaventure*, Aug. 1620, and was living with her (1) husband 1. John<sup>1</sup> Price (see PRICE) at Neck of Land, Charles City, 1623/4,<sup>1</sup> being listed there in the muster, 1624/5, aged 21. She married (2), before 1636, 1. Robert<sup>1</sup> Hallom (see HALLOM) and (3), probably by 1640, Daniel Llewellyn, who was in Virginia by 19 Sept. 1633 when he was claimed as a headright by Capt. William Perry.<sup>2</sup> Daniel Llewellyn, Gent., received a patent, 27 Oct. 1642, for 856 acres on the “Upper branches of Turkey Island Creek” and adjacent to “Mr. Aston’s land,” in which he claimed among 17 headrights Robert Hallome and Frances Hallome.<sup>3</sup>

As shown in the account of the HALLOM family, he had by 1645/6 taken over the management of their affairs in Virginia. He served as Burgess from Henrico, 1643-44, and from Charles City, 1646, 1652 and 1656,<sup>4</sup> was a justice of Charles City, 1650/1,<sup>5</sup> captain of militia, and was sworn as sheriff of Charles City, 3 April 1656.<sup>6</sup> His will, 6 Feb. 1663/4-11 March 1663/4, was made while a resident of Chelmsford, County Essex, England.<sup>7</sup> He left land in Charles City County to his wife Anne for life, then to his son Daniel, servants to Daniel, Jr.’s sister Martha Jones, 50 shillings for a ring to daughter Margaret Cruse and to her husband, and directed that he should be buried in the parish church at Chelmsford “neare the Reading deske.” Apparently Ann<sup>1</sup> () Price Hallom Llewellyn was dead by 15 May 1666 when Daniel<sup>2</sup> Llewellyn repatented his father’s land which became due him as son and heir.<sup>8</sup>

Issue:<sup>9</sup> 2. MARTHA<sup>2</sup>; 3. Margaret<sup>2</sup>, married Cruse (or Crews), perhaps James Crews;<sup>10</sup> 4. DANIEL<sup>2</sup>.

2. MARTHA<sup>2</sup> LLEWELLYN (Daniel<sup>1</sup>) married the Rev. Richard Jones of Charles City County who was there by 1650 and still there in Dec. 1679.<sup>11</sup> He was probably in charge of Martin’s Brandon Parish. Their son is named as residuary legatee in the 1710 will of Daniel<sup>2</sup> Llewellyn.

Issue: [JONES] 5. RICHARD<sup>3</sup>.

4. DANIEL<sup>2</sup> LLEWELLYN (Daniel<sup>1</sup>), born 1647,<sup>12</sup> was a justice of Charles City County, 1677, 1681, 1696/7.<sup>13</sup> In a dispute over land, 21 March 1683/4, Joseph Royall gave bond for £500 to Capt. Daniel<sup>2</sup> Llewellyn pending the outcome of a survey of 523 acres in Charles City County.<sup>14</sup> He held 600 acres there in 1704.

He married Jane Stith, daughter of Col. John Stith, who was referred to in her father's will, 13 Nov. 1690-3 April 1694, as "My Daughter Jane the now wife of Capt. Daniel Luellin."<sup>15</sup> The will of Daniel "Lewellin" of Rich Level in Charles City County, Gent., was written in Jan. 1710/11.<sup>16</sup> He left his plantation to his grandson Lewellin Epes, but should his grandson die, to his "Cozen Richard Jones, son of Richard Jones dec'd." He died 19 June 1712.<sup>17</sup>

Issue: 6. (DAUGHTER)<sup>3</sup>.

5. RICHARD<sup>3</sup> JONES (Martha<sup>2</sup> Llewellyn, Daniel<sup>1</sup>), born 1660-65, lived in that part of Charles City County that became Prince George County, where he held 600 acres, 1704, and in later life lived in Brunswick County. He was called captain in 1712, 1723, 1724,<sup>18</sup> and was an Indian trader.<sup>19</sup> The will of Richard<sup>3</sup> Jones of the Parish of St. Andrew in the County of Brunswick, 8 Aug. 1747-5 Nov. 1747,<sup>20</sup> named sons Richard, Daniel, Thomas, Robert and Lewelling, daughters Martha Evans and Mary Jones, wife Rachel, and grandson Philip, son of Daniel Jones.

Richard<sup>3</sup> Jones married (1) Amy Batte<sup>21</sup> and (2), 15 Feb. 1692/3,<sup>22</sup> Rachel Ragsdale.

Issue: [JONES]<sup>23</sup> (by 1) 7. RICHARD<sup>4</sup>; (by which wife not known) 8. DANIEL<sup>4</sup>; 9. THOMAS<sup>4</sup>; 10. Robert<sup>4</sup>; 11. William<sup>4</sup>, as son of Richard Jones had surveys of 179 acres on the north side of Nottoway River. 2 Oct. 1719, and 265 acres, 20 Nov. 1724, which were combined in a single patent for 444 acres issued 28 Sept. 1730;<sup>24</sup> 12. Lewellin<sup>4</sup>, on 6 Jan. 1742/3 purchased from Robert Wynne 369 acres adjoining Capt. Richard Jones and the Nottoway River<sup>25</sup> which he sold, 9 April 1761, to Benjamin Jones of Bath Parish, Dinwiddie County, as part of 650 acres, the balance having been patented by Capt. Richard Jones in 1736,<sup>26</sup> and on 1 Aug. 1764 sold

twenty slaves to Peter Randolph Bland,<sup>27</sup> was captain of militia, justice of Brunswick County, 1751,<sup>28</sup> married Katherine, who joined him in selling 400 acres, 16 July 1764;<sup>29</sup> 13. Martha<sup>4</sup>, married Evans; 14. Mary<sup>4</sup>.<sup>30</sup>

6.(DAUGHTER)<sup>3</sup> LLEWELLYN (Daniel<sup>2</sup>, Daniel<sup>1</sup>) married, about 1689, 16. *Littlebury*<sup>3</sup> *Epes* as his (1) wife.

Issue: see EPES.

7. RICHARD<sup>4</sup> JONES (Richard<sup>3</sup>, Martha<sup>2</sup> Llewellyn, Daniel<sup>1</sup>), of Bristol Parish and later justice of Amelia County, 1735, was major and colonel of militia, vestryman of Raleigh Parish, Amelia, member of the House of Burgesses, 1736-40,<sup>31</sup> and left will 16 Dec. 1758-28 June 1759.<sup>32</sup> He married (1) 14. *Sarah*<sup>4</sup> *Sîratton* (see SHEPPEY) and (2) Margaret.

Issue: [JONES] (by 1) 15. AMEY<sup>5</sup>; 16. RICHARD<sup>5</sup>; 17. PETER<sup>5</sup>; 18. EDWARD<sup>5</sup>; 19. DANIEL<sup>5</sup>; 20. PRUDENCE<sup>5</sup>; (by 2) 21. Batte<sup>5</sup>, born 30 Dec. 1729,<sup>33</sup> died unmarried after 5 June 1746;<sup>34</sup> 22. REBECKAH<sup>5</sup>; 23. MARTHA<sup>5</sup>; 24. Lewellen<sup>5</sup>, born 1740,<sup>35</sup> docked the entail on 1058 acres he inherited from his brother Batte by Act Nov. 1766, confirmed 21 Dec. 1771, which he sold 24 June 1772.<sup>36</sup> and sold 800 acres on the south fork of Little Nottoway River, 1 Nov. 1778.<sup>37</sup> captain in Virginia Regiment of Dragoons, 1776, and in 1st Continental Dragoons, 1777-78,<sup>38</sup> married Martha, who relinquished her dower in the ale of the 800 acres, 1 April 1783.<sup>39</sup>

8. DANIEL<sup>4</sup> JONES (Richard<sup>3</sup>, Martha<sup>2</sup> Llewellyn, Daniel<sup>1</sup>), of Prince George County, married Mary.

Issue: [JONES]<sup>40</sup> 25. Philip<sup>5</sup>, born 6 July 1733; 26. Mordaci<sup>5</sup>, born 22 July 1741.

9. THOMAS<sup>4</sup> JONES (Richard<sup>3</sup>, Martha<sup>2</sup> Llewellyn, Daniel<sup>1</sup>) resided in Prince George County where, as son of Capt. Richard Jones, he had a survey, 17 April 1712, of 242 acres in the fork of the Great Creek on the north side of Nottoway River, and another, 10 Dec. 1722, for 1237 acres on both sides of the Great Creek,<sup>41</sup> which included the earlier survey. His certificate for 321 acres on both sides of the Great Creek of Nottoway River was surveyed 6 Oct. 1719 for Indian Will Mathews.<sup>42</sup> He married Amy, possibly daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Parham,<sup>43</sup> and left will 5 Nov. 1748-6 March 1748/9.<sup>44</sup> His widow died in 1752.<sup>45</sup>

Issue: [JONES]<sup>46</sup> 27. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup>, married 16. Richard<sup>4</sup> Jones; 28. GODFREY<sup>5</sup>; 29. David<sup>5</sup>, died before 28 July 1757 when the inventory of his estate was made;<sup>47</sup> 29A. Nathaniel<sup>6</sup>, born 17 April 1731;<sup>48</sup> 30. RACHEL<sup>5</sup>; 31. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>; 32. DOROTHY<sup>5</sup>; 33. Martha<sup>5</sup>; 34. Mary<sup>5</sup>.

15. AMEY<sup>5</sup> JONES (Richard<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Martha<sup>2</sup> Llewellyn, Daniel<sup>1</sup>) left will dated 4 Oct. 1780.<sup>49</sup> She married (1), (bond 23) Sept. 1739,<sup>50</sup> Capt. William Watson,<sup>51</sup> justice of Amelia County, who left will 23 Dec. 1751-26 March 1752,<sup>52</sup> and (2), as his (2) wife, (bond 9) Nov. 1763,<sup>53</sup> Maj. Wood Jones, vestryman, justice, sheriff, member of the House of Burgesses, 1752-55,<sup>54</sup> and County Lieutenant of Amelia County, 1770, who left will 10 June 1777-23 Oct. 1783.<sup>55</sup> He married (1) 154. *Unity*<sup>5</sup> *Claiborne* (see CLAIBORNE).

Issue: (by 1) [WATSON] 35. William<sup>6</sup>, justice of Nottoway County, married 358. *Ann*<sup>6</sup> *Randolph* (see EPES); 36. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 29) April 1760.<sup>56</sup> Alexander Erskine, who died before March 1768 when the inventory of his estate was ordered;<sup>57</sup> 37. Jane [Jean]<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 1) Feb. 1766,<sup>58</sup> Thomas Boiling Munford, member of the House of Delegates from Amelia County, 1777-78,<sup>59</sup> who left will 24 April 1780-25 May 1780;<sup>60</sup> 38. Amey<sup>6</sup>, died 20 Sept. 1769 in her 18th year;<sup>61</sup> 39. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 20) Dec. 1762,<sup>62</sup> Thomas Roper Williams, justice of Amelia County, 1766, later of Nottoway County, who married (2) 136. *Catherine*<sup>6</sup> *Greenhill* (see CLAIBORNE) and left will 14 July 1798-7 Dec. 1798.<sup>63</sup>

16. Col. RICHARD<sup>5</sup> JONES (Richard<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Martha<sup>2</sup> Llewellyn, Daniel<sup>1</sup>) was sheriff of Amelia County and left will 19 Aug. 1778-Oct. 1778,<sup>64</sup> married (1), June 1744,<sup>65</sup> 27. Elizabeth<sup>5</sup> Jones and (2) Elizabeth.<sup>66</sup>

Issue: [JONES] (by 1) 40. Amey<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 4) Dec. 1764,<sup>67</sup> 92. *Stephen*<sup>5</sup> *Cocke* (see BALEY-COCKE); 41. Richard<sup>6</sup>, left will 16 Jan. 1811-7 Aug. 1817,<sup>68</sup> of "The Poplars," Nottoway County, captain and major of Amelia County militia, 1777,1779,married (1)427.*Mary Epes*<sup>6</sup> *Robertson* (see EPES), (2) Elizabeth (Fletcher) Nicholson and (3) 185M. *Elizabeth*<sup>6</sup> (*Harris*) *Campbell* (see HOLT); (by 2) 42. Margaret<sup>6</sup>; 43. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married, as his (1) wife, *Littleberry*<sup>5</sup> *Royall* (see ROYALL); 44.

Sarah<sup>6</sup>, perhaps the Sarah who married 94. Dudley<sup>6</sup> Holt; 45. Rachel<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 4) Feb. 1785,<sup>69</sup> Samuel Booker; 46. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 28) Oct. 1784,<sup>70</sup> 65. Prudence<sup>6</sup> Jones; 47. William<sup>6</sup>.

17. PETER<sup>5</sup> JONES (Richard<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Martha<sup>2</sup> Llewellyn, Daniel<sup>1</sup>), born 17 Nov. 1720,<sup>71</sup> left will, 13 Oct. 1797-27 June 1799.<sup>72</sup> He married, (bond 20) Feb. 1746,<sup>73</sup> 65. Sarah<sup>5</sup> Tanner (see BRANCH).

Issue: [JONES]<sup>74</sup> 48. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married, as his (2) wife, *Littleberry Royall* (see ROYALL); 49. Branch<sup>6</sup>, died Feb. 1775,<sup>75</sup> left will dated 7 Feb. 1775,<sup>76</sup> married 106. Mary<sup>6</sup> Jones (see SHEPPEY), who married (2) Sterling Clack Thornton; 50. Peter<sup>6</sup>, born 1751, died 24 Jan. 1815,<sup>77</sup> of Lunenburg County, left will 9 Aug. 1813-8 Feb. 1816,<sup>78</sup> married Jane Stokes who left will 16 May 1829-12 Aug. 1829;<sup>79</sup> 51. Archer<sup>6</sup>, captain of militia, left will 28 July 1811-22 Aug. 1811,<sup>80</sup> married (bond 28) Nov. 1798,<sup>81</sup> 283. Frances Branch<sup>6</sup> Scott (see OSBORNE), who married (2), (bond 14) Aug. 1814,<sup>82</sup> 386. Thomas<sup>6</sup> Epes (see EPES); 52. Batte<sup>6</sup>, of Amelia and Nottoway counties, married, (bond 11) Feb. 1777,<sup>83</sup> 72. Margaret<sup>6</sup> Ward; 53. Robert<sup>6</sup>, left will 14 Sept. 1804-27 Sept. 1804,<sup>84</sup> married, (bond 5) June 1783,<sup>85</sup> 71. Ann<sup>6</sup> Ward.

18. EDWARD<sup>5</sup> JONES (Richard<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Martha<sup>2</sup> Llewellyn, Daniel<sup>1</sup>), born 18 April 1722,<sup>86</sup> was conveyed land by his father, 21 April 1749,<sup>87</sup> and died before 22 March 1759 when the inventory of his estate was made.<sup>88</sup> He married Agnes, perhaps Agnes Jones, daughter of Peter and Mary (Jones) Jones,<sup>89</sup> who left will 7 April 1799-24 Feb. 1803.<sup>90</sup>

Issue: [JONES]<sup>91</sup> 54. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 11) July 1764,<sup>92</sup> Andrew Redford, who left will 11 Dec. 1807-7 April 1808;<sup>93</sup> 55. Martha<sup>6</sup>, died before 2 Jan. 1799 when her estate was divided;<sup>94</sup> 56. Edward<sup>6</sup>, left will 5 Dec. 1827-5 Feb. 1829,<sup>95</sup> married, (bond 2) Dec. 1776,<sup>96</sup> Martha Jones.

19. Capt. DANIEL<sup>5</sup> JONES (Richard<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Martha<sup>2</sup> Llewellyn, Daniel<sup>1</sup>), born 30 Oct. 1723,<sup>97</sup> of Amelia County, left will 4 April 1772-25 June 1772,<sup>98</sup> married 22. Mary<sup>5</sup> Sturdivant (see HALLOM), born 18 Aug. 1729.<sup>99</sup>

Issue: [JONES] 57. Daniel<sup>6</sup>, deeded land and Negroes by his uncle James Sturdivant, 5 April 1768,<sup>100</sup> of Nottoway County, captain of militia, 1779-80, left will 17 Nov. 1795-3 Dec. 1795,<sup>101</sup> married (1), (bond 6) March 1773,<sup>102</sup> 472. *Susanna Stith<sup>6</sup> Hardyman* (see EPES) and (2), (bond 4) Sept. 1784,<sup>103</sup> 158. *Catherine<sup>5</sup> (Crawley) Ward* (see CLAIBORNE), widow of 66. Benjamin<sup>6</sup> Ward, who married (3) William Fitzgerald; 58. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 20) July 1763,<sup>104</sup> Thomas Jones; 59. Edward<sup>6</sup>, deeded land by his uncle James Sturdivant, 5 April 1768,<sup>105</sup> married, (bond 9) Oct. 1787,<sup>106</sup> Elizabeth Jones, who married (2), (bond 6) Aug. 1817,<sup>107</sup> as his (3) wife, Drury Allen Bacon and lived in Mecklenburg County;<sup>108</sup> 60. Richard<sup>6</sup>; 61. Mary<sup>6</sup>; 62. Martha<sup>6</sup>; 63. Rebecca<sup>6</sup>; 64. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, died 25 June 1839, Charlotte County, married, (bond 20) Dec. 1781,<sup>109</sup> Robert Foster, died 22 May 1789,<sup>110</sup> ensign and lieutenant in the Virginia Continental Line, 1777-81, of Amelia County, proprietor of the tavern at Amelia old Court House; 65. Prudence<sup>6</sup>, deeded a slave by James Sturdivant, 10 March 1767,<sup>111</sup> married 46. Thomas<sup>6</sup> Jones.

20. PRUDENCE<sup>5</sup> JONES (Richard<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Martha<sup>2</sup> Llewellyn, Daniel<sup>1</sup>), born 19 Feb. 1725,<sup>112</sup> married, (bond 26) Oct. 1746,<sup>113</sup> 72. *Henry<sup>6</sup> Ward* (see SHEPPEY) of Amelia County who left will 14 April 1765-23 May 1765.<sup>114</sup>

Issue: [WARD] 66. Col. Benjamin<sup>6</sup>, died 1784, of "West Creek," Nottoway County, served in Revolutionary War, married 158. *Catherine<sup>6</sup> Crawley* (see CLAIBORNE), who married (2) 57. Daniel<sup>6</sup> Jones and (3) William Fitzgerald; 67. Henry<sup>6</sup>, left will 17 June 1825-3 Nov. 1825;<sup>115</sup> 68. Prudence<sup>6</sup>, married (1), (bond 11) Jan. 1768,<sup>116</sup> William Munford, captain in Revolutionary War, who died before 28 Feb. 1784 when the inventory of his estate was ordered,<sup>117</sup> and (2), (bond 6) March 1784,<sup>118</sup> Reuben Thornton, who was born 28 March 1756<sup>119</sup> and died before 26 Sept. 1791 when administration on his estate was granted to Daniel Marshall;<sup>120</sup> 69. Ann<sup>6</sup>, married 135. *Paschal<sup>6</sup> Greenhill* (see CLAIBORNE); 70. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married 74. Rowland<sup>6</sup> Ward.

22. REBECKAH<sup>5</sup> JONES (Richard<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Martha<sup>2</sup> Llewellyn, Daniel<sup>1</sup>), born 28 Dec. 1731,<sup>121</sup> died 1805 in Davidson Co., Tenn.<sup>122</sup> She



married, (bond 10) Nov. 1752,<sup>[123](#)</sup> 75. *Rowland*<sup>6</sup> *Ward* (see SHEPPEY), of Amelia County, who left will 3 Feb. 1800-23 Oct. 1800.<sup>[124](#)</sup>

Issue: [WARD] 71. Ann<sup>6</sup>, married 53. Robert<sup>6</sup> Jones; 72. Margaret<sup>6</sup>, married 52. Batte<sup>6</sup> Jones; 73. Prudence<sup>6</sup>, married 80. Llewellyn<sup>6</sup> Jones; 74. Rowland<sup>6</sup>, born 28 July 1753, died 4 Oct. 1793,<sup>[125](#)</sup> married, 10 April 1777,<sup>[126](#)</sup> Sarah Ward, born 15 June 1758, died 15 April 1792; 75. Martha<sup>6</sup>, left will 25 Sept. 1823-Oct. 1823,<sup>[127](#)</sup> married (1), (bond 15) Nov. 1774,<sup>[128](#)</sup> 111. *Richard*<sup>6</sup> *Jones* (see SHEPPEY), and (2), 30 Sept. 1808,<sup>[129](#)</sup> Capt. John Camp; 76. Edward<sup>6</sup>, left will 29 Sept. 1837-8 Jan. 1838,<sup>[130](#)</sup> was an unsuccessful candidate for Congress from Virginia, in 1804 moved to Davidson Co., Tenn., where he purchased "Hunter's Hill" near "The Hermitage" from Andrew Jackson in 1804, was a co-owner with Jackson of racing horses, represented Davidson County in the Tennessee Assembly, 1813-15, and Senate, 1815-19, was Speaker of the Senate 1815-19, was an unsuccessful candidate for governor, 1821, and moved to Shelby Co., Tenn., 1829,<sup>[131](#)</sup> married, (bond 25) Dec. 1792,<sup>[132](#)</sup> Ann Jones.

23. MARTHA<sup>5</sup> JONES (Richard<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Martha<sup>2</sup> Llewellyn, Daniel<sup>1</sup>) married, (bond 16) Feb. 1759,<sup>[133](#)</sup> Peter Jones who left will 24 Sept. 1796-3 June 1802.<sup>[134](#)</sup>

Issue: [JONES]<sup>[135](#)</sup> 77. William<sup>6</sup>, moved to Buckingham County by 1796 and later to Campbell County, left will 11 Nov. 1822-12 April 1824,<sup>[136](#)</sup> 80. Llewellyn<sup>6</sup>, married, 6 Oct. 1796,<sup>[137](#)</sup> 73. Prudence<sup>6</sup> Ward; 81. Thomas Batte<sup>6</sup>; 82. Joseph Henry<sup>6</sup>, died about 1816,<sup>[138](#)</sup> married; 83. Rebecca<sup>6</sup>, married Matthew Booth,<sup>[139](#)</sup> 84. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, married John Steel,<sup>[140](#)</sup> 85. Philadelphia<sup>6</sup>, left will 13 June 1824-9 May 1825,<sup>[141](#)</sup> married, (bond 2) Feb. 1804,<sup>[142](#)</sup> Allen Johnson.

28. GODFREY<sup>5</sup> JONES (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Martha<sup>2</sup> Llewellyn, Daniel<sup>1</sup>), of Charlotte County, left will 2 Feb. 1818-7 Sept. 1818. '<sup>[143](#)</sup> He served in the 4th Virginia Regiment during the Revolutionary War.<sup>[144](#)</sup> He married (1)and (2), (bond 15) Aug. 1750,<sup>[145](#)</sup> 66. *Margaret*<sup>5</sup> *Jones* (see CLAIBORNE).

Issue: [JONES] (by 1) 86. Cadwallader<sup>6</sup>, aged 88 yrs. 12 days on 25 Sept. 1832, born in Lunenburg County, served during the Revolutionary

War from Charlotte County, later lived in Rutherford and Wilson cos., Tenn.;<sup>146</sup> (by 2) 87. Godfrey<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 24) Aug. 1781,<sup>147</sup> 99. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> Holt; 88. Lewellyn<sup>6</sup>, aged 60 in 1820, died 30 Oct. 1821, soldier in the Revolutionary War from Charlotte County, later of Campbell County,<sup>148</sup> married, 26 Feb. 1789,<sup>149</sup> Catherine Varner, aged 75 in 1843, left will 25 Sept. 1843-11 Aug. 1845;<sup>150</sup> 89. Richard<sup>6</sup>, of Charlotte County, married, (bond 15) July 1785,<sup>151</sup> 98. Amey<sup>6</sup> Holt; 90. Thomas<sup>6</sup>; 91. Nathaniel<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 17) Sept. 1793,<sup>152</sup> Mary Ann Varner; 92. Amey<sup>6</sup>, married; 93. David<sup>6</sup>, of Charlotte County, married, 17 Dec. 1795,<sup>153</sup> Elizabeth Johnson.

30. RACHEL<sup>5</sup> JONES (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Martha<sup>2</sup> Llewellyn, Daniel<sup>1</sup>), born 12 Feb. 1732/3,<sup>154</sup> married, (bond 25) April 1750,<sup>155</sup> William Holt, who left will 15 Dec. 1789-5 July 1790.<sup>156</sup> He purchased from Richard Jones 550 acres on both sides of Spring Creek, 29 March 1752, but sold this land 13 July 1759.<sup>157</sup> On 11 June 1764 Godfrey and Thomas Jones sold him 315 acres,<sup>158</sup> which fell into Charlotte County where they continued to live.

Issue: [HOLT] 94. Dudley<sup>6</sup>, of Halifax County, died before 18 Dec. 1806 when the inventory of his estate was made,<sup>159</sup> married, (bond 6) Nov. 1783,<sup>160</sup> Sarah Jones, perhaps 44. Sarah<sup>6</sup> Jones; 95. Woodley<sup>6</sup>, of Halifax County, 1800, and Charlotte County, 1810; 96. Thomas<sup>6</sup>; 97. Mary<sup>6</sup>; 98. Amey<sup>6</sup>, married 89. Richard<sup>6</sup> Jones; 99. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, married 87. Godfrey<sup>6</sup> Jones; 100. Martha<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 27) Dec. 1790,<sup>161</sup> Samuel Hazelrigg; 101. Dorothy<sup>6</sup>, married, (bond 19) Dec. 1795,<sup>162</sup> John White; 102. Hannah<sup>6</sup>.

31. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> JONES (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Martha<sup>2</sup> Llewellyn, Daniel<sup>1</sup>) deposed 5 March 1814 that he was upwards of age 76, was born and reared in Prince George County, lived in Dinwiddie and Amelia counties, and moved to Edgefield Co., S.C.<sup>163</sup> He married, (bond 31) July 1760,<sup>164</sup> 68. *Leanna*<sup>5</sup> Jones (see CLAIBORNE), who left will 5 March 1822-5 April 1822.<sup>165</sup>

Issue: [JONES] 103. William<sup>6</sup>; 104. Amelia<sup>6</sup>, married William Wash of Edgefield Co., S.C.; 105. Martha<sup>6</sup>, married Lucker; 106. Mary<sup>6</sup>; 107.



Charles<sup>6</sup>, died before 1822, of Edgefield Co., S.C., married; 108. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, died before 1822, married.

32. DOROTHY<sup>5</sup> JONES (Thomas<sup>4</sup>, Richard<sup>3</sup>, Martha<sup>2</sup> Llewellyn, Daniel<sup>1</sup>) with her brother Thomas chose Godfrey Jones as their guardian, 1 Sept. 1752.<sup>166</sup> She married, June 1757,<sup>167</sup> David Gwin.

Issue: [GWIN] 109. Thomas Jones<sup>6</sup>, named in the will of his uncle George Gwin,<sup>168</sup> of Jefferson Co., Ky., 1789.

---

<sup>1</sup> Hotten, p. 170.

<sup>2</sup> Patent Bk. 1, p. 510.

<sup>3</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 845. The claim to these headrights shows that he was then married to Ann () Price Hallom.

<sup>4</sup> Leonard, pp. 21-22, 25, 30, 33.

<sup>5</sup> Charles City Co. Orders, 10 Jan. 1650/1, p. 273, fragment, Archives Division, Library of Virginia.

<sup>6</sup> Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1655-65, p. 45.

<sup>7</sup> P.C.C. 31 Bruce, in V XIII, pp. 53-54. The will of Daniel<sup>2</sup> Llewellyn clarifies his father's will.

<sup>8</sup> Patent Bk. 5, p. 518 (635). The name *David* given in the patent obviously is intended for Daniel since the patent names "Danl. son and heir"; several parcels of land near the 1642 grant to Daniel Llewellyn, Sr., acquired separately, were grouped and a patent for a total of 636 acres issued to Daniel, Sr., 10 March 1655/6 (Patent Bk. 3, p. 379).

<sup>9</sup> There is no record that Daniel Llewellyn, Sr., had been married previously. His bequest of his Virginia holdings to his wife during her life and then to his son is evidence of the mother-son relationship; a son by a former marriage would have received his separate inheritance.

<sup>10</sup> Margaret Llewellyn was a witness to a deed made 10 Aug. 1654 by her half-sister Sara (Hallom) Woodward and her husband for a portion of "Turkey Island" (Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1655-65, p. 275). James Crews was a follower of Nathaniel Bacon and was arrested when the Revolution crumbled, brought before Governor Berkeley's court at "Green

Spring” and condemned to be hanged without delay (*MCGC*, pp. 455, 528). Crews’ will, 23 July 1676-10 Oct. 1677, recorded 2 Aug. 1680 (Henrico Co. Wills & Deeds 1677-92, pp. 137,161; *Cra. Rep.*, p. 223), named no wife or child, made his cousin Mr. Matthew Crews executor and left his “best suit and coate” to Daniel Price (step-grandson of Daniel Llewellyn, Sr.).

<sup>11</sup> Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1676-79, p. 419.

<sup>12</sup> *VXW*, p. 54, referring to a Henrico County record, 1677, not otherwise identified which also is supposed to state Daniel<sup>2</sup> was the son-in-law of Capt. John Stith.

<sup>13</sup> Charles City Co. Order Bk. 1676-79, pp. 176 *etseq.* Orders, 1681; Orders 1696/7, p. 89.

<sup>14</sup> Henrico Co. Deed Bk. 1697-1704, p. 266. This was not recorded until 1701.

<sup>15</sup> Charles City Co. Wills, Deeds &c 1692/3-1694, pp. 185-87. Lt. Col. John Stith’s wife Jane, named in his will, married (1) Thomas Gregory (died 1655), (2), as his (2) wife, Joseph Parsons of “High Peak” (died 1656), and (3), by Feb. 1656/7, John Stith and had five children by him.

<sup>16</sup> Shirley Plantation Papers, Archives Division, Library of Virginia, Ace. 27033. The will shows that Jane (Stith) Llewellyn was then dead and that Llewellyn Epes was the only child of Daniel<sup>2</sup> Llewellyn’s deceased daughter.

<sup>17</sup> Louis B. Wright and Marion Tinling, eds., *The Secret Diary of William Byrd of Westover, 1709-1712* (Richmond, 1941), p. 547.

<sup>18</sup> Prince George Co. Deeds & Wills 1713-28, pp. 750, 764.

<sup>19</sup> Augusta B. Fothergill, *Peter Jones and Richard Jones Genealogies* (Richmond, 1924), pp. 243-52.

<sup>20</sup> Brunswick Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 138-40.

<sup>21</sup> This marriage has been assumed by students of the Jones and Batte families on the basis of other close interrelationships and the naming by 7. Richard<sup>4</sup> Jones of his eldest daughter Amy and a younger son Batte. No record evidence is known.

<sup>22</sup> Henrico Co. Deeds, Wills &c 1688-97, p. 435.

<sup>23</sup> Fothergill, *op. cit.*, pp. 252-61.

<sup>24</sup> Prince George Co. Wills & Deeds 1713-28, pp. 754, 814; Patent Bk. 13, p. 527. John Anderson Brayton, "Using Middle Names to Reconstruct a 'Burned County' Pedigree," *The Virginia Genealogist*, XXXVI, pp. 163-72, identifies him as the William who had wife Mary and children baptized in Bristol Parish, but further research (provided by Gary M. Williams, Waverly, Va.) indicates there were four contemporary William Joneses, two of whom had a wife Mary. One William died before 9 Feb. 1735/6 (Churchill Gibson Chamberlayne, *The Vestry Book and Register of Bristol Parish, Virginia, 1720-1789* [Richmond, 1898], p. 82) and by wife Mary Evans (who died after 1759 when named in son Ludwell's will) had children: Lucy, born 9 Oct. 1732, married Worsham and had issue: [WORSHAM] Mary, who married John Smith, Sr., of Mecklenburg County, Ludwell, who married Margaret and died before 1809 in Dinwiddie County, and Llewellyn who died before 17 May 1790 when an account of his estate was returned to court (Dinwiddie Co. Order Bk. 1789-91, p. 203); Frances, died about 1803 (Dinwiddie Co. Land tax book, 1802), married, as his (2) wife, Isaac Tucker (died about 1795 (Dinwiddie Co. Land tax book, 1796), and had issue: [TUCKER] Berryman, of Dinwiddie County, Robert, and Colston; Sarah, died 1761 (Sussex Co. suit, Hardaway vs. Powell, 1790-77), married Thomas Hardaway, son of Thomas Hardaway, of Dinwiddie County, who deposed, 12 April 1792, he was aged 79 (*The Southside Virginian*, VIII, p. 140), and had issue: [HARDAWAY] Thomas; Ludwell, born 6 March 1731/2, of Dinwiddie County, left will 27 Oct. 1759-April 1760 (*The Southside Virginian*, HI, pp. 3-5); William, born 21 Jan. 1733/4; and Berriman, born 18 March 1734/5.

<sup>25</sup> Brunswick Co. Deed Bk. 2, pp. 716-19.

<sup>26</sup> Brunswick Co. Deed Bk. 6, p. 650.

<sup>27</sup> Brunswick Co. Deed Bk. 8, p. 4.

<sup>28</sup> Brunswick Co. Order Bk. 4, p. 45.

<sup>29</sup> Brunswick Co. Deed Bk. 7, p. 514.

<sup>30</sup> The bequest to her in her father's will of the estate already given her suggests the probability she had married Jones. Augusta B. Fothergill in research conducted after the publication of *Peter Jones and Richard Jones*

*Genealogies* (copy provided by the late Col. Robert Randolph Jones, Rex, Ga.) concluded that her husband was Thomas Jones of Hardwood, Sussex County, whom she further identified as son of Peter and Martha (Batte) Jones after an analysis of the sparse surviving records. Issue of Thomas and Mary (Jones?) Jones: Samuel, born 12 Aug. 1721; Priscilla, baptized 2 June 1723 (Bristol Parish Register). The younger children of Thomas Jones of Hartwood, (perhaps) Thomas, Jr., Edward (to whom he deeded the 734 acres where he lived, 17 Jan. 1755, with provision that Edward care for his parents [Sussex Co. Deed Bk. A, p. 65], and Elizabeth (under age 1755), were presumably by a (2) wife also named Mary.

<sup>31</sup> Leonard, p. 76.

<sup>32</sup> Amelia Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 150.

<sup>33</sup> Bristol Parish Register.

<sup>34</sup> Patent Bk. 24, p. 219.

<sup>35</sup> Amelia Co. Order Bk. 1760-63, p. 148, of full age by 23 July 1761.

<sup>36</sup> Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 11, p. 459; *H Vm*, pp. 276-77.

<sup>37</sup> Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 15, p. 48.

<sup>38</sup> Dinwiddie Co. Legislative petitions, 9 Dec. 1817, 21 Dec. 1818.

<sup>39</sup> Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 16, p. 323.

<sup>40</sup> Bristol Parish Register.

<sup>41</sup> Prince George Co. Wills & Deeds 1713-28, pp. 750, 761. The patent for the first tract, as 247 acres, was issued 15 July 1717 (Patent Bk. 10, p. 338) and that for the larger tract was issued 2 Nov. 1726 (Patent Bk. 13, p. 37).

<sup>42</sup> Prince George Co. Surveyor's Bk. 1711-24, p. 64 (98).

<sup>43</sup> Prince George Co. Wills & Deeds 1713-28, p. 168, will of Thomas Parram, 5 Feb. 1716/7-14 May 1717, naming daughter Amy Jones.

<sup>44</sup> Lunenburg Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 254, naming wife Amy and sons Godfrey and David as executors.

<sup>45</sup> Lunenburg Co. Order Bk. 2½-A, p. 195, 5 Aug. 1752, reference to Godfrey and David Jones as executors of Amey Jones; *ibid.*, p. 257, 2 Sept. 1752, reference to Godfrey and David as surviving executors of Thomas

Jones. No record of probate of a will or grant of administration on the estate of Amy Jones is mentioned in Lunenburg County court orders.

<sup>46</sup> Although it appears probable that Thomas Jones, husband of Amy Parham and father of the children named here, is 9. Thomas<sup>4</sup> Jones, one possibly contrary record must be considered. On 7 April 1753 John Jones patented 1494 acres in Dinwiddie County on both sides of the Great Creek of Nottoway River and on Buckskin Creek, adjoining William Jones and others, which included 732 acres which was part of 1217 acres granted 9. Thomas<sup>4</sup> Jones, 2 Nov. 1726 (Patent Bk. 32, p. 60). This patent does not state how John Jones acquired his title to the 732 acres.

<sup>47</sup> Lunenburg Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 195,

<sup>48</sup> Bristol Parish Register.

<sup>49</sup> Amelia Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 229, without probate date. No entry relating to probate appears in the court orders through Dec. 1782; the next order book is missing.

<sup>50</sup> Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Amelia County, Virginia, 1735-1815* (n.p., 1961), p. 165.

<sup>51</sup> He may be William Watson, baptized 17 Dec. 1704, son of George Watson, harness maker, who was admitted to Christ's Hospital, April 1717, from St. Andrew Holborn and released, 8 Nov. 1719, to his mother Jane Watson and Micajah Perry, Esq., to serve Maj. Robert Boiling of Virginia, merchant (Peter Wilson Coldham, *Child Apprentices in America From Christ's Hospital, London, 1617-1778* [Baltimore, 1990], p. 58).

<sup>52</sup> Amelia Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 78.

<sup>53</sup> Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 66.

<sup>54</sup> Leonard, p. 83. His election to serve in the session of 1748-49 was contested and he was declared not duly elected (*ibid.*, p. 81).

<sup>55</sup> Amelia Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 164.

<sup>56</sup> Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 39.

<sup>57</sup> Amelia Co. Will Bk. 2X, p. 340.

<sup>58</sup> Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 79.

<sup>59</sup> Leonard, pp. 125, 129.

<sup>60</sup> Amelia Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 367.

<sup>61</sup> Gravestone, "Glenmore," Nottoway County, in Walter A. Watson, *Notes on Southside Virginia* (Richmond, 1925), p. 151.

<sup>62</sup> Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 119.

<sup>63</sup> Nottoway Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 376

<sup>64</sup> Amelia Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 306; Order Bk. 14, 1776-80, p. 234.

<sup>65</sup> Amelia Co. Marriage bond, in *Virginia Genealogical Society Quarterly*, VI, p. 46, with Wm. Watson security.

<sup>66</sup> Perhaps *Elizabeth\* Batte* (see SHEPPEY).

<sup>67</sup> Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 27.

<sup>68</sup> Nottoway Co. Will Bk. 4, pp. 61-63.

<sup>69</sup> Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 14.

<sup>70</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 27.

<sup>71</sup> Bristol Parish Register.

<sup>72</sup> Amelia Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 22-25.

<sup>73</sup> Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 64.

<sup>74</sup> Fothergill, *op. cit.*, p. 264.

<sup>75</sup> Amelia Co. suit, March 1790, Jones vs Jones.

<sup>76</sup> Amelia Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 144.

<sup>77</sup> Rev. John Cameron's Register.

<sup>78</sup> Lunenburg Co. Will Bk. 7, p. 227.

<sup>79</sup> Lunenburg Co. Will Bk. 9, p. 460.

<sup>80</sup> Amelia Co. Will Bk. 8, pp. 22-24.

<sup>81</sup> Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 63.

<sup>82</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 39.

<sup>83</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 63.

<sup>84</sup> Amelia Co. Will Bk. 6, pp. 111-13.

<sup>85</sup> Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 65.

<sup>86</sup> Bristol Parish Register.

<sup>87</sup> Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 3, p. 95.

<sup>88</sup> Amelia Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 142.

<sup>89</sup> Amelia Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 83, will of Martha Jones, 11 Dec. 1751-28 May 1752, naming nieces Mary and Martha, daughters of Edward Jones.

<sup>90</sup> Amelia Co. Will Bk. 6, pp. 354-55.

<sup>91</sup> Amelia Co. Will Bk. 4, pp. 2-3, division of estate of Edward Jones, returned 28 Sept. 1786.

<sup>92</sup> Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 89.

<sup>93</sup> Nottoway Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 410.

<sup>94</sup> Amelia Co. Will Bk. 6, p. 71.

<sup>95</sup> Nottoway Co. Will Bk. 6, pp. 92-93.

<sup>96</sup> Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 63.

<sup>97</sup> Bristol Parish Register.

<sup>98</sup> Amelia Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 42.

<sup>99</sup> Bristol Parish Register

<sup>100</sup> Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 10, pp. 45-46.

<sup>101</sup> Nottoway Co. Will Bk. 1, pp. 198-99.

<sup>102</sup> Knorr, *Marriage Bonds... Surry County*, p. 50.

<sup>103</sup> Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 63.

<sup>104</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 66.

<sup>105</sup> Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 10, pp. 47-48.

<sup>106</sup> Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 63.

<sup>107</sup> Prestwoud Chapter, DAR, *Marriage Records-1811-1853, Mecklenburg County, Virginia* (South Hill, Va., 1962), p. 13; W(2) V, p. 186.

<sup>108</sup> Letter of James Jones, Nottoway County, 2 April 1840, in Revolutionary War pension application, Robert Foster (widow Elizabeth), W.19270, National Archives.

<sup>109</sup> Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 43. Revolutionary War pension application, Robert Foster, *loc. cit.*, states the marriage occurred 5 April 1781 by publication of banns in Amelia County.

<sup>110</sup> Alycon Trubey Pierce, *Selected Final Pension Payment Vouchers, 1818-1864, Virginia: Richmond & Wheeling* (Athens, Ga., 1996), I, p. 200.

<sup>111</sup> Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 9, pp. 146-47.

<sup>112</sup> Bristol Parish Register.

- <sup>113</sup> Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 113.
- <sup>114</sup> Amelia Co. Will Bk. 2X, p. 94.
- <sup>115</sup> Nottoway Co. Will Bk. 5, pp. 326-27.
- <sup>116</sup> Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 79.
- <sup>117</sup> Amelia Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 101.
- <sup>118</sup> Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 106.
- <sup>119</sup> W(l)IV, p. 158.
- <sup>120</sup> Halifax Co. Pleas 15, p. 279.
- <sup>121</sup> Bristol Parish Register.
- <sup>122</sup> Watson, *op. cit.*, p. 187.
- <sup>123</sup> Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 113.
- <sup>124</sup> Amelia Co. Will Bk. 6, pp. 145-47.
- <sup>125</sup> Tryee Bacon-Mary Lamkin Bible, Bessie Heth Daniel Papers, Southern Historical Collection, University of North Carolina, Chapel Hill. The inventory of his estate in Lunenburg County was made, 13 Dec. 1793 (Nottoway Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 137).
- <sup>126</sup> Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 114, bond 7 April.
- <sup>127</sup> Davidson Co., Tenn., Will Bk. 8, p. 270.
- <sup>128</sup> Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 65.
- <sup>129</sup> *Tennessee Gazette*, Nashville, 6 Oct. 1808.
- <sup>130</sup> Shelby Co., Tenn., Will Bk. C-1, 1830-47, p. 101.
- <sup>131</sup> *Biographical Directory of the Tennessee General Assembly*, ed. by Robert L. McBride, I (Nashville, 1975), pp. 760-61.
- <sup>132</sup> Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 113.
- <sup>133</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 64.
- <sup>134</sup> Nottoway Co. Will Bk. 1, pp. 492-93.
- <sup>135</sup> Fothergill, *op. cit.*, p. 58.
- <sup>136</sup> Campbell Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 14.
- <sup>137</sup> The Rev. John Cameron's Register; Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 64, bond 27 Sept.
- <sup>138</sup> Nottoway Co. Land tax book, 1816, estate taxed.



- <sup>139</sup> Nottoway Co. Order Bk. 7, p. 317.
- <sup>140</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>141</sup> Campbell Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 156.
- <sup>142</sup> Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 62.
- <sup>143</sup> Charlotte Co. Will Bk. 4, pp. 201r-202.
- <sup>144</sup> Charlotte Co. Order Bk. 12, p. 109.
- <sup>145</sup> Matheny and Yates, *op. cit.*, p. 71.
- <sup>146</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, Cadwallader Jones, S. 1543, National Archives.
- <sup>147</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Charlotte County, Virginia, 1764-1815* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1951), p. 48.
- <sup>148</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, Llewellyn Jones, widow Catherine, W.7906, National Archives.
- <sup>149</sup> Knorr, *loc. cit.*
- <sup>150</sup> Campbell Co. Will Bk. 9, p. 415.
- <sup>151</sup> Knorr, *loc. cit.*
- <sup>152</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>153</sup> *Ibid.*
- <sup>154</sup> Bristol Parish Register.
- <sup>155</sup> Emma R. Matheny and Helen K. Yates, *Marriages of Lunenburg County, Virginia, 1746-1853* (Richmond, 1967), p. 63.
- <sup>156</sup> Charlotte Co. Will Bk. 1, 1765-91, p. 430.
- <sup>157</sup> Lunenburg Co. Deed Bk. 2, pp. 447-50; Deed Bk. 5, pp. 454-57.
- <sup>158</sup> Lunenburg Co. Deed Bk. 8, pp. 216-19.
- <sup>159</sup> Halifax Co. Will Bk. 8, pp.15.
- <sup>160</sup> Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 54.
- <sup>161</sup> Knorr, *op. cit.*, p. 39.
- <sup>162</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 89.
- <sup>163</sup> *The Southside Virginian*, VJJI, p. 59.
- <sup>164</sup> Matheny and Yates, *op. cit.*, p. 71.

<sup>165</sup> Edgefield Co., S.C., Will Bk. C, 1818-36, p. 103, in James E. and Vivian Wooley, *Edgefield County, S.C., Wills, 1787-1836* (Greenville, S.C., 1991), p. 149.

<sup>166</sup> Lunenburg Co. Order Bk. 2½-A, p. 248.

<sup>167</sup> Matheny and Yates, *op. cit.*, p. 55.

<sup>168</sup> Charlotte Co. Will Bk. 1, 1765-91, p. 386a, will of George Gwin, 15 April 1786-4 Dec. 1786.

## PUREFOY<sup>1</sup>

\*1. Capt. THOMAS<sup>1</sup> PUREFOY, <sup>2</sup> came to Virginia in the *George*, 1621. In the census, 1623/4, he was listed at “the Plantation over against James City,”<sup>3</sup> and in the muster, 1624/5, as “Lieuten. Thomas Purfray,” aged 43, he was located in Elizabeth City Corporation and living with him were Christopher Calthorpe, Danniell Tanner and two servants, Henrie Feeldes and William Bauldwin.

He was appointed a commissioner [justice] for Elizabeth City, Aug. 1626, was named to lead an expedition against “the Nansamungs,” 4 July 1627, and was made principal commander for Elizabeth City, 7 March 1628/9,<sup>4</sup> being charged with the “execution of all matters belonging to shipping and such warrants as shall issue from the Governor and Council.” As Lieut. Thomas Purfury he was granted, 20 Sept. 1628, 100 acres within the precincts of Elizabeth City, adjoining “the fields called Fort Henry,” and land of “Christopher Calthropp, Gent.”<sup>5</sup>

Thomas<sup>1</sup> Purefoy represented the Lower Part of Elizabeth City in the Assembly, 1630, and was a member of the Council, 1632-37.<sup>6</sup> On 10 May 1631, as Thomas Purifoy, Esqr., he patented 500 acres upon a “point called Cross Quarter,” near Willoughby’s Point and the Pocason River. This was included, 18 April 1635, in a patent for 2000 acres and the whole was called “Drayton.”<sup>7</sup> He patented another 100 acres, 28 Nov. 1635, “next upon the fort field,” and on 16 May 1637 Capt. Thomas Purefoy sold his original grant of 100 acres to Capt. Francis Hooke, who repatented it 9 Aug. 1637.<sup>8</sup> He was alive 27 Sept. 1638, but dead by 4 Oct. 1639.<sup>9</sup>

Thomas’Purefoy married Lucy, who survived him and deposed, 1640, that she was 42 years old or thereabouts and was born “infra Ranson in comitatis Leicester.”<sup>10</sup> She testified that in 1629 Capt. William Claiborne, before going to England, delivered twelve neat cattle belonging to Sir Thomas Gates to the keeping of her then husband, Capt. Thomas Purifie. A

patent to William ap Thomas, 2 June 1648, of 335 acres in Elizabeth City adjoined “land of Thomas Watts, now in possession of Mrs. Lucy Purify.”<sup>11</sup>

Issue: 2. THOMAS<sup>2</sup>; 3. (possibly) Symon<sup>2</sup>, named in Act of Assembly, 6 Jan. 1639/40, as a tobacco viewer “from Mrs. Purefies to Mr. Eatons” in Elizabeth City County.<sup>12</sup>

2. THOMAS<sup>2</sup> PUREFOY (Thomas<sup>1</sup>) with Mrs. Temperance Peppett patented 760 acres on Mockjack Bay, 15 Sept. 1652,<sup>13</sup> and on 13 March 1655/6 Mr. Thomas Purifoy patented 2000 acres on the south side of Rappahannock River “about 4 miles above Nanzimum Towne.” He assigned this to Thomas and Robert Elliott, sons of Col. Anthony Elliott, who repatented it, 25 Nov. 1658, but let it escheat by desertion and it was regranted to Walter Grainger, 26 Sept. 1663.<sup>14</sup>

That Thomas<sup>2</sup> Purefoy was the eldest son and heir of his father is shown by a patent, 25 March 1656, to William Moore for 200 acres at the old Poquoson River at Burrowe’s Neck, formerly assigned to Joseph Moore by Lucy Purifoy, relict of Capt. Purifoy, and allowed of by Thomas Purifoy, son and heir of the said Capt. Purifoy, and due William Moore as son and heir of said Joseph Moore.<sup>15</sup> Thomas<sup>2</sup> Purefoy was alive 24 Nov. 1671 but dead by 19 June 1675.<sup>16</sup>

He married Anne-<sup>17</sup> who married (2) Mathew Wakelin, On 26 Oct. 1668 Robert Everett, administrator of Thomas Foote, confessed judgment to Mr. Mathew Wakelin as marrying Mrs. Anne Purifoy,<sup>18</sup> and on 19 June 1675 Wakelin petitioned the Council “on behalf of the orphans... Purefoy,” asking for a survey of their lands.<sup>19</sup> On 16 Dec. 1698 John Tabb, who married Martha<sup>4</sup> Hand, granddaughter of Thomas<sup>2</sup> Purefoy, gave a receipt to William Lowry, Mrs. Tabb’s “father-in-law” in which he named Maj. Mathew Wakelin as Mrs. Tabb’s “grandfather-in-law.”<sup>20</sup> Mathew Wakelin was a justice of Elizabeth City in 1684.

Issue:<sup>21</sup> 4. FRANCES<sup>3</sup>; 5. (perhaps) Elizabeth<sup>3</sup>, married 4. *Augustine*<sup>3</sup> Moore (see MOORE).<sup>22</sup>

4. FRANCES<sup>3</sup> PUREFOY (Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas’) married (1) Richard Hand and (2) William Lowry, who gave an undated bond as administrator of the estate of Richard Hand, deceased.<sup>23</sup> William Lowry was a justice of

Elizabeth City, surveyor of Warwick and Elizabeth City counties, and held 526 acres in Elizabeth City, 1704. He married (2), by Dec. 1715, Rachel<sup>24</sup> and left will, 13 May 1724-16 Sept. 1724, naming no wife, but two sons, two daughters and grandchildren.<sup>25</sup> On 15 Aug. 1720 he had deeded to his son John<sup>4</sup> Lowry 200 acres of land that came from John's mother, Frances, "one of the Daughters and Coeheires" of Thomas Purefie, deceased.<sup>26</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [HAND] 5. HANNAH<sup>4</sup>; 6. MARTHA<sup>4</sup>; (by 2) [LOWRY] 7. FRANCES<sup>4</sup>; 8. JOHN<sup>4</sup>; 9. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup>; 10. MARGARET<sup>4</sup>.

5. HANNAH<sup>4</sup> HAND (Frances<sup>3</sup> Purefoy, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas') married (1) Capt. William Marshall, justice of Elizabeth City County, originally from Barbados, who was one of the feoffees appointed to convey lots in the town of Hampton and was murdered in Hampton by sailors before 19 Dec. 1692 when administration on his estate was granted by the Governor to his wife Hannah.<sup>27</sup>

She married (2), as his (2) wife, Capt. Richard Booker of Gloucester County, who gave bond as administrator of the estate of William Marshall, stating he had married Hannah, the "relict of said Marshall."<sup>28</sup> He was captain of militia and justice of Gloucester, held 1000 acres in Abingdon Parish, 526 acres in Elizabeth City County and 200 acres in York County, 1704. She survived him and on 11 Aug. 1720, as of Abingdon Parish, Gloucester County, gave a power of attorney to William Lowry, Sr. (her stepfather) to acknowledge to Thomas Kerby of Charles Parish, York County, her deed for 100 acres of land.<sup>29</sup>

Issue: (by 1) [MARSHALL] 11. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; (by 2) [BOOKER] 12. Frances<sup>5</sup>, married Stokes, moved from Gloucester to Amelia County, and left will 1 Nov. 1752-28 Dec. 1752;<sup>30</sup> 13. GEORGE<sup>5</sup>.

6. MARTHA<sup>4</sup> HAND (Frances<sup>3</sup> Purefoy, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married John Tabb, baptized 12 Nov. 1676,<sup>31</sup> justice of York County, who, 16 Dec. 1698, gave a receipt for Martha's part of her father's estate.<sup>32</sup>

Issue: [TABB]<sup>33</sup> 14. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>; 15. Edward<sup>5</sup>, married 40. *Lucy<sup>4</sup> Todd*(see BERNARD); 16. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 17. JOHN<sup>5</sup>.

7. FRANCES<sup>4</sup> LOWRY (Frances<sup>3</sup> Purefoy, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) died 23 July 1718, married Thomas Kerby, born 20 June 1686, died 25 Feb.

1740/1,<sup>[34](#)</sup> son of Robert Kerby (1662-1727) and his (1) wife Mary,<sup>[35](#)</sup> who married (2) 5. *Elizabeth*<sup>3</sup> (*Chapman*) *Minson* (see BENNETT-CHAPMAN).

Issue: [KERBY]<sup>[36](#)</sup> 18. William<sup>5</sup>, born 5 Aug. 1708; 19. Frances<sup>5</sup>, born 11 Nov. 1709, died 7 July 1720; 20. Martha<sup>5</sup>, born 9 Jan. 1713; 21. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 22. Rachel<sup>5</sup>, died 13 Aug. 1734.

8. JOHN<sup>4</sup> LOWRY (Frances<sup>3</sup> Purefoy, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), justice of Elizabeth City and surveyor of Elizabeth City and York counties, left will 2 May 1763-4 Oct. 1766.<sup>[37](#)</sup> He married Mary.

Issue: [LOWRY] 23. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 24. THOMAS<sup>5</sup>; 25. William<sup>5</sup>, referred to as “gone to sea” in his father’s will, 1763, which gave him land in Lunenburg County and of York County, 13 May 1767, when he sold land,<sup>[38](#)</sup> but died unmarried; 26. FRANCES<sup>5</sup>; 27. MARY<sup>5</sup>.

9. WILLIAM<sup>4</sup> LOWRY (Frances<sup>3</sup> Purefoy, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married Jane Nutting, daughter of Capt. Thomas Nutting of York County and his wife Elizabeth Booth.<sup>[39](#)</sup>

Issue: [LOWRY] 28. William<sup>5</sup>; 29. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup>; 30. Thomas Nutting<sup>5</sup>.

10. MARGARET<sup>4</sup> LOWRY Frances<sup>3</sup> Purefoy, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married her half-sister’s stepson, Richard Booker, baptized 29 Oct. 1688,<sup>[40](#)</sup> son of Capt. Richard Booker of Gloucester County and his (1) wife Rebecca (?Leake). He was a justice of James City County, married (2), by 16 Sept. 1741,<sup>[41](#)</sup> Martha (Bryan) Kaidyee, and died 25 April 1743<sup>[42](#)</sup> leaving will, 21 April 1743-16 May 1743.<sup>[43](#)</sup>

Issue: [BOOKER] (by 1)31. RICHARD<sup>5</sup>; 32. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup>; 33. JOHN<sup>5</sup>; 34. FRANCES<sup>5</sup>; 35. REBECCA<sup>5</sup>; 36. MARTHA<sup>5</sup>; 37. Purefoy<sup>5</sup>, left will 10 Sept. 1778-26 Aug. 1779,<sup>[44](#)</sup> married, (bond 5) Dec. 1756,<sup>[45](#)</sup> Stith Hardaway of Amelia County, who left will 8 April 1765-22 Oct. 1767;<sup>[46](#)</sup> 38. (DAUGHTER)<sup>5</sup>.

11. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> MARSHALL (Hannah<sup>4</sup> Hand. Frances<sup>3</sup> Purefoy, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Elizabeth City County, left will 14 Oct. 1734-2 Nov. 1756,<sup>[47](#)</sup> married Elizabeth who survived him.

Issue: [MARSHALL] 39. William<sup>6</sup>, probably died young.

13. GEORGE<sup>5</sup> BOOKER (Hannah<sup>4</sup> Hand, Frances<sup>3</sup> Purefoy, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Gloucester County, born about 1697-99, living 1751. He married(1) Grace Richeson, daughter of Peter and Sarah () Richeson, baptized 11 March 1700/1, and (2), 11 Dec. 1730, Sarah Spann, daughter of Richard Spann, baptized 13 Oct. 1706, died 24 Nov. 1750.<sup>48</sup>

Issue: [BOOKER] (by 1)<sup>49</sup> 40. Richard<sup>6</sup>, left will 18 Jan. 1764-23 Aug. 1764,<sup>50</sup> married Martha Brunskill, who married (2), (bond 5) Sept. 1766,<sup>51</sup> James Taylor; 41. George<sup>6</sup>, born 5 March 1721/2,<sup>52</sup> left will 13 Oct. 1791-22 Dec. 1791,<sup>53</sup> married, (bond 12) Oct. 1745,<sup>54</sup> Sarah Cobbs; 42. Edward<sup>6</sup>, of Amelia County, left will 10 Nov. 1760-25 June 1761,<sup>55</sup> married Hannah Clarke, his half-first cousin, who married (2), (bond 12) May 1762,<sup>56</sup> William Bibb; 43. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, born 2 Jan. 1722/3, married, 22 Dec. 1744, Thomas Mumford, baptized 13 Jan. 1719/20,<sup>57</sup> who resided in King and Queen County and later was justice and sheriff of Amelia County and left will dated 5 March 1785;<sup>58</sup> (by 2)<sup>59</sup> 44. John<sup>6</sup>, born 8 March 1730/1; 45. William<sup>6</sup>, born 5 Dec. 1743, died 12 Oct. 1748; 46. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 27 Feb. 1745/6.

14. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> TABB (Martha<sup>4</sup> Hand, Frances<sup>3</sup> Purefoy, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of "Clay Hill," Amelia County, died 27 Nov. 1769,<sup>60</sup> leaving will 30 April 1769-28 Dec. 1739.<sup>61</sup> He was a partner, with his son John, in the mercantile firm of Rumbold, Walker and Tabb of Liverpool, which operated several stores in Virginia, and was a member of the House of Burgesses, 1748-58, 1761-68.<sup>62</sup> He married (1) Elizabeth Mayo, daughter of Joseph and Ann (Carrington) Mayo,<sup>63</sup> and (2), (bond 27) Sept. 1735,<sup>64</sup> Rebecca Booker, daughter of Col. Edward and Mary () Booker.

Issue: [TABB] (by 2) 48. John<sup>6</sup>, died before 28 July 1798 when administration on his estate was granted to his widow and William B. Giles,<sup>65</sup> burgess from Amelia County, 1772-76, member of the five Revolutionary Conventions, 1775-76, of the House of Delegates, 1782,<sup>66</sup> and of the Committee of Safety, married (1) Elizabeth Marianna Mayo, who died 22 March 1759,<sup>67</sup> and (2), 17 March 1770,<sup>68</sup> Frances Peyton, daughter of Sir John and Frances (Cooke) Peyton, who died 12 April 1828 at "Clay Hill";<sup>69</sup> 49. Mary Marshall<sup>6</sup>, died 14 Oct. 1814, married, 11 April 1758, as

his (2) wife, Robert Boiling of "Bollingbrook," Petersburg, member of the House of Burgesses, 1756-74,<sup>70</sup> born 1730, died 24 Feb. 1775.

16. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> TABB (Martha<sup>4</sup> Hand, Frances<sup>3</sup> Purefoy, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), vestryman of Kingston Parish, married, 30 Sept. 1732, Susannah Gould, born 23 Feb. 1717, died at an advanced age at "Green Valley," Berkeley Co., W.Va.

Issue: [TABB]<sup>71</sup> 50. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 8 July 1733, died 1792, married, 7 Dec, 1755,<sup>72</sup> John Mayo, born about 1732, died 17 June 1786,<sup>73</sup> left will 9 Jan. 1785-9 Feb. 1786,<sup>74</sup> of Cumberland County, member of the House of Burgesses, 1768-71, 1773-76, of the five Virginia conventions, 1774-76, and of the House of Delegates, 1776, from Cumberland County, and, 1780-81, from Chesterfield County;<sup>75</sup> 51. John<sup>6</sup>, born 13 Dec. 1734; 52. Dorothy<sup>6</sup>, born 21 Jan. 1736; 53. Robert<sup>6</sup>, born 23 Jan. 1737, died 11 Sept. 1775, of Berkeley Co., W.Va., married Elizabeth Elliott, who married (2) Capt. James Kearney; 54. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born 19 June 1742; 55. Martha<sup>6</sup>, born 8 March 1744, left will 27 June 1815-20 Jan./11 March 1819,<sup>76</sup> married, 3 Sept. 1761,<sup>77</sup> Joseph Mayo, of Fine Creek, Cumberland County, who left will 6 Nov. 1802-10 March 1803;<sup>78</sup> 56. William<sup>6</sup>, born 9 Nov. 1745, married Joanna Tompkins, who married (2) Kempe P. Elliott of York County and died about 1836; 57. Edward<sup>6</sup>, born 28 Sept. 1748, left will 9 Sept. 1795-11 Jan. 1819,<sup>79</sup> of "Rural Hill," Berkeley Co., W.Va., served in Capt. Hugh Stephenson's company in Revolutionary War; 58. George<sup>6</sup>, born 14 Nov. 1750, died 1 Aug. 1829 at "Green Valley," Berkeley Co., W.Va., left will 23 Aug. 1820-9 Nov. 1829,<sup>80</sup> soldier in the Revolutionary War, Baptist minister, married (1) Anne White and (2), 7 Jan. 1796,<sup>81</sup> Anne Eliason; 59. Frances<sup>6</sup>, born 29 June 1753, married Todd of Gloucester County.

17. JOHN<sup>5</sup> TABB (Martha<sup>4</sup> Hand, Frances<sup>3</sup> Purefoy, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Kingston Parish, died 1743. He married Ann () Allaman, widow of William Allaman (died 1732), who died 1742.

Issue: [TABB]<sup>82</sup> 60. Humphrey Toy<sup>6</sup>, married, 24 Nov. 1756,<sup>83</sup> Mary Peyton; 61. Martha<sup>6</sup>.



21. JOHN<sup>5</sup> KERBY (Frances<sup>4</sup> Lowry, Frances<sup>3</sup> Purefoy, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of York County, born 21 July 1718,<sup>84</sup> left will 22 July 1772-20 June 1774.<sup>85</sup> He was churchwarden of Charles Parish, 1761. He married Mary Sheild, daughter of Robert and Sarah () Sheild, born 2 Jan. 1722/3.

Issue: [KERBY] 62. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born 25 Aug. 1742; 63. John<sup>6</sup>, born 6 April 1744, died 1795, married Elizabeth (Sclater) Wills, born 22 April 1744; 64. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, born 1 May 1746, married Thomas Kerby; 65. Frances<sup>6</sup>, born 10 June 1748, married Joseph Needham; 66. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 2 May 1750, died March 1809.<sup>86</sup> married John Sclater, born 9 Jan. 1747, left will 4 Nov. 1796-19 June 1797,<sup>87</sup> vestryman of Charles Parish, 1777; 67. Robert<sup>6</sup>, born July 1752, died 14 May 1785, left will. 12 May 1785-20 June 1785;<sup>88</sup> 68. Rachel<sup>6</sup>, born 24 Sept. 1754, married (1) 77. *Robert<sup>6</sup> Smith* (see MARTIAU) and (2) Hawkins Reade, who married (2) 141. *Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> (Moss) Pescud* (see CHISMAN); 69. Thomas<sup>6</sup>; 70. Martha<sup>6</sup>, left will 7 March 1781-19 Aug. 1782;<sup>89</sup> 71. Anna<sup>6</sup>, died 1821,<sup>90</sup> married (1) John Wills, born 1 Oct. 1765,<sup>91</sup> left will 19 April 1800-8 Sept. 1803,<sup>92</sup> justice of Warwick County, and (2) Isom Minitree; 72. William<sup>6</sup>, born 13 July 1770.

23. JOHN<sup>5</sup> LOWRY (John<sup>4</sup>, Frances<sup>3</sup> Purefoy, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Elizabeth City County, left will 29 Jan. 1786-17 Feb. 1790.<sup>93</sup> He married Mary [Hollier?].<sup>94</sup>

Issue: [LOWRY]<sup>95</sup> 73. William<sup>6</sup>, born 25 Sept. 1762, died 1808,<sup>96</sup> married Catherine Beverley (Whiting) Stevenson, widow of 84. William<sup>6</sup> Stevenson; 74. Nancy<sup>6</sup>, born 16 Jan. 1765; 75. John<sup>6</sup>, born 20 Jan. 1767, married, 29 Sept. 1791 in Gloucester County, Susanna (Whiting) Cluverius, born Aug. 1773, who as a widow lived in Elizabeth City County and died after 29 June 1855;<sup>97</sup> 76. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, born 8 Feb. 1769; 77. Frances<sup>6</sup>, born 17 Dec. 1770; 78. Robert<sup>6</sup>, born 18 April 1772; 79. Mary Hollier<sup>6</sup>, born 13 Feb. 1774; 80. Jane<sup>6</sup>, born 27 Jan. 1776; 81. Edmond<sup>6</sup>, born 21 Aug. 1779.

24. THOMAS<sup>5</sup> LOWRY (John<sup>4</sup>, Frances<sup>3</sup> Purefoy, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Amelia County, was devised land in Lunenburg County by his father and left will 7 Sept. 1766-27 Feb. 1767.<sup>98</sup> He married, (bond 2) Nov. 1762,<sup>99</sup> Frances Mallory, who married (2), 31 March 1776,<sup>100</sup> 37. *Roger<sup>5</sup> Gregory* (see WEST).

Issue: [LOWRY] 82. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, died before 27 Dec. 1804 when his widow as administratrix rendered an accounting of his estate,<sup>[101](#)</sup> married, 21 Aug. 1796,<sup>[102](#)</sup> Martha Anderson (Craig) Stevenson, widow of 87C. Thomas<sup>6</sup> Stevenson, who married (3), 14 Aug. 1809,<sup>[103](#)</sup> William Stokes<sup>[104](#)</sup> and died after Feb. 1829;<sup>[105](#)</sup> 83. Mary<sup>6</sup>, left will 1 Sept. 1800-12 June 1806,<sup>[106](#)</sup> married, (bond 8) July 1783,<sup>[107](#)</sup> Capt. Thomas Garland of Lunenburg County.

26. FRANCES<sup>5</sup> LOWRY (John<sup>4</sup>, Frances<sup>3</sup> Purefoy, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married William Stevenson of Yorktown, who left will 18 Feb. 1776-15 June 1778.<sup>[108](#)</sup>

Issue: [STEVENSON] 84. William<sup>6</sup>, died Aug. 1783 in Gloucester County,<sup>[109](#)</sup> left will 12 Aug. 1783-20 April 1784,<sup>[110](#)</sup> lieutenant of 1st Continental Artillery, 1777-83,<sup>[111](#)</sup> of Yorktown, married Catherine Beverley Whiting, who married (2) 73. William<sup>6</sup> Lowry; 85. Ann<sup>6</sup>; 86. Sarah<sup>6</sup>, died young; 87. Frances<sup>6</sup>, died 1775;<sup>[112](#)</sup> 87 A. Jane<sup>6</sup>; 87B. John<sup>6</sup>, of Lunenburg County which he represented in the House of Delegates, 1789-90, 1795-96,<sup>[113](#)</sup> vestryman of Cumberland Parish, 1791-93, married, 17 July 1796,<sup>[114](#)</sup> Mary Booker Craig, who married (2), 18 Sept. 1806,<sup>[115](#)</sup> David Greenhill<sup>7</sup> Leigh, son of John and 133. *Elizabeth<sup>6</sup> (Greenhill) Leigh* (see CLAIBORNE); 87C. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, of Lunenburg County, vestryman of Cumberland Parish, 1786-88, left will 14 July 1795-8 Oct. 1794,<sup>[116](#)</sup> married Martha Anderson Craig, who married (2) 82. Thomas<sup>6</sup> Lowry and (3) William Stokes.

27. MARY<sup>5</sup> LOWRY (John<sup>4</sup>, Frances<sup>3</sup> Purefoy, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married (1) Thomas Tabb, son of Col. John and Mary (Sclater) Tabb, who died before 7 Aug. 1759 when administration on his estate was granted to Mary,<sup>[117](#)</sup> and, perhaps, (2) Pascow Turner.<sup>[118](#)</sup>

Issue: [TABB] 88. John<sup>6</sup>.

29. ELIZABETH<sup>5</sup> LOWRY (William<sup>4</sup>, Frances<sup>3</sup> Purefoy, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) probably married, as his (1) wife, Edward Tabb,<sup>[119](#)</sup> who left will 27 Oct. 1770-16 Dec. 1771.<sup>[120](#)</sup>

Issue: [TABB]<sup>[121](#)</sup> 89. Mary<sup>6</sup>, born 6 Oct. 1740, married Moses Turner; 90. John<sup>6</sup>, born 1 Jan. 1741/2, died 19 June 1775, clerk of Mecklenburg

County, 1765-67, member of the Committee of Safety, 1775, married, (bond 1) Oct. 1765,<sup>[122](#)</sup> Mary Mallory, who married (2), (bond 12) April 1779,<sup>[123](#)</sup> Richard Swepson and died Oct. 1783; 91. Elizabeth<sup>6</sup>, born 6 Dec. 1743, died young; 92. Edward<sup>6</sup>, born 4 Nov. 1745, died 18 Nov. 1751.

31. RICHARD<sup>5</sup> BOOKER (Margaret<sup>4</sup> Lowry, Frances<sup>3</sup> Purefoy, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>), of Gloucester County, married,<sup>[124](#)</sup>

Issue: [BOOKER] 93. Richard<sup>6</sup>, under 21 in 1743; 94. Joseph<sup>6</sup>.

32. WILLIAM<sup>5</sup> BOOKER (Margaret<sup>4</sup> Lowry, Frances<sup>3</sup> Purefoy, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas'), of Amelia County, born 11 June 1719, died 17 Feb. 1755,<sup>[125](#)</sup> left will 29 Sept. 1754-26 June 1755.<sup>[126](#)</sup> He married Mary Condon, who was living 7 May 1772 in Lunenburg County when she gave Negroes to her son John<sup>[127](#)</sup> and married (2), (bond 8) Feb. 1774,<sup>[128](#)</sup> 78. William<sup>5</sup> Cary (see TAYLOR-CARY).

Issue: [BOOKER] 95. Richard<sup>6</sup>, of age 1754, left will 4 Nov. 1793-9 Oct. 1794,<sup>[129](#)</sup> resident of Lunenburg County, married, 1760, Frances Patterson; 96. John<sup>6</sup>; 97. William<sup>6</sup>, born 4 Oct. 1745, died 20 Sept. 1837, married, (bond 14) May 1768,<sup>[130](#)</sup> Edith<sup>7</sup> Booker, daughter of 41. George<sup>6</sup> Booker; 98. Lowry<sup>6</sup>, of Amelia, later of Lunenburg and finally of Charlotte County, married, (bond 11) Dec. 1780,<sup>[131](#)</sup> Phebe Cox; 99. Martha<sup>6</sup>, married (1), (bond 4) May 1769,<sup>[132](#)</sup> John Bigger, Jr., ensign of Prince Edward County militia, 1777, who left will 18 March 1782-20 Aug. 1782,<sup>[133](#)</sup> and (2), (bond 4) Sept. 1782,<sup>[134](#)</sup> Charles Hudson and moved to Elbert Co., Ga.; 100. Mary<sup>6</sup>, married 83. Leonard<sup>5</sup> Cheatham (see OSBORNE).

33. JOHN<sup>5</sup> BOOKER (Margaret<sup>4</sup> Lowry, Frances<sup>3</sup> Purefoy, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas') left will 20 July 1795-24 Sept. 1795.<sup>[135](#)</sup> He was a justice, 1769, and sheriff, 1785, of Amelia County. He married, 8 Aug. 1746,<sup>[136](#)</sup> Phebe Worsham.

Issue: [BOOKER]<sup>[137](#)</sup> 101. Richard<sup>6</sup>, born 23 July 1747, died 27 Aug. 1793,<sup>[138](#)</sup> left will 23 Aug. 1793-9 Dec. 1793,<sup>[139](#)</sup> captain, Virginia State Line, married, 14 Nov. 1790,<sup>[140](#)</sup> Margaret McFarland, who married (2), 17 March 1796,<sup>[141](#)</sup> James Scott; 102. Judith<sup>6</sup>, born 24 Nov. 1748; 103. John<sup>6</sup>, born 23 June 1751, died 18 June 1803, of Amelia County, justice, member of the

House of Delegates, 1784-85,<sup>142</sup> married, 19 Jan. 1775, 416. *Elizabeth*<sup>6</sup> *Giles* (see BRANCH).

34. FRANCES<sup>5</sup> BOOKER (Margaret<sup>4</sup> Lowry, Frances<sup>3</sup> Purefoy, Thomas<sup>2</sup>. Thomas') married Warburton and as a widow held 715 acres in James City County, 1768.<sup>143</sup>

Issue: [WARBURTON] 104. Maj. John<sup>6</sup>, died about 1788,<sup>144</sup> of James City County, member of the Committee of Safety, 1774, married (1) and (2), 1784,<sup>145</sup> Betsey Harris, perhaps the Mrs. Elizabeth Warbritain of Hanover County who deposed, 22 June 1843, aged 81, regarding the Revolutionary War service of Thomas Elmore.<sup>146</sup>

35. REBECCA<sup>5</sup> BOOKER (Margaret<sup>4</sup> Lowry, Frances<sup>3</sup> Purefoy, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas') died 16 Feb. 1763.<sup>147</sup> She married John Coulthard, who left will 9 July 1755-17 May 1756.<sup>148</sup>

Issue: [COULTHARD] 105. Richard<sup>6</sup>; 105A. John<sup>6</sup>, born 4 Feb. 1738/9.<sup>149</sup> 36. MARTHA<sup>5</sup> BOOKER (Margaret<sup>4</sup> Lowry, Frances<sup>3</sup> Purefoy, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas') married Barrett.

Issue: [BARRETT] 106. James<sup>6</sup>; 107. Thomas<sup>6</sup>, of Dinwiddie County when given, 23 Feb. 1785, for life 100 acres in Amelia County by his uncle John Booker,<sup>150</sup> died by 1789 when his estate was taxed,<sup>151</sup> married; 107A. Penefee [Purefoy] Booker<sup>6</sup>, married 67. *Thomas Branch*<sup>6</sup> *Willson* (see BRANCH).

38. (DAUGHTER)<sup>5</sup> BOOKER (Margaret<sup>4</sup> Lowry, Frances<sup>3</sup> Purefoy, Thomas<sup>2</sup>, Thomas<sup>1</sup>) married Hoy.

Issue: [HOY] 108. John Booker<sup>6</sup>, of Buckingham County, 1773,<sup>152</sup> named in the will of his aunt Purefoy (Booker) Hardaway, married, (bond 22) Nov. 1773,<sup>153</sup> Maudlin (Bedford) James Mosby, widow of 502. *Francis*<sup>6</sup> *James* (see BRANCH) and 136. *Micajah*<sup>5</sup> *Mosby* (see WOODSON).

---

<sup>1</sup> V VII, pp. 94-101; W(l) VII, pp. 47-50; T XVI, p. 258. This name also appears as Purfrey, Purfry, Perfury, Purifie, Purifoy, Purify, Purifye.

<sup>2</sup> The claim that he was the Thomas Purefoy, son of Humphrey Purefoy (died 1598) of Barwell, Leicestershire, and his wife Alice Faunt, and grandson of Nicholas Purefoy (1497-1570) and his wife Joice Harwick of Caldecote, Warwickshire, is unlikely since a detailed Purefoy pedigree in John Nichols, *The History and Antiquities of the County of Leicester*, IV, pt. 2 (London, 1811), pp. 599-601, shows this Thomas of Barwell, *Jurisperitus*, [i.e., learned in the law] as married to Susan, daughter of Thomas Andrew of Charwelton, Northamptonshire, and with children Humphrey and Mary. This Thomas Purefoy, son and heir of Humphrey Purefoy, one of the residents of Gray's Inn, was admitted to Gray's Inn, 17 Aug. 1594 (Joseph Foster, *The Register of Admissions to Gray's Inn, 1521-1889* [London, 1889], p. 87), when Thomas of Virginia was only about 12 years old. Since a Simon Purefoy is mentioned in connection with Thomas Purefoy's widow in Elizabeth City County, 1639/40, he may be the Thomas Purefoy, younger brother of Simon Purefoy, son of Martin Purefoy (born 24 Oct. 1545) and his wife Anne Rooke and grandson of Simon Purefoy (died 6 May 1570) and his wife Barbara Dixwell, or a member of that branch of the family. One Sir Nicholas Purefoy was a member of the Virginia Company, but his identity is undetermined; he may have been Nicholas, brother of Humphrey Purefoy (died 1598), or Nicholas (born 4 June 1540), eldest brother of Martin Purefoy (born 1545).

<sup>3</sup> Hotten, p. 180.

<sup>4</sup> *MCGC*, pp. 196, 151, 193.

<sup>5</sup> Patent Bk. 1, p. 88.

<sup>6</sup> Leonard, pp. 9, xxi.

<sup>7</sup> Patent Bk. 1, pp. 103, 163. "Drayton" was the name of a property belonging to the extinct Purefoy baronets of Leicestershire. The Pocason River referred to in these patents was the Old Pocason, the present North West branch of Back River.

<sup>8</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 323, 446, 445.

<sup>9</sup> *Ibid.*, pp. 601, 680.

<sup>10</sup> William Hand Browne, ed., *Proceedings of the Council of Maryland, 1667-1687/9* (*Archives of Maryland*, V; Baltimore, 1887), p. 235. The cattle were moved to Kent Island, Aug. 1631, accounting for the

recording of this deposition in connection with William Claiborne's petition to the King, 13 March 1676/7, to recover Kent Island.

<sup>11</sup> Patent Bk. 2, p. 139.

<sup>12</sup> W~~2~~IV, p. 26.

<sup>13</sup> Patent Bk. 3, p. 108. Mrs. Peppett is not identified.

<sup>14</sup> Patent Bk. 3, p. 318; Patent Bk. 4, p. 235 (334); Patent Bk. 5, p. 365 (396). Edward Mihill assigned to him a patent of 600 acres, 5 Dec. 1652, and he in turn assigned the land to Rawleigh Travers, 19 April 1655 (Lancaster Co. Deed Bk. 1666-82, p. 162).

<sup>15</sup> Patent Bk. 4, p. 32 (50). This patent was renewed 29 Oct. 1662.

<sup>16</sup> *MCGC*, pp. 287,416.

<sup>17</sup> There is a possibility that she was connected with Mrs. Temperance Peppett of the 1652 patent.

<sup>18</sup> York Co. Deeds, Orders, Wills &c 4, 1665-72, p. 308.

<sup>19</sup> *MCGC*, p. 416.

<sup>20</sup> Elizabeth City Co. Record Bk. 1689-99, p. 239.

<sup>21</sup> The fact that Frances<sup>3</sup> (Purefoy) Hand Lowry was "one of the daughters and Coeheires" of Thomas<sup>2</sup> Purefoy means that Thomas<sup>2</sup> had no sons, as only then were daughters coheirs. This eliminates as a descendant a Nicholas Purefoy, a Protestant Dissenter, who appeared in Craven Co.,N.C.,in 1742 (*North Carolina Historical and Genealogical Register*, II,p. 198). Nicholas Purefoy has many descendants in North Carolina, Georgia, Alabama and Mississippi.

<sup>22</sup> 10.*Jhon*<sup>4</sup> *Moore*(see MOORE) in his will, 11 Dec. 1715-4 Feb. 1715/6 (Elizabeth City Co. Wills & Deeds 1715-21, p. 17), gave his uncle William Lowry and aunt Rachel Lowry each £5 to buy them mourning, and left his silver hilted sword and belt to his loving cousin John Lowry. It is uncertain from extant records whether John<sup>4</sup> Moore's mother was a sister of William Lowry or of his wife Frances<sup>3</sup> (Purefoy) Hand Lowry, but since Frances had at least one, unidentified, sister, this sister may be Elizabeth, wife of Augustine Moore.

<sup>23</sup> Elizabeth City Co. Deeds, Wills & Orders 1684-99, p. 103. The bond apparently was recorded at court of 18 Feb. 1691/2.

- <sup>24</sup> Elizabeth City Co. Wills & Deeds 1715-21, p. 17.
- <sup>25</sup> Elizabeth City Co. Deeds & Wills 1704-30, pp. 17-19.
- <sup>26</sup> Elizabeth City Co. Deeds & Wills 1715-21, pp. 270-71.
- <sup>27</sup> Elizabeth City Co. Deeds, Wills & Orders 1684-99, p. 117.
- <sup>28</sup> Elizabeth City Co. Record Bk. 1689-99, pp. 87,117,134,186; Order Bk. 1689-99, pp. 9,32.
- <sup>29</sup> Elizabeth City Co. Deeds & Wills 1715-21, pp. 274-77.
- <sup>30</sup> Amelia Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 97.
- <sup>31</sup> Charles Parish Register
- <sup>32</sup> See note 20.
- <sup>33</sup> W(1)XIII,p. 126.
- <sup>34</sup> Charles Parish Register.
- <sup>35</sup> W(1)XIV, pp. 154-58.
- <sup>36</sup> Charles Parish Register.
- <sup>37</sup> Elizabeth City Co. Wills 1701-1904, pp. 169, 182.
- <sup>38</sup> Lunenburg Co. Deed Bk. 11, pp. 45-46.
- <sup>39</sup> W(1) XVI, p. 237. The will of William Lowry, 1724, named daughters-in-law Jane Lowry and Mary Lowry and the will of Elizabeth Nutting, 13 Sept. 1733-15 Sept. 1735 (York Co. Wills & Inventories 18, p. 230), made bequests to grandson William Lowry, to Elizabeth Lowry and to the youngest son of William Lowry and Jane his wife on condition he be christened Thomas Nutting.
- <sup>40</sup> Abingdon Parish Register.
- <sup>41</sup> York Co. Deeds & Bonds 5, 1741-54, pp. 13-14.
- <sup>42</sup> Booker Bible (Oxford, 1762), Virginia State Archives, Acc. 26690.
- <sup>43</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 19,1740-46, pp. 189-90. Martha (Bryan) Kaidyee Lowry left will 5 Nov. 1742-21 Feb. 1742/3 (*ibid.*, pp. 161-63).
- <sup>44</sup> Amelia Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 336; Order Bk. 14, p. 341.
- <sup>45</sup> Kathleen Booth Williams, *Marriages of Amelia County, Virginia, 1733-1815* (n.p., 1961), p. 50.
- <sup>46</sup> Amelia Co. Will Bk. 2X, p. 211.

<sup>47</sup> Elizabeth City Co. Original wills; Order Bk. 1755-60, p. 82.

<sup>48</sup> Abingdon Parish Register.

<sup>49</sup> T XVI, pp. 258-59.

<sup>50</sup> Amelia Co. Will Bk. 2X, p. 71.

<sup>51</sup> Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 105.

<sup>52</sup> Abingdon Parish Register.

<sup>53</sup> Amelia Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 227.

<sup>54</sup> Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 13.

<sup>55</sup> Amelia Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 196.

<sup>56</sup> Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 11.

<sup>57</sup> Abingdon Parish Register.

<sup>58</sup> Amelia Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 333, without probate entry. He was deceased by 25 June 1785 when his executors advertised his estate (*Virginia Gazette, or The American Advertiser*, Richmond, 25 June 1785).

<sup>59</sup> Abingdon Parish Register.

<sup>60</sup> *Virginia Gazette* (Rind), 7 Dec. 1769.

<sup>61</sup> Amelia Co. Will Bk. 2X, p. 309.

<sup>62</sup> Leonard, pp. 81, 83, 86, 91, 94, 97, 99.

<sup>63</sup> Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 8, p. 214.

<sup>64</sup> Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 103.

<sup>65</sup> Amelia Co. Order Bk. 22, p. 167.

<sup>66</sup> Leonard, pp. 102, 105, 109, 112, 114, 117, 119, 122, 145.

<sup>67</sup> Tabb Bible (Oxford, 1764), in Gibson Jefferson McConnaughey, *Miscellaneous Records, Amelia County, Virginia, 1735-1865* (Amelia, Va., 1995), p. 84.

<sup>68</sup> *Ibid.*; *Virginia Gazette*, 22 March 1770. Kingston Parish Register shows marriage of John Tabb to Frances *Bird*, daughter of Sir John Peyton Bird, 17 Feb. 1770.

<sup>69</sup> *Enquirer*, Richmond, 25 April 1828.

<sup>70</sup> Leonard, pp. 89, 91, 94, 97, 100, 105, 109.

<sup>71</sup> W(l)XIII, pp. 270-73.



<sup>72</sup> Kingston Parish Register.

<sup>73</sup> Alexander Brown, *The Descendants in Virginia for Six Generations of Major William Mayo...* (Richmond, 1890), p. 2.

<sup>74</sup> Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 3, p. 554; Order Bk. 7, p. 282.

<sup>75</sup> Leonard, pp. 95, 97, 99, 102, 105, 109, 112, 114, 117, 119, 122, 137.

<sup>76</sup> Powhatan Co. Will Bk. 5, pp. 459-61.

<sup>77</sup> Kingston Parish Register.

<sup>78</sup> Powhatan Co. Will Bk. 2, pp. 197-99.

<sup>79</sup> Berkeley Co., W.Va., Will Bk. 6, pp. 155-56.

<sup>80</sup> Berkeley Co., W.Va., Will Bk. 10, pp. 14-15.

<sup>81</sup> Guy L. Keesecker, *Marriage Records of Berkeley County, Virginia... 1781-1854* (Baltimore, 1983), p. 227.

<sup>82</sup> W(l)XIII, p. 276.

<sup>83</sup> Kingston Parish Register.

<sup>84</sup> Charles Parish Register.

<sup>85</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 20, p. 229.

<sup>86</sup> Southall Papers, folder 97, Earl Gregg Swem Library, College of William and Mary.

<sup>87</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 23, 1783-1811, pp. 481-82.

<sup>88</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 21, pp. 83-84.

<sup>89</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 22, pp. 530-31.

<sup>90</sup> York Co. Chancery papers, 1821-006, petition, 21 Nov. 1821, that Robert Kirby's sister Ann died after 1 March. Note, however, that the 77½ acres charged to Isom Minitree as his wife's dower, 1811, was again charged to John Wills' estate in 1816 (Warwick Co. Land tax books, 1811, 1816).

<sup>91</sup> Charles Parish Register.

<sup>92</sup> William Armstrong Crozier, *Williamsburg Wills (Virginia County Records, HI; New York, 1906)*, p. 60.

<sup>93</sup> Elizabeth City Co. Deeds & Wills 1787-1800, p. 88.

<sup>94</sup> Elizabeth City Co. Original will of Mary Tabb, 27 Jan. 1783-25 Dec. 1783. She was probably daughter of her (1) marriage to Capt. Simon Hollier.

<sup>95</sup> Bible, in W(l) XVIII, pp. 234-35.

<sup>96</sup> John McGill, *The Beverley Family of Virginia* (Columbia, S.C., 1956), p. 29.

<sup>97</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, Gibson Cluverius, Susan Lowry former widow, W.8061, National Archives.

<sup>98</sup> Amelia Co. Will Bk. 2X, p. 170.

<sup>99</sup> Emma R. Matheny and Helen K. Yates, *Marriages of Lunenburg County, Virginia, 1746-1853* (Richmond, 1967), p. 78.

<sup>100</sup> Gregory Bible, in V XXVI, pp. 84-85, and Clayton Torrence, *Winston of Virginia* (Richmond, 1927), pp. 264-65; Lunenburg Co. Deed Bk. 12, pp. 509-13, marriage contract, 29 March.

<sup>101</sup> Lunenburg Co. Will Bk. 7, p. 3.

<sup>102</sup> The Rev. John Cameron's Register.

<sup>103</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>104</sup> *The Magazine of Virginia Genealogy*, XXXVIII, pp. 187-95.

<sup>105</sup> Lunenburg Co. Deed Bk. 28, pp. 276-77.

<sup>106</sup> Lunenburg Co. Will Bk. 6, p. 151.

<sup>107</sup> Katherine B. Elliott, *Marriage Records, 1765-1810, Mecklenburg County, Virginia* (South Hill, Va., 1963), p. 49.

<sup>108</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 22, pp. 593-95.

<sup>109</sup> Scrip Act 1852, William Stevenson, file 1616, National Archives.

<sup>110</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 23, pp. 42-43.

<sup>111</sup> V XV, p. 99.

<sup>112</sup> *Virginia Gazette*, 30 Dec. 1775.

<sup>113</sup> Leonard, pp. 176, 180, 200, 204.

<sup>114</sup> The Rev. John Cameron's Register.

<sup>115</sup> *Ibid.*

<sup>116</sup> Lunenburg Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 109b.

<sup>117</sup> Elizabeth City Co. Order Bk. 1758-64, p. 237.

<sup>118</sup> He received one-fourth of the estate of John<sup>4</sup> Lowry.

<sup>119</sup> W(l) XXVI, p. 202, memorandum, 1819, of Edward Lowry Tabb stating that his grandfather Edward Tabb (died about 1771) married (1) Elizabeth Lowry, daughter of John Lowry of Elizabeth City, and (2), and had two children John and Mary. Although John Lowry had a grandson John Tabb, the 1768 division of John Lowry's estate into four equal shares, one going to Pascow Turner, indicates that Turner was then the husband of John's daughter. No heirs of Elizabeth, wife of Edward Tabb, who was then dead, shared in John Lowry's estate. It appears that Edward Lowry Tabb erred as to the given name of his greatgrandfather Lowry.

<sup>120</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 20, pp. 47-48.

<sup>121</sup> Charles Parish Register.

<sup>122</sup> Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 103.

<sup>123</sup> Elliott, *op. cit.*, p. 118.

<sup>124</sup> Can she be Mrs. Mary Booker of Gloucester County who died in her 68th year {*Virginia Gazette* [Purdie], 28 July 1774)?

<sup>125</sup> Booker Bible, Virginia State Archives, Acc.26690; Gibson Jefferson McConnaughey, *Miscellaneous Records, Amelia County, Virginia, 1735-1865* (Amelia, Va., 1995), pp. 84-85.

<sup>126</sup> Amelia Co. Will Bk. 1, p. 115.

<sup>127</sup> Lunenburg Co. Deed Bk. 12, p. 141.

<sup>128</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Prince Edward County, Virginia, 1754-1810* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1950), p. 15.

<sup>129</sup> Lunenburg Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 61b.

<sup>130</sup> Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 14.

<sup>131</sup> Elliott, *op. cit.*, p. 17.

<sup>132</sup> Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 11.

<sup>133</sup> Prince Edward Co. Will Bk. 2, p. 293.

<sup>134</sup> Knorr, *op. cit.*, p. 39.

<sup>135</sup> Amelia Co. Will Bk. 5, p. 212.

<sup>136</sup> Booker Bible, *loc. cit.*; Williams, *op. cit.*, p. 13, bond 24 June with Judith Booker, widow of his uncle Col. Edward Booker, giving consent.

<sup>137</sup> Booker Bible, *loc. cit.*

<sup>138</sup> Margie G. Brown, *Genealogical Abstracts, Revolutionary War Veterans, Scrip Act 1852* (Oakton, Va., 1990), p. 42.

<sup>139</sup> Chesterfield Co. Will Bk. 4, p. 428; Order Bk. 10, p. 193.

<sup>140</sup> Catherine Lindsay Knorr, *Marriage Bonds and Ministers' Returns of Chesterfield County, Virginia, 1771-1815* (Pine Bluff, Ark., 1958), p. 18.

<sup>141</sup> *Ibid.*, p. 107.

<sup>142</sup> Leonard, p. 153.

<sup>143</sup> *The Virginia Genealogist*, I, p. 70.

<sup>144</sup> James City Co. Personal property tax list, 1789, estate taxed.

<sup>145</sup> *Virginia Gazette and American Advertiser*, 26 June 1784.

<sup>146</sup> Revolutionary War pension application, Thomas Elmore, widow Patsey, W.7O95.

<sup>147</sup> Booker Bible, *loc. cit.*

<sup>148</sup> York Co. Wills & Inventories 20, p. 396.

<sup>149</sup> Bruton Parish Register.

<sup>150</sup> Amelia Co. Deed Bk. 17, p. 138.

<sup>151</sup> Dinwiddie Co. Land tax book, 1789.

<sup>152</sup> Buckingham Co. Tithable list, 1772.

<sup>153</sup> Katherine B. Elliott, *Marriage Records, 1749-1840, Cumberland County, Virginia* (South Hill, Va., 1969), p. 70.

## [Index](#)

In this index variant spellings of some given names, such as Ann/Anne, Phebe/Phoebe, or Susanna/Susannah, have been grouped together.

Abbeville Co., S.C.

Abbott, Ann (—)

Ann (Stran)

George

James Justice

Polly

Richard

Samuel

Sarah (Custis) Justice

Thomas

Walter

Abdeel, Hancock Jacob

Aberford, Yorks., Eng.

Abernathy, Mary

*Abigail* (ship)

“Abingdon,” Anne Arundel Co., Md.

Abingdon Parish, Gloucester Co., Va.

Abington, Anne

John

Mary (Hutchison)

William

Accakeek Iron Furnace, Stafford Co., Va.

Accomack [Accawmake] Co., Va.

Accor, Patience (Nock)

Acrill, Susanna

Adair, Elizabeth

Adair Co., Ky.

Adams, Ann

Archibald

John

Leah (Gillis)

Margaret (Winston)

Mary (Rawlings)

Adams, Nancy (Sturdivant)

Peggy

Thomas

William

Adams Co., Miss.

Addison, Elizabeth (Graves)

Jane O. (Coward)

John

Kendall

Palmer (Rogers)

Sarah (Dowty)

Thomas

Adkins, Drury

Susannah (Price)

Adlum, Mary

Aiken [Akin], Anne (Dickett) Beasley

Arthur

James

Martha (Wilson)

Akehurst, Daniel

FeliaChristi  
Mary (Noy)  
Akin, Mary  
Sally  
Albany, N.Y.  
Albemarle Barracks  
Albemarle Co., N.C.  
Albemarle Co., Va.  
Albemarle Parish, Sussex Co., Va.  
Albertson, Phinehas  
Rebecca (White) Martin  
Albertus, Mary  
Alciston, Sussex, Eng.  
Alcock, Elizabeth (Gregory) Willis Thornton Walker  
Weston  
Alday, Martha (Giles)  
Alder, Elizabeth  
Alensworth, Ann  
Alexander, Alice  
Ann  
Anne Fowke  
Catherine (Foote)  
Eleanor Brent Ludwell (Lee)  
Eliza (McLean)  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth Ashton (Alexander)  
Elizabeth (Harrison)  
Elizabeth Henry (Alexander)  
Frances  
Frances B. (Harrison)  
Gerard

Helen (Brown)  
James W.  
Jane  
Jane Alexander (Ashton)  
Jane (Willis)  
John  
John Stuart  
Joseph  
Langhorne  
Lawrence Gibbons  
Lucy  
Lucy (Brockenbrough)  
Lucy (Taliaferro)  
Lucy (Thornton)  
Mary  
Mary Jane (Carr) Rose  
Mary Stuart  
Nancy (Bouldin)  
Philip  
Philip Thornton  
Robert  
Sarah  
Sarah F. ( )  
Sarah (Hooe)  
Sigismunda Mary (Massey)  
Stuart  
William  
William Sigismunda  
William Thornton  
Alexandria, Va.  
Alibone, Mary



All Hallows Parish, Worcester Co., Md.

All Hallows the Great, London, Eng.

All Saints Church, Frederick, Md.

All Saints Parish, Calvert Co., Md.

Allaman, Ann (\_\_\_)

William

Allard, Thomas

Allason, Anne (Hooe)

Mary Seymour Hall

William

Alleghany Co., Md.

Allegheny Co., Pa.

Allen, Ann

Ann (Kendall) Custis Custis

Arthur

Edmund

Eleanor

James

Julius

Margaret Elizabeth

Margaret (Smith)

Mary (Hunt)

Nancy

Nathaniel

Polly (Granbery)

Sarah

Suckey (\_\_\_)

Susannah Williamson

William

Allensworth, John T.

Msartha (Slaughter) Hord Wims

Allerton, Anne (Steptoe)

Willoughby

Allnutt, Eleanor (Dawson)

James

Lawrence

Verlinda Hawkins (Dawson)

Alltham, James

Mary (Mathew) Langton Judd

Alsobrooke, Agnes (—)

Elizabeth (—)

Joan (Howell)

Alsobrooke, John

Mary (—)

Mary (Ironmonger)

Rachel (Doles)

Samuel

Sarah (—)

Thomas

Alston, Elizabeth (Wright)

Euphan (Wilson)

Euphan Wilson

Henry

Joseph John

Martha (Kearney)

Mary

Mary (Jeffreys)

Nathaniel

Sarah (Hill)

Willis

*To Althea from Prison*

Alverstoke Parish, Hampshire, Eng.

Alvis [Alves], Alice (\_\_\_) Harris

David

George

Mary (Cawthon)

Ambler, Richard

Amelia Co., Va.

Amelia Old C.H., Va.

*America* (ship)

American Philosophical Society

Amherst Co., Va.

Amiens, France

Ammon, Anna

*Anacrion* (ship)

Anderson, Abiah

Ann

Charles

Comfort

Edward

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (\_\_\_)

Anderson, Elizabeth (Ligon)

George

Hannah (Tyler)

Harriet Rebecca

Henry

James

Jane (Tucker)

John

John Burbidge

Louisa (Price)

Lucy (Stokes)

Marion  
Martha ( )  
Martha (Tompkins)  
Mary  
Mary (Bell)  
Mary (Ligon)  
Matthew  
Meliora (Ogle)  
Mourning  
Nelson  
Oliver  
Priscilla (Briscoe)  
Rachel  
Rebecca (Lloyd)  
Rebecca Maria Harriet  
Richard  
Sarah  
Sarah (Pate)  
William  
Anderson's Meeting House, Cumberland Co.  
Va.  
Andrew, Susan  
Thomas  
Andrew, Low & Co.  
Andrews, Dorothea (Robins) Evelyn  
Elizabeth (Conner) Verling  
Isaac  
John  
Juliet J. (Scarborough) Parker  
Nathaniel  
Rebecca

Susanna  
William  
Winney (Smith)  
Andros, Edmund  
Angel, Jacob  
Julianna (Hammond)  
Angelo (Negro)  
Annapolis, Md.  
Anne Arundel Co., Md.  
Anson Co., N.C.  
Anthony, Ann (Couch)  
Charlotte  
Christopher  
Elizabeth (Clarke)  
Jordan  
Joseph  
Hannah  
Mary (Jordan)  
Penelope  
Rachel  
Samuel  
Sarah  
Antrim Parish, Halifax Co., Va.  
Applewhaite, Amy  
Ann ( )  
Henry  
John  
Martha (Green) Montgomery  
Thomas  
Appomattox Co., Va.  
Appomattox [Apamatucke] River

ap Thomas, William  
Archer, Dinah (Godfrey) Belgrove  
Edward  
Gabriel  
Hannah (Grendon) Jennings Bird Duke  
William  
Archer's Hope, James City Co., Va.  
Archer's Hope Creek  
Argall, Samuel  
Arkansas  
Constitutional Convention  
Armistead, Dorothy (Clack) Reade  
Dorothy Reade  
Elizabeth (Buckner)  
Elizabeth (Moseley)  
Francis  
George  
Lucy  
Lucy (Reade)  
Susannah Hutchings (Travis)  
William  
Armitrader [Armitrading], Abigail (Bradford)  
Alice ( )  
Ann  
Archibald  
Arthur  
Christian (Granger)  
Comfort  
Comfort ( )  
Elizabeth (Chance)  
Euphamy

Henry  
Israel  
John  
Littleton  
Polly (—)  
Richard  
Rose  
Rose(Kellam)  
Roxe  
Sabra  
Sinah  
William See also Trader  
Armstrong, Elizabeth  
Arnold, Benjamin  
David  
Lewis H.  
Maria (Throckmorton)  
Mary Ann (Higginbotham) Franklin  
Patience (Harris)  
Rhoda  
Arlington, Ann  
John  
Nancy  
Arrowhattocks [Arowttox, Harryhattock]  
Henrico Co., Va.  
Arrundell, Elizabeth (—)  
John  
Margaret  
Richard  
“Arthur and Betty,” Dorchester Co., Md.  
Asdell [Estell], Ann

Ashby, Edward

Frances(—)

James

Lettice (Granger) Cripps

Mary (Johnson) Parramore

Mary (Tebbs)

Matilda (Hack) Custic

Rachel

Solomon

Washbourne

William

Ashley, Ann

Elizabeth (Ashley) Langley

Elizabeth (Thelaball) Godfrey

James

John

Joyce

Lemuel

Lucy

Mary

Mary (—) Thelaball

William

“Ashley Bluff,” Berkeley Co., S.C.

Ashley River (S.C.)

Ashton, Charles

Henry

Henry Alexander

Jane (Alexander)

Jane Alexander

Mary (Dent)

Mary (Watts)



Sarah  
Sarah Keene  
Askham, Maria  
Asquith, \_\_  
Assateague Creek, Somerset Co., Md.  
*Assurance* (ship)  
Aston, Delphia P.  
Walter  
Athey, Benjamin  
Jeaney (Dillard) Cheatham  
Malachi  
Margaret (Rudd)  
Sally (Montague)  
William  
Atkinson, Agnes (Poythress)  
Anne  
Ann (Pleasants)  
Comfort (\_\_\_\_)  
Dorothy  
James  
Jane  
John  
Martha (Stephenson) Clary  
Mary  
Mary Tabb (Mayo)  
Mildred (Lupo) Mallicote  
Robert  
Roger  
Sallie Cary (Nelson)  
Sarah (Spotswood)  
Thomas

Attapakas District, La.

Atwood, Elizabeth Ligon

James

John

Mary

Sarah (Ligon)

William

Auborne, Wilts., Eng.

“Auburn,” Loudoun Co., Va.

Aucher, Anne

Anthony

Elizabeth

John

“Audley,” Clarke Co., Va.

Augusta, Ga.

Augusta Co., Va.

Avery, \_\_

Anna (Cocke)

Anne (Knott)

Esther (Cable) Preeson

Avery, Isaac

John

Margaret (Stringer)

Mary (West)

William

Axstell, Elizabeth (\_\_)

William

Aycock, Agnes

James

Mary (—)

Rebecca (Pace) Bradford

Richard  
Sely (\_\_\_\_)  
William  
Winifred [Winneford]  
Aylesbury, Bucks., Eng.  
Aylescomb, Devon, Eng.  
Aylett, Ann  
Elizabeth (Smith)  
Martha (Dandridge)  
Philip  
Ayton, Ann (Gaither)  
Anne (Howard)  
Beall  
Deborah  
Eleanor (Redman)  
Henry  
Jane  
Samuel

Bachecrick, Denbigh, Wales  
“Bachelor's Bank,” Henrico Co., Va.  
“Bachelor's Rest,” St. Mary's Co., Md.  
Back River, York Co., Va.  
Backus, (Mrs.)\_\_\_\_  
Bacon, Dorothy  
Drury Allen  
Elizabeth (Jones) Jones  
Elizabeth (Kingsmill) Tayloe  
George  
Margaret (\_\_\_\_)  
Nathaniel

Bacon's Rebellion

Badger, Sally (Dixon)

Thomas Wyatt

Badgett, Elizabeth (\_\_\_) Boardman

Thomas

Bagby, Ann (Short) Stokes Montague

Bennett M.

Betsy

Daniel P.

Delphia P. (Aston)

Elizabeth (\_\_\_)

George

James

Martha (Price)

Mary (Cosby)

Polly

Rebecca (Bagby)

Bagley, Mary

Bahama Islands

Bailey, Edward

Elizabeth

Esther

Mary (\_\_\_) Hancock

Phoebe (Hancock)

Sarah

Sarah (Scott)

Tabitha (\_\_\_)

Thomas

William See also Baley. Bayley, Bayly

Baily, Henry

Biard, John

Margaret (—)  
Baker, Ann (Ellett)  
Barbara  
Daniel  
Dorothy (Harris)  
Elizabeth (Cobbs)  
Fannie  
Grace  
John  
Katherine (Offiey)  
Mary (Quincy)  
Richard  
Thomas  
Baker's Neck, Warwick Co., Va.  
Baldwin, Henry  
James  
John  
Jonathan  
Lydia  
Mary (Taylor) Kendall  
Sally (Rawlings)  
Sarah (Bell)  
Sarah (Hall) Rawlings  
William See also Bauldwin  
Bale, Sarah (Gibson)  
Thomas  
Bales, Elizabeth (Sturdivant)  
John  
Baley, Sisley [Cicely] (—)  
Temperance See also Bailey, Bayley, Bayly  
Ball, Agatha (Conway)

Alice  
Ann  
Ann (Hull)  
Ann Priscilla (Edwards)  
Anna (Taylor)  
Burgess  
David  
Edward P.  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth H. (Crowder)  
Elizabeth Porteus (Ball)  
Eve  
Frances (Washington)  
Frederick  
George  
Grace (Waddy)  
Hannah  
Hannah (Haynie)  
James  
Jane (Hampton) Vernon  
Janetta (Davis)  
Jesse  
Joseph  
Judith  
Louisa (Edwards)  
Martha  
Ball, Martha T.  
Martha (Taylor)  
Mary  
Mary Ball (Taylor)  
Mary (Chichester)

Mary F.  
Mary Kendall (Lee)  
Mary (Smith)  
Mildred  
Mildred (Downman)  
Mildred (Smith)  
Nancy Opie  
Richard  
Sarah  
Sarah Eustace (Gaskins) McAdam  
Sarah (Lattlemore)  
Sarah (Young)  
Sinah  
Thomas  
Thomas P.  
William  
Ballard, Anne (Newton)  
Catherine  
Isabel (Montague)  
James  
Nancy Nugent  
Robert  
Ballentine, Hannah  
Balliol College, Oxford University  
Baltimore, Cornelius Calvert, 2nd Lord  
Baltimore, Md.  
Baltimore Co., Md.  
Baltimore Ironworks Company  
Bangor, Me.  
Banister, Fanny  
Bank of Maryland

Bank of the United States

Bank of Washington (D.C.)

Banks, Charles

Sarah Ann

Bants, Jemima

Baptist, Ann (—)

Edward

Elizabeth

Margaret F.

Margaret (Harwood) Whitaker

Rachel

William Harwood

Barbados

Barbee, Elizabeth (Moseley) Armistead

George

Barber, Lydia

Barbour, Ambrose

Elizabeth Branch (Hopkins)

Elizabeth (Strode)

Frances

Frances (Throckmorton)

Gabriel

James

Lucy (Taylor)

Lucy Todd Read

Mary

Mary (Moore)

Mary (Taylor)

Mordecai

Philip

Richard



Sally (Haskell) Byrne  
Sarah  
Sarah (Todd)  
Thomas  
Bardstown, Ky.  
Barham, Anne  
    Anthony  
    Charles  
    Elizabeth  
    Elizabeth (Pierce)  
    Lewis  
    Lucy (Holt)  
    Rebecca  
    Rebecca (Pate)  
    Sarah (Wills) Harwood  
    Thomas  
    William  
Barker, William  
Barkley, Edward  
    Jane  
    Jane(\_)  
Barlow, Anne (Hunter)  
    Hannah (Gray)  
    Henry  
    John  
Barne, Ann  
Barnes, Anne (Osborne)  
    Bethia (Stone)  
    Elizabeth  
    Francis  
    Henrietta

Henry  
Lancelott  
Mary  
Mary (Jones)  
Mary (Newsom)  
Rachel (Croshaw) Graves  
Richard  
Sarah  
Theodocia  
Thomas  
Verlinda  
“Bamesfield,” Stafford [King George] Co., Va.  
Barnett, Leah (\_\_\_)  
    Sarah (Graves)  
    Thomas  
Barnwell Co. [Dist.], S.C.  
Barr, Maria  
    Mary  
Barraud, Ann Blaws (Hansford)  
    Philip  
Barren Co., Ky.  
Barret, Anne [Amie] (Lee)  
    Elizabeth (Lewis)  
    Robert  
    William  
Barrett, Elizabeth (Newsom)  
    James  
    Lucy  
    Martha (Booker)  
    Nancy (Yerby)  
    Penefee [Purefoy] Booker

Barrett, Susanna

Thomas

William

Barrow, Anne

Bartholomew

Bennett

Jane

John

Martha (Hill)

Mary

Mary (Haynes)

Olivia (Ruffin)

Pheraby (Hilliard)

Robert

Ruffin

Sarah

William

Bartee, Isaac

James

Josie (Langley)

Margaret [Peggy]

Peggy (Mason)

Samuel

Sarah (Gamewell)

Signa (Langley)

“Barter Hill,” Cumberland Co., Va.

Bartlett, Ann

Esther

Isabel

Martha

William

Barton, Anne

Elizabeth

John

Ruth (Gorsuch)

Barwell, Leics., Eng.

Bashaw, Elizabeth

Frances

Frances (Taylor)

James

Peter

Bass, Agnes (\_\_\_) Alsobrooke

Arthur

Mary

Basses Swamp, Wayne Co., N.C.

Bassett, Elizabeth

Mary

Thomas

Basye, Alexander

Catherine

Edmond

Elisha [Elesha]

Elisher (Taylor)

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (\_\_\_)

Elizabeth (Bashaw)

Elizabeth (Taylor)

Elizamond [Elisamond]

Frances (Bashaw)

Hannah

Hannah (Taylor)

Isaac

James  
Jean  
Jeremiah  
Jesse  
John  
Joseph  
Josiah  
Josias  
Judith  
Julilia  
Karenhappuck (\_\_\_)  
Leanna  
Lylia (\_\_\_)  
Martha (\_\_\_)  
Mary  
Mary (\_\_\_)  
Mary Ann  
Nancy  
Nancy (McClanahan)  
Nancy (Taylor)  
Provey (Dorsey)  
Rebecca (\_\_\_)  
Rebecka  
Richard  
Salley  
Sally (Pope)  
Sarah (Sinclair)  
Susannah  
Basye, Thomas  
William  
Winifred

Winifred (Taylor)  
Batcheldor, Ann  
Batchelor's Hope Creek, Warwick Co., Va.  
Bates, Anna [Nancy]  
Benjamin  
Caroline Matilda  
Caroline Matilda (Woodson)  
Charles Fleming  
Edward  
Elisha  
Elizabeth ( )  
Elizabeth (Harrison)  
Elizabeth (Moore)  
Elizabeth Whitehill (Moore)  
Fleming  
Frederick  
Hannah  
Hannah (Green)  
Henrietta Maria (Pleasants)  
James  
James Woodson  
Julia Davenport (Coalter)  
Margaret Maria  
Martha  
Mary  
Mary Heath (Miller)  
Mary (Moss)  
Nancy Opie (Ball)  
Richard C.  
Sarah  
Sarah (Jordan)

Sarah Jordan (Harrison)  
Sarah (Robinson) Jordan  
Susanna Fleming  
Susanna W.  
Tacy (Crew)  
Tarleton  
Thomas Fleming  
Unity (Crew)  
Batesville, Ark.  
Bath, Eng.  
Bath Co., Ky.  
Bath Parish, Dinwiddie Co., Va.  
Batson, Nathaniel  
Battaile, Sarah Ryng  
Battaley, Ann  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Herndon)  
Elizabeth (Mathews) Taliaferro  
Frances  
John  
Margaret (\_\_\_)  
Moseley  
Samuel  
Batte, Amy  
Elizabeth  
Martha  
Sarah  
Battee, John  
Lucy (Harwood)  
Batter, Barbara (Weld) Hide  
Daniel

Edmund  
Elizabeth  
Hannah (\_\_\_) Higginson  
Martha (Pickman)  
Mary  
Mary(Gookin)  
Sarah  
Sarah (Hunlock)  
Batts, Henry  
Baugh, Amasa  
Betsy  
Patience Pleasants (Cheatham)  
William  
Baulding [Baldwin], Sarah  
Bauldwin, William See also Baldwin  
“Bay View,” Northumberland Co., Va.  
Bayley, John Moore  
Mary(Dorsey)  
Nicholas  
Sam  
Samuel See also Bailey  
Baley, Bayly Baylor, John George Wyt  
Baylor, Lucy Todd Read (Barbour)  
Bayly, Ann (Drummond) Justice  
Arthur  
Catherine  
Edmund  
Esther Burton (Parramore)  
James W.  
Jane O. (Coward) Addison  
John



John H.  
Lewis  
Margaret Ker  
Margaret Pettit (Cropper)  
Mary  
Rachel (Upshur)  
Richard  
Sarah Downing (Upshur)  
Thomas  
Thomas Monteagle  
Bayne, Alexander  
Alexander Craford  
Eleanor  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Conner)  
John  
Martain  
Mary Susan  
Sarah (Southerlin)  
Baynes, Mary Fell  
Bazil, Rose  
Beach, Molly  
Beadel [Bedel], Drucilla [Priscilla] (Osborne)  
Frances (Osborne)  
Thomas  
Beal, Honour  
Beale, Alice (\_\_\_)  
Charles  
Eleanor (Bayne) Stone Tears  
John  
Mary (Fauntleroy)

Richard  
Sinah (Ball)  
Thomas  
Beall, Maj.\_\_\_\_  
Beall, Alexander  
Ann  
Basil  
Basil Musgrove  
Cassandra  
Charity  
Drucilla  
Eleanor (Beall)  
Eleanor (?Prather)  
Elishaba  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Brooke)  
Elizabeth (Fendall)  
Esther  
Everline (Offutt)  
Hepsibah  
Hester  
Horatio  
James  
James Alexander  
Jeremiah  
Jerusha  
John  
John Fendall  
Joseph  
Joshua  
Josiah

Josias  
Margaret  
Margaret (Ramsey)  
Martha  
Mary  
Mary Ann (Edmondson)  
Mary (Wilkinson)  
Millicent (Bradley)  
Nathaniel  
Rachel  
Rebecca  
Robert  
Roger  
Ruth (Scott)  
Sarah  
Sarah (Pearce)  
Susannah (Freeman)  
Zephaniah  
Bean, Lydia(\_\_)  
“Bear Spring,” Hanover Co., Va.  
Beard, Richard  
Ruth  
Beaserman, Sarah (Gorsuch)  
Thomas  
Beasley, Anna  
Anne (Dockett)  
Archibald  
Benjamin  
Betsey  
Daniel  
Martha (Cheatham)

Obedience  
Obedience (Cheatham)  
Obedience Thomas  
Peter  
Rachel Odell (Prather)  
Samuel  
Stephen  
Susanna  
Tabitha  
Tabitha (Cheatham)  
Thomas  
Beaufort, S.C.  
Beaufort Co., N.C.  
Beaufort Co., S.C.  
Beauvoir, co. Cork, Ireland  
Beaver Co., Pa.  
Beaver Dams, Elizabeth City Co., Va.  
Beaverdam, Va.  
Beavers, Sarah  
Beckford, Frances Love  
Beckham, Elizabeth  
Beddingfield, Elizabeth  
Fanny  
“Beddingfield Hall,” Brunswick Co., Va.  
Beddo, Paulina  
Bedell, Martha  
Bedford, Ann  
Ann (Robertson)  
Archibald  
Benjamin  
Dicey Matilda

Drusilla (—)  
Bedford, Elizabeth  
Frances Watson (Pearson)  
John  
Letitia (Clay)  
Littleberry  
Martha  
Martha (—)  
Martha (Clay)  
Mary  
Mary Ann (Marshall)  
Mary Ligon (Coleman)  
Maudlin  
Stephen  
Susannah  
Tabitha (Clay)  
Thomas  
Bedford Co., Tenn.  
Bedford Co., Va.  
Bedon, Martha (Whitemarsh) Fuller  
Richard  
Beech, George  
Isabella [Sibella] (—) Felgate  
“Beechwood Hall,” Cocke Co., Tenn.  
“Beggar's Bush,” Prince George Co., Va.  
“Belair,” Prince George's Co., Md.  
Belches, Margaret  
Belgrove, Benjamin  
Dinah (Godfrey)  
Bell, Amy  
Ann

Ann (Bennett)  
Anne (Champion)  
Ann (Holt)  
Balaam  
Benjamin  
Burwell  
Charles  
Cornelius  
Edmund  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Hull)  
Elizabeth (Mears)  
Esther (Warren) Scott  
Faith ( )  
Bell, George  
Hannah  
Hannah ( )  
Isaac  
James  
Jesse  
John  
Joseph  
Keziah (Parramore)  
Lucretia  
Lucy  
Margaret ( )  
Marmaduke  
Martha  
Martha (Thompson) Warren  
Martha (Tucker)  
Mary

Mary ( )  
Mary Ann (Walker)  
Mary (Studson)  
Mary (Tatum)  
Micajah  
Mildred ( )  
Mildred (Robinson)  
Nancy  
Nancy (Richardson)  
Phebe (Stokes)  
Polly (Hanby)  
Rebecca  
Richard  
Robert  
Sally (Tylor)  
Sarah  
Sarah ( )  
Sarah (Smith)  
Susan Clayton (Slaughter)  
Sylvia (Price)  
Thomas  
Tinney (Chance)  
William  
“Bell-Mead,” Powhatan Co., Va.  
Bellamy, Mary (Clinch)  
William  
“Belle Isle,” King George Co., Va.  
“Belle Vue,” Washington Co., Md.  
“Bellevetta,” Nelson Co., Va.  
“Belleville,” Goochland Co., Va.  
“Belleville,” Richmond Co., Va.

Bell's Tavern, Barren Co., Ky.  
“Belmont,” Goochland Co., Va.  
BelmontCo., Ohio  
“Belmount,” Stafford Co., Va.  
Belson, Edmund  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth ( )  
Mary  
Belt, Anne  
Ann (Sprigg)  
Anna  
Charles  
Edward  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth Lawson (Bowie)  
Elizabeth Smith (Waters)  
Esther (Powell)  
Fielding [Fielder]  
George  
Jeremiah  
John Sprigg  
Joseph  
Margery  
Margery (Wight) Sprigg  
Mary  
Mary (Sprigg)  
Rachel  
Rachel (Griffith)  
Rebecca (Beall)  
Richard  
Thomas



Thomas Sprigg  
Tobias  
William  
Benbow, Edward  
Elizabeth (Newton) Faulconer  
Bender (Miss)\_\_\_\_  
Bennet, Martha (Hancock)  
Bennett, Alice (\_\_) Pierce  
Ann  
Anne (\_  
Benjamin  
Bennett, Brambley  
Bridget  
Charles  
Edmund  
Elisha  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Beckham)  
Elizabeth (Duggar)  
Elizabeth (Pierce) Barham  
Frances  
Frankey  
Grace (\_\_)  
Henrietta Maria (Neale)  
James  
Jane  
Jesse  
John  
Joseph  
Lucy  
Martha

Mary  
Mary ( )  
Mary (Crook)  
Mary (Edwards)  
Mary (Hardy)  
Mary (Rogers)  
Mary Mason (Wright)  
Mary (Warfield)  
Mildred ( )  
Nathaniel  
Priscilla  
Rebecca (Bennett)  
Reuben  
Richard  
Samuel  
Sarah  
Sarah ( )  
Sarah Elizabeth (Wall)  
Sarah ( ) Lewis  
Sarah (Welch)  
Silvester  
Susanna  
Thomas  
William  
Bennett-Claiborne commission  
“Bennett's Point,” Queen Anne's Co., Md.  
“Bennett's Regulation,” Queen Anne's Co.Md.  
Benthall, Peggy (Dowty)  
Bentley, Elizabeth (Knott)  
Harriet (Sprigg)  
John

Berger, Lucy

Mildred

Berier, Mary

Berkeley, Edmund

Mary (Nelson)

Sir William

“Berkeley,” Charles City Co., Va.

Berkeley Company

Berkeley Co., S.C.

Berkeley Co., W.Va.

Berlin, Md.

Bermuda See also Somers Islands

Bermuda Hundred, Chesterfield Co., Va. See also Charles Hundred, Digges Hundred

Bernard, Anna (\_\_\_)

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Hooe) Fauntleroy

Julia

William

Berry, Jemima (Gorsuch) Stansbury

Lavallin

Thomas

Berry, Averstoke Parish, Hampshire, Eng.

“Berry Hill,” Fauquier Co., Va.

Berryman, Elizabeth (Taliaferro)

Maximilian

Bertie Co. [Pet.], N.C.

Besse, William

“Bethany,” Isle of Wight Co., Va.

Bethel Academy, Jessamine Co., Ky.

Bethersden, Kent, Eng.

“Bethlehem,” Isle of Wight Co., Va.

“Bethsaida,” Isle of Wight Co., Va.

Bevan, Peter

Sarah (Green)

Bevill, Elizabeth

“Bewdley,” Lancaster Co., Va.

Bibb, Hannah (Clarke) Booker

William

Bible Society of Virginia

Bicknell, Eleanor (Gaither)

Julie (Gaither) Clark

Thomas

Bidgood, Ann

Ann (Ligon)

Elizabeth

Hester [Esther] (Williamson) Proctor

James

Jane (Ingram)

John

Josiah

Mary

Richard

William

Bigger, Elizabeth H. C.

John

Martha (Booker)

Biggs, Ann

Anne (Hallett)

Elishe (Smaw)

Elizabeth

James

Lukey  
Mary  
Richard  
Thomas  
William  
Binns, Thomas  
Birckhead, Ann  
    Ann (Harrison)  
    Christopher  
Bird, Ann (Armitrader)  
Bird, Betsy  
    Catherine  
    Caty  
    Dyce  
    Elizabeth  
    Frances  
    Hannah (Grendon) Jennings  
    John  
    Mary  
    Mary (—)  
    Nathaniel  
    Phebe (Price)  
    Philemon  
    Price  
    Robert  
    Susanna  
    Tabitha  
    Thomas  
    William  
    Williamson See also Byrd  
Birdsong, Butts

Charles Hancock  
Demaris (Hancock)  
John  
Joseph  
Lucy  
Lucy (Blow)  
Mary (\_\_\_\_)  
Mary (\_\_\_\_) Nicholson  
Miles  
Rebecca  
Salley  
Salley (Edwards)  
Susanna (Joyner)  
William  
Biscoe, Hannah (Stearns)  
    Sarah (Remington)  
Bishop, Ann [Nancy] (Rawlings)  
    Augustine  
    Elizabeth (Booker)  
    John  
    Letitia  
    William  
Bitton, Gloucs., Eng.  
Black, Elizabeth (Trent)  
    Margaret  
    Mary (Jordan)  
    Rebecca  
    William  
Blackfin, John  
    Mary (\_\_\_\_) Stone  
Blackmore, Sarah (Dawson)

Susanna (Burnet)  
William  
Blackwall, London, Eng.  
Blackwater, Isle of Wight Co., Va.  
Blackwater, Surry Co., Va.  
Blackwater River  
Blackwater Swamp, Surry Co., Va.  
Blackwell, Ann (Eustace) Hull  
Elizabeth (Price)  
Elizabeth (Steptoe)  
Joseph  
Blackwell Alley, London, Eng.  
Bladensburg, Md.  
Blagrove, Anne (\_\_\_) Harwood  
Henry  
Blair, James  
John Durburrow  
Mary  
Mary (Winston)  
Blake, Anne (\_\_\_)  
Anna Maria (Tilghman)  
Catharine  
Charles  
Dorothy  
Eleanor  
Eleanor Maria  
Elizabeth  
Henrietta Maria  
Henrietta Maria (Lloyd)  
Henrietta Maria (Nicols) Earle  
John Sayer

Joseph  
Mary  
Peregrine  
Philemon  
Philemon Charles  
Blake, Sarah  
Sarah ( )  
Sarah (Darnall)  
Sarah (Frisby)  
William Hopper  
Blalock, John  
Bland, Anne (Harwood)  
Richard Randolph  
Theodorick  
William  
Bland's Swamp, Surry Co., V.  
Blanton, Patty (Clary)  
Blaws, Ann  
Blemell, Francisca  
James  
Jasper  
John  
Martha  
Martha (Gosnold)  
Mary  
Rebeckah  
Thomas  
*Blessing* (ship)  
Blighton, George  
Bloomfield, Ky.  
Blore, John



Blount, Elizabeth (Hatch) Reed Scarborough

Joseph

Blount Point, Warwick Co., Va.

Blow, Anne (Gray) Blunt

Frances (Wright)

Henry

Lucy

Rebecca (Birdsong)

Richard

Bloxom, Mary (Dowty) Johnson Johnson

William

Bluestone Creek, Lunenburg Co., Va.

Blunt, Ann

Anne (Gray)

Edmund

Elizabeth

Henrietta Maria (Fitzsimmons)

Henry

Blunt, James

Joseph Gray

Martha (Emmanuel)

Mary

Mary ( )

Mary Rebecca (Lewis)

Mary (Ricketts)

Sarah

Thomas

William

Blunt Point Creek, Warwick Co., Va.

Boardman [Bozeman, Bowman], Elizabeth ( )

James

Boggess, Amanda

John

Mary Ann (Boush) Thelaball

Boggs, George

Margaret ( )

Boisnard, Anne (Holland)

Edward R.

Elizabeth

Esther (Robins)

John

Margaret T.

Nancy (Parsons) Kendall

Bollen, Jemima

Boiling, Ann Dade (Stith)

Elizabeth (Lewis)

John

Mary (Burton)

Mary Burton

Mary Marshall (Tabb)

Robert

Sarah

Sarah (Washington)

“Bollingbrook,” Petersburg, Va.

*Bona Nova* (ship)

“Bonaventure,” Ga.

“Bonbrook,” Cumberland Co., Va.

Bond, Benjamin

Eleanor

Elizabeth (Gorsuch)

Henry

John

Bond, Mary ( )

Nancy [Ann] (Gorsuch)

William S.

Bone, Martha H. (Jordan) McCartney Weaver

Matthew

“Bonfield,” Queen Anne's Co., Md.

“Bonfield,” Talbot Co., Md.

Booker, Ann Maria

Edith (Booker)

Edward

Elizabeth

Elizabeth Chew (Dorsey)

Elizabeth (Giles)

Frances

Frances (Patterson)

George

Grace (Richeson)

Hannah (Clarke)

Hannah (Hand) Marshall

John

Joseph

Judith ( )

Lowry

Margaret (Lowry)

Margaret (McFarland)

Martha

Martha (Brunskill)

Martha (Bryan) Kiadyee

Mary

Mary ( )

Mary (Condon)

Phebe (Cox)  
Phebe (Worsham)  
Purefoy  
Rachel (Jones)  
Rebecca  
Rebecca (?Leake)  
Richard  
Roger  
Samuel  
Sarah  
Sarah (Cobbs)  
Sarah (Spann)  
Susannah  
Booker, William  
Boone Co., Ky.  
Booth, Ann  
Arthur  
Clarissa (Waller) Travis  
Elizabeth  
Humphrey  
Matthew  
Mordecasi  
Rebecca (Jones)  
Boot Swamp, King William Co., Va.  
Bordley, Ariana (Vanderleyden) Frisby  
Henrietta Maria  
John Beale  
Margaret (Chew)  
Matthias  
Susan Heath  
Thomas

Bosley, Belinda

Hannah

James

Nancy

Rachael (Gorsuch)

Bostick, Bethenia

“Bostock House,” Prince George's Co., Md.

Boston, Mass.

“Boston Hill,” Cumberland Co., Va.

Botetourt Co., Va.

Bottom, John

Mary (Hunnicutt)

Botts, Priscilla (Lee)

William

Boughton, Honor (—)

Katherine

Mary

Richard

Samuel

Verlinda

Verlinda (Cotton)Burdett

Bouldin, Ann (Cheatham)

Francinia

James E.

Joseph

Leonard

Bouldin, Nancy

Patsy C. (Royster)

Thomas E.

William C.

Bourbon Co., Ky.

Bourdon, Adrian N.

Baker

Catherine Matilda

Elizabeth Joseph

Henry

Jane Halcott (Dennis)

John

Martha (Dennis)

Mary

Nicholas

Nicholas Joseph

Prudence (Davis) Wrenn

Samuel

Sarah ( )

Bourk [Burk], Frances ( ) Langley

Michael

Boush, Alice (Mason) Hodge Porten

Anne

Ann (Newton) Hodgson

Ann ( )

Ann [Nancy] (Waller)

Ann (Willoughby)

Ann Wythe

Arthur

Catherine

Catherine (Ballard)

Charles

Charles Sayer

Daniel

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Drummond)

Elizabeth Frances (Pitt) Keele  
Elizabeth (Lewelling)  
Elizabeth (Smith)  
Elizabeth (Talbot) Tabb  
Elizabeth (Wilson) Sweeny  
Frances  
Frances (Loyall)  
Boush, Frances Moseley (Munford)  
Frances (Sayer) Lawson  
Frederick William  
Goodrich  
Jacamine (Hunter)  
James  
John  
Joyce (Hunter)  
Lemuel  
M. Polly (Coleman)  
Margaret (Taylor)  
Martha (Sweny)  
Martha Sweney Frances Sayer  
Mary  
Mary Ann  
Mary (Tabb)  
Mary (Wilson)  
Maximilian  
Molly  
Nathaniel  
Peggy  
Prudence (Thelaball)  
Robert  
Samuel

Sarah Elizabeth (Miller)  
Thomas Wythe  
William  
Wilson  
Boveny, Burnham Parish, Bucks., Eng.  
Bovey, Devonshire, Eng.  
Bowcock, Mildred  
Bowdle, Elizabeth (Boyce)  
Henry  
John  
Joseph  
Mary (Mears)  
Mary (Withgott)  
Sarah  
Sarah (Gorsuch)  
Thomas  
Bowdoin, Elizabeth  
Elizabeth ( )  
Fanny (Banister)  
Grace (Stringer)  
James  
Bowdoin, John  
Margaret  
Margaret (Smith)  
Mary  
Peter  
Pierre  
Sarah  
Susanna  
Bowen, Celia Wilson  
Sarah



Bower, Thomas

Bowers, Mary

Bowie, Ann

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Brookes) Sprigg

Elizabeth Lawson

Esther (Sprigg)

Hannah (Lee)

John

Margaret

Margaret (Sprigg)

Mary (Brookes)

Mary (Mullikin)

Osborne Sprigg

Priscilla (Mackall)

Mary Mackall (Bowie) Wootton

Robert

Thomas

Thomas Contee

Walter

William

William Sprigg

Bowles, Eleanor

Elizabeth (Curd)

John

Bowling Green, Ky.

“Bowling Green,” Howard Co., Md.

Howman, David

Frances

Isabel (Ker)

John

Sabina (Lynch) Cattell  
“Bowman's Folly,” Accomack Co., Va.  
Boxley, Kent, Eng.  
Boxwell, Gloucs., Eng.  
Boyce, (Miss)\_\_\_\_  
Elizabeth  
Boyd, Ann  
Barbara (Magruder)  
Frances (\_\_\_\_)  
Margaret (Black)  
Margaret (Lansdale  
Winifred  
Boyds Hole, Va.  
Boydton, Va.  
Boykin, Celia  
Francis  
William  
Wilmouth (Williamson) Jordan  
Boyle Co., Ky.  
Boyse, Luke  
Bracco, Elizabeth (Beall)  
John  
Bracey, Elizabeth (Wiggs)  
Francis  
Mary  
Bracklery, Northants., Eng.  
Bradbury, Ann (Asdell) Jadwin  
Jacob  
Braddock, Gen. Edward  
Bradford, Abigail  
Dorothea Miriam (Burges)

Elizabeth (Smith)  
Frances  
Hannah  
John  
Letitia  
Mary  
Nathaniel  
Patience (Reed)  
Rebecca (Pace)  
Rebeccah  
Richard  
Sarah  
Sarah (\_\_\_\_)  
Sinah(Mears)  
Violetta  
Bradley, Elizabeth (Bell)  
Hannah  
Bradley, Hannah (Johnson) Montague  
James  
John  
Martha Gaines (Jordan)  
Millicent  
Robert  
“Bradley,” Prince William Co., Va.  
Braine, Edward  
Sarah (\_\_\_\_) Stegge Harris Grendon  
Braintree, Mass.  
Brakes, Henry  
Phyllis  
Brakin, (Miss)\_\_\_\_  
Bramble, Elizabeth

John  
Mary (Ashley)  
Willis  
Bramblett, Permelia  
Branch, Agnes  
Ann  
Ann M. Louisa (Magruder)  
Benjamin  
Edward Osborne  
Eliza Giles (Moseley)  
Elizabeth Eppes  
Elizabeth Eppes (Osborne)  
Frances  
George  
Johannah (Hancock)  
John  
Martha  
Martha ( )  
Mary (Osborne)  
Mary (Thelaball) Ellegood  
Sarah  
Sarah Ann  
Tabitha (Osborne)  
William Bass  
“Brandon,” Middlesex Co., Va.  
“Brandy,” Anne Arundel Co., Md.  
Brandywine, Del.  
Brantley, Benjamin  
Elizabeth (Clay)  
John  
Mary (Lupo)

Brasseur, Elizabeth  
Robert  
Bratten, Elizabeth (Washington) Spence  
George  
Braxton, Georgianna  
Bray, William  
Breckinridge Co., Ky.  
Breeze, Elizabeth (Price)  
George  
Sarah (Price)  
Bremo, Henrico Co., Va.  
Brent, Elizabeth  
Lucy  
Brereton, Catherine (Lloyd)  
Thomas  
Bressey, Susanna (Bird)  
William  
Bressie, Ann (Ivy)  
Irby  
William  
Brewer, Elizabeth (Hampton)  
Mary (Clary) [?]Hudgins  
Thomas See also Bruer  
Brewster, Richard  
Briant, James  
John  
Mary (Langley) See also Bryant  
Briar Creek, Ga.  
Brice, Anna Maria (Tilghman)  
Elizabeth  
Harriet (Tilghman)

Henry  
John  
Mary (Maccubbin)  
Nicholas  
Bridewell Royal Hospital  
Bridger, Ann  
Hester [Esther]  
John  
John Davis  
Joseph  
Keziah  
Martha (Mallory)  
Bridger, Mary  
Mary Johnson  
Sarah  
Sarah (Davis)  
Bridgers, Faith (Ruffin)  
John  
Samuel  
Bridges, Elizabeth (Peirce)  
John  
Mary (Ligon)  
Bridgetown, N.J.  
Bridwell, Lucy (Lee)  
Moses  
Briggs, Amelia  
Ann  
Charles  
Dolly Pleasants  
Dorothy (Pleasants)  
Elizabeth

Frances  
Gray  
Howell  
Lucy (Gray)  
Mary  
Priscilla  
Bright, Catherine (\_\_\_)  
Elizabeth  
Graves  
Mary  
Mary (Graves)  
Nancy  
Sally  
Samuel  
Simon  
Brintle, Nancy  
Briscoe, Capt.\_\_\_\_  
George  
Mary Hanson  
Mary (Warren)  
Priscilla  
Bristol, Eng.  
Bristol Parish, Prince George Co., Va.  
Bristow, Anna  
Averilla  
Bristow, Catherine  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (\_\_\_)  
George  
James  
Jane

John  
Mary  
Mary ( )  
Mary (Twyman)  
Philemon  
Susannah (Parish)  
William  
Broach, Elizabeth  
Zilla  
Broad Creek, Prince George's Co., Md.  
Broad Neck, Norfolk Co., Va.  
Broad River (N.C.)  
Broad Run, Loudoun Co., Va.  
Broadhurst, John  
Broadkill Hundred, Sussex Co., Del.  
Broadnax, John  
Broadribb, William  
Brockenbrough, Elizabeth (Fauntleroy)  
Lucy  
William  
Brockman, Polly  
Brodnax, Rebecca ( ) Travis  
William  
Bromfield, Elizabeth E. (Stevenson)  
Bromfield Parish, Culpeper [Madison] Co., Va.  
Bronaugh, Ann Carter  
Jane (Heale)  
Margaret  
William  
The Brook, Henrico Co., Va.  
Brooke, Anne



Ann (Harrison) Birckhead Sharp  
Ann (Montague)  
Catherine  
Charles  
Deborah (Snowden)  
Dorothy  
Eleanor  
Brooke, Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Harris)  
Elizabeth (Hawkins)  
Frances (Alexander)  
James  
Lawrence  
Maria Pleasant (Younghusband)  
Mary (Fauntleroy)  
Robert  
Roger  
Sarah  
Sarah P. (Gilpin)  
William  
Brooke Co., W.Va.  
Brookes, Benjamin  
Margaret (Bowie)  
Mary  
Susan V. ( )  
Brookeville, Md.  
Brookeville Academy  
Brooking, Edmund  
Judith (Throckmorton)  
Lucy (Throckmorton)  
Robert

“Brookland,” Cecil Co., Md.

Brooks, Martha (—)

Mary (Price)

Broome, Melus

Brough, Anne (Boush) Shepherd

Robert

Broughton, Rosamond (Winn)

Broun, Janetta (McAdam)

William

Brown, Alexander

Catherine (Cheney)

Elizabeth (Davis)

Elizabeth (Gaither) Davis

Elizabeth (Sheppey)

Frances (Greenwood)

George Newman

Gustavus

Harriet Burgess (Warfield)

Helen

Henry Ormsby

Brown, Isabel (Ryall)

James

Jeremiah

John

Joseph Gaither

Keeth

Lawrence

Lucy Ann (Gaither)

Lukey (Biggs)

Margaret

Margaret (Black) Boyd

Margery (Gaither)  
Maria ( )  
Mark  
Mary  
Mildred (Lewis) Howell  
Nathaniel  
Philemon  
Rebecca  
Sallie Cargill  
Sally C.  
Sarah  
Sarah (Hampton)  
Verlinda (Doyne) Taylor  
William  
Browne, Anne (Barne) Lovelace  
Anne (Cocke)  
Ann Temple (Tompkins)  
Ann (Tilghman)  
Bennett  
Catherine  
Dorothy (Jordan) Hay  
Frances (Mallory)  
Henry  
Jane  
Jonathan  
Rebecca  
Robert  
Sarah (Edwards)  
William  
Browning, Achsah (Warfield)  
Benjamin

Daniel  
Deborah (Warfield)  
Browning, Margaret  
Brownstown, Pa.  
Bruce, Susanna  
Bruer, Grace ( )  
William  
Brewer Bromley, Mildred (Ball) Hall  
Brummall, Irenia  
Bronskill, Martha  
Brunswick, Mo.  
Brunswick Co., Va.  
Bryan, Deborah (Gorsuch)  
Frances (Battaley)  
Martha  
Mary  
Nicholas  
Richard  
Bryan's Station, Ky.  
Bryant, Ann Minerva  
Naomy (Johnson) See also Briant  
Buchanan, Andrew  
Anne (Hooe)  
James  
Margaret  
Rebecca Maria Harriet (Anderson)  
Susannah  
Susanna (Cocke)  
Thomas  
Buck, (Miss)\_\_\_\_  
Christopher

Elizabeth  
Jane [Jean]  
Keziah (Gorsuch)  
Peleg  
Richard  
“Buck Hall,” Prince William Co., Va.  
“Buck Island,” Albemarle Co., Va.  
Buck Roe, Elizabeth City Co., Va.  
“Buckhall,” Prince William Co., Va.  
Buckingham Co., Va.  
“Buckland,” Charles City Co., Va.  
Buckland Monachorum, Devonshire, Eng.  
Buckner, Anne Walker  
Ariss  
Baldwin Mathews  
Catherine Taliaferro  
Dorothy (Buckner)  
Dorothy (Scrosby)  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth Beverley (Stanard)  
Elizabeth (Smith)  
Frances (Hampton)  
John  
Lucy (Hooe)  
Mary  
Mary (Timson) Buckner  
Mordecai  
Samuel  
Thomas  
William  
Bucks Co., Pa.

Buely, Elizabeth  
Bufkin, Dorothy (Newby)  
    Levin  
Buford, Agatha  
Bulkley, Mary  
Bull, Carlotta  
Bullitt Co., Ky.  
Bullock, Barbara  
    Davis  
    Elizabeth (Taylor) Lewis  
    William  
Bullskin Creek, Dinwiddie Co., Va.  
Bumpass, Digges  
    Frances Watson (Pearson) Bedford  
“Bunker Hill,” Spotsylvania Co., Va.  
Bunting, Elizabeth (Johnson)  
    George  
Burbank, Elmira  
Burbury [Burberry], Mary  
Burchett, Sarah  
Burdett, Elizabeth  
    Frances  
    Parthenia  
    Sarah  
    Thomas  
    Verlinda (Cotton)  
    William  
Burford, Anne  
Burgate, Suffolk, Eng.  
Burges, Dorothea Miriam  
Burgess, Abigail (Conner) Rae

Basil  
Caleb  
Charlotte  
Deborah (Warfield)  
Edward  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Warfield)  
Frances  
Isabella  
John  
John H.  
Margaret (\_\_\_)  
Mary  
Mary (Davis)  
Rachel (Warfield)  
Rebecca  
Ruth  
Sarah  
Sarah (Scarborough)  
West  
William  
Burgh, Elizabeth  
Margaret  
William  
Burk See Bourk Burke, Mary (Freeman)  
Thomas  
Burke Co., Ga.  
Burke Co., N.C.  
Burleigh, Elizabeth (Jordan) Pleasants  
Burleigh Monthly Meeting, N.C.  
Burnet, Susanna

Burnett, Frances W.

Burney, Sarah

Burnham, Betty

Jacob

Bumham, Essex, Eng.

Burnham Parish, Bucks, Eng.

Burr, Aaron

Esther

Esther (Capell)

John

Richard

Burrowe's Neck, Elizabeth City Co., Va.

Burt, Mary

Burton, Abner

Bridget (Dalby)

Catherine (Stith)

Christian (—)

Esther

Esther (Harmanson)

John

Judith (Laforce)

Margaret

Margaret (Robins) Waters

Mary

Robert

Sarah Hudson

Sarah (Jordan)

Sarah (Price)

Susanna

Susannah (Trader)

Thomas



Walthall  
William  
Burwell, Elizabeth  
Frances  
Lewis  
Robert  
Bury St. Edmunds, Suffolk, Eng.  
Busey, Edy  
Bush, Frances (Graves)  
Jane  
Philip  
“Bushfield,” Westmoreland Co., Va.  
Bushrod, Ann  
Apphia  
Elizabeth ( )  
Bushrod, Hannah  
Hannah (Keene)  
John  
Mary (Peirse) Hill  
Mildred (Washington) Seaton  
Thomas  
Bussey, Mary  
Bute Co., N.C.  
Butler, Betie  
Jane  
Martha Ruffin (Newsom) Cocke  
Mutus  
Nancy (Rawlings)  
Samuel  
William  
Butler Co., Ky.

Butley, Sussex, Eng.

Butt, Abigail

Sarah

Sarah (

Thomas

Button, Jacob

Sallie (Morgan) Kemper

Butts, Eleanor

Fannie (Lewis)

James

Keziah (Simmons)

Sarah

Sarah (Simmons)

Bynum, Gray

Margaret (Hampton)

Byrd, Abby

Anne

Elizabeth

Evelyn

Francis Otway

Jane

Martha Elizabeth

Mary

Richard

Ursula Anne (Munford)

William See also Bird

“The Byrd,” Goochland Co., Va.

“The Byrd,” Pittsylvania Co., Va.

Byrd's Warehouse, Henrico Co., Va.

Byrne, Sally (Haskell)

Cabell, Alice (Winston)  
Ann (Carrington)  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth Brierton (Jones)  
Elizabeth (Cabell)  
Frederocl  
George  
Hector  
Henry Ann (Davies)  
John  
John Jordan  
Judith Lucinda (Rose)  
Judith Scott  
Landon  
Margaret (Jordan)  
Margaret Jordan  
Paulina (Jordan)  
Paulina Jordan (Cabell)  
Pauline  
Pauline Jordan (Cabell)  
Sally (Syme)  
Samuel Jordan  
Sarah (Winston)  
Susanna (Ewing)  
Susanna (Wyatt)  
William  
William H.  
Cabell Co., W.Va.

Cabellsburg, Va.

Cabin Point, Va.

Cabin Stick Run, Surry Co., Va.

Cable, Esther

Sorrowful Margaret (Custis) Kendall

Thomas

Cade, Lucretia (Pace)

Obedience (—)

Robert

William

Cadiz, Spain

Cadwalader, Ann

Elizabeth

Cadwalader, Elizabeth (Lloyd)

Hannah (Lambert)

John

Maria

Mary

Rebecca

Thomas

*Caesar* (ship)

Caesar, Anne

Joane (Lovelace)

Johanna

John

Julianna

Robert

Caffrey, Eliza

Cahart, Ann Holt (Calvert)

William

Caile, Margaret

Caius College, Cambridge University

Calcote [Calclough], James

Mary (Goodrich) See also Callcote

Caldecote, Warwick, Eng.

Caldwell, (Miss)\_\_\_\_

Eliza

Marian

Sally

Sarah

Susannah (\_\_\_)

Callaway Co., Mo.

Callcote, Florentine See also Calcote

Callis, Fanny

Lettitia

Nancy (Fowlkes) Osborne

William

Calmes, Marquis

Priscilla (Heale)

Calthorpe, Christopher

Mary

Calvert, Ann Holt

Anne (Hunter) Barlow

Charles

Christopher

Calvert, Cornelius B.

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Newton)

Elizabeth (Stone)

Frances

Frances (Briggs)

John

Jonathan

Mary  
Mary Bassett (Moseley)  
Mary (Howson)  
Matthew  
Peggy (Boush)  
Polly  
Samuel  
William See also Baltimore  
Calvert Co., Md.  
Cambridge, Md.  
Cambridge, Mass.  
Cambridge University  
Camden, Henry  
    Mary Belt (Sprigg)  
Camden Co., N.C.  
Camden Dist., S.C.  
Cammack, Susanna  
Camp, John  
    Martha  
    Martha (Ward) Jones  
    Mary  
    Thomas  
Campbell, Archibald  
    Colin  
    Elizabeth  
    Elizabeth (Harris)  
    Esther (Robins) Fassitt  
    Hannah (Montague)  
    John  
    Martha (Simpson)  
    Mary

Mary (Graves)  
Mary (Jordan)  
Mary (Snead) Gaskins  
Thacker  
Campbell, William Lear  
Campbell Co., Ky..  
Campbell Co., Tenn.  
Campbell Co., Va.  
Cane Creek Monthly Meeting, N.C.  
Cane Ridge Church, Bourbon Co., Ky.  
“Caneland,” Woodford Co., Ky.  
Cannon, Charles  
Esther (Pledge)  
Jane  
John  
Mary (Cannon)  
Mary (Price)  
Mildred (\_\_\_)  
William  
Canterbury, Eng., Prerogative Court  
Canterbury Cathedral  
Cape Cod, Mass.  
Cape Fear River (S.C.)  
Cape Girardeau, Mo.  
Cape Girardeau Co., Mo.  
Capell [Caple], Abigail (\_\_\_) Scott  
Ann Mary  
Argoll  
Betty  
Catherine (\_\_\_)  
Edward

Elizabeth  
Elizabeth ( )  
Esther  
Grainger  
Hannah  
Hannah (Granger)  
Jane ( ) Pike  
John  
Littleton  
Major  
Nathaniel  
Sarah ( )  
Sorrowful Margaret  
Stratton  
Thomas  
Waterson  
Capps, Anne (Langley)  
John  
Thorowgood  
Capt. Martin's ships, James City Co., Va.  
Carden, Nancy  
Cardwell, Elizabeth  
“Carenot,” Montgomery Co., Md.  
Carlile, Sarah ( )  
William  
Carmathan, Wales  
Carmichael, Ann  
Anne (Brooke)  
Caroline Co., Md.  
Caroline Co., Va.  
Carpenter, Elizabeth (Montague) Trigg



Jonathan  
Mary (\_\_) Knott  
William  
Carr, John  
Mary Jane  
Sarah Ann (Warfield)  
Carrell, William  
“Carrigaline,” co. Cork, Ireland  
Carrington, Ann  
Nelson  
Carroll, Anne (Jennings)  
Anne(Sprigg)  
Charles  
Dominick  
Dorothy (Blake)  
Eleanor  
Hannah  
James  
John Henry  
Juliana  
Julianna (\_\_\_)  
Margaret (Tilghman)  
Mary  
Mary Clare  
Mary (Sewall)  
Nicholas  
Sophia (Gough)  
Carroll Co., Md.  
Carroll Co., Mo.  
“Carrollsbuurg,” Prince George's Co., Md.  
Carter, Ann

Anne (Byrd)  
Anne Byrd  
Betty  
Charles  
Chloe  
Daniel  
Elisha  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth Waddy (Dameron) Lunsford  
George  
Giles  
Hannah (Crew)  
Hannah (Gookin)  
Harry  
James  
John  
Judith (Cundiff) Palmer  
Judith (Harvey) Yerby  
Lucretia  
Lucretia (Everett)  
Margery (\_\_\_) Ivy Thelaball  
Martha (Higginbotham)  
Mary (Higginbotham)  
Mildred  
Priscilla (Churchill)  
Richard  
Robert  
Ruth (Gaither) Warfield  
Salley (Basye)  
Sally  
Sinah

Susanna  
Theodorick  
Thomas  
Vincent  
William  
Cartersville, Va.  
Cartwright, Jean (Morgan)  
Mary (Hunter)  
Pembroke (Hunter)  
Peter  
Cartwright, Robert  
Carver, Elizabeth  
Sarah  
Cary, Ann  
Ann (\_\_\_) Howard  
Betsy  
Dorothy  
Edward  
Elizabeth (Seawell) Whiting  
Harwood  
John  
Martha (\_\_\_)  
Mary (Condon) Booker  
Mary (Reade)  
Patience (?Milner) Lupo  
Richard  
Samuel  
Sarah  
Susanna (\_\_\_)  
Thomas  
William

Case, Isabella

Richard

Casey, Hannah (\_\_\_) Parr

Polly

Thomas

Casey Co., Ky.

Cash, (Mrs.)\_\_\_

Barnett

Elizabeth (\_\_\_)

Frances

Joannah H. (Major)

Pamelia

Randolph

Robert Howard

Sally (Tucker)

Samuel

Sophia (Cash)

Tamsin (Higginbotham)

Cassell, Hugh

Castle Creek, Isle of Wight Co., Va.

“Castle Hill,” Albemarle Co., Va.

Castlin, Andrew

Ann(\_\_\_) Turner

John

Castlin, Lucy (\_\_\_) Lenox

Sarah

*Caswell* (galley)

Caswell Co., N.C.

Catawba River (N.C.)

Cathay [Cataia]

Catlett, Elizabeth

John  
Margaret  
Martha ( )  
Thomas  
Cattell, Andrew  
Ann  
Ann ( )  
Ann (Cattell)  
Ann (Fraser)  
Arthur  
Benjamin  
Benjamin Godfrey  
Catherine ( )  
Catherine (Cattell)  
Charles  
Claudia  
Edward  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Fuller) Leavy  
Jane  
John  
Margaret ( )  
Margaret (Livingston)  
Martha  
Mary  
Mary ( )  
Mary (Godfrey)  
Mary (Livingston)  
Mary (McCall)  
Peter  
Phebe

Robert Hall  
Sabina (Lynch)  
Sarah  
Sarah (Hall)  
Sarah (Toomer)  
Thomas  
William  
Cauthon, Edmund  
Martha Todd (Throckmorton) See also Cawthon  
Cawcott, George  
Cawood, Benjamin  
Elishaba (Beall)  
Mary Fendall (Hanson)  
Moses  
Cawson, Lydia  
Margaret  
Cawthon, Agnes (Harris)  
Annie  
Jesse  
John  
Mary  
Nathan  
Suckie See also Cauthon  
Cecil Co., Md.  
“Cedar Grove,” Accomack Co., Va.  
“Cedar Grove,” Charles Co., Md.  
“Cedar Grove,” Dorchester Co., Md.  
“Cedar Grove,” Fauquier Co., Va.  
“Cedar Hill,” Fauquier Co., Va.  
Cedar Island, Warwick Co., Va.  
“Cedar Park,” Anne Arundel Co., Md.

Cedar Point, Md.

“Centre Hill,” Petersburg, Va.

Centreville, Md.

Chaffin, Pleasant

Sarah (Dickinson) Smith

Chalker, John

Chalmers, Catherine (Joyner)

Chamberlaine, Anne

Anna Maria

Anna Maria (Hammond)

Ariana Worthington (Davis)

Catherine (Blake)

Harriet Rebecca

Henrietta Maria

Henrietta Maria (Gale)

Henrietta Maria (Hollyday)

Henrietta Maria (Lloyd)

Henrietta Maria (Robins)

Chamberlaine, Henry

James Lloyd

Margaret

Marion

Mary (Cruickshanks)

Richard Lloyd

Robert Lloyd

Robins

Samuel

Sarah

Susannah (Robins)

Thomas

Chamberlayne, Elizabeth (Littlepage)

William  
Chambers, Agnes  
Elizabeth  
John  
Mary  
Rachel  
William  
Chamley, Randall  
Champe, Anne Byrd (Carter)  
Jane  
Mary  
Champernowne, Catherine  
Philip  
Champion, Anne  
Benjamin  
Elizabeth (Ingram)  
Elizabeth (Williams)  
John  
Mary (Gaskins)  
Sally (Carter)  
William T.  
Chance, Elizabeth  
Henry  
Margaret (\_\_\_)  
Tinney  
Chanco (Indian)  
Chandler, Ann Elizabeth (Gray)  
Elizabeth (\_\_\_)  
Elizabeth (Burdett) Hamilton  
John  
Richard



“Chantilly,” King George Co., Va.

“Chantilly,” Westmoreland Co., Va.

Chapman, Elizabeth

Ellen [Helen]

Frances (Dorsey)

Francis

Louisa

Mary (Harwood)

Chappell, Elizabeth

Rachel

Chariton Co., Mo.

*Charles* (ship)

Charles, Anne (Wynne)

Eleanor

Elizabeth

Lewis

Charles Co., Md.

Charles City Co., Va.

Charles Hundred, Prince George Co., Va. See also Bermuda Hundred,  
Digges Hundred

Charles Parish, York Co., Va.

Charles River Co., Va. See also York Co., Va.

Charleston, S.C.

Charlestown, Mass.

“Charley Forest,” Goochland Co., Va.

Charlotte Co., Va.

Charlotte Hall Academy, St. Mary's Co., Md.

Charterhouse School, London, Eng.

Charwelton, Northants., Eng.

Chatham, Clary (Higginbotham)

Stephen See also Cheatham

“Chatham,” Va.  
Chatham Co. [Dist.], Ga.  
Chatham Co., N.C.  
Cheadle, John  
    Lettice (Southern)  
    Millicent  
Cheat River  
Cheatham, Abijah  
    Abraham [Abia]  
    Amelia (Clark) Lester  
    Anderson  
    Andrew  
    Ann  
    Ann (Pride)  
    Ann Pride  
    Ann (Rudd)  
    Ann (Walthall)  
    Ann (Wilson)  
    Archer  
    Arthur  
    Avis (Rudd)  
    Barbara ( )  
    Barnet [Bernard]  
    Bartley  
    Bernard  
    Betse  
    Betsy (Thompson)  
    Charles  
    Daniel  
    David  
    Dianna B. ( )

Dinah  
Edmund  
Edward  
Eleazer  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Elam)  
Elizabeth (Green) Dawson  
Elizabeth Green (Elam)  
Elizabeth (Keeton)  
Elizabeth Mary Ann  
Elizabeth (Turley)  
Epes  
Frances (McK\_\_\_\_)  
Francinia (Bouldin)  
Francis  
Hannah (Rudd)  
Hannah (Spears)  
Cheatham, Henry  
Isham  
James  
Jane  
Jane (Walker)  
Jeaney (Dillard)  
John  
Joshua  
Josiah  
Judith (Hampton)  
Larkin M.  
Lavinia [Vina]  
Leonard  
Letty (Martin) Wade Edwards

Lewis  
Lucy  
Lucy (Jones)  
Lucy (Robertson)  
Margaret (Rudd)  
Margaret (Rudd) Cheatham  
Martha  
Martha (Branch)  
Martha (Ellett)  
Martha (Roberson)  
Martha (?Walthall)  
Martha (Walthall)  
Martha Walthall  
Mary  
Mary ( )  
Mary Ann Pride  
Mary (Booker)  
Mary (Harper)  
Mary (Lockett)  
Mary (Pride)  
Mary (Walthall)  
Matthew  
Michel  
Millicent  
Millicent (Lipscomb)  
Nancy  
Nancy Clark (Smith)  
Nancy (Davis)  
Nancy (Hancock)  
Nancy (Rudd)  
Cheatham, Nancy (Shackleford)

Nancy (Vaughan)  
Obadiah  
Obedience  
Obedience (Cheatham)  
P. R.  
Patience Pleasants  
Peter  
Phebe  
Phebe(Elam)  
Phebe W. (Porter)  
Pheby  
Pleasant  
Polly  
Polly (Rowlett)  
Polly Ward  
Prudence  
Prudence (Ellett)  
Prudence (Foulks)  
Rebecca (Cooper)  
Rebecca (Morgan)  
Reuben  
Richard  
Robertson  
Salley (Ellis)  
Sally (Akin)  
Sally (Cheatham)  
Samuel  
Sarah  
Sarah ( )  
Sarah (Fuller)  
Susanna (Long)

Tabitha  
Tabitha Obedience  
Tabitha (Osborne) Branch  
Thomas  
Thomas Rudd  
William  
Zaccheus Elam See also Chatham  
Chelmsford, Essex, Eng.  
“Chemokins,” New Kent Co., Va.  
Cheney, Catherine  
    Catherine (Bristow)  
    Elizabeth  
Cheney, Thomas  
Cheraw, S.C.  
Cherokee expedition  
Cherokee Indians  
Cherry, Sally  
Cherry Fields, Wilkinson Co., Miss.  
“Cherry Grove,” Nansemond Co., Va.  
Cherrystone, Northampton Co., Va.  
Chesapeake Bay  
Cheshire, Dinah (Miller)  
    Elizabeth (Godfrey) Miller  
    John  
    Molly (Miller)  
    Richard  
Chester, Eng.  
Chester, Pa.  
Chester Co., Pa.  
Chester Co., S.C.  
Chester River (Md.)

Chesterfield, Derbyshire, Eng.

Chesterfield Co., S.C.

Chesterfield Co., Va.

Chestertown, Md.

“Chestnut Bay,” Talbot Co., Md.

“Chestnut Grove,” Carroll Co., Md.

“Chestnut Hill,” Chesterfield Co., Va.

Chew, Ann (Bowie)

Ann Mary

Anna Maria (Tilghman)

Benjamin

Bennett

Dorothy (Harrison)

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Crowley)

Elizabeth Crowley

Henrietta Maria

Henrietta Maria (Lloyd)

John Crowley

Margaret

Margaret Elizabeth (Tilghman)

Philemon Lloyd

Chew, Samuel

Samuel Lloyd

Chichester, (Miss)\_\_\_

James

Jane (Smith)

John

Mary

Mary Symes

Mary (Thelaball)

Thomas  
William  
Chick, Nancy  
Chickahominy, Henrico Co., Va.  
Chickahominy, James City Co., Va.  
Chickahominy River  
“Childberry Hall,” Harford Co., Md.  
Chiles, Ann  
Henry  
James  
Jemima (Graves)  
Susanna (Dicken) Graves  
Chilton Foliot, Wilts., Eng.  
Chincoteague, Va.  
Ching [Cling?], Elizabeth (Knott) Bentley  
Chinn, Joseph  
Mary Eliza  
Chiskiack [Chiskiake, Kiskyacke], York Co., Va.  
Chisman [Cheeseman], Anne  
Catherine  
Edmund  
Edward  
Elizabeth (Reade)  
Jane  
John  
Lydia (?Farlow)  
Margaret (\_\_\_)  
Mary (Buckner)  
Mary (Robinson)  
Mildred  
Thomas



Chiswell, Lucy

Sarah Newton

Choctaw Purchase

Chowan Co. [Pet.], N.C.

Christ Church, Alexandria, Va.

Christ Church Parish, Ga.

Christ Church Parish, Lancaster Co., Va.

Christian, Catherine (Ker)

John Hunt

Mary Heath (Miller) Bates

William

Christian Co., Ky.

*Christian Messenger*

Christmas, John

Mary (?Graves)

Christ's College, Cambridge University

Christ's Hospital, London, Eng.

Chuckatuck, Nansemond Co., Va.

Chuckatuck Creek, Nansemond Co., Va.

Chuckatuck Monthly Meeting

Church, Mary

Sally

Church Spring Swamp, Northumberland Co., Va.

Churchill, Priscilla

Churston Ferrers, Devonshire, Eng.

Cincinnati, Ohio

Cincinnati, Society of the

Cissell, Virginia (\_\_\_)

City Creek, Prince George Co., Va.

Clack, Betty (Hunt)

Dorothy

Cledridge  
Clagett, Ann  
Ann (Wheeler) Fogg  
Anna (Belt)  
Charles  
Elizabeth  
Margaret  
Martha  
Mary ( )  
Mary (Keene)  
Richard  
Clagett, Sarah (Magruder)  
Thomas  
“Clagett's Purchase,” Montgomery Co., Md.  
Claggett, Sarah  
Claiborne [Clayborne], Jane Maria (Rose)  
John  
Sterling  
Unity  
William  
Claiborne Co., Miss.  
Clapham, Catherine (Cooke)  
Jones  
Clare [Clary], Elizabeth (Bird) Lanier  
Thomas See also Clary  
Clark, Amelia  
Amy (Rivers)  
Blanch ( )  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Offley)  
Ellison

Julie (Gaither)  
Richard  
Thomas  
William T.  
Clark Co., Ind.  
Clark Co., Ky.  
Clarke, Anne  
Elizabeth  
Hannah  
Harriott  
Lewis  
Martha (Bell)  
Mary Ann  
Mary Ligon (Moseley)  
Mildred  
Sampson  
Sinai  
Thomas  
Ursula  
Clarke Co., Ga.  
Clarke Co., Va.  
Clarksburg, Tenn.  
Clarksburg, W.Va.  
Clarksville, Ark., Land Office  
Clarksville, Tenn.  
Clary, Ann  
Anna  
Barnes  
Becka  
Benjamin  
Birdis

Charles  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (\_)  
Elizabeth (Jordan)  
Harwood  
James  
Jane  
John  
Jordan  
Katherine (Ratcliff)  
Lucy  
Martha (Stephenson)  
Mary  
Mary (\_)  
Mary (Bailey)  
Mary (Hancock)  
Mary (Jordan)  
Mary (Wren)  
Miriam (Jordan)  
Mourning  
Nancy  
Patty  
Peggy  
Polly  
Priscilla (Briggs)  
Rebecca (Phillips)  
Salley (Birdsong)  
Sarah  
Sarah (\_)  
Sarah (Moseley)  
Silvia

Susan

Susanna

Sylvia

Thomas

William

Clary, Winifred (Kelly) See also Clare

Clay, Charles

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (\_\_\_)

Elizabeth (Hudson)

John

Letitia

Martha

Mary (Bass)

Mary (Jordan)

Pheby (Cheatham)

Tabitha

“Clay Bank,” Cumberland Co., Va.

Clay Co., Miss.

“Clay Hill,” Amelia Co., Va.

Clayton, Anne

Catherine

Elizabeth (Willis)

Henrietta Maria (Earle)

Isabella (Lewis)

John

Juliana

Mildred (Dixon)

Philip

Solomon

Thomas

“Clean Drinking,” Montgomery Co., Md.

Clear Creek Church, Woodford Co., Ky.

Clear Springs, Md.

“Clear View,” Stafford Co., Va.

Cleeves, James

Clements, Elizabeth

Mary M.

Cliborn [Clayborne], John

Clifton, Rebecca

“Clifton,” Gloucester Co., Va.

Clifton Springs, N.Y.

“The Clifts,” Calvert Co., Md.

Clinch, Edward

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Goodrich)

Hannah

Joseph John

Mary

Clinch, Mary (Gray)

Rebecca (Edloe)

Sarah (Collier)

William

Clinch River (Tenn.)

Clinton, Ala.

Clinton, La.

Close, Catherine

“Clover Hill,” Chesterfield Co., Va.

“Clover Hill,” Montgomery Co., Md.

“Cloverfields,” Queen Anne's Co., Md.

“Cloverfields,” Talbot Co., Md.

Cluverius, Susanna (Whiting)

Coale, Hannah, Coalsmouth, W.Va.  
Coalter, Julia Davenport  
Coats, John  
    Tabitha (Cheatham)  
Cobbs, Elizabeth  
    Mary (Hancock)  
    Mary  
    Mary (Lewis)  
    Matthew  
    Samuel  
    Sarah  
“Cobbs Hall,” Northumberland Co., Va.  
“Cobes,” Berkeley Co., S.C.  
Cobham, Va.  
Coburn, James  
Coburn's Fort, Monongalia Co., W.Va.  
Cockayne, Judith  
Cockayne Hatley, Beds., Eng.  
Cockburn, Harriet (Tilghman)  
    Richard  
Cocke, Agnes (Poythress) Harwood  
    Amey (Jones)  
    Anne  
    Ann Carter (Harrison)  
    Ann (Irby)  
    Anna  
    Benjamin  
    Catherine  
    Catherine Murray (Winston) Ronald  
Cocke, Christopher  
Cocke, Walter

William  
William Archer  
Cocke Co., Tenn.  
“Cockermouth,” Henrico Co., Va.  
Cockrell, John  
Tabitha (Hatcher)  
Thomas  
Cofer, Jane (Bennett)  
John  
Coffee, Elizabeth (Graves)  
Joshua  
Coggs, Elizabeth (Perry)  
John  
Colchester, Essex, Eng.  
Colchester, Va.  
Coldstream Guards  
Cole, Elizabeth  
John  
Sarah  
Thomas  
William  
“Cole Hill,” Culpeper Co., Va.  
Coleman, Elizabeth (Chappell) Watkins  
Elizabeth (Warfield)  
Frances  
Green  
James  
John  
Lucy  
M. Polly  
Mary (Ligon)



Mary Ligon  
Mary M.  
Nancy  
Phoebe (Hatcher)  
Polly Meriot (Shields)  
Robert  
Coles, John  
    Rebecca Elizabeth (Tucker)  
Colfield, Winifred (\_\_\_\_)  
Collacott, Bethiah  
    Richard  
    Tomazin (\_\_\_\_)  
College Land, Henrico Co., Va.  
College of New Jersey See also Princeton College  
College of Philadelphia  
Colleton, Co., S.C.  
Collett, Elizabeth (\_\_\_\_)  
    John  
Colley, William  
Collier, Ann (Mason) Kendall  
    Anne (Vines)  
    Ann (Washington)  
    Catherine (\_\_\_\_)  
    Charles  
    Edmund  
    Elizabeth (\_\_\_\_)  
    Elizabeth (Hogood)  
    Elizabeth Mary (Holt)  
Gray  
Isaac  
James

John  
Judith (Hicks)  
Kendall  
Lambert  
Lewis  
Louisa Levins  
Margaret Taylor  
Martha Frances  
Mary  
Mary (Clinch)  
Moody  
Peter  
Sarah  
Sarah (Fassitt)  
Susanna  
Collings, Ann (Watkins)  
Collins, Ann (Hampton)  
E. M.  
Elizabeth (Thelaball)  
Henry  
Peggy (Ker)  
Sarah  
Peter  
Colquhoun, Clarimond (Peter)  
Walter  
Colquit, James  
Colquit, Margaret (Hampton)  
Colston, Susanna (Opie) Kenner  
Travers  
Columbia, Ky.  
Columbia, S.C.

Columbia, Va.  
Columbia Co., Ga.  
Columbus, Ga.  
Combeehee River, Colleton Co., S.C.  
Comes, Mary  
Commander-in-Chief's Guard  
Compton, Eleanor Williamson  
Compton, Devonshire, Eng.  
Compton Castle  
*Concord* (ship)  
Concord Church, Bourbon Co., Ky.  
Condon, David  
    Elizabeth (Scasbrook)  
    Mary  
Conegocheague Manor, Frederick Co., M  
Conlish. King's Co., Ireland  
Conn, (Miss)\_\_\_\_  
    Sarah  
Connecticut  
    General Court  
Conner, Abba  
    Abigail  
    Abigail (Crawford)  
    Anthony  
    Bridget  
    Charles  
    Charlotte (Conner)  
    Charlotte Felicity  
    Clare  
    Clotilda  
    Craford

Crawford  
Eliza (Smith)  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Lawson)  
Elizabeth (Thorowgood) Tenant  
George  
John  
Joseph  
Conner, Katherine (\_\_\_)  
keader  
Lawson  
Lewis  
Margaret  
Margaret (\_\_\_)  
Margaret (Reade)  
Mary  
Mary Teresa  
Monica  
Samuel  
William  
Conoway, Edward  
Elizabeth (Cheatham) Early  
“Constant Friendship,” Baltimore Co., Md.  
Constantine, Conrwall, Eng.  
Conway, Agatha  
Ann (Ball)  
Chapman  
Edwin  
Mary (Ball)  
Robert  
Sarah (McAdam)

Conyers, Henry

Janett (Pattison)

Sarah Pattison

Cook, Edward

Elizabeth (Cocke) Lucas

George

Hannah (Basye)

Henry

John

Phebe (Cheatham)

Sarah (Castlin)

Tabitha (Slaughter)

Valentine

Cooke, Ann (Morgan) Fielding

Anna Maria

Catherine

Eleanor Addison (Dell)

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Parramore)

Elizabeth S.

Elizabeth (Tilghman)

Frances

Cooke, Francis

George

Japhet

John

Mary

Mordecai

Richard

Sarah

Sarah (Smith)

Sophia  
Susanna Frisby  
William  
Cookesey, William  
Cooksey, Elizabeth (Barnes) Matthews  
Mary (Hathaway) Hampton  
Thomas Read  
Coombs, Barbara  
Enoch  
Mary Anne  
Sarah (Sprigg) Pearce  
Cooper, Araminta (Warfield)  
Euphan Wilson (Alston)  
John  
Justinian  
Rebecca  
Cooper Co., Mo.  
CoosaCo., Ala.  
Copeland, Elizabeth  
Miriam  
Cople Parish, Westmoreland Co., Va.  
Coppage [Coppedge], Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Basye)  
Elizabeth (Dameron) Coppedge  
Isaac  
John  
Mary (Triplett)  
Mary (Whitledge)  
Rebecca (\_\_\_) Basye  
Sally  
Sarah (Railey)

Susannah (?Harrison)  
William  
Corbin, Agnes Drummond  
Joanna  
Mary  
Cordell, Catherine (Basye)  
George Edwards  
Core, Caleb  
Eleazer  
Esther  
James  
John  
Keziah (Rogers)  
Kitty Hall  
Sarah (Parramore)  
Susanna (Core)  
Corker, John  
Corling, Elizabeth (Cardwell) Pate  
William  
Cornish, Mary  
Cornock, Margaret (Conner) Watkins  
Cornwall, Aaron  
Ann (Clary)  
Elizabeth  
Jacob  
Moses  
William  
Cornwallis, Charles, Lord  
Cornwell, Ann  
Betse (Cheatham)  
Foushee C.

John  
Lydia (Winslow)  
Mary  
Mourning  
Cornwood Parish, Devonshire, Eng.  
Corotoman River, Lancaster Co., Va.  
Corrie, Catherine (Tyler)  
Elizabeth  
John  
Corydon, Ind.  
Cosand, Sarah  
Cosby, Ann Overton  
Betsy (Bagby)  
Josiah  
Mary  
Polly (Bagby)  
Costin, Rosey (King)  
Costolo, John  
Mary (Gorsuch)  
Cothan See Cawthon  
Cotten, Letitia (Bishop) Granbery  
Lewis  
Cotton, Ann (Graves)  
Dorothy  
John  
Margaret  
Mary (Gookin) Gedney  
Theophilus  
Verlinda  
William  
Couden, Mary



Coulthard, John

Rebecca (Booker)

Richard

Coupland, Alice Apsley (O'Sheal)

Ann (Harrison)

David O.

Emily (Rose)

William

William Rickman

Coursey, Sarah (Fitzsimmons)

Cousins, Anne (Walthall)

William

Coventon, Sarah (Tingle)

William

Covington, Nehemiah

Rebecca (\_\_\_)

Sarah

Covington, Ky.

Coward, Jane O.

Cowdon, [Scotland?]

Cowdrey, Grace

Mary (Robins) Savage

William

Cowdry, Sarah (Jacob)

Cowherd, Colby

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Lacy)

James

Tabitha Montague (Twyman)

Winifred

Cowles, Elizabeth

Cowling, Abigail (Granbery)  
Willis  
Cowne, Elizabeth (Smith) Aylett  
William  
Cowpasture River  
Cowper, Christian (Cowper)  
Christian (Gregory) Granbery Doeber  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth Grizzie  
Elizabeth Grizzie Groves (Gray)  
John  
Mary (Granbery)  
Robert  
William  
Wills  
Cox, \_\_\_\_  
(Miss)\_\_\_\_  
Abia  
Ann (Powell)  
Baines  
Clary  
Daniel  
Demaris  
Edward  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (\_\_\_\_)  
Elizabeth (Grills)  
Ellen (Moseley)  
Henry  
Isaac  
John

Margaret (Higginbotham)  
Mary (Hull)  
Mary (Jones)  
Mary (Watkins) Watkins  
Matthew  
Phebe  
Powell  
Pugh Price  
Rachel (Watkins)  
Rebecca  
Rebecca (Gorsuch)  
Richard  
Sarah  
Sarah (Mayne)  
Susanna (Hurst)  
Cox, Tabitha (Price)  
William  
Coxendale, Henrico Co., Va.  
Crab Neck, York Co., Va.  
Crabb, Ann (Snowden)  
Basil  
Charles  
Edward  
Eleanor  
Eleanor Williamson (Compton)  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth ( )  
Elizabeth Ridgely (Griffith)  
Henry Wright  
Jeremiah  
John

Lucy ( )  
Margaret  
Mary(Adlum)  
Mary Metcalf (Thomas)  
Priscilla (Sprigg)  
Priscilla Sprigg  
Ralph  
Richard  
Sarah  
Ssanna (Smith)  
Thomas  
Ursula ( )  
Craddock, Elizabeth (Vaulx)  
Richard  
Crafford, Ann ( )  
Carter  
Elizabeth  
Henry  
Martha  
Sarah  
Sarah (Marriott)  
Crafford's Mill, Surry Co., Va.  
Craig, Frances (Twyman)  
Martha Anderson  
Mary Booker  
Reuben  
Craney Island  
Craven, Betty  
Craven Co. [Pet.], N.C.  
Craven Co. [Pet.], S.C.  
Crawford, Abigail

Abigail (Mason)  
Ann (\_\_\_) Graves  
Charles  
Charlotte Felicity (Conner)  
David  
Elizabeth  
George  
Hugh Sprowle  
Margaret (\_\_\_)  
William  
Crawford Co., Ark.  
Crawley, Catherine  
Creek Indians  
Creek Swamp (N.C.)  
Crenshaw, Charles  
    Mary (Bedford)  
Cresap, Sarah  
Crew, Hannah  
    Margaret  
    Tacy  
    Unity  
Crewes, James  
Crews [Cruse], James  
    Jane Ware (Jordan)  
    Margaret  
    Margaret (Llewellyn)  
    Martin  
    Matthew See also Cruse  
Cricksea, Essex, Eng.  
Cripps, Lettice (Granger)  
    Thomas

Unity (White) Graves  
William  
“Croces,” Talbot Co., Md.  
Crockett, Elizabeth  
Cromwell, Richard  
“Crondall,” Richmond Co., Va.  
Crondell, Hampshire, Eng.  
Crook, Mary  
“Crooked Ridge,” Somerset Co., Md.  
Cropper, Catherine (Bayly)  
John  
Margaret (Pettit)  
Margaret Pettit  
Sabra  
Sarah Corbin  
Croshaw, Joseph  
Rachel  
“Crosiadore,” Talbot Co., Md.  
Cross, Edward  
Elizabeth (Cocke)  
Cross Creek, Surry Co., Va.  
Cross Quarter, Elizabeth City Co., Va.  
Crouch, Anne  
Hugh  
Mary  
Richard  
Crough [Crouch], Alice  
Crow, Elizabeth  
Eliza  
Crowder, Elizabeth H.  
Crowel [Corlew?], John

Crowley, Elizabeth  
Croxtton, Nancy  
Cruickshanks, Mary  
Crumbacker, Mary  
Crump, Susanna  
Cruse, Joane (—)  
    Thomas See also Crews  
Cub Creek, Hanover Co., Va.  
Culpeper, Mary (—)  
Culpeper Co., Va.  
Culver, Anne  
Cumberland, Eng.  
Cumberland Co., Ky.  
Cumberland Co., Va.  
Cumberland Parish, Lunenburg Co., Va.  
Cumming, Mary  
Cundiff, Elizabeth  
    Judith  
Cunningham, Elizabeth  
Curd, Ann  
    Ann Elizabeth (Hatcher)  
    Ann (Warren)  
    Charles  
    Edmund  
    Elizabeth  
    Elizabeth (Price)  
    James  
    John  
    Joseph  
    Lucy  
    Lucy (Brent)

Mary (Curd)  
Mary (Graves)  
Mary (Trueheart)  
Mary (Warren)  
Mary (Watkins)  
Newton  
Richard  
Sarah (Downer)  
Sarah ( \_ )Puryear  
William  
Curdsville, Va.  
“Curies,” Henrico Co., Va.  
Currituck Co., N.C.  
Curry, Ann  
Curtice, Betty Basye  
Hillary  
Curtis, Alice (Ingram)  
Edmund  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Haynes)  
Elizabeth (Merry) Montague  
Elizabeth (Toplis)  
Henry  
Rice  
Thomas  
Custis, Anne  
Ann (Kendall)  
Ann (Kendall) Custis  
Ann (Upshur)  
Custis. Daniel Parke  
Edmund



Elizabeth  
Elizabeth C.  
Elizabeth (Custis)  
Elizabeth (Smith)  
Elizabeth (Stran)  
Hancock  
Henry  
Joanna  
John  
Margaret  
Martha (Dandridge)  
Mary Burleigh D. (Parramore)  
Mary (Parramore)  
Matilda (Hack)  
Peggy Smart (Stringer)  
Revell  
Robinson  
Sarah  
Sorrowful Margaret  
Susannah M.  
Thomas  
Thomas B.  
William Robinson  
William Smith  
Cutler, Ann (Godwin) West  
Daniel  
Cutts, Baker  
Elizabeth (Cole) Wills  
Cynthiana, Ky.  
Cypress Branch, Sussex Co., Va.  
Cypress [Sypruss] Swamp, Norfolk Co., Va.

Dabney, Capt.\_\_\_\_

Col.\_\_\_\_

Mary Elliott (Tompkins)

Thomas

Dade, Ann

Baldwin

Elizabeth (Harrison)

Frances (Alexander)

Frances (Townshend)

Francis

Dade, Langhorne

Mary

Robert

Sarah (Ashton)

Verlinda (Jones)

Daingerfield, Apphia (Fauntleroy)

Katherine (Fauntleroy)

Mary (Bassett)

William See also Dangerfield

Dalby, Ann

Bridget

Catherine

Catherine (\_\_\_\_)

Thomas

William

Dale, Elizabeth (\_\_\_\_)

Sir Thomas

Dallam, Ann (Matthews)

Elizabeth (Johnson)

William

Dameron, Ann

Ann (Ball)  
Bartholomew  
Christopher  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Taylor)  
Elizabeth (Waddy)  
Elizabeth Waddy  
George  
John  
Joseph  
Judith  
Margaret (Taylor)  
Mary ( )  
Mary (Basye)  
Nancy  
Sarah  
Thomas  
Dana, Priscilla  
Dandridge, Martha  
Dane See Lane  
Dangerfield, Sarah See also Daingerfield  
Daniel, Ann (Philips)  
Daniel, Anthorit [Ann Theriet] ( )Montague  
Betsey  
Bettie  
Charles  
Elizabeth Lundy (Jordan)  
Elizabeth (Merry) Montague  
Elizabeth (Montague)  
Jane  
Jane (Mickelborough)

John  
Mary (Burgess)  
Paulina Jordan (Cabell) Cabell  
Reuben  
Thomas  
William  
Danville, Ky.  
Danville, Va.  
Darby, Ann (Gillis)  
John  
Mary  
“Darby,” Kent Co., Md.  
“Darley,” Baltimore Co., Md.  
Darnall, Eleanor (Brooke)  
Jemima (Mauzy)  
Joshua  
Philip  
Sarah  
Darnell, Elizabeth  
Dartmouth, Eng.  
Dashiell, Ann  
Jane  
Mary (Fountain)  
William  
Daughtry, Joseph  
Nancy (Sturdivant)  
Davenport, Ann  
Elizabeth  
Jane (\_\_\_) Moguffe  
Nancy  
Susannah

Davidson, Elizabeth (Blake)

Mary (Moreland)

Thomas

William

Davidson Co., Tenn.

Davies, Anne (Clayton)

Catherine (Clayton)

Henry Ann

Henry Landon

Nicholas

Daviess Co., Ky.

Davis, Albinus

Amos

Amy

Amy (Applewhaite)

Anne (Culver)

Ariana (Worthington)

Ariana Worthington

Barton

Baxter

Caleb

Catey ( ) Whitfield

Catherine Matilda

Delilah (Randall)

Dennis

Dorothy ( ) Jordan

Dorothy (Pleasants)

Eleanor ( )

Elizabeth

Elizabeth ( J

Elizabeth (Bowie)

Elizabeth (Gaither)  
Elizabeth (Howard)  
Elizabeth (Throckmorton)  
Ely  
Ephraim  
Frances  
Frances Rebecca  
Gaither  
Hannah (Anthony) Johnson  
Hardin  
Henry  
Holland  
Ichabod  
Isaac  
James  
Jane (\_\_\_)  
Jane (Sears)  
Davis, Janetta  
John  
Joshua  
Juliana  
Lucretia (Griffith)  
Marcella  
Margaret (Jordan)  
Mary  
Mary Ann  
Mary (Cheatham)  
Mary (Gaither)  
Mary (Goodrich)  
Mary (Gray)  
Mary (Green)

Mary (Mallory)  
Milcah  
Nanny  
Nicholas  
Polly  
Prudence  
Rachel (\_\_\_\_)  
Rebecca (Black)  
Rezin  
Richmond  
Robert  
Ruth  
Ruth (Gaither)  
Ruth (Warfield)  
Samuel  
Sarah  
Sarah (Anthony)  
Sarah (Hodges)  
Sarah (Pemberton) Montague  
Sophia (Simpson)  
Susanna (\_\_\_\_) Wills  
Thomas  
William -  
William Worthington  
Davison, Jane (Morgan)  
Jonathan  
Dawkins, (Miss)\_\_\_\_  
Dawley, Alice (Wright) Herbert Dick  
Dawson, Ann (\_\_\_\_)  
Dawson, Benjamin  
Benoni

Eleanor [Eleanore]  
Eleanor (Lowe)  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Green)  
Elizabeth (Lowe)  
George  
Henry Hawkins  
Jane Iowe  
John  
John Lowe  
Mary  
Mary (Doyne)  
Mary (Mackall)  
Mildred  
Nancy (Dawson)  
Nicholas  
Nicholas Lowe  
Rebecca  
Rebecca (Mackall)  
Richard Edelin  
Robert Doyne  
Sarah  
Sarah ( )  
Sarah (Barrow)  
Sarah Newton (Chiswell)  
Thomas  
Verlinda Hawkins  
Violet (Littleton)  
William  
Dawsonville, Md.  
Day, James



Mary (Davis)  
Sarah (Warfield)  
Susanna  
Thomas  
Daynes, Elizabeth  
Dean, Capt.\_\_\_\_  
Dearborn Co., Ind.  
Dealing, Agatha (Twyman)  
Robert  
Deaver, Elizabeth (Disney)  
Moses  
Debnam, Frances (Throckmorton)  
Debnam, William  
Declaration of Independence  
de Courcy, Ann (Nicols)  
Edward  
Dedford, Thomas  
Dedham, Mass.  
Dedman, Sarah  
Deep Creek, Amelia Co., Va.  
Deep Creek, Henrico Co., Va.  
Deep Creek, Warwick Co., Va.  
Degges, Harriott (Ingram)  
John T.  
DeJarnett, Joseph  
Mary (Hampton)  
DelaMare, Ann (Mayo) Pope  
Delaney, Sarah  
Delashmutt, Anne  
Delaware  
Assembly

*Delaware* (ship)

Delaware [DeLaWarr], Thomas West, Lord

Delawder, Mary

*Deliverance* (ship)

Delk [Delke], Roger

Dell, Eleanor Addison

DeLoach, Abba (Mercer)

Avarills

Celia

Elizabeth (Hopper)

Jesse

Mary

Mary ( \_ )

Penelope (Ruffin)

Purity (Ruffin)

Ruffin

Samuel

Sarah

Thomas

William

“Denbigh,” Warwick Co., Va.

Denbigh [Denby] Parish, Warwick Co., Va.

Denby, Charles

Denby, Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Sceady) Langley

James

Nathaniel

Susanna

Susanna (Weblin)

Denne, Catherine

Dennis, Elizabeth

Jane Halcott  
John  
Martha  
Mary Anne (Purnell)  
William  
Denny, Ruth  
Denson, John  
    Mary (Jordan)  
Dent, Elizabeth  
    Mary  
    William  
Denton, John  
    Rachel (Sturdivant)  
Denton, co. Durham, Eng.  
Den wood, Ann (\_\_\_)  
    Arthur  
    Betty  
    Elizabeth  
    Esther  
    Esther (Robins)  
    George  
    Isabell (Stringer)  
    John  
    Levin  
    Mary  
    Mary (\_\_\_)  
    Mary Elizabeth (Hack)  
    Mary (Lindow)  
    Mary (Waters)  
Priscilla  
Priscilla (\_\_\_)

Thomas  
Thomas Gantt  
“Denwood's Dean,” Somerset co., Md.  
Depew, Abraham  
Elizabeth (Montague)  
DePriest, Nancy (Foster)  
DePriest, Nathan  
Dering, James  
Derreman, John  
Deshay, Mary  
*Desire* (ship)  
Detroit, Mich.  
Dettingen Parish, Prince William Co., Va.  
deVries, Peter  
Dey, Lewis  
Martha (Waller) Hicks Kean  
*Diana* (ship)  
Diascond Swamp, New Kent Co., Va.  
Dick, Alice (Wright) Herbert  
Ann (Waddrop)  
David  
William  
Dicken, Susanna  
Dickerson, Ann  
Elizabeth (Warfield) Burgess  
John  
Susannah  
Dickinson, Ann  
Daniel  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Harrison)

Elizabeth (Powell)  
Elizabeth (Trotman)  
Hannah (Coale)  
Henry  
James  
Jane  
John  
Judith  
Judith (Troth)  
Mary  
Mary (Cadwalader)  
Mary (Hooper)  
Mary (Hosier)  
Mary (Norris)  
Philemon  
Rachel  
Rebecca  
Rebecca (Cadwalader)  
Rebecca (Powell)  
Dickinson, Samuel  
Sarah  
Sarah (Lloyd)  
Thomas  
Walter  
William  
Dickinson College, Carlisle, Pa.  
Dicks, Rebecca  
Sarah (Sturdivant)  
Tandy  
Digges, Alice Grymes (Page) Smith  
Cole

Dudley  
Edward  
Elizabeth (Gaskins)  
William  
Digges Hundred, Prince George Co., Va. See also Bermuda Hundred,  
Charles Hundred  
Dillard, Catherine (Twyman)  
Jeaney  
Susannah  
Dimmit, Delia  
Dinwiddie Co., Va.  
Dipnall, Sarah (Graves)  
Thomas  
“Discontent,” Montgomery Co., Md.  
“Discourse of a Discovery for a New Passage to Cataia”  
Dismal Swamp Company  
Disney, Achsah (White)  
Amelia (Elliott)  
Eliza (Leisure)  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Gwinn)  
Hannah (White)  
James  
Mordecai  
Rachel (Pickett)  
Regina (White)  
Richard  
William I.  
Dison, Elizabeth (Bramble)  
Jennett (Nimmo)  
Jonathan

Mary  
Philip  
Dixon, Alicia (\_\_\_)  
Ann  
Ann (Goodwin)  
Ann (?Lyde)  
Anne Mary (Parramore)  
Benjamin  
Bridget  
Bridget (Thomas)  
Daniel  
Eliza  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (\_\_\_)  
Elizabeth (Peyton)  
James  
John  
Lisha  
Lucy  
Lucy (\_\_\_)  
Lucy (Reade)  
Lucy (Rootes)  
Martha  
Martha (Moore)  
Mary  
Merrit  
Mildred  
Mildred (\_\_\_)  
Mildred (Gwynn)  
Philip Rootes  
Richard

Roger  
Sally  
Sarah  
Sarah ( )  
Sarah (Hankins)  
Sarah (Parramore)  
Susannah  
Thomas  
Tobias  
Walter N.  
William  
Dixon, William M.  
Dixsie, Godfrey  
Dixwell, Barbara  
Dobbs, Josiah  
    Martha (Bennett)  
    Patty (Wootten) Ligon  
    William  
Dobbs Co., N.C.  
Dobson, Edward  
Dobyns, Frances  
Dockett, Anne  
Dodson, Mary  
Doeber, Christian (Gregory) Granbery  
    Frederic Augustus  
Dolby Anne  
    Dorothy ( )  
    Edward  
    Margaret  
Doles, Catherine ( )  
    Rachel



Dolling, Mary  
Delphenby, Richard  
Donald, Ann (Osborne)  
    James and Robert, and Co.  
    Robert  
Done, Sarah (Waters)  
Donovan, Sarah  
Doodes, Mary (\_\_\_)  
    Meindert  
“Dorator,” Surry Co., Va.  
Dorchester, Mass.  
Dorchester, S.C.  
Dorchester Co., Md.  
“The Dorrell,” Caroline/King William Co. Va.  
    Dorsey, Achsah  
    Allen  
    Ann  
    Anne Hammond  
    Ann (Johnson)  
    Ann (Ridgely)  
    Ann (Warfield)  
    Ariana  
    Beale  
Dorsey. Benedict  
    Caleb  
    Catherine  
    Catherine (Ridgely)  
    Charles Boone  
    Columbus  
    Corilla (Dorsey)  
    Darius

Deal  
Deborah  
Dennis  
Edward  
Eleanor  
Eleanor (Dorsey)  
Eleanor (Warfield)  
Elinor (Pue)  
Eliza (Crowe)  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth Chew  
Elizabeth (Worthington)  
Everline (\_\_\_)  
Frances  
Francis  
Frederick  
Henrietta  
Henrietta Maria  
Henrietta Maria (Chew)  
Henry  
Henry Chew  
Jane Thomas (Riggsd)  
Jemima  
John  
Johnse  
Joshua  
Juliana (Owings)  
Julianna  
Juliet  
Lloyd  
Lucy Belt (Sprigg)

Margaret Ann  
Margaret (Sprigg)  
Margaret (Watkins)  
Maria (Owings)  
Mary  
Mary (Gaither)  
Dorsey. Mary (Phillips)  
Mary Ridgely (Warfield)  
Mary(Talbot)  
Matilda  
Matilda (Dorsey)  
Michael  
Nathan  
Nicholas  
Nimrod  
Noah Egbert  
Orlando Griffith  
Permelia (\_\_\_)  
Philemon  
Priscilla (Hill)  
Provey  
Rachel  
Rachel (Hobbs)  
Remus  
Rezin Hammond  
Roderick  
Ruth  
Ruth (Dorsey)  
Ruth (Griffith)  
Ruth Maria  
Ruth(Todd)

Samuel  
Sarah  
Sarah Anne  
Sarah (Claggett)  
Sarah (Dorsey)  
Sarah (Forbes)  
Sarah (Hammond)  
Sarah (Warfield)  
Thomas  
Vachel  
“Double Purchase,” Somerset Co., Md.  
Doughty, Ann (Graves) Cotton Eaton  
Francis  
Jane (\_\_\_) Moguffe Davenport Graves  
John  
Douglas, \_\_  
Benjamin  
Douglas, Catherine  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (\_\_\_)  
John  
Jone (Granger)  
Margaret  
Nancy  
Sarah  
Thomas  
Dover, Del.  
Dover, Ohio  
Dowden, Rebecca  
Downer, Sarah  
Downman, Elizabeth (Porteus)

Frances  
Joseph Ball  
Mildred  
Priscilla  
Robert  
Downs, Esther (Stringer)  
William  
Dowsing, Ann (Wills)  
Edmund Curtis  
Everard  
Mary (Wills)  
Mildred  
Dowty, Elisha  
Elishe (Jacob)  
Hezekiah  
Keziah  
Lodowick  
Mary [Polly]  
Mary (\_\_\_)  
Nancy (\_\_\_)  
Peggy  
Peter  
Rachel (Johnson)  
Sally  
Sarah  
Solomon  
Teagle [Tingle]  
Thomas  
Doyne, Anne (Burford)  
Eleanor  
Joshua

Doyne, Mary

Mary (Stone) Thomas

Robert

Sarah

Verlinda

Wharton

William

Dozier, Elizabeth (Bailey) Jordan

John

*Dragon* (ship)

Drake, Elizabeth

Sir Francis

Joan (Gawton)

John

Katherine (Moore)

Mary

Robert

Drane, Priscilla Sprigg (Crabb)

Stephen

Draper, (Mrs.)\_\_\_\_

Alexander

Clement

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Garton)

Esther (Fassitt)

Mary

Sarah

Draughon, Elizabeth (Wells)

James

Mary

Drayton, Ann (Fox)

Carlotta (Bull)  
John  
Margaret (Glenn)  
Mary  
Rebecca (Perry)  
Sarah (Cattell)  
Stephen Fox  
Thomas  
William  
“Drayton,” Elizabeth City Co., Va.  
“Drayton Hall,” Berkeley Co., S.C.  
Drehen, Andrew  
    Sarah (Higginbotham)  
Drew, Ann  
Drew, Dolphin  
    Peggy (Jordan)  
    Thomas  
    William  
Drewry, Anna  
Driver, Prudence  
Drogheda, Ireland  
Drummond, Alacia [Elisha]  
    Ann  
    Catherine (Harmanson) Shepherd  
    Elizabeth  
    Richard  
    Richard H.  
    Sarah (Bridger) Hodsden  
Drummond Town, Va.  
Dry Pond Swamp, Halifax Co., N.C.  
Drysedale Parish, Caroline Co., Va.

Dublin, Ireland

Duckett, Jacob

Martha

Rachel Williams

Sarah (Odell)

Dudley, Andrew

Mildred (Grymes) Thornton

Peter

Richard

Robert

Sarah

Duer, Harriet

Duerson, Joseph

Susanna (Montague)

Dugger, Elizabeth

Priscilla (Bennett)

Thomas

Duke, Catherine

Elizabeth

Hannah (Grendon) Jennings Bird

Henry

James

Jane

Jane (Scasbrook)

John

Lydia (Hansford)

Mary ( )

Duke, Susanna (Goodwin)

Thomas

William

Dulany, Daniel



Elizabeth (Brice)  
Henrietta Maria (Lloyd) Chew  
Lloyd  
Richard  
Dumfries, Va.  
Duncan, George  
Margaret (Mauzy)  
“Dungeness,” Goochland Co., Va.  
Dunkard's Bottom, W.Va.  
Dunlop, Archibald  
Lucy (Cocke) FAnson  
Susanna (Cocke) Buchanan  
Dunman, Jemima (Sturdivant)  
Joseph  
Dunmore's War  
Dunn, Dorothy (Scrosby) Buckner Russell  
John  
Lucy (Green)  
Dunnock, John  
Katherine  
Katherine (Langley)  
Thomas  
Duplin Co., N.C.  
Durham Parish, Charles Co., Md.  
Durrett, Abigail (Terrell)  
Dorothy (Tompkins)  
Richard  
Sarah (Hampton)  
Tarlton  
*Dutie* (ship)  
Duvall, Ann (Johnson)

Beale  
Eleanor (Pearce)  
Eleanor (\_)  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Warfield)  
Elizabeth (Williams)  
Frances (Dobyns)  
Jeremiah  
John Pearce  
Duvall, Lamack  
Mareen  
Margery (Belt)  
Martha (\_)  
Mary  
Samuel  
Sarah (\_)  
Sarah (Warfield)  
William  
Duvall, Keigler & Company  
Dyer, Thomas  
Dymock, William  
Dyson, Mary  
  
Earle, Ann  
Anne (Chamberlaine)  
Anna Maria  
Anna Maria (Tilghman)  
Deborah  
Edward  
Eleanor (Carroll)  
Henrietta Maria

Henrietta Maria (Hemsley)  
Henrietta Maria (Nicols)  
James  
Joseph  
Margaret  
Mary  
Mary (Tilghman)  
Michael  
Richard Tilghman  
Samuel  
Sarah  
Susanna  
Thomas Chamberlaine  
Early, Elizabeth (Cheatham)  
John  
Jubal  
Polly (Cheatham)  
Eason, Elizabeth  
East Feliciana Parish, La.  
East India Company  
East India School  
Eastcheap, London, Eng.  
Eastern Branch, Norfolk Co., Va.  
Easton, Md.  
Easton Academy  
Eaton, \_\_\_\_  
Ann (Graves) Cotton  
John  
Nathaniel  
Samuel  
Eaton, N.C.

“Eaton's Delight,” Charles Co., Md.

Eatonton, Ga.

Echols, Thomas

Eckhols, James

Jane (Hancock)

Eddings, Elizabeth

Eddington, Dorothy

Eden, Elizabeth Ann (Stone)

Townsend

Edenton, N.C.

Edge Hill, Pa.

Edgecombe Co., N.C.

Edgefield Co., S.C.

Edisto, S.C.

Edisto Island, S.C.

Edloe, Alice ( )

Rebecca

Edmonds, Elizabeth Lee (Taylor)

Robert

Edmondson, Elizabeth

Lucre ti a

Mary Ann

Sarah

Edmondson Co., Ky.

Edmunds, Ann (Simmons)

Elizabeth (Blunt)

Elizabeth ( ) Boiling

Ermine ( ) Simmons

Howell

John

John Flood

Lucy (Gray)  
Mary  
Edmunds, Rebecca (?Browne)  
Samuel  
Sarah  
Sterling  
Thomas  
William  
Edmundson, Benjamin  
Eliza (Dixon)  
Judith  
Margaret (Waddrop) Harwood  
Edward VIII, King  
Edwards, Ann Priscilla  
Anne (Cocke)  
Benjamin  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (\_\_\_\_)  
Elizabeth (Fauntleroy)  
Elvira A.  
John  
Letty (Martin) Wade  
Louisa  
Martha (\_\_\_\_) Branch Osborne  
Mary  
Salley  
Sarah  
Sarah (Edmunds)  
Susanna (Simmons)  
Thomas  
William

William, & Co.  
“Effingham,” Prince William Co., Va.  
“Efton Hills,” Charles Co., Md.  
Elam, Elizabeth  
Elizabeth Green  
James  
Mary (Cheatham)  
Michel (Cheatham)  
Phebe  
Phoebe (Osborne)  
Richard  
Solomon Harman  
William  
William Branch  
Elbert Co., Ga.  
Elberton, Ga.  
Elder, Ann (Dorsey)  
Owen  
Eliason, Anne  
Eliot, Elizabeth (Gookin)  
Elizabeth (Stoughton) Mackman  
John  
Mary (Wolcott)  
Elizabeth I, Queen  
Elizabeth City Co., Va.  
Elizabeth City Parish, Elizabeth City Co., Va.  
Elizabeth River, Norfolk Co., Va.  
Elizabeth River Parish, Norfolk Co., Va.  
Elizabethtown, Ky.  
Elk Marsh Swamp, Bertie Co., N.C.  
Elk Ridge, Md.

Elk Ridge Battalion, Anne Arundel Co., Md.

Elkridge Landing, Md.

Ellegood, Abigail (Mason)

Anne ( )

Fernelia

Jacob

John

Margaret

Mary (Thelaball)

Mason

Peter Norley

Rebekah

William

Ellett, Ann

Archibald

Dabney

Elizabeth

Josiah

Martha

Mary M. (Sublett)

Mary (Wilson)

Phebe Baugh (Walthall)

Ellett, Phebe (Rudd)

Prudence

Prudence (Cheatham)

Robert

Tabitha (Cheatham)

Tabitha (Robertson)

Thomas

William

Elliott, Amelia

Anthony  
Elizabeth  
Joanna (Tompkins) Tabb  
Kempe P.  
Mary (Price)  
Robert  
Sarah (Mullryne) Milligan  
Tabitha Obedience (Cheatham) Goode  
Thomas  
William  
Wilson  
Ellis, Absalom  
Agnes  
Polly (Powell)  
Salley  
Ellison, Mary (Mason)  
William  
Ellyson, Mary  
Susanna  
Ellzey, Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Travers)  
Lewis  
“Elmington,” Gloucester Co., Va.  
Elmore, Thomas  
Elphinstone, Augusta  
Elzey, Arnold  
Betsy (Wilson)  
Henrietta (Wilson)  
Margaret (Weems)  
William  
Elzy, Elizabeth (Montague)



Emblen, Ann

Embry, Ermine

Martha

William

Emerson, John

Mary (Batter)

Mary Elizabeth (Fisher)

Emmanuel, Martha

Emmerson, Hannah (Gray) Barlow

William

Emory, Anna Maria (Hemsley)

Thomas

“Engleton,” Charles Co., Md.

English's Ferry, New River

“Enniscorthy,” Albemarle Co., Va.

Enslow, Mary (\_\_\_)

Ensor, Dorcas (Gorsuch)

Jane

John

Urith (Gorsuch)

Epes [Eppes], Elizabeth

Frances Branch (Scott) Jones

John

Lewellin

Littlebury

Mary (Kent)

Thomas

William

Eyre, Littleton

Erskine, Alexander

Sarah (Watson)

Erwin, Catherine

Elizabeth

Eshon, Susanna

EskrAdge, Elizabeth (Vaulx) Craddock Porten

George

Essex Co., Va.

“Essex Lodge,” York Co., Va.

“Essington,” Prince George's Co., Md.

Estell See Asdell Esten, Frances (Newton)

John

Estes, Betty Ward

Catherine (Tompkins)

Elisha

Etchison, Anna (Warfield)

Eunice

John

Rachel (Warfield)

William

Eton (school)

Eustace, Ann

Ann (Gaskins)

Sarah

William

Eutaw Springs, S.C.

Evans, \_\_\_\_

Elizabeth (Fassitt)

John

Margaret

Martha (Hampton)

Martha (Jones)

Mary

Nicholas  
Prissee (Gillis)  
Evelyn, Dorothea (Robins)  
George  
Mountjoy  
Everett, Ann (\_\_\_)  
Betty (Craven)  
Craven  
Edmond  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (\_\_\_)  
George  
Gideon  
Hannah  
Hannah (Basye)  
Jeduthun  
Jemima  
Jesse  
John  
Judith  
Leroy  
Lucretia  
Martha (Wills)  
Mary  
Mary (Taylor)  
Nancy (Lunsford)  
Nancy (Wilson)  
Everett, Rawleigh  
Robert  
Ruth (Denny)  
Sarah

Sarah ( )  
Sarah (Dedman)  
Sarah (Jones)  
Simmons  
Suckey  
Thomas  
William  
Winifred  
“Evergreen,” Accomack Co., Va.  
“Evergreen,” Prince George Co., Va.  
“Evergreen,” Stafford Co., Va.  
Everitt, Elizabeth  
Ewell, Elizabeth (Heale)  
    Eve (Ball) Taylor  
    Solomon  
Ewens, William  
Ewing, Susanna  
Exchange Bank, Lynchburg, Va.  
Exeter, Devonshire, Eng.  
*Experiment* (schooner)  
Exum, Anne  
  
Fadom, George  
Fairall, Elizabeth, Faircloth, Edward  
    Jesse  
    John  
    Sarah (Torksey)  
Fairfax, Anne  
    Hannah  
Fairfax Co., Va.  
“Fairfield,” Frederick Co., Va.

“Fairfield,” King William Co., Va.  
“Fairfield,” Princess Anne Co., Va.  
Fairfield Co., Ohio  
Fairfield Co., S.C.  
“Fairley,” Talbot Co., Md.  
“Fall Hill,” Fredericksburg, Va.  
Falling Creek, Chesterfield Co., Va.  
Falmouth, Va.  
Fanning, Elizabeth (Jordan)  
    Mary (Gray) Tazewell  
    Mary Smith  
    Thomas  
    William  
Fardell, Devonshire, Eng.  
Ferguson, Lucy  
Farley, Elizabeth (Cheatham)  
    Hannah (Price)  
    John  
    Josiah  
Farlow, Elizabeth (\_\_\_)  
    Lydia  
Farmer, Henry  
Fanners Bank, Norfolk, Va.  
Farmers Bank of Maryland  
Farmers Bank of Virginia  
Farmville, Va.  
“Farmville,” King William Co., Va.  
Farrar, Cicely  
    Elizabeth (Hancock)  
    John  
    John Sutton

Joseph  
Mary (Ligon)  
Mary (Tanner) Ligon  
Peter F.  
Rebecca Hudson  
Rebecca (Warthen)  
Sisley [Cicely] (\_\_\_) Bayly Jordan  
Susannah (Jordan)  
Susanna (Tompkins)  
Thomas  
William  
Fassitt, Catherine (Rackliff)  
Elijah  
Elizabeth  
Esther  
James  
John  
Martha  
Mary  
Mary (\_\_\_)  
Fassitt, Mary (Campbell)  
Mary (Robins)  
Mary (Simpson)  
Nellie (\_\_\_)  
Rouse  
Sarah  
Sarah (Rackliff) Fassitt  
Sophia  
Thomas  
Thomas Simpson  
William

Faulcon, Mary Ann  
Faulconer, Elizabeth (Newton)  
James  
Faunt, Alice  
Fauntleroy, Ann  
Ann(Bushrod)  
Anne (Heale)  
Apphia  
Apphia(Bushrod)  
Bushrod  
Catherine  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (\_)  
Elizabeth (Hooe)  
Elizabeth (Mitchell)  
Elizabeth (Waring)  
George  
Griffin  
Hannah  
John  
Judith  
Judith (Littlepage)  
Judith (Swann) Heale  
Katherine  
Katherine (Griffin)  
Margaret  
Margaret (Micou)  
Mary  
Mary (Hill)  
Moore  
Peggy (Murdock)

Phoebe (Wilkinson)  
Sarah  
Sarah (Griffin)  
Fauntleroy, William  
Fauquier Co., Va.  
Fayette, Mioss.  
Fayette. Mo.  
Fayette Co., Ky.  
Fayette Co., Pa.  
Fayette Co., Tenn.  
Fearby, Yorks., Eng.  
“Fearing,” Henrico Co., Va.  
Featherstone, Charles  
Phebe (Walthall)  
Feddeman, Anne  
Dorothy  
Margaret (Earle)  
Philip  
“Federal Hill,” nr. Fredericksburg, Va.  
Feeldes, Henrie  
Feland, Elizabeth (Slaughter)  
Thomas  
Felgate, Isabella [Sibella] (—)  
Robert  
Thomas  
Tobias  
Felts, Nathan  
Sarah (Hargrave)  
Fendall, Anne  
Anne (Marshall)  
Benjamin



Eleanor  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Hughes) Randolph  
John  
Josiah  
Sarah  
Sarah (Alexander)  
Fennell, Rachel (\_\_\_) Sturdivant  
Ferchason, Jane (Montague) Iveson  
Philip  
Ferguson, Joel  
Ursley (Sublet)  
“Ferry Farm,” King George [Stafford] Co., Va.  
“Fetteressa,” Berkeley Co., S.C.  
Field, Martha (\_\_\_) Simmons  
Theophilus  
Fielding, Ann (Morgan)  
Edwin  
Epaphroditus  
Frances  
Mary Ann (Basye)  
Fincastle, Va.  
Fine Creek, Powhatan Co., Va.  
Finne, Alexander  
Finney, Comfort (Anderson) Taylor  
Frances  
Finnie, John Austin  
Fishback, Anna  
Elizabeth  
Mary  
Fisher, Caty (Greenwood)

John  
Lucretia  
Lucy (Wall)  
Mary Elizabeth  
Mary (Warfield)  
Samuel P.  
Susan  
Susannah (Trader)  
William  
Fishing Creek, Edgecombe Co., N.C.  
Fitchett, John  
Joshua  
Nehemiah  
Rachel (Wilkins) Stringer  
Sarah (\_\_) Caple Tylor  
Fitzgerald, Araminta (Warfield) Cooper  
Benjamin  
Catherine (Crawley) Jones Ward  
Edmund  
Millicent (Paine)  
William  
Fitzhugh, Elizabeth Crowley (Chew)  
Francis  
Jane  
John P. T.  
Louisa Conway  
Lucy (Alexander) Taliaferro  
Fitzhugh, Peregrine  
Sarah F. (\_\_) Alexander  
Susannah  
William

Fitzpatnck, Edith (Harris) Trent Osborne

Peter

Fitzsimmons, Charles Blake

Henrietta Maria

Henrietta Maria (Blake)

Sarah

Thomas

Fiveash, Susannah (Clary)

Flat Branch, Henrico Co., Va.

Fleet, Ann

Elizabeth Mildred Gwynne (Tompkins)

Henry

William Temple

“Fleet Street,” King William Co., Va.

Fleet's Bay, Northumberland Co., Va.

Fleming, Charles

Elizabeth

Susanna (Tarlton)

Fleming Co., Ky.

Fletcher, Diana (\_\_\_)

Elizabeth

Elizabeth Gaskins (Irons)

John

Rachel (\_\_\_) Parramore

William

Flint, Thomas

Flint, Eng.

Flood, John

Mary (Blunt)

Florida

Governor

Flournoy, Elizabeth Green (Elam) Cheatham

Jane

Josiah

Flower, Elizabeth (Taylor) Dameron

George

Flower de Hundred Creek, Prince George Co., Va.

Flowerdew [Flowerdieu] Hundred, Prince

George Co., Va.

Floyd, John

Letty

Floyd Co., Ky.

Flud, Harriet

Flushing, L.I., N.Y.

Fluvanna Co., Va.

Flying Camp, Montgomery Co., Md.

*The Flying Harte* (ship)

Flynn, John C.

Mary (Higginbotham) Carter Hightower

Flynt, Dorothy

Foakes, Elizabeth (\_\_\_) Gorsuch Hatton

Herman

Fogg, Ann (Wheeler)

Foley, Catherine (Mellichamp)

Folks, Mary

Fonville, Brice

Elizabeth

Hannah

Hannah (Graves)

Richard

Sarah

Thomas Graves

William Brice  
Foote, Lucy (Taliaferro) Alexander  
Richard  
Sarah (Alexander)  
Thomas  
William  
Forbes, Gen. John  
Mary (Paine)  
Mary (Torksey)  
Sarah  
Ford, Allanson  
Elizabeth (Byrd)  
Elizabeth Chew  
Hepsibah (Beall)  
Jane  
Polly (Warfield)  
William  
Fore, Elizabeth (Jordan)  
James  
Fore, John  
Sarah (Sublet)  
“The Forest” Princess Anne Co., Va.  
“Forest Hill,” King George Co., va.  
Forks Creek (N.C.)  
Forman, Henrietta Maria  
Joseph  
Mary (Hemsley)  
Forrest, (Mrs.) Thomas  
Fort, Arthur  
Fort Cumberland, Md.  
Fort Duquesne, Pa.

Fort Henry [Petersburg], Va.

Fort James, N.Y.

Fort Necessity, Pa.

Fort Nelson, Norfolk Co., Va.

Fort Washington, N.Y.

Fortson, Ann (Higginbotham)

Sarah

William

Foster, Elizabeth

Elizabeth Ann (Hamlin)

Elizabeth (Jones)

George

Jane

John

Judith (Price)

Lemira (Gaither)

Nancy

Robert

Sarah (Gaither)

Susanna (Cammack)

Tabitha

William

Williamson

“Fotheringay,” Montgomery Co., Va.

Fottrell, Ann (Grundy) Lloyd

Edward

Foulks, Prudence

Fountain, Andasia (Spence)

Elizabeth (Gillis)

Levin

Marcy

Mary

Nicholas

“Fountain Rock,” Washington Co., Md.

Fountain's Creek, Brunswick Co., Va.

Four Mile Creek, Henrico Co., Va.

“Four Mile Tree,” Surry Co., Va.

Foushee, Ann (Graves)

Charlotte

Thornton

Fowke, Anne

Ann (Stone)

Gerard

Robert Dinwiddie

Roger

Sarah (Burdett)

Sarah Dinwiddie Harrison

Fowler, \_\_\_\_

Hamutal (Marriott) Warfield

Henrietta Maria

Lavinia

Fowlkes, Austin

Betsey (Pulliam)

Elizabeth

James

Joel

Lucretia J. (Fowlkes)

Nancy

Polly Price (Pulliam)

Prudence (Cheatham)

Fox, Ann

Hannah

Rebecca  
Robinson (Parramore) Johnson  
Samuel Mickle  
Sarah (Pleasants)  
Thomas  
“Foxley Hall,” Centreville, Md.  
Francis, Anna  
Robert  
Tench  
*Francis Bonaventure* (ship)  
Frankfort, Ky.  
Franklin, Aaron  
Ann P.  
Anthony  
Franklin, Henry  
Henry Tarl ton  
Jane Cowper (Moss)  
Jasper  
Mary  
Mary Ann (Higginbotham)  
Matilda (Harrison)  
Peachey  
Polly (Brockman)  
Polly (Nelson)  
Reuben  
Susannah (Dillard)  
Franklin Co., Ga.  
Franklin Co., Ky.  
Franklin Co., N.C.  
Franklin Co., Tenn.  
Franklin Co., Va.



Fraser, Ann

Frayser, Frances (Wise)

Thomas

Frazer, Joel C.

Ruth (Warfield)

Frazier, Frances (Langley)

Richard

Frederick, Md.

Frederick Co., Md.

Frederick Co., Va.

Fredericksburg, Va.

Fredericksville Parish, Albemarle [Louisa]Co., Va.

Freeman, Ann (Sturdivant)

Frances

Frederick

Henry

James

John

Lucy (Hancock)

Margaret

Margaret (\_\_\_)

Martha (Sturdivant)

Freeman, Mary

Robert

Susannah

Tabitha (Wilson)

William

Freeman's Bridge, Sussex Co., Va.

Frence [French], Mary (Scarborough)

Freshwater, Jane (\_\_\_) Pike Capell

Matthew

Sarah  
“Friedland,” King George Co., Va.  
Friend, Ann  
Edward  
Frances  
Phoebe (Osborne)  
Frigs, Mary  
Frisby, Capt.\_\_\_\_  
Ariana (Vanderleyden)  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Sewall)  
Peregrine  
Sarah  
Front Royal, Va.  
Fry, Catherine (Walker)  
Joshua  
Maria S.  
Susan (Walker)  
Susannah (Walker)  
Wesley Thornton  
William  
Fulcher, Elizabeth  
Fulford, Andrew  
Emma (\_\_\_\_)  
Fulgham, Jeremiah  
Nicholas  
Sarah (Davis) Bridger  
Fuller, Anne  
Ann Booth  
Ann (Fuller)  
Belinda

Benjamin  
Benjamin Cattell  
Catherine  
Catherine (Mellichamp) Foley  
Christopher  
Fuller, Elizabeth  
Elizabeth ( )  
Elizabeth (Mellichamp) Miles  
Elizabeth (Middleton)  
Jennet (Innes) McDonald  
Joseph  
Joseph Whitmarsh  
Judith (Simpson)  
Lydia  
Lydia M.  
Lydia (Yonge)  
Martha  
Martha (Whitemarsh)  
Mary  
Mary (Drayton)  
Maryann  
Nathaniel  
Richard  
Sarah  
Sarah ( )  
Sarah (Loyd)  
Sarah (Martiau)  
Thomas  
Washington  
Whitmarsh  
William

William Cattell

Zaccheus

“Fuller's,” Berkeley Co., S.C.

Fultherley, Shenston, Staffs., Eng.

Fuqua, Elizabeth (Bedford)

Giles

James

Joseph

Mary (Moseley) Ligon

Furlong, Anne (Porten)

Mary

Richard

William

*Furtherance* (ship)

Gaddy, Nancy

Gaile, Edward

Martha See also Gale, Gayle

Gaines, Catherine

Gaither, Actious

Agnes

Agnes [Nancy] (Gaither)

Agnes (Rogers) Williams

Albert

Alexander

Alfred

Algoe C. ( )

Amelia

Amelia (Martin)

Amos

Amos K.

Andrew J.

Ann

Ann ( )

Ann (Anderson)

Ann ( ) Burman

Anne F. (Gaither)

Ann (Jacob)

Anne R.

Ann Riggs

Anne (Ruley)

Aria

Aria (Musgrove)

Arianna (Hughes)

Ary [Ariana?]

Augerena (Gatton)

Basil

Beale[Beal]

Benjamin

Betsy

Brice

Brice B. H.

Brice Forrest

Brice Hamilton

Burgess

Bushrod Washington

Caroline (Perciful)

Cassandra

Catherine

Catherine (Close)

Catherine Elizabeth

Catherine (Erwin)

Gaither, Catherine Holland (Williams)

Catherine (Taylor)

Charles

Charles Cotesworth Pinkney

Daniel

Daniel Henry

David

Deborah

Deborah Jane

Diana

Durcilla(Beall)21 Edward

Edward Briscoe

Edward Burgess

Edward [Edwin] Newman

Edy (Busey)

Eleanor

Eleanor (Greenfield) Gaither

Eleanor (Lovelace)

Eleanor ( ) Whittle

Eleanora Emmeline

Eli

Elias

Elie

Elijah

Elisha Riggs

Eliza

Elizabeth

Elizabeth ( )

Elizabeth A.

Elizabeth (Duvall) Warfield

Elizabeth (Erwin)

Elizabeth (Garver)  
Elizabeth (Howard) Davis  
Elizabeth (Newman)  
Elizabeth (Reid)  
Elizabeth (Smoot)  
Elizabeth (Stewart)  
Elizabeth (Worthington)  
Elvira  
Ephraim  
Ephraim Simpson  
Evan  
Eveline  
Gaither, Forrest  
Frederick  
Frederick O.  
Gassaway  
George Riggs  
George W.  
George Washington  
Gerrard  
Greenberry [Greenbury]  
Greenberry Anderson  
Hannah (Bradley)  
Hanson Thomas  
Harriet  
Harriet ( )  
Harriot  
Henrietta  
Henrietta Hanson (Poole)  
Henrietta (Lusby)  
Henrietta M. (Linthicum)

Henrietta (Riggs)  
Henry  
Henry Chew  
Horatio  
James  
James A.  
James Bowie, James Brook  
James O.  
James Wilson  
Jane [Jean] (Buck)  
Jane (Gartrell)  
Jane (Lacy)  
Jeremiah  
Joan ( )  
John  
John Howard  
John Marriott  
John Rogers  
Johnsey  
Joseph  
Joshua  
Juliana  
Julie [Juliette]  
Juliet  
Gaither, Leah  
Lebetious  
Lemira  
Louisa  
Lucy  
Lucy Ann  
Lyla



Margaret  
Margaret (\_\_\_)  
Margaret Ann (Dorsey)  
Margaret (Catlett)  
Margaret de la Plaud (Schell)  
Margaret (Sellman) Williams  
Margaret (Watkins)  
Margery  
Maria (Gaither)  
Martha  
Martha (\_\_\_)  
Martha E. (\_\_\_)  
Martha (Gaither)  
Martha (Morrison)  
Martha (Ridgely)  
Martin  
Mary  
Mary (\_\_\_)  
Mary Ann  
Mary Ann (Hinkle) Gibson  
Mary Ann (Ricketts)  
Masry (Duvall)  
Mary (Dyson)  
Mary (Perry)  
Mary (Smoot)  
Mary (Threlkeld)  
Mary W. (Hunter)  
Matilda  
Milly Maria  
Moses  
Nancy

Nancy (Simpson)  
Nathan  
Nicholas  
Nicholas Watkins  
Paulina  
Perry  
Polly (Rogers)  
Gaither, Priscilla  
Rachael  
Rachel  
Rachel ( )  
Rachel (Jacob)  
Ralph  
Reason  
Rebecca  
Rebecca (Bell)  
Rebecca (Yieldhall)  
Rezin  
Richard  
Richard H.  
Ruth  
Ruth ( )  
Ruth (Marriott)  
Ruth (Shipley)  
Sally  
Samuel  
Samuel Riggs  
Sarah  
Sarah ( )  
Sarah Amelia (Gaither)  
Sarah Ann

Sarah Ann Shipley (Sellman)  
Sarah (Burgess)  
Sarah (Conn)  
Sarah D.  
Sarah (Davis)  
Sarah Elizabeth (Goldsborough)  
Sarah (Howard)  
Sarah Howard  
Sarah (Jacob)  
Sarah (Ridgely)  
Sarah (Rowles)  
Sarah (Warfield)  
Sarah (Wells)  
Sarah (Yieldhall)  
Seth  
Stewart  
Susan  
Susan (Johnson)  
Susan V. (\_\_) Brookes  
Susannah  
Tabitha (\_\_\_\_)  
Gaither, Tabitha (\_\_\_\_) Bailey  
Tabitha (Smart)  
Thomas  
Thomas Davis  
Thomas J.  
Thomas Jacob  
Vachel  
Vachel Marriott  
Virginia (\_\_\_\_) Cissell  
Walter

Washington  
William  
William Beale  
William Henry  
William Warren  
Zachariah  
“Gaither's Chance,” Frederick Co., Md.  
“Gaither's Enlargement,” Anne Arundel Co., Md.  
Gaithersburg, Md.  
Gallatin Co., Ky.  
Gale, Anna Maria (Hollyday)  
George  
Harriet Rebecca (Chamberlaine)  
Henrietta Maria  
John  
Leah (Gale)  
Levin  
Lyttleton  
Margaret (Hollyday)  
Mary  
Milcah (Hill)  
Mildred (Warner) Washington See also Gaile, Gayle  
Galloway, Benjamin  
Elizabeth  
Henrietta Maria (Chew)  
Mary  
Richard  
Sophia (\_\_\_)  
“Galloway,” Talbot Co., Md.  
Gait, John M.  
Gait House, Louisville, Ky.

Galveston, Tex.

Gambling, Elizabeth

John

Josias

Gambrill, Rev.\_\_\_\_

Amos

Eleanor

John

Mary (Gaither)

Rezin

Sarah

Thomas

Gamewell, Sarah

Gannaway, Polly

Gantt, John

John Marshall

Margaret (Wright) Pile

Mary Sprigg (Wootten) Hermance

Sarah

Thomas

Gany, Alice

Henry

Gardner, Margaret (Thelaball)

Thomas

Garland, Anne Shepherd

David

Joan (Wilson)

Lucinda (Rose)

Lucy (Sturdivant)

Martha Elizabeth

Martha (Sublet)

Mary (Lowry)  
Peter  
Sarah  
Spotswood  
Thomas  
Garner, Eleanor (Preston)  
John  
Garnett, (Miss)\_\_\_\_  
Elizabeth  
Garrard Co., Ky.  
Garretson, Richard  
Rose (Kellam) Armitrader  
Garrett, Elizabeth Charity (Gray)  
William  
Garrott, John  
Garrott, Mary (Dawson)  
Garry, Alice (\_\_\_\_)  
John  
Garton, Elizabeth  
Gartrell, Bushrod  
Jane  
Juliet (Gaither)  
Garver, Elizabeth  
Gascoigne, Anne (Harmanson)  
Anna (Hobbes) Mompesson  
Henry  
William  
“Gascony,” Northumberland Co., Va.  
Gasking, Esther (Poole) Smith Hayes  
Job  
Gaskins, Alice

Anne  
Anne (Eustace)  
Ann (Lee) Kerr  
Betty  
Charles  
Dorothy  
Edwin  
Elitia  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth ( )  
Frances Sinah  
Frances Sinah (Cole)  
Francis  
Hannah  
Hannah (Hull)  
Henry  
Henry Lee  
Hulda  
Isaac  
Isabel ( )  
Jane Harding  
Jesse  
Joana  
John  
Josias  
Judith  
Judith (Ball)  
Laurence  
Gaskins, Leanah  
Martha ( )  
Mary

Mary ( )  
Mary Ann  
Mary (Harding)  
Mary (Snead)  
Rebecca  
Sally (Harding)  
Samuel  
Sarah  
Sarah ( )  
Sarah Ann  
Sarah (Dameron)  
Sarah (Eustace)  
Sarah Eustace  
Spencer  
Thomas  
William  
Winifred ( ) Gaskins  
Gassaway, Ann  
Brice John  
Catherine (Worthington)  
Dinah (Warfield)  
Nancy  
Nicholas  
Gates, Polly Ward (Cheatham)  
Thomas  
William  
Gates Co., N.C.  
Gatewood, Catherine  
Dolly  
Elizabeth (Slaughter) Feland  
Fielding



Larkin  
Mary  
Gatton, Augerena  
Gawton, Joan  
Gayle, Elizabeth See also Gaile, Gale  
Gayoso, Manuel  
“Geddes,” Amherst Co., Va.  
Gedney, Mary (Gookin)  
Samuel  
Gee, Hannah (Ruffin) Norfleet  
James  
Gemmill, Hugh  
Jane (Wilson)  
Genesee Valley (N.Y.)  
“Gengolgua,” Northampton Co., Va.  
*George* (ship)  
George, Elizabeth (Hancock) Johnson  
Hannah (Basye)  
Jemima  
Mary Ann  
Mildred  
Moses  
Nehemiah  
Rebecca  
Rebecca (Gaskins)  
Sarah  
Thomas  
Travis  
Georgetown, D.C.  
Georgetown, Ky.  
Georgia

Assembly  
Constitutional Convention  
Militia, 1st Regt.  
Receiver General  
Treasurer  
Germantown, Pa.  
Gibbons, Demaris  
Giberne, Isaac William  
Mary (Fauntleroy) Beale  
Gibson, Anne (Todd)  
Anna  
Edwin  
Elizabeth (\_\_\_\_)  
George  
Maria  
Martha (\_\_\_\_) O'Derry  
Mary  
Mary Ann (Hinkle)  
Mary (Gouldsmith)  
Mary (Morgan)  
Miles  
Gibson, Robert  
Sarah  
Sarah (Hampton)  
Gibson, Granbery & Co.  
*Gift [Gifte]* (ship)  
Gilbert, Adrian  
Ager  
Alice (Molyneux)  
Amy  
Anne (Aucher)

Anthony  
Arthur  
Catherine (Champernowne) Raleigh  
Christian (Lee)  
Elinor  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Kelly)  
Emma (\_\_) Fulford  
Ferdinando  
Humphrey  
Jane (Sandford)  
Joan (Pomeroy)  
John  
Margaret (Walrond)  
Otes [Otho]  
Otho  
Raleigh  
Walter Raleigh  
Gilden, Charles  
Elizabeth  
Mary (Dixon)  
Peggy (Turner)  
Giles, Amy  
Ann (Branch)  
Arthur  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (\_\_)  
John  
Martha  
Mary (Moseley)  
Nicholas

Phoebe (Hancock) Bailey  
William  
William B.  
Gilchrist, Susannah  
Gill, Ann  
Betty  
Dorothy (Graves)  
Ellis  
Hezekiah  
John  
Molly (\_J  
Sarah (\_)  
Sarah (Gorsuch)  
Stephen  
Taylor  
Thomas  
Thomazine (Taylor)  
Gillett, Elijah  
Elizabeth (Scarborough)  
Gilliam, Amy  
Elizabeth (Jordan)  
Mary Taylor  
Patsy (Hunt)  
Patty  
Samuel  
Gillis, Ann  
Anne Denwood  
Benjamin  
Elizabeth [Betty]  
Esther  
Esther (\_)

Esther (Costen)  
Joseph  
Leah  
Levin  
Margaret  
Maria [Mary Spence] (Robins)  
Mary  
Nelley  
Nelly ( )  
Priscilla  
Priscilla (Denwood)  
Prissee  
Sarah  
Sarah ( )  
Thomas  
Gilmer, Elizabeth (Jordan)  
James Jackson  
Gilmor, Elizabeth S. (Cocke)  
Robert  
Gilpin, Sarah P.  
Gilson's Creek, Essex Co., Va.  
Gist, Mary (McCall) Cattell  
Mordecai  
Gittings, James  
Mary ('Gorsuch)  
Glaister, Joseph  
Glanville, Elizabeth  
Martha ( )  
Thomas  
"Glasgow," Dorchester Co., Md.  
Glasgow, Ky.

Glasgow, Scotland  
Glasgow Co., N.C.  
Glassford, Gordon, Monteith & Co.  
Gleason, Elizabeth Amanda (Ruffin)  
Jesse  
Glenn, Agnes [Nancy]  
Margaret  
Gloucester Co., Va.  
Glover, Henry  
Godfrey, Abigail (Porter)  
Abigail (Thelaball)  
Affiah  
Dinah  
Dinah (Thelaball)  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Thelaball)  
Isabella (Burgess) Wilson  
John  
Katey  
Keziah  
Lemuel  
Lydia  
Mary  
Mathew [Matthew]  
Peter  
Godfrey, William  
Godwin, Amy Gray (Godwin)  
Ann  
Ann (Blunt)  
Ann (Dalby)  
Anne (Gray) Blunt Blow

Ann (Powell)  
Archibald  
Daniel  
Devorax  
Edith ( )  
Edmund  
Elishe  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth ( )  
Esther (Bailey)  
Jeremiah  
Joseph  
Juliana  
Laban  
Letty (Floyd)  
Littleton  
Mary  
Mills  
Miriam  
Sarah (Blunt)  
Sarah (Jacob) Cowdry  
Scarburgh  
Susanna  
Susanna (Kendall)  
Thomas  
Vianna Gray (Pitts) Jacob  
William  
“Golden Square,” Queen Anne's Co., Md.  
Goldinge, Martha (Judd)  
Mary  
Robert

Goldsborough, Anna Maria (Chamberlaine)

Anna Maria (Tilghman)

Charles

Elizabeth (Dickinson)

Elizabeth (Goldsborough)

Elizabeth Tench (Tilghman)

Goldsborough, Henrietta Maria (Nicols)

Henrietta Maria (Tilghman) Robins

Henry

John

Margaret (Tilghman) Goldsborough

Nicholas

Robert Henry

Sarah Elizabeth

Sarah Yarbury (Goldsborough)

William

William

Gonville College, Cambridge University

Gooch, Eleanor (Bowles)

William

Goochland Co., Va.

Goode, Agnes (Osborne)

Ann (Cheatham)

Elizabeth

John

Martha (Embry) Simmons

Martha Walthall (Cheatham)

Mary (Watkins)

Rebecca

Richard

Robert



Susannah R.  
Tabitha Obedience (Cheatham)  
Tapley  
Thomas  
Goodloe, Dorothy (Tompkins)  
Elizabeth  
Mary  
Vivian  
Goodman  
Goodmans Fields, Midx., Eng.  
Goodrich, Anne  
Bnejamin  
Edward  
Elizabeth  
Goodrich, George  
John  
Juliana (Davis)  
Mary  
Mary (Seward)  
Godwin, (Miss)\_\_\_  
Ann  
Charity  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Moore)  
James  
John  
Martha Epps  
Mildred (Reade)  
Nancy  
Peter  
Rachel

Rebecca (\_\_\_)  
Rebecca (Goodwin)  
Samuel  
Sarah (\_\_\_)  
Susan (Taylor)  
Susannah  
Goodwyn, Elizabeth (Peterson)  
Peterson  
Gookin, Bethia  
Bethia (Collacott)  
Catherine (Denne)  
Daniel  
Dorothy (Cotton)  
Edmund  
Edward  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Quincy)  
Habijah  
Hannah  
Hannah (Savage)  
Hannah (Stearns)Biscoe  
Hannah (Tyng) Savage  
John  
Margaret (Morse)  
Mary  
Mary (Byrd)  
Mary (Dolling)  
Mary (?Larkin)  
Gookin, Nathaniel  
Priscilla (Deane) Hill  
Richard

Samuel  
Sarah (Offley) Thorowgood  
Sarah (Remington) Biscoe  
Sarah (Thompson)  
Solomon  
Susanna Parker  
Goose Creek [S.C.]  
Goose Hill marsh, James City Co., Va.  
Gordon, Barbara (Baker)  
Solomon  
Gore [Goare], Daniel  
John  
Joyce  
Mary (Selby)  
Susannah  
Susanna (Teackle)  
Gornto, Elizabeth  
Gorsuch, Agnes [Nancy] (Glenn)  
Alice (Hall)  
Ann  
Ann (Hawkins)  
Anne (Lovelace)  
Ann (McIntyre)  
Ann (Smith)  
Anna  
Arianna (Sellers) Stansbury  
Averilla  
Averilla (Vaughan)  
Barbara  
Belasha [Paletiah] (Pearce)  
Belinda (Bosley)

Benjamin  
Catherine (Morgan)  
Charity  
Charles  
Criscilla (Gorsuch)  
Daniel  
David  
Deborah  
Delia (Dimmit)  
Dickinson  
Gorsuch, Dorcas  
Dorcas (Gould)  
Dorothy  
Ebenezer  
Eleanor  
Eleanor (Bond)  
Eleanor (Lynch)  
Elisha  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth ( )  
Elizabeth (Eason)  
Elizabeth (Hanson)  
Elizabeth (Martin)  
Elizabeth (Merryman)  
Ellen [Helen] (Chapman)  
Eve (Hopkins)  
Frances  
Hannah  
Hannah (Bosley)  
Hannah (Walley)  
Henry

Jane

Jane (Ensor)

Jemima

Johanna (—)

John

John Merryman

Joshua  
Karrenhappuch (Johnson)  
Katherine  
Kerenhappuch  
Keturah (Gorsuch)  
Keziah  
Keziah (Wheeler)  
Lovelace  
Lydia  
Margaret  
Margaret (Harvey)  
Mary  
Mary (Conlish)  
Mary (Dodson)  
Mary (Holland)  
Mary (Lively) Granchet  
Mary (McClung)  
Gorsuch, Mary (Price)  
Mary (Riley)  
Mary (Talbott)  
Mary (Wheeler)  
Mary (Wright)  
Nancy [Anne]  
Nancy (Godwin)  
Nathan  
Nicholas  
Norman  
Prudence  
Richard  
Rachael (McClung)

Rebecca  
Rebecca (\_\_\_)  
Rebecca (Gorsuch)  
Rebecca (Preston)  
Richard  
Robert  
Ruth  
Sarah  
Sarah (\_\_\_)  
Sarah (Bowen) Stansbury  
Sarah (Cole)  
Sarah (Donovan)  
Sarah (Galloway)  
Sarah (Reese)  
Susanna  
Susanna (\_\_\_)  
Susanna (Miller)  
Thomas  
Urith  
William  
Goshen, Md.  
Gosnold, Anthony  
Bartholomew  
Dorothy (Bacon)  
Martha  
Mary  
Mary (Goldinge)  
Paul  
Robert  
Susan  
Gouge [Gough], Elizabeth

Gouge [Gough], Elizabeth (Ingram) Taylor  
Jeffrey

Gough, Sophia

Gould, Dorcas

Susannah

Goulding, Ellen

Gouldsmith, Mary

Grace Church, Yorktown, Va.

Grady, Anna

Catherine (Montague)

Hannah (Montague)

Pauline

Richmond

Samuel

Graham, Anne (Melson) Parramore

Elizabeth Mary Anne Barnes (Hooe) Mason

George

Henry

Margaret (Peirce)

Polly

Susannah Fowke (Hooe)

Grainger, Walter

Granbery, Abigail

Abigail (Langley)

Abisha

Ann (Gregory)

Christian

Christian (Gregory)

David

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Cowper)



James  
John  
Josiah  
Langley  
Letitia (Bishop)  
Margaret  
Mary  
Mary (\_)  
Mary Ann  
Mary (Harvey)  
Mary (Moore)  
Mary (Peele)  
Granbery, Mary (Young)  
Nancy  
Patsey  
Peggy  
Penelope (Moore)  
Polly  
Rebeckah  
Sally (Moore)  
Susanna Butterfield (Stowe)  
Tabitha  
Thomas  
William  
Granchet, Mary (Lively)  
Granger, Abigail  
Ann  
Anne (Dolby)  
Christian  
Dorothy  
Dorothy (\_ ) Dolby

Elizabeth  
Elizabeth ( )  
Frances ( )  
Hannah  
Jane ( )  
John  
Jone [Jane]  
Lettice  
Margaret  
Margaret (Dolby)  
Mary  
Nicholas  
Sarah  
Tabitha  
Grant, Andrew  
    Mary (Matthews)  
Grant Co., Ky.  
Grantham, Elizabeth Mansell (Simmons)  
    Sampson  
Granville Co., N.C.  
Grassy Creek, Mecklenburg Co., Va.  
Graves, Agnes ( )  
    Ann  
    Ann( )  
Graves, Ann (Rice)  
    Ann (Ryan)  
    Anna (Grady)  
Benjamin  
Betsy (Human)  
Betty  
Charlotte (Pinkard)

Clara  
Clary (Satterwhite)  
David  
Denny (Witcher)  
Dionysia ( )  
Dorothy  
Dorothy ( )  
Edward  
Eleanor  
Eleanor ( )  
Elijah  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth ( )  
Elizabeth (Cowherd)  
Elizabeth (Moody)  
Elizabeth (Valentine)  
Elvira A. (Edwards)  
Frances  
Frances ( )  
Frances (Coleman)  
Frances (Montague)  
Frances (Ryan)  
Francis  
Franky  
Hannah  
Hannah ( )  
Hannah (Kent) Smithwick Green  
Harriett  
Henrietta (Greenwood)  
Henry  
Isaac

Isabel (Bartlett)  
Isabella (Lea)  
James  
James C.  
Jane  
Graves, Jane (\_\_) Moguffe Davenport  
Jemima  
Jemima (Holladay)  
Jean  
Jeffrey  
Joanna (Witcher)  
Joannah  
John  
John Williams  
Jonathan  
Joseph  
Katherine  
Catherine (\_\_\_\_)  
Luca  
Lucretia (Lewis)  
Lucy  
Lucy(Berger)  
Lydia  
Martha  
Martha (Johnson)  
Mary  
Mary(\_\_\_\_)  
Mary (Jones)  
MaryM. (Clements)  
Mary (McGehee)  
Mary (Pinkethman)

Mary (?Williams)  
Mildred (Berger)  
Mildred (George)  
Mildred (McWilliams)  
Nancy B. (Hurt)  
Nancy (Carden)  
Nancy (Pinkard)  
Nathaniel  
Patsy  
Peyton  
Polley  
Polly  
Rachel  
Rachel (Chappell)  
Rachel (Croshaw)  
Ralph  
Rebecca  
Graves, Rebecca (\_\_\_)  
Rice  
Richard  
Richard Croshaw  
Robert  
Sally  
Sally (\_\_\_)  
Samuel  
Sarah  
Sara (Turner)  
Sarah  
Sarah (\_\_\_)  
Sarah (Delaney)  
Sarah (Rice)

Solomon  
Spottswood  
Susanna  
Susanna ( )  
Susanna (Dickens)  
Thomas  
Thomas E.  
Unity  
Unity (White)  
Verlinda  
Washington  
William  
Gravesdend, Eng.  
Gray (Miss)\_\_\_\_  
Abner  
Alexander  
Anne  
Anne ( )  
Ann (Briggs)  
Anne (Cocke) Browne  
Ann Elizabeth  
Annis (Valentine)  
Charity (?Goodwin)  
Charles  
Charlotte (?Langston)  
Clinch  
David  
Edmund  
Edwin  
Gray, Elizabeth  
Elizabeth ( )

Elizabeth Charity [Betsy Chelly]  
Elizabeth Grizzie (Cowper)  
Elizabeth Grizzie Groves  
Elizabeth (Jarrett)  
Elizabeth (Littlepage) Chamberlayne  
Elizabeth (Powell)  
Elizabeth Susannah  
Elizabeth (West)  
Esther (Pitt)  
Etheldred  
Faith  
Francis  
George  
George Gilbert Gustavus  
Gilbert  
Hannah  
Henry  
Henry Mills  
James  
Jane  
Jeremiah  
Joan [Jane]  
John  
John Cowper  
Joseph  
Josiah  
Juliana (Godwin)  
Lucy  
Lydia  
Margaret (\_\_\_)  
Margaret (Evans)

Margaret (\_\_) Reams  
Margaret (Taylor)  
Margaret (Tingle)  
Martha  
Martha F. B. (Hines)  
Martha (Wills) Everett  
Mary  
Mary (\_\_)  
Mary Ann (Lewis) Gray  
Mary (Haywood)  
Gray, Mary (Holt) Seward  
Mary (Ledbetter)  
Mary (Mayo)  
Mary (Stone)  
Mildred (Thompson)  
Miles Wills  
Nathaniel  
Peter  
Polly  
Polly Godwin  
Polly (Pope)  
Priscilla  
Rebecca  
Rebecca (\_\_)  
Robert  
Sarah  
Sarah (\_\_)  
Sarah (Fauntleroy)  
Sarah Godwin (Wills)  
Sarah (Simmons)  
Simon



Susanna  
Thomas  
William  
William Robert  
Gray's Creek, Surry Co., Va.  
Gray's Inn, London, Eng.  
Grayson, John  
Mary (Wall)  
Grayson Co., Ky.  
Grayson Co., Va.  
Grayson's Additional Continental Regt.  
Great Branch, Sussex Co., Va.  
Great Britain  
Navy  
Great Creek, Nottoway River  
Great Crossing, Ky.  
“Great Hope,” Somerset Co., Md.  
Great Weyanoke, Prince George Co., Va  
Great Wicomico Parish, Northumberland Co., Va.  
Great Wicomico [Wicocomoco] River  
Green, Abner  
Abraham  
Green, Amy (Pace)  
Ann  
Anne (Exum)  
Ann Harwood  
Anthony  
Ann (Willis)  
Bartholomew  
Bridget  
Duff

Elias  
Eliza (Caffrey)  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth Buckingham  
Elizabeth (Cowles)  
Elizabeth (Kirkland)  
Elizabeth (Marston)  
Elizabeth Rebecca  
Everard  
Farnifold  
Filmer  
Filmer Wills  
Frances (Pace)  
George  
Green  
Hannah  
Hannah (Gray) Haywood  
Hannah (Kent) Smithwick  
Henry Filmer  
Henry M.  
Jacob  
Jane (Dickinson)  
John  
Joseph  
Lucy  
Margaret F. (Baptist)  
Martha  
Martha (Kirkland)  
Martha (Wills)  
Martha Wills  
Mary

Mary ( )  
Mary (Hutchins)  
Mary (Moone)  
Mary (Talbot)  
Mary (Walker)  
Green, Mary (West)  
Phebe (Cattell)  
Prudence  
Rachel  
Rebecca  
Robert  
Sarah  
Thomas  
Thomas Marston  
William  
Green Co., Ky.  
“Green Spring,” James City Co., Va.  
“Green Valley,” Berkeley Co., W.Va.  
Greenbrier River  
Greenbury Point, nr. Annapolis, Md.  
Greene Co., Ala.  
Greene Co., Ga.  
Greene Co., Mo.  
Greene Co., N.C.  
Greene Co., Ohio  
Greene Co., Tenn.  
Greenfield, Ann (Parker)  
Eleanor  
“Greenfield,” Essex Co., Va.  
Greenhill, Ann (Ward)  
Catherine

Elizabeth  
Paschal  
Greenlief, Daniel  
Elizabeth (Gookin)  
Greensburg, Ky.  
Greensville Co., Va.  
Greenup Co., Ky.  
Greenvile, Richard  
Greenville, Ga.  
Greenville Dist., S.C.  
Greenway, Devonshire, Eng.  
Greenwood, Casey (\_\_\_)  
Caty  
Henrietta  
Frances  
Mary  
Mary (Twyman)  
Nancy (\_\_\_)  
Rachel  
Greenwood, Ruth  
Twyman  
William  
Greer, Ann (Graves)  
Elisha  
Greg, Catherine (Tompkins)  
Walter  
Gregory, Ann  
Christian  
Elizabeth  
Frances  
Frances (Mallory) Lowry

James  
Jane (\_\_\_)  
Mary (Montague)  
Mildred  
Mildred (Washington) Lewis  
Roger  
Thomas  
Grendon, Edward  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (\_\_\_) Stegge  
Hannah  
Sarah (\_\_\_) Stegge Harris  
Thomas  
Grendon's Hill, Surry Co., Va.  
Grenther, William  
“Gretna Green,” Halifax Co., Va.  
Greville, Frances  
Francis  
Fulke  
*Greyhound* (brigantine)  
Griffin, Abigail  
Abigail (Thelaball)  
Elizabeth  
Fanny  
fiances (Russell)  
Gulyelma (White)  
James  
John  
Katherine  
Margaret  
Samuel

Sarah (Griffin)  
Griffith, Abednego  
Griffith, Allen  
Amelia (Wayman)  
Anne (Poole)  
Anne (Ridgely)  
Edward  
Elisha Riggs  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Cole) Wills Cutts Jackson  
Elizabeth (Dorsey)  
Elizabeth (Gaither)  
Elizabeth Ridgely  
Harriet (Simpson)  
Henrietta  
Henry  
John  
Lucretia  
Lyde  
Martha (Gaither)  
Mary (Riggs)  
Nicholas  
Rachael (Gorsuch)  
Rachel (Warfield)  
Ruth  
Samuel  
Sarah  
Sarah (Davis) Norwood  
Sarah (Warfield)  
Thomas  
Griggs, Ruth (Denny) Everett

William  
Grills, Eliner  
Elizabeth  
Elliott  
Hannah  
John  
Martha  
Mildred  
Philadelphia ( )  
Richard  
Sarah (Ligon)  
Grinnalds, Sarah (Custis) Justice Abbott  
Southy  
Groll, Holland  
“Grosses,” Queen Anne's Co., Md.  
Croton, Conn.  
Ground Squirrel Branch, New Kent Co., Va.  
Grove Academy, Kenansville, N.C.  
Groves, Rachel (Pate)  
Grundisburgh, Suffolk, Eng.  
Grundy, Ann  
Deborah (Shrigly)  
Robert  
Grymes, Ann  
Benjamin  
Charles  
Jane (Whiting)  
John  
Lucy  
Lucy Fitzhugh  
Lucy (Ludwell)

Lucy Rootes  
Ludwell  
Mary  
Mildred  
Priscilla (Rootes)  
Randolph  
Guerrant, Magdalene  
Guiana, South America  
Guilford, Conn.  
Guilford Warehouse, Accomack Co., Va.  
Gulley, Susan  
Gunby, Ann Drummond  
John  
Gundry, Anne (\_\_\_)  
Ann (Hallom)  
Elizabeth  
John  
Mary (\_\_\_)  
Susan  
William  
Gunn, Samuel  
Gunnell, Mary  
William  
Gurganey, Ann (\_\_\_)  
Edward  
Gurley, George  
Gurley, Lucy (Martin)  
Guthrie, Alexander  
Kaziah (Bridger)  
Guy, Adah (Harmanson)  
Betsy



Elizabeth (James)  
Elizabeth (Parramore)  
Esther  
Harmanson  
James  
John  
Major  
Mary (Workman)  
Rachel (Milliner)  
Sarah (Parramore)  
Susanna (Burton)  
Gwin, David  
Dorothy (Jones)  
George  
Thomas Jones  
Gwinn, Elizabeth  
Gwyn, Alexander  
David  
Dorothy (Reade)  
Katherine (Griffin) Fauntleroy  
Lucy  
Sarah (Thelaball)  
Walter  
Gwynn, Mildred  
“Gwynn's Laland,” Mathews Co., Va.  
  
Hack, Ann  
George  
Hannah  
John  
Margaret (Teackle)

Mary Elizabeth  
Matilda  
Peter  
Hackett, Elizabeth  
Mary Ann (Thorowgood) Thorowgood  
Walke Phripp  
Michael  
Hackney, Joseph  
Haddaway, Harriet  
Hadwell, Judith  
Haff, Priscilla (Hauer)  
Hagerstown, Md.  
Haggatt, Elizabeth (Walter)  
William  
“Hagley,” King George Co., Va.  
Hagood, John  
Mary (Lanier)  
Hague, Joseph  
Haire, James  
John  
Margaret (Porten) Newton  
Porten  
Samuel  
Hakluyt, Richard  
Halbert, John  
Margaret (Hampton)  
Hale See Heale  
Halifax, N.C.  
Halifax Co., N.C.  
Halifax Co., Va.  
Hall, Achsah (Marriott)

Achsah (Warfield)  
Alice  
Ann (White)  
Arthur  
Benjamin  
Cary  
Christiana  
Dinah (Plummer)  
Edward  
Eleanor  
Eleanor (Blake)  
Everard  
Francis  
Isaac  
Joel Sturdivant  
John  
John R.  
Joseph  
Hall, Joshua  
Lucretia (Bell)  
Lucy  
Margaret (Harwood)  
Margaret (Magruder)  
Martha  
Martha (Duckett)  
Martha (Hampton)  
Mary (Belt)  
Mary F. (Ball)  
Mildred (Ball)  
Richard Bennett  
Richard Ligan

Sally (Keeling) Phripp Stone  
Sarah  
Sarah (Tilghman)  
William  
Hallett, Ann [Nancy]  
Frances  
Hamutal Townsend  
John  
Lettice (Richards) Johnson  
Mashman  
Sarah  
William  
Halley, Elizabeth (Hampton)  
Henry Simpson  
Hallom, Ann  
Ann (\_\_\_) Price  
Frances  
John  
Margaret (\_\_\_)  
In  
Robert  
Sarah  
Thomas  
William  
Ham, Jerome  
Mary (\_\_\_) Pead  
Haman [Hayman], Ann  
Henry  
Martha (Standbridge)  
William  
Hamelin, Stephen See also Hamlin

Hamilton, Alexander

Hamilton, Andrew

Anne (Green)

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Burdett)

Elizabeth (Green)

Elizabeth (Harrison)

Elizabeth ?Zacharia (\_\_\_)

James

John

Mary

Mary Anne (Coombs)

Patrick

Samuel

Sarah (Stewart)

William

Hamilton Parish, Fauquier Co., Va.

Hamlett, James

Mary (Bedford)

Hamlin, Anne (Cocke)

Elizabeth Ann

Elizabeth (Seward)

Richard See also Hamelin

Hamman, Elizabeth (\_\_\_) Capell

Philip

Hammond, Col.\_\_\_\_

Allen

Anne

Ann (Cockey)

Ann (Gaither)

Ann M. (Hammond)

Anne P. M. (Williams)  
Anna Maria  
Arianna (Hammond)  
Beale  
Betty (Pullen)  
Caleb Dorsey  
Carroll  
Charles  
Charlotte (Burgess)  
Dawson V.  
Dennis  
Denton  
Eliza M. (Hammond)  
Eleanor  
Hammond, Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Davis)  
Elizabeth (Hammond) Hammond  
Elizabeth (Miller)  
Elizabeth (Schroeder)  
Francis Simpson  
Hannah (Stoner)  
Henrietta  
John  
Johnsey  
Julianna  
Lloyd  
Lot  
Lydia (Hodgekiss)  
Margaret (\_\_\_) Burgess  
Mary  
Mary (Crumbacker)

Mary (Berier)  
Mary (Cumming)  
Mary Govane (Owings)  
Mary (Hammond)  
Nathan  
Nicholas  
Philip  
Priscilla(Hauer)Haff  
Rachael (Gaither)  
Rachel (Roberts)  
Rebecca  
Rebecca (Fox)  
Rebecca (Hollyday)  
Razin  
Sarah  
Thomas  
Thomas Jones  
Tomsey  
Tomsey (Simpson)  
Upton  
Vachel  
Hamor, Ralph  
Hampden-Sydney Academy  
Hampden-Sydney College  
Hampshire Co., W.Va.  
Hampton, Ahab  
Ann  
Ann (Minter)  
Hampton, Anthony  
Bethenia (Bostick)  
Cary

Cary Henry  
Charlotte  
Edward  
Eleanor (Preston) Garner  
Eliza (Smith) Conner  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth ( )  
Elizabeth (?Armstrong)  
Elizabeth Cary (Hobson)  
Elizabeth (Plunkett)  
Elizabeth (Preston)  
Elizabeth Sarah (Jenkins)  
Frances  
Frances (Hunton)  
Francis  
Gale  
George  
Grace  
Hannah (Fox)  
Harriet (Flud)  
Henry  
James  
Jane  
Joane ( )  
Joannah  
John  
John Anthony  
John Wade  
Joseph  
Judith  
Laurence



Lucy  
Margaret  
Margaret (Pierce)  
Margaret (Wade)  
Margaret Wade  
Margaret (Winn)  
Martha  
Martha (\_\_\_\_)  
Martha (\_\_\_\_) Catlett  
Martha Epps (Goodwin) Howell  
Martha Mary (Smith)  
Hampton, Mary  
Mary (\_\_\_\_)  
Mary Anne (\_\_\_\_)  
Mary (Bowers)  
Mary (Cantey)  
Mary (Gunnell)  
Mary (Hathaway)  
Mary (Mann)  
Mary Nugent (Ballard)  
Nancy  
Nancy (Cheatham)  
Nancy (Jackson)  
Philadelphia  
Preston  
Rachel (\_\_\_\_)  
Richard  
Rosamond  
Samuel  
Sarah  
Sarah (Beavers)

Sarah (Earle)  
Sarah Pattison (Conyers)  
Sarah (\_\_) Pratt  
Susannah  
Susanna (Andrews)  
Susannah (Holmes)  
Susannah (Norville)  
Thomas  
Wade  
William  
William C.  
William Hobson  
Hampton, N.H.  
Hampton, Va.  
Hampton Court, London, Eng.  
Hampton Falls, N.H.  
Hampton Parish, York Co., Va.  
Hampton River  
Hampton Roads  
“Hamptonville,” Caroline Co., Va.  
Hanby, Polly  
Hancock, Agnes (\_\_\_\_)  
Ann (\_\_\_\_)  
Ann (Hill)  
Anne (Linton)  
Hancock, Anna (Ammon) Moon  
Augustin  
Benjamin  
Demaris  
Deukates  
Dinah

Edward  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Ellzey)  
Elizabeth (Jameston)  
Elizabeth (Phillips)  
Elizabeth (Wilson)  
Fanny  
Frances  
Frances (Sayer)  
Francis  
George  
Green  
Hannah  
Henry  
Irenia (Brummall)  
James  
Jane  
Jane (\_)  
Jane (Flournoy)  
Jane (Holt)  
Jane (Nichols)  
Janey (Martin)  
Jemimah  
Jesse  
Johan (Hancock)  
Johan (Ligon)  
Johannah  
John  
Joseph  
Joshua  
Judith (\_)

Lavinia (Cheatham)  
Lucy  
Lucy (Barrett)  
Margaret (J  
Margaret (Strother)  
Martha  
Martha (J  
Hancock, Martha (Bartlett)  
Mary  
Mary (J  
Mary (Cheatham)  
Mary Elizabeth (Fisher) Emerson  
Mary (Hatcher)  
Mary (Jones) Cox  
Mary (Smith)  
Mildred (Dawson)  
Nancy  
Nicholas  
Permelia (Bramlett)  
Phoebe [Phebe]  
Rachel (J  
Randolph  
Rebeckah  
Robert  
Sally (J  
Samuel  
Sarah  
Selah [Celia]  
Simon  
Stephen  
Susannah (Sebrell)

Thomas  
Thomas B.  
William  
Hancock Co., Ga.  
Hancock Co., W.Va.  
Hand, Frances (Purefoy)  
Hannah  
Martha  
Richard  
Handy, Ann  
Ann (Dashiell)  
Betsy (Ker)  
Charles  
Comfort  
Comfort (\_\_\_) Atkinson  
Elizabeth  
Esther (Winder)  
George  
Hdnry  
Isaac  
James  
Jane (Winder)  
Joyce  
Leah  
Levin  
Mary  
Mary (\_\_\_)  
Mary (Chambers)  
Mary (Jackson)  
Mary (Robins)  
Nancy (Wilson)

Nelley (Gillis)  
Nelly  
Polly (Graham)  
Richard  
Sally (Wilson)  
Sarah  
Sarah Custis  
Thomas  
Thomas Robins  
William  
Hanett, William  
Hanging Rock, S.C.  
Hankins, Sarah  
Hannibal, Mo.  
Hannon, Ann Bennett (Smith)  
John  
Hanover Co., Va.  
Hansborough, Anne Frances (Hooe)  
Peter  
Hansford, Ann Blaws  
Ann (Blaws) Taylor  
Cary Haslet  
Charles  
Elizabeth  
Humfrie  
John  
Judith ( )  
Lewis  
Lydia  
Mary (Holt)  
William

Hanson, Ann

Aurelia

Dorothy

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Story)

Jean Hoskins

Margaret (Beall)

MaryFendall

Mary (Hoskins)

Mary (Stone)

Robert

Samuel

Sarah

Sarah ( )

Theophilus

Hardaway, Mary

Purefoy (Booker)

Sarah (Jones)

Stith

Susanna

Thomas

Hardesty, Francis

Ruth ( ) Gaither

Hardin Academy, Hardin Co., Ky.

Hardin Co., Ky.

Harding, Hannah (Ball)

Mark

Mary

Sally

William

Hardwick, Joice

Hardwood, Sussex Co., Va.  
Hardy, Elizabeth (\_\_\_) Shehee Parramore  
Hardy Co., W.Va.  
Hardyman, Susanna Stith  
“Harewood,” Jefferson Co., W.Va.  
Harford Co., Md.  
Hargrave, Ann  
    Elizabeth  
    Josiah  
    Mary  
    Mourning  
    Sarah  
    Sarah (Hancock)  
Hargrave, Silviah  
    William  
Hargrove, Sarah  
Hargroves, Abigail Langley  
    Abigail (Langley) Granbery  
    Elizabeth (\_\_\_)  
    Hilary  
    John  
    Margaret  
    Robert  
    Willis  
Harloe, John  
Harlow, John  
Harman, Lucy (Cheatham)  
Harmanson, Adah  
    Anne  
    Argoll  
    Barbara (Robins)



Benjamin  
Catherine  
Elishe  
Elishe (Harmanson) Kendall  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Robins)  
Elizabeth (Shepard)  
Esther  
George  
Hannah ( )  
John  
Mary  
Matthew  
Patrick  
Sarah  
Susanna  
Thomas  
William  
Harmon, Rose (Mears)  
Harper, John  
Margaret (Hunter)  
Harrington, Ralph  
Harris, Adria (Hoare)  
Agnes  
Alice ( )  
Alse  
Anne  
Harris, Anne ( )  
Ann Elizabeth (Gray) Chandler  
Anne Frances  
Anna (Wright)

Benjamin James  
Betsey  
Bettey  
Damon [Damond]  
David  
Dorothy ( )  
Edith  
Edmund  
Edward  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth ( )  
Elizabeth C.  
Elizabeth (Harris)  
Elizabeth (Lindsay)  
Elizabeth (Thurman)  
Elizabeth (Watkins)  
Elizabeth (Winn)  
Flora (McDonald) Wyatt  
George  
Gideon  
Giles  
Hamlin  
Hinson Wager  
Jane  
Jemima  
Joane ( ) Vincent  
John  
John Claiborne  
Jordan  
Judith  
Lewis

Love  
Lucy (Cheatham)  
Margaret (Belches)  
Martha (Osborne)  
Martha Taylor (Gilliam)  
Mary  
Mary ( )  
Mary (Atkinson) Person Jordan  
Mary (Jesse)  
Harris, Mary (Rawlings)  
Mary (Seward)  
Mary T.  
Mary (Tinsley)  
Mary W.  
Molly ( )  
Mourning ( )  
Nancy (Price) Jude  
Nathaniel  
Obediah  
Obedience (Turpin)  
Patience  
Patrick  
Peter  
Polly ( )  
Polly (Gannaway)  
Rhoda (Arnold)  
Rosey  
Sarah  
Sarah ( )  
Sarah ( ) Stegge  
Sherwood

Stephen  
Susanna  
Susanna (Woolams)  
Thomas  
Thomas K.  
William  
William Watson  
Harris' Fork, Hanover Co., Va.  
Harrison, Ann  
Ann Carter  
Benjamin  
Deborah  
Dorothy  
Dorothy (Hanson)  
Edith ( ) Godwin  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Bassett)  
Elizabeth (Dent) Penn  
Elizabeth (Dickinson)  
Elizabeth (Hampton)  
Elizabeth (Smith)  
Elizabeth (Trader)  
Harrison, Frances B.  
Frances (Powell)  
Hannah Bates  
Henry  
Isabella  
James  
Jane (Wade)  
John  
Jordan

Joseph  
Margaret  
Margaret (Jordan)  
Martha (\_\_\_)  
Martha (Smith) Bell  
Mary  
Mary (\_\_\_)  
Mary (Ruffin)  
Mary Stokes (Cocke)  
Mary Stuart (Alexander)  
Matilda  
Nancy  
Nathaniel  
Polly  
Rachel  
Richard  
Ruth  
Salathiel  
Samuel Jordan  
Sarah (Barbour)  
Sarah Hudson (Burton)  
Sarah Jordan  
Susan (Loyd)  
Susannah  
Tabitha  
Thomas  
Verlinda (Stone)  
William  
Harrison Co., Ind.  
Harrison Co., W.Va.  
Harrod's Creek, Jefferson Co., Ky.

Harrodsburg, Ky.

Harry's Swamp, Prince George Co., Va. Hart, Ann

Ann [Nancy] (—)

Hart, Ann (Clary)

Brambley (Bennett)

Charlotte Elizabeth

Henry

Lemuel

Lucy (Clary)

Mary (Clary)

Moses

Richard

Robert

Sarah (Clary)

Thomas

William

Harvard College

Harvey, Alexander

Anne

Dorothy (Gaskins)

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Gouge)

Elizabeth (Peirse) Stephens

John

Judith

Keziah (Mallory)

Margaret

Margaret (Langley)

Mary

Onesiphorous

Rebecca

Susanna (Taylor) Hurst  
Thomas  
William  
Winifred  
Harvie, Janet  
Harwell, Lucy (Hunt)  
Mark W.  
Harwood, Agnes (Poythress)  
Ann  
Anne ( )  
Ann (Needier)  
Bathsheba ( )  
Constant  
Dorothea  
Dorothy  
Edward  
Harwood, Elizabeth  
Elizabeth ( )  
Elizabeth (Burwell) Hewitt  
Elizabeth (Curtis)  
Elizabeth (Glanville)  
Elizabeth (Lloyd)  
Elizabeth (Reade)  
Elizabeth (Roberts)  
Frances  
Frances (Langley)  
George  
Gerard  
Grace  
Grace ( )  
Hannah (Price)

Henry Hall  
Humphrey  
John  
Lucy  
Lucy (Harwood) Battee  
Lydia  
Lydia (?Farlow) Chisman  
Margaret  
Margaret (Waddrop)  
Martha Moore (Kerby)  
Mary  
Mary ( )  
Mary (Kerby)  
Matthew  
Nicholas  
Pate  
Rachel (Sprigg)  
Samuel  
Sarah  
Sarah ( )  
Sarah Reed  
Sarah (Wills)  
Thomas  
William  
“Harwood,” Montgomery Co., Md.  
Haskell, Sally  
Haskins, Ann  
Benjamin  
Creed  
James V.  
Haskins, Jane



Mary  
Polly (Bagby)  
Hastings, Henry  
Susan (Offley)  
Hastkins, Dorothy (Morgan)  
Thomas  
Haswell, John  
Sarah (Pearce) Beall  
Hatch, Elizasbeth  
Jane (Hunnicuttt)  
Hatcher, Ann  
Ann Elizabeth  
Benjamin  
Dorothy ( )  
Edward  
Elizabeth Porter  
Hancock  
Henry  
Jeremiah  
Josiah  
Jesse  
John  
Lucy  
Lucy (Curd) Watkins  
Margaret (Watkins)  
Martha [Patsy]  
Martha (Vickers)  
Mary  
Mary ( )  
Mary (Hancock)  
Mille

Nancy (Simpson)  
Obedience  
Phebe  
Phoebe  
Polly  
Robert  
Samuel  
Sarah  
Sarah (Porter)  
Seth  
Tabitha  
Thomas  
Timothy  
Hatcher, William  
Hatcher's Run, Henrico Co., Va.  
Hathaway, Mary  
Hatton, Elizabeth (Goodrich)  
Elizabeth (\_\_\_) Gorsuch  
Lewis  
Samuel  
Hauer, Priscilla  
Havana, Cuba  
“Havre de Venture,” Charles Co., Md.  
Hawes, Clara Stubs (Walker)  
Richard  
Hawkins, Alice (Crough)  
Ann  
Elizabeth  
Henry  
James  
Jane (Gorsuch)

John  
Joseph  
Mary ( )  
Philemon  
Samuel See also Hankins  
Hawley, \_\_\_\_  
Jerome  
Hawson, Edward  
Haxall, Henry  
Jane Gray (Wall) Shore  
Hay, Dorothy (Jordan)  
John  
Mary  
Hayes, Adam  
Alexander  
Anne (Offley) Workman  
Catherine  
Charles  
Edward  
Elizabeth (Hawkins)  
Esther (Poole) Smith  
Hodge [Hoge]  
Humphrey  
Lucy  
Lucy (Hall) Keeling  
Nathaniel  
Hayes, Rebeckah (Sturdivant)  
Richard  
Robert  
Sarah  
Stephen

Thomas See also Hays  
“Hayes,” King George Co., Va.  
Hayman See Haman Haymarket, Va.  
Hayne, Ann  
Daniel  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Lovelace)  
Frances  
John  
Katherine  
Katherine (Gorsuch)  
Mary  
Thomas  
Haynes, Anthony  
Betty (Thorowgood) Moseley  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Moseley) Land  
Elizabeth (Smith)  
Fannie (Throckmorton)  
Henry  
James  
Margaret  
Thomas  
William  
Haynie, Ann (Taylor)  
Anthony  
Hannah  
Hays, Margaret (\_\_\_) Johnson  
William See also Hayes Hayward, George Robins  
Henrietta Maria  
Henrietta Maria (Chamberlaine)

Henrietta Maria (Lloyd)  
Margaret (Robins)  
Margaret (Smyth)  
Mary  
Hayward, Mary (\_\_\_) Bond  
Mary (Smyth)  
Sarah  
Thomas Robins  
William See also Heyward  
Haywood, Adam John  
Hannah (Gray)  
Henry  
Mary  
Sarah (Ruffin)  
Sherwood  
“Hazel Plain,” Prince William Co., Va.  
Hazelrigg, Martha (Holt)  
Samuel  
“Hazlewood,” Elkridge Landing, Md.  
Head, Martha  
Heale, Anne  
Ann Carter (Bronaugh)  
Catherine (Douglas)  
E. (Payton)  
Elizabeth  
George  
Jane  
Joseph  
Judith (Swann)  
Margaret (Bronaugh)  
Mary

Mildred  
Nancy (Douglas)  
Philip  
Priscilla  
Priscilla (Downman)  
Sarah  
Sarah (Smith)  
Smith  
Susanna (Payne)  
William  
Healy, Ann  
Frances (Montague)  
Thomas  
Heath, Ann (Cocke)  
John  
Martha  
Mary (\_)  
Heath, Polly  
Thomas  
Heathsville, Va.  
Hebdon, John  
Helmer, Sarah (Warfield) Gaither  
“Hempfield,” Gloucester Co., Va.  
“Hempstead,” New Kent Co., Va.  
Hemsley, Alexander  
Anne (Feddeman)  
Anna Maria  
Anna Maria (Tilghman)  
Charlotte  
Elizabeth Ann (West)  
Elizasbeth (Lloyd)

Elizabeth (Tilghman)  
Henrietta Maria  
Henrietta Maria (Earle)  
Henrietta Maria (Tilghman)  
James Tilghman  
Juliana  
Maria (Lloyd)  
Maria Lloyd  
Mary  
Philemon  
Richard  
Sarah  
Sarah (Williamson)  
Thomas  
William  
Henderson, Charity Ann (Ruffin) Wood  
Charlotte (Jordan) Morgan  
Elizabeth  
James  
Louisa (Warfield)  
Nathaniel  
Rosanna (Parramore)  
Thomas  
Henderson Co., Ky.  
Henderson, McCall & Co.  
Hendrick, Benjamin  
Rachel (Graves)  
Sarah ( ) Smith  
Hendricks, Hans  
Hendricks, Elizabeth  
Rachel ( )

Hendrix, Eleanor

Henley, John

Joseph

Mary

Mary (Albertus)

Mary (Jordan)

Millicent

Mourning (Anderson)

Henrico Co., Va.

Henrico Monthly Meeting

Henrico Parish, Henrico Co., Va.

*Henry* (galley)

Henry, Charlotte

Margaret Campbell

Patrick

Henry Co., Ala.

Henry Co., Ga.

Henry Co., Ind.

Henry Co., Ky.

Henry Co., Va.

Henson, Benjamin

Frances (Parramore)

Jane

“Hepton,” Talbot Co., Md.

Herbert, Alice (Wright)

Ann (Nicholson)

Ann (Snale)

Caleb

Fanny (Hunter)

Jonas

William



Hereford, Eng.

Hermance, John

Mary Sprigg (Wootten)

“The Hermitage,” Davidson Co., Tenn.

“The Hermitage,” Montgomery Co., Md.

“The Hermitage,” Queen Anne's Co., Md.

“Hermitage,” nr. Trenton, N.J.

“The Hermitage,” Williamsburg, N.Y.

Hern, James

Herndon, Elizabeth

Herren, Hannah (\_\_\_) Lewis Montague

Isaac

Herring, Sarah

“Herring Bay,” Anne Arundel Co., Md.

Herring Creek, Charles City Co., Va.

Hertford Co., N.C.

Heslett, William

Hesse-Darmstadt

Hesset, Suffolk, Eng.

Hester, Elizabeth

Isaac

Joseph

Thomazin (Ingram)

Hewit, Ann (\_\_\_) Thelaball

Joseph

Hewitt [Howitt], Anne

Dorothea (Harwood)

Dorothy Harwood

Elizabeth (Burwell)

Elizabeth (Sublet)

James

John  
Richard H.  
Susanna (Crump)  
Warner  
William  
Heyward, Hugh See also Hayward  
Hiatt, Anna (Clary)  
Hannah ( )  
Silas  
Hickman, Mary (King)  
Hicks, Abraham  
Elizabeth (Gilbert)  
Judith  
Martha (Waller)  
Sarah (Gorsuch)  
Thomas See also Hix  
Hicks' Ford, Brunswick Co., Va.  
Hide, Barbara (Weld)  
Higginbotham, Aaron  
Absalom  
Amy  
Ann  
Ann Minerva (Bryant)  
Ann Stanton (Higginbotham)  
Anny  
Bartley C.  
Benjamin  
Benjamin Graves  
Blackley  
Caleb  
Clara Graves

Clary  
Cleaton  
Dolly  
Dolly (Gatewood)  
Dolly (Sandidge)  
Elinor (Higginbotham)  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Broach)  
Elizabeth (McCants)  
Elizabeth Steward (Sandidge)  
Frances  
Frances Graves  
Frances (Higginbotham)  
Frances (Kyle)  
Frances (Riley)  
Francis  
George Green  
George Washington  
Jackson  
James C.  
Jane  
Jane (Satterwhite)  
Jinney (Howard)  
Joanah Croxton (Higginbotham)  
John  
John Satterwhite  
Joseph  
On  
Larkin  
Lawson  
Lindsay

Lucy  
Margaret  
Higginbotham, Martha  
Mary  
Mary Ann  
Mary Ann (\_\_\_)  
Mary C. (Sandidge)  
Mary Foster (Lawlace)  
Mary (Gatewood)  
Mary (McKneely)  
Moses  
Nancy  
Nancy (Croxtton)  
Permelia  
Peter  
Polly (Howard)  
Rebecca (Higginbotham)  
Sallie  
Sally (Lowrimore)  
Samuel  
Sarah  
Sarah (Fortson)  
Tabitha (Oliver)  
Tamsin  
Violette  
William  
Willis  
Higgins, Amelia (Warfield)  
Elizabeth  
Francis  
John

Joseph  
Marianna (Parramore)  
Marie [Mary] (\_\_\_)  
Michael H.  
Roger  
Higginson, Hannah (\_\_\_)  
High Hills of Santee, Sumter Co., S.C.  
“High Peak,” Prince George Co., Va.  
“Highgate,” Gloucester Co., Va.  
“Highland Plantation,” West Feliciana Parish, La.  
Hightower, Mary (Higginbotham) Carter  
William  
Hildrup, Elizabeth (Taliaferro)  
Samuel  
Hill, Ann  
Eleanor (Charles)  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Drake)  
Elizabeth (Charles)  
Elizabeth (\_\_\_)  
Frances  
George  
Isabel  
John  
Lucy  
Martha  
Martha (Cheatham)  
Mary  
Mary (Marshall)  
Mary (Peirsesey)  
Mary (Stanbury)

Mary (Thomas)  
Milcah  
Priscilla  
Priscilla (Dana)  
Priscilla (Gray)  
Richard  
Sarah  
Sarah Christian Walton  
Thomas  
Hilleary, Eleanor  
Eleanor (Young)  
Jeremiah  
John  
Margaret  
Margaret (Crabb)  
Margaret (King)  
Mary(Beall)  
Ralph  
Sarah  
Thomas  
Thomas Wright  
William  
Hilliard, Pheraby  
Unity (Graves)  
William  
“Hills Farm,” Accomack Co., Va.  
Human, Betsy  
Sarah (Graves)  
Human, Uriel  
Hilson, John  
Hinckley, Elizabeth (Gookin)

Isaac  
Hincks, Sarah Wood  
Hindman, James  
    John  
    Marion (Anderson)  
    Mary (Earle)  
Hines, Martha F.B.  
    Sarah  
Hinkle, Mary Ann  
Hinkletown, Pa.  
Hinton, Ann (Snyder)  
    Catharine (Sydnor)  
    Elizabeth  
    Samuel  
    Thomas  
    William  
*A History of Ten Baptist Churches*  
Hitchins, Edward  
    Elizabeth (\_J  
Hite, Abraham  
    Henrietta (Dorsey)  
Hiwassee [Highwassee] River  
Hix, Joseph  
    Lucy (Birdsong)  
    Patrick  
    Polly (Cheatham) Early See also Hicks  
Hoar, Joanna  
Hoare, Adria  
    Elizabeth (Triplett)  
    Thomas  
Hobbes, Anna

Hobbs, Amos

Amy(Sturdivant)

Anna

Asenath

Caleb

Corilla Elizabeth

Dennis

Drusilla

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Higgins)

Hobbs, Ephraim

Hannah

Joseph

Lydia (Warfield)

Mary(Warfield)31 Noah

Rachel

Rachel (Warfield)

Ruth (Hobbs)

Selah

Stephen

Susannah

Warfield

William

Hobson, Betsy (Cary)

Elizabeth Cary

Ellen

Peter

Phillis

William

Hockaday, John

Susanna Fleming (Bates)



Hodge, Alice (Mason)

Mary

Robert

Hodgekiss, Lydia

Hodges, Elias

Elizabeth

John

Joseph R.

Martha (Price) Starke

Mary (Belt) Jackson

Robert

Sarah

Sarah ( )

Hodgson, Ann (Newton)

John

Hodsden, Sarah (Bridger)

William

Hoffman, Emily (Tilghman)

George

Jeremiah

Mary Elizabeth (Tilghman)

Hog Island, Norfolk Co., Va.

Hog Island, SurryCo., Va.

Hogan, Lemuel

Mollie (Smith)

Hogg, Capt. \_\_

Hoggard, Mary

Hogood, Elizabeth

Hogpen Neck, Norfolk Co., Va.

“Hogpen Point,” Norfolk Co., Va.

Hogwood, Mally [Polly] (Rawlings)

“Hogwood,” Dorchester Co., Md.

Holcombe, Sarah

Holden, Susannah (Perrin)

Holds worth, Mourning (Clary)

Holiday's Cove, W.Va.

Holladay, Jemima

Holland, Amelia (Gaither)

Ann

Ann Amelia

Deborah

Elizabeth (—)

Isaac

John

Joseph

Lydia B. (Matthews)

Martha

Mary

Mary (Parramore)

Rachel H.

Susanna

Susanna (—)

William

Hollier, Julian

Mary

Mary (—)

Simon

Holliman, Thomas

Hollingsberry, Nancy

Hollowing Point, Surry Co., Va.

“Holly Farm,” Culpeper Co., Va.

Hollyday, Ann (Carmichael)

Anna Maria  
Anna Maria (Robins)  
Henrietta Maria  
Henry  
Hollyday, James  
Margaret  
Rebecca  
Sarah  
Sarah (Covington) Lloyd  
Susanna (Tilghman)  
Thomas  
Holmes, Elizabeth ( )  
Mary  
Robert  
Susannah  
William  
Holt, Amy [Amey]  
Anne  
Ann (Arlington)  
Anne (Boush) O'Sheal  
Ann (Jones)  
Anna  
Archibald  
Arlington  
Benjamin  
Betsey ( )  
Betty Drew  
Charles  
Clarimond  
David  
Dolly

Dorothy  
Dudley  
Edith (Lundy)  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (\_)  
Elizabeth (Hansford) Wilson  
Elizabeth Mary  
Elizabeth (Presson)  
Elizabeth Seward  
Elizabeth (Smith)  
Elizabeth (?Wilson)  
Frances (Mason)  
Francis  
Frederick  
Hannah  
Henry  
James  
Holt, Jane  
Jesse  
John  
Joseph  
Josiah  
Katherine  
Keziah  
Leander  
Lucy  
Martha  
Martha (Cocke)  
Mary  
Mary(\_)  
Mary (Bayly)

Mary (Newsom)  
Mary (Sclater)  
Mason Kirby  
In  
Michael  
Molly ( )  
Nancy ( )  
Patience  
Philip  
Polly ( )  
Rachel (Jones)  
Randall  
Randolph  
Rebecca  
Rebecca ( )  
Rebecca (Putney)  
Robert  
Sally (Cherry)  
Samuel  
Sarah  
Sarah ( )  
Sarah (Jones)  
Sarah (Judkins)  
Sarah (Ligon)  
Tahpenes  
Thomas  
William  
William Cocke  
Woodley  
“Hominy Hall,” Westmoreland Co., Va.  
Hone, Theophilus

Honeywood, Benoni  
Honeywood, Elizabeth (Offley) Clark  
Hood, Elizabeth (Gaither)  
    Elizabeth (Shipley)  
Hannah  
Henry Gaither  
John  
Hooe, Abram Barnes  
    Alexander Seymour  
Anne  
Anne Dent (Ireland)  
Anne (Fowke)  
Anne Fowke (Alexander)  
Anne Frances  
Anne Frances (Harris)  
Anne Frances Harris  
Ann (\_\_\_) Howard  
Anne (Howson)  
Bernard  
Catherine  
Catherine (Fauntleroy) Marshall  
Catherine (Taliaferro)  
Catherine Taliaferro  
Dade  
Eleanor Barnes  
Eliza Thacker (Hooe)  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Green)  
Elizabeth Mary Anne Barnes  
Elizabeth Mary Ann Barnes (Mason)  
Frances

Frances (Pratt)  
Frances (Townsend) Dade Withers  
Francis  
Gerard  
Harris  
Henry Dade  
Howson  
James Hewitt  
Jane (Fitzhugh)  
John  
Joseph Harrison  
Louisa Conway (Fitzhugh)  
Lucy  
Lucy Fitzhugh (Grymes)  
Hooe, Lucy Thornton  
Margaret (\_\_\_)  
Margaret (Pratt)  
Martha  
Mary  
Mary Anne  
Mary Ann Hewitt  
Mary (Dade)  
Mary (Dade) Massey  
Mary Symes (Chichester)  
Mary Townshend  
Mary (Waugh)  
Nancy (James)  
Nathaniel Harris  
Parthenia  
Rice  
Rice Wingfield

Richard  
Robert Howson  
Robert Townshend  
Sarah  
Sarah ( )  
Sarah (Alexander)  
Sarah (Barnes)  
Sarah Barnes  
Sarah Burdette  
Sarah (Dangerfield)  
Sarah McCarty  
Sarah Norwood (Johnson)  
Seymour  
Susannah  
Susannah (Fitzhugh)  
Susannah Fowke  
Susanna ( ) Nicholas  
Susanna (Opie)  
Susannah (Pratt)  
Tabitha (Harrison)  
Thomas Pratt  
Verlinda Harrison  
William  
William H.  
Hooe, Stone & Company  
Hooe and Harrison  
“Hooe's Ferry,” King George Co., Va.  
Hooke, Francis  
Hooper, James  
Mary  
Rachael (Gorsuch)



Hope, Joanna (Custis)

William

Joanna Custis

“Hope,” Queen Anne's Co., Md.

Hopkins, Elizabeth Branch

Elizabeth (Williams)

Eve

Hugh H.

John

Rachel (Pate) Groves

Stephen

Hopkins Co., Ky.

Hopman, Sinah (Armitrader)

Hopper, Elizabeth

Hord, James

Martha (Slaughter)

Horn, John

Mary (Sprigg)

Sarah

Horner, John

Judith Skipwith Peyton (Roy)

Horn's Point, Dorchester Co., Md.

Horringer, Suffolk, Eng.

Horsey, Elizabeth

Ellen (Wales)

Isaac

Martha

Stephen

Hosier, Mary

Hoskins, Martha

Mary

Philip  
Winifred (Wiggins)  
Housden, Frances  
House, George  
Mary Ann (Granbery)  
Sarah (Pace)  
Houston, Elizabeth  
Houston Co., Texas  
Howard, Allen  
Anne  
Ann ( )  
Howard, Cornelius  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth ( )  
Harriet (Gaither)  
Jane ( ) Davis  
Jinney  
John  
Joseph  
Margaret (Gaither)  
Margeray (Keith)  
Polly  
Rachel (Worthington)  
Rebecca ( )  
Sarah  
Sarah (Prather)  
Thomas  
William  
Howard Co., Md.  
Howard Co., Mo.  
Howell [Whowell], Andrew

Joan  
John  
Martha Epps (Goodwin)  
Mary  
Mildred  
Mildred (Lewis)  
William  
Howison, Elizabeth  
Howitt See Hewitt  
Howson, Anne  
    Frances  
    Judith (Dameron)  
    Mary  
    Nancy  
    Richard  
    Robert  
Hoxie, Mary (Gaither)  
    Thomas  
Hoy, John Booker  
    Maudlin (Bedford) James Mosby  
Hudgins, Mary (Clary)  
Hudnall, Daniel G.  
    Harriott (Clarke)  
    Joseph  
    Martha T. (Ball)  
Hudnall, Mary (Taylor)  
Hudson, Charles  
    Christopher  
    Elizabeth  
    Elizabeth Littlepage  
    John

Martha (Booker) Bigger  
Mary  
Nancy (Gaither)  
Huggins, Robert  
Hughes, Arianna  
Elizabeth  
Eveline (Gaither)  
John  
Margaret (Chamberlaine)  
Moses P.  
Sarah (Winn)  
Susannah (Taylor)  
Hughlett, Ann (Ingram)  
John  
Roger Winter  
Hull, Ann  
Ann (Eustace)  
Edwin  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Gaskins)  
Hannah  
Hannah (Kenner)  
John  
Mary  
Richard  
Sarah  
Sarah (Gaskins)  
William  
Humphrey, Elizabeth (Chambers)  
Elizabeth (\_\_) Jarrett  
Robert

Thomas  
Humphrice, George  
Humphries, [Nancy?]  
Hundley, Temperance H. (Watkins)  
Hundly, Mary (Biggs)  
Hungar's Creek, Northampton Co., Va.  
Hungar's Parish, Northampton Co., Va.  
Hunlock, Sarah  
Hunnicut, Ann  
Ann E. (J  
Glaister  
Jane  
Jane (Pleasants)  
Kesse  
Margaret  
Margaret (Wyke)  
Mary  
Mary (Cocke)  
Mary Starke (Cocke) Harrison  
Miriam  
Miriam (Murdaugh)  
Pleasant  
Rebecca (Hunnicut)  
Robert  
Sarah  
Thomas  
Thomas Pleasants  
William  
Hunt, Ann  
Athaliah Kezia ( ) Norris  
Benjamin

Betty  
Burwell  
Dorothy (Vaughan)  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (\_J  
Elizabeth (Hargrave)  
Elizabeth Mary (Tyus)  
Faith (\_)  
Frances Anne (\_\_\_\_)  
Goodwin  
Hannah (\_)  
Howell  
Joan (\_)  
John  
Judkins  
Lucy  
Lucy (Westbrooke)  
Martha  
Martha (Batte)  
Hunt, Mary  
Patsy  
Rebecca (\_\_\_\_)  
Robert  
Sally  
Sarah  
Sarah (\_)  
Sarah (Knott)  
Suky  
Susanna (\_\_\_\_)  
Thomas  
William

Hunter, Anne

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Boush) Nimmo

Euphan (Wilson)

Fanny

Jacamine

Jacamine (Johnson)

Jacob

James

John

Joyce

Keziah(TheLaball)

Margaret

Mary

Mary W.

Pembroke

Susanna (Moore)

William

Hunterdon Co., N.J.

“Hunter's Hill,” Davidson Co., Tenn.

“Hunting Creek,” Dorchester Co., Md.

Hunting Quarter Swamp, Sussex Co., Va.

Huntington, Earl of

Hunton, Frances

Huntsville, Ala.

Hurd, Edward

Nathaniel

Hursley, Hampshire, Eng.

Hurst, Elizabeth Kemp

Isaac

Jane

Kemp  
Hurst, Patty  
Suckey (\_\_\_\_)  
Susanna  
Susanna (Taylor)  
Thomas Kemp  
Willis  
Winifred (Harvey)  
Hurt, John  
Mary (\_\_\_\_) Ivy  
Nancy B.  
Leonard  
Huston, Mary  
Hutcherson, Clary (Swanson)  
George  
Hutchings, Amy (\_\_\_\_)  
John  
Mary C.  
Susannah  
Hutchins, \_\_\_\_  
Amy  
Mary  
Thomas  
Hutchison, Ann  
Elizabeth  
George  
John  
Mary  
Sarah (Doyne)  
William  
Hutton, Daniel



Elizabeth  
Rebecca (Gray)  
Hux, John  
Jones [Jane] (Gray)  
Mary  
Mary (—)  
William  
Huyett, Daniel  
Martha (Gaither)  
Hylton, Elizabeth (—)  
John  
Mary (Ligon)  
Hyman, Henrietta  
Hynson, Harriett

I'Anson, John

Lucy (Cocke)  
Margaret Wright (Mackie)  
Mary  
Mary (Mackie)  
Thomas  
Ijams, Elizabeth (Gaither)  
Henry  
Iken, Elizabeth (Cole) Wills Cutts Jackson Griffith  
Grace (Harwood)  
Thomas  
“Indian Fields,” New Kent Co., Va.  
Indian Town Branch, Norfolk Co., Va.  
Indiana Territory Governor  
Indianapolis, Ind.

Inglis, Eliner (Grills)

Thomas

Ingram, Alice

Ann

Ann (Shearman)

Charles

Chloe

Chloe (Ingram)

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Gaskins)

Elizabeth (Hester)

Elizabeth Kemp (Hurst)

Frances Sinah (Gaskins)

George

Harriott

Harriott (Clarke) Hudnall Jett

James

Jane

John

Joseph

Josias

Mary (Kendall)

Sally

Sarah ( )

Sarah ( )

Thomas

Ingram, Thomas W.

Thomazin

Inner Temple, London, Eng.

Innes, Jennet

Irby, Ann

Iredell Co., N.C.

Ireland

Chief Justice

Ireland, Anne Dent

Irnest, Richard

Iron Acton, Gloucs., Eng.

Ironmonger, Ann

Mary

Mary (Hux)

Susannah

Thomas

Irons, Elizabeth Gaskins

John

Mary Ann (Gaskins)

Ironshire, Mary

Irvine, \_\_\_\_

Ann Fitzhugh (Rose)

Lucy (Ruffin)

Robert

Samuel

Irving, Anne Denwood (Gillis)

Charles

Jane

John

Joseph K.

Leah (Handy)

Levin

Mary ( )

Mildred

Mildred (Jordan)

Paulus Amelious E.

Robert  
Sarah  
Sarah (Gillis)  
Thomas  
Irwin, Scotland  
Isaac, Lucy (Scarborough)  
Robert  
Island Creek Neck, Talbot Co., Md.  
Isle of Wight Co., Va. See also Warrasquioake Co., Va.  
Isleham, Cambridgeshire, Eng.  
Iverson, Jane (Montague)  
Thomas  
Ivy, Alexander  
Alice (Miller)  
Alif[Aliph]  
Ann  
Ann (Thelaball) Lowery  
Betty  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Langley)  
Elizabeth (Nash)  
George  
Hannah (\_\_\_\_)  
James  
John  
Joseph  
Margaret  
Margaret (\_\_\_\_)  
Mary  
Mary (\_\_\_\_)  
Mary (Furlong)

Mason

Sarah (Jacobs)

William

Jack (Indian boy)

Jackman, Anthony

Jackson, Andrew

Anne (Pate)

Elizabeth (Cole) Wills Cutts

George

Hannah (Hancock)

Henry

John

Mary

Mary (Belt)

Nancy

Patrick

Richard

Jackson, Sarah

Sarah ( ) Malbone

William John

Jackson Co., Ala.

Jackson Co., Ind.

Jacksonville, El.

Jacob, Amos

Ann

Anne Merriken

Ann S.

Dorcas (Summers)

Edward Gaither

Elishe

Henrietta (Parramore)  
Jeremiah  
John  
Joseph  
Levi  
Lewis  
Liza (Summers)  
Lucy (\_\_\_\_)  
Martha  
Mary  
Mary (Summers)  
Mary (Swanson)  
Rachel  
Rachel (Gaither)  
Rebecca  
Rebecca (Dowden)  
Ruth  
Sarah  
Solomon  
Tabitha  
Thomas  
Vianna Gray (Pitts)  
William  
Zachariah  
Jacobs, Mary (\_\_\_\_)  
Sarah  
Sarah (Langley)  
William  
Jadwin, Ann  
Ann (Asdell [Estell])  
Anne (Montague)

Bartholomew  
Jadwin, Cicely (\_\_\_)  
Elizabeth (Gott)  
Hannah (\_\_\_)  
Isabella (Harrison)  
Jeremiah  
John  
Mabel (\_\_\_)  
Mary (\_\_\_)  
Robert  
“Jamaico,” Essex Co., Va.  
James I, King  
James, Ann (Rawlings)  
David  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Basye)  
Elizabeth (Mountfort)  
Francis  
Joan (\_\_\_)  
John  
Lucy  
Maudlin (Bedford)  
Nancy  
Nancy (Bell)  
Sarah  
James City Co., Va.  
James City Parish, James City Co., Va.  
James River  
Jamestown [James City], Va.  
Jamestown [James City] Island  
Jameson, Ann (Fauntleroy)

Walter  
Jameston, Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Cox)  
Jamieson, Fanny (Whitehurst)  
Jamieson, Fernelia (Ellegood)  
Margaret  
Neil  
Pembroke (Thorowgood)  
Jaquelin, Mary  
Jarrett, Charles  
Daniel  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (\_)  
George  
Margaret (Sprigg)  
Martha  
Mary (\_ ) Hardy  
Richard  
Sarah (Hardy)  
Jarvis, Elizabeth W. (Robins)  
William  
Jasper Co., Ga.  
*Jefferson* (galley)  
Jefferson, Jane (Graves)  
John  
Thomas  
Thomas Broome  
Jefferson Co., Ala.  
Jefferson Co., Ga.  
Jefferson Co., Ind.  
Jefferson Co., Ky.



Jefferson Co., Miss.  
Jefferson Co., Ohio  
Jefferson Co., Tenn.  
Jefferson Co., W.Va.  
Jefferson Barracks, Mo.  
Jefferson Medical College  
Jefferson Springs, Tenn.  
Jeffersonton, Va.  
Jeffersonville, Ind.  
Jeffreys, Leah  
Mary  
Mary A. (Sledge)  
Mary (Gray)  
Osborn  
Robert Nicholas  
Simon Gray  
William  
Jenifer, Daniel  
Elizabeth  
Jenings, Elizabeth  
Peter  
Jenkins, Daniel  
Elizabeth Sarah  
Enoch  
John  
Levi  
Margaret  
Mary (\_\_\_) Waddrop  
Mary (Washington)  
Ruth (Pearce)  
Thomas

Jennings, Anne

Ann (Mayo) Pope DelaMare Scarborough

Hannah (Grendon)

Hannah (Hood) Owings

John

Rebecca

Samuel Kennedy

Thomas

Jennings Co., Ind.

Jepson, Robert

Susan (Gundry)

Jernew See Jurnew

Jervis, Elizabeth (Dixon)

Lindsey

Jessamine Co., Ky.

Jesse, Amelia Sophia (Montague) Montague

Mary

Mary (Greenwood)

Thomas

Jessop, Charles

Mary (Gorsuch)

Jesus College, Cambridge University

Jeter, Joseph

Mary (Price)

Olive [Aula, Ollie]

Jett, Anna (Bates)

Harriott (Clarke) Hudnall

Mary

Nancy (Davenport)

Jett, William

“Job's Valley,” Amherst Co., Va.

Jockey Club, Surry and Charles City cos., Va.

*John and Francis* (ship)

Johns, Elizabeth

Jane Lowe (Dawson)

Weaver

Johnson, \_\_\_\_

Allen

Ann

Ann ( )

Ann (Johnson)

Anne (Harmanson) Gascoigne

Ann (Sturdivant)

Ann (Todd)

Benjamin

Christopher

David

Edmund

Elijah

Elisha

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Hancock)

Elizabeth J.

Elizabeth (Warfield)

Esther

Garrison

Hamutel Townsend (Hallett)

Hannah

Hannah (Anthony)

Harmanson

Henry

Hepsibah (Beall) Ford

Hezekiah  
Jacamine  
Jacob  
James  
Jepethah  
John  
Jonathan  
Joseph  
Karenhappuch  
Keziah  
Laban  
Johnson, Lettice (Richards)  
Margaret ( )  
Margaret (Langley)  
Martha  
Mary  
Mary (Dowty) Johnson  
Mary (Hammond)  
Moses  
Nancy  
Naomy  
Obedience  
Obedience (Godwin)  
Peggy  
Philadelphia (Jones)  
Rachel  
Rebecca Louisa  
Robert  
Robinson  
Robinson (Parramore)  
Samuel

Sarah Norwood  
Sarah (Nottingham)  
Sarah (Powell)  
Silvia (Hargrave)  
Solomon  
Susan  
Tabitha( )  
Temperance ( )  
Thomas  
Walter  
William  
William Robinson  
Johnson Shoal, Kanawha Co., W.Va.  
Johnston, Gabriel  
John  
Margaret [Peggy] (Wilson)  
Patience (Holt)  
Sarah (Miller)  
Johnston Co., N.C.  
Joiner, Elizabeth Mary Ann (Cheatham)  
Giles See also Joyner  
Jolly's Neck, Accomack Co., Va.  
Jones, Abraham  
Agnes (Jones)  
Albington  
Alfred  
Amelia  
Amy[Amey]  
Amy ( )  
Amy (Applewhite) Davis  
Amy(Batte)851 Amey (Holt)

Amey (Jones) Watson  
Ann  
Ann (Gorsuch)  
Ann (Ward)  
Anne (Warfield)  
Ann (Wilson)  
Anna (Gorsuch) Todd  
Archer  
Batte  
Benjamin  
Berriman  
Betty  
Branch  
Cadwallader  
Catherine (Crawley) Ward  
Catherine (Varner)  
Charles  
Clotilda (Conner)  
Daniel  
David  
Dorothy  
Edmund  
Edward  
Eleanor (Gaither)  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth ( )  
Elizabeth (Basye)  
Elizabeth Brierton  
Elizabeth (Fletcher) Nicholson  
Elizabeth (Harris) Campbell  
Elizabeth (Holt)

Elizabeth (Hunt)  
Elizabeth (Ingram) Taylor Gouge  
Elizabeth (Johnson)  
Elizabeth (Jones)  
Jones, Elizabeth (Paine)  
Elizabeth (Simmons)  
Frances  
Frances (Bowman)  
Frances Branch (Scott)  
Frances (Calvert)  
Frances (Hampton)  
Godfrey  
Hugh  
Isaac  
Jaen  
James  
Jane  
Jane (Atkinson)  
Jane (Stokes)  
Johanna  
John  
John Whiting  
Joseph  
Joseph Henry  
Joshua  
Katherine ( )  
Leanna (Jones)  
Lewellen [Llewellyn]  
Lucretia  
Lucy  
Ludwell, 852m

Margaret  
Margaret (\_\_\_)  
Margaret (Jones)  
Margaret (Ward)  
Martha  
Martha (\_\_\_)  
Martha (Batte)  
Martha (Jones)  
Martha (Llewellyn)  
Martha (Osborne)  
Martha (Ward)  
Mary  
Mary (\_\_\_)  
Mary Ann  
Mary Ann (Vainer)  
Mary Epes (Robertson)  
Mary (Evans)  
Jones, Mary (Jones)  
Mary (Pride)  
Mary (Sturdivant)  
Mary W. (Price)  
Mary (Wainwright) Simmons  
Mildred (Grills)  
Monica Teresa  
Mordaci  
Nancy  
Nathaniel  
Nicholas H.  
Peter  
Philadelphia  
Philip



Polly (Calvert)  
Precious (Stone)  
Priscilla  
Prudence  
Prudence (Jones)  
Prudence (Ward)  
Rachel  
Rachel (Ragsdale)  
Rebecca [Rebeckah]  
Reps  
Rice  
Richard  
Richard Ireland  
Robert  
Samuel  
Sarah  
Sarah (Batte)  
Sarah (Blake)  
Sarah (Hancock)  
Sarah (Jones)  
Sarah (Stratton)  
Sarah (Tanner)  
Short  
Susanna  
Susanna (Gorsuch)  
Susanna Stith (Hardyman)  
Susanna (Tilghman)  
Tabitha  
Tabitha (Bird) Young  
Thomas  
Jones, Thomas Batte

Unity (Claiborne)  
Verlinda  
Verlinda (Stone) Smith  
William  
Wood  
Zephaniah  
Jones Co., Ga.  
Jones Falls, Baltimore, Md.  
Jopling, Clary (Cox)  
Edward Ware  
Jordan, Abigail  
Amie [Ammi]  
Amy(Weldon)  
Ann  
Ann (Howard)  
Ann (Jordan)  
Ann (Menwether)  
Anne (Roseter)  
Ann (Trotter)  
Anna (Pleasants)  
Arthur  
Belson  
Benjamin  
Betsy Wainwright  
Billingsley  
Caroline Matilda  
Catherine (Duke)  
Celia  
Charity  
Charles  
Charles Fleming

Charles Scott  
Charlotte  
Christian  
Christian (Taberer) Oudelant  
Cicely [Sisley] ( ) Baley  
Comfort  
Diana G. ( )  
Dorothy  
Dorothy ( )  
Dorothy (Cary) Pleasants  
Dorothy (Newby) Bufkin  
Jordan, Edmund  
Edwin James Harvie  
Elijah A.  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth ( )  
Elizabeth (Adair)  
Elizabeth (Bailey)  
Elizabeth (Burgh)  
Elizabeth (Carver)  
Elizabeth (Copeland)  
Elizabeth D.(Seale)  
Elizabeth (Fleming)  
Elizabeth ( ) King  
Elizabeth Lundy  
Elizabeth (Newby)  
Elizabeth (Pendleton)  
Elizabeth (Ratcliff)  
Elizabeth (Reynolds)  
Elizabeth (Sanbourne)  
Elizabeth (Turner)

Elizabeth Washington (Merchant)  
Elizabeth (Woodson)  
Elizabeth Yancey (Reid)  
FeliaChristi (Akehurst)  
Fleming  
Frances (Beal)  
George  
Hannah  
Hannah (Bates)  
Hellena  
Hellenah ( )  
Hezekiah  
Isabel (Hill)  
Jacob  
James  
Jane ( )  
Jane [Jean] ( )  
Jane (Jones)  
Jane (Morrison)  
Jane Ware  
Janet (Harvie)  
Jemima (Bants [?Bollen])  
Jemima (Ragsdale)  
Jordan, John  
Joseph  
Joshua  
Josiah  
Judith  
Judith (Scott) Ware  
Lillias  
Lois

Lucy  
Lucy (Gray)  
Lucy Jane (Moore)  
Lydia [Liddia]  
Lydia (Pleasants)  
Marcellus  
Margaret  
Margaret (\_\_\_)  
Margaret (Brasseur)  
Margaret (Burgh)  
Margaret (Morris)  
Martha  
Martha (\_\_\_)  
Martha Ann  
Martha (Brown)  
Martha Elizabeth (Garland)  
Martha Gaines  
Martha Gaines (Moore)  
Martha H.  
Martha Sweney Frances Sayer (Boush)  
Martha (Ward)  
Martha (Warn [?Wain])  
Martha (Williamson)  
Mary  
Mary (\_\_\_)  
Mary (Atkinson) Person  
Mary (Belson)  
Mary (Bracey)  
Mary (Corbin)  
Mary (Ellyson)  
Mary Jane

Mary (Jordan)  
Jordan, Mary (Partin)  
Mary (Peele)  
Mary (Ricks)  
Mary (Stanbury) Hill  
Mary (Stodghill)  
Mathias  
Matt  
Matthew  
Micajah  
Mildred  
Milly  
Miriam  
Miriam (Copeland)  
Mortimer  
Mourning  
Mourning (Ricks)  
Mourning (Vick)  
Myles  
Nancy  
Nancy (Johnson)  
Nancy (Smith)  
Nevil  
Nimrod  
Obediah  
Patience  
Patience (\_\_\_)  
Patience (Jordan)  
Patience (Ricks)  
Patience (Terrell)  
Paulina

Peggy  
Penelope Jane  
Penelope (Pendleton)  
Pharaby (Knox)  
Phebe (Wingfield)  
Pleasants  
Polly ( )  
Prudence (Driver)  
Rachel  
Rebecca  
Rebecca Louisa (Johnson)  
Rebecca (Ratcliff)  
Rebecca (Ruffin)  
Reeves  
Jordan, Reuben  
Reuben Gaines  
Richard  
Rix  
Robert  
Rowland  
Ruth (Meredith)  
Sally  
Samuel  
Sarah  
Sarah ( )  
Sarah Ann (Banks)  
Sarah Christian Walton (Hill)  
Sarah (Draper)  
Sarah (Hunnicutt)  
Sarah (Hunt)  
Sarah (Robinson)

Sarah (Stodghill)  
Simeon  
Situah [Sitnah?]  
Stansbury  
Susanna  
Susanna (Bird) Bressey  
Susanna (Ellyson)  
Temperance (Story)  
Thomas  
Turner  
Unity ( )  
Wilhelmina  
William  
William E.  
William M.  
Wilmouth (Williamson)  
Woodson  
Zilla ( )  
Jordan's Branch, Henrico Co., Va.  
“Jordan's Journey,” Prince George Co., Va.  
Joyner, Catherine  
Joyner, John  
Mason Kirby (Holt)  
Susanna See also Joiner  
Judd, Alice  
Andrew  
Martha  
Mary (Mathew) Langdon  
Jude, Benjamin  
Nancy (Price)  
Judkins, Ann ( )



Jesse  
Samuel  
Sarah  
Sarah (Simmons)  
Julian, William  
Jurnew, Cicely (\_\_\_) Jadwin  
Nicholas  
Justice, Ann (Drummond)  
Catherine (Harmanson) Shepherd Drummond  
Elizabeth  
James  
Ralph  
Sarah  
Sarah (Custis)  
Susanna  
William

Kaidyee, Martha (Bryan)  
Kanawha Co., W.Va.  
Kanawha River  
Kavanaugh, Elizabeth  
Kean, Henry  
Martha (Waller) Hicks  
Kearney, Elizabeth (Elliott) Tabb  
James  
Martha  
Margaret (\_\_\_)  
Kecatan, Jack  
Kecoughtan [Kiquotan, Kiccoughtan]  
Keele, Elizabeth Frances (Pitt)  
Henry

Keeling, Lucy (Hall)

Keeling, Sally

Thorowgood

Keene, Amelia

Ann

Ann (Linthicum) Spedden

Anne (McAdam)

Benjamin Gaither

Cassandra

Elizabeth Chew (Ford)

Hannah

Levin

Levin Ligan

Margaret

Margaret (Sprigg) King

Mary

Mary Gaither

Mary (Gorsuch)

Richard

Sarah Burgess

Susan Ann

Susan Tubman (McMullan)

Thomas

Keeton, Elizabeth

Joseph

Sarah (Cheatham)

Keith, Margeray

Keith's [Kethes, Keth's, Skiffe's] Creek, Warwick Co., Va.

Kellam, Adah

Harriet Burleigh Dailey (Parramore) Parramore

Richard

Rose  
Thomas Hatton  
Kelley, Elisha  
Dolly (Higginbotham)  
Kello, Mary  
Kelly, Charity (Gorsuch)  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Gorsuch)  
John  
Thomas  
Winifred  
Kelvedon, Essex, Eng.  
Kemper, Charleas  
Kemper, David [Daniel?]  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Morgan)  
Hannah (Basye)  
Jesse  
John Henry  
Louis  
Lucy  
Matilda  
Moses  
Rodham  
Sallie (Morgan)  
Sophia (McElhanna)  
Susannah (Mauzy)  
Wesley  
Kenansville, N.C.  
Kendall, Adah  
Ann

Ann (Mason)  
Ann (Upshur) Custis  
Bowdoin  
Catherine (Dalby)  
Custis  
Elishe (Harmanson)  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Bowdoin)  
Elizabeth (Harmanson)  
Esther L.  
Esther Littleton (Robins)  
George  
George Mason  
Henrietta  
Henrietta (Harmanson)  
Henry B.  
Jabez  
Jane (Parks)  
John  
John C.  
Joshua  
Juliet J. (Scarborough) Parker Andrews  
Leah  
Lemuel  
Littleton  
Kendall, Lucresha (\_\_\_)  
Margaret  
Maria (Robins)  
Mary  
Mary Ann (\_\_\_)  
Mary (Holt)

Mary (Taylor)  
Mason  
Molly  
Nancy (Parsons)  
Peggy  
Peggy (Matthews)  
Peter  
Rebecca (Wallop)  
Sarah ( )  
Sarah Reed (Harwood)  
Sarah (Teackle)  
Sorrowful Margaret  
Sorrowful Margaret (Custis)  
Susanna  
Susanna (Godwin) Robins  
Susannah (Gore)  
Tabitha (Watts)  
Theophilus  
Thomas  
William  
Kenner, Hannah  
Rodham  
Susanna  
Susanna (Opie)  
Kennerley, Mary (Hancock) Raiford  
Samuel  
Kennon, Elizabeth (Lewis)  
William  
Kenny See McCemmy  
Kent, Ann  
Ann ( )

Hannah  
Hannah (Gookin) Carter  
Humphrey  
Joane ( )  
John  
Mary  
Kent, Richard  
Thomas  
Kent Co., Del.  
Kent Co., Md.  
Kent Island (Md.)  
Kenton, Mary (Powell)  
Solomon  
Kentucky  
Constitutional Convention  
Constitutional Convention  
Court of Appeals  
Legislature  
House of Representatives  
Senate  
Militia (11th Regt.)  
Keokuk, Iowa  
Ker, \_\_  
Agnes Drummond (Corbin)  
Ann  
Betsy  
Catherine  
Edward  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Handy)  
Elizabeth (Martin)

Elizabeth (Revell)  
Esther (Wilson)  
George  
Hugh  
Isabel  
Jacob  
Jane (Winder) Handy  
Jean  
John Shepherd  
Margaret  
Margaret (Shepherd)  
Peggy  
Samuel  
Sarah (Parker)  
Kerby, Anna  
Bennett  
Catherine (Tompkins)  
Elizabeth (Chapman) Minson  
Kerby, Elizabeth (Sclater) Wills  
Frances  
Frances (Lowry)  
John  
Martha  
Martha Moore  
Mary  
Mary ( )  
Mary (Sheild)  
Rachel  
Robert  
Sarah (Kerby)  
Susannah

Thomas  
William See also Kirby  
Kerbye's Pine, Warwick Co., Va.  
Kern's Fort, Monongalia Co., W.Va.  
Kerr, Ann (Lee)  
Elizabeth (Briggs)  
Frances (Higginbotham)  
George  
John  
John Leeds  
Sarah (Chamberlaine)  
Kershaw Dist., S.C.  
Key, Frances  
Francis Scott  
John  
Mary (Hampton)  
Mary Tayloe (Lloyd)  
Keys, Lucretia  
Keytesville, Mo.  
Kilgoar, A[nn?] (Higginbotham)  
William  
Killebrew, Glidewell  
Sarah (DeLoach)  
Kimbrough, Eleanor (Graves)  
Thomas  
King, Ann  
Arthur  
Betsy  
Caporal  
Cave  
Elizabeth



King, Elizabeth ( )

Esther

Esther (Denwood)

Francis

Jane (Reade)

Jesse

Judith (Sydnor)

Levin

Margaret

Margaret (Sprigg)

Martha ( ) Brooks

Martha Hall

Mary

Mary ( )

Molly (Harris)

Nelly

Peggy

Planner

Priscilla

Rosey

Sarah

Sarah ( ) Parker

Susanna (Sturdivant)

Thomas

Upshur

William

Zorobabel

King and Queen Co., Va.

King George Co., Va.

King George's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md.

King of a\All Places, Isle of Wight Co., Va.

King William Co., Va.

Kingman, Mary (Sayer) Moseley Thorowgood

Robert

King's Creek, York Co., Va.

King's Mountain, N.C.

Kingsmill, Bridgett (Raleigh)

Elizabeth

Kingsmill, Jane (\_\_\_)

Nathaniel

Richard

Susan

William

Kingsmill Pond, James City Co., Va.

Kingston Parish, Mathews Co., Va.

Kintbury Eaton, Bucks., Eng.

Kippen, George, & Co.

Kirby, Ann (Simmons)

Benjamin

Mary

Mary (\_\_\_)

Patience

William See also Kerby

Kircheval, Nancy H. (Washington) Neall

Kirk, Christiana (Hall)

Deborah (Harrison)

Elisha

Frances

John

Rachel (\_\_\_)

Winifred (?Boyd)

Kirkland, Elizabeth

Leah (Gaither) Phelps  
Martha  
Kisling, Christina  
Kitchen, Jemimah (Holt)  
Kitson, John  
Sarah (Justice) Parramore  
“Kittawan,” Charles City Co., Va.  
Kittery, Me.  
Kittson, Richard  
Knight, Absilla  
Alicia (Willis)  
Ann  
Anne ( )  
Dixon  
Elizabeth ( )  
George  
Hamutel Townsend (Hallett) Johnson  
Knight  
Henry  
Knight, John  
Martha (Montague)  
Mary (Johnson)  
Mashman (Hallett)  
Peeter  
Susannah  
William  
Knott, Anne  
Bernard  
Christian  
Elizabeth  
Elinor ( )

Hannah  
James  
Mary  
Mary (—)  
Mary (Blunt) Flood  
Nathaniel  
Sarah  
William  
Knox, Pheraby  
Knox Co., Ohio  
Knox Co., Tenn.  
Kyle, Frances

Labarreare, Ann Pride (Cheatham), 751 John  
Lackland, Jane Lynn  
Lacy, Batte Cocke  
Elizabeth  
Jane  
Ladd, Mary  
Ladson, Margaret (—)  
Lafayette, Marquis de  
Laforce, Judith  
La Grange, Ind.  
Laine, Ralph  
Laird, Grace  
Lamar, Louisa  
Lamon, Archibald  
Olive (Ruffin)  
L'Amoreaux, Elizabeth  
Lancaster, Margaret  
Sarah (—) Lewis Bennett

Lancaster, Eng.

Lancaster Co., Va.

Lancaster Dist., S.C.

Land, Anne (Woodhouse)

Edward

Elizabeth (Langley)

Elizabeth (Moseley)

Francis Thorowgood

Jeremiah

John

Margaret

Margaret (Smith)

Sarah (Holt) Rawlings

Lane, Benjamin

Catherine (Foote) Alexander

David

Elizabeth (Gorsuch)

James

Jesse

John

John B.

Mary (Barrow)

Nancy (Clary)

Susannah (Parker)

Winifred (Aycock)

Langhorne, Elizabeth Cary (Scasbrook)

Judith

Langbourne, Frances (West)

Susanna (Smith)

William

Langley, Abigail

Abigail ( )  
Abraham  
Absalom  
Affia (Wilson)  
Alice ( )  
Ann  
Ann ( )  
Anna  
Betty  
Bridget (Whitehurst) Snaile  
Dinah  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth ( )  
Langley, Elizabeth Ann (Snale)  
Elizabeth (Ashley)  
Elizabeth (Denby)  
Elizabeth (Gornto)  
Elizabeth (Lewelling)  
Elizabeth (Pleasants)  
Elizabeth (Sceady)  
Elizabeth (Thelaball)  
Elizabeth (Weblin)  
Euphan  
Frances  
Frances ( )  
Francis  
George  
Jacob  
James  
Jeremiah  
John

Jonathan  
Joseph  
Josiah  
Josie  
Joyce  
Katherine  
Katherine (\_\_\_)  
Kesia  
Lemuel  
Letitia  
Lydia  
Margaret  
Margaret (\_\_\_)  
Margaret (Bartee)  
Margaret (Thelaball)  
Mark  
Mary  
Mary (Nicholson)  
Moses  
Nathan  
Nathaniel  
Richard  
Robert  
Samuel  
Sarah  
Sarah (\_\_\_)  
Sarah (\_\_\_) Butt  
Langley, Sarah (Butt)  
Sarah (Nicholson)  
Sarah (?Vaughan)  
Signa

Susanna (Bruce)  
Tabitha  
Thomas  
William  
Willis  
Willis Wilson  
Langston, Charlotte  
Clotilda Lawson (Jones)  
Thomas  
Langton, Mary (Mathew)  
Thomas  
Lanier, Ann (\_\_\_) Wilkinson  
Benjamin  
Bird Thomas  
Elizabeth (Bird)  
Hannah (Peters)  
John  
Lemuel  
Lucy (\_\_\_) Pennington  
Lucy (Westbrooke) Hunt  
Mary  
Mary (?Madison)  
Priscilla (Washington)  
Robert  
Lansdale, Cornelia (Van Horn)  
Eleanor (Crabb)  
Elizabeth  
Henrietta  
Isaac  
Jeremiah  
John H.



Margaret  
Margaret (Lancaster)  
Nancy (Warfield)  
Thomas Lancaster  
Violetta  
William  
Lansdale & Clagett  
Lansdawn, George T.  
    Nancy (Rudd)  
Lansdell, Benjamin  
Lansdell, Sarah (Pullen)  
La Porte Co., Ind.  
Larkin, Mary  
Latane, Charlotte  
    Lewis  
Lattimore, Charles  
    Elizabeth (Ball)  
    Ruth (Sydnor)  
    Sarah  
    Sarah (Dameron) Gaskins  
    William  
Latton, Essex, Eng.  
“Laurel Brook,” Dinwiddie Co., Va.  
Laurel Spring, Powhatan Co., Va.  
Laurens Co., S.C.  
Lawlace, Mary Foster  
Lawman, Mary (Sprigg)  
Lawne's Creek, Surry/Isle of Wight Co., Va.  
Lawnes Creek Parish, Surry Co., Va.  
Lawrence, Liliias (Waddrop)  
    Rebecca

Ricks

Lawrenceburgh, Ind.

*Laws of the Territory of Louisiana*

Lawson, Anne

Anne (Eustace) Gaskins

Anthony

Betty (Sydnor)

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Daynes) Conner

Epaphroditus

Frances

Frances (Sayer)

John

Margaret

Mary (Gookin) Moseley

Rose (Thorowgood)

Sarah (Ball)

Susan

Thomas

William

Laydon, Alice

Anne (Burras)

Laydon, John

Katherine

Margaret

Virginia

Lazenby, Martha (Prather) Odell

Robert

Lea, Isabella

William

Leach, Rachel (Hobbs)

Leadbrook, Flintshire, Wales

Leake, Elizabeth Porter (Hatcher)

Josiah

Judith (Moseley)

Rebecca

William

Leath, Barbara (Baker) Gordon

Catherine (Sturdivant)

John

Mary

Peter

Leatherbury, Betsy (King)

John

Leavy, Elizabeth (Fuller)

Thomas

Lebecious, Anne

Anne (Hammond)

John

LeCompte, Sarah Burgess (Keene)

William Byus

Ledbetter, Mary

Ledford, Elizabeth (Gaskins)

John

Ledsham, Yorks., Eng.

Lee, Agatha (Buford) Twyman Warwick

Amie

Ann

Ann (Aylett)

Anne (Gaskins) Pinkard

Ann (Montague)

Anne (Smith)

Baldwin Matthews  
Bridget (Conner)  
Charles  
Christian  
Eleanor Brent Ludwell  
Lee, Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Conner)  
Elizabeth (Harwood)  
Elizabeth (Wynne)  
Francis  
George Washington  
Hancock  
Hannah  
Henry  
Higginson Wade  
John  
John Pitt  
Judith (Steptoe)  
Kendall  
Lettice  
Lucy  
Lucy (Wynne)  
Mary  
Mary Belle  
Mary Jacquelin (Smith)  
Mary Kendall  
Mary (Nutt)  
Mary(Smith) Ball  
Nancy  
Philip  
Priscilla

Rachel (Baptist)  
Richard  
Richard Henry  
Sarah  
Sarah (Brooke)  
Sarah (Crabb) Magruder  
Sarah (Hull)  
Stephen  
Susannah  
Susannah (Smith)  
Leedstown, Va.  
Leedstown petition  
Lee's Creek Church, Mason Co., Ky.  
Leesburg, Tenn.  
Leesburg Academy  
“Leesville,” Westmoreland Co., Va.  
Leewright, Elizabeth (Coppage)  
John  
Le Grand, Nash  
Le Grand, Pauline (Cabell) Read  
Lehugh, Leanna (Taylor)  
Peter  
Leigh, David Greenhill  
Elizabeth Archer (Scott)  
Elizabeth (Greenhill)  
Joanna  
John  
Mary Booker (Craig) Stevenson  
Pascal Greenhill  
Sarah  
Leighterton, Gloucs., Eng.

Leisure, Eliza  
Leland, John  
    Judith (Smith)  
Lello See Lillo  
Lemmon, Rachel (Stansbury)  
    Ruth  
Lenoir Co., N.C.  
Lenox, Lucy (\_\_\_)  
Leonard, John  
    Mary (Price)  
Leonardtown, Md.  
Lester, Amelia (Clark)  
    Josiah  
Levy, Keziah (Mallory) Harvey  
    Lazarus  
    Sarah (Bridger) Hodsden Drummond  
Levy Neck Meeting House, Isle of Wight Co.Va.  
Lewelling, Elizabeth, 632 See Llewellyn  
Lewis, Anne  
    Ann (Langley) May  
    Ann (Lewis)  
    Betty (Washington)  
    Catherine  
    Catherine (Fauntleroy)  
    Catherine (Washington)  
    Charles  
    Daniel  
    Eleanor (Bowles) Gooch  
    Elizabeth  
    Elizabeth (Taylor)  
Lewis, Elizabeth (Warner)

Fannie  
Fielding  
Frances  
Frances (Fielding)  
Frances (Lewis)  
Hannah (\_\_\_)  
Howell  
Isabella  
Isabella (Willis)  
James  
Jane  
Jane (Meriwether)  
Jane (Woodson)  
John  
Jonathan  
Lucretia  
Lucy (Meriwether)  
Lucy (Taliaferro)  
Mary  
Mary Ann  
Mary (Howell)  
Mary R.  
Mary (Randolph)  
Mary Randolph  
Mary Rebecca  
Mary (Walker)  
Meriwether  
Mildred  
Mildred (\_\_\_)  
Mildred (Lewis)  
Mildred (Washington)

Nicholas  
Priscilla (Churchill)  
Robert  
Sarah  
Sarah ( )  
Sarah Gale (Morgan)  
Sarah (Lewis)  
Thomas  
Waller  
Warner  
William  
“Lexington,” Fairfax Co., Va.  
Lexington, Ky.  
Lexington Parish, Amherst Co., Va.  
“Lexon,” Queen Anne's Co., Md.  
Liberty Town, Md.  
Lidford, Catherine  
Lettice (Weeks)  
Matthew  
Liege, Belgium  
Lightfoot, Ann (Wright)  
John  
Mildred (Howell)  
Sarah ( ) Jordan  
Thomas  
William  
Lightwood Swamp, Southampton Co., Va.  
Ligon, Agnes  
Agnes ( )  
Ann  
Ann ( )



Anne (Clarke)  
Ann (Davenport)  
Ann (Rogers)  
Ann (Ward)  
Arthur  
Bathsheba  
Bathsheba (\_)  
Betty (Povall)  
Edith (Turner)  
Edith (Watkins)  
Elisha  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (\_)  
Elizabeth (Anderson)  
Elizabeth (Batte)  
Elizabeth (Pratt)  
Elizabeth (Smith)  
Elizabeth (Walthall)  
Elizabeth (Worsham)  
Frances  
Frances (Moseley)  
Frances (Netherland)  
Frances Watson (Pearson) Bedford Bumpass  
Henry  
Ligon, Hugh  
James  
Jane (Haskins)  
Jane (Pew) Price  
Jannett (Mayo)  
Johan  
John

John Howson  
John Turner  
Joseph  
Joseph S.  
Judith  
Judith ( )  
Judith (Stewart) Ligon  
Lucretia  
Lucy  
Martha  
Martha ( )  
Mary  
Mary (Bagley)  
Mary (Church)  
Mary (Harris)  
Mary (Haskins)  
Mary (Moseley)  
Mary (Tanner)  
Mary (Worsham)  
Matthew  
Nancy (Gaddy)  
Nancy [Ann] Keturah ( )  
Obedience  
Olive [Aula, Ollie] (Jeter)  
Patty (Wootten)  
Phebe  
Richard  
Robert  
Robert S.  
Ruth (Sharp)  
Sally (Saunders)

Samuel  
Sarah  
Sarah Cary (Mitchell)  
Sarah (Herring)  
Sarah (Holcombe)  
Ligon, Sarah (Leigh)  
Sarah (Ligon)  
Seth  
Sherwood  
Susanna  
Susanna (\_)  
Susannah (Woodson)  
Tabitha (\_)  
Tabitha (Ward)  
Thomas  
William  
Willis  
Lilbourne, Sarah (Lupo)  
Liles, Patsey (Granbery)  
Lillo, John  
Mary (Woneycott)  
Lilly, John  
Lucy (Wynne)  
Mary  
William  
Lincoln, Dean of  
Lincoln Co., Ga.  
Lincoln Co., Ky.  
Lincoln Co., Tenn.  
Lindow, James  
Margaret (\_\_\_)

Mary  
Rebecca  
Lindsay, Elizabeth  
Lingan, Nicholas  
    Susanna (Maccubbin)  
Linkenholt, Hampshire, Eng.  
Linlithgow, Scotland  
Linthicum, Ann  
    Benjamin  
    Cassandra (Gaither)  
    Catherine (Warfield)  
    Edward  
    Eleanor (Williams)  
    Francis  
    Henrietta M.  
    Lott  
    Thomas  
Linton, Anne  
    Anne (Barton)  
    John  
Lipscomb, Henry  
    Millicent  
Lisbon, Md.  
Little, Charles  
Little Clacton, Essex, Eng.  
Little Compton, R.I.  
Little Creek, Princess Anne Co., Va.  
Littler Island, New Kent Co., Va.  
Little Nottoway River  
Little Poquoson Creek, Elizabeth City Co., Va.  
Littlebury, Elizabeth

Littlepage, Elizabeth

Judith

Richard

Littleton, Charles

Edmund

Esther

Frances (Robins)

Nathaniel

Sarah (Earle) Hampton

Violet

“Littleton” [“Littletown”], James City Co., Va.

Litton, William

Lively, Mary

Liverpool, Eng.

Livingston, Margaret

Mary

Susanna

Livingston Co., N.Y.

Llewellen, (Mrs.)\_\_\_\_

Llewelin, John

Mary (Watts)

Llewelling, Elizabeth (Curtis) Harwood

John

Mary

Llewellyn, Ann (\_\_\_) Price Hallom

Daniel

Llewellyn, Jane (Stith)

Margaret

Martha

“Llewellyn,” Clarke Co., Va.

Lloyd, Alice

Alice (Crough) Hawkins  
Amelie  
Anne  
Anne (Crouch)  
Ann (Grundy)  
Ann (Rousby)  
Anna  
Anna Maria  
Anna Maria (Tilghman) Hemsley  
Catherine  
Cornelius  
Deborah  
Edward  
Eleanor  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (\_)  
Elizabeth (Carter)  
Elizabeth (Frisby)  
Elizabeth (\_ ) Hull  
Elizabeth (Martin)  
Elizabeth (Tayloe)  
Elizabeth (Tilghman)  
Frances Love (Beckford)  
Frances (\_\_) Watkins  
Frisby  
Grace (\_\_) Parker  
Harriet (Mason) Tartanson  
Henrietta Maria  
Henrietta Maria (Neale) Bennett  
Henry  
James

Jane  
Joanna (Leigh)  
John  
Letitia (Salusbury)  
Lloyd, Margaret  
Margaret (\_\_\_) Freeman  
Maria  
Mary  
Mary (Hill) Fauntleroy  
Mary (Ruth)  
Mary Tayloe  
Nancy (Montague)  
Nicholas  
Peregrine  
Philemon  
Rebecca  
Richard  
Richard Bennett  
Robert  
Robert Grundy  
Salisbury  
Sally Scott (Murray)  
Sarah  
Sarah (Covington)  
Sarah (Martin)  
Thomas  
William See also Loyd  
“Lochabar,” nr. Alexandria, Va.  
Locke, Elizabeth (Marshall)  
Lockett, Agnes Branch (Scott)  
Elam

Elizabeth ( )  
Francis  
James  
Mary  
Osborne  
Phebe (Cheatham)  
Rhoda (Wooldridge)  
Thomas  
Lockey, Edward  
Elizabeth (Hansford) Holt  
Lockhart, Margaret (Strother) Hancock  
Patrick  
“Locust Grove,” Prince George's Co., Md.  
“Locust Grove,” Talbot Co., Md.  
“Locust Hill,” Albemarle Co., Va.  
Loftin, Elizabeth (Newsom)  
Loftin, William  
Logan, Mary (Pleasants)  
Theodosia  
Logan Co.  
Logan Co., Ky.  
Lollis See Lawlace  
Lombard, Mary Ann ( ) Kendall Scarburgh  
Samuel  
London, Eng.  
Long, Henry  
Mary Betsy (Warfield)  
Mary (Gaither) Norwood  
Peggy (King)  
Priscilla (King)  
Solomon



Susanna  
Long Buckby, Northants., Eng.  
“Long Meadows,” Washington Co., Md.  
“Longfield,” Henrico Co., Va.  
Longford Co., Ireland  
Loudoun Co., Va.  
Louisa Co., Iowa  
Louisa Co., Va.  
Louisburg, N.C.  
Louisiana Territory  
Secretary  
Louisville, Ga.  
Louisville, Ky.  
Love, Allen  
Augustine  
Ermine Embry  
Janet  
Mary (Edmunds)  
Mary (Heale)  
Lovelace, Anne  
Ann (Barne)  
Dudley  
Eleanor  
Lovelace, Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Aucher)  
Francis  
Joane  
Mary ( )  
Richard  
Thomas  
William

Lowe, Eleanor

Elizabeth

William

Lower Byrd, Goochland Co., Va.

Lower Chippokes Creek, Surry Co., Va.

Lower Norfolk Co., Va. See also Norfolk Co., Va.

Lower Three Runs, Barnwell Dist., S.C.

Lowery, Ann

Ann (Thelaball)

Elizabeth (Tompkins)

James

Judith (Hargrave)

Richard

Sarah

Sophia

Tabitha

Lowndes, Anne (Lloyd)

Charles

Eleanor (Lloyd)

Frances (Whiting)

Richard Tasker

Lowndes Co., Ala.

Lowrimore, Sally

Lowry, Ann (Pullen)

Catherine Beverley (Whiting)

Stevenson

Edmond

Elizabeth

Frances

Frances (Mallory)

Frances (Purefoy) Hand

Jane  
Jane (Nutting)  
John  
Margaret  
Lowry, Martha Anderson (Craig) Stevenson  
Mary  
Mary (\_)  
Mary (?Hollier)  
Mary Hollier  
Nancy  
Rachel (\_)  
Robert  
Susanna (Whiting) Cluverius  
Thomas  
Thomas Nutting  
William  
Loyall, Frances  
Frances (Newton)  
George  
Paul  
Loyd, Isaac  
Ruth (Harrison)  
Sarah  
Susan See also Lloyd  
Lucas, Barton  
Elizabeth (Cocke)  
John  
Mary (Simmons)  
Priscilla (Sprigg)  
Rebeckah  
Samuel

Stephen  
Thomas  
Luckner, Martha (Jones)  
Lucust, Elizabeth (Trader)  
Luckett, \_\_\_\_  
Ludwell, Lucy  
Lukin, Alice  
Ann  
Ann (King)  
Edward  
Isabel  
Margaret  
Mary  
Robert  
Thomasin  
Lunceford, Rebecka (Basye)  
Lunceford, William  
Lundy, Edith  
Edward  
Lunenburg Co., Va.  
Lunenburg Parish, Richmond Co., Va.  
Lunsford, Brunella (Taylor)  
Elizabeth Waddy (Dameron)  
Lewis  
Moses  
Nancy  
William  
Lupo, Albiano  
Ann  
Ann (\_\_\_\_)  
Elizabeth

Elizabeth ( )  
Elizabeth Gray  
James  
John  
Katherine  
Katherine (Wickes)  
Laban  
Maria (Askham)  
Marie [Mary] ( ) Higgins  
Martha  
Mary  
Mary (Comes)  
Mildred  
Patience ( )  
Peter  
Philip  
Sally  
Sarah  
Sarah (Branch)  
Temperance  
William  
Lurty, Jane Seymour (Roy)  
Moore K.  
Lusby, Henrietta  
Lyde, Ann  
Lyle, Anne (Tompkins)  
John  
Lynch, Eleanor  
Sabina  
Lynchburg, Va.  
Lynchburg Charity School

Lynchburg Rifles  
Lynnhaven, Va.  
Lynnhaven Parish, Princess Anne Co., Va.  
Lynnhaven River  
Lyon, Benjamin  
James  
Sarah (Griffith) Warfield

McAdam, Anne  
Charles  
Charlotte  
Elizabeth  
George Thomas  
Janetta  
Joseph  
Martha  
Sarah  
Sarah Ann (Gaskins) Pinkard  
Sarah Eustace (Gaskins)  
McAdoo, Martha (Grills)  
William  
McAtee, Lucy (Sprigg)  
McCall, Mary  
McCallum, Martha (Osborne)  
McCants, Elizabeth  
McCariel, Frances (Freeman)  
John  
McCartney, James B.  
Martha H. (Jordan)  
McCemmy, Ann (Powell) Cox  
Mary (Gillis)

Roger  
McClenny, Frances (Mountfort)  
John  
Mildred (Mountfort)  
William  
McClanahan, Elizabeth  
Nancy  
McClenahan, Anne (Newton) Ballard  
David  
McClung, Mary  
Rachael  
McClurg, Elizabeth (Selden)  
Elizabeth Selden  
Maccodin, Mary (Moone) Green  
Philip  
MacConchie, Theodosia (Stone)  
William  
McCoy, Joseph  
McCoy, Julia ( )  
McCraw, John  
McCroskey, Elizabeth (Bowdoin)  
Samuel  
Maccubbin, Anne (Gray)  
Anne Merriken (Jacob)  
Charles  
James  
John Henry  
Mary  
Mary Ann (Rawlings)  
Mary Clare (Carroll)  
Nicholas

Samuel  
Sarah (Allen)  
Susanna  
Susannah (Nicholson)  
Zachariah  
McCullum, Daniel  
McDaniel, Ambrose Rucker  
Joel  
Martha (Price)  
Mary  
Molly (Price)  
Olive (Sandidge)  
William  
McDonald, Flora  
Jennet (Innes)  
McDonough, Thomas  
McDowell, John, & Co.  
Macdowell, James  
Margaret (Jamieson)  
McElhanna, Sophia  
McFarland, Margaret  
McGaheysville, Va.  
McGehee, Ann (Graves)  
McGehee, John  
Mary  
Macgill, Basil  
Elizabeth (Dorsey)  
McGuire, Mary  
McIntyre, Ann  
Mackall, Benjamin  
Mary



Mary (Dawson)  
Priscilla  
Rebecca  
Rebecca (Dawson)  
McKenzie, Alexander  
Hannah (?Hack) Moseley  
Mackie, Margaret Wright  
Mary  
Macker, Roger  
Mackman, Elizabeth (Stoughton)  
McKneely, Mary  
McLean, Eliza  
McLenachan, Anne (Drummond)  
Isabel  
William  
McLester, Elizabeth (Gaither)  
Horatio  
McMath, John H.  
Margaret (Gaither)  
McMullan, Susan Tubman  
McMurtrie, Anna Maria  
Macock, Roger  
Samuel  
Sarah  
“Macocks,” Prince George Co., Va.  
Macon, Elizabeth  
Macon Co., Ill.  
McPherrin, Sally (Gaither)  
Thomas  
McPherson, Mary (Barnes)  
Mary (Taylor)

Walter  
McQueen, Alexander  
Elizabeth (Fuller)  
McRee, Alexander  
Eleanora Emmeline (Gaither)  
Macrora, Dorothy (\_\_\_)  
Macrora, Frances  
William  
Mactier, Ann  
McWilliams, Mildred  
Sarah  
Madill, Alexander  
Martha (Wall)  
Madison, Frances Taylor  
Frances (Throckmorton)  
James  
Mary  
Mary (\_\_\_)  
Nancy (\_\_\_)  
William  
Madison, Ind.  
Madison, Va.  
Madison Co., Ala.  
Madison Co., Ga.  
Madison Co., Ky.  
Madison Co., Miss.  
Madison Co., Tenn.  
Madison Co., Va.  
Magit, Ann (\_\_\_) Taylor  
“Magnolia,” Berkeley Co., S.C.  
Magruder, Ann M. Louisa

Barbara  
Barbara (Coombs)  
Cave (King)  
Charity (Beall)  
Eleanor  
Elizabeth (Wade)  
Elizabeth (Sprigg)  
Ellen Bowie  
Enoch  
Haswell  
James  
Margaret  
Robert  
Samuel  
Sarah  
Sarah (Crabb)  
Mahane, Samuel  
Mahanes, Dinah (Cheatham)  
Tapley  
Mainwaring, \_\_\_\_  
Major, Joannah H.  
Winifred (\_\_) Savage Fletcher  
Malbone, Francis  
Katherine (Pease)  
Margaret (\_\_\_\_)  
Margaret (Porten) Newton Haire  
Mary (Moseley)  
Peter  
Reodolphus  
Sarah (\_\_\_\_)  
Mallicote, Mildred (Lupo)

Thomas  
Mallonee, Achsah (Sewell)  
Leonard  
Mallory, Angelina  
Ann Wythe (Boush)  
Frances  
John  
Johnson  
Keziah  
Martha  
Mary  
Mary (Bryan)  
Mary (Davis) Day  
William  
“Malvern Hill,” Henrico Co., Va.  
Mammoth Cave (Ky.)  
Man, Mary  
Manakintown, Va.  
Manchester, Va.  
Mangham, John  
“Mangorite,” Lancaster Co., Va.  
*Manley* (galley)  
Manlove, Abijah  
Christopher  
Hannah ( )  
Mark  
Mary Epes (Sturdivant)  
Mann, John  
Mary  
Manning, Hannah  
Joseph

Mary (\_\_\_) Stone Backfin  
Manokin Presbyterian Church, Princess Anne, Md.  
Manokin River, Somerset Co., Md.  
Manry, Agniss  
    Elizabeth  
    Hannah  
    Henry  
    John  
    Mary  
    Mary (Rawlings)  
    Priscilla  
    William  
Mansell, Corrilla, “Mansfield”, Dinwiddie Co., Va.  
“Mansfield,” Spotsylvania Co., Va.  
“Mansion Hill,” Caroline Co., Vva.  
Manwarren, Lydia (Rawlings)  
Mapp, Peggy (Mathews)  
    Robins  
    Samuel  
    Susannah (Godwin)  
Marable, Elizabeth  
Marbury vs. Madison  
March, Betsy (Gaither)  
    John  
Marder, Elizabeth (Sturdivant)  
    John  
Marengo Co., Ala.  
*Margaret and John* (ship)  
“Marie's [Mary's] Mount,” Elizabeth CityCo., Va.  
Marine Hospital, Norfolk, Va.  
Marine Insurance Co., Norfolk, Va.

Marion, Francis

Markham, Capt. \_\_

Bernard

Elizabeth (Osborne)

Elizabeth (Sprigg)

Emily S. (Woodson)

Francis O.

George

Martha

Mary Hardaway (Osborne)

Obedience Thomas (Beasley)

Susan (Somervill)

Vincent

Marks, John

Marks, Lucy (Meriwether) Lewis

Marlborough, Md.

Marldon, Devonshire, Eng.

Marriott, Achsah

*Marmaduke* (ship)

Marriott, Ann (Warfield)

Augustine

Edward

Elizabeth ( \_ )

Elizabeth (Davis)

Elizabeth (Gray)

Hamutal

Honor ( \_ )

John

Joseph

Margaret

Mary

Mary (Warfield)  
Matthias  
Rachel  
Ruth  
Sarah  
Thomas  
William  
Marsh, Thomas  
Winifred  
Marshall, (Mrs.)\_\_\_\_  
Abraham  
Alexander  
Anne  
Catherine (Fauntleroy)  
Daniel  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (\_)  
Elizabeth (Osborne)  
Elizabeth (Wortham) Ligon  
George  
Hannah (Hand)  
James H.  
Mary  
Mary Ann  
Mary (Beall)  
Mary (Gouldsmith) Gibson Wells  
Polly (Warrington)  
Sarah  
Marshall, Sarah (Moseley)  
Thomas  
William

Marshall, Texas

“Marshy Grove,” Talbot Co., Md.

Marston, Elizabeth

John

Susanna (Cocke) Buchanan Dunlop

Marston Parish, York Co., Va.

Marten, Peter

Martha's Vineyard, Mass.

Martiau, Elizabeth

Isabella [Sibella] (\_\_\_) Felgate Beech

Jane (\_\_\_) Barkley

Mary

Nicholas

Sarah

Martin, Amelia

Amy (Holt)

Deborah (Lloyd)

Edward

Elizabeth

Giles

Henry

James

Janey

Kinchen

Letty

Lucy

Rebecca (White)

Sarah

Susannah (Nicols)

Thomas

William Bond



Martin's Brandon Parish, Prince George Co., Va.

Martin's Hundred, James City Co., Va.

Martinsburg, W.Va.

Martyn, Charles

Charles Fuller

Roger

Sarah (Fuller)

Mary, Queen of England

*Mary and John* (ship)

*Mary and Margaret* (ship)

*Mary Margaret* (ship)

Maryland

Admiralty Court

Assembly [Legislature]

Lower House [House of Delegates]

Upper House [Senate]

Attorney General

Chancellor

Commissary General

Committee of Safety, Anne Arundel Co.

Constitutional Convention

Continental Line (1st Regt.); (3rd Regt.); (4th Regt.); (5th Regt.); (Flying Camp); (Flying Artillery)

Conventions (1788) 1774-76)

Council

Court of Appeals

General Court; (Eastern Shore)

Governor

Judicial District (1st)

Land Office

Maryland

Militia (1st Battalion); (12th Battalion); (34th Battalion); (23rd Regt.);  
(24th Regt.); (44th Regt.), 2nd Independent Co., Frederick Co.)

Provincial Court

Receiver General

Superior Court

Vice Admiralty Court

“Maryville,” Berkeley Co., S.C.

Maslin, Mary (Bell)

Thomas

Mason, Abigail

Alice

Alice (?Gany)

Ann

Ann (Seawell)

Ann (Snale)

Dinah

Elizabeth

Elizabeth ( )

Elizabeth Mary Anne Barnes (Hooe)

Frances

Francis

George

Harriet

Lemuel

Lydia (Graves)

Margaret

Margaret ( ) Hallom

Mary

Mary ( )

Mary (Newton)

Mary (Thelaball) Chichester

Nathaniel Newton  
Peggy  
Phillis (Hobson)  
Samuel  
Sarah Barnes (Hooe)  
Tabitha  
Thomas  
Mason, William  
Mason Co., Ky.  
Masons  
    Maryland Grand Lodge  
Massachusetts  
    General Court  
    Supreme Court  
Massey, Mary (Dade)  
    Robert  
    Sigismunda Mary  
Masterson, Sarah (Washington)  
    Thomas  
Martin, Elizabeth (Harrison) Dade  
    Robert  
    Mathew, Mary  
Mathews, Baldwin  
    Curtis  
    Elizabeth  
    Elizabeth (Taverner)  
    Frances  
    Frances (Greville) West Peirse  
    Francis  
    John  
    Katherine (Tunstall)

Margaret (\_\_\_)  
Mary  
Peggy  
Samuel  
Sarah (Dixon)  
Will  
William  
Mathews Co., Va.  
“Mattaponi,” nr. Nottingham, Md.  
Mattaponi River  
Matthews, Ann  
Anne(\_\_\_)  
Ann Booker  
Ann (Cheatham) Rudd  
Cebelle  
Elizabeth (Barnes)  
Elizabeth (Parr)  
John  
Mathews, Joseph  
Lydia B.  
Mary  
Mary (Stone)  
Maximilian  
Molly (Miller)  
Nancy  
Peggy  
Peggy (Parr)  
Richard  
Samuel  
Theodosia  
Thomas

William  
Maury Co., Tenn.  
Mauzy, Caroletta (\_\_\_)  
Christina (Kisling)  
Elizabeth (Taylor) Morgan  
George  
Grace (Laird)  
Henry  
Jemima  
Joseph  
Letitia (Bradford)  
Margaret  
Mary (Fishback)  
Michael  
Richard  
Sdusannah  
Thomas  
Violetta (Bradford)  
Magit, Nicholas  
May, Ann (Langley)  
John  
Sally Ann  
Mayden (Miss)\_\_\_  
Mayes, Christopher  
Elitia (Gaskins)  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (\_\_\_)  
Henry  
John  
Josiah  
Kezia (\_\_\_)

Mary  
Mayes, Mary (\_\_\_)  
Maryan  
Nathan  
Susannah (Basye)  
Suzaner  
Thomas  
“Mayfield,” Prince William Co., Va.  
*Mayflower* (ship)  
Maynard, George  
    Susanna (Powell)  
Mayne, Sarah  
Mayne Right, Norfolk Co., Va.  
Mayo, Ann  
    Ann (Carrington)  
    Elizabeth  
    Elizabeth Marianna  
    Jannett  
    John  
    Joseph  
    Martha (Tabb)  
    Mary  
    Mary (Tabb)  
    Mary Tabb  
    William  
Maysville, Ala.  
Mead, Mary Stith  
Meade Co., Ky.  
“Meadow Farm,” Loudoun Co., Va.  
Meakes, John  
Mears, Elizabeth

James  
John  
Levin  
Margaret  
Margaret (\_\_\_)  
Mary  
Molly (Beach)  
Rose  
Sabra (Armitrader)  
Sinah  
Spencer  
Thomas  
William  
Zorobable  
Mecklenburg Co., Va.  
Medbury, Devonshire, Eng.  
Medical and Chirurgical Faculty of Maryland  
Medical College, Philadelphia, Pa.  
Medical College of Pennsylvania  
Medical Society of the District of Columbia  
Meek, Ann Booker  
Francis  
John Booker  
Theodosia (Stone)  
Verlinda (Barnes)  
Meekes, Catherine Taliaferro (Hooe) Winter Middleton  
Richard B.  
Meherrin Parish, Greensville Co., Va.  
Meholloms, Esther (Core)  
George  
Meiss, Lucy (Clary)

William H.  
“Melfield,” Queen Anne's Co., Md.  
Mellichamp, Catherine  
Elizabeth  
Melson, Anne  
Samuel  
Melton, Mary (Pace)  
Menefie, Elizabeth  
Elizabeth ( )  
Gorge  
Izabella (Smyth) Pace Perry  
Mary ( )  
William  
Mercer, Abba  
Cornelius  
Eliza (WarfAeid)  
George  
Mary (Perry)  
Sarah Ann (Gaither)  
Thomas  
Mercer Co., Ky.  
Merchant, Elizabeth Washington  
Merchant Tailors [Guild], London, Eng.  
Merchant Taylor's School, London  
Merchant's Hope, Charles City Co., Va.  
Meredith, Ann (Rootes)  
John  
Mason (Wilson)  
Ruth  
William  
Meriwether, Ann



Elizabeth (Cabell) Gilmer  
Elizabeth (Crawford)  
Elizabeth (Thornton)  
George  
Jane  
Jane (Lewis)  
Lucy  
Nicholas  
Thomas  
Merriken, Sarah (Gaither) Talbott  
William  
Merril, Mary (Johnson) Rogers  
Merriweather, Eleanor  
Merry, Elizabeth  
Thomas  
Merryman, Eleanor (Gorsuch)  
Joseph  
Mertsham, Surrey, Eng.  
Metcalf, Anne  
Anne (Stone)  
Elizabeth (Fauntleroy)  
Gilbert  
Huldah  
Jane  
Richard  
Susanna (Cammack) Foster  
“Meteraire,” Wilkinson Co., Miss.  
Michael, Mary (\_\_\_) Culpeper  
Michelborough, Jane  
Micou, Margaret  
Mary (Lee)

Paul  
Middle Battalion, Montgomery Co., Md.  
Middle Neck Parish, Anne Arundel Co., Md.  
Middle Plantation See also Williamsburg  
Middle Temple, London, Eng.  
Middlesex Co., Mass.  
Middlesex Co., Va.  
Middleton, Ann (Williams)  
    Catherine Taliaferro (Hord) Winter  
    Elizabeth  
    John  
    Kathrine  
    Samuel Ward  
“Midway,” Cumberland Co., Va.  
Milbanke, Harriet  
Miles, Elizabeth (Mellichamp)  
    Maria Reed  
    William  
Miles End, Midx., Eng.  
“Millbrook,” Berkeley Co., S.C.  
“Millbrook,” Spotsylvania Co., Va.  
Millener, Mary (Young)  
Miller, Alice  
    Alif[Aliph](Ivy)  
    Ann ( )  
    Ann (Bidgcod)  
    Ann O.  
    Dinah  
    Eliza  
    Elizabeth  
    Elizabeth (Godfrey)

Henry  
Hodge  
James  
Job  
Martha (Taylor)  
Mary Heath  
Mary (Hodge)  
Mary (Murdaugh)  
Mason  
Matthias  
Molly  
Miller, Ruth Maria (Dorsey)  
Sarah  
Sarah Elizabeth  
Sophia (Fassitt)  
Susanna  
William  
Miller's Plantation, York Co., Va.  
Milligan, Sarah (Mullryne)  
Millikin, Elizabeth Ellen (Williams)  
Mary  
Thomas  
Milliner, Rachel  
Mills, Benjamin  
Mary Reade (Thornton)  
William  
"Millwood," Prince Edward Co., Va.  
Milner [Millner], John  
Mary (Langley)  
Patience  
"Milton," Culpeper Co., Va.

Minitree, Anna (Kirby) Wills

Isom

Minor, Doodles

George

Lancelot

Mary Overton (Tompkins)

Mildred (Heale)

“Minor's Folly,” Louisa Co., Va.

Minson, Elizabeth (Chapman)

Mississippi

Constitutional Convention

Mississippi Territory

Assembly

Treasurer General

Missouri

Constitutional Convention

Governor

Legislature

House of Representatives

Senate

Militia (2nd Mounted Volunteers)

(State Guards)

Missouri Territory

Secretary

Missouri River

Mitchell, Anne (Aucher) Gilbert

Ann (Hanson)

Benjamin Notley

Demaris (Gibbons) Smith

Eleanor (Sheild)

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Green) Hamilton  
James  
John  
Sarah Cary  
William  
Mizell, Luke  
Mobjack [Mockjack] Bay, Gloucester Co., Va.  
Modbury, Devonshire, Eng.  
Moguffe, Jane  
Jane (—)  
John  
Molyneux, Alice  
Richard  
Mompesson, Anna (Hobbes)  
Monksneck Creek, Prince George Co., Va.  
Monmouth, N.J.  
Monongahela River  
Monongalia Co., W.Va.  
Monroe, Mary Ann (—) Kendall Scarburgh  
Lombard  
William  
Monroe Co., Miss.  
Monroe Co., W.Va.  
Monserrat, Windward Islands  
“Mont Air,” Hanover Co., Va.  
Montague, Abraham  
Agnes (Ellis)  
Amelia Sophia (Montague)  
Andrew  
Andrew Jackson  
Anne

Ann (Adams)  
Ann (Bartlett)  
Ann (Batchelder)  
Ann Carter (Vaughan)  
Ann (Healy)  
Ann (Ransone)  
Montague, Ann (Short) Stokes  
Anthorit [Ann Theriat] (\_\_\_)  
Betsey  
Bettie (Butler)  
Bettie (Daniel)  
Catherine  
Catherine (Brooke)  
Catherine (Montague)  
Catherine (Vass)  
Catherine (Yates)  
Catherine (Young) Taylor  
Caty  
Cave  
Charlotte  
Charlotte (Foushee)  
Charlotte (Latane)  
Charlotte (Montague)  
Cicely (\_\_\_)  
Clement  
Eleanor (Allen)  
Elijah  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (\_\_\_)  
Elizabeth C.  
Elizabeth (Corrie)

Elizabeth (Darnell)  
Elizabeth (Edmondson)  
Elizabeth (Graves)  
Elizabeth (Henderson)  
Elizabeth (Merry)  
Elizabeth (Montague)  
Elizabeth Stanard (montague)  
Elizabeth (Valentine)  
Elizabeth (\_\_) Warwick  
Elizabeth (Williams)  
Ellen  
Fanny  
Frances  
Frances (Downman)  
Frances (Montague)  
Frances Richard (Threlkeld)  
Frances (Street)  
George  
Montague, Grace (Nicholson)  
Hannah  
Hannah (Ball)  
Hannah (Ballentine)  
Hannah (Johnson)  
Hannah (\_\_) Lewis  
Harriet  
Henry  
Isabel  
James  
James Merry  
Jane  
Jane (Daniel)

Jane (Price)  
Jessey (Truitt)  
John  
John Currie  
John Merry  
Judith (Stratton)  
Judith (Street)  
Julia F.  
Katherine (\_\_\_) Young  
Latane  
Lettice (Weeks) Lidford  
Lewis  
Lucy (\_\_\_)  
Lucy (Lee) Smith  
Lucy (Pollard)  
Margaret  
Martha  
Martha (Montague)  
Mary  
Mary Ann  
Mary Catherine  
Mary Eliza (Chinn)  
Mary (Minor)  
Mary (Owen)  
Mary (Stanard)  
Mickelborough A.  
Nancy  
[Nancy?] (Humphries)  
Patty  
Pauline (Grady)  
Penelope



Montague, Penelope Cheney (Warwick)

Penelope (Lee)

Peter

Philip

Philip Tunstall

Phoebe (Ross)

Polley

Polly (Robinson)

Rebecca (Brown)

Rice Daniel

Richard

Robert

Sally

Sally (Pittard)

Samuel

Sarah

Sarah (Brown)

Sarah (Moore)

Sarah (Pemberton)

Susan (Norris)

Susanna

Susannah (\_\_\_)

Thomas

Thomas Tarpley

William

William Cave

William Latane

Winifred

Winifred Griffin (Tarpley)

Young

Montague, Va.

Montague's Island, Middlesex Co., Va.

“Montebello,” Middlesex Co., Va.

Monteque, Ann (Jadwin)

Henrietta (Hyman)

Jadwin

Jane (West)

Jeremiah

John

Nancy

Sarah (Steed)

Monteque, Thomas

William

Montgomerie, John

Sarah Dyer (Thelaball)

Montgomery (Mrs.)\_\_

Montgomery, Ga.

Montgomery Co., Ky.

Montgomery Co., Mo.

Montgomery Co., Md.

Montgomery Co., Tenn.

Montgomery Co., Va.

“Montpelier,” Culpeper Co., Va.

“Montpelier,” Prince George's Co., Md.

Monumental Mills, Baltimore, Md.

Moody, Elizabeth

John

Judith (Ligon)

Mary (—)

Thomas

Moon, Anna (Ammon)

Jacob

Moone, Anne (Woodman)

John

Mary

Prudence (\_\_\_) Wilson

Sarah

Susan (\_\_\_)

Susannah

William

“Moonefield,” Isle of Wight Co., Va.

Moor, Elizabeth (\_\_\_) Pace

James

Moore, Andrew

Ann

Ann (\_\_\_)

Ann (Roe)

Ann (Sweny)

Anna (Langley) Rouverie

Augustine

Catherine (Mullryne)

Daniel

Moore, Edward

Eleanor (\_\_\_) Sprigg Duvall

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (\_\_\_)

Elizabeth (Crow)

Elizabeth (?Purefoy)

Elizabeth (Sclater) Sclater

Elizabeth Whitehill

Frances

Frances (Barbour)

Francis

Henry  
Isham  
James  
Jesse Williams  
John  
Joseph  
Katherine  
Lucy Jane  
Lucy (Smith)  
Margaret (White)  
Mark  
Martha  
Martha (\_)  
Martha H. (Wills)  
Martha Gaines  
Mary  
Mary (Hunter)  
Mary (Kirby) Robinson  
Mary M. (Coleman)  
Mary (Moseley) Malbone  
Mary (Throckmorton)  
Mary (Watts) Llewellyn  
Mary (Wooley)  
Merritt  
Nancy (Singleton)  
Nathaniel  
Penelope  
Rebecca  
Richard  
Robert Throckmorton  
Sally

Samuel  
Sarah  
Moore, Susanna  
Susnna (Day)  
Tabitha (Pace)  
Thomas R.  
Verlinda Hawkins (Dawson)  
William See also More  
Moorefield, W.Va.  
Moorfield, Md.  
Moorman, Charles  
Nancy (Hancock)  
Moors Swamp, Edgecombe Co., N.C.  
Morattock [Morratoke, Morratuck] River  
Bertie Co., N.C.  
More, Robert See also Moore  
Morehead, Mary Ann Hewitt (Hooe)  
Turner  
Moreland, Bartlett  
Elizabeth (Hill)  
Lucy  
Mary  
Morgan, Aaron  
Allis  
Ann  
Benjamin  
Bennet  
Catherine  
Charlotte (Anthony)  
Charlotte (Jordan)  
Comfort (Armitrader)

Daniel  
Dorothy  
Dorothy (Sawyer)  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Kemper)  
Elizabeth (Taylor)  
Elizabeth (Torksey)  
Ephraim  
Grace  
James  
Jane  
Jean  
John  
Morgan, Joseph  
Juda  
Lidia  
Mary  
Mary Catherine (Montague)  
Moses  
Nancy ( )  
Ormond  
Rebecca  
Robert  
Sallie  
Sarah Gale  
Spencer  
Susanna (Kenner)  
William  
Zackquil  
Morgan Co., Ga.  
Morgan Co., Ohio:56 PM

“Morganham,” Powhatan Co., Va.

Moring, Christopher

Rebecca ( )

Morris, Archibald

Benjamin S.

Elizabeth (Osborne)

George

Henry

Israel

James Round

Leah (Winder)

Lucy (Sturdivant)

Lydia

Margaret

Martha (Cheatham)

Mason (Simmons)

Nicholas

Sally (Osborne)

Susanna (Graves)

Tabitha (Cheatham)

William

Morrison, Catherine (Joyner) Chalmers

Clary G.

Edwin

Elizabeth Susannah (Gray) Wills

Ezra

Frances

Morrison, Frances Graves (Higginbotham)

Jane

Margaret (Higginbotham) Cox

Martha

Mary Dandridge  
Mary (\_\_) Walker  
Peter  
Thomas  
Violet  
Washington  
Morse, Margaret  
Morton, Agnes (Woodson)  
Joseph  
Mary  
Susanna  
Moryson, Francis  
Mosby, Maudlin (Bedford) James  
Micajah  
Moscrot, John  
Mosecroft, Katherine (Lupo)  
Moseley, Abigail (Butt) Thelaball  
Amy (Giles)  
Anne  
Ann (Bedford)  
Ann (Hargrave)  
Anthony  
Argent (\_\_\_)  
Arthur  
Axwell  
Bassett  
Benjamin  
Betty (Thorowgood)  
Blandinah (Poole)  
Christopher  
Daniel



Dinah  
Dinah (Scott)  
Edith (\_\_\_)  
Edward  
Edward Hack  
Eliza Giles  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (\_\_\_)  
Elizabeth (\_\_\_) Axstell  
Moseley, Elizabeth (Cox) Jameston  
Elizabeth (\_\_\_) Moseley  
Elizabeth (Moseley)  
Elizabeth (Thorowgood)  
Elizabeth (Weblin) Langley  
Ellen  
Frances  
Frances (\_\_\_)  
Frances (Boush) Wyllie  
Frances (Stringer) Taylor  
Francis  
Hannah  
Hannah (?Hack)  
Hannah (\_\_\_) Rawlings  
Hillary  
Hinson Wager (Harris)  
Isabella (Burgess) Wilson Godfrey  
John  
Joseph  
Judith  
Magdalene (Guerrant)  
Margaret (Land)

Margaret (Wade)  
Margaret (Smith) Land  
Martha (Camp)  
Martha (Cocke)  
Martha (Ligon)  
Martha (Watkins)  
Mary  
Mary Bassett  
Mary (Bassett) Daingerfield  
Mary (Gookin)  
Mary (Ligon)  
Mary Ligon  
Mary (Sayer)  
Mary (Watkins)  
Matthew  
Rebecca (Newton)  
Richard  
Robert  
Rose (Thorowgood) Lawson  
Sally (\_\_\_)  
Sarah  
Sarah (Hancock)  
Sarah (Taylor)  
Moseley, Susannah (\_\_\_)  
Susanna (Burnet) Blackmore  
Thomas  
William  
Moss, Benjamin  
Catherine (Chisman)  
Charles  
Edward

Elinor ( )  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth ( )  
Elizabeth (Goodwin)  
Elizabeth (Watkins) Wooldridge  
Isabella ( )  
James  
Jane Cowper  
John  
Martha Ann (Jordan)  
Mary  
Reuben  
William  
Moultrie, William  
“Mount Airy,” Richmond Co., Va.  
“Mount Clare,” Baltimore Co., Md.  
“Mount Custis,” Accomack Co., Va.  
“Mount Lubentia,” Prince George's Co., Md.  
Mount Marsh, Charles City Co., Va.  
“Mount Moriah,” King George Co., Va.  
“Mount my Lady,” Henrico Co., Va.  
Mt. Pleasant, Ohio  
Mt. Pleasant, Va.  
“Mount Pleasant,” Dorchester Co., Md.  
“Mount Pleasant,” Gloucester Co., Va.  
“Mount Prospect,” Essex Co., Va.  
Mt. Sidney, Va.  
Mount Sterling, Ky.  
“Mount Vernon,” Fairfax Co., Va.  
Mt. Zion, Md.  
Mountain Creek Baptist Church, Prince

Edward Co., Va.  
Mountcastle, John [Jonathan]  
Tamsey (Sandidge)  
Mountfort, Dovey (\_\_\_)  
Mountfort, Elizabeth  
Frances  
Filmer  
Jane [Jean]  
Jane (Scasbrook) Duke  
Joseph  
Lucy (\_\_\_)  
Lucy (Holt)  
Mary (Camp)  
Mildred  
Milley(\_\_\_)  
Robert  
Rose (\_\_\_)  
Sarah (\_\_\_)  
Susannah  
Thomas  
Wade  
William  
Zachariah  
Mountjoy, Nancy (Lee)  
Mouring, Anne (Anderson)  
John  
Moxley, Anne Dent (Ireland) Hooe  
Hester (Beall)  
Oliver  
Thomas  
Much Baddow, Essex, Eng.

Mudy's Creek, Lunenburg Co., Va.

Mulberry Fields, N.C.

“Mulberry Hall,” Gloucester Co., Va.

Mulberry Island, Warwick Co., Va.

Mulberry Island Parish, Warwick Co., Va.

Mullikin, Elizabeth (Gaither)

Osborn W.

Mullins, Lettice

Ruth (Greenwood)

Mullryne, Catherine

Claudia (Cattell)

John

Mary

Sarah

Mumford, Mary (Wilson)

Sarah (Booker)

Mumford, Thomas

Mundin, John

Mary (Holmes)

Munford, Frances Moseley

James

Jane [Jean] (Watson)

Martha Williams (Scott)

Prudence (Ward)

Thomas Boiling

Ursula Anne

William

Murdaugh, John

Joseph

Josiah

Lemuel

Lydia (Barber)  
Mary  
Millicent (Cheadle) Trotter  
Miriam  
Mirian (Jordan)  
Sarah (Hargraove) Sebrell  
Murdock, Peggy  
William  
Murfee, Temperance  
Murph, Conrad  
Mary Ann (\_\_\_) Hampton  
Murphy, Patty  
Polly  
Murray, Betsy  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Green)  
Mary (Davis)  
Sally Scott  
William  
Murrell, James  
Obedience (Rudd)  
Muscatine Co., Iowa  
Muse, Dorothy (Swanson)  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Swanson)  
Fanny (Chattin)  
Frances (Swanson)  
Henry Lawson  
Joel  
John  
Muse, Nancy (Swanson)

Samuel Allen  
Musgrove, Aria  
Harrison  
Mary (Warren) Briscoe  
Muskingum Co., Ohio  
Myrick, Amie [Ammi] (Jordan)  
Mary ( ) Gray  
Owen  
“Myrtle Grove,” Talbot Co., Md.

Nailine, Ellender  
Nance, Judith  
Nanjemoy, Md.  
“Nanjemoy Manor,” Charles Co., Md.  
Nanjemoy Parish, Charles Co., Md.  
Nansemond Co., Va.  
Nansemond Indians  
Nansemond River  
Nansemond [Nanzimum] Town [Indian]  
Nanticoke Hundred, Somerset Co., Md.  
Nanticoke Indian War  
Nanticoke River (Md.)  
Nash, Elizabeth  
Mary  
William  
Nash Co., N.C.  
Nashville, Tenn.  
Nassawattocks Creek, Northampton Co., Va.  
Natchez, Miss.  
Natchez Dist., Miss.  
Natick, Mass.

National Trust (England)

Naunton family

“Naylor's Hole,” Richmond Co., Va.

Neal, Penelope Jane (Jordan)

Ralph

Neale, Ann (Gill)

Catherine (Fauntleroy)

Neale, Elizabeth (Calvert)

Henrietta Maria

James

Reuben

Richard

Sarah (Jordan)

Neall, Nancy H. (Washington)

Nealsville, Md.

Neblett, Elizabeth (Chappell) Watkins

Coleman

Sterling

“The Neck,” Gloucester Co., Va.

Neck of Land, Charles City Co., Va.

Neck of Land, Henrico Co., Va.

Neck of Land, James City, Va.

Needham, Frances (Kerby)

Joseph

Needier, Ann

John

“Needwood,” Queen Anne's Co., Md.

Neilson, Hugh

Sarah (Heale)

Nelson, Abby (Byrd)

Ann (Carter)



Benjamin  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Burwell)  
Elizabeth (King)  
Frances (Housden) Tucker  
Hugh  
Jane Byrd (Page)  
John  
Judith (Page)  
Lucy (Armistead)  
Lucy (Chiswell)  
Lucy (Grymes)  
Margaret  
Margaret (Reade)  
Mary  
Mary (Grymes)  
Mary Hartwell (Taliaferro)  
Nathaniel  
Polly  
Nelson, Robert  
Sallie Cary  
Sarah (Cary)  
Susannah (Robinson)  
Thomas  
William  
Nelson Co., Ky.  
Nelson Co., Va.  
Nepean, Charlotte (Tilghman)  
Molyneux Hyde  
*Neptune* (ship)  
Netherland, Frances

Jane (Montague)  
Wade  
Neville, Susannah  
Nevis, West Indies  
New Bern, N.C.  
“New Bottle,” Gloucester Co., Va.  
New Castle Co., Del.  
New Chiskack [Chiskiac]  
New Garden, N.C.  
New Glasgow, Va.  
New Hanover Co., N.C.  
New Jersey  
    Council  
    Provincial Congress  
New Kent Co., Va.  
“New Light” Presbyterians  
New London, Va.  
New London Academy  
New Norfolk Co., Va.  
New Orleans, La.  
New Point Comfort Creek, Gloucester Co., Va.  
New Providence, Bahamas  
New River  
New Town Haven River, Nansemond Co., Va.  
New Windsor, Md.  
New York  
    Governor  
New York, N.Y.  
Newbegun Monthly Meeting, Pasquotank Co., N.C.  
Newberry Co., S.C.  
Newbury, Mass.

Newby, Ann (\_\_\_)  
Dorothy  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Jordan)  
Francis  
Gulielma  
Joseph  
Mary  
Patience (\_\_\_) Jordan  
William  
Newcastle, N.H.  
Newce, William  
Newcetown, Ireland  
Newell, George  
Rebecca (Pate)  
Newfoundland  
“Newington,” Cumberland Co., Va.  
Newington Butts, Surrey, Eng.  
“Newinton,” St. Mary's Co., Md.  
Newman, Anthony  
Elizabeth  
Tabitha  
Newmarsh, John  
Mary (Gookin) Gedney Cotton  
Newport, R.I.  
Newport, Tenn.  
Newport News, Va.  
Newport Parish, Isle of Wight Co., Va.  
Newsom, Alice (Stagg)  
Anthony  
Barham

Charity  
Charles  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Gray)  
Ephraim  
Exum  
Francis  
Joab  
John  
Jordan  
Newsom, Joseph  
Laney  
Lucy  
Martha (Holt)  
Martha (Ruffin)  
Martha Ruffin  
Mary  
Mary (Jordan)  
Mary (Simmons)  
Mary (Stark)  
Nathaniel  
Pheriby  
Robert  
Sarah  
Sarah ( )  
Sarah (Crafford)  
Susannah ( )  
Tahpenes (Holt)  
Thomas  
William  
Newton, Amy (Hawkins)

Ann  
Anne (\_\_) Ellegood  
Anne (Lawson)  
Anne (Nicholas)  
Anthony  
Apphia (Wilson)  
Cincinnatus  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Sayer)  
Frances  
Frances (Mason)  
George  
Lemuel  
Margaret  
Margaret (Porten) Haire  
Martha (Tucker)  
Mary  
Nathaniel  
Rebecca  
Rebekah (Ellegood)  
Thomas  
William  
Wilson  
Newton, Mass.  
Newton Co., Ga.  
Newton Co., Mo.  
Newtown, Va.  
Nice, Nancy (Coleman)  
    Rebecca (Warrington)  
    William  
Nice & Thornton

Nicholas, Anne

Dolly Pleasants (Briggs)

John

Richard

Susanna

Susanna (—)

Nicholas Co., Ky.

Nicholasville, Ky.

Nichols, Edward

Henry

Jane

Mary (Gaither) White

Sarah (Fuller) See also Nicols

Nicholson, Amelia (Briggs)

Ann

Christopher

Elizabeth (Fletcher)

Etheldred

George

Grace

Harris

James

Joseph

Joseph Hopper

Joshua

Lovet (Tatem)

Lydia

Lydia (Cawson)

Mary

Mary (—)

Mary (—)

Mary ( ) Gray  
Mary (Henley)  
Mary (Hall)  
Matthew  
Miriam  
Nathan  
Nicholson, Nicholas  
Patience (Wright) Porter  
Pembroke (Hunter)  
Rachael  
Rebecca (Lloyd)  
Robert  
Sarah  
Sarah (White)  
Susannah  
Tabitha (Lowery)  
Thomas  
William  
Nickson, \_\_ See also Nixon  
Nicols, Ann  
Anna Maria  
Anna Maria (Lloyd)  
Deborah (Lloyd)  
Dorothy (Feddeman) Rolle  
Elizabeth (Hackett)  
Elizabeth (Robins)  
Elizabeth (Smyth)  
Henrietta Maria  
Henrietta Maria (Chamberlaine)  
Henry  
James Lloyd

Jeremiah  
Jonathan  
Lloyd  
Mary (Blake)  
Robert Lloyd  
Samuel  
Sarah (Hollyday)  
Susan (Gulley)  
Susannah  
Susannah (Robins) Chamberlaine  
William See also Nichols  
Nielson, Charles  
Charlotte (Foushee) Montague Washington  
Nimmo, Anne (Woodhouse)  
Elizabeth (Boush)  
Elizabeth (McClanahan)  
Nimmo, Frances (White)  
Gershom  
Jacob  
James  
Jennett  
Johnson  
Mary  
Mary (Johnson)  
William  
Ninety Six Dist, S.C.  
Nivison, Ann (Tazewell)  
Catherine (Boush)  
John  
William  
Nixon, Damaris



Gartry  
Mary  
Mary (Graves)  
Richard See also Nickson  
Noble, Elizabeth (Beall)  
George  
Mary  
Nock, Benjamin  
Elizabeth (—)  
Levin  
Patience  
Peggy (—)  
Rose (Armitrader)  
Samuel S.  
William  
Nolley, Barksdale  
Tabitha (Bird) Williams  
“Nomini Hall,” Westmoreland Co., Va.  
“Norborne,” Dinwiddie Co., Va.  
Norfleet, Hannah (Ruffin)  
Marmaduke  
Sarah Walton  
*Norfolk* (ship)  
Norfolk, Eng.  
Norfolk, Va.  
Norfolk Co., Va. See also Lower Norfolk Co., Va.  
*Norfolk Revenger* (galley)  
Norris, Ann (Ligon)  
Athaliah Kezia (—)  
Mary  
Susan

North Carolina

Assembly [Legislature]

House of Commons [Representatives]

Senate

Constitutional Convention

Continental Line; (7th Regt.); (8th Regt.); (3rd Regt.)

Convention

Council

General Court

Militia (3rd Regt.)

Provincial Congress

North Court, Isle of Wight, Eng.

North Farnham Parish, Richmond Co., Va.

North Garden, Albemarle Co., Va.

North Mountain, Augusta Co., Va.

North Point, Baltimore Co., Md.

North River, Gloucester Co., Va.

“North Wales,” Fauquier Co., Va.

“Northampton,” Prince George's Co., Md.

Northampton Co., N.C.

Northampton Co., Va.

Northrup, Ann (Hampton) Collins

Northumberland Co., Va.

Northumberland C.H., Va.

Northwest Parish (N.C.)

Norvell, Ann (Wyatt)

William

Norwich, Conn.

Norwood, Edward

John

Mary

Mary (Gaither)  
Samuel  
Sarah (Davis)  
Nott, Edward  
Nottingham, Bridget (\_\_\_)  
Isaac  
Joseph  
Mary (Holt) Kendall  
Richard  
Sarah  
Sarah (Freshwater)  
Nottingham, Md.  
“Nottingham,” Prince George's Co., Md.  
Nottoway Co., Va.  
Nottoway Parish, Amelia Co., Va.  
Nottoway Parish, Southampton Co., Va.  
Nottoway River  
Nowlin, Ann (Powell)  
David  
Noxubee Co., Miss.  
Noy, Mary  
Nuckolds, Andrew Knight  
Patsy (Graves)  
Nuckolls, (Miss)\_\_\_  
Nutmeg Quarter Parish, Warwick Co., Va.  
Nutt, Mary  
Nuttall, Eleanor  
Elizabeth  
Nutting, Elizabeth (Booth)  
Jane  
Nutting, Mary

Thomas

“Oak Hill,” Mecklenburg Co., Va.

“Oak Ridge,” Nelson Co., Va.

Oakes, Joannah (Graves)

John

Oakland, St. Charles Co., Mo.

“Oakland Manor,” Howard Co., Md.

“The Oaks,” Berkeley Co., S.C.

O'Bryan See Briant Occaneechee

Occaneechee [Occonechey] Neck

Occabeechee [Ochanechee] Town

Occohannock, Va.

Occohannock Creek, Accomack Co., Va.

Octagon Chapel, Bath, Eng.

O'Daniel, \_\_\_\_

Odell, Eleanor (Hendrix)

James

John

Margaret (Beall)

Martha (Duckett)

Martha (Prather)

Mary

Reginald [Rignall]

Sarah

Sarah (Beall)

Thomas

O'Derry, Martha (—)

William

Offley, Abigail

Anne

Anne (Osborne)  
Edward  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Moore)  
Henry  
Hewett  
John  
Katherine  
Robert  
Sarah  
Stephen  
Offley, Susan  
Thomas  
Ursula (Clarke)  
Offley Hoo, Hanover Co., Va.  
Offutt, Everline  
Mary  
Osburn, Elizabeth (Hancock)  
Ogeechee River (Ga.)  
Ogle, Ann (Tasker)  
Anna Maria (Cooke)  
Benjamin  
Meliora  
Samuel  
Oglesby, Celia (Witt)  
Elizabeth (Price) Curd  
Jesse  
Richard  
Oglethorpe Co., Ga.  
Ohio  
Supreme Court

Ohio Co., Ky.

Ohio Co., W.Va.

Ohio River

O'Laughlin, Catherine (Hooe)

Cornelius

Old Bailey Court, London, Eng.

Old Fort, Surry Co., Va.

Old Man's Creek, Charles City Co., Va.

Old Plantation, Northampton Co., Va.

Old Point Comfort, Va. See also Point Comfort

Old Poquoson River, Elizabeth City Co., Va.

Oldham, Elizabeth (Basye)

Judith (—)

Rawleigh

Richard

Susanna (Sydnor)

William

Oldham Co., Ky.

Oldis, —

Oldton, Anna (Gorsuch) Todd Jones

John

Mary (—) Watkins

“Olive Hill,” Chesterfield Co., Va.

Oliver, Sarah

Tabitha

Onancock, Va.

O'Neal, Grace

Onslow Co., N.C.

Ontario, N.Y.

Ontario Co., N.Y. Opecanough (Indian chieftain)

Opie, Anne (Metcalf)

Elizabeth (McAdam)  
John  
Lindsay  
Sarah (Heale)  
Susanna  
Thomas  
Orange Co., N.C.  
Orange Co., Va.  
Orange C.H., Va.  
Orange Presbytery (N.C.)  
Orangeburg Dist., S.C.  
Orme, Eleanor  
Mary(Sewell)  
Moses  
Patrick  
Peter Butt  
Priscilla (Taylor)  
Sarah (Graves)  
Verlinda (Taylor)  
“Ormsby,” Caroline Co., Va.  
Orr, Susan  
Osborne, Abner  
Agnes  
Agnes (Branch)  
Amy (Gilliam)  
Anne  
Ann (Friend)  
Anne (Hewitt)  
Ann (Jones)  
Ann (Sterling)  
Ann (Worsham)

Anthony  
Archard  
Benjamin  
Osborne, Betty Ward (Estes)  
Branch  
Daniel  
Daniel Worsham  
Drucilla [Priscilla]  
Edith Harris  
Edith (Harris) Trent  
Edward  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (\_)  
Elizabeth Clack  
Elizabeth (Eppes)  
Elizabeth Eppes  
Elizabeth (Gayle)  
Elizabeth (Hendricks)  
Elizabeth (Roberts)  
Elizabeth (Sheppey) Brown  
Ellen (Goulding)  
Frances  
Frances (Finney)  
Frances (Friend)  
Frances (Hancock) Waddill  
Francis  
Jane  
Jane Thornton  
Jeriah (\_)  
Joan (Plestead)  
Joane



John  
John Hendrick  
Jones  
Joseph  
Lettice (Mullins)  
Lucy  
Margaret  
Martha  
Martha ( ) Branch  
Martha Field (Walthall)  
Martha Frances (Collier)  
Martha (Jones)  
Mary  
Mary ( )  
Mary (Alibone)  
Mary (?Hardaway)  
Osborne, Mary Hardaway  
Mary Sterling  
Mary (Walthall)  
Michal  
Mildred (Carter)  
Nancy (Fowlkes)  
Philip  
Phoebe  
Rachel Anne  
Rebecca (Goode)  
Reps  
Sally  
Samuel  
Sarah  
Sarah (Burchett)

Sarah Tanner  
Sisely  
Susannah R. (Goode)  
Tabitha  
Thomas  
William  
William Finney  
William M.  
O'Sheal, Alice Apsley  
Anne (Boush)  
Catherine (Veal)  
David  
Elizabeth  
Samuel  
Ottringden, Kent, Eng.  
Otter Dams, Elizabeth City Co., Va.  
Oudelant, Christian (Taberer)  
Ould, Paulina (Gaither)  
Robert  
Outland, Elizabeth (Jordan)  
Outten, Isabell (Stringer) Denwood Selby  
Obed

Owen, Charlotte (Montague)

Jesse

John

Mary

Obedience (Ligon)

Patience Tillotson

William

Owen Co., Ky.

Owens, Agnes (Gaither)

Thomas

Owensboro, Ky.

Owings, Anna

Elizabeth M.

Hannah (Hood)

Jesse

Joseph

Juliana

Maria

Mary Govane

Mary (Warfield)

William

Oxford, Md.

Oxford University

“Oxwell,” Talbot Co., Md.

Oystershell Neck, Norfolk Co., Va.

Paca, Ann Mary (Chew)

Henrietta Maria

John Philemon

Juliana Carroll (Tilghman)

William

Pace, Agnes (Aycok)

Amy

Amy ( )

Anne

Barnabas

Catherine (?Gatewood)

Cebelle (?Matthews)

Celia

Celia (Boykin)

Charles

Darius

Dredzil

Drury

Elizabeth

Elizabeth ( )

Fanny

Frances

George

Hardy

Izabella (Smyth)

James

John

Pace, Knowles

Lavinia (Fowler)

Lucretia

Lucy ( )

Martha

Mary

Mary ( )

Mary (Bussey)

Mary (Newsom)

Nathaniel

Obedience (\_\_\_)

Penelope

Polly (Casey)

Rebecca

Rebecca (\_\_\_)

Richard

Sarah

Sarah (\_\_\_)

Sarah (Macock)

Silas

Solomon

Stephen

Tabitha

Thomas

William

Winifred

“Pace's Paines,” Surry Co., Va.

Pagan Point Creek, Isle of Wight Co., Va.

Page, Ada

Alice Grymes

Alice (Lukin)

Bridget (Robinson) Parramore

Charles

Frances (Burwell)

Jane (Byrd)

Jane Byrd

John

Judith

Sallie Cary (Nelson)

Stephen

William  
Page's Warehouse, Hanover Co., Va.  
Pain, Mary (Gookin)  
Thomas  
Paine, Agnes (Wade)  
Catherine  
Catherine (Lidford)  
Edmund  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Ellett)  
Elizabeth (Pigg)  
Frances  
Jane (Bush)  
John  
Laban  
Lettice  
Lucretia  
Mary  
Mary (Hill)  
Mary (Montague)  
Mildred ( )  
Millicent  
Philemon  
Polly (Gray)  
Rachel (Wilson)  
Reuben  
Sarah  
Thomas  
William See also Payne  
Palmer, Benjamin  
Edward

Judith (Cundiff)  
Lucy  
Mary (Alston)  
William  
Palmore, Elijah  
Mary Ann Pride (Cheatham)  
Pamlico River, Edgecombe Co., N.C.  
Pamplin, Armstead  
Lucy (Ligon)  
Pamunkey Indians  
Pamunkey Neck  
Pamunkey River  
Panther Creek, Halifax Co., Va.  
“Paradise,” Henrico Co., Va.  
Pardshaw Cragg, Cumberland, Eng.  
Parham, Amy  
Ann (Bell)  
Parham, Elizabeth ( )  
Frances  
Lucretia (Sturdivant) Parham  
Martha  
Martha (Wynne)  
Matthew  
Robert  
Sarah ( )  
Stith  
Thomas  
Paris, Ky.  
Parish, Susannah  
Park, Andrew  
Sarah D. (Gaither)

Thomas  
Parke, Daniel  
Parker, Ann  
Ann (Hutchison)  
Aria (Gaither)  
Benjamin  
Dorothy (Jordan) Hay Browne  
Eleanor (Gaither)  
Eliza  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Hutchison) Pile  
Gabriel  
George  
Grace ( )  
Hutchison  
Jane ( )  
Juliet J. (Scarborough)  
Margaret A. (Parramore)  
Sarah  
Sarah ( )  
Sarah (Pullen)  
Susanna  
Susannah (Parrott)  
Thomas Parramore  
William  
William A.  
“Parker's Range,” Talbot Co., Md.  
Parks, Catherine (Paine)  
Jane  
John  
Marshall



Parks, Martha Sweney Frances Sayer (Boush) Jordan

Tabitha (Young)

William

Parlett, Sarah (Gorsuch)

William

Parr, Anthony

Betsey (Daniel)

Betsy Holladay

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Jordan)

Florentine (Callcote)

Hannah ( )

John

Jordan

Lois (Jordan)

Mary

Mary (Johnson)

Nancy (Matthews)

Peggy

Polly (Heath)

Richard

Tabitha (Newman)

Thomas

William

Parramore, Abigail ( )

Abijah (Manlove)

Amy ( ) Pitts

Ann (Hack)

Anne Mary

Anne (Melson)

Ann Teackle

Arnall  
Arnold  
Benjamin  
Betty  
Bridget  
Bridget (\_)  
Bridget (Robinson)  
Comfort  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (\_)  
Elizabeth C. (Custis)  
Elizabeth (Drake)  
Elizabeth (\_) Knight  
Parramore, Elizabeth (\_\_) Shehee  
Elizabeth (Sturgis)  
Ellinor  
Ellinor (Walker)  
Emory  
Esther  
Esther (Burton)  
Esther Burton  
Ezekiel  
Ezra  
Frances  
Hamutal  
Harriet Burleigh Dailey (Parramore)  
Henrietta  
Henrietta S.  
Isaac  
Isabell (\_)  
James

James H.  
Jane ( )  
Jesse  
Joanna Custis (Hope)  
Job  
John  
John Custis  
Joseph  
Joshua  
Keziah  
Margaret A.  
Margaret (Teackle)  
Marianna  
Mary  
Mary ( )  
Mary Burleigh D.  
Mary (Darby)  
Mary (Frigs)  
Mary (Johnson)  
Mary ( ) Warder Studson Robinson  
Mary (Wright)  
Mathew  
Matthew  
Moses Bones  
Nathanael  
Parramore, Obedience  
Patrick  
Phillis ( )  
Rachel ( )  
Richard  
Robins

Robinson

Rosanna

Samuel

Sarah

Sarah (Custis) Justice Abbott Grinnalds

Sarah Emery (Tabb)

Sarah (James)

Sarah (Justice)

Sarah (Seymour)

Sarah Seymour

Sinah

Stephen

Susannah (\_\_\_) Caldwell

Susannah M. (Custis)

Temperance

Thomas

William

“Parramore's Double Portion,” WorcesterCo., Md.

“Parramore's First Choice,” Somerset Co., Md.

“Parramore's Misfortune,” Somerset Co., Md.

“Parramore's Pleasure,” Somerset Co., Md.

Parrett, Judith (Yerby)

William

Parrot, Frances (Yerby) Peed

John

Parrott, Susannah

Parry [Perry], William See also Perry

Parsons, Fanny (Montague)

Jane (\_\_\_) Gregory

Jesse

Joseph

Nancy  
Samuel  
Parsons, Sarah (Pleasants) Pleasants  
Susannah (Woody)  
“Parson's Landing,” Talbot Co., Md.  
Partin, Lucy (Clary) Meiss  
Mary  
Pasbehaigh, James City Co., Va.  
Pasquotank Co [Pct.], N.C.  
Pasquotank Monthly Meeting  
Pasquotank River  
Pasteur, James  
Letitia (Langley)  
Patapsco River (Md.)  
Pate, Anne [Nancy]  
Ann(Reade)  
Betsy  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth ( )  
Elizabeth (Cardwell)  
Hannah (Philips) Williams  
Jacob  
Jeremiah  
Matthew  
Molly  
Rachel  
Rebecca [Becca]  
Sarah  
Thomas  
Zilla (Broach)  
*Patience* (ship) “Patowmeck Above Ye Inhabitants” (map)

Patrick Co., Va.

Patterson, Dinah (Hancock)

Frances

John

Maria B.

Pattison, Janett

Patuxent Iron Works, Prince George's Co.

Md.

Paullin, Elizabeth (—)

Thomas

Payne, George

George Woodson

Jane (Smith) Chichester

Payne, John

Nancy (Howson)

Nancy (Price)

Sarah (Newsom)

Susanna

Thomas

Walter See also Paine

Payton, E. See also Peyton

“Peach Blossom,” Talbot Co., Md.

Pachey, Elizabeth (Tarpley)

Leroy

Mildred (Smith)

Peachtree Creek, Bute Co., N.C.

Pead, Catherine

George

John

Mary (—) See also Peed

Peale, Mary (Studson) Bell

Sarah  
Thomas See also Peele  
Pearce, Anna Maria (Tilghman)  
Belasha [Paletiah]  
Benjamin Notley  
Benony  
David  
Edward  
Eleanor  
Elizabeth  
George  
Harriot (Gaither)  
Henry Ward  
Isabella  
James  
James Riley  
John  
John Waters  
Levey  
Lydia ( )  
Margaret  
Martha ( )  
Pearce, Martha (Gaile)  
Mary ( )  
Mary (Evans)  
Peter  
Rachel ( )  
Ruth  
Sarah  
Sarah ( )  
Sarah (Langley)

Sarah (Sprigg)  
Sarah (Warfield)  
Thomas  
William See also Peirce, Pierce  
Pearse, Mary  
Pearson, Frances Watson  
William  
Pease, Katherine  
Peck, Polly (Abbott)  
Samuel  
Pedee River (S.C.)  
Peebles, Mourning (Hargrave)  
Peter  
Peed, Frances (Yerby)  
Isaac  
Joel  
Peggy (Mason) Bartee See also Pead  
Peele, Mary See also Peale  
Pegram, John  
Martha (Sturdivant)  
Peirce, Elizabeth  
Elizabeth ( )  
Jeremiah  
Joane  
Joane( )  
John  
Margaret  
Mary  
Thomas  
William See also Pearce, Pierce  
Peirse, Abraham



Piersey, Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Draper)  
Frances (Greville) West  
John  
Judith  
Mary  
Peirsey's Hundred, Prince George Co., Va.  
Peirson, Elizabeth (Ligon)  
Sherwood  
Pemberton, Israel  
Mary  
Mary (Stanbury) Hill Jordan  
Sarah  
“Pemberton,” Somerset Co., Md.  
Pembroke College, Cambridge University  
Pemmell, John  
Pender, Faith (Ruffin) Bridgers  
Pendleton, Elizabeth  
James  
Pendleton  
Thomas  
Pendleton Co., S.C.  
Penick [Penix], Ann  
Jeremiah  
Jerusha  
John  
Martha (Walker)  
Mary Ann (Price)  
Nathan  
Tabitha (Rudd)  
Penn, Elizabeth (Dent)

George  
William  
Pennington, Celia (DeLoach)  
Isaac  
Lucy (\_\_\_)  
Thomas  
Pennsylvania  
Chief Justice  
Continental Line (Flying Camp)  
Council  
Land Office  
Penrith, Cumberland, Eng.  
Peppett, Temperance  
Pepys, Mary (Gosnold)  
Richard  
Samuel  
Perciful, Caroline  
Eleanor (Gaither)  
Richard  
Peregoy, Charles  
Ruth (Gorsuch)  
Perkins, Bethenia (Bostick) Hampton  
Charles  
Elizabeth (Price)  
Elizabeth (Torksey)  
Joseph See also Purkins  
Perkinson, Elizabeth [Betty] (Bevill)  
Seth  
Perquimans Co., N.C.  
Perquimans River  
Perrin, Susannah

Perry, Ann (Wheeler) Fogg Claggett

Anna ( )

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Harris)

Elizabeth (Clements)

Elizabeth (Hutton)

Elizabeth (Menefie)

Elizabeth (Withers)

Henry

Ignatius

Izabella (Smyth) Pace

John

Joseph

Mary

Micajah

Nicholas

Rebecca

Richarda (Playtr)

William See also Parry

Perry Co., Ala.

Perry Co., Ill.

Perry Co., Tenn.

Perry's Point, James River

Perse, Damaris (Nixon)

Joseph

Persimmon Branch, Chesterfield Co., Va.

Persimon Ponds, Warwick Co., Va.

Person, Mary (Atkinson)

Person Co., N.C.

Pescud, Elizabeth (Moss)

Peter, Clarimond

Clarimond (Holt)  
Eleanor (Orme)  
Elizabeth (Cocke)  
Jane Dunlop  
John  
Margaret (Buchanan)  
Robert  
Thomas  
Peters, Hannah  
Petersburg, Va.  
Peterson, Anna  
Elizabeth  
John  
Lucy (Osborne)  
Lucy Osborne  
Martha (Thweatt)  
Peter  
Petsworth Parish, Gloucester Co., Va.  
Pettit, Anne (Fauntleroy)  
John  
Margaret  
Mary (Parramore) Custis  
Susan  
William  
Pettway, Elizabeth (Crafford)  
John  
Lucy (Holt) Barham  
Pettus, Ann (Hart)  
Susannah (Graves)  
William  
Petty Coat Lane, London, Eng.

Pew [Pugh], Henry

Jane

Jane (Womack) See also Pugh

Peyton, Ann (Hooe)

Elizabeth

Frances

Frances (Cooke)

John

John Rowzee

Mary See also Payton

Phelps, Anne

Absolute

Barbara (Davis)

Bazil

Benjamin

Dorothy

Dorothy (Jordan)

Edward

Edward Gaither

Gaither

Jonathan

Leah (Gaither)

Rose (Bazil)

Sarah

Walter

Phi Beta Kappa

Philadelphia, Pa.

Philadelphia Hospital

Philips, Aaron

Ann

Anne (Stone)

Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Reade)  
Hannah  
John  
Mary  
William  
Phillimore, John  
Phillips, Courtney  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Rawlings)  
Frederick  
Hartwell  
Jane [Jean] (Hancock)  
John  
Phillips, Martha (Crafford)  
Mary  
Mary (Swann)  
Moses  
Priscilla  
Nancy (Jones)  
Rebecca  
William  
Phipps, Polley (Montague)  
Thomas  
Phripp, Ann  
Frances (Mason)  
Hannah (Moseley)  
John  
Mary Anne (Thorowgood) Thorowgood Walke  
Matthew  
Sally (Keeling)

Pianketank [Peyanketank] River, Gloucester/  
Middlesex Co., Va.

Pickett, Barbara (Gorsuch)

George

Rachel

Rachel (Gaither)

William

Pickman, Martha

Pierce, Alice (—)

Elizabeth

Martha

Mary (Calvert)

Spencer

William See also Pearce, Peirce

Piercy, Sophia Mary

Pierpont, Sarah

“Pierponts,” Berkeley Co., S.C.

Pierson, Milly Maria (Gaither)

Philip

Pigg, Elizabeth

John

Lucretia (Paine)

Piggot, Frances (Robins) Littleton

Francis

Mary (—) Culpeper Michael

Pike, Henry

Pike, Jane (—)

Pike Co., Ga.

Pike Co., Mo.

Pile, Benjamin

Eleanor

Elizabeth  
Elkizabeth (Hutchison)  
Elizabeth (Sprigg)  
Lucretia (Keys)  
Margaret (Wright)  
Mary  
Mary Wright  
Nancy (Jones)  
Rebecca (Clifton)  
Richard  
Robert  
Ruth (Roberts)  
Thomas  
William  
“Pilgrim's Rest,” Prince William Co., Va.  
Pincham, Elizabeth (Dennis)  
Jane (Price)  
Mary  
Peter  
Samuel  
Pinchback, John  
Mary (Rudd)  
Pindell, Margaret (Gorsuch)  
Thomas  
Pindle, Mary (Belt) Hall Sprigg  
Thomas  
Pine, Betsey (Montague)  
Lewis  
“Pine Hill,” King George Co., Va.  
Pinkard [Pinckard], Alice (Ball)  
Anne (Gaskins)



Charlotte  
Cyrus  
Elizabeth ( )  
Elizabeth (Waddy) Dameron  
James  
Jane (Hurst)  
John  
Nancy  
Pinkard [Pinckard], Robert  
Sarah Ann (Gaskins)  
Sarah ( ) Gaskins  
Sarah (Swanson)  
Thomas  
Pinkethman, Mary  
William  
Pinner, Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Pinner)  
Jeremiah  
John  
Josiah  
Mary  
Mary ( )  
Sarah (Scott)  
Tabitha (Granbery)  
Thomas  
William  
Piper, Priscilla (Gillis)  
Pirates, trial of  
Piscataway, Md.  
“Piscattaway Forest,” Prince George's Co.  
Md.

Pisgah Presbyterian Church, Woodford Co.

Ky.

Pitman, Arthur

Pitt, Ann (Kendall)

Elizabeth

Elizabeth Frances

Elizabeth (Morris)

Esther

Hannah (Gray) Barlow Emmerson

Jabez

John

Mary (Bridger)

Robert

Susanna

Susannah (Robins)

Pitt Co., N.C.

Pittard, Sally

Pitts, Amy (—)

Mary

Peggy

Sarah (Sewell)

Thomas

Pitts, Vianna Gray

Pitt's Neck, Accomack Co., Va.

Pitt's Warehouse, Accomack Co., Va.

Pittsburgh, Pa.

Pittsylvania Co., Va.

“Plain Dealing,” Talbot Co., Md.

Plater, Anne (Buford) Doyne

George

Platt, Gilbert

Mary (\_\_\_) Tanner

“Pleasant Fields,” Frederick Co., Md.

“Pleasant Green,” Fairfax Co., Va.

“Pleasant Grove,” Albemarle Co., Va.

“Pleasant Hill,” Prince George's Co., Md.

“Pleasant Hill,” Montgomery Co., Md.

Pleasants, Ann

Ann (Emblen)

Ann P. (Franklin)

Ann (Randolph) Scott Pleasants

Anna

Charles

Deborah

Dorothy

Dorothy (Brooke)

Dorothy (Cary)

Dorothy (Jordan)

Elizabeth

Elizabeth B.

Elizabeth (Brooke)

Elizabeth (Clarke)

Elizabeth (Jordan)

Elizabeth (Pleasants)

Elizabeth (Randolph)

Elizabeth (Scott)

Elizabeth Tucker (Pleasants)

Exum

Henrietta Maria

Isaac Webster

Israel

Jacob

James  
James Brooke  
Pleasants, Jane  
Jane (Pleasants)  
John  
Joseph  
Lydia  
Margaret  
Margaret (Jordan)  
Margaret (Pleasants)  
Maria ( )  
Mary  
Mary (Jordan)  
Mary (Ladd)  
Mary (Pleasants) Logan  
Mary (Pemberton)  
Mary (Pleasants)  
Mary (Thomas) Hill  
Mary (Webster)  
Mary (Woodson)  
Miriam (Murdaugh) Hunnicutt  
Peggy (Jordan)  
Philip  
Robert  
Robert Cary  
Robertson  
Samuel  
Sarah  
Sarah (Pleasants)  
Susannah Lawson (Rose)  
Susannah (Webster)

Tarleton Woodson  
Thomas  
Thomas Snowden  
Thomas Willing  
William Henry  
“Pleasants Green,” Goochland Co., Va.  
Pledge, Esther  
    Ursula (Woodson)  
Plummer, Dinah  
    Judith  
Plunkett, Elizabeth  
Plymouth, Eng.  
Plymouth, Mass.  
Pocatink Swamp, Surry Co., Va.  
“Pocketty Norton,” Somerset Co., Md.  
Pocomoke, Md.  
Pocomoke [Pocomoek] Creek, Accomack Co.  
Va.  
Pocoson River  
Poinsett, John  
    Mary (\_\_) Cattell  
Point Comfort, Va.  
    Old See Old Point Comfort  
Point Comfort Island  
“Point of Honor,” Campbell Co., Va.  
Point Lookout, Md.  
Point Pleasant, W.Va.  
Pointer, Elizabeth (Ligon)  
    Samuel  
Poland [Polling], Jane (Price)  
    Sally (\_\_)

Thomas  
Pole Green Church, Hanover Co., Va.  
Polk, Anna  
    Esther (Winder) Handy  
    William  
Pollantine, Rachell (\_\_\_)  
Pollard, Lucy  
Pollit, Elizabeth (Gillis) Fountain  
Pollitt, Mary (Gillis)  
    Thomas  
Pollock, Cullen  
    William  
    Rebecca Ridgely (Warfield)  
*Polly* (sloop)  
Pomeroy, Joan  
    Roger  
Ponsonby, Anne (Atkinson)  
    John  
Pontheire, Sarah (\_\_\_) Mullryne  
Poole, Anne  
    Blandinah  
    Dennis  
    Esther  
    Esther (\_\_\_)  
    George  
    Henrietta (Gaither)  
    Henrietta Hanson  
    John  
    Mary (Ward) Workman  
    Priscilla Woodward (Sprigg)  
Poole, Richard

Tomsey (Hammond)  
William  
Pooley, Greville [Grevell]  
Pope, (Mrs.)\_\_  
Ann (Mayo)  
Joseph  
Mary  
Polly  
Sally  
Sarah (Taylor)  
Thomas  
Popham, George  
“Poplar Grove,” Mathews Co., Va.  
“Poplar Grove,” Queen Anne's Co., Md.  
“Poplar Neck,” Isle of Wight Co., Va.  
Poplar Springs, Md.  
“The Poplars,” Nottoway Co., Va.  
Poropotank Creek, Gloucester Co., Va.  
Port Royal, Va.  
Port Royal expedition  
Port Tobacco, Md.  
Porteen, William  
Porten, Alice (Mason) Hodge  
Anne  
Craddock  
Daniel  
Elizabeth (Vaulx) Craddock  
Margaret  
William  
Porter, Abigail  
Anne (Woneycott)

David  
John  
Patience (Wright)  
Phebe W.  
Samuel  
Sarah  
Sarah (Watkins)  
Ursley (Sublet) Ferguson  
William  
Porteus, Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Jenings)  
Judith (Cockayne)  
Porteus, Mildred (Smith)  
Robert  
Portman, Robert  
Portsmouth, N.H.  
Portsmouth, Va.  
Portsmouth Parish, Norfolk Co., Va.  
Pory, John  
Posey, Mary (Alexander) Thornton  
Thomas  
Post of Arkansas, Ark.  
Potomac Creek, Stafford Co., Va.  
Potomac Path, Loudoun Co., Va.  
Potomac River "Potomac View," King George Co., Va.  
Pott, Elizabeth (\_\_\_)  
Francis  
John  
Potter, Ann (Welbourne)  
Catherine (Fuller)  
Ebenezer



Edward  
Elizabeth (Throckmorton)  
John  
Potts, John  
Poulson, Elizabeth (James) Guy  
James  
Povall, Betty  
Richard  
Powell, Ann  
Benjamin  
Daniel  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (\_)  
Elizabeth (Gorsuch)  
Elizabeth (Ligon)  
Esther (Bartlett)  
Frances  
Hannah (Parrot)  
Henry  
Howell  
Jacob  
James  
Joanna  
Joanna (Pryor)  
Powell, John  
John Sampson  
Joseph  
Lydia  
Mary  
Mary (Pinner)  
Mary (Riddle)

Mary (Sherwood)  
Mildred (Irving)  
Nicholas  
Polly  
Polly (Graves)  
Rebecca  
Sarah  
Sarah (Edmondson)  
Susanna  
Susanna (Pitt)  
Susanna (Kendall) Godwin  
Thomas  
William  
“Powell's,” Chesterfield Co., Va.  
Powell's Creek, Prince George Co., Va.  
Powers, Isaac  
    Sarah (Burney) Throckmorton  
“Powhatan,” Henrico Co., Va.  
Powhatan Co., Va.  
“Poynton Manor,” Charles Co., Md.  
Poyntz, Anne (Caesar)  
    John  
Poythress, Agnes  
    Elizabeth  
    Mary ( )  
Prather, Amelia  
    Ary (Gaither)  
    Deborah (Ayton)  
    Eleanor  
    Eleanor (Gaither)  
    Elizabeth (Clagett)

Elizabeth (Nuttall)  
John  
John Smith  
Martha  
Martha (Jacob)  
Prather, Mary (Franklin)  
Rachel (Gaither)  
Rachel Odell  
Sarah  
Sarah (Beall) Odell  
Thomas  
Verlinda (Robey)  
Walter  
William  
Pratt, Elizabeth  
Frances  
Margaret  
Sarah ( )  
Susannah  
Preeson, Esther (Cable)  
Joseph  
Margaret (Bowdoin)  
Presson, Elizabeth  
Richard  
Preston, Anne ( ) Gundry  
Edward  
Eleanor  
Elizabeth  
Rebecca  
Richard  
Preston Co., W.Va.

Pretlow, Ann (Scott)  
Joseph  
Price, Agga  
Alce ( )  
Amy (Starkes)  
Andrew F.  
Ann  
Ann ( )  
Ann (Haskins)  
Ann Maria (Booker)  
Ann O. (Miller)  
Anna (Fishback)  
Annie ( )  
Barrett  
Benjamin Haskins  
Bird  
Cassandra Sappington (Scott)  
Catherine  
Catherine (Bird)  
Price, Catherine (Gaines)  
Charles  
Charlotte Elizabeth (Hart)  
Corrilla (Mansell)  
Cutbird  
Cuthbert  
Daniel  
Daniel Branch  
Edwin  
Elisha  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth ( )

Elizabeth (Crockett)  
Elizabeth (Fowlkes)  
Elizabeth (Fulcher)  
Elizabeth Littlepage (Hudson)  
Elizabeth (Perriere [Puryear])  
Elizabeth (Strong)  
Elizabeth (Williamson)  
Elizabeth Womack  
Frances  
Frances (\_\_\_)  
Frances (Bird)  
Frances (Booker)  
Frances (Branch)  
Francis  
Hannah  
Hannah (Williamson)  
Harriet (Spencer)  
Harriet W. (Price)  
Jacob  
Jacob Fishback  
James  
James Daniel  
James T.  
Jane  
Jane (Pew)  
Jefferson  
Jerusha (Penick)  
John  
John R.  
John Randolph  
John William

Joseph  
Price, Josiah  
Joyce  
Josiah Marshall  
Judith  
Judith (Womack)  
Louisa  
Lucretia J. (Fowlkes) Fowlkes  
Lucy  
Lucy ( )  
Lucy (Coleman)  
Lucy R.  
Lucy (Williamson)  
Lydia (Morris)  
Major  
Marady  
Marcilla  
Margaret  
Margaret ( )  
Maria Reed (Miles)  
Martha  
Martha Elizabeth (Byrd) Purnell  
Martha (Head)  
Martha (Strange)  
Mary  
Mary ( )  
Mary Ann  
Mary Belle (Lee)  
Mary D. (Wilmot)  
Mary( ) Holt  
Mary Jane (Stuart)

Mary (Johnson)  
Mary (McDaniel)  
Mary (Morton)  
Mary R. (Lewis)  
Mary (Spencer)  
Mary Susan (Bayne)  
Mary (Venable)  
Mary W.  
Mary (Williamson)  
Mathew [Matthew]  
Michal  
Mildred (Clarke)  
Molly  
Nancy  
Price, Nancy (\_\_\_)  
Nancy (Allen)  
Nancy Harrison (Wilson)  
Nancy (Thompson)  
Nathaniel  
Pamela Williamson  
Patience Tillotson (Owen)  
Phebe  
Phebe Haskins (Price)  
Philemon Bird  
Polly (Wade)  
Pugh  
Pugh Williamson  
Ransome  
Richard  
Robert  
Robert Pugh

Sally (Church)  
Sally (Graves)  
Samuel  
Samuel D.  
Sarah  
Sarah ( )  
Sarah (Baulding [Baldwin])  
Sarah (Lewis)  
Sarah (Marshall)  
Sarah (Walker)  
Sooky  
Sterling  
Susan (Lawson)  
Susan (Scott)  
Susannah  
Susannah (Booker)  
Susanna (Burton)  
Susanna (Carter)  
Susanna (Cocke)  
Susannah (Gilchrist)  
Susannah Williamson (Allen)  
Sylvia  
Tabitha  
Temperance H. (Wadkins) Hundley  
William  
Williamson  
Prichard, Col.\_\_\_\_  
Pricket's Fort, Monongalia Co., W.Va.  
Pride, Ann  
Halcott  
HalcottBriggs



Lucy  
Mary  
Mary (Briggs)  
Pridgen, Betty  
Martha (Ruffin)  
Thomas  
William  
Prince Edward Co., Va.  
Prince George Co., Va.  
Prince George's Co., Md.  
Prince George's Parish [Rock Creek], Montgomery Co., Md.  
Prince William Co., Va.  
court house  
Princess Anne, Md.  
Princess Anne Battalion, Somerset Co., Md.  
Princess Anne Co., Va.  
Princeton, Ky.  
Princeton College [University] See also College of New Jersey Pring,  
Martin  
Pritchard, Benjamin  
Elizabeth (Newby)  
Elizabeth (White)  
Joseph  
Pritchard, Mary  
Peninah (White)  
Sarah  
Sarah (Barrow)  
Pritchett, Jean  
Procter, Mary (Bennett)  
Proctor, Bridget (Green)  
George

Hester [Esther] (Williamson)  
Jeremiah  
John  
Reuben  
Susannah (—)  
Proctor's Creek, Henrico Co., Va.  
“Prospect Hill,” Richmond Co., Ga.  
*Prosperous* (ship)  
Prosser, John  
    Mary P. C. (—)  
Provens, Betsy Holladay (Parr)  
    John  
*Providence* (ship) Providence, Anne Arundel Co., Md.,  
“Providence,” Queen Anne's Co., Md.  
Pryor, Dickerson  
    Frances (Langley) Frazier  
    Jesse  
    Joanna  
    Judith (Harris)  
    William  
Pue, Elinor  
Pugh, Esther (Robins)  
    Lot  
    Rachel (Anthony)  
    Theophilus See also Pew  
Pulle, Bennett  
Pullen, Ann  
    Ann (—)  
    Betty  
    Charity (—)  
    Elizabeth (Cundiff)

Ephraim  
Henry  
John  
Pullen, Leroy  
Lydia ( )  
Mary  
Mary(Stott)  
Moses  
Nathaniel  
Peggy (Adams)  
Rachel (Sturdivant)  
Sarah  
Thomas  
William  
Winifred ( )  
Winifred (Everett)  
Winifred (Marsh)  
Pulliam, Ann (Penick)  
Betsey  
Frances (Price)  
George  
George Washington  
Nancy  
Pattey  
Polly Price  
Thomas  
Pungoteague River, Accomack Co., Va. The Purchase (N.Y.)  
Purdy, Ann  
Edmund  
Purefoy, Alice (Faunt)  
Anne ( )

Anne (Rooke)  
Barbara (Dixwell)  
Frances  
Humphrey  
Joice (Harwick)  
Lucy ( )  
Martin  
Mary  
Nicholas  
Simon [Symon]  
Susan (Andrew)  
Thomas  
Purkins, Washington H. See also Perkins  
Purnell, Andasia Robins  
Aralanta  
Purnell, Arralanta Robins  
Benjamin  
Catherine G.  
Chessed  
Denny  
Elisha  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth ( )  
Esther  
Esther (Robins)  
Esther Robins  
George  
George Washington  
Henrietta ( )  
John  
John Godden

John Selby  
Lemuel  
Littleton Robins  
Margaret Campbell (Henry)  
Martha Elizabeth (Byrd)  
Mary Anne  
Mary Ann (Selby)  
Mary (Ironshire)  
Mary (Robins)  
Mary Selby  
Mary (Simpson) Fassitt  
Robert  
Sarah (Irving)  
Thomas Robins  
William  
“Purton,” Gloucester Co., Va.  
Puryear [Perriere], Elizabeth  
Sarah ( )  
Pusey, Ann (Boush)  
Joshua  
Putnam Co., Ga.  
Putnam Co., Ind.  
Putney, Rebecca  
  
Quarles, Frances  
John  
Lucy (Brockenbrough)  
Susanna (Hampton)  
William P.  
“Queen Hith” [“Queen Hive”], Warwick Co, Va.  
Queen Anne, Md.

Queen Anne's Co., Md.

Queen Anne's County Free School

Queen Anne's Parish, Prince George's., Md.

Queen's Co., Ireland

Queen's Creek, York Co., Va.

Queenstown, Md.

Quincy, Dorothy (Flynt)

Edmund

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Gookin) Eliot

Joanna (Hoar)

Mary

Rackliff, Catherine

Martha (Fassitt)

Sarah

“Radcliff,” Campbell Co., Va.

Radford, Rebecca (Winston)

William

Rae, Abigail (Conner)

James

Nancy

Ragsdale, Drury

Elizabeth (Sturdivant)

Jemima

Rachel

Raiford, Mary (Hancock)

William

Railey, Sarah

Rain, Deujates (Hancock)

William

Rainslip, Midx., Eng.

*Raleigh* (ship)

Raleigh, Bridgett

Carew

Catherine (Champernowne)

Walter

Raleigh Parish, Amelia Co., Va.

Raleigh Tavern, Williamsburg, Va.

Raley, Elizabeth (Fleming) Jordan

Thomas

Raman, Elizabeth

William

Rampayne, Johanna (Caesar)

John

Ramsay, Ann (Phripp)

Dennis

James

Margaret (Taylor) Boush

Ramsey, Margaret

Ramshaw, William

Randall, Delilah

John

Ruth (Davis)

Randolph, Ann

Charles M.

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Hughes)

Isham

Jane (Rogers)

Mary

William

Randolph, Tenn.  
Rands, Thomas  
Rangeworthy, Gloucs., Eng.  
Ransdell, Martha (Hooe)  
Ransom, (Miss)\_\_\_\_  
Ransome, Elizabeth  
    John F.  
Ranson, John  
    Margrett (\_\_\_\_)  
Ranson, Leics., Eng.  
Ransone, Ann  
“Ranter's Ridge,” Anne Arundel Co., Md.  
Rappahannock Co., Va.  
Rappahannock (Old) Co., Va.  
Rappahannock River  
Rasin, Ann  
    George  
    Mary  
    Sarah  
    Sarah (Powell)  
    William  
Ratcliff, Elizabeth  
    John  
Ratcliff, Katherine  
    Mary (Bates)  
    Rebecca  
    Richard  
    Sarah (Bates)  
    William  
“Ratcliffe,” Talbot Co., Md.  
Rattlesnake Branch, Sussex Co., Va.



Rawdon, Nova Scotia

Rawlings, Ann [Nancy]

Betty

Burwell

Drury

Elizabeth

Fanny

Francis

Gregory

Hannah ( )

Hannah (Knott)

Henry

Isaac

James

Jesse

John

Lucy

Lydia

Lydia ( )

Mally [Polly]

Marcus

Martha (Gray)

Mary

Mary ( )

Mary (Abernathy)

Mary Ann

Nancy

Naomi ( )

Patty

Rebecca

Rebecca (Weaver)

Richard  
Sally  
Sarah  
Sarah (Hall)  
Rawlings, Sarah (Holt)  
Sucky  
William  
Ray, Barnett C.  
DabneyG.  
Deborah (Gaither)  
Elizabeth (Warfield)  
James +  
Luke  
Pamelia (Cash)  
Sarah ( )  
Raymond, Margaret  
Read, Bethia (Tiller)  
Edmund  
Fannie (Washington)  
Henry  
John  
Pauline (Cabell)  
Rebecca (Holt)  
Thomas J.  
“Readbourne,” Queen Anne's Co., Md.  
Reade, Amy  
Anne  
Anne ( )  
Ann (Allen)  
Ann (Booth)  
Benjamin

Dorothy  
Dorothy (Clack)  
Dorothy Clack (Reade)  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Martiau)  
Elizabeth (Moss) Pescud  
Frances  
Frances Rebecca (Davis)  
Frances (Yates)  
Francis  
George  
Gwyn  
Harry Ann (Whiting)  
Hawkins  
James  
Jane  
Jane (Chisman)  
Reade, Jane Lynn (Lackland)  
Johanna (Jones)  
John  
John Magruder  
Joyce  
Judith Armistead  
Judith (Plummer)  
Lucy  
Lucy ( )  
Lucy (Gwyn)  
Margaret  
Martha (Short)  
Mary  
Mary Ann (Clarke)

Mary (Folks)  
Mary (Lilly)  
Mary (Sclater)  
Mildred  
Mildred (Windebank)  
Rachel (Kerby) Smith  
Robert  
Sally  
Samuel  
Sarah  
Sarah ( )  
Sarah (Magruder)  
Sarah (Tompkins)  
Susannah  
Thomas  
William  
Reagan, James  
    Mary Dandridge (Morrison)  
*Rebecca* (ship)  
Red Point, Isle of Wight Co., Va.  
Red Tavern, Claiborne Co., Miss.  
Redd, Elizabeth  
    Frances Tyler  
Redding, John  
Redford, Andrew  
    Demaris (Cox)  
    Elizabeth  
    Mary (Jones)  
Redford, Milner  
    Sarah (Price)  
    Ursula (Woodson) Pledge

Redman, Eleanor

Reed, Ann Teackle (Parramore) Walker

Elizabeth (Hatch)

Enoch

Patience

William

Reedy Branch, Chesterfield Co., Va.

Reese, Sarah

Reeves, Charlotte Felicity (Conner) Crawford

Reid, Cassandra (Gaither)

Elizabeth

Elizabeth Yancey

Elvira (Gaither)

James

Thomas

Reily, Amy (Higginbotham)

Isaac McD.

Reine, Sarah E.

Remington, Abraham

Ann (Cattell)

Sarah

Respass, Esther (Harmanson) Burton

Elizabeth (Harmanson) Kendall

John

Thomas

“Retirement,” Chrlotte Co., Va.

“Retirement,” Montgomery Co., Md.

*Returne* (ship)

Revell, A.

Ann (Ker)

Edward

Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Robins)  
John  
Joice (Robins)  
*Revenge* (ship)  
Reynolds, Elizabeth  
Rhoades, Sallie (Ruffin)  
William  
Rice, Ann  
Charles  
Rice, Isham  
John  
Joseph  
Mary (Cheatham)  
Sarah  
Susannah (Gilchrist) Price  
“Rich Hill,” Charles Co., Md.  
“Rich Hill,” Frederick Co., Va.  
“Rich Neck,” Anne Arundel Co., Md.  
“Rich Neck,” Talbot Co., Md.  
Richards, Elizabeth C. (Montague)  
Isabell  
John  
Lettice  
Lettice (Granger) Cripps Ashby  
Margaret (\_\_\_) Mathews Skrine  
Richard  
Robert  
Thomas  
Richardson, Antony  
Elias

Margaret (Mears)  
Milly (Jordan)  
Miriam (\_\_\_)  
Nancy  
Rebecca  
William  
Richason, Richard  
Richeson, Bowker  
Grace  
Nancy (Cheatham)  
Peter  
Sarah (\_\_\_)  
Richland Co., S.C.  
Richmond, Elizabeth  
William  
“Richmond,” Talbot Co., Md.  
Richmond, Va.  
Richmond Co., Ga.  
Richmond Co., N.Y.  
Richmond Co., Va.  
“Richmond Hill,” Cecil Co., Md.  
Richmond Library Society  
Ricketts, Mary  
Mary Ann  
Ricks, Mary  
Mourning  
Patience  
Riddick, Esther (Robins) Pugh  
Lemuel  
Riddle, Mary  
Ridgely, Actious (Gaither)

Amelia  
Anne  
Bazil  
Catherine  
Elizabeth  
Martha  
Nicholas  
Rebecca  
Ruth(Dorsey)  
Sarah  
Sarah (Worthington)  
Susanna  
Ridgway, Sarah (Gorsuch)  
William  
Ridley, Mary (Williams)  
Thomas  
Riggs, Henrietta  
Jane Thomas  
John  
Mary  
Mary (Davis)  
Rachel  
*The Right of Inhabitants of Maryland*  
Riley [Rilee], Catherine (Montague) Montague  
Frances  
John  
Mary  
Ringgold, Anna Mariua  
Anna Maria (Earle)  
Maria (Cadwalader)  
Mary (Blake)



Ringgold, Mary (Galloway)

Rebecca (Wilmer)

Samuel

Thomas

Ripon, Eng.

Ripple Court, Kent, Eng.

“Rippon Lodge,” Prince William Co.

Ritson, Thomas

Rivers, Amy

Martha (Hunt)

Thomas

Rives, Margaret Jordan (Cabell)

Robert

Roberson, Martha

Roberts, Ann (Cheatham)

Ann (Fraser) Cattell

Benjamin

Edward

Elizabeth

Joyce (Ashley)

Mary (Pincham)

Mary (Tilghman)

Owen

Rachel

Robert

Ruth

Thomas

William

Robertson, Ann

Ann (Talbott)

Donald

Elijah  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Hammond)  
Lucy  
Mary Epes  
Mary (Jordan)  
Mary (Warfield)  
Pleasants  
Polly  
Tabitha  
Verlinda  
Robins, Alice  
Andasia  
Robins, Andasia Robins (Purnell)  
Ann McClannahan  
Ann S. (Jacob)  
Anna Maria  
Anna (Spence)  
Aralanta  
Aralanta (Purnell)  
Aralanta Purnell  
Barbara  
Bowdoin  
Catherine  
Comfort (Stockley)  
Daniel  
Daniel Gore  
Dorothea  
Dorothy (Goodman)  
Edward  
Edward Teackle

Elizabeth  
Elizabeth ( )  
Elizabeth (Bowdoin)  
Elizabeth (Horsey)  
Elizabeth (Purnell)  
Elizabeth (Stott)  
Elizabeth W.  
Esther  
Esther (Littleton)  
Esther Littleton  
Frances  
George  
Grace  
Grace (O'Neil) Waters  
Harriet (Duer)  
Henrietta Maria  
Henrietta Maria (Tilghman)  
Isabel (McLenachan)  
James  
James Bowdoin  
John  
John Purnell  
Joice  
Joyce (Gore)  
Katherine (Teackle)  
Leah (Whalley)  
Robins, Littleton  
Margaret  
Margaret Ker (Bayly)  
Margaret (Teackle)  
Margaret Teackle

Margaret (Teackle) Stringer  
Maria  
Mary [Mary Spence]  
Maria Hopkinson (Smith)  
Martha (Horsey)  
Mary  
Mary Ann (\_\_\_)  
Mary (Bulkley)  
Nehemiah Stockley  
Nelson  
Obedience  
Peleg  
Richard  
Sarah  
Sarah (Harmanson)  
Sarah (Horn)  
Susanna  
Susanna (Godwin)  
Susanna (Teackle)  
Teackle  
Temple Nelson  
Thomas  
William Bowdoin  
Robinson, Anne  
Anthony  
Bridget  
Christopher  
Elizabeth (Bayne)  
Frances (Reade)  
George  
Hannah (Fauntleroy)

John  
Lydia (White)  
Mary  
Mary (Ivy)  
Mary (Kerby)  
Mary (Newby)  
Mary (Philips)  
Mary (\_\_\_) Warder Studson  
Robinson, Maximilian  
Mildred  
Mildred R. (Smith)  
Polly  
Rachel (Pate)  
Rebecca  
Richard  
Robert  
Robert Read  
Sarah  
Susannah  
Thomas  
William  
Robuck, William  
Rochester, Kent, Eng.  
Rock Creek Parish See Prince George's Parish  
Rockawalking Church, Somerset Co., Md.  
Rockbridge Co., Va.  
Rockey Run, Amelia Co., Va.  
Rockingham Co., Va.  
"Rockland," Washington Co., Md.  
Rockville, Md.  
Rocky Branch, Louisa Co., Va.

“Rocky Mills,” Hanover Co., Va.

Rodes, Lucy

Roe, Ann

Ann (—)

Edward See also Rowe

*Roebuck* (ship)

Roebuck, Robert

Rogers, Agnes

Ann

Frances

Frances (Montague)

Hamutal (Parramore)

Jackson

Jane

John

Keziah

Martha (Ligon) Wright

Mary

Mary (Johnson)

Rogers, Nathaniel

Palmer [Parmour, Parramore]

Phillis (Hobson) Mason

Polly

Robert

Samuel

Susanna (—)

William

Rogersville, Mo.

Rolfe, Joane (Peirce)

John

Rolfe's Creek, Surry Co., Va.

Rolle, Dorothy (Feddeman)

Romney, W.Va.

Ronald, Ann (Waller)

Catherine Murray (Winston)

Elizabeth (Kendall)

William

Rooke, Anne

Roostown, Pa.

Rootes, Anne

Edmund Wilcox

Elizabeth

Elizabeth ( )

Frances (Wilcox)

George

George Mackie

John

Lucy

Martha Jacuelin (Smith)

Mary

Mary Ann (Walker) Bell

Mary P. C. ( ) Prosser

Mildred

Mildred (Reade)

Nelson

Philip

Priscilla

Sarah

Sarah (Miller)

Sarah (Reade)

Sarah Ryng (Battaile)

Thomas Reade

Roper, Katherine (Graves)  
Verlinda  
William  
*Rosarlo* (galleon)  
Roscow, William  
Rose, (Mrs.)\_\_  
Ann Fitzhugh  
Anne Shepherd (Garland)  
Bennett  
Caroline M.  
Caroline Matilda (Jordan)  
Charles  
Charles R.  
Elizabeth (Goodrich) Clinch  
Elizabeth (Robertson)  
Emily  
Frances Taylor (Madison)  
Henry Jordan  
Hugh  
Hugh F.  
James Alexander  
Jane (Irving)  
Jane Maria  
John M.  
Judith Lucinda  
Lucinda  
Mary Jane (Carr)  
Mary Seymour Hall (Allason)  
Mildred I.  
Mildred (Jordan) Irving  
Patrick



Paulina  
Robert A.  
Robert Henry  
Sarah Ann  
Sarah (Bradford) Taylor  
Sarah E. (Walker)  
Sarah (Jordan)  
Susannah Lawson  
William  
William Henry  
“Rose Hill,” Amherst Co., Va.  
“Rose Hill,” Caroline Co., Va.  
“Rose Isle,” Amherst Co., Va.  
Roseter, Anne  
“Rosewall,” King and Queen Co., Va.  
“Rosewell,” Gloucester Co., Va.  
Ross, Ann Booth (Fuller)  
David  
Henrietta Maria (Bordley)  
Mary  
Phoebe  
William  
Ross Co., Ohio  
Rottenberry, John  
Mary, 244a  
Susanna (\_\_\_)  
Rounds, John  
Priscilla (Gillis) Piper  
Rousby, Ann  
Anne (Burford) Doyne Plater  
John

Rouse, Robert  
Rout, FiliaChristi (Akehurst) Jordan  
Robert  
Rouverie, Anna (Langley)  
George  
Rowan Co., N.C.  
Rowe, Ann (\_\_\_\_)  
William C. See also Roe  
Rowell, Richard  
Sarah (Gray)  
Rowen, Henry  
John  
Rowles, Sarah  
Rowlett, Mabel (Walthall)  
Mary (Ligon) Anderson  
Polly  
Peter  
Rowsey, Mary (Peirce)  
Roxbury, Mass.  
“Roxbury,” New Kent Co., Va.  
Roxdale, Henrico Co., Va.  
Roy, Beverly  
Jane Seymour  
Judith Skipwith Peyton  
Mary (Blair)  
Roy, Seymour H.  
Susannah (Hooe)  
Thomas  
Royal Virginia Regiment  
Royall, Capt.\_\_\_\_  
Elizabeth (Jones)

John  
John Bedford  
Joseph  
Littleberry  
Pamelia Williamson (Price)  
Royalton, Ohio  
Royster, Patsy C.  
William  
Rozer, Eleanor (Hall)  
Eleanor M.  
Thomas Whitenhall  
Rudd, Ann  
Ann (Cheatham)  
Avis  
Catherine (White)  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth H.  
Hannah  
James  
John  
Joseph  
Margaret  
Martha  
Mary  
Nancy  
Obedience  
Phebe  
Phebe (Cheatham)  
Rebeckah  
Samuel  
Sinai (Clarke)

Tabitha  
Thomas  
William  
Ruffin, Anne  
Anne (Bennett)  
Avarilla (DeLoach)  
Bartholomew  
Benjamin  
Ruffin, Charity Ann  
Edmund  
Eliza ( )  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth ( )  
Elizabeth Amanda  
Elizabeth (Eddings)  
Etheldred  
Ethelred  
Faith  
Faith (Gray)  
Francis  
George  
Gray  
Hannah  
Hannah (Cocke)  
Hardy Davis  
Henry  
Henry John Gray  
James  
James Edwin  
James L.  
Jane (Skipwith)

John  
Joseph  
Lamon  
Lucy  
Lucy (Simmons)  
Malinda (Vaughan)  
Margaret Elizabeth  
Martha  
Martha (\_)  
Mary  
Mary Ann (Staunton)  
Mary (Draughon)  
Mary (Tantt)  
Nancy  
Olivia  
Penelope  
Polly  
Purity  
Rebecca  
Rebecca (Cocke)  
Rebecca (Sturdivant)  
Richard  
Ruffin, Robert  
Rutha (Vaughan)  
Sallie  
Samuel  
Sarah  
Sarah (Crafford) Newsom  
Sarah (Edmunds)  
Sarah (Hill)  
Sarah (McWilliams)

Susanna (Harris)  
Thomas  
Thomas Wells  
William  
William Haywood  
Ruley, Anne  
Rumbold, Walker and Tabb  
Rumney Marsh Point, Surry Co., Va.  
“Rural Hill,” Berkeley Co., W.Va.  
Rushville, N.Y.  
Russell, Albert  
Ann Frances Harris (Hooe)  
Ann (Throckmorton)  
Catherine (Hooe) O'Laughlin  
James  
Delyonell  
Dorothy (Scrosby) Buckner  
Frances  
Hinde  
James  
John  
Joseph  
Sarah (\_\_) Reade  
Russillo, John  
Ruth, Mary  
Rutherford, Sarah (Winston)  
Thomas  
Rutherford Co., N.C.  
Rutherford Co., Tenn.  
Ryall, Charles  
George

Isabel  
John  
Mary ( )  
Mary (Lupo)  
Ryall, Samuel  
Thomas  
Ryan, Ann  
Frances  
James  
Jemima (Harris)  
“Ryon's Grove,” Somerset Co., Md.

Sadler, Susanna (Bennett)  
Sage, Julianna (Caesar)  
Thomas  
St. Alphage, Canterbury, Eng.  
St. Andrew Holborn, London, Eng.  
St. Andrew's Church, Sussex Co., Va.  
St. Andrew's Parish, Brunswick Co., Va.  
St. Andrew's Parish, Berkeley Co., S.C.  
St. Andrew's Society, Charleston, S.C.  
St. Anne's, Blackfriars, London, Eng.  
St. Anne's Parish, Albemarle Co., Va.  
St. Anne's Parish, Anne Arundel Co., Md.  
St. Anne's Parish, Essex Co., Va.  
St. Antholin's, Budge Row, London  
“Saint Aubins,” Easton, Md.  
St. Augustine's, London, Eng.  
St. Bartholomew, B.W.I.  
St. Bartholomew's Parish, S.C.  
St. Benet, Gracechurch, London, Eng.

St. Botolph Without Aldgate, London, Eng.  
St. Bride's Parish, Norfolk Co., Vaa.  
St. Charles, Mo.  
St. Charles Co., Mo.  
St. Dionis Backchurch, London, Eng.  
St. Dunstan in the West, London, Eng.  
St. Dunstan's, Stepney, Midx., Eng.  
St. Francisville, La.  
St. George, Dorchester, S.C.  
St. George's Parish, Ga.  
St. George's Parish, S.C.  
St. George's Parish, Spotsylvania Co., Va.  
St. Giles in the Fields, Midx., Eng.  
St. Helena Parish, S.C.  
St. Helen's, London, Eng.  
St. James, Westminster, London, Eng.  
St. James Church, Bury St. Edmunds, Eng.  
St. James Northam Parish, Goochland Co., Va.  
St. James Santee Parish, S.C.  
St. John, Ga.  
St. John's, Newfoundland  
St. John's Church, Miles River, Talbot Co., Md.  
St. John's College, Annapolis, Md.  
St. John's *[sic]* Parish, Goochland Co., Va.  
St. John's Parish, King William Co., Va.  
St. John's Piscataway [Broad Creek] Parish, Montgomery Co., Md.  
St. Louis, Mo.  
St. Louis Co., Mo.  
St. Luke's Church, Isle of Wight Co., Va.  
St. Luke's Parish, Queen Anne's Co., Md.  
St. Luke's Parish, Southampton Co., Va.



St. Margaret's, Westminster, London, Eng.  
St. Margaret's Parish, Caroline Co., Va.  
St. Mark's Parish, Culpeper Co., Va.  
St. Martin's, Worcester Co., Md.  
St. Martin's Parish, Hanover/Louisa cos., Va.  
St. Mary le Bone Parish, Midx., Eng.  
St. Mary Magdalen, Bermondsey, Surrey, Eng.  
St. Mary's, Chester, Eng.  
St. Mary's City, Md.  
St. Mary's Co., Md.  
St. Mary's Whitechapel, Midx., Eng.  
St. Mary's White Chapel Parish, Lancaster Co., Va.  
St. Matthew's Parish, Ga.  
St. Michael Bassishaw, London, Eng.  
St. Michaels. Md.  
St. Michael's, Chester, Eng.  
St. Michael's Parish, Talbot Co., Md.  
St. Nicholas, Whitehaven, Eng.  
St. Paul's Church, Edenton, N.C.  
St. Paul's Church, Norfolk, Va.  
St. Paul's Parish, Prince George's Co., Md.  
St. Paul's Parish, Berkeley Co., S.C.  
St. Paul's Parish, Hanover Co., Va.  
St. Paul's Parish, Kent Co., Md.  
St. Paul's Parish, King George Co., Va.  
St. Paul's Parish, Queen Anne's Co., Md.  
St. Peter, Paul's Wharf, London, Eng.  
St. Philip's Church, Charleston, S.C.  
St. Peter's Parish, New Kent Co., Va.  
St. Peter's Parish, Talbot Co., Md.  
St. Sepulchre, London, Eng.

St. Stephen's Parish, King and Queen Co., Va.

St. Stephen's Parish, Northumberland Co., Va.

St. Stephen's Parish, Worcester Co., Md.

Salem, Ga.

Salem, Mass.

Salisbury, Md.

Salisbury, Mo.

Salisbury, N.C.

Salisbury, Wilts., Eng.

Cathedral

“Salisbury,” Chesterfield Co., Va.

“Salisbury,” King George Co., Va.

Sallard, Judith (Basye)

Salter, Mary

Salisbury, Judith (—)

Letitia

Thomas

Sammons, Betty (Rawlings)

Sampson, Ann (Curd)

Elizabeth (Basye)

Elizabeth (Biggs)

George

Richard

Sampson Co., N.C.

Sampson's Branch (N.C.)

*Samuel* (ship)

Sanbourne, Daniel

Elizabeth

Sarah (—)

Sanderson, Elizabeth (—)

Richard

Sanford, Jane  
Sandidge, Belinda (Smith)  
    Claiborne  
    Clara Graves (Higginbotham)  
    Dabney  
    Dolly  
    Dudley  
    Elizabeth (Graves)  
    Elizabeth Steward  
    Jane (Higginbotham)  
    John  
    Lindsay  
    MaryC.  
    Nancy (Smith)  
    Olive  
    Tamsey  
    Tamsin (Higginbotham) Cash  
    William  
Sandridge, Devon, Eng.  
Sands, John  
    Lucy (Newsom)  
Sandusky, Ohio  
“Sandy Point,” Westmoreland Co., Va.  
Sandy Point Creek, Lancaster Co., Va.  
Sandys [Sands], David  
    Edwin  
    George  
Sanford, Richard  
Sanford, Sarah (Twyman)  
Sangamon Co.  
“Sanghall,” Cheshire, Eng.

“Sangwhaire,” Ayrshire, Scotland

Sappony Creek, Sussex Co., Va.

“Saratoga,” Breckinridge Co., Ky.

Satchell, Charles

Elizabeth (Stringer)

William

Sater, Hannah (Stansbury)

Henry

Satterwhite, Ann (\_\_\_)

Ann (Graves)

Clary

Frances (Morrison)

Jane

John

Reuben Joseph

“Saturday's Work,” Prince George's Co., Md.

Saunders, Ann (Winslow)

Elizabeth (Jordan)

Margaret

Robert

Sally

Sarah (Bowdoin)

William

Savage, Caleb

Elishe (Godwin) Johnson

Flavia

Habijah

Hannah (\_\_\_)

Hannah (Tyng)

John

Littleton

Mahala (Warren)  
Margaret (Burton)  
Mary (Godwin)  
Mary (Robins)  
Preson  
Savannah, Ga.  
Savannah River  
Sawyer, Charles  
Dorothy  
John  
Sawyer, Lucy  
Margaret (Cotton)  
Mary  
Mary (Morgan)  
Thomas  
Saxe-Gotha, S.C.  
Sayer, Arthur  
Charles  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Walke)  
Frances  
Frances (Mason) Newton  
Francis  
Margaret  
Margaret (Lawson) Thorowgood  
Mary  
Mary (Hoggard)  
Saylor's Creek, Amelia Co., Va.  
Scarborough, Anne (Kendall)  
Ann M.  
Ann (Mayo) Pope DelaMare

Anna (Peterson)  
Augustine  
Benjamin  
Charles H.  
Dorothy (Eddington)  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Hatch) Reed  
Elizabeth (Raman)  
Emile E.  
Frances (Macrora)  
Francis M.  
George  
John  
John H.  
Judith E.  
Julia (Bernard)  
Juliet J.  
Laura J.  
Lucy  
Lucy (Sawyer)  
Macrora  
Margaret (\_\_\_)  
Margaret (Kendall)  
Margaret L.  
Scarborough, Mary  
Mary (Willson)  
Peterson  
Richard  
Samuel  
Sarah  
Sarah (\_\_\_)

Susan (Pettit) Fisher  
TabithaE.  
Tabitha (Young)  
Tamar  
Thomas  
Thomas E.  
Virginia E.  
William  
William E. D.  
Scarburgh, Charles  
Edmond Memoria  
Edmund  
Jean (Ker)  
Mary Ann ( ) Kendall  
Scasbrook, Elizabeth  
Elizabeth Cary  
Elizabeth (?Farlow)  
Hannah  
Jane  
John  
Martha  
Mary  
Mary (Martiau)  
Sceady, Elizabeth  
Schell, Margaret de la Plaud  
“Schieveling,” Berkeley Co., S.C.  
Schrever, Bartholomew  
Elizabeth  
Mary ( ) Heath  
Sarah (Hull)  
Schroeder, Elizabeth

Sclater, Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Sclater)

James

John

Mary

Mary (Kerby)

Mary (Nutting)

Sclater, Richard

Scotland Mill Creek, Northumberland Co., Va.

Scotland Neck, Halifax Co., N.C.

Scone's [Skowen's] Dams, Warwick Co., Va.

Scott, Abigail ( )

Agnes Branch

Ann

Ann (Randolph)

Cassandra Sappington

Catherine (Stone)

Christian (Jordan)

Cornelius

Daniel

Dinah

Edward

Elizabeth

Elizabeth ( )

Elizabeth Archer

Elizabeth (Belson)

Elizabeth (Cunningham)

Elizabeth H. C. (Bigger)

Elizabeth (Jordan)

Esther (Warren)

Frances Branch



James  
James Jordan  
Jane (Haskins)  
John  
Joseph  
Judith  
Margaret (McFarland) Booker  
Martha (Williams)  
Martha Williams  
Mary  
Mary C. (Wilson)  
Mary (Murdaugh)  
Michal (Osborne)  
Miriam (Godwin)  
Rebecca (Woneycott)  
Rice  
Robert  
Ruth  
Samuel  
Scott, Sarah  
Stephen  
Susan  
Tenant  
Thomas  
William  
Winifred (Basye)  
Scott Co., Ky.  
Scott's Creek, Warwick Co., Va.  
Scownes, Humphrey  
Scraping Branch, Henrico Co., Va.  
Screven Co., Ga.

Scrosby, Dorothy  
Scudamore, Penelope  
*Sea Flower [Seaflower]* (ship)  
*Sea Nymph* (ship)  
Seager, Oliver  
Seale, Elizabeth D.  
    John  
    Margaret (Jordan)  
Sears, Jane  
    Mary  
Seaton, Bayley  
    Mildred (Washington)  
*Seaventure* (ship)  
Seawell [Sewell], Ann  
    Elizabeth  
    Henry  
Seay, Ann  
Sebree, James  
    Jean (Basye)  
Sebrell, Benjamin  
    Daniel  
    Frances (Stoner)  
    Jordan  
    Margaret (Jordan)  
    Mary (Cornwell)  
    Moses  
    Nicholas  
    Samuel  
    Sarah (Hargrove)  
    Susannah  
Sedgwick, John

Sarah (Gaither) Warfield  
Sefton, Lanes., Eng.  
Segar, Jane  
    Penelope (Montague)  
    William  
Selby, Elizabeth (Fassitt)  
    Elizabeth (Houston)  
    Ezekiel  
Isabell (Stringer) Denwood  
    Mary  
    Mary Ann  
    Sarah (Fassitt)  
    Thomas  
Selden, Elizabeth  
    James  
    Mildred (Ball)  
Seller fork, Deep Creek, Amelia Co., Va.  
Sellers, Arianna  
Sellman, Margaret  
    Sarah Ann Shipley  
Separate Baptist Church, Sappony Creek, Sussex Co., Va.  
Seven Islands, Buckingham Co., Va.  
Severn River  
Severne [Seaverne], Gloucester Co., Va.  
Sewall, Elizabeth  
    Mary  
Seward, Ann  
    Ann (Drew)  
    Elizabeth  
    Henry  
    John

Mary  
Mary Ann (Faulcon)  
Mary (Holt)  
Mary (Williams) Ridley  
Nanny  
Sarah (Nicholson)  
Susannah  
Thomas  
William  
William Caufield  
Sewell, (Miss)\_\_\_\_  
Achsah  
Augustine  
Hannah (Carroll)  
John  
Sewell, Lydia (Baldwin)  
Mary  
Mary (Marriott)  
Mary (Pitts)  
Mary (Twormstedt)  
Sarah  
William  
Seymour, Elizabeth (Ker)  
Isabel (Ker) Bowman  
Sarah  
William  
Shackleford, \_\_\_\_  
Francis  
Nancy  
Shadwell School, Leics., Eng.  
Shapleigh, Hannah (\_\_\_)

Sharp, Ann (Birckhead)

Ann (Harrison) Birckhead

Henry

Isaac

John

Peter

Rachel (Dickinson)

Ruth

Samuel

Solomon

William

Sharpe, Elizabeth (Redford)

Jasper

Mary (Goldinge) Gosnold

Shawneetown

Shay, Agnes (Trader)

Eli

Sarah (King)

Shays, Mary (\_\_\_) Enslow Woneycott

Shearman, Ann

Shehee, Elizabeth (\_\_\_)

Sheild, Eleanor

Mary

Robert

Sarah (\_\_\_)

Shelburn, Elizabeth (Pate)

James

Shelby, Elizabeth (Pile)

Isaac

Shelby, John Evan

Shelby Co., Ky.

Shelby Co., Tenn.  
Shelton, (Miss)\_\_\_\_  
Shenandoah Co., Va.  
Shenandoah River  
Shenston, Staffs., Eng.  
Shepherd, Anne (Boush)  
    Catherine (Harmanson)  
    Edmond Memoria (Scarburgh)  
    Elizabeth  
    Elizabeth (O'Sheal)  
    Elizabeth (Price)  
    John  
    Margaret  
    Morris  
    Samuel  
    Solomon  
Sheppard, Benjamin  
    Catherine  
    Elizabeth  
    Mary  
    Nancy  
Sheppey [Shipy], Elizabeth  
    Thomas  
Sherburne, Mass.  
Sherman, Ann (Booth) Reade  
Shermer, John  
Sherrill, Susan  
Sherwood, Gracer  
    Mary  
    William  
"Sherwood Manor," Talbot Co., Md.

Shields, Elizabeth (Higginbotham)

James

Judith Scott (Cabell)

Polly Meriot

Shiloh Baptist Church, Camden Co., N.C.

Shipley, Charles

Criscilla (Gorsuch) Gorsuch

Elizabeth

Ruth

Sarah Welling (Warfield)

Talbot Griffith

Shipp, William

Shipwarde, John

Shirley Hundred, Charles City Co., Va. See also West and Shirley Hundred

Shirley Hundred Island

“Shoal Creek,” nr. Cambridge, Md.

Shockoe Warehouse, Henrico Co., Va.

Shoemaker, Ann

“Shooter's Hill,” Middlesex Co., Va.

Shore, Catherine (Winston)

Elizabeth Eppes (Branch)

Henry Smith

Jane Gray (Wall)

Martha Bickerton (Winston)

Thomas

Shores, Sarah

Short, Ann

John

Marth

Martha (—)

Sarah

Theodosia (Matthews)  
William  
Short Creek Monthly Meeting (Ohio)  
Shortridge, George  
Shrigly, Deborah  
Sidmonton, Hampshire, Eng.  
Sidney, Sir Henry  
“The Sign of the Wheat Sheaf,” Baltimore, Md.  
Simmons, Ann  
Anna (Drewry)  
Benjamin  
Catherine  
Charles  
Daniel  
David  
Edwin  
Eleanor (Butts)  
Eliza (Spratley)  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Hughes)  
Elizabeth Mansell  
Ermine ( )  
Frances (Cocke)  
Simmons, Henry  
Jane  
Jane (Lewis)  
John  
Katherine  
Katherine (Holt)  
Keziah  
Lemuel



Lucretia (Jones)  
Lucy  
Lucy (Simmons)  
Lucy (Terrell)  
Lucy (Thorp)  
Martha  
Martha (Embry)  
Mary  
Mary (Cocke)  
Mary (Gray)  
Mary Stith (Mead)  
Mary (Wainwright)  
Mason  
Rebecca  
Rebecca ( )  
Rebecca (Andrews)  
Rebecca (Holt)  
Rebecca (Simmons)  
Rebeckah  
Rebeckah (Lucas)  
Sarah  
Sarah (Butts)  
Spratley  
Susanna  
Susanna (?Hardaway)  
Susanna (Jones)  
Temperance (Murfee)  
Thomas  
William  
Simpkin, Mary (Gorsuch)  
Simpson, Anne

Edward  
Elizabeth  
Francis  
Gaither  
Harriet  
Simpson, Judith  
Martha  
Mary  
Nancy  
Richard  
Sally  
Sarah  
Sarah (Fuller) Cheatham  
Sophia (Wilkins)  
Thomasine (Worthington) Warfield  
Tomasis (Worthington)  
Tomsey  
Wallis (Warfield) Spencer  
Sims, Elizabeth (Everitt) Washington  
Sinclair, John  
Mary (Mackie) I' Anson  
Sarah  
Sinepuxent Battalion, Worcester Co., Md.  
Singleton, Jane (Taylor)  
Jeconias  
Margaret (Sayer)  
Nancy  
Peter  
Skinler See Sinclair Sipsey, John  
Sittenburne Parish, Essex Co., Va.  
Skerme, Edward

Mary (\_\_\_) Jones  
Skiffes Creek, Warwick Co., Va. See Keith's Creek Skimino, York Co., Va.  
Skimino Creek, York Co., Va.  
Skinner, John  
Sarah (Hargrove) Sebrell Murdaugh  
Skinquarter Creek, Henrico Co., Va.  
Skipwith, Jane  
Skirvin, Margaret  
Mary (Jones)  
William  
Skrine, Margaret (\_\_\_) Mathews  
William  
Slan, Mary (Livingston)  
Thomas  
Slatter, Elizabeth  
Sarah  
Slaughter, Ann (Johnson) Johnson  
Arthur  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Hampton)  
Elizabeth (Marshall) Locke  
Frances (Cash)  
James  
Jane (Alexander)  
John  
John Field  
Katherine H. (Slaughter)  
Martha  
Mary (Huston)  
Matthew  
Mildred (Bowcock)

Richard  
Robert Fontaine  
Sarah  
Sarah Dinwiddie Harrison (Fowke)  
Sophia Mary (Pierrcy) Treat  
Susan Clayton  
Tabitha  
William Harrison  
Sledge, Mary A.  
Slemons, John Brown  
    Mary (Wilson)  
“Sligo,” Prince George's Co., Md.  
Sloss, Mary Stoughton  
Smacks Creek, Amelia Co., Va.  
Smallwood, William  
Smart, Tabitha  
Smaw, Elishe  
Smelley, Elizabeth (Pinner)  
    William  
Smith (Miss)\_\_\_  
    Abigail (Mason) Ellegood  
    Alice  
    Alice Grymes (Page)  
    Alice (Judd)  
    Alice (Tarpley)  
    Ann  
    Ann (\_\_\_)  
    Ann (Alexander)  
Smith, Ann Bennett  
    Ann (Ruffin)  
    Anna Maria (Tilghman) Goldsborough

Arthur  
Augustine  
Baldwin Mathews  
Belinda  
Burgess  
Caleb  
Catherine  
Catherine (Montague)  
Charles  
Colethorpe  
Demaris (Gibbons)  
Drew  
Eliza  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Bowie)  
Elizabeth Custis (Teackle)  
Elizabeth (Slatter)  
Elizabeth (Waddrop)  
Elizabeth (Welbourne)  
Esther (Poole)  
Esther (White)  
Frances  
Frances (Burgess)  
Frances (Russell) Griffin  
George  
Hannah ( ) Shapleigh  
Helen  
Holland (Davis)  
Isaac  
James  
Jane

Joane (Peirce) Rolfe  
Job  
John  
Joseph  
Joyce (Hunter) Boush  
Judith  
Lawrence  
Lucy  
Lucy (Lee)  
Smith, Lucy (Smith)  
Margaret  
Margarey (Stone)  
Maria Hopkinson  
Martha  
Martha Jaquelin (Smith) Rootes  
Martha Mary  
Martin  
Mary  
Mary Beverley  
Mary (Calthorpe)  
Mary Jacquelin  
Mary (Jaquelin)  
Mary (Mathews)  
Mary [?Margaret] (Price)  
Mary (Smith) Ball Lee  
Mary (Warner)  
Mary (Worsham)  
Mildred  
Mildred (Chisman)  
Mildred R.  
Mildred (Reade) Goodwin

Mildred (Rootes)  
Mollie  
Nancy  
Nancy Clark  
Pattie  
Philip  
Rachel (Kerby)  
Richard  
Robert  
Robert Ruffin  
Roger  
Sally (Throckmorton)  
Samuel  
Sarah  
Sarah (Bell)  
Sarah (Carver)  
Sarah (Dickinson)  
Sarah (Hill) Ruffin  
Sarah (Jackson)  
Sarah (Powell) Johnson  
Sarah (Slatter)  
Sarah Walton (Norfleet)  
Smith, Susanna  
Thomas  
Verlinda (Stone)  
Walter  
William  
William Ruffin  
Winney  
Smith Co., Tenn.  
Smithfield, N.C.

Smithfield, Va.

“Smithfield,” Essex Co., Va.

“Smithfield,” Spotsylvania Co., Va.

Smith's Ferry, W.Va.

Smith's Mount, Surry Co., Va.

Smithson, Charles

Elizabeth (Cheatham)

Smithwick, Hannah (Kent)

John

Smoot, Abigail Hunter (Tebbs)

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Barton)

Frances

George Clarke

John Alexander

Maria ( )

Mary

Matilda ( )

Philip Barton

Rachel

Sarah (Alexander) Fendall

Susannah Mackall

Thomas

Wilks

Smyrna, Va.

Smyth, Elizabeth

Izabella

Margaret

Mary

Sarah

Thomas



Smythe's [Southampton] Hundred, Charles City Co., Va.

“Smythe's Mount,” Surry Co., Va.

Smythson, Judith (Peirse)

Snaile, Bridget (Whitehurst)

Snaile. Henry

Mary

Snale, Ann

Elizabeth Ann

Elizabeth (Ivy)

Robert

Thomas

William Ivy

Snead, Margaret (Ker)

Mary

Smith

Sneed, Edward S.

Snow Hill, Md.

Snowden, Ann

Anne (Ridgely)

Deborah

Elizabeth (Thomas)

Henry

Mary (Wright)

Richard

Thomas

“Snowhill,” Prince William Co., Va.

Soane, William

Society for the Propagation of the Gospel

Sodus Point, N.Y.

“Soldier's Claim,” Cabell Co., W.Va.

“Soldier's Joy,” Nelson Co., Va.

“Soldier's Retreat,” Berkeley Co., S.C.

Somers, Sir George

Somers Island Company

Somers Islands See also Bermuda

Somerset Co., Md.

Somerset Parish, Somerset Co., Md.

Somervill, Susan

South Anna River

South Carolina

Assembly

Commons House [House of Representatives]

Senate

South Carolina

Constitutional Convention

Continental Line; (1st Regt.),d Regt.); (3rd Regt.); (5th Regt.); (6th Regt.)

Privy Council

Provincial Council

Secretary of State

South Carolina College

South Carolina Jockey Club

South Farnham Parish, Essex Co., Va.

“South Point,” Worcester Co., Md.

South River, Anne Arundel Co., Md.

Southall, John

*Southampton* (ship)

Southampton, Eng.

Southampton Co., Va.

Southerland, Ann (Watkins) Collings

Samuel

Southerlin, Sarah

Southern, Lettice  
Southward [Southworth], Charles  
    Rebecca (Rawlings)  
Southwark Parish, Surry Co., Va.  
Sowe, Warwickshire, Eng.  
Soyars, Joyce (Price)  
    William  
Spann, Richard  
    Sarah  
Spartanburgh Co., S.C.  
Speake, Henrietta (Barnes)  
    Henry  
    Hezekiah  
    Theodocia (Barnes)  
    Thomas  
Spearman, James  
    Luca (Graves)  
Spears, Hannah  
    John  
    Margaret Maria (Bates)  
Spedden, Ann (Linthicum)  
    Impy  
Spence, (Miss)\_\_\_\_  
    Adam  
    Andasia  
    Andasia (Robins)  
    Anna  
    Elizabeth Washington  
    Esther (Purnell)  
    George  
    Judah

Margaret (Thomas)  
Mary(\_\_\_\_)  
Mary Anne (Purnell) Dennis  
Thomas Robins Purnell  
Spencer, Elizabeth Womack (Price)  
Hannah Presnal  
Harriet  
John  
Mary  
Sarah  
Wallis (Warfield)  
William  
Spencer Co., Ky.  
Spiller, Louisa (Edwards) Ball  
Patrick  
Spillman, Thomas  
Spooner, Elizabeth B. (Wallace)  
George William Bernardiston  
George Wilson  
Jane (Alexander) Ashton  
Mary L. (\_\_\_\_)  
Sally B. (White)  
Spotswood, Sarah  
Spotsylvania Co., Va.  
Spratl;ey, Eliza  
Spreyton, Devonshire, Eng.  
Sprigg, Amy  
Ann  
Sprigg, Ann (Taylor)  
Corbin  
Deborah (Woodward)

Edward  
Eleanor  
Eleanor ( )  
Eleanor (Nuttall)  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth ( )  
Elizabeth (Belt)  
Elizabeth (Brookes)  
Elizabeth (Clark)  
Elizabeth (Galloway)  
Elizabeth (Pile)  
Elizabeth (Wootten)  
Esther  
Frederick  
Gilbert  
Hannah  
Hannah (Lee) Bowie  
Harriet  
Jacob  
James  
John  
John Clark  
Joseph  
Katherine (Graves) Roper  
Lettice  
Levin  
Lucy  
Lucy Belt (Sprigg) Dorsey  
Margaret  
Margaret (Marriott)  
Margaret (Weems) Elzey

Margery (Wight)  
Martha (Caile)  
Mary  
Mary Belt  
Mary (Belt) Hall  
Osborn  
Philip  
Priscilla  
Priscilla Woodward  
Rachel  
Sprigg, Rachel (Belt)  
Reason  
Richard  
Samuel  
Sarah  
Sarah (Cresap)  
Sarah (Gantt)  
Thomas  
Violetta (Lansdale)  
William  
“Spring Bank,” Somerset Co., Md.  
Spring Creek, Launenburg Co., Va.  
“Spring Grove,” Caroline Co., Va.  
“Spring Hill,” Amherst Co., Va.  
Spring Swamp chapel, Sussex Co., Va.  
“Springfield,” nr. Fayette, Miss.  
“Springfield,” Hanover Co., Va.  
“Springwood,” Loudoun Co., Va.  
Spurrier, Matilda  
*Squirrel* (ship)  
Stabler, Deborah (Pleasants)

Edward  
Mary (Pleasants)  
William  
Stafford, Benedict  
Hannah (Sturdivant)  
Stafford Co., Va.  
Stagg, Alice  
Stallard, Nancy (Taylor) Basye  
Walter  
Stallings, Capt.\_\_\_\_  
Eleanor (Sprigg) Stallings  
Joseph  
Thomas  
Stamp Act Congress  
Stanard, Elizabeth Beverley  
Mary  
Stanbury, Mary  
Mary (Wills)  
Nathan  
Stanley [Standley] Hundred, Warwick Co., Va.  
Stansbury, Arianna (Sellers)  
Benjamin  
Catherine (\_\_\_\_)  
Charles  
Daniel  
David  
Elijah  
Elizabeth (Buck)  
Elizabeth (Gorsuch)  
Elizabeth (Johnson)  
Elizabeth (\_\_\_\_) Stansbury

Hannah  
Hannah (Gorsuch)  
Henrietta Maria (Fowler)  
James  
Jane  
Jemima (Gorsuch)  
John Dixon  
Luke  
Rachel  
Ruth ( )  
Ruth (Lemmon)  
Ruth (Welsh)  
Sarah  
Sarah (Bowen)  
Sarah (Gorsuch)  
Susanna ( )  
Thomas  
William  
Stanton, Robert  
Star Chamber  
“The Star-Spangled Banner”  
Stark, Grace (Baker)  
John  
Mary  
Mary (Hay)  
Mary (Winn)  
Robert  
Sarah (Jordan) Neale  
Starke, Martha (Price)  
Mary Ann (Walker) Bell Rootes  
Rebecca



Robert B.  
Thomas  
Starkes, Amy  
*Starr* (ship)  
Staten Island, N.Y.  
Staunton, Mary Ann  
Stearns, Hannah  
Hannah (Manning)  
Samuel  
Steel, John  
Sarah (Jones)  
Steele, John  
Mary (Holt) Hansford  
Stegge, Elizabeth (\_\_\_)  
Sarah (\_\_\_)  
Stephens, Elizabeth (Peirse)  
George  
Richard See also Stevens  
Stephensburg, Frederick Co., Va.  
Stephenson, Hugh  
Martha See also Stevenson  
Stepney, Midx., Eng.  
Steptoe, Anne  
James  
Judith  
Sterling, Ann  
Steuart, Susanna Maria See also Stewart, Stuart  
Stevens, John  
Lucy (Bennett)  
Nancy (Warfield)  
Sarah (Montague)

Thomas See also Stephens  
Stevensburg, Culpeper Co., Va.  
Stevensburg Academy  
Stevenson, Ann  
    Catherine Beverley (Whiting)  
    Elizabeth E.  
    Frances  
    Frances (Lowry)  
    Jane  
    John  
    Martha Anderson (Craig)  
    Mary Booker (Craig)  
    Sarah  
Stevenson. Thomas  
    William See also Stephenson  
Stewart, Ann (Pace)  
    Daniel  
    Elizabeth  
    Elizabeth (Cocke)  
    James  
    John  
    Judith  
    Mary (Hamilton)  
    Sarah  
    Sylvia (Clary) See also Steuart, Stuart  
Stewart Co., Ga.  
Stier, Elizabeth (Hammond) Hammond Hammond  
    Frederick  
Stimson, Francis  
    Richard  
    Rebecca (Gaither)

Ruth  
Stith, Ann (Dade)  
Ann Dade  
Buckner  
Catherine  
Jane  
Jane (\_\_\_) Gregory Parsons  
John  
Stocker, John  
Stockley, Comfort  
Margaret T. (Boisnard)  
Nehemiah  
“Stockley,” Nansemond Co., Va.  
Stodgehill, Durrell  
Lucy (Higginbotham)  
Stodghill, Sarah  
Stokes, Ann (Short)  
Frances (Booker)  
James R.  
Jane  
Lucy  
Martha Anderson (Gray) Stevenson Lowry  
Nancy (Price)  
Stokes, Phebe  
Silvanus  
William  
Stokes Co., N.C.  
Stone, Ann  
Ann (Hanson) Mitchell  
Anna (Beasley)  
Barton

Barton Warren  
Benjamin  
Bethia  
Betsy (Murray)  
Catherine  
Catherine (\_\_\_)  
Celia Wilson (Bowen)  
Chloe  
Daniel  
Daniel Jenifer  
David  
Eleanor  
Eleanor (Bayne)  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (\_\_\_)  
Elizabeth Anne  
Elizabeth (Campbell)  
Elizabeth (Graves)  
Elizabeth (Howard)  
Elizabeth (Jenifer)  
Elizabeth Land  
Frederick  
Grace  
Hannah (\_\_\_)  
Hawkins  
Jane (Duke)  
John  
John Hoskins  
Johnson  
Josias  
Katherine

Katherine (\_\_\_)  
Margaret (\_\_\_)  
Margaret (Brown)  
Margarey  
Margery (\_\_\_)  
Martha (Bedell)  
Stone, Martha (Hoskins)  
Mary  
Mary (\_\_\_)  
Mary (Couden)  
Mary Hanson (Briscoe)  
Mary (Warren) Briscoe Musgrove  
Matthew [Mathew]  
Michael Jenifer  
Precious  
Rachel  
Rachel (Smoot)  
Richard  
Sally (Keeling) Phripp  
Samuel  
Sarah  
Sarah (Douglas)  
Sarah (Hanson)  
Sarah (Speake)  
Silva (\_\_\_)  
Theodosia  
Theodosia (Wade)  
Thomas  
Verlinda  
Walter  
Warren

William  
William Barton  
Stonehouse Creek, New Kent Co., Va.  
Stoner, Frances  
Hannah  
Stono, S.C.  
Stono River (S.C.)  
Storey, Lucy (Hatcher)  
Storke, Anne Rosetta Byron (Wray)  
Elizabeth (Washington)  
Frances (hooe)  
John  
Margaret  
Mary (Dent) Ashton  
Mary (Jett)  
William  
Story, Elizabeth  
Temperance  
Stott, Elizabeth  
Mary  
Stoughton, Elizabeth  
Stowe, Susanna Butterfield  
Strachan, Alexander Glass  
Lucy (Pride)  
Strachey, William  
Stran, Ann  
Elizabeth  
Jane  
John  
Mary P.  
Sally

Sarah  
Sinah (Parramore)  
William  
Strange, Martha  
“Stratford,” Westmoreland Co., Va.  
Stratton, Edward  
Elizabeth (Stott) Robins  
Esther (Guy)  
Frances (Moseley) Ligon  
Henry  
John  
Judith  
Martha (Cheatham) Beasley  
Sarah  
Sarah (Ligon)  
William  
Stratton Major Parish, King and Queen Co., Va.  
“Strawberry,” Berkeley Co., S.C.  
“Strawberry Hill,” Anne Arundel Co., Md.  
Strawn, Ind.  
Street, Frances  
Judith  
Strickland, Amy (Pace)  
John Perry  
Leah (Jeffreys)  
Solomon  
Stringer, Anne  
Ann ( )  
Stringer, Ann (Teackle)  
Anne Teackle  
Elishe [Alicia] (Harmanson)

Elizabeth  
Elkington  
Esther  
Flavia (Savage)  
Frances  
Grace  
Grace (Robins)  
Hillary  
Isabell  
James  
John  
John Floyd  
Littleton  
Margaret  
Margaret (\_\_\_)  
Margaret (Teackle)  
Mary  
Mary (Godwin)  
Peggy Smart  
Rachel (Wilkins)  
Sarah  
Smart (\_\_\_)  
Susanna (\_\_\_)  
Thomas  
William  
William Floyd  
Stringfellow, Henrietta Maria (Blake)  
Stripe, Mary  
Moses  
Strode, Elizabeth  
Strong, Elizabeth



Strood, Kent, Eng.

Stuart, Charles

David

Frances (Alexander)

Helen (Wray)

John

John Alexander

Martha

Mary ( )

Mary A. Washington (Wray)

Mary Fell (Baynes)

Stuart. Mary Jane

Mary (Marshall)

Philip

Sarah Keene (Ashton)

William Gibbons See also Steuart, Stewart

Stubbs, Hannah (Montague) Campbell

Jane (Segar)

John

John Segar

Mildred (Smith)

Studson, John

Mary

Mary ( ) Warder

Sturdivant, Abner

Amy

Anderson

Ann

Ann ( )

Ann Isham

Ann (Sturdivant)

Ann (Thompson)  
Anne (Wynne)  
Anthony  
Benjamin  
Betsy Collier  
Biggin  
Catherine  
Charles  
Charles William  
Chichester  
Christobel  
Daniel  
Drusilla (Hobbs)  
Edith  
Edmund  
Edward  
Edward C.  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (\_\_\_)  
Elizabeth (Turner)  
Elizabeth (Whitfield)  
Elizabeth (Williamson)  
Fanny (Callis)  
Frances  
Sturdivant, Frances (\_\_\_)  
Frances (Parham)  
Frances (Tomlinson)  
Frances W. (Burnett)  
Francis D.  
Hallom  
Hannah

Henry  
Henry W.  
Hebert A.  
Isaac  
James  
Jane  
Jemima  
Jemima (Threwitts)  
Jesse  
Joel  
John  
John Andersdon  
Joseph A.  
Catherine (\_\_\_)  
Lettitia (Callis)  
Llewellyn  
Lucas  
Lucretia  
Lucy  
Lucy (\_\_\_)  
Lucy (Ferguson)  
Margaret  
Margaret (\_\_\_)  
Martha  
Martha Hall (King)  
Martha (Parham)  
Mary  
Mary (\_\_\_)  
Mary Epes  
Mary (Green)  
Mary (Pope)

Mary (Thweatt)  
Matthew  
Matthew P.  
Molly  
Nancy  
Nancy (Brintle)  
Nancy (Hollingsberry)  
Sturdivant, Oliver  
Patsy (Tomlinson)  
Peggy (Pitts)  
Peter  
Pressilla  
Rachel  
Rachel ( )  
Rachel ( ) Fennell  
Rebecca [Rebeckah]  
Rebecca (Dicks)  
Rebecca (Robinson)  
Robert  
Sally  
Sally (Wynne)  
Sarah  
Sarah ( )  
Sarah (Hallom) Woodward  
Sarah (Hines)  
Sarah (Oliver)  
Selah (Hobbs)  
Silas  
Stephen  
Susanna  
Susanna (Collier)

Tabitha ( )  
Thomas  
Thompson  
Wheelis  
William  
Williamson  
“Sturmon,” Nelson Co., Va.  
Sturgis, Elizabeth  
Jacob  
Sublet [Soblet], Benjamin  
Benjamin Branch  
Charles Jordan  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Jordan)  
Fanny (Taylor)  
Frances (Key)  
Lewis  
Marte ( )  
Martha  
Mary (Akin)  
Mary Scott  
Sublet [Soblet], Mary (Sumpter)  
Matthew  
Polly (Davis)  
Samuel  
Sarah  
Ursley  
Sublett, Mary Scott (Sublet)  
William  
Mary M.  
Nancy (Shackleford) Cheatham

William  
Suffolk, Mass.  
Suffolk, Va.  
Sugarland Hundred, Frederick Co., Md.  
Suffolk Parish, Nansemond Co., Va.  
Suggett, Benjamin  
    Nancy (Sturdivant)  
Sulley, Thomas  
Summers, Anne (Lovelace)  
    Dorcas  
    Elizabeth  
    Elizabeth (Thompson)  
    Elizabeth (Whitby)  
    Francis  
    John  
    Joseph  
    Liza  
    Mary  
    Rebecca (Jacob)  
    William  
    William Ing  
Sumner Co., Tenn.  
Sumpter, Mary  
Sumpter Co., Ala.  
Sumter Co., S.C.  
*Supply* (ship)  
Surry Co., N.C.  
Surry Co., Va.  
*Susan* (ship)  
*Susan Constant* (ship)  
Susquehanna Indians

Susquehannock Indians

Sussex Co., Del.

Sussex Co., Va.

Sussex C.H., Va.

Sutton, John

    Mary (DeLoach)

Suter, Alexander

    Susannah (Reade)

Swain, Ann (Pullen)

*Swallow* (ship)

“Swan Harbor,” Cecil Co., Md.

Swan Point (Va.)

Swann, \_\_

    Judith

    Mary.

    Thomas

Swanson, Clary

Claude A.

    Dorothy

    Elizabeth

    Elizabeth (Muse)

    Fanny Chattin (Muse)

    Frances

    Francis

    Graves

    Mary

    Mary (Graves)

    Mary (McGuire)

    Nancy

    Nancy (Wilkinson)

    Nathan

Sally C. (Brown)  
Sarah  
William  
William Graves  
Swearingen, Daniel  
Eleanore (Dawson)  
Elizabeth (Dawson)  
Fannie (Baker)  
John  
Swearingen, Martha (Beall)  
Obediah  
Rachel (Beall)  
Rebecca (Dawson)  
Samuel  
William  
“Sweden,” Dinwiddie Co., Va.  
Sweeney, George  
Sarah Burdette (Hooe)  
Sweeny, Elizabeth (Wilson)  
Lazarus  
Sweet Springs, Va.  
Sweny [Sweeny], Ann  
Ann (Wythe)  
Charles  
Edmund  
George  
Martha (Moore)  
Martha ( )  
Swepson, Mary (Mallory) Tabb  
Richard  
Swift, Isabella (Harrison) Jadwin



Wilson  
Swift Creek, Chesterfield Co., Va.  
Switzer, Caty (Bird)  
Leonard  
Sydnor, Ann  
Anthony  
Betty  
Catharine  
Catharine (Taylor)  
Elizabeth (Cocke) Cross  
Elizabeth (Hinton)  
Elizabeth (Taylor)  
Fanny Mitchell  
Fortunatus  
Frances (\_\_\_)  
John  
Joseph  
Judith  
Ruth  
Sarah (Garland)  
Susanna  
William  
Syme, Sally  
Symonds, John  
Rebecca (Jennings)  
Symons, Elizabeth  
  
Tabb, Ann (\_\_\_) Allaman  
Anne (Eliason)  
Anne (White)  
Augustine

Dorothy  
Dorothy (Harwood)  
Edmund  
Edward  
Edward Lowry  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Elliott)  
Elizabeth (Lowry)  
Elizabeth Marianna (Mayo)  
Elizabeth (Mayo)  
Elizabeth (Talbot)  
Frances  
Frances (Peyton)  
George  
Hannah (Moseley) Phripps  
Humphrey Toy  
Joanna (Tompkins)  
John  
Johnson  
Lucy (Todd)  
Martha  
Martha (\_\_\_)  
Martha (Hand)  
Mary  
Mary (\_\_\_) Hollier  
Mary (Lowry)  
Mary (Mallory)  
Mary Marshall  
Mary (Moore)  
Mary (Peyton)  
Mary (Sclater)

Robert  
Sarah Emery  
Susannah (Gould)  
Thomas  
William  
Tabbs, Abigail Hunter  
Taberer, Christian  
Thomas  
Tait, Elizabeth  
Talbot, Elizabeth  
Mary  
Talbot Co., Md.  
Talbott, Ann  
Benjamin  
Edmund  
Elizabeth (Green)  
Julianna (Dorsey)  
Mary  
Sarah  
Sarah (Gaither)  
Sarah (Gaither) Warfield Sedgwick  
Thomas  
Talbott, Elizabeth (\_\_\_) Langley  
Isaac  
Taliaferro, Catherine  
Christopher W.  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Mathews)  
John  
Lucy  
Lucy (Alexander)

Lucy Reid (Tompkins)  
Lucy Thornton (Hooe)  
Martha  
Mary  
Mary Hartwell  
Robert  
Sarah  
Sarah (Smith)  
Tallmache family  
Tankersley, Chloe (Ingram)  
Peter  
Tanner, Branch  
Daniel  
Joseph  
Mary  
Tanner, Mary (\_\_\_)  
Sarah  
Tanner's Creek, Norfolk Co., Va.  
Tanner's Creek Pct. [Dist.], Norfolk Co., Va.  
Tanx Powhatan Indians  
Tappahannaes [Tappahannock] Indians  
Tar River (N.C.)  
Tarboro, N.C.  
Tarlton, Susanna  
Tarpley, Alice  
Elizabeth  
Winifred Griffin  
Tartanson, Francis  
Harriet (Mason)  
Tasker, Ann  
Lovet

Tattnall, John Mullryne

Josiah

Mary (Mullryne)

Tatum, Mary

Nathaniel

Obedience (Beasley)

Zachary

Taunton, Mass.

Taverner, Elizabeth

Tayloe, Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Kingsmill)

John

William

Taylor, Aaron

Abigail

Alice

Alice (Gaskins)

Alice (Smith)

Amanda (Boggess)

Angean

Ann

Ann ( )

Ann (Blaws)

Ann (Lee)

Anne (Lewis)

Ann (Osborne) Donald

Ann (Tompkins)

Taylor, Ann (Vezey)

Anna

Argyle [Arguile]

Bartholomew

Benjamin  
Betsey  
Betty (White)  
Bradford  
Brunella  
Catharine (\_\_\_)  
Catherine  
Catherine Taliaferro (Buckner)  
Catherine (Young)  
Charles  
Charlotte (McAdam)  
Comfort (Anderson)  
Dorcas  
Dorcas (Walters)  
Dorothy (Granger)  
Edmund  
Elias  
Elisher  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (\_\_\_)  
Elizabeth (Barham)  
Elizabeth (Carter)  
Elizabeth (Fishback)  
Elizabeth (Ingram)  
Elizabeth (Kavanaugh)  
Elizabeth Lee  
Elizabeth Steptoe (Blackwell)  
Elizabeth (Therriatt)  
Elizabeth (Wildey)  
Eve (Ball)  
Fanny

Frances  
Frances (\_\_\_)  
Frances (Moore)  
Frances (Stringer)  
Hannah  
Hannah (Bradford)  
Isaac  
James  
James Ball  
Jane  
Taylor, John  
John Young  
Joseph  
Judith  
Judith (Hadwell)  
Judith (\_\_\_)  
Katy  
Lazarus  
Leanna  
Leroy  
Lucy  
Margaret  
Margaret (\_\_\_)  
Margaret (Gillis)  
Mark M.  
Martha  
Martha (Brunskill) Booker  
Martha (Osborne)  
Mary  
Mary (\_\_\_)  
Mary Ann

Mary (Ball)  
Mary Ball (Taylor)  
Mary (Bradford)  
Mary (Burbury)  
Mary (Nash)  
Mary (Tebbs) Ashby  
Mary (Vezey)  
Mary (Wight)  
Maryan  
Michael  
Moses  
Nancy  
Near (Trader)  
Parmenas  
Patty  
Peggy ( )  
Priscilla  
Rebecca (Moore)  
Reuben  
Richard  
Robert  
Sally Kenner  
Samuel  
Taylor, Sarah  
Sarah (Bradford)  
Sarahann  
Susan  
Susan (Sherrill)  
Susannah  
Theodosia (Barnes) Speake  
Therriatt



Thomas  
Thomas Augustus  
Thomas Osborne  
Thomasin  
Thomazine  
Tullard  
Verlinda  
Verlinda (Doyne)  
Wildey  
William  
Winifred  
Taylor, Newsom and Wray  
Taylor's Church, Fauquier Co., Va.  
Taylor's Church, Louisa Co., Va.  
Taylorsville, Ky.  
Tazewell, Ann  
    Catherine (Boush) Nivison  
    Dorothea Elizabeth (Waller)  
Henry  
John  
Littleton  
Mary (Gray)  
Leah  
Sarah (Boiling)  
William  
Tazewell Co., Va.  
Teackle, Ann  
    Ann (Upshur)  
Caleb  
Elizabeth (Custis)  
Elizabeth Custis

Elizabeth (Harmanson)  
Elizabeth (Upshur)  
John  
Katherine  
Leah  
Teackle, Levin  
Lucretia (Edmondson)  
Margaret  
Margaret (Nelson)  
Mason  
Sarah  
Severn  
Susanna  
Susanna (Upshur)  
Thomas  
Tears, Eleanor (Bayne) Stone  
Hugh  
Teasdale, Margaret (Langley)  
Tebbs, Mary  
“Teddington,” Charles City Co., Va.  
Temple, Catherine (Tompkins)  
William  
“Tmple Farm,” York Co., Va.  
Tenant, Elizabeth (Hunter)  
Elizabeth (Thorowgood)  
Samuel  
Tennessee  
Assembly  
Senate  
Territorial Assembly  
Governor

Terrell, Abigail

Blackabee

Lucy

Patience

Thacker, Ann

Thames, Ontario, Canada

Thelaball, Abigail

Abigail (Butt)

Ann

Ann ( )

Ann (Wishart)

Anthony

Courtney (Phillips)

Dinah

Dyer

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Brent)

Elizabeth (Mason)

Thelaball, Elizabeth (Wilson) Sweeny Boush

Francis

George

James

Joyce (Langley)

Keziah

Lemuel

Lewis

Lucy (Ashley)

Margaret

Margery ( ) Ivy

Martha

Mary

Mary ( )  
Mary Ann (Boush)  
Mary Theresa  
Nathaniel  
Prudence  
Richmond  
Robert  
Sarah  
Sarah ( )  
Sarah Dyer  
Susanna (Weblin)  
Thomas  
William  
Theobalds, Ann (Warfield)  
Samuel  
Therriatt, Elizabeth  
William  
Thomas (Indian)  
Thomas, Ann (Seward)  
Benony  
Bridget  
Charles  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth ( )  
Elizabeth (Knott)  
Grace  
Henrietta Maria (Earle) Clayton  
Joanna (Powell)  
John  
Jordan  
Thomas, Judith (Wyatt)

Katherine (Boughton)  
Margaret  
Mary  
Mary Metcalf  
Mary (Stone)  
Norborn  
Samuel W.  
Sarah  
Sarah (Powell)  
Susan  
Thomas  
William  
Thompson, Ann  
Betsy  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Howison)  
Elizabeth (Nelson)  
Elizabeth (Rootes)  
Ellen (Montague)  
Francis  
Hannah (Bell)  
John  
Mary E. (Washington)  
Mildred  
Mildred (Reade)  
Nancy  
Philip Rootes  
Sarah  
Sarah (Slaughter)  
Susannah (Davenport)  
William

Thomson, Catherine

Catherine (Twyman)

John

Mary (Lewis) Cobbs

Waddy

Thomsonville, Tenn.

Thorn Creek, Pittsylvania Co., Va.

Thornborough, Thomas

Thorne, Jonathan

Mary (Wight) Taylor

“Thornhill,” St. Louis Co., Mo.

Thornton, Anne (Bedford)

Ann (Curry)

Thornton, Anne Walker (Buckner)

Anthony

Charles Taliaferro

Eliza (Caldwell)

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Gregory) Willis

Elizabeth M. (Owings)

Frances (Gregory)

Francis

George

James Bankhead

John

Judith Presley (Thornton)

Katherine Taliaferro

Lewis

Lucy

Martha (Stuart)

Mary (Alexander)

Mary (Jones) Jones  
Mary Reade  
Mary (Rootes)  
Mary Smith (Towles)  
Mildred  
Mildred (Gregory)  
Mildred (Grymes)  
Mildred Rootes (Thornton)  
Philip  
Prudence (Ward) Munford  
Reuben  
Sally (Caldwell)  
Sarah (Taliaferro)  
Sterling  
Walker  
William  
Thorowgood, Adam  
Betty  
Dinah (Mason)  
Elizabeth  
Margaret (Lawson)  
Mary Ann (Thorowgood)  
Mary (Sayer) Moseley  
Mary (Thelaball)  
Pembroke  
Robert  
Rose  
Thorowgood, Sarah (Offley)  
Thorp, Lucy  
Thorpe, Elizabeth (Jordan)  
Elizabeth (Simmons)

Lewis  
Moses  
Sarah (Nicholson) Seward  
Three Creeks, Brunswick Co., Va.  
Three Forks, Ky.  
Threlkeld, Frances Richards  
Mary  
Threwitts, Anne (\_\_\_)  
Elizabeth (Sturdivant)  
Frederick  
Jemima  
Peter  
Throckmorton, Albion  
Ann  
Ariss  
Betty (\_\_\_)  
Dorothy  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (\_\_\_)  
Elizabeth (Cooke)  
Elizabeth (Philips)  
Fannie  
Frances  
Gabriel  
James Edmundson  
John  
Judith  
Judith (Edmundson)  
Lewis Read  
Lucy  
Lucy (Throckmorton)



Martha Todd  
Maria  
Mary  
Mary Anne (Dade)  
Mary Ann (Hooe)  
Mary (Dixon)  
Mary (Lewis)  
Mary (Reade)  
Mary (Throckmorton)  
Mary (Webb)  
Throckmorton, Matthew Read  
Mildred (Washington)  
Throckmorton  
Mordecai  
Rebecca (Richardson)  
Robert  
Sally  
Sally ( )  
Sarah A. ( )  
Sarah (Burney)  
Sarah (Cooke)  
Sarah (Dudley)  
Sarah E. (Reine)  
Sarah McCarty (Hooe)  
Sarah (Smith) Cooke  
Susannah (Dixon)  
Susanna (Morton)  
Thomas  
Thomas Reade  
William  
William Todd

Thrush, Clement

Thurman, Elizabeth

Thweatt, Charles

Elizabeth (Sturdivant)

James

Lucy Osborne (Peterson)

Martha

Mary

Tiernan, Elizabeth (Cabell)

Tilghman, Ann

Ann (Kent)

Anne (Lloyd)

Ann (Shoemaker)

Ann (Tilghman)

Anna (Francis)

Anna Katherine (Tilghman)

Anna Maria

Anna Maria (Lloyd)

Anna Maria (McMurtrie)

Anna Maria (Ringgold)

Anna Maria (Tilghman)

Anna Maria (Turbutt)

Anna (Polk)

Tilghman, Augusta (Elphinstone)

Benjamin

Caroline

Charles Carrll

Charlotte

Deborah (Lloyd)

Edward

Eleanor (Hall) Rozer

Eleanor M. (Rozer)  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Buely)  
Elizabeth (Chew)  
Elizabeth (Johns)  
Elizabeth Tench  
Elizabeth (Tilghman)  
Elizabeth (Van Wyck)  
Emily  
Frances (Van Wyck)  
Frisby  
George  
Harriet  
Harriet (Haddaway)  
Harriet (Milbanke)  
Harriett (Hynson)  
Henrietta Maria  
Henrietta Maria (Forman)  
Henrietta Maria (Tilghman)  
Henry  
James  
John  
John Lloyd  
Juliana Carroll  
Lloyd  
Louisa (Lamar)  
Margaret  
Margaret Elizabeth  
Margaret Elizabeth (Allen)  
Margaret (Lloyd)  
Margaret (Tilghman)

Maria  
Maria (Gibson)  
Maria Lloyd (Hemsley)  
Tilghman, Martha (Hall)  
Mary  
Mary Elizabeth  
Mary (Gibson)  
Mary Lloyd (Tilghman)  
Mary (Tilghman)  
Matthew  
Matthew Ward  
Peregrine  
Philemon  
Rebecca (Waln)  
Richard  
Richard Edward  
Robert Lloyd  
Sarah  
Sarah (Smyth)  
Susanna  
Susanna Maria (Steuart)  
Tench  
Thomas Ringgold  
William  
William Gibson  
William Hemsley  
“Tilghman's Hermitage,” Queen Anne's Co., Md.  
Timber Branch, Henrico Co., Va.  
“Timber Neck,” Anne Arundel Co., Md.  
Tiller, Bethia  
Miller

Tillotson Parish, Buckingham Co., Va.

Tilman, John

Mary (Simmons)

Timberneck Creek, Gloucester Co., Va.

Tims, Frances (Bennett)

Timson, Elizabeth

John

Juxon

Mary

Samuel

Timson's Neck, York Co., Va.

Tingle, Caleb

Catherine (\_\_\_)

Tingle, Daniel

Elijah

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Fassitt)

Hannah

James

John

Margaret

Mary

Sarah

William

Tinsley, Mary

Tipton Co., Tenn.

Todd, Angelina (Mallory)

Anne

Anne (Rpbinson)

Anna (Gorsuch)

Averilla

Christopher  
Elizabeth ( )  
Elizabeth (Bernard)  
Elizabeth (Mason)  
Frances  
Frances (Tabb)  
James  
Johanna  
John  
Penelope (Scudamore)  
Mallory  
Robert  
Ruth  
Sarah  
Thomas  
“Toddsbury,” Gloucester Co., Va.  
Tolleshunt Major, Essex, Eng.  
Tomlinson, Patsy  
Frances  
Tompkins, Abigail (Watson)  
Alexander  
Ann  
Ann (Chiles)  
Ann (Dickerson)  
Ann (Fleet)  
Ann (Kendall) Custis  
Ann Overton (Cosby)  
Tompkins, Ann Temple  
Ann (Tompkins)  
Bailey  
Benjamin

Bennett  
Catherine  
Catherine R. (Tompkins)  
Charles  
Christopher  
Clark  
Daniel  
Dorothy  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth Buafort  
Elizabeth (Byrd)  
Elizabeth (Catlett)  
Elizabeth (Cobbs)  
Elizabeth (Goodloe)  
Elizabeth (Goodwin)  
Elizabeth Mildred Gwynne  
Elizabeth (Redd)  
Elizabeth (Smith)  
Evelyn (Byrd)  
Frances (Quarles)  
Frances Tyler (Redd)  
Francis  
George  
Gwynne Reade  
Henry  
Humphrey  
James  
Jane  
Jane (Ford)  
Joanna  
John

Joseph Temple  
Joyce  
Joyce (Reade)  
Joyce Reade  
Lucy  
Lucy Gwin  
Lucy Reid  
Maria B. (Patterson)  
Martha  
Mary  
Tompkins, Mary Elliott  
Mary (Goodloe)  
Mary Overton  
Nancy  
Peggy Custis  
Polly ( )  
Rebecca Hudson (Farrar)  
Richard  
Robert  
Roger Quarles  
Sally Ann (May)  
Sarah  
Sarah (Shores)  
Susanna  
Theodosia (Logan)  
William  
William Fleet  
William Overton  
Toms, Miriam  
Rebecca  
Toomer, Sarah



Toplis, Elizabeth

Lucy (Hill)

Mary

William

Torbay, Devonshire, Eng.

Torksey, Ann (\_\_\_)

Anna

Benjamin

Caleb

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (\_\_\_)

Elizabeth (Burgess)

Ellit

Ezekiel

Henry

Jesse

John

Joseph

Margaret (Raymond)

Mary

Mary (\_\_\_)

Mary (Scarborough) Frence

Miriam (\_\_\_)

Nathaniel

Torksey, Philip

Rebeckah (\_\_\_)

Robert

Sarah

Susanna

Susannah (\_\_\_)

Tamer

Thomas

William

Totopotomy Creek, New Kent Co., Va.

“Totter-down-Hill,” Culpeper Co., Va.

“Tower Hill,” King and Queen Co., Va.

“Tower Hill,” Southampton Co., Va.

Towles, Mary Beverley (Smith)

Mary Smith

Thomas

Town Fork, Stokes Co., N.C.

Townley, Mary

Townsend, Hamutel

Jeremiah

William

Townshend, Frances

Toy, Elizabeth

Tracy, William

Trader, Agnes

Anne

Arthur

Comfort

Elizabeth

George

James

Lucretia (Fisher)

Mathew

Moses

Near

Ommey

Patience (—)

Richard

Robert  
Sabra(\_)  
Sacker  
Stephen  
Susannah  
Tegal  
Trader, William See also Armitrader  
Transylvania University  
“Traveller's Rest,” Spotsylvania Co., Va.  
Travers, Elizabeth  
Travis, Amy  
Ann (Johnson)  
Champion  
Clarissa (Waller)  
Edward  
Edward Champion  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (\_)  
Elizabeth (Boush)  
Elizabeth (Marable)  
Elizabeth (Tait)  
John  
Judith (Langhorne)  
Rebecca (\_)  
Rebecca Elizabeth  
Susannah (Hutchings)  
Susannah Hutchings  
Walter  
Travis' Point, York Co., Va.  
*Treasurer* (ship)  
Treat, Sophia Mary (Piercy)

Tred Avon Meeting (Md.)

Tred Avon River (Md.)

*Tree of Liberty* (newspaper)

Trenethick, Cornwall, Eng.

Trent, Edith (Harris)

Elizabeth

Henry

Trevethan, Dinah (Mason) Thorowgood Wilson

William

Trezevant, Catherine (Cocke) Wyatt

John

Nancy (Bell)

Trigg, Elizabeth (Montague)

James

Jane

Trimble Co., Ky.

Trinity Church, Columbia, S.C.

Trinity Church, Newport, R.I.

Triplett, Betty Ann

Triplett, Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Hampton)

Mary

Thomas

Troster, John

Troth, Judith

William

Trotman, Elizabeth

Trotter, Ann

Ann (—)

Anna [Ann] (Pleasants) Jordan

Armiger

Millicent (Cheadle)  
Thomas  
William  
Troup, John Irvine  
Sarah (Hemsley)  
Troy, Mo.  
True, Mary (Crouch)  
Trueheart, Mary  
Truitt, Jesse  
Trumbull Co., Ohio  
Truro Parish, Fairfax Co., Va.  
Tubman, Charles  
Mary Gaither (Keene)  
Robert Francis  
Susan Ann  
Tuckahoe Creek, Goochland Co., Va.  
Tucker, Athaliah Kezia (\_\_\_) Norris Hunt  
Benjamin  
Branch  
Colston  
David  
Elizabeth (Washington)  
Frances (Housden)  
Frances (Jones)  
Isaac  
Jane  
Joanna (Corbin)  
John  
Martha  
Millicent (Cheatham)  
Tucker, Rebecca Elizabeth

Rebecca Elizabeth (Travis)  
Robert  
Sally  
Travis  
Tuggle, Mary (Swanson)  
Tunstall, Catherine (\_\_\_)  
Edmund  
Katherine  
Turbutt, Anna Maria  
Turkey Branch, Goochland Co., Va.  
Turkey Island, Henrico Co., Va.  
Turkey Island Creek  
Turkey Island Point, Henrico Co., Va.  
Turley, Charles  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Cheatham)  
Samuel  
Sarah (Cheatham)  
Turman, George  
Violette (Higginbotham)  
Turner, Ann (\_\_\_)  
Catherine (Montague)  
Daniel  
Edith  
Elizabeth  
George  
James  
Mary  
Mary (Lowry) Tabb  
Mary (Tabb)  
Moses

Pascow  
Peggy  
Phebe (Ligon)  
Philip  
Rachel (Warfield)  
Richard Warfield  
Sam  
Stephen Dickerson  
Turpin, Caroline M. (Rose)  
Hezekiah  
Jane (Cheatham)  
Martha (Osborne) McCallum  
Turpin, Michael  
Obedience  
Philip  
Twickenham, Midx., Eng.  
Twiggs Co., Ga.  
Twormstedt, Mary  
Twyman, Abraham  
Agatha  
Agatha (Burford)  
Ann (Twyman)  
Ann (\_)  
Catherine  
Catherine (Montague)  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Garnett)  
Frances  
Frances (Rogers)  
George  
James

Joseph  
Lucy (Rodes)  
Margaret (Griffin)  
Mary  
Mary (Walker)  
Reuben Cowherd  
Ruth  
Samuel  
Sarah  
Tabitha Montague  
William  
Winifred (Cowherd)  
Tyancokey Swamp, Edgecombe Co., N.C.  
Tye River  
*Tyger* (ship)  
Tyler, Catherine  
Hannah  
Katherine (\_\_) Young Montague  
Richard  
Tylor, Sally  
Sarah (\_\_) Caple  
Tyng, Edward  
Hannah  
Mary (Sears)  
Tyus, Elizabeth Mary  
John  
Tyus, Mary (Rottenberry)  
  
Underbill, Abigail  
  
Amos



Elizabeth (Granger)  
Tabitha  
Thomas  
Underwood, Margaret (\_\_\_)  
“Unexpected,” Somerset Co., Md.  
Union Academy, Appomattox Co., Va.  
Union Co. [Dist.], S.C.  
“Union Hill,” Nelson Co., Va.  
United States  
Army  
    Artillierists and Engineers (2nd)  
    Continental Dragoons (1st);(3rd)  
    Hospital  
    Infantry (1st); (3rd),; (24th),; (35th)  
Attorney General  
Congress  
    House of Representatives  
    Senate  
Constitutional Convention  
Continental Congress  
General Land Office  
Navy  
President  
Secretary of War  
Unity, Md.  
University of Edinburgh  
University of Maryland  
University of Pennsylvania  
Upper Chippokes [Chippoaks] Creek, SurryCo., Va.  
Upper Clatford, Hampshire, Eng.  
Upper Durham Hundred, Charles Co., Md.

Upper Marlborough, Md.

Upper Norfolk Co., Va.

Upper Parish, Nansemond Co., Va.

Upper Providence, Pa.

Upper Wicocomico Parish, Northumberland Co., Va.

Upshur, Ann

Elizabeth

Rachel

Sarah Downing

Susanna

Urbanna, Va.

Urquhart, John

Mary (Simmons)

William

Utie, John

Utie's [Utey's] Creek, York Co., Va.

Uzzell, Mary (Parr)

Thomas

Valentine, Annis

Elizabeth

Valley Forge, Pa.

Van Amburgh, Benjamin

Elizabeth (Fowlkes) Price

Van Buren, Ark.

Vanderleyden, Ariana

Van Horn, Cornelia

Vanhorn, Gabriel G.

Jane (Ayton)

Van Wyck, Elizabeth

Frances

Varina Parish, Henrico Co., Va.

Varner, Catherine

Mary Ann

Vass, Catherine

Catherine (Montague)

Catherine (Montague) Turner

Henry

Jane (Price) Montague

Vincent

Vaughan, Ann Carter

Vaughan, Averilla

Dorothy

Lucy (Hunt) Harwell

Nancy

Malinda

Robert

Rutha

Sarah

William

Vaulx, Elizabeth [Elisheba] ( )

Elizabeth

“Vaus Hall,” York Co., Va.

“Vaux Hall,” Baltimore Co., Md.

Veach, Eleanor (Gaither)

Veal, Catherine

Frances (Woneycott)

Venable, Mary

“Venison Park,” Anne Arundel Co., Md.

Verling, Elizabeth (Conner)

William

Vernon, Jane (Hampton)

Versailles, Ky.

Vezey, Ann

George

Mary

Vick, Jacob

John

Mourning

Patience (Jordan)

Patience (Whitehead)

Vickers, Ann (Hatcher)

John

Martha

Mary (Hatcher)

Mille (Hatcher)

Sarah (Hatcher)

Vicksburg, Miss.

Vincent, Joane (\_\_\_)

William

Vines, Anne

Mary (\_\_\_)

Mary (Hill)

Thomas

Vinson, Dorcas (Taylor)

“Violet Bank Farm,” Chesterfield Co., Va.

Virgaes Creek, Isle of Wight Co., Va.

Virginia

Auditor General

Constitutional Convention

Continental Line

1st Cavalry

Dragoons

3rd Light Dragoons

1st Regt.

3rd Regt.

4th Regt.

5th Regt.

6th Regt.

7th Regt.

8th Regt.

9th Regt.

10th Regt.

11th Regt.

13th Regt.

14th Regt.

15th Regt.

Illinois Regt.

Conventions

Council

Court of Appeals

General Assembly

Burgesses, House of

Virginia

General Assembly

Burgesses, House *of-continued*

Delegates, House of

Senate

French and Indian Ward Regt.

General Court

Governor

Militia

37th Regt.

39th Regt.

54th Regt.

57th Regt.

58th Regt.

63rd Regt.

Navy

Privy Council

State Lined Regt.

State Garrison Regt.

*Virginia Gazette*

Waddill, Frances (Hancock)

Martha

Waddilow, Nicholas

Waddle, Rachel

Waddrop, Alexander

Ann

Ann (Cocke)

Waddrop, Elizabeth

John

Lilias

Margaret

Mary ( )

Waddy, Ann (Dameron)

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Dameron)

Grace

John

Mary

Thomas

Wade, Agnes

Eleanor

James  
Jane  
Letty (Martin)  
Margaret  
Mary (\_\_) Duke  
Polly  
Theodosia  
Wailles, Ann (Handy)  
Benjamin  
Wain See Warn Wainwright, Mary  
Wake Co., N.C.  
Wakefield, (Miss)\_\_\_\_  
“Wakefield,” Westmoreland Co., Va.  
Wakelin, Anne (\_\_) Purefoy  
Mathew  
Walden, Ambrose  
Elizabeth (Taylor)  
Ellen  
“Wales,” Dinwiddie Co., Va.  
Walke, Anthony  
Elizabeth  
Mary Ann (Thoorowgood) Thorowgood  
Susannah (Bedford)  
Walker, Ann Teackle (Parramore)  
Catherine  
Clara Stubs  
Walker, David  
David Shelby  
Elizabeth (Gregory) Willis Thornton  
George Hightower  
Hannah (\_\_) Hunt

Hugh  
Hugh W.  
James  
Jane  
Joel  
John  
John Alleyne  
John B.  
MariaS. (Fry)  
Martha  
Mary  
Mary ( )  
Mary Ann  
Mary (Barbour)  
Mary Catherine (Montague) Morgan  
Mary Jane (Jordan)  
Mary (Wills) Dowsing  
Phebe (Cheatham)  
Sarah  
Sarah E.  
Sarah (Moseley)  
Susan  
Susannah  
Thomas  
Walkern, Herts., Eng.  
Wall, Edwin  
Elizabeth ( ) Clay  
James  
Jane Gray  
John  
Lucy



Lucy ( )  
Martha  
Mary  
Mary (Turner)  
Peter Gray  
Sarah  
Sarah Elizabeth  
Wall, Sarah (Gray)  
Wallace, Alexander  
Elizabeth B.  
Elizabeth (Hooe)  
Frances (Montague)  
Gustavus Brown  
John  
Mary (Hooe)  
Thomas  
Waller, Ann [Nancy]  
Benjamin  
Clarissa  
Dorothea Elizabeth  
Ellinor  
Martha  
Martha (Hall)  
Mason (Wilson)  
Robert  
Walley, Hannah  
Wallingford Parish, James City Co., Va.  
Wallington, Kintbury Parish, Berks., Eng.  
Wallop, John  
Rebecca  
Wain, Rebecca

“Walnut Springs,” Henderson Co., Ky.

Walrond, John

Margaret

Walsham, Lancs., Eng.

Walter, Elizabeth

John

Lucy

Mary (Cattell)

William

William Cattell

Walters, Dorcas See also Watera

Walthall, Anne

Anne ( )

Betsy (Baugh)

Elizabeth

Elizabeth [Betty] (Nevill) Perkinson

Elizabeth (Foster)

Elizabeth (Walthall)

Walthall, Frances ( )

Francis M.

Henry

Mabel

Martha

Martha Field

Mary

Phebe

Phebe Baugh

Phebe (Ligon)

Richard

Sarah ( )

Thomas

William  
Walton, John  
Susanna W. (Bates)  
Thomas H.  
William  
Wapping, Midx., Eng.  
Wapple, John  
Mary (Knott)  
Warburton, Betsey (Harris)  
Frances (Booker)  
John  
Ward, Amelie (Lloyd)  
Ann  
Ann (Jones)  
Barbara (Phelps)  
Benjamin  
Catherine (Crawley)  
Edward  
Henry  
John Gifford  
Margaret  
Margaret (Lloyd)  
Martha  
Mary  
Matthew Tilghman  
Prudence  
Prudence (Jones)  
Rowland  
Sarah Ann (Branch)  
Sarah (Ward)  
Seth

Tabitha  
Ward, Thomas  
William  
Warder, Mary ( )  
Robert  
Ware, Judith (Scott)  
Peter  
Rachel (Greenwood)  
Ware Parish, Gloucester Co., Va.  
Warfield, Achsah  
Achsah (Dorsey)  
Achsah Dorsey  
Alexander  
Alfred  
Allen  
Amelia  
Amelia (Ridgely)  
Amos  
Ann  
Ann (Allensworth)  
Anne (Delashmutt)  
Ann (Gassaway)  
Ann (Mactier)  
Ann (Purdy)  
Ann (White)  
Ann (Wood)  
Anna  
Anna (Warfield)  
Anna (Hobbs)  
Araminta  
Ariana (Dorsey)

Ariana Worthington (Watkins)  
Arnold  
Asenath (Hobbs)  
Aze  
Beale  
Bela[Beal]  
Beni  
Benjamin  
Brice  
Caleb  
Califf  
Catherine  
Catherine (Browne)  
Catherine (Dorsey)  
Warfield, Charles  
Charles A.  
Charles Dorsey  
Charles Milton  
Clara (White)  
Clarissa  
Corilla Elizabeth (Hobbs)  
Daniel  
David  
Davidge  
Deborah  
Deborah (Dorsey)  
Dennis  
Dinah  
Edmond  
Edward  
Eleanor

Eleanor (Merriweather)  
Eli  
Eli Gaither  
Elijah  
Elinor  
Elisha  
Eliza  
Eliza (Miller)  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (\_)  
Elizabeth (Alder)  
Elizabeth Ann  
Elizabeth (Dorsey)  
Elizabeth (Duvall)  
Elizabeth J. (Johnson)  
Elizabeth (L'Amoreaux)  
Elizabeth (Warfield)  
Elizabeth (Welling)  
Elizabeth (Woodward)  
Ellen Bowie (Magruder)  
Elmira (Burbank)  
Ephraim  
Eunice (Etchison)  
Evan  
Fielder  
Frances (Dorsey) Chapman  
George  
George Hanson  
Warfield, George W.  
Greenberry  
Greenbury Ridgely

Hamutal (Marriott)  
Harriet Burgess  
Henry  
Huldah (Metcalf)  
James  
James Harvey  
Jane (Trigg)  
Jemima (Dorsey)  
John  
John Davidge  
John Holland  
John Wesley  
John Worthington  
Joseph  
Joshua  
Juliet [Julia]  
Juliana (Owings) Dorsey  
Juliet (Dorsey)  
Kitty  
Laban  
Lancelot [Launcelot]  
Larkin  
Leah (\_\_) Barnett  
Lemuel  
Levin  
Lindsey  
Lloyd  
Louisa  
Lucretia  
Lucretia (Welsh)  
Luke

Luther  
Lydia II  
Lydia (Welsh)  
Margaret  
Margaret (Browning)  
Maria (Barr)  
Marian (Caldwell)  
Marion  
Mary  
Mary ( )  
Mary Ann  
Warfield, Mary Ann (Jones)  
Mary Ann (Warfield)  
Mary (Barr)  
Mary Betsy  
Mary C. (Hutchings)  
Mary (Delawder)  
Mary (Gaither)  
MaryGaither  
Mary (Harwood)  
Mary Ridgely  
Mary (Warfield)  
Matilda  
Matilda (Spurrier)  
Milcah (Davis)  
Nancy  
Nancy [Ann] (Gassaway)  
Nancy (Bosley)  
Nancy (Livingston)  
Nancy (Rae)  
Nicholas



Nicholas D.  
Nicholas Dorsey  
Nicholas R.  
Nicholas Ridgely  
Patience (Kirby)  
Philemon Dorsey  
Philip  
Polly  
Polly (Robertson)  
Polly (Warfield)  
Prestley  
Rachel  
Rachel (Chambers)  
Rachel (Dorsey)  
Rachel (Marriott)  
Rachel (Riggs)  
Rachel (Welsh)  
Rebecca  
Rebecca (Burgess)  
Rebecca (Gaither)  
Rebecca (Ridgely)  
Rebecca Ridgely  
Reuben  
Rezin  
Richard  
Warfield, Robert  
Rufus  
Ruth  
Ruth ( )  
Ruth (Burgess)  
Ruth (Davis)

Ruth (Gaither)  
Ruth (Griffith) Dorsey  
Sally  
Sally Ann (Watkins)  
Sarah  
Sarah ( )  
Sarah Ann  
Sarah (Caldwell)  
Sarah (Collins)  
Sarah (Dorsey)  
Sarah G.  
Sarah (Gaither)  
Sarah (Gambrell)  
Sarah (Griffith)  
Sarah (Pierpont)  
Sarah (Warfield)  
Sarah Welling  
Sarah Wood (Hincks)  
Seth  
Seth Washington  
Singleton  
Smith  
Surratt Dickerson  
Susan (Orr)  
Susan (Waters)  
Susannah (Dickerson)  
Susannah (Hobbs)  
Susanna (Holland)  
Sylvanus  
Thomas  
Thomasine (Worthington)

Tilghman D.  
Vachel  
Wallis  
William  
William W.  
Zadock  
“Warfield's Forest,” Anne Arundel Co., Md.  
Waring, Elizabeth  
Thomas  
Warminster, Va.  
Warn Wain], Martha  
Warner, Augustine  
Elizabeth  
George  
Mary  
Mary (Townley)  
Mildred  
Mildred (Reade)  
Richard  
Robert  
“Warner Hall,” Gloucester Co., Va.  
Warrany Creek, James City Co., Va.  
Warren, Adah (Kellam)  
Allen  
Ann  
Ann (Hart)  
Anne Mary (Parramore) Dixon  
Barton  
Elizabeth  
Esther  
Hezekiah

Hillary  
Jesse  
John  
Mahala  
Martha (Thompson)  
Mary  
Mary Mason (Wright) Bennett  
Mathew  
Warren Co., Ga.  
Warren Co., Ky.  
Warren Co., N.C.  
Warren Co., Ohio  
Warren Co., Tenn.  
Warrensburg, Tenn.  
Warrenton, Va.  
Warrenton Springs, Va.  
Warrasquioake [Warisquoacke, Wariscoyack]  
Warrasquioake Co., Va. See also Isle of Wight Co., Va.  
Warrasquioake [Wansquopacke] Creek, Isle of Wight Co., Va.  
Warrasquioake [Wariscoyack] Indians  
Warrasquioake River  
Warrington, John  
Mary Theresa (Thelaball)  
Nancy  
Polly  
Rachel (Pate) Robinson  
Rebecca  
Sarah Hatfield  
Warthen, Rebecca  
Warwick, Agatha (Buford) Twyman  
Catherine (Montague) Twyman

Elizabeth ( )  
Jane  
John  
Penelope Cheney  
Philip  
Thomas  
Warwick Co., Va.  
Warwick River  
Wash, Amelia (Jones)  
William  
Washington, Ann [Nancy]  
Anne (Aylett)  
Anne (Fairfax)  
Anne (Steptoe) Allerton  
Ann (Thacker)  
Arthur  
Augustine  
Betty  
Butler  
Catherine  
Catherine (Whiting)  
Charles  
Charlotte (Foushee) Montague  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Everitt)  
Elizabeth H. (Wharton)  
Elizabeth (Macon)  
Washington, Fannie  
Frances  
George  
Gilbert Gray

Gray  
Hannah  
Hannah (Bushrod)  
Hannah (Fairfax)  
Hannah Presnal (Spencer)  
Henry  
James  
James Gray  
Jane  
Jane (Butler)  
Jane (Champe)  
Janet (Love)  
John  
John Augustine  
John Hooe  
Lawrence  
Louisa (Chapman)  
Margaret (Storke)  
Martha (Dandridge) Custis  
Mary  
Mary (Alibone) Osborne  
Mary Ann (\_\_\_)  
Mary (Ball)  
Mary E.  
Matthew  
Mildred  
Mildred (Thornton)  
Mildred (Warner)  
Nancy H.  
Nancy (Harrison)  
Nathaniel

Priscilla  
Robert  
Samuel  
Sarah  
Sarah (Gray)  
Sarah (Hancock)  
Sarah (Hooe)  
Sarah (Rootes)  
Selah [Celia] (Hancock)  
Susan P. (Trimble)  
Washington, Susan (Thomas)  
Susannah (Perrin) Holden  
Thomas  
Warner  
William L.  
Washington, D.C.  
Washington Academy, Chestertown, Md.  
Washington College, Chestertown, Md.  
Washington Co., Ala.  
Washington Co., Ark.  
Washington Co., Ga.  
Washington Co., Ky.  
Washington Co., Md.  
Washington Co., Pa.  
Washington Co., Tenn.  
Washington Co., Va.  
Washington-Henry Academy, Hanover Co., Va.  
Water See Waters  
“Water View,” Warwick Co., Va.  
Waters, Azel  
Cyrus

David  
Edward  
Elizabeth Ann (Warfield)  
Elizabeth Smith  
Grace (O'Neil)  
Henry  
John  
Katherine (\_\_\_)  
Lucretia (Griffith) Davis  
Margaret  
Margaret (Robins)  
Mary  
Mary Elizabeth (Hack) Denwood  
Nathan  
Rebecca (Lawrence)  
Sarah  
Susan  
Susannah (Gaither)  
Waters, Walter Warfield  
William  
Watkins, Ann  
Ann (White)  
Arianna (Worthington)  
Ariana Worthington  
Charles  
Edith  
Edward  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Chappell)  
Elizabeth (Goode)  
Elizabeth (Hudson) Clay



Frances (\_\_\_)  
Henry  
James  
John  
Lucy (Curd)  
Margaret  
    Margaret (Conner)  
Martha  
Mary  
Mary (\_\_\_)  
Mary (Hudson)  
Mary (Osborne)  
Mary (Walthall)  
Nicholas  
Phebe (Hancock)  
Phebe (Watkins)  
Rachel  
Robert  
Sally Ann  
Samuel  
Sarah  
Sarah (Hatcher)  
Silas  
Temperance H.  
William  
Watson, Abigail  
    Amey  
    Amey (Jones)  
    Ann (Randolph)  
    Elizabeth  
    George

Jane [Jean]  
Watson, Jane (\_\_\_)  
John  
Keziah (Dowty)  
Sarah  
William  
Watt, James  
Mason (Kendall)  
Watts, Anthony  
David  
John  
Mary  
Rebecca (Wallop) Kendall  
Ruth (Twyman)  
Tabitha  
Thomas  
Waugh, Mary  
“Waverly,” Clay Co., Miss.  
Wayman, Amelia  
Wayne, Gen. Anthony  
Wayne Co., Ky.  
Wayne Co., Miss.  
Wayne Co., N.Y.  
Wayne Co., N.C.  
Wayne Co., Tenn.  
Wayne Co., W.Va.  
Weatherford, Texas  
Weatherby, David  
Elizabeth (Hanson)  
Weatherly, Jesse  
On Weaver, George I.

Isaac  
Martha H. (Jordan) McCartney  
Rebecca  
Webb, Abdner [Abner?]  
Affiah (Wilson) Langley  
Conrad  
Dorothy (Throckmorton)  
Edmond  
Elizabeth  
Georgianna (Braxton)  
James  
John  
Judith  
Judith (Basye)  
Leanner  
Webb, Leanner (Basye)  
Lucy (Osborne)  
Mary  
Nancy  
Needier  
Richard  
Thomas  
William  
Winifred Griffin (Tarpley)  
Webber, Philip  
R.  
Weblin, Elizasbeth  
George  
Sarah ( )  
Susanna  
Webster, Mary

Susannah  
Wedderburn, Ann (Grymes)  
William  
Wederstrandt, Charles Theodore  
Conrad Theodore  
Helen (Smith)  
John Charles  
Mary (Blake)  
Philemon Charles  
Robert Charles  
Weeks, Abraham  
Lettice  
Thomas  
Weems, James  
Margaret  
Welbourne, Ann  
Arcadia ( )  
Daniel  
Elizabeth  
Mason  
Mason (Kendall) Watt  
Samuel  
Sarah ( )  
Thomas  
Welch, Elizabeth (Davis)  
John  
Judith (Webb)  
Mary Ann (Warfield)  
Rezin  
Welch, Sarah See also Welsh Weld, Barbara  
Weldon, Amy

Welles Monthly Meeting (N.C.)

Welling, Elizabeth

Wells, Elizabeth

George

Mary (Gouldsmith) Gibson

Matthew

Sarah

Welsh, Lucretia

Lydia

Lydia (Warfield)

Rachel

Ruth

Ruth (Gorsuch)

Warner

William See also Welch

Wesson, Ann (Clary)

James

West, Capt.\_\_\_\_

Anne (Custis)

Ann (Godwin)

Cato

Elizabeth

Elizabeth Ann

Frances

Frances (Greville)

Francis

Jane

John

Maria (Lloyd)

Martha Wills (Green)

Mary

Nathaniel

Richard Williams

William

West and Shirley Hundred, Charles City Co., Va. See also Shirley Hundred

West Augusta

West Barnstable, Mass.

“West Creek,” Nottoway Co., va.

West Feliciana Parish, La.

West Ham, Essex, Eng.

“West Hill,” Petersburg, Va.

West Point, N.Y.

West River (Md.)

Westbrooke, Jane (Simmons)

Lucy

Person

Westcote, Rachel (Ashby)

Stephen

Westcott, W.

Western Branch, Norfolk Co., Va.

Western Branch Pct., Norfolk Co., Va.

“Western View,” Culpeper Co., Va.

Westminster, London, Eng.

Westmoreland Co., Va.

Weston, Herts., Eng.

“Weston,” Prince George's Co., Md.

“Westover,” Charles City Co., Va.

“Westover,” Somerset Co., Md.

Westover Parish, Charles City Co., Va.

West's Creek, Amelia Co., Va.

West's Creek, Princess Anne Co., Va.

“Westwood,” Henrico Co., Va.

“Wetuxeduet” [“Wectuxian”], Somerset Co., Md.

Weyanoke, Charles City Co., Va.

Weyanoke Indians

Weymouth, Capt. \_\_\_\_

Whalley, Elias

Leah

Sarah (Peale)

Wharton, Austin

Elizabeth H.

Margaret Maria (Bates) Spears

“Wheatland,” Buckingham Co., Va.

Wheeler, Ann

Averilla (Gorsuch) Worrell

Keziah

Mary

Nathaniel

Whetstone Point [Fort McHenry], Md.

Whig National Convention

Whipponock Creek, Dinwiddie Co., Va.

Whiskey Rebellion

Whitaker, Frances (Wynne)

Whitaker, William

Whitby, Elizabeth

Katherine (Gorsuch)

William

White, Absilla (Knight)

Achsah

Ann

Anne (Barrow)

Ann (Cornwell)

Armiger

Benjamin  
Betty  
Betty (White)  
Caleb  
Cassandra (Beall)  
Catherine  
Clara  
Cornelius  
Dempsey  
Dinah (Langley)  
Doratha  
Dorothy (Holt)  
Dorothy Reade (Armistead)  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Symons)  
Esther  
Frances  
Francis  
George  
Gulielma (Newby)  
Gulyelma  
Hannah  
Jacob  
James  
Jesse  
John  
Jonathan  
Jordan  
Joseph  
Joshua  
Josiah



White, Lucy (Hancock)

Lydia

Lydia (Winslow)

Margaret

Margaret (Saunders)

Mary

Mary ( )

Mary (Clary)

Mary (Davis)

Mary (Gaither)

Mary O. ( )

Mary (Robinson)

Mary (Sayer)

Mary (Smith)

Matthew

Millicent [Milicent]

Millicent (Henley)

Miriam (Toms)

Mourning

Mourning (Cornwell)

Nathan

Parthenia (White)

Peninah

Rachel

Rachel (Gaither)

Rachel (Jordan)

Rachel (Winslow)

Rebecca

Rebecca (Toms)

Regina

Richard

Robert  
Ruth  
Sally B.  
Samuel  
Sarah  
Sarah ( )  
Sarah (Cosand)  
Sarah (Jordan)  
Sarah (Winslow)  
Stephen  
Thomas  
Toms  
Unity  
William  
White, Zachariah  
“White Apple,” Adams Co., Miss.  
“White Hall,” Anne Arundel Co., Md.  
“White House,” Queen Anne's Co., Md.  
“White Marsh,” Gloucester Co., Va.  
White Oak Swamp, Prince George Co., Va.  
White Plains, N.Y.  
Whitehaven, Cumberland, Eng.  
Whitehead, John  
    Miriam (Murdaugh)  
    Patience  
Whitehurst, Bridget  
    Elizabeth ( )  
    Fanny  
    James  
    William  
Whitemarsh, Martha

Richard  
White's Island, Norfolk Co., Va.  
Whitfield, Catey( )  
Elizabeth  
Mary (Hancock)  
Whiting, Catherine  
Catherine Beverley  
Charles  
Elizabeth ( )  
Elizabeth (Seawell)  
Elizabeth (Toy)  
Frances  
Hannah (Washington)  
Henry Ann  
Henry  
Jane  
John  
Lettice (Lee)  
Matthew  
Sarah (Montague)  
Susanna  
Thomas  
Whitledge, Mary  
Whitlock, Sarah (Jordan)  
Whitmore, Mary ( ) Pace  
Nicholas  
Whittington, William  
Whittle, Conway  
Eleanor ( )  
Frances Moseley (Munford) Boush  
Whitworth, Elizabeth (Wills)

Thomas  
Wiatt, Francis  
Sally (Reade) See also Wyatt  
Wickes, Katherine  
Wickham, \_\_\_\_  
Elizabeth Selden (McClurg)  
John  
Mary Smith (Fanning)  
Wicomico Parish, Northumberland Co., Va.  
Wicomico Presbyterian Church (Md.)  
Widgeon, John  
Wiggins, Frederick  
Nancy (Smith) Jordan  
Winifred  
Wiggs, Elizabeth  
Wight, Ann (Greenfield)  
John  
Margery  
Mary  
Wilbraham, \_\_\_\_  
Wilcox, Edmund  
Frances  
Wilcoxon, Ann Riggs (Gaither)  
Horatio  
Wilde, John  
Wildey, Elizabeth  
William  
Wilkerson Co., Miss.  
Wilkes Co., Ga.  
Wilkes Co., N.C.  
Wilkins, Charles

John  
Mary (Parramore) Custis Pettit  
Rachel (Wilkins) Stringer Fitchett  
Sophia  
William  
Wilkinson, \_\_\_\_  
Wilkinson, Ann (\_\_\_\_)  
Barbara (Gorsuch) Pickett  
Hannah (Clinch)  
James  
Mack  
Margaret (Rudd) Cheatham  
Martin  
Mary  
Nancy  
Phoebe  
Wilkinson Co., Miss.  
Willan, Herts., Eng.  
William III, King  
William and Mary, College of  
Grammar school  
*William and Thomas* (ship)  
Williams, Agnes (Rogers)  
Ann  
Anne P. M.  
Baruch  
Benjamin  
Catherine (Greenhill)  
Catherine Holland  
Cave (King) Magruder  
Charles

Drury  
Edward  
Eleanor  
Eleanor (Prather)  
Elizabeth [Betsy]  
Elizabeth Ellen  
Elizabeth (Scott)  
Elizabeth (Watson)  
Frances (\_\_\_) Ashby  
Hannah (Philips)  
Henry  
Hilleary  
Hubbard  
John  
Lewis  
Lilburn  
Lucy  
Williams, Lucy (Sprigg)  
Margaret (Sellman)  
Margaret (Sturdivant)  
Martha  
Mary  
Michal (Price)  
Mildred (\_\_\_) Bennett  
Nicholas  
Osborn  
Prudence (Gorsuch)  
Pugh  
Rachel Anne (Osborne)  
Rachel Williams (Duckett)  
Ruth (Gorsuch)

Sally  
Samuel  
Sarah (Hunnicutt) Jordan  
Sarah (Simmons)  
Susanna Frisby (Cooke)  
Susanna (Ligon)  
Tabitha  
Tabitha (Bird)  
Thomas  
Thomas Roper  
William  
William Elie  
Williamsburg, N.Y.  
Williamsburg, Va.  
Williamson, Alexsander  
Burwell  
Elizabeth  
George  
Hannah  
Hester [Esther]  
Jacob  
John  
Lucy  
Martha  
Mary  
Mary (Anderson)  
Sarah  
Sarah (Price)  
Susanna (Carter) Price  
Williamson, Thomas  
Wilmouth

Williamson Co., Tenn.

Williamson's Branch, Edgecombe Co., N.C.

Willis, Agnes ( )

Alicia

Ann

Anne Byrd (Carter) Champe

Ann (Cocke) Heath

Ann Price

Augustine

Betty

Elizabeth

Elizabeth E. (Stevenson) Bromfield

Elizabeth (Gregory)

Elizabeth (Simmons)

Elizabeth (Smith) Harrison

Ellender (Nailine)

Francis

Henry

Isabella

Jane

John

Lewis

Lucy

Mary (Champe)

Mary (Price)

Mildred (Lewis)

Mildred (Smith)

Mildred (Washington) Lewis Gregory

Nancy ( )

Price

Robert



Roxe (Armitrader)  
William  
Williamson  
Willis River, Buckingham/Cumberland cos., Va.  
Willison, James  
Mary (I'Anson)  
Willoughby, Ann  
Ann (Mason)  
Thomas  
Willoughby's Point, Norfolk Co., Va.  
"Willow Grove," Northampton Co., Va.  
Wills, Ann  
Ann (Boyd)  
Ann (Harwood)  
Anna (Kerby)  
Elias  
Elizabeth (Cole)  
Elizabeth (Gray)  
Elizabeth Rebecca (Green)  
Elizabeth (Roberts) Harwood  
Elizabeth (Sclater)  
Elizabeth Susannah (Gray)  
Emanuel  
Filmer  
Francis  
Hannah ( )  
Harwood  
Henry  
James  
Jo:  
John

Judith (Nance)  
Lucy (Green) Dunn  
Martha  
Martha H.  
Mary  
Mary (?Burt)  
Mary (Condon)  
Mary (Godwin)  
Mary (Watkins)  
Mildred (?Dowsing)  
Miles  
Nancy (Arlington)  
Nancy (Chick)  
Nathaniel  
Pate  
Patty (Murphy)  
Polly (Murphy)  
Robert  
Sarah  
Sarah Godwin  
Susanna (\_\_\_)  
Temperance (\_\_\_)  
Thomas  
Wills, William  
Wills Creek, Cumberland, Md.  
Willson, Mary  
Willson, Penefee [Purefoy] Booker (Barrett)  
Thomas Branch  
William  
Wilmer, Rebecca  
Wilmington, Del.

Wilmington, N.C.

Wilmington Parish, James City Co., Va.

Wilmot, Mary D.

Wilson, Abiah (Anderson)

Affia

Alexander

Ann

Ann Drummond (Gunby)

Ann (Seay)

Ann Seay

Apphia

Barbara (Bullock)

Benjamin

Betsy

Catherine Matilda (Bourdon)

Catherine (Warfield)

Charles

Christopher

Daniel

David

Denwood

Dinah (Mason) Thorowgood

Elizabeth

Elizabeth ( )

Elizabeth (Boush)

Elizabeth (Cheatham)

Elizabeth (Denwood)

Elizabeth (Goodrich)

Elizabeth (Hansford)

Elizabeth (Haynes)

Elizabeth Joseph (Bourdon)

Elizabeth (Sprigg)  
Elizabeth (Tilghman)  
Elizabeth (Trent)  
Elizabeth (Trent) Black  
Elizabeth Woodson (Venable)  
Wilson, Ephraim  
Ephraim King  
Esther  
Euphan  
Fielder  
Frances (Langley)  
George  
Goodrich  
Henrietta  
Henry  
Isabella (Burgess)  
James  
James S.  
Jane  
Jane (Stansbury)  
Joan  
John  
John Custis  
Josiah  
LaGrande Whitehead  
Lemuel  
Margaret [Peggy]  
Margaret (Cawson)  
Margaret (Custis)  
Margaret (Skirvin)  
Martha

Mary  
Mary (\_)  
Mary C.  
Mary (Chichester)  
Mary (Gale)  
Mary (Hayward)  
Mary (Scarborough)  
Mary (Wilson)  
Mason  
Mathew  
Milcah (Gale)  
Molly  
Nancy  
Nancy Harrison  
Nancy (Jones)  
Nelly (Handy)  
Peggy  
Peggy Custis (Tompkins)  
Wilson, Peggy (Wilson)  
Priscilla (Winder)  
Prudence (\_)  
Rachel  
Sally  
Samuel  
Sarah  
Sarah Custis (Handy)  
Sarah (Montague) Whiting  
Sarah (Waters) Done  
Solomon  
Tabitha  
Tabitha (Cheatham)

Tabitha (Mason)  
Thomas  
Unity  
William  
William Witherspoon  
Willis  
Wilson Co., Tenn.  
“Wilson's Discovery,” Somerset Co., Md.  
Wims, Martha (Slaughter) Hord  
Samuel  
Winans, Aralanta  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Robins)  
George  
Winchester, Va.  
Winchester Cathedral  
Windebank, Mildred  
Winder, Betty (Jones)  
Charlotte (Henry)  
Esther  
Esther (Gillis)  
Jane  
Jane (Dashiell)  
John  
Leah  
Levin  
Mary (\_\_) Denwood  
Mary Stoughton (Sloss)  
Priscilla  
Susanna (Harmanson)  
Thomas

William  
Windley, David  
Windsor, Edward, Duke of  
Windsor family  
Windsor, Conn  
Winfrey, Mary (Cobbs)  
Reubin  
Wingfield, Edward Maria  
Phebe  
family  
Winn, Dicey Matilda (Bedford)  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Byrd) Ford  
Elizabeth (Webb)  
Ellen (Hobson)  
John  
Margaret  
Mary  
Minor  
Rebecca  
Rosamond  
Rosamond (Hampton)  
Sarah  
Susanna  
William  
Winslow, Ann  
John  
Joseph  
Lydia  
Mary (White)  
Millicent (Henley) White

Rachel  
Rachel (ite)  
Samuel  
Sarah  
Winston, Alice  
Alice (Taylor)  
Alice (Winston)  
Anthony  
Caroline (Wyatt)  
Catherine  
Catherine Murray  
Edmund  
Geddes  
Margaret  
Martha Bickerton  
Winston, Mary  
Mary (Jordan)  
Rebecca  
Samuel Jordan  
Sarah  
William  
Winter, Catherine Taliaferro (Hooe)  
Margaret (Taylor) Dameron  
Thomas  
William  
Winter Harbor, Mathews Co., Va.  
Winter Harbor Creek, Mathews Co., Va.  
Wise, Charles  
Frances  
John  
Mary (Bowdoin)



Rachel (Goodwin)  
Sarah Corbin (Cropper)  
Sarah ( ) Ray  
Tully  
William  
Wishart, Ann  
Jacomin  
John  
Joyce (Langley) Thelaball  
Mary  
Mary Teresa (Conner)  
Thomas  
Witcher, Denny  
Joanna  
John  
Lucy (Graves)  
Mary (Graves)  
William  
Withers, Elizabeth  
Frances (Townshend) Dade  
John  
Withgott, Mary  
Witt, Celia  
Wolcott, Mary  
Wolf River (Tenn.)  
Wolfpit Branch, Sussex Co., Va.  
Wollaston, Northants., Eng.  
Womack, Jane  
Judith  
Womack, Richard  
Woneycott, Affiah (Godfrey)

Anne  
Edward  
Frances  
Margaret (Jenkins)  
Mary  
Mary (\_\_\_) Enslow  
Matthew  
Nicholas  
Rebecca  
William  
Wood, \_\_\_\_  
Ann  
Ann(Hallom)  
Catherine (Price)  
Charity Ann (Ruffin)  
Elizabeth (Twyman)  
Moses  
William Johnson  
Woodall, Betsy (Bird)  
Woodbury Forest, Orange Co., Va.  
Woodford Co., Ky.  
Woodhouse, Anne  
Elizabeth (Hawkins) Hayes  
John  
Woodhowse, Ham'on  
Wooding, Robert  
Woodlase, Ann  
“Woodlawn,” Buckingham Co., Va.  
Woodlief, Peter  
Rebecca (Cocke) Ruffin  
Woodman, Anne

Woodstock, Oxford, Eng.

Woodstock, Va.

Woodson, Agnes

Caroline Matilda

Charles

Elizabeth

Emily S.

Jane

Mary

Mary (Pleasants)

Polly (Hatcher)

Woodson, Stephen

Susannah

Ursula

Woodville, Miss.

Woodward, Christopher

Deborah

Elizabeth

Samuel

Sarah (Hallom)

Woody, Susannah

“The Woodyard,” Prince George's Co., Md.

Woolams, Susanna

Wooldridge, Agnes (Osborne)

Daniel

Edith Harris (Osborne)

Edmund

Elizabeth (Watkins)

Mary (Bass) Clay

Rhoda

Thomas

Woolen, Catherine (Montague)

Thomas

Wooley, George

Mary

Woolfolk, Austin

John

Louise Levins (Collier)

Margaret Taylor (Collier)

Woolf's [Woolves] Neck, Norfolk Co., Va.

Wooller, John

Edward

Woolsey, Ark.

Woolwich, Kent, Eng.

Wootten, Agnes (Chambers)

Anne ( )

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Sprigg)

John

Laney (Newsom)

Mary

Mary Mackall (Bowie)

Mary(Offutt)

Mary Sprigg

Wootten, Patty

Pheriby (Newsom)

Richard

Singleton

Thomas Sprigg

Turner

William Turner

Worcester Co., Md.

Worcester Co., Mass.

Workman [Wortman], Ann

Anne (Offley)

John

Martha

Mary

Mary (Ward)

Phyllis (Brakes)

Thomas

“World's End,” Henrico Co., Va.

Wornham, Elizabeth (Taylor)

Worrell, Averilla (Gorsuch)

Caleb

John

Rachael (Gorsuch)

Worsham, Agnes (Branch) Osborne

Ann

Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Graves) Addison

Elizabeth (?Uttlebury)

John

Llewellyn

Lucy (Jones)

Ludwell

Margaret (\_\_\_)

Mary

William

Worthington, Ann (Gassaway) Warfield

Anne Hammond (Dorsey)

Ariana

Arianna

Catherine  
Catherine (Dorsey)  
Elizabeth  
Worthington, Elizabeth (Griffith)  
Elizabeth (Ridgely)  
James  
John Henry  
Nicholas  
Rachel  
Sarah  
Thomas  
Thomasine  
Tomasis  
Upton  
Wray, Anne Rosetta Byron  
Helen  
Mary A. Washington  
Wren, Mary  
Wrenn, Francis  
John  
Prudence (Davis)  
Thomas  
Wright, Abba (Conner)  
Alice  
Ann  
Ann (Phripp)  
Anna  
Charles  
Deborah (Earle)  
Eleanor (Sprigg)  
Elizabeth

Elizabeth (Hodges)  
Frances  
Henry  
Jeremiah  
John  
John Phripp  
Margaret  
Margaret (Langley)  
Martha [Patsy] (Hatcher)  
Martha (Ligon)  
Mary  
Mary Mason  
Mary (Sawyer)  
Matthew Phripp  
Patience  
Robert  
Stephen  
Wright, Wesley  
William  
Winifred ( ) Colfield  
Winifred (Wiggins) Hoskins  
Wrong, Elizabeth  
Wyandotte Co., Ohio  
Wyatt, Ann  
Caroline  
Catherine (Cocke)  
Flora (McDonald)  
Sir Francis  
Hubbard  
John  
John Jordan

Judith  
Mary (Brown)  
Samuel Jordan  
Sarah (Brown)  
Susanna  
Wilhelmina (Jordan) See also Wiatt  
“Wye,” Queen Anne's Co., Md.  
“Wye Hall,” Queen Anne's Co., Md.  
“Wye House,” Talbot Co., Md.  
Wye River, Talbot Co., Md.  
Wyke, Margaret  
Wyllie, Frances (Boush)  
Wyman, Ann (Warfield)  
John  
Wynne, Anne  
Ann (Cary)  
Edith (Sturdivant)  
Edmund  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth Curtis (Wynne)  
Frances  
Frances (Harwood)  
Gray  
Humphrey Harwood  
John  
Lucy  
Lucy (Hill) Toplis  
Martha  
Wynne, Mary (Llewelling)  
Mary (Sclater)  
Robert



Sally  
Thomas  
William Harwood  
Wythe, Ann  
Wythe Co., Va.  
Wyvill, Ann(Keene)  
Robert

Yale College  
Yarmouth, Mass.  
Yates, Bartholomew  
Catherine  
Frances  
Harry Beverley  
Jane (Montague)  
William  
Yates Co., N.Y.  
Yeadley, Argoll  
Francis  
Sir George  
Sarah (Offley) Thorowgood Gookin  
Temperance (Flowerdew)  
Yeldon, Beds., Eng.  
Yellow Creek, Monongalia Co., Va.  
Yelvertoft, Northants., Eng.  
Yelverton, Gideon  
Obedience (Hatcher)  
Yeo, Leonard  
Yeocomoco Neck, Westmoreland Co., Va.  
Yerby, Charles  
Frances

Judith  
Judith (Harvey)  
Margaret (Taylor)  
Nancy  
Thomas  
William  
Yieldhall, Rebecca  
Sarah  
Yieldhall, Sarah (Marriott)  
William  
Yonge, Lydia  
York, Eng.  
York Co., Me.  
York Co., Pa.  
York Co., Va. See also Charles River Co., Va.  
York Hampton Parish, York Co., Va.  
York Parish, York Co., Va.  
York River  
York Warehouse  
Yorktown, Va.  
Young, Ann  
Catherine  
Comfort (Parramore)  
Eleanor  
Elizabeth  
Elizabeth (Justice)  
Esther (Fassitt) Draper  
Ezekiel  
Frances W. (Burnett) Sturdivant  
George  
Jane (Tompkins)

John  
Katherine (\_\_\_)  
Margaret  
Mary  
Nancy (Hampton)  
Nathaniel  
Ommey (Trader)  
Peggy  
Sarah  
Tabitha  
Tabitha (Bird)  
Thomas  
William  
Younghusband, Elizabeth Tucker (Pleasants)  
Younghusband, Pleasants  
Isaac  
Maria Pleasant  
Mary (Pleasants)  
Pleasant  
Youngstown, Ohio  
Yourha Swamp, Chowan Pct., N.C.  
  
Zeeland  
Zuill, Matthew

